

IN 10 VOLUMES

ENCYCLOPAEDIA OF  
**WORLD  
& PEOPLE**



HAROLD SHELTON    G K BUCKNALL





**ENCYCLOPAEDIA OF  
WORLD AND PEOPLE**



# ENCYCLOPAEDIA OF WORLD AND PEOPLE

(In 10 Volumes)

(Volume -10)

AUTHORITATIVE, COMPREHENSIVE  
ILLUSTRATED

*General Editor*

HAROLD SHELTON, M.A. (OXON.)

*Managing Editor*

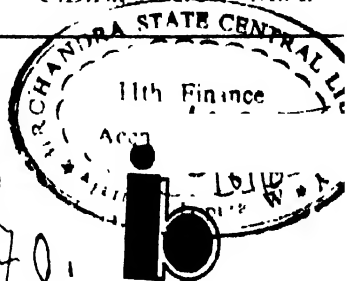
G.K. BUCKNALL, A.C.I.S. (HONS.)

RETROCONVERTED  
B. C. S. C. L.

ASSISTED BY LEADING AUTHORITIES  
IN EVERY BRANCH OF KNOWLEDGE

*Advisory Editor*

LORD GORELL  
C.B.E., M.C., M.A.



REFERENCE

SL. No. - 370.

# CONTENTS

|   | PAGE  |
|---|-------|
| INTRODUCTION . . . . .                      | xiii  |
| The Classification of Subjects . . . . .    | xv    |
| The Sectional Indices . . . . .             | xv    |
| The Dictionary of Biography . . . . .       | xvii  |
| The Gazetteer . . . . .                     | xviii |
| The Index of Illustrations . . . . .        | xix   |
| The Study Guides . . . . .                  | xx    |
| The Reading Lists . . . . .                 | xxi   |
| The Questions . . . . .                     | xxi   |
| The Synoptic Charts . . . . .               | xxii  |
| The Personnel of the Guide Volume . . . . . | xxii  |

## PART ONE

### STUDY GUIDES, QUESTIONS, READING LISTS AND CHARTS

(Pages 5149-5310)

## HISTORY

|   |      |
|---|------|
| STUDY GUIDE . . . . .                             | 5149 |
| QUESTIONS   |      |
| ECONOMIC HISTORY . . . . .                        | 5153 |
| EUROPEAN HISTORY . . . . .                        | 5154 |
| ENGLISH HISTORY . . . . .                         | 5154 |
| READING LISTS                                     |      |
| GENERAL WORKS . . . . .                           | 5156 |
| ANCIENT HISTORY                                   |      |
| Asia and Africa . . . . .                         | 5156 |
| Greece: General Introductions . . . . .           | 5156 |
| More Advanced Books on Special Subjects . . . . . | 5156 |
| Original Authorities . . . . .                    | 5156 |
| Rome: General Introductions . . . . .             | 5156 |
| More Advanced Books on Special Subjects . . . . . | 5157 |
| Original Authorities . . . . .                    | 5157 |
| EUROPEAN HISTORY                                  |      |
| Medieval . . . . .                                | 5157 |
| Renaissance and Reformation . . . . .             | 5157 |
| Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries . . . . .    | 5157 |
| French Revolution . . . . .                       | 5158 |
| Nineteenth Century . . . . .                      | 5158 |
| Contemporary . . . . .                            | 5158 |
| ENGLISH HISTORY                                   |      |
| General . . . . .                                 | 5159 |
| Early and Medieval . . . . .                      | 5159 |

| HISTORY—(contd.)      |  | PAGE               |
|-----------------------|--|--------------------|
|                       | ENGLISH HISTORY  |                    |
|                       | Sixteenth Century to 1815 . . . . .                            | 5159               |
|                       | Nineteenth Century to To-day . . . . .                         | 5159               |
|                       | RUSSIAN HISTORY . . . . .                                      | 5160               |
|                       | AMERICAN HISTORY . . . . .                                     | 5160               |
|                       | ECONOMIC HISTORY . . . . .                                     | 5160               |
|                       | English Economic History . . . . .                             | 5160               |
| CHART                 | SYNOPTIC CHART OF ANCIENT HISTORY . . . . .                    | <i>facing</i> 5160 |
| ARCHAEOLOGY           |  |                    |
| STUDY GUIDE . . . . . |  | 5163               |
| QUESTIONS . . . . .   |  | 5166               |
| READING LISTS         | GENERAL INTRODUCTION . . . . .                                 | 5168               |
|                       | MORE ADVANCED BOOKS ON SPECIAL SUBJECTS . . . . .              | 5168               |
| CHART                 | SYNOPTIC CHART OF PREHISTORY . . . . .                         | <i>facing</i> 5168 |
| WAR AND DEFENCE       |  |                    |
| STUDY GUIDE           | DEFENCE . . . . .  | 5171               |
|                       | Introduction . . . . .   | 5171               |
|                       | Historical Consideration . . . . .                             | 5172               |
|                       | Naval Defence . . . . .  | 5173               |
|                       | The Study of Defence . . . . .                                 | 5174               |
|                       | Rank in Navy, Army, and Air Force . . . . .                    | 5174               |
|                       | Table of Relative Rank . . . . .                               | 5175               |
| READING LIST          | MILITARY, NAVAL, AND AIR HISTORY . . . . .                     | 5176               |
|                       | General Books . . . . .  | 5176               |
|                       | The World War . . . . .  | 5176               |
|                       | Historical Studies . . . . .                                   | 5176               |
| LAW AND GOVERNMENT    |  |                    |
| STUDY GUIDES          | ENGLISH PRIVATE LAW . . . . .                                  | 5179               |
|                       | The Law of Contracts and Torts . . . . .                       | 5179               |
|                       | The Criminal Law . . . . .                                     | 5179               |
|                       | The Law of Property, States and Private Associations . . . . . | 5179               |
|                       | Legal Procedure and the Rules of Evidence . . . . .            | 5179               |
|                       | THE CONSTITUTION AND GOVERNMENT (CENTRAL AND LOCAL) OF         |                    |
|                       | GREAT BRITAIN . . . . .  | 5180               |
|                       | The Sovereign . . . . .  | 5180               |
|                       | Parliament . . . . .   | 5180               |
|                       | The Cabinet, Ministry, and Civil Service . . . . .             | 5180               |
|                       | The Courts of Justice and the Legal Profession . . . . .       | 5180               |
|                       | Local Government . . . . .                                     | 5180               |
|                       | The Police . . . . .   | 5181               |
|                       | The Revenue . . . . .  | 5181               |
|                       | INTERNATIONAL LAW AND RELATIONS . . . . .                      | 5181               |
|                       | International Law and Diplomatic Usage . . . . .               | 5181               |

# CONTENTS

vii

## LAW AND GOVERNMENT—(contd.)

### INTERNATIONAL LAW AND RELATIONS

The League of Nations . . . . . 5181

The Peace Treaties . . . . . 5181

Relations of the Powers . . . . . 5182

POLITICS AND POLITICIANS . . . . . 5182

Political Creeds and Theories . . . . . 5182

Political Parties in Great Britain and the Dominions . . . . . 5182

Leading Statesmen and Politicians . . . . . 5182

Laws of Antiquity . . . . . 5183

HISTORY OF POLITICAL IDEAS . . . . . 5183

## QUESTIONS

LAW . . . . . 5191

Jurisprudence . . . . . 5191

Roman Law . . . . . 5192

International Law . . . . . 5192

Civil Law . . . . . 5193

Criminal Law . . . . . 5194

GOVERNMENT . . . . . 5191

## READING LISTS

### LAW

English Law . . . . . 5195

International Law . . . . . 5195

Jurisprudence . . . . . 5195

Roman Law . . . . . 5195

Books in Question and Answer Form . . . . . 5196

### GOVERNMENT

Comparative Government . . . . . 5196

The British Constitution—Central Government . . . . . 5196

The British Constitution—Local Government . . . . . 5196

POLITICAL THOUGHT . . . . . 5196

### HISTORY OF POLITICAL IDEAS

General Histories . . . . . 5196

Ancient Political Thought . . . . . 5197

Medieval Political Thought . . . . . 5197

From the Reformation to the Seventeenth Century . . . . . 5197

From the Eighteenth Century to To-day . . . . . 5197

## CHARTS

LOCAL GOVERNMENT . . . . . 5190

CENTRAL GOVERNMENT . . . . . 5187

MINISTRY OF AGRICULTURE . . . . . 5189

## GENERAL ECONOMICS, MONEY AND BANKING

### STUDY GUIDES

ECONOMICS AND INDUSTRY . . . . . 5201

MONEY . . . . . 5204

BANKING . . . . . 5208

TRANSPORT . . . . . 5210

### QUESTIONS

GENERAL ECONOMICS . . . . . 5216

GENERAL ECONOMICS, MONEY AND BANKING—(*contd.*)

PAGE

## READING LISTS

## GENERAL ECONOMICS

|  |      |
|--|------|
| Reference Works . . . . .                          | 5219 |
| General Economic Theory—Elementary Works . . . . . | 5219 |
| General Economics . . . . .                        | 5219 |

## MONEY AND BANKING

|                                     |      |
|-------------------------------------|------|
| Money—Elementary Books . . . . .    | 5219 |
| Money—More Advanced Books . . . . . | 5220 |

## BANKING

|  |      |
|--|------|
| Finance and International Trade . . . . .  | 5220 |
| Public Finance . . . . .                   | 5220 |
| Population Theory . . . . .                | 5220 |
| Statistics . . . . .                       | 5220 |
| The Trade Cycle—Booms and Slumps . . . . . | 5220 |

## APPLIED ECONOMICS

|                          |      |
|--------------------------|------|
| General . . . . .        | 5221 |
| Trade Unionism . . . . . | 5221 |
| Unemployment . . . . .   | 5221 |
| Wages . . . . .          | 5221 |

## COMMERCE

|                                   |      |
|-----------------------------------|------|
| General and Educational . . . . . | 5221 |
|-----------------------------------|------|

## CHARTS

|                                    |      |
|------------------------------------|------|
| CHINA . . . . .                    | 5203 |
| FRANCE . . . . .                   | 5205 |
| GERMANY . . . . .                  | 5207 |
| ITALY . . . . .                    | 5209 |
| JAPAN . . . . .                    | 5211 |
| UNITED KINGDOM . . . . .           | 5213 |
| UNITED STATES OF AMERICA . . . . . | 5215 |
| U.S.S.R. . . . .                   | 5217 |

## THE SCIENCES

## STUDY GUIDES

|  |      |
|--|------|
| SCIENCE AND THE PHYSICAL WORLD . . . . . | 5225 |
| The Unity of Science . . . . .           | 5225 |
| PROGRESS OF THE SCIENCES . . . . .       | 5227 |
| Astronomy . . . . .                      | 5227 |
| Physics . . . . .                        | 5228 |
| PHYSICS . . . . .                        | 5230 |
| Heat . . . . .                           | 5230 |
| Light . . . . .                          | 5231 |
| Sound . . . . .                          | 5231 |
| Electricity and Magnetism . . . . .      | 5231 |
| CHEMISTRY . . . . .                      | 5232 |
| GEOGRAPHY . . . . .                      | 5233 |
| QUESTIONS                                |      |
| PHYSICS . . . . .                        | 5238 |
| CHEMISTRY . . . . .                      | 5238 |
| GEOGRAPHY . . . . .                      | 5239 |



# CONTENTS

ix

## THE SCIENCES—(contd.)

PAGE

|               |   |      |
|---------------|---|------|
| READING LISTS | THE SCIENCES  |      |
|               | General Introduction . . . . .                          | 5240 |
|               | PHYSICS . . . . .                                       | 5240 |
|               | Heat, Light, Sound, Electricity and Magnetism . . . . . | 5240 |
|               | Wireless . . . . .                                      | 5241 |
|               | CHEMISTRY . . . . .                                     | 5241 |
|               | GEOGRAPHY AND METEOROLOGY . . . . .                     | 5241 |
|               | GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY . . . . .                        | 5242 |
|               | ASTRONOMY . . . . .                                     | 5242 |
| CHART         | THE "GRID" SYSTEM . . . . .                             | 5237 |

## LIVING NATURE

|               |  |      |
|---------------|--|------|
| STUDY GUIDES  | GENERAL BIOLOGY . . . . .                                      | 5245 |
|               | BOTANY . . . . .   | 5250 |
|               | ZOOLOGY . . . . .  | 5254 |
| QUESTIONS     | THE SCIENCES OF LIVING NATURE . . . . .                        | 5258 |
| READING LISTS | BIOLOGY . . . . .  | 5260 |
|               | General Biology . . . . .                                      | 5260 |
|               | Elementary Books . . . . .                                     | 5260 |
|               | More Advanced Reading . . . . .                                | 5260 |
|               | On the Relationship of Biology to Other Studies . . . . .      | 5260 |
|               | On the Teaching of Biology . . . . .                           | 5260 |
|               | Evolution . . . . .  | 5260 |
|               | Heredity . . . . .   | 5260 |
|               | History of Biology . . . . .                                   | 5260 |
|               | BOTANY . . . . .   | 5261 |
|               | Elementary Books . . . . .                                     | 5261 |
|               | Practical Botany . . . . .                                     | 5261 |
|               | More Advanced Books . . . . .                                  | 5261 |
|               | ZOOLOGY . . . . .  | 5261 |
|               | Elementary Books . . . . .                                     | 5261 |
|               | Elementary Books on Embryology . . . . .                       | 5261 |
|               | Elementary Introduction to Microbiology . . . . .              | 5261 |
|               | More Advanced Books on General Zoology . . . . .               | 5261 |
|               | Popularly written books dealing with special aspects . . . . . | 5261 |
|               | ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY . . . . .                           | 5261 |
|               | On the Races of Man . . . . .                                  | 5261 |
|               | On General Anthropology . . . . .                              | 5261 |
|               | Anthropological Studies of a more Specialized Nature . . . . . | 5262 |
| CHARTS        | THE ANIMAL KINGDOM . . . . .                                   | 5247 |
|               | THE VERTEBRATES . . . . .                                      | 5249 |
|               | THE PLANT KINGDOM . . . . .                                    | 5251 |
|               | PALAEOLOGICAL RECORD . . . . .                                 | 5253 |
|               | THE MAMMALS . . . . .  | 5255 |
|               | THE PRIMATES . . . . .   | 5257 |

## CONTENTS

## THE ARTS

|                      |  |      |
|----------------------|--|------|
| <b>STUDY GUIDES</b>  | ART . . . . .  | 5265 |
|                      | GENERAL LITERATURE . . . . .                         | 5266 |
|                      | ENGLISH LITERATURE . . . . .                         | 5267 |
|                      | DRAMA . . . . .                                      | 5268 |
| <b>QUESTIONS</b>     | LITERATURE . . . . .                                 | 5271 |
|                      | DRAMA . . . . .                                      | 5272 |
|                      | ARCHITECTURE . . . . .                               | 5273 |
|                      | SCULPTURE . . . . .                                  | 5273 |
|                      | PAINTING . . . . .                                   | 5274 |
| <b>READING LISTS</b> | COMPARATIVE PHILOLOGY . . . . .                      | 5276 |
|                      | ENGLISH LITERATURE . . . . .                         | 5276 |
|                      | General Criticism: Elementary . . . . .              | 5276 |
|                      | Advanced . . . . .                                   | 5276 |
|                      | History: Elementary . . . . .                        | 5276 |
|                      | Advanced . . . . .                                   | 5276 |
|                      | Detailed Period Criticism . . . . .                  | 5277 |
|                      | Anthologies . . . . .                                | 5277 |
|                      | Critical Bibliography . . . . .                      | 5277 |
|                      | FRENCH LITERATURE: Elementary . . . . .              | 5277 |
|                      | Advanced . . . . .                                   | 5277 |
|                      | Anthologies . . . . .                                | 5277 |
|                      | GERMAN LITERATURE . . . . .                          | 5278 |
|                      | General Works . . . . .                              | 5278 |
|                      | The Middle Ages . . . . .                            | 5278 |
|                      | Renaissance and the Seventeenth Century . . . . .    | 5278 |
|                      | The Eighteenth Century . . . . .                     | 5278 |
|                      | The Nineteenth Century and the Present Day . . . . . | 5278 |
|                      | Anthologies . . . . .                                | 5278 |
|                      | ITALIAN LITERATURE . . . . .                         | 5278 |
|                      | AMERICAN LITERATURE . . . . .                        | 5278 |
|                      | Elementary . . . . .                                 | 5278 |
|                      | Advanced . . . . .                                   | 5278 |
|                      | ARCHITECTURE . . . . .                               | 5279 |
|                      | Elementary . . . . .                                 | 5279 |
|                      | Advanced and Specialized . . . . .                   | 5279 |
|                      | PAINTING . . . . .                                   | 5279 |
|                      | Elementary . . . . .                                 | 5279 |
|                      | Advanced . . . . .                                   | 5279 |
|                      | ELOCUTION . . . . .                                  | 5279 |
|                      | Texts . . . . .                                      | 5279 |
|                      | Technique of Speaking . . . . .                      | 5279 |
|                      | SCULPTURE . . . . .                                  | 5280 |
|                      | Elementary . . . . .                                 | 5280 |
|                      | Advanced . . . . .                                   | 5280 |
|                      | OPERA . . . . .                                      | 5280 |
|                      | Elementary . . . . .                                 | 5280 |
|                      | Advanced and Specialized . . . . .                   | 5280 |

# CONTENTS

XI

## THE ARTS --(contd.)

|                                    | PAGE |
|------------------------------------|------|
| DRAMA . . . . .                    | 5280 |
| Theatre: Elementary . . . . .      | 5280 |
| Production . . . . .               | 5280 |
| Advanced and Specialized . . . . . | 5280 |
| Cinema . . . . .                   | 5280 |

## EDUCATION

|                        |      |
|------------------------|------|
| STUDY GUIDE . . . . .  | 5283 |
| READING LIST . . . . . | 5285 |

## RELIGION, MYTHOLOGY AND THE SCIENCE OF MIND

|               |   |      |
|---------------|---|------|
| STUDY GUIDES  | RELIGION . . . . .                              | 5289 |
|               | MYTHOLOGY . . . . .                             | 5290 |
|               | PHILOSOPHY . . . . .                            | 5292 |
|               | PSYCHOLOGY . . . . .                            | 5295 |
| QUESTIONS     | PHILOSOPHY . . . . .                            | 5298 |
|               | PSYCHOLOGY . . . . .                            | 5299 |
| READING LISTS | RELIGION . . . . .                              | 5301 |
|               | Origins . . . . .                               | 5301 |
|               | God: . . . . .                                  | 5301 |
|               | Jesus Christ . . . . .                          | 5301 |
|               | Christianity and the Church . . . . .           | 5301 |
|               | Christian Churches:                             |      |
|               | Roman Catholic Church . . . . .                 | 5301 |
|               | Eastern Orthodox Church . . . . .               | 5301 |
|               | Church of England . . . . .                     | 5301 |
|               | Nonconformity . . . . .                         | 5301 |
|               | Other Religions . . . . .                       | 5301 |
|               | Bible and Jewish Religion and History . . . . . | 5301 |
|               | PHILOSOPHY . . . . .                            | 5302 |
|               | General . . . . .                               | 5302 |
|               | Aesthetics . . . . .                            | 5302 |
|               | Ethics . . . . .                                | 5302 |
|               | Theory of Knowledge . . . . .                   | 5302 |
|               | Logic . . . . .                                 | 5303 |
|               | Metaphysics . . . . .                           | 5303 |
|               | PSYCHOLOGY . . . . .                            | 5303 |
|               | Elementary: General Psychology . . . . .        | 5303 |
|               | Social Psychology . . . . .                     | 5303 |
|               | Child Psychology . . . . .                      | 5303 |
|               | Educational Psychology . . . . .                | 5303 |
|               | Psychopathology . . . . .                       | 5303 |
|               | Special Techniques . . . . .                    | 5303 |
|               | Mental Hygiene . . . . .                        | 5303 |
|               | Advanced: General Psychology . . . . .          | 5303 |
|               | Social Psychology . . . . .                     | 5304 |
|               | Child Psychology . . . . .                      | 5304 |
|               | Educational Psychology . . . . .                | 5304 |

## CONTENTS

## RELIGION, MYTHOLOGY AND THE SCIENCE OF MIND—(contd.)

PAGE

## PSYCHOLOGY—Advanced

|                              |      |
|------------------------------|------|
| Mental Deficiency . . . . .  | 5304 |
| Psychopathology . . . . .    | 5304 |
| Special Techniques . . . . . | 5304 |
| Mental Hygiene . . . . .     | 5305 |

|                     |      |
|---------------------|------|
| MYTHOLOGY . . . . . | 5305 |
|---------------------|------|

|                                     |      |
|-------------------------------------|------|
| SOCIOLOGY AND SOCIAL LIFE . . . . . | 5305 |
|-------------------------------------|------|

|                    |      |
|--------------------|------|
| General: . . . . . | 5305 |
|--------------------|------|

|                             |      |
|-----------------------------|------|
| Social Psychology . . . . . | 5305 |
|-----------------------------|------|

|                             |      |
|-----------------------------|------|
| Primitive Society . . . . . | 5305 |
|-----------------------------|------|

|   |      |
|---|------|
| Modern Society: Social Organization and Development . . . . . | 5305 |
|---|------|

|                            |      |
|----------------------------|------|
| Special Problems . . . . . | 5306 |
|----------------------------|------|

|                      |      |
|----------------------|------|
| Population . . . . . | 5306 |
|----------------------|------|

|                   |      |
|-------------------|------|
| Leisure . . . . . | 5306 |
|-------------------|------|

## PART TWO

## DICTIONARY OF BIOGRAPHY

(Pages 5313–5426)

## PART THREE

## GAZETTEER

(Pages 5429–5526)

## PART FOUR

## INDEX TO THE ILLUSTRATIONS

(Pages 5529–5582)

## PART FIVE

## SECTIONAL INDICES

(Pages 5585–5818)

|  |      |
|--|------|
| 1. HISTORY; including Military, Naval and Air Force matters, Archaeology, Colonization, etc. . . . .   | 5585 |
| 2. LAW AND GOVERNMENT; including Law, Government—Central and Local, League of Nations, Constitution, Public Finance, Politics, etc. . . . .    | 5619 |
| 3. ECONOMICS; including Trade, Finance, Banking, Mining, Commerce, Industry, Transport, Technics . . . . .                                     | 5649 |
| 4. THE SCIENCES; including Physics, Chemistry, Meteorology, and Geography, Geology and Mineralogy, Astronomy, Mathematics . . . . .            | 5691 |
| 5. LIVING NATURE; including Anthropology, Animals, Insects, Plants, etc., Biology, Ecology, Sex, Medicine, Nature Study . . . . .              | 5709 |
| 6. THE ARTS; including Painting, Music, Literature, Sculpture, Architecture, Photography, Elocution, Dancing, Cinema, Theatre, Opera . . . . . | 5738 |
| 7. SOCIAL LIFE AND EDUCATION; including Sports, Pastimes, Manners and Customs . . . . .  | 5773 |
| 8. RELIGION, MYTHOLOGY AND THE SCIENCE OF MIND; including Psychology and Philosophy . . . . .  | 5800 |

## INTRODUCTION

**T**HIS, the tenth and final volume of the *World Book*, has a twofold purpose which can be summed up in the words "simplification and co-ordination." It is designed to implement its title and to be a guide and companion first to teachers and students who wish to obtain from the work the greatest amount of information on any one subject or any one group of subjects, and, secondly, for reference, in order to make the discovery of any specific fact or facts available in the shortest possible time and with the least possible outlay of energy.

It is inevitable that the centrepiece of any guide to a work of reference should be an index, whether avowedly so or disguised in one or other of the thinly veiled forms which have become almost traditional. The index of the *World Book* strikes, it is believed, a new note in combining the advantages of a straightforward index with the undoubted benefits of a fact guide or fact index, whilst avoiding the pitfalls inherent in both. In order that the index may be used to the best possible advantage it is necessary to consider all the motives which inspired the particular form of presentation adopted, and the scheme according to which it has been elaborated. It would have been relatively simple to compile a plain index extending to the quarter of a million entries which have actually been made, and to have arranged it in the simple alphabetical order which has been adopted throughout in the compilation of the *World Book*. It was thought by the Editors, however, that though such a scheme was admirably suited to a smaller work, and would have involved a minimum of difficulty in compilation, it might well have defeated its own object in the case of the *World Book*. In the first case, such an index is cumbrous to handle, and, though it facilitates reference to particular items whose name is known, it is of no assistance in co-ordinating the study of many items which fall within a single subject. Thus for the student of industry who wishes to refer to the methods employed in the manufacture of coal tar derivatives it would be simple in this scheme to discover the places in which coal tar is treated; but it would be by no means so simple if he wished to proceed to compare the methods employed in the manufacture of other substances for purposes of comparison, for he would have no ready guide as to which substances were in fact treated in that way in the *World Book*. Thus the only method available would be to compile a list of such substances and by a process of elimination refer in the index to each of them and so discovering which were treated in the detail which he required. That is a fault which is inherent in any index which is not capable of a synoptic survey. Moreover, in a compilation of 250,000 entries, it is not always easy to distinguish, as it were, the wheat from the chaff.

Accordingly, always with the idea of simplification and co-ordination in mind, the scheme for a sectional index was explored. Here, again, many difficulties presented themselves before a scheme was finally evolved which, if it is not perfect, is, the Editors believe, at least an advance on anything previously attempted.

At the very beginning of the work a classification of all knowledge was attempted according to the main divisions in which the greater part of the facts contained in the *World Book* are classified, and for which specialist contributors were obtained.

This classification is roughly that which appears in the list of contributors in Volume I. It will be remembered that the plan of the *World Book* is not to present a smattering of all the accumulated knowledge of the human race (for to do that, even in the barest outline, would, to-day, require a work extending to many times the size of the *World Book*, which could only be produced at a prohibitive cost and could only be read by the most leisured—a dream rather than an ideal of practical application), but rather to present a selection of the world's knowledge, chosen so as to conform with what the Editors believe to be the requirements of the great number of potential readers.

It was at first thought that this classification might also serve as a rough guide for the sectional indices, for clearly from the point of view of co-ordination such a plan was highly suitable, gathering together, as it would, in each of a relatively large number of separate sections, all the relative facts pertaining to the particular subject. But though such a scheme would have fulfilled the ideal of co-ordination, it was found that in practice it would not have been consistent with the ideal of simplification, since, in fact, though for editorial purposes the classification was to all intents complete and the various subjects as far as possible mutually exclusive, for the general reader this was far from the case.

It is indeed true that every branch of knowledge owes much to researches in other spheres. The work of the scientist is bound up with the work of the mathematician. The study of economics is scarcely possible without the study of industry. It was found at last that a number of topics overlapped to such an extent that in compiling an index it was impossible to keep them separate. Thus Religion and Philosophy, though at first glance they may appear to be separate entities and call for the writing of separate authorities, are yet so interwoven that for the student one is inextricably bound up with the other. Again, the various expressions of Art ranging from sculpture and painting to photography and creative literature do in fact owe so much to each other, and are so interdependent, that in a work of this nature a single reference may be applicable to all.

Such instances might be multiplied indefinitely. Not only is economics bound up with industry, but so is the study of war and defence with history. At what point can a definite line be drawn between Law and Government? And if Central Government is included in Law, how can the subject of Public Finance fail to be of importance in the same connection? Archaeology is really only one aspect of History; one cannot even say that where one ends the other begins; the division between them is too vague. When one part of the world reveals a written record and a significant history, another part of the world reveals nothing but fragments of lost civilizations from which the archaeologist can barely reconstruct some manner of connected narrative.

If the first scheme had been finally adopted, the result would have been to double or treble the 250,000 entries which were originally contemplated, and would have involved infinite duplication if each section were to be complete in itself. Accordingly, in order to maintain the simplicity which was essential, and to facilitate ease of reference it was abandoned and a fresh classification was made, which, while it avoided unnecessary duplication, maintained the principles of a sectional index and preserved the principles of co-ordination.

Under this new classification knowledge was re-arranged under eight principal

headings under which would be included the subject-matter of the eight sectional indices. These were as follows—

1. History; including Military, Naval, and Air Force matter, Archaeology, Colonization, etc.
2. Law and Government; including Law, Government—Central and Local, League of Nations, Constitution, Public Finance, Politics, etc.
3. Economics; including Trade, Finance, Banking, Mining, Commerce, Industry, Transport, Technics.
4. The Sciences; including Physics, Chemistry, Meteorology and Geography, Geology and Mineralogy, Astronomy, Mathematics.
5. Living Nature; including Anthropology, Animals, Insects, Plants, etc., Biology, Ecology, Sex, Medicine, Nature Study.
6. The Arts including Painting, Music, Literature, Sculpture, Architecture, Photography, Elocution, Dancing, Cinema, Theatre, Opera.
7. Social Life and Education; including Sports, Pastimes, Manners and Customs.
8. Religion, Mythology and the Science of Mind; including Psychology and Philosophy.

### *THE CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECTS*

It is not claimed that this classification, based as it is on no natural definition of subjects but rather built up from empirical considerations, represents perfection. Obviously even in this subdivision of subjects certain entries are applicable to more than one section, a fact which the reader will do well to remember when using the indices. For instance, Art has always played a part in the social life of the people of every age and every civilization. It might be claimed that we owe to it our knowledge of the beginnings of social life. Consequently there are bound to be points where sections Nos. 6 and 7 are far from being mutually exclusive; but the distinction is justified because, in the modern style, Art is studied as a separate entity divorced from the social conditions which influence it. Similarly there is an obvious connection between Anthropology and Social Life, whilst Anthropology itself might well be numbered among the Sciences. The history of Philosophy is bound up with the history of Literature since some of the finest literature of Greece, Rome, France, Germany, and England is to be found in the works of philosophers such as Plato, Boethius, Rousseau, Schiller, Francis Bacon, and Sir Thomas Browne.

It follows, then, that the eight sectional indices are not intended to be treated as necessarily unrelated. Rather one should be used in conjunction with another, although it will be found in practice that so far as possible each one is complete in itself. In order to secure this end it has been found advisable to duplicate certain references, or at least to index the same fact in two different sections in a different way. By means of this arrangement it is confidently expected that any student who refers to the index dealing with the subject in which he is particularly interested will not be compelled to refer to another except for the purpose of extending his studies.

### *THE SECTIONAL INDICES*

Such considerations have qualified to some extent the scheme according to which the indices have been constructed. It remains to explain the ideal according



to which they have been elaborated. Allowing for differences of treatment necessitated by different subjects and for the differences which inevitably arise when anything dependent on human rather than the mechanical agency is produced, the eight sectional indices are homogeneous. The alphabetical arrangement is the same as that adopted in the body of the work, and is the arrangement which has been found to lend itself most easily to ready reference. Each letter in a title is given its proper value, whether the title is contained in a single word or in a phrase. All the facts relevant to the particular subject are indexed in this strictly alphabetical order, but at the same time under the most important titles—such as in the Art Index: Architecture, Painting, Sculpture, etc.—will be found a large number of facts which will preclude the necessity of reading through the entire index in order to discover where to find the principal entries in the *World Book* relating to the topic in question.

The indices present one other feature which it is believed is unique. It is an index of facts rather than an index of words. Wherever there is a possibility of doubt the context of the entry to which reference is made is indicated. Entries from the Historical Index will make this principle clearer.

Athens, hist., 308-9; ancient city, 309a [for buildings, temples, statuary, etc., see Sectional Index No. VI. See also Acropolis, Areopagus, Lyceum, Piræus]; Athens as city-state, 1838b; constitutions and reforms in, 308b, 931a, 1241a, 4006b; rule of the archons in, 237-8, 247a; expansion of city under Pisistratus, 3425b; defeats Persians, 1839a, 3336b, 4218b; builds up an empire, 1151a; age of greatness, 3328b; rivalry with Sparta and decline, 308a, 1839b, 4223b [see Peloponnesian War]; falls before Macedonian armies, 1155a, 3372b; later conquerors of, 309a.

Greece, ancient, 1835-46; archaeology, 224b; Heroic Age in, 1837b [see Argæan civilization; Crete; Mycenæ]; Middle Age in, 1838a; city-states in, 520a, 1838b; period of glory in, 1838b; Athenian leadership in: see Athens; slavery in, 1838b; Greek character and civilization, 1836a, 1837a [see Academics; Games, Oracles]; age of decline and foreign rule, 1840a; Greeks as colonists, 976a, 1461b, 2212b; conquests of Pyrrhus in, 3600a; under Roman rule, 1844a.

The advantages of this method over the much less onerous one of listing merely the page numbers where the information appears needs no further stressing. It is hoped, however, that full use will in fact be made of the indices and of their special features, as in no other way can the full resources of the *World Book* be tapped. In the main body of the work the fullest use is made of cross references, but good though this principle has proved to be, it is impossible to embody in bare cross references any indication of the kind of matter which will be found in the articles to which reference is made. Thus, if information is required on Athens, the best method of obtaining it is to read first the article in Volume I on that city. If all that it is required to know appears there, clearly no further effort need be made, but if a greater amount of information is required, then reference should immediately be made to the appropriate sectional index so as to avoid the necessity of reading through a number of long articles in search of facts which may be contained elsewhere.

This is particularly true of any subject which is connected with the Dominions or with India. In the first eight volumes of the work there are a limited number of cross references to the Dominions Volume, whilst in the latter the freest possible use has been made of cross references to the previous eight. Even so, Volume IX is an amplification of the material given on the Dominions in the first eight volumes, and in fact contains very little, if any, duplication of matter. In compiling the

indices it has been treated in precisely the same way as the main body of the work, of which it has been compiled as an integral part. The suggestion, therefore, is made that in the case of all subjects of Dominion interest reference should first be made to the Guide Volume.

### *THE DICTIONARY OF BIOGRAPHY*

The three other indices included in this volume all require special notice. The Biographical Index is in effect a dictionary of biography in miniature. By reading through the entries which appear under the heading of any great man it is possible to work out the course of his life in outline--an outline which will be given greater detail by referring to the places where the facts listed are elaborated. In deciding on this index the Editors had in mind the old controversy whether man made history or whether it was rather history which made man. They believed that the biographies of great men, in which the *World Book* is unusually rich, stood apart from every other section of the work. Moreover, they were conscious of the difficulty implicit in reconciling the biographies with the scheme of the eight sectional indices as finally decided upon. The contribution to the world's knowledge of many great men has been spread over a number of subjects. A politician is often an historian; the historian is often a man of letters. Specialization in itself is rather a product of the modern world. In ancient times before the printing press had been so much as dreamed of, it was possible for one man to comprehend the sum total that was known of the Sciences. The Greek philosopher might be a physicist: barbarians like Attila the Hun in the dark ages in Europe's history altered the whole course of the world's progress. Names like Alexander the Great and Julius Caesar are names that appear in every phase of human life. If they are confined to history alone their significance is lost. In brief, the Dictionary of Biography guides the reader through human progress and is designed to focus his attention on the men who shaped or influenced the course of its civilization. Accordingly, it is an abstraction from the eight sectional indices; at the same time it is not designed to be treated as a disconnected entity. Rather, just as the sectional indices are mutually dependent and should be used one in conjunction with the other, so the Dictionary of Biography should be used in conjunction with all the eight.

To avoid unnecessary duplication, the references which are made to any man in articles not devoted exclusively to his life in the *World Book* are not listed a second time in the sectional indices. On the other hand, a reference to a person without reference to some action which he did or influence which he exerted is inconceivable, and the action or the influence will be found duly noted in the sectional index. An example will assist to clarify the position. On page 3795 in the article devoted to the "Rump Parliament" we read: "On 6th December, 1648, two regiments under the command of Colonel Pride entered the House of Commons for the purpose of forcing its members to condemn the king. Ninety-six of the members were imprisoned or driven out, and only sixty of the more violent Independents were permitted to retain their seats. The clearance was called 'Pride's Purge,' and the sixty members being, as the Cavaliers said, not the whole Parliament, but only the sitting part of it, were afterwards known by the name of the Rump Parliament." In this extract the reader will note two ways of regarding the same event. First, there are the purely biographical facts relating to the actions

of Colonel Pride; secondly, the same facts may be considered, from an historical standpoint, as "Pride's Purge;" consequently in the Biographical Index we shall find the reference to Colonel Pride, whilst in the Historical Index we shall find the reference to "Pride's Purge."

This is the principle which will be found to be applicable throughout; nor is it possible that it should result in any confusion as the indexers have, as far as possible, placed themselves in the position of the reader who desires to refer to some particular fact. A corollary of this principle is that names of persons are not listed in the sectional indices unless they have a separate entry in the *World Book* devoted to them. To have so listed them would have been an unnecessary redundancy. For the sake of completeness, however, the names of persons who are treated in a separate entry are listed in the sectional index, but only with the bare page number on which the article appears.

One other detail of the Dictionary of Biography must be considered. It contains a vast amount of additional information, particularly about eminent people whose eminence, however, was not such that it justified their receiving a separate entry in the *World Book*. When practicable, the dates of their birth and death have been included. When the context of the article in which they are mentioned does not make plain their contribution to the world's knowledge, this also is indicated. It would be a veritable education in itself to turn over the pages of the biographical index and note from it the part which men whose names may be scarcely known to the general public have played in the development of the world's civilization.

### THE GAZETTEER

The index of Place Names, or Gazetteer, is by comparison self-explanatory. It has been abstracted from the scientific index in which Geography appears, as it was felt that a great number of place names appearing indiscriminately among the entries belonging to the various sciences would seriously decrease the value of that index. Also, it is manifest that a list of place names does not really belong to geography in its scientific aspect. The Gazetteer, therefore, is designed to make reference to any town, river, country, mountain system, or other physical feature in any country of the world a matter of a few seconds.

The use of the Gazetteer will be facilitated if the following facts are borne in mind. When a place has a separate entry devoted to it in the *World Book* a reference to the map on which it appears is not given. The town of Peking will afford an example. In the Gazetteer will appear a reference to the main article on Peking together with the information that it is a city of China. Unless otherwise stated it will be found in the map of the country in which it is situated. The same principle applies to towns of England. The index will show to what county each belongs, and the map reference is to the county rather than to a specific map. In this way, the number of map references has been kept to a minimum in order to retain the index within reasonable proportions. Even so there cannot be the slightest difficulty in identifying the situation of any given place.

The same fact must be noted in connection with the Gazetteer as was noted in connection with the Dictionary of Biography. Just as the names of great men appertained in every case to one or other of the sectional indices, so a vast number of place names are applicable to the indices devoted to economics, to law and

government, to history, as well as to geography pure and simple. Due weight has been given to this consideration and, where the information about a place is of an economic nature, the place will be found indexed in the Economics Index; where the information is of an historical nature, the place will appear in the Historical Index, and so on throughout all the indices. It is only where the information given in the *World Book* about a particular place relates to its geographical position and to its population that it has been relegated solely to the Gazetteer.

### THE INDEX OF ILLUSTRATIONS

The Index of Illustrations calls for rather more extensive explanation. The photographic and other reproductions appearing in the *World Book* are a unique feature of the work. It is doubtful whether such a characteristic collection of educational photographs has ever been collected within the scope of a single work. They form not only a pictorial representation of everyday things but an education in themselves of the most modern methods of manufacture, of historic events, and of places near and far. There is scarcely a subject which is not amplified by means of half-tone illustrations or drawings. Every picture has been chosen to tell a story. It is largely through the instrumentality of these pictures that it has been possible to present so many subjects in such a relatively short space. The illustrations have, of course, been indexed in the sectional indices alongside with the facts contained in the text, but the Editors decided that there was a marked need for some guide to the pictures themselves, if only to make reference to the pictorial representation of any subject as easy as possible. Consequently the Index of Illustrations has been designed to be a complete guide to all the illustrations appearing in the text, whether colour plates, half-tone illustrations, or line drawings.

The value of this item will readily be seen. The article on Birds, for instance, contains two colour plates, one composite full page of half-tone illustrations and two composite half pages in addition to several illustrations in the text. In all there are pictures of close on fifty different birds, including the greater number of the common British birds and many of the more interesting and exotic birds from foreign countries. Under the articles devoted to specific birds the Editors, mindful of this fact, have frequently avoided inserting another illustration which would, in fact, be a duplication. At the same time, a reader who desired to find a representation of some particular species could not be expected to know to which article to refer. The Index of Illustrations will resolve this possible difficulty, as all the birds appearing in the article on Birds are indexed under their specific names—Jay, Skylark, Starling, etc.

This is only one of a vast number of instances which might be quoted. In the article on Bacteria and Bacteriology, a number of microphotographs have been included. The reader who wished to discover the precise nature of a microphotograph could not well be expected to refer to the article on Bacteria without some guidance, but by referring to the Illustrations Index under the heading Microphotograph, this would immediately become evident. In the article on the late Sir James Barrie there appears the statue in Kensington Gardens of Barrie's famous character, Peter Pan. This is duly indexed in the Illustrations Index under the title "Peter Pan." In the article on Biology there is a most illustrative photograph of a honeycomb sponge, which is in fact a most admirable addition to the

information given under the article *Sponge*. Its place in the *Illustrations Index* under this heading will enable that additional information to be found with the minimum of trouble. In the article on *Archaeology* we find an example of Sumerian sculpture which conveys a story at least as appropriate to the latter subject of *Sumeria* as to the article in which it appears. In the article on *Berkshire* there will be found, among other illustrations, a picture of one of the most charming reaches of the River *Thames*, which gives much additional information at a glance with regard to the nature of the country through which the *Thames* flows. If, for instance, a survey of England's most important river were designed, reference to this picture would be essential and could only be discovered from the *Index of Illustrations*. It is unnecessary to expatiate further on the use of this particular index. Enough has been said to indicate that it is a necessary and integral part of the *Guide Volume*.

### THE STUDY GUIDES

The scheme for the eight sectional indices appeared most satisfactory, from the point of view of reference, and satisfied amply the requirements of simplification and co-ordination which the Editors set before them. In spite of this it was felt that still further provision might suitably be made for the teacher or student. The *Study Guides*, which have been compiled to cover most of the subjects usually studied in schools and many outside that category, are designed expressly to assist the teacher or student to discover without a moment's hesitation where to look for all the information contained on any one subject in the *World Book*. Once again the classification of all knowledge made in Volume I was considered, but it was believed that a number of subjects there listed had a general rather than an educational significance. Consequently, a number were omitted. After much deliberation it was decided to divide the first sectional index, that dealing with *History* and related subjects, into three divisions—*History*, *Archaeology*, and *Defence*; similarly the second index entitled *Law and Government* was divided into a number of sections including various branches of law and local and central government. The third, the *Economics Index*, presented a more difficult problem, for all the topics enumerated in it are so closely bound up with one another that it seemed an unprofitable task to attempt to separate them. Consequently the main *Study Guide* is to *Economics*, with shorter ones devoted to *Banking and Finance* and to *Transport*. It is unnecessary to enumerate further the subjects which have been separated from the *Guide Indices* of which they form a most important part. They are duly listed in the contents. But it is confidently hoped that the majority of the subjects have been included to which the average teacher or student would wish to refer.

The purpose of these *Study Guides* is essentially, as the name suggests, to guide the student through the articles which appear in the *World Book* and are directly related to the subject under review. They show how the subject may be studied in the *World Book* from first principles to the greatest amount of detail compatible with the work. They set, as it were, a syllabus of studies, and will, perhaps, be most appreciated by teachers who are called upon at short notice to give a course of lessons on a subject which they have not taught for some time, and by parents who are anxious to direct their children's programme of studies with the help of

the work. They will be equally useful to the student himself in assisting him to co-ordinate his knowledge on any given subject and in showing what relation one part of a subject bears to another. It is perhaps in this very aim of co-ordinating and revising knowledge already gained that the Guide Volume of the *World Book* makes its greatest contribution to Education. The Study Guides also take the place of extended lists of related subjects which otherwise would have been necessary in the body of the work.

### THE READING LISTS

The division of knowledge adopted in the compilation of the indices has been followed throughout the other items, which combine to make the Guide Volume such a vital part of the whole work. Just as the Study Guides are based on a further division of the sectionalized index, so the Reading Lists are based on this new subdivision. It is manifest that a work such as the *World Book* can only present the most general introduction to a subject in all its various ramifications. The student who is interested in what he has learned must of necessity extend his reading before he can claim any full acquaintanceship with his subject of study. The Reading Lists have been compiled to assist him in this aim and to help him to elaborate his knowledge in any particular branch of a subject in which he is most interested. Academic comprehensiveness is not aimed at, but rather a bibliography which will be just as much an instrument in the service of users of the *World Book* as is the Index. The books listed are almost entirely those which are either of moderate price or readily obtainable at libraries. As the longer articles of the *World Book* are themselves in the nature of an introduction to the subject, the books suggested include titles of a general introductory nature designed to implement the lines of the articles, and also more advanced books dealing with special aspects of the subject. In recommending books on controversial issues "axe-grinding" books have been avoided, but wherever possible two books presenting opposite views on the issue are preferred to the so-called impartial book which usually suffers from indifferentism. Again, books giving facts have been preferred to books which contain mainly an expression of opinion. Wherever it has been thought necessary a very brief description of the book has been given. It is probably true that any Reading List which is not comprehensive (a glance at the imposing size of some bibliographies on a single subject will indicate how immense this would be) must fall short from the point of view of one reader or another. At the same time, the longer the list the more difficulty there is in choosing the most appropriate book. The Editors hope that the selection made is comprehensive enough to satisfy the requirements of the average reader, and at the same time not so comprehensive as to defeat its own object.

### THE QUESTIONS

An unusual feature of the Guide Volume is the number of questions which are appended to many of the Study Guides. The general scheme of these lists of questions is to propound questions of varying difficulty and to indicate where in the *World Book* outline answers will be discovered. It is hoped that they will stimulate the teacher in instructing students and will assist students in self-examination. In view of the multifarious classes of students for which the *World Book* is designed

it has been thought best not to confine the questions to any standard of difficulty, but rather to include under each subject some which are suitable for junior students only, some which are more adapted to senior students, and a larger number which are either in the nature of questions relating to essential knowledge, or as it is sometimes called general knowledge, or are equally applicable to students of moderate and advanced standards of learning.

### *THE SYNOPTIC CHARTS*

The Fact Indices, the Introductory Study Guides, the Reading Lists and the Questions, are the main items in the Guide Volume, but under a number of the sections other items will be found of assistance to the student and teacher. The comparative charts form an item of special interest. They will be found in the Historical section and also in the Economic section. Those dealing with history are two in number and form a complete synopsis of the world's history before the birth of Christ. Once more the main purpose in mind has been co-ordination of knowledge. Too often the history of one country is entirely divorced from that of another. The relative dates of the Egyptian Dynasties and of the foundation of Rome are unknown. So much detail is crowded into the mind that the great events which have shaped the course of the world's history are overlooked. The literary contributions of an age are not always seen in perspective with the actual events of the period. The synoptic charts of the *World Book* present all these details side by side in such a way that at a single glance a student can comprehend the course of a century or of a whole era in the world's history. The charts given in the Economic section illustrate the growth in trade and population of a number of principal nations of the world during recent years. Each taken separately, obviously, is of considerable educational value, taken together they are a commentary on the economic history of the past century.

The other items which appear are largely of a schematic or diagrammatic nature which were inappropriate to the main eight volumes of the work but which the Editors have had in mind with a view to making the knowledge contained in the work as wide and as complete as possible.

### *THE PERSONNEL OF THE GUIDE VOLUME*

The value of the Guide Volume, however ably it is planned, must depend in the final instance on the skill with which it is compiled and the experience on which the compilers are able to draw. Similarly, the compilation of Guide Indices such as those included in the volume obviously demands a specialist experience which would be unnecessary in a general index. The Editors have borne these facts in mind throughout the compilation of the volume, and have been extremely fortunate in securing the services of a team of contributors which could not possibly have been bettered. All the indices, and every other item in the volume, have been prepared under the immediate supervision of the General Editor, who has also contributed from his own pen the Study Guides on Archaeology, Philosophy, and Literature, and the synoptic charts of Prehistory and Ancient History, as well as a number of the reading lists and questions. The Index on Economics is the work of Otto van der Sprenkel, sometime Professor of Social Science in the University of Toronto, who is also the compiler of the Living Nature Index, in co-operation



with an experienced biologist. The same contributor also prepared the Reading Lists of history and economics and those devoted to the social sciences, as well as many of the questions and the schematic diagrams illustrating local and central government, and those which appear in the section concerned with Living Nature. E. V. Burke, B.A. (Cantab), a brilliant historian, is entirely responsible for the Historical Index, a task for which he was all the more fitted through having read the proofs of a large part of the previous nine volumes. S. M. Krusin, M.A. (Oxon.), Barrister-at-Law, and the contributor of many of the legal articles to the *World Book*, has compiled the Index of Law and Government, and the Study Guides appertaining to these subjects, whilst L. B. Schapiro, LL.B., the well-known lecturer and educationist, has compiled the Index of the Arts, and also that devoted to Social Life and Education. Dr. R. Aris, author of *History of Political Thought in Germany* and the contributor of the article on Socialism to the *World Book*, is the compiler of the Guide Index dealing with Religion, Mythology, and the Science of Mind. Dr. Aris also executed the Dictionary of Biography and a number of Study Guides and Reading Lists related to those topics. The Gazetteer is the work of W. J. Leaper, contributor of many articles on Economics and Economic Geography to the *World Book*. Finally, the Index of Illustrations is the work of John Cabourn, who has been intimately associated with the Editors in the production of the *World Book*, particularly in the presentation of its illustrations, whilst Harold J. Courtney, who also has been associated with the work throughout the period of production, has contributed a number of the Study Guides and Reading Lists. The Editors are justly proud of the talent which has contributed to the making of the Guide Volume, and are confident that it represents the highest degree of skill and accuracy that could be achieved.



## HISTORY

## CONTENTS

|   | PAGE               |
|---|--------------------|
| <b>STUDY GUIDE</b> <b>GENERAL HISTORY</b> . . . . .             | 5149               |
| <b>QUESTIONS</b> <b>ECONOMIC HISTORY</b> . . . . .              | 5153               |
| <b>EUROPEAN HISTORY</b> . . . . .                               | 5154               |
| <b>ENGLISH HISTORY</b> . . . . .                                | 5154               |
| <b>READING LISTS</b> <b>GENERAL WORKS</b> . . . . .             | 5156               |
| <b>ANCIENT HISTORY (Asia and Africa)</b> . . . . .              | 5156               |
| <b>ANCIENT HISTORY (Greece and Rome)</b> . . . . .              | 5156               |
| Greece: General Introductions . . . . .                         | 5156               |
| More Advanced Books on Special Subjects . . . . .               | 5156               |
| Original Authorities . . . . .                                  | 5156               |
| Rome: General Introductions . . . . .                           | 5156               |
| More Advanced Books on Special Subjects . . . . .               | 5157               |
| Original Authorities . . . . .                                  | 5157               |
| <b>EUROPEAN HISTORY</b> . . . . .                               |                    |
| Medieval . . . . .  | 5157               |
| Renaissance and Reformation . . . . .                           | 5157               |
| Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries . . . . .                  | 5157               |
| French Revolution . . . . .                                     | 5158               |
| Nineteenth Century . . . . .                                    | 5158               |
| Contemporary . . . . .  | 5158               |
| <b>ENGLISH HISTORY</b> . . . . .                                | 5159               |
| General . . . . .   | 5159               |
| Early and Medieval . . . . .                                    | 5159               |
| Sixteenth Century to 1815 . . . . .                             | 5159               |
| Nineteenth Century to To-day . . . . .                          | 5159               |
| <b>AMERICAN HISTORY</b> . . . . .                               | 5160               |
| <b>ECONOMIC HISTORY</b> . . . . .                               | 5160               |
| <b>CHART</b> <b>SYNOPTIC CHART OF ANCIENT HISTORY</b> . . . . . | <i>facing 5160</i> |

# STUDY GUIDE

## GENERAL HISTORY

It was Voltaire who somewhere described history as the "record of the follies of our ancestors." This remark, although somewhat caustic, at least begins to give an explanation of wherein the usefulness of history lies. Granted the assumption, in our day it seems perhaps a rather bold assumption, that men can learn from experience, the study of history should, to put the matter at its lowest, teach us what mistakes to avoid. It is true and has even become part of our proverbial wisdom that "history never repeats itself"; and if we would use history as a guide we must never forget that even when the same historical situations recur, they recur with a difference. The same broad pattern is repeated, but always with changing detail and in a new context. That is why mechanical interpretations are always misleading, and why the true meaning of the equivocal lessons of history is often better revealed by the imaginative intuition of the poet than by the assiduous delving and mining of the scientific historian.

This is not to deny the enormous importance of the scientific historian: of those who amass the factual raw material of historical science, of the careful editors of voluminous state papers, of the research-workers who establish or deny the authenticity of historical documents, who sift and weigh the evidence on which historical conclusions as to matters-of-fact are based. For these minute particulars must be the tested foundation of historical generalizations: and the wide-sweeping imagination, if its intuitions are to be fruitful, must be an imagination adequately and correctly informed.

But if history can mislead as well as warn, can it also lead: can history, that is, as well point out for the future those paths that will guide mankind towards a desired goal as it can indicate, to whoever is able to read its warning signals, those dangerous paths that in the past have led other generations to disaster? Our answer to this question will depend largely on whether we believe history to be a meaningful process to which men's will has given a human purpose, or whether we take an opposite view and regard history as the record of a vast chain of accidents, dominated at every turn by what Burke once called "the little minor of circumstance," and humanly meaningless because it is a record of motives frustrated, of vain activity and of goals never reached.

On this view history cannot with strictness be called a science. The historian, according to his inclination, may play the moralist or the cynic. He cannot rise above the isolated fact, and formulate a generalization, because the only generalization that remains is his belief in the chaos of accident upon accident.

No scientific historian will deny the important part played in history by the fortuitous; but the comparatively ordered patterns into which historical facts arrange themselves when they are viewed in a broad enough perspective may well be thought to preclude the possibility that chance plays the predominating rôle in the pageant which history unfolds. It is precisely in so far as the historian grasps these patterns and makes them visible to his reader that he ceases to be a mere

chronicler and becomes an historian. It is history, conceived in this sense, that can be a guide for the future, which develops out of the present in the same way and by the same laws as the present grew from the past.

The poet-historian, whether it be Thucydides writing about the great war between Athens and Sparta, or Gibbon describing the decline of Rome, or Michelet bringing to new life the history of France, knows that his facts illustrate a theme, and that the theme in turn gives unity and meaning to the facts. Accidents in history are not born free and equal. Some are selected, used, and are lent significance by historical necessity. Others are rejected: their potentialities for good or evil ignored. The appearance of Napoleon at a critical moment with his "whiff of grape-shot" may have been an historical accident. It was later given to Napoleon to command great armies. But can it not be plausibly argued that History commanded Napoleon?

If we grant that the long course of human history reveals something of order and plan, that its abiding themes can be uncovered and displayed, that its dynamic factors can be isolated and understood, then the utility of its study can no longer be denied.

But there is something else that we should remember. History is written by historians, and historians, being human, are not only fallible but possess strongly marked and highly individual points of view; and for this reason, just as in the daily press "views" are said to colour "news," so in the writing of histories the standpoint of the historian will inevitably affect his selection of facts and his interpretation of the facts he selects. Grote's well-known *History of Greece*, with its fervent defence of Athenian democracy, was an intentional counter-blast to the *History of Greece* "written for the Tories" by Mitford. Macaulay's *History of England* is frankly Whig, and it is difficult to believe that all the villains are as black or that all the heroes are as virtuous as Macaulay has pictured them. Nevertheless, Macaulay's *History*, and Grote's, belong among the greatest historical works in our language. Dishonesty in an historian can never be forgiven; but partiality, especially when it is open and admitted, and when it can be recognized and allowed for, must in most cases be numbered among the unavoidable defects of the historian's qualities.

It is this subjective element in the historian that makes "each generation rewrite the history of the past in terms of its own problems and outlook." One result of this is that an eighteenth-century history of the decline of Rome, whether it be Gibbon's or Montesquieu's, will tell us almost as much about the eighteenth century as it will about the decline of Rome. A second is that by adding one history to another, by setting the work of one historian with his special emphasis and consequent selection of facts by the side of the work of another historian who views the subject with a different eye, who places his accent elsewhere and stresses facts which his colleague has slurred over as unimportant, we obtain a more complete picture of the events and characters described. For example, a parallel reading of the Dantonist histories of Prof. Aulard with the Robespierist histories of Prof. Mathiez provides a more detailed, balanced and rounded account of the French Revolution than could be gained from the separate reading of either. And a third result is a considerable gain in the vividness and colour with which the historical scene is laid before us. The difference between history "penny plain" and "twopence coloured" lies partly in the ability of the historian to enter into and imaginatively live the life of the period about which he writes; but also in his ability to report

that imaginative experience in terms that the reader can understand by relating them to contemporary life and present-day situations.

History is made by men: political history by men associated together in some kind of state-organization, the basis of their association being usually territorial or racial. Since the opening of the modern era, in the fifteenth century, States have come more and more to coincide with national boundaries, and the scheme of political history to fit with greater exactness into the compartments created by the modern nation-states. This situation is being rapidly modified by the progress of modern technique, increasing the interdependence of the nations at the same time as it decreases the size of the globe. Nevertheless, while nationalism remains a dynamic factor in human history, the nation-state will remain a focal point for the historian: and it is in the first place to the articles on national history that the reader must turn for information. In these articles enough references will be found (references which can be supplemented by using the Biographical and Historical Indices) to point the way to more detailed aspects of the subject. But if the nation-state provides the convenient framework of modern history, the moving forces of historical life must, to a large extent, be sought elsewhere—in the lives of the inventors, in the development of commerce and trade, and in the advance of technology, and in the writings of those philosophers and scientists who make an ever-transformed world conscious at each step of its transformation.

History is essentially a single and continuous process; but for purposes of study some sort of classification is necessary. Such classification is normally either temporal or local, or a combination of both. In addition we can select facts bearing on a special subject, the history of music or of medicine, of something as recent as wireless telegraphy or as old as political philosophy: and it must be borne in mind that such special histories will invariably have something significant to tell us about the general history, social, political and economic, of the period to which they refer. Finally, the historian is always, and must be, indebted to a number of other specialists, from the archaeologist to the economist, all of whom can in their own way supplement his information and throw light on the darker corners of his subject. Classification, in a study of such wide scope and ubiquitous penetration as history, is unavoidable; and doubly so in an encyclopaedic work such as the *World Book*. But although subdivision and separation are necessary for convenience' sake, we must, to obtain a clear understanding of any period or historical topic, collect together the separate elements, examine their inter-relations, and out of the individual stones build up the complete edifice, and then, if we so desire, pursue our explorations into the adjacent countryside. The best way of explaining this method of using the *World Book*, of collating, that is, the historical material that is to be found within it, is by taking one or two concrete examples.

Let us take as our first illustration the French Revolution. Our first step is to turn to the main article on this subject, where we will find a succinct account of the course of the Revolution from the summoning of the States-General to the rise of Napoleon. This account can then be filled out by referring to the articles COMMUNE OF PARIS, DANTON, GIRONDISTS, JACOBINS, LAFAYETTE, LOUIS XVI. MARAT, MARIE ANTOINETTE, MIRABEAU, and ROBESPIERRE. To place the Revolution in its historical setting we can look for some information as to its causes under FRANCE, HISTORY AND LITERATURE, and DIDEROT, ENCYCLOPAEDIA, MONTESQUIEU, ROUSSEAU, and VOLTAIRE. The repercussions of the French Revolution abroad



can be studied in the articles on the history of AUSTRIA-HUNGARY, BELGIUM, ENGLAND, ITALY, NETHERLANDS, PRUSSIA, RUSSIA, and SPAIN, and in the articles devoted to contemporary political and military leaders in those countries, such as CATHERINE II and ALEXANDER I of Russia, BURKE, FOX, NELSON, PITT, and WELLINGTON in England, etc. The most important effects of the Great Revolution are indicated in the articles on NAPOLEON and on the post-revolutionary history of FRANCE.

For a second example, this time from economic history, we may take the Industrial Revolution. We will again find a point of departure for our inquiries, and a rough but adequate framework for our studies in the main article. A reference to the article on the history of ENGLAND and to such articles as COMMERCE, GUILDS, etc., will provide us with a background against which to see our subject. The special forms which the Industrial Revolution took in different industries are explained in such articles as AGRICULTURE, COAL INDUSTRY, COTTON, IRON and STEEL; while further reference can be had to the articles on BRIDGES, CANALS, the FACTORY SYSTEM, RAILWAYS, SHIPS and SHIPPING, SPINNING, the STEAM ENGINE, TRANSPORT, and WEAVING. We will also find a great deal of relevant information under the biographies of the great inventors of the period: ARKWRIGHT, CARTWRIGHT, CROMPTON, HARGREAVES, MORSE, STEPHENSON, WAIT, and WHITNEY, and in the main article on INVENTION. The influence of the Industrial Revolution on economic thought can be traced in the articles on ECONOMIC SCIENCE, and in those devoted to MALTHUS, MARX, MILL, RICARDO, and SMITH. And finally, some of the important social and political effects of the industrial changes that transformed England into the workshop of the world are dealt with in the articles on LABOUR LEGISLATION, LABOUR ORGANIZATION, REFORM ACTS, and the like.

To sum up: the reader is advised to go straight into the middle of the subject in which he is interested, and then to work gradually out from the centre to the circumference, endeavouring to make each new clue suggest a further line of inquiry.

# QUESTIONS

## ECONOMIC HISTORY

1. Describe the part played in medieval economic history by the guilds.  
Pages 987, 1868.
2. What were the effects of the voyages of discovery on the economic life of Europe?  
Pages 980, 1243, 1668, 1990, 2621, 3641, 4378.
3. When and why were medieval restrictions on the practice of usury relaxed?  
Pages 987, 4355.
4. Explain the theory of mercantilism.  
Pages 987.
5. Trace the main stages in the history of the British colonization of the Americas.  
Pages 729, 2084, 3317, 4345, 4393.
6. Describe the essential characteristics of (a) the domestic system, and (b) the factory system.  
Pages 1494, 2172, 3917.
7. Discuss the development of the cotton industry during the Industrial Revolution.  
Pages 255, 785, 1920, 2168, 4050, 4438, 4463.
8. What do you know of the work of any three of the following: Daimler, Davy, Nasmyth, Newcomen, Stephenson, Watt, Wilbur and Orville Wright?  
Pages 48, 950, 1133, 2207, 2872, 2937, 3006, 3355, 3628, 3824, 4077, 4078, 4081, 4275, 4435.
9. Give some examples of trustification in industry, and show their significance in the organization of the economic life of the world to-day.  
Pages 3734, 4290.
10. What is meant by "industrial rationalization"?  
Pages 3649.
11. "Therefore that one covetous and unsatiable cormorant and very plague of his native country may compass about and enclose many thousand acres of ground together within one pale or hedge, the husbandmen be thrust out of their own." Do you think Sir Thomas More's attack on the enclosure movement justified?
12. Discuss the rôle of the Trading Company in the colonial expansion of England.
13. It was England that led the world in the period of the Industrial Revolution. Estimate the advantages and disadvantages consequent upon this fact.
14. "Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a prey  
Where wealth accumulates and men decay."  
Is this a justifiable indictment of the half-century which followed the Industrial Revolution?
15. Account for the decline of British agriculture in the nineteenth century.

## EUROPEAN HISTORY

1. Give a brief account of the important features of feudalism.  
Pages 81, 620, 1522, 2654, 3909.
2. What do you know of the struggle between Empire and Papacy during the Middle Ages?  
Pages 1625, 1854, 1990, 2047, 2320, 3490.
3. Estimate the importance of the Crusades in European history.  
Pages 1082, 1474, 1625, 2182, 2301, 2585, 3711, 3833.
4. Discuss the political consequences of the Reformation.  
Pages 703, 1617, 1987, 1989, 2600, 3666.
5. Give an account of the foreign policy of Louis XIV.  
Pages 1617, 2272, 2586, 4108, 4472.
6. *Raison d'état* was the guiding principle of the political conduct of Frederick II of Prussia. Discuss.  
Pages 1626, 2668, 3570, 3912, 4108.
7. Describe the policies of the different factions in France during the Great Revolution.  
Pages 1123, 1637, 1763, 2266, 2413, 2588, 2662, 2668, 2794, 3732.
8. What do you understand by the "Metternich system"?  
Pages 1007, 1475, 2752.
9. Give an account of the revolutionary movements of 1848.  
Pages 342, 454, 1618, 2935.
10. Write notes on either the unification of Italy or the foundation of the German Empire.  
Pages 811, 502, 1082, 1745, 2256, 2708, 2936, 3570, 4475.
11. Describe the part played by the "balance of power" theory in the policy of the Great Powers during the seventeenth century.
12. It is to the French Revolution that we owe the discovery of modern nationalism. Discuss.
13. Estimate the influence of sea-power on history.
14. Wars were once fought for religious or dynastic reasons. To-day their causes are economic. Do you agree?
15. Great men do not make history, but history great men. Compare this view with its opposite.

## ENGLISH HISTORY

1. The influence of the Norman Conquest on the later development of Great Britain can hardly be exaggerated. What do you consider to have been its most important results?  
Pages 619, 1228, 1922, 1931, 3058, 4468.
2. Write short notes on either Edward I or Simon de Montfort.  
Pages 620, 1332, 2473, 3880.
3. What do you know of the causes and course of the Hundred Years War?  
Pages 78, 620, 842, 1337, 1981, 2093.
4. Describe the course of the Reformation in England in the reigns of Henry VIII, Mary, and Elizabeth.  
Pages 1060, 1077, 1392, 1986, 2391, 2444, 2683, 2855, 4506.

5. Give some account of the causes of the English Civil War.

Pages 809, 838, 1075, 1906, 1498, 2227, 2271, 3770, 3930.

6. Discuss critically the main lines of British foreign policy between 1660 and 1688.

Pages 623, 839, 2272, 2587.

7. Compare the policies of the Whig and Tory factions in the hundred years that followed the Bloodless Revolution of 1688.

Pages 176, 527, 623, 658, 1013, 1722, 2674, 3062, 3169, 3427, 4459.

8. Discuss the rôle of either Clive or Wolfe in the expansion of England in the eighteenth century.

Pages 729, 936, 2154, 4506.

9. Trace the successive steps in the extension of the franchise from 1832 to the present day.

Pages 1620, 1768, 1855, 3271, 3665.

10. Give a brief account of the free trade *versus* tariff reform movement from the time of Joseph Chamberlain to the Ottawa Conference.

Pages 828, 1630, 2137, 3561, 4171.

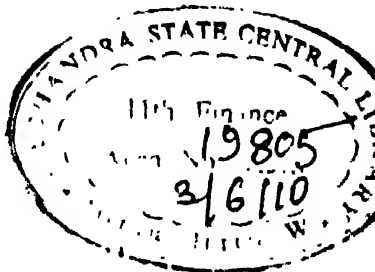
11. Compare the relations between Crown and Parliament during the reigns of Queen Elizabeth and Charles I.

12. Explain, with references to contemporary legislation, the constitutional results of the Revolution of 1688.

13. "The power of the Crown has increased, is increasing, and ought to be diminished." Explain this famous resolution, moved in the House of Commons by Mr. Dunning, by setting it in its historical context.

14. Do you regard "continuity" as an essential feature of foreign policy? Illustrate with reference to the history of British foreign policy.

15. It is to the revolutions that did not occur in the nineteenth century, rather than to those that did in the seventeenth, that we owe our present political rights and constitutional system. Comment.



# READING LISTS

## GENERAL HISTORY

- ACTON, LORD: *The History of Freedom*. Macmillan. 1907. 638 pp.  
 EYRE, E. (ed.): *European Civilization—Its Origin and Development*. O.U.P. 7 vols.  
 FUETER, E.: *World History*. Methuen. 490 pp.  
 MAHAN, A. T.: *The Influence of Sea Power on History*. Sampson Low. 1890. 557 pp.  
 TOYNBEE, A. J.: *A Study of History*. Oxford U.P. 1934. 3 vols. published.  
 Cambridge Ancient History, 1924  
 Cambridge Medieval History. 1911.  
 Cambridge Modern History. 1902.

## ANCIENT HISTORY

### ASIA AND AFRICA

- BREASTED, J. H.: *History of Egypt*. Charles Scribner's Sons. 2nd ed. 1909. 634 pp.  
 Ancient Times. Ginn 2nd ed. 1935 823 pp.  
 BUDGE, SIR E. A. W.: *Dwellers on the Nile*. R.T.S. 1926. 326 pp.  
 The Mummy. C.U.P. 1925. 2nd ed. 513 pp.  
 ERMAN, A.: *Life in Ancient Egypt*. Macmillan. 1894. 570 pp.  
 GARSTANG, J.: *The Hittite Empire*. Constable. 1929. 364 pp.  
 KING, L. W.: *History of Babylon*. Chatto and Windus. 1910.  
 LAYARD, SIR A. H.: *Nineveh and Its Remains*. John Murray. 1849. 2 vols.  
 MASPERO, SIR G.: *The Struggle of the Nations*. C.K.S. 2nd ed. 1910: 795 pp.  
 The Passing of the Empires. C.K.S. 1900. 824 pp.  
 The Dawn of Civilization—Egypt and Chaldea. C.K.S. 5th ed. 1910. 800 pp.  
 MARSHALL, SIR J.: *Mohenjo-Daro and the Indus Civilization*. Probsthain. 1931.  
 PETRIE, SIR F.: *History of Ancient Egypt*. Methuen. 1894. 6 vols.  
 RAWLINSON, G.: *The Five Great Monarchies of the Ancient Eastern World*. 1862-67.  
 ROSTOVZEFF: *History of the Ancient World*. Vol. 1—*The Orient and Greece*. Oxford U.P. 2nd ed. 1930. 418 pp.  
 WILKINSON, SIR J. G.: *Manners and Customs of the Ancient Egyptians*. 1878. 3 vols.  
 WOOLLEY, SIR L.: *The Sumerians*. Oxford U.P. 1928. 198 pp.

### GREECE

#### GENERAL INTRODUCTIONS

- ABBOTT, EVELYN: *Skeleton Outline of Greek History*. Longmans, Green. 196 pp.  
*A History of Greece*. In 3 vols., each 10s. 6d. Longmans, Green (O.P.).

- EDMONDS, C. D.: *Greek History for Schools*. Cambridge University Press. 330 pp.  
 GREENIDGE, A. H. J.: *A Handbook of Greek Constitutional History*. Macmillan. 276 pp. 6s. 6d. Reprinted 1928.  
 GROTE, GEORGE: *History of Greece*. In several volumes issued in the Everyman Library.  
 OMAN, C. W. C.: *A History of Greece*. Longmans, Green. 560 pp.  
 DU PONTET, C.: *The Ancient World*. Edward Arnold. 388 pp.

#### MORE ADVANCED BOOKS ON SPECIAL SUBJECTS

- ABBOTT, EVELYN: *Pericles. Heroes of the Nations Series*. Putnam. 379 pp. 7s. 6d.  
 ABBOTT, EVELYN: *Hellenica—A Collection of Essays on Greek Poetry, Philosophy, History, and Religion*. Longmans, Green. (O.P.)  
 CAMBRIDGE, A. W. PICKARD: *Demosthenes—Heroes of the Nations Series*. Putnam. 512 pp. 7s. 6d.  
 MILLER, W. R.: *Greece*. Benn Bros. 1928. 351 pp. 15s.  
 RIDGEWAY, W.: *The Early Age of Greece*. Cambridge University Press. 1911 2 vol. 30s. each. Vol. 1, 684 pp., vol. 2, 748 pp.  
 TUCKER, T. G.: *Life in Ancient Athens*. Macmillan. 1930. 212 pp. 6s. 6d.  
 WHEBLEY, L.: *A Companion to Greek Studies*. Cambridge University Press. 672 pp.

#### ORIGINAL AUTHORITIES

The following are available in a number of English translations—

- Herodotus: *History* (particularly Book III to the end).  
 Thucydides: *History*.  
 Xenophon: *Anabasis*.  
 Demosthenes: *Speeches*.

### ROME

#### GENERAL INTRODUCTIONS

- BURY, J. B.: *A History of the Later Roman Empire*. Two volumes. Macmillan. 1931. Vol. 1, 471 pp.; vol. 2, 494 pp. 42s. net.  
 BRYANT, E. E.: *A Short History of Rome for Schools*. Cambridge University Press. 1924. 306 pp. 6s. 6d.  
 CREIGHTON, M.: *History of Rome*. History Primers Series. Macmillan. 127 pp. 1s. 9d. Reprinted 1935.  
 HEITLAND, W. F.: *A Short History of the Roman Republic*. Cambridge University Press. 1911. 528 pp. 9s.  
 PELHAM, H. F.: *Outlines of Roman History*. Rivington. 1936. 564 pp. 7s.

### MORE ADVANCED BOOKS ON SPECIAL SUBJECTS

- BAILEY, CYRIL: *The Religion of Ancient Rome*. Constable. 1s. (O.P.)
- BOISSIER, GASTON: *Tacitus and Other Roman Studies*. Translated by W. F. Hutchison. Constable. 276 pp.
- DILL, SIR SAMUEL: *Roman Society from Nero to Marcus Aurelius*. Macmillan. 639 pp. 12s. 6d. net. Reprinted 1925.
- FOWLER, W. WARDE: *Social Life at Rome in the Age of Cicero*. Macmillan. 1929. 361 pp. 7s. 6d.
- FIRTH, J. B.: *Augustus Caesar. Heroes of the Nations Series*. Putnam. 7s. 6d.
- GIBSON: *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*.
- GREENIDGE, A. H.: *Roman Public Life*. Macmillan. 483 pp. 12s. 6d. Reprinted 1930.
- MOMMSEN, T.: *History of Rome*. Translated by W. P. Dickson. 5 vols. Macmillan. 8s. 6d. each.
- MORRIS, W. O'CONNOR: *Hannibal. Heroes of the Nations Series*. Putnam. 1927. 376 pp. 7s. 6d.
- OMAN, C. W. C.: *Seven Roman Statesmen*. Arnold. 348 pp.
- SANDYS, SIR JOHN: *Companion to Latin Studies*. Cambridge University Press. 892 pp.
- STRACHAN-DAVIDSON, J. L.: *Cicero and the Fall of the Roman Republic. Heroes of the Nation Series*. Putnam. 1925. 446 pp. 7s. 6d.

### ORIGINAL AUTHORITIES

The following are available in a number of English translations—

- Livy: *History*.
- Sallust: *Catiline and Jugurtha*.
- Tacitus: *Annals and miscellaneous works*.
- Caesar: *De Bello Gallico*.
- Cicero: *Speech against Verres (oratio in Verrem)* and other speeches.

## EUROPEAN HISTORY

### MEDIEVAL

- BARKER, E.: *The Crusades*. Oxford U.P. 1923. 112 pp.
- BRYCE, LORD.: *The Holy Roman Empire*. Macmillan. New edn. 1928. 571 pp.
- COULTON, G. G.: *Five Centuries of Religion*. Cambridge U.P. 1929. 2nd ed.
- D'ARCY, FATHER M. C.: *Thomas Aquinas*. Benn. 1930. 292 pp.
- DAVIS, H. W. C.: *Charlemagne*. 1900.
- KANTOROWICZ, E.: *Frederick II*. Constable. 1931. 724 pp.
- LODGE, R.: *The Close of the Middle Ages*. 1902.
- MILMAN, H. H.: *The History of Latin Christianity*. 1854-55. 6 vols.
- OMAN, SIR C.: *A History of the Art of War in the Middle Ages*. Blackwell. 1885. 134 pp.
- ORTON-PREVITÉ.: *Outline of Medieval History*. Oxford U.P. 2nd ed. 1924. 603 pp.
- RASHDALL, H.: *The Universities of Europe in the Middle Ages*. Oxford U.P. 1936. 3 vols.
- TOUT, T. F.: *The Empire and the Papacy*. 1898.
- TURBERVILLE, A. S.: *Heresies and the Inquisition in the Middle Ages*. 1929. 6 vols.
- WAUGH, W. T.: *A History of Europe, 1378-1494*. Methuen. 1932. 545 pp.

### RENAISSANCE AND REFORMATION

- ALLEN, P. S.: *The Age of Erasmus*. Oxford U.P. 1914. 303 pp.
- BAX, E. B.: *Rise and Fall of the Anabaptists*. Swan, Sonnenschein. 1894-1903. 407 pp.
- BATIFFOL, L.: *The Century of the Renaissance*. Heinemann. 1916. 428 pp.
- BRODRICK, FATHER.: *Cardinal Bellarmine*. Burns, Oates, and Washbourne. 1928. 2 vols.
- ENGELS, F.: *The Peasant War in Germany (Written in 1850.)* Allen and Unwin. 1927. 190 pp.
- GASQUET, F. A.: *The Eve of the Reformation*. Bell. 1919. 406 pp.
- GRANT, A. J.: *The Huguenots*. Thornton Butterworth. 1934. 255 pp.
- RANKE VON L.: *History of the Reformation in Germany*. Routledge. E. P. Dutton (N.Y.). 1905. 792 pp.
- STUBBS, W.: *Lectures on European History*. 1519-1648. Longmans. 1904. 424 pp.
- SYMONDS, J. A.: *The Renaissance in Italy*. Smith Elder. 1875-86. 7 vols.
- VILLARI, P.: *The Life and Times of Savonarola*. T. Fisher Unwin. 2nd ed. 1889.
- WARD, A. W.: *The Counter Reformation*. 1889. 203 pp.

### SEVENTEENTH AND EIGHTEENTH CENTURIES

- ACTON, LORD.: *Lectures on Modern History*. Macmillan. 1906. 362 pp.
- BELLOC, H.: *Richelieu*. Benn. 1930. 311 pp.
- CARLYLE, T.: *Life of Frederick II of Prussia*. 1858-65. 6 vols.
- GARDINER, S. R.: *The Thirty Years War*. 1874.
- MORLEY, J.: *Voltaire*. Chapman and Hall. 1872. 346 pp.
- MOTLEY, J. L.: *The Rise of the Dutch Republic*. Routledge. 1889. 3 vols.
- TAINE, H.: *The Origins of Contemporary France*. 1876-85. 4 vols.
- THOMPSON, J. M.: *Lectures on Foreign History*. Blackwell. 1925. 446 pp.
- VOLTAIRE: *The Age of Louis XIV*. 1753.
- VOLTAIRE: *History of Charles XII of Sweden*

## FRENCH REVOLUTION

- ACTON, J. E. E.: *The History of the French Revolution*. Macmillan. 1910. 379 pp.
- AULARD, A.: *Political History of the French Revolution*. T. Fisher Unwin. 1910. 4 vols.
- BELLOC, H.: *The French Revolution*. Williams and Norgate. 1911. 256 pp.
- CARLYLE, T.: *The French Revolution*. Heath 1916. 260 pp.
- KROPOTKIN, P. A.: *The Great French Revolution*. Heinemann. 1909. 616 pp.
- MATHIEZ, A.: *History of the French Revolution*. Williams and Norgate. 1928. 509 pp.
- ROCQUAIN, F.: *The Revolutionary Spirit Preceding the French Revolution*. Swan, Sonnenschein. 1894. 186 pp.
- ROUSTAN, M.: *The Pioneers of the French Revolution*. Benn. 1926. 302 pp.
- THOMPSON, J. M.: *Robespierre*. Blackwell. 1935. 2 vols.

## NINETEENTH CENTURY

- BEAZLEY, SIR C. R.: *Russia*. Oxford U.P. 1918. 624 pp.
- BISMARCK, PRINCE OTTO VON: *Thoughts and Recollections*. Smith Elder. 1898. 2 vols.
- BRYCE, VISCOUNT: *Modern Democracies*. Macmillan. 1921. 2 vols.
- CARR, E. H.: *Karl Marx*. Dent. 1934. 315 pp.
- COOPER, DUFF: *Talleyrand*. Cape. 1932. 399 pp.
- CROCE, B.: *History of Europe in the Nineteenth Century*. Allen and Unwin. 1934. 375 pp.
- History of Italy, 1871-1915*. Oxford U.P. 1929. 333 pp.
- DICKENSON, G. L.: *Revolution and Reaction in Modern France*. Allen and Unwin. 1892. 300 pp.
- FISHER, H. A. L.: *Bonapartism*. Oxford U.P. 1908. 133 pp.
- GOOCH, G. P.: *Germany and the French Revolution*. Longmans. 1920. 543 pp.
- GRANT, A. J., and TEMPERLEY, H.: *Europe in the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries*. Longmans. 4th ed. 1932. 652 pp.
- HEADLAM, J. W.: *Bismark and the Foundations of the German Empire*. 1899. 471 pp.
- HUBERMAN, LEO.: *Man's Worldly Goods*. Gollancz. 1937. 357 pp.
- JELLINEK, F.: *The Paris Commune of 1871*. Gollancz. 1937. 447 pp.
- JOSEPHSON, M.: *Zola and His Time*. Gollancz. 1929. 573 pp.
- MARRIOTT, SIR J. A. R.: *The Eastern Question*. Oxford U.P. 1924. 564 pp.
- MARRIOTT, SIR J. A. R., and ROBERTSON, SIR C. G.: *Prussia*. Oxford U.P. 1915. 460 pp.
- MEHRING, FRANZ.: *Karl Marx*. Lane. 1936. 575 pp.
- ROBERTSON, SIR C. G.: *Bismark*. 1918. 520 pp.
- SEIGNOBOS, C.: *Political History of Contemporary Europe since 1814*. Heinemann. 1901. 2 vols.

- SIMPSON, F. A.: *The Rise of Louis Napoleon*. New ed. Longmans. 1925. 384 pp.
- Louis Napoleon and the Recovery of France*. Longmans. 2nd ed. 1920. 396 pp.
- STEKLOFF, G. M.: *History of the First International*. Martin Lawrence. 1928. 463 pp.
- WOODWARD, E.: *Three Studies in European Conservatism*. Constable. 1929. 350 pp.

## CONTEMPORARY

- BAKER, P. J. N.: *The League of Nations at Work*. Nisbet. 1926. 135 pp.
- BARNES, J. S.: *Universal Aspects of Fascism*. William Norgate. 1928. 247 pp.
- CHURCHILL, W. S.: *The World Crisis*. Thornton Butterworth. 6 vols. 1923-31.
- CLARK, R. T.: *The Fall of the German Republic*. Allen and Unwin. 1935. 494 pp.
- COLE, G. D. H., and M.: *Intelligent Man's Review of Europe To-day*. Gollancz. 1933. 864 pp.
- CRUTWELL, C. R.: *A History of the Great War*. Oxford U.P. 2nd ed. 1936. 655 pp.
- DUTT, R. P.: *Fascism and Social Revolution*. Lawrence and Wishart. 1934. 296 pp.
- FINER, H.: *Mussolini's Italy*. Gollancz. 1935. 564 pp.
- GEORGE, D. LLOYD: *War Memoirs*. Nicholson and Watson. 1933-36. 6 vols.
- HARDY, G. M. G.: *Short History of International Affairs. 1920-1934*. R.I.I.A. 1934. 351 pp.
- HART, B. LIDDELL: *The War Outlined, 1914-18*. Faber and Faber. 1936. 259 pp.
- HEIDEN, K.: *A History of National Socialism*. Methuen. 1934. 370 pp.
- HEIDEN, K.: *Hitler*. Constable. 1936. 415 pp.
- JACKSON, J. H.: *The Post-War World*. Gollancz. 1935. 520 pp.
- KEYNES, J. M.: *Economic Consequences of the Peace*. Macmillan. 1919. 279 pp.
- LUDWIG, E.: *July, 1914*. Putnam. 1929. 226 pp.
- NICHOLSON, H.: *Peacemaking, 1919*. Constable. 1933. 378 pp.
- ROSENBERG, A.: *A History of Bolshevism*. Oxford U.P. 1934. 250 pp.
- RUSSELL, B.: *Freedom and Organization—A History of Political Thought. 1814-1914*. Allen and Unwin. 1934. 528 pp.
- SPENDER, J. A.: *Fifty Years of Europe*. Cassell. 1933. 436 pp.
- Great Britain—Empire and Commonwealth*. Cassell. 1936. 906 pp.
- TOYNBEE, A. J.: *Summary of International Affairs—1920 to date*. 17 vols (in progress).
- TROTSKY, L.: *History of the Russian Revolution*. Gollancz. 1934. 1149 pp.
- WEBB, S. and B.: *Soviet Communism*. Longmans. 1935. 2 vols.
- WEBSTER, C. K.: *The League of Nations in Theory and Practice*. Allen and Unwin. 1933. 320 pp.

- WHEELER, BENNETT, J. W.: Documents on International Affairs from 1928. 10 vols. (in progress).  
 ZIMMERN, A. E.: Prospects of Democracy. Chatto and Windus. 1929. 374 pp.  
 The League of Nations and the Rule of Law, 1918-35. Macmillan. 1936. 527 pp.

## ENGLISH HISTORY

### GENERAL.

- BELLOC, H.: History of England. Methuen. 1925. Several vols. 2nd ed. of vol. 1. 1926.  
 CHESTERTON, G. K.: A Short History of England. Chatto and Windus. 1917. 241 pp.  
 DAVIES, G.: Bibliography of British History. 1603-1714. Oxford U.P. 1928. 470 pp.  
 MACAULAY, T.: History of England, 1858-62.  
 POLLARD, A. F.: The Evolution of Parliament. Longmans, Green. 2nd ed. 1934. 459 pp.  
 READ-CONYERS (ed.): Bibliography of British History, 1485-1603. Oxford U.P. 492 pp.  
 TREVELYAN, G. M.: History of England. Longmans. 7th ed. 1929. 723 pp.

### EARLY AND MEDIEVAL

- BARNARD, F. P.: Medieval England (new ed. of the companion to English History). Oxford U.P. 1924. 654 pp.  
 COLLINGWOOD, R. G.: Roman Britain. Oxford U.P. 1932. 172 pp.  
 DAVIS, H. W. C.: England Under the Normans. 1904. Vol 2.  
 FREEMAN, E. A.: A Short History of the Norman Conquest. Oxford U.P. 3rd ed. 1896. 156 pp.  
 The Reign of William Rufus and the Accession of Henry I. 1882. 2 vols.  
 History of England, 1216-1379. New ed. 1920. 496 pp.  
 GREEN, J. R.: The Conquest of England. 1899. 2 vols.  
 HODGKIN, R. H.: The History of the Anglo-Saxons. Oxford U.P. 1935. 2 vols.  
 RAMSAY, SIR J. H.: The Angevin Empire—Reign of Henry II, Richard I, and John. 1903.  
 STUBBS, W.: Lectures on Early English History. Longmans. 1906. 391 pp.  
 TREVELYAN, G. M.: England in the Age of Wycliffe. Longmans. 2nd ed. 1909. 380 pp.

### SIXTEENTH CENTURY TO 1815

- BELLOC, H.: Cranmer. Cassell. 1931. 323 pp.  
 CARLYLE, T.: Oliver Cromwell. 1846-66.  
 CHURCHILL, W. S.: The Life of Marlborough. Harrap. 1934.  
 CLARK, G. N.: The Later Stuarts, 1660-1714. Oxford U.P. 1934. 482 pp.  
 GARDINER, S. R.: History of the Great Civil War, 1642-49. Longmans. 1894. 4 vols.  
 History of England from the Accession of James I to the Outbreak of Civil War. 1883-84. 10 vols.

- INNES, A. D.: England Under the Tudors. 1905.  
 NEALE, J. E.: Queen Elizabeth. Cape. 1934. 402 pp.  
 OGG, D.: England in the Reign of Charles II. Oxford U.P. 1934. 771 pp.  
 POLLARD, A. F.: Henry VIII. Longmans. 2nd ed. 1905. 470 pp.  
 Wolsey. Longmans. 1929. 393 pp.  
 SEEBOHM, F.: The Oxford Reformers of 1478. 1914. 331 pp.  
 STRACHEY, G. L.: Elizabeth and Essex. Chatto and Windus. 1928. 244 pp.  
 TREVELYAN, G. M.: England Under the Stuarts. 1904.

### NINETEENTH CENTURY TO TO-DAY

- ALLEN, B. M.: Gordon and the Sudan. Macmillan. 1931. 485 pp.  
 BEER, M.: History of British Socialism. Bell. 1919. 2 vols.  
 COLE, G. D. H.: A Short History of the British Working Class Movement. Allen and Unwin, 1932. 3 vols.  
 ERVINE, ST. J.: Parnell. Benn. 1928. 340 pp.  
 GARVIN, J. L.: Life of Joseph Chamberlain. Macmillan. 1932.  
 GARRATT, G. T.: Lord Brougham. Macmillan. 1935. 354 pp.  
 GUEDALLA, P.: Lord Palmerston. Benn. 1926. 501 pp.  
 HALÉVY, ELIE.: The History of the English People in the Nineteenth Century. T. Fisher Unwin. 1924. 5 vols.  
 HAMMOND, J. L.: Charles James Fox. Methuen. 1903. 370 pp.  
 HARDIE, F.: The Political Influence of Queen Victoria. Oxford U.P. 1935. 258 pp.  
 JACKSON, J. H.: England Since the Industrial Revolution. Gollancz. 1936. 312 pp.  
 LECKY, W. E. H.: History of England in the Eighteenth Century. Pub. 1878-90. 8 vols.  
 MARTIN, B. K.: The Triumph of Lord Palmerston. Allen and Unwin. 1924. 259 pp.  
 MILLIN, S. G.: Cecil Rhodes. Chatto and Windus. 1933. 389 pp.  
 MONYPENNY, W. F., and BUCKLE, G. E.: Life of Disraeli. John Murray. 1927. 2 vols.  
 MORLEY, J.: Life of Gladstone. Macmillan. 3 vols.  
 NAMIER, L. B.: The Structure of Politics at the Accession of George III. Macmillan. 1929. 2 vols.  
 REITZ, D.: Commando. Faber and Faber. 1929. 331 pp.  
 TEMPERLEY, H.: George Canning. 1926. 293 pp.  
 THOMPSON, E., and GARRATT, E.: The Rise and Fulfilment of British Rule in India. Macmillan. 1924. 690 pp.  
 TREVELYAN, G. M.: Lord Grey of the Reform Bill. Longmans. 2nd ed. 1929. 413 pp.  
 TREVELYAN, SIR OTTO: The Early History of Charles James Fox. Longmans. New ed. 1908. 524 pp.



- TURBERVILLE, A. S. (ed.): *Johnson's England*. Oxford U.P. 1933. 2 vols.  
 WEBSTER, C. K.: *The Foreign Policy of Castlereagh*. Bell. 2nd ed. 1934. 618 pp.  
 YOUNG, G. M. (ed.): *Early Victorian England*. Oxford U.P. 1934. 2 vols.

### RUSSIAN HISTORY

- KLUCHEVSKY, V. O.: *History of Russia*. Dent. E. P. Dutton, N.Y. 1911-31. 5 vols.  
 MIRSKY, D.: *History of Russia*. Cresset Press.  
 POKROVSKY, M. M.: *History of Russia—From the Earliest Times to the Rise of Commercial Capitalism*. Martin Lawrence. 1932. 383 pp.  
 PARES, B.: *Russia and Reform*, 1907.  
 RALSTON, W. R. S.: *Early Russian History*, 1894.  
 SCHUYLER, E.: *Peter the Great*, 1884 vol. 2s.

### AMERICAN HISTORY

- BARTLETT, W. H.: *History of the United States of America*, 1861-63. 2 vols.  
 BEARD, C. and M.: *The Rise of American Civilization*. Cape. 1927. 2 vols.  
 COREY, L.: *The Decline of American Capitalism*. Lane. 622 pp. 1935.  
 DORFMAN, J.: *Thorstein Veblen and His America*. Gollancz. 1934. 556 pp.  
 MORISON, S. E.: *The Oxford History of the United States*. Oxford U.P. 1927. 2 vols.  
 TREVELYAN, SIR OTTO.: *The American Revolution*. Longmans. New ed. 1905-16. 7 vols.  
 WINDSOR, J.: *Narrative and Critical History of America*. 1886-89. 8 vols.

### ECONOMIC HISTORY

- CLAPHAM, J. H.: *Economic Development of France and Germany*. Cambridge U.P. 1928. 420 pp.  
 DAY, C.: *History of Commerce*. Longmans. 1922. 676 pp.  
 HOBSON, J. A.: *The Evolution of Modern Capitalism*. Walter Scott. 1926. 510 pp.  
 KNOWLES, L. C. A.: *Economic Developments in the Nineteenth Century: France, Russia, Germany, United States*. Routledge. 1932. 368 pp.  
 LAWTON, L.: *Economic History of Soviet Russia*. Macmillan. 1932. 2 vols.  
 LIPPINCOTT, J.: *Economic Development of the United States*. Appleton (N.Y.). 3rd ed. 1933. 734 pp.  
 MUMFORD, L.: *Technics and Civilization*. Routledge. 1934. 495 pp.  
 PIRENNE, H.: *Economic and Social History of Medieval Europe*. Kegan Paul 1936. 243 pp.  
 WEBER, M.: *General Economic History*. Allen and Unwin. 1927. 401 pp.

### ENGLISH ECONOMIC HISTORY

- ASHLEY, W. J.: *The Economic Organization of England*. Longmans. 1914. 213 pp.  
 ASHTON, T. S.: *Iron and Steel in the Industrial Revolution*. Longmans. 1924. 265 pp.  
 BEALES, H. L.: *The Industrial Revolution*. Longmans. 1928. 90 pp.  
 BLAND, BROWN, and TAWNEY: *Select Documents in English Economic History*. Bell. 1933.  
 CLAPHAM, J. H.: *An Economic History of England*. Vol. 1. *The Early Railway Age*. Vol. 2. *Free Trade and Steel*. Cambridge U.P. 1930.  
 CUNNINGHAM, W.: *The Growth of English Industry and Commerce*. 3 vols. Cambridge U.P. 1922.  
 ENGELS, F.: *The Condition of the Working Class in England in 1844*. Sonnenschein. 1892. 298 pp.  
 FAY, J. B.: *Great Britain from Adam Smith to the Present Day*. 3rd ed. 1932.  
 HAMMOND, J. L. and B.: *The Age of the Chartists*. Longmans. 1930. 386 pp.  
*The Rise of Modern Industry*. Methuen. 4th ed. 1934. 280 pp.  
*The Skilled Labourer*. Longmans. New ed. 1933. 397 pp.  
*The Town Labourer*. Longmans. New ed. 1933. 342 pp.  
*The Village Labourer*. Longmans. 1927. 339 pp.  
 HUTCHINGS, B. L. and HARRISON, A.: *A History of Factory Legislation*. King. 3rd ed. 1926. 298 pp.  
 HUTT, G. A.: *The Condition of the Working Class in Britain*. Martin Lawrence. 1933. 272 pp.  
 JUSSELAND, J. J.: *English Wayfaring Life in the Fourteenth Century*. Unwin. Rev. ed. 1920. 464 pp.  
 KNOWLES, L. C. A.: *The Industrial and Commercial Revolution in Great Britain*. Routledge. 1921. 420 pp.  
 MANTOUX, PAUL: *The Industrial Revolution in the Eighteenth Century*. Cape. 1928. 539 pp.  
 MORRIS, G. W. and WOOD, L. S.: *The Golden Fleece. An Introduction to the Industrial History of England*. Oxford U.P. 1922. 224 pp.  
 PIERS PLOWMAN SERIES: *Social and Economic Histories from the Earliest Times to the Present Day*. 7 vols.  
 REES, J. F.: *A Short Fiscal and Financial History of England*. Methuen. 1921. 245 pp.  
*A Social and Industrial History of England, 1850-1918*. Methuen. 5th ed. 1932. 197 pp.  
 TAWNEY, R. H.: *Religion and the Rise of Capitalism*. Murray. 1926. 339 pp.  
 AND POWER, EILEEN: *Tudor Economic Documents*. Longmans. 1924. 3 vols.  
 WILMORE, A.: *Industrial Britain, A Survey*. Harrap. 1930. 365 pp.

# **ARCHAEOLOGY**

## CONTENTS

|   | PAGE               |
|---|--------------------|
| STUDY GUIDE    GENERAL ARCHAEOLOGY . . . . .            | 5163               |
| QUESTIONS    ARCHAEOLOGY . . . . .                      | 5166               |
| READING LIST    ARCHAEOLOGY . . . . .                   | 5168               |
| General Introductions . . . . .                         | 5168               |
| More Advanced Books on Special Subjects . . . . .       | 5168               |
| CHART            SYNOPTIC CHART OF PREHISTORY . . . . . | <i>facing</i> 5168 |

# STUDY GUIDE

## GENERAL. ARCHAEOLOGY

ARCHAEOLOGY in its most restricted sense is the investigation into the "history" of periods previous in time to the earliest historical ages. Thus Archaeology forms an integral part of many other studies. It is the science on which Anthropology and Primitive Sociology alike are based. By it the evolution of the earliest forms of Architecture and Art can be observed. It is important, too, in so far as it demonstrates the first stages in the development of every human achievement or activity.

It is rather in conjunction with such studies as art, anthropology or the like that Archaeology is usually studied by junior students; in these connections the available information will be found concisely placed before the reader in the appropriate article: but there is adequate information in the *World Book* also to give an insight into the method of the science and a synoptic view of the principal discoveries made.

Archaeologists have been called "pick and shovel historians" because it is their function to reconstruct parts of the world's history from discoveries made either on the surface of the ground or by excavation. The remains of the most ancient men are buried generally in the gravels which were deposited along the sides of prehistoric rivers belonging to the period known as the River Drift Period. Later civilizations are represented by finds made on the surface of the earth or buried a few inches under it, since within the last seven thousand years or more the greater part of the earth has remained unchanged in form.

Within the last hundred years great strides have been made in the study of the subject. Previous to that time, objects from the Stone Age were recognized, but their purpose and method of construction remained unknown. To-day, as a result of intensive research and painstaking excavation on a number of sites, it is possible to study Archaeology in periods, each of which represents a distinctive civilization, known to us as separate entities usually by the difference in the material which was used in the manufacture of the implements and weapons. No definite limit in time is set to the point at which Archaeology ends and History begins, but it may generally be said that the point is marked by the beginning of written records.

Two of the most important facts which have emerged are, first, that the same stages of civilization have been achieved at different times in different parts of the world, and secondly that these prehistoric civilizations, contrary to the older theories that culture started with the historic period, were, in fact, periods of real culture in which within the limit of the material to hand great strides were made in the evolution of the Arts, the Science of Government, and the development of social life and civil organization.

There are two possible methods of approach to the study, one by investigating the archaeology of specific countries, the other by studying the various periods into which, as mentioned above, it has been divided. The second method is in fact an almost necessary introduction to the first, for in some countries there are

traces of only a few of the cultures known to have existed, whilst certain countries show individual peculiarities. The main article on Archaeology gives a general idea of the field to be covered, with special reference to the prehistory of Egypt, Palestine, Asia Minor, Greece, and Great Britain.

The earliest of the prehistoric periods is known as the **STONE AGE**, which extends in time from the dawn of man until first copper and then bronze were introduced. It takes its name from the fact that the only material available at that time to primitive man was stone, and the culture is marked by implements and weapons manufactured from the flint nodules which are commonly found in chalk country and elsewhere. The references in the index to **STONE AGE** and **FLINT IMPLEMENTS** will make the position clearer.

The Stone Age does not represent a single civilization, but rather a very large number which have been given various terms more or less descriptive of them. So the earliest is the Eolithic Age, or dawn of the Stone Age, from the Greek words for "dawn" and "stone." The next is the Old Stone Age or Palaeolithic Age, which is divided into a number of cultures. The evidence for these periods, extending perhaps over 50,000 or more years, is confined to discoveries made in the River Drift gravels and in caves which were inhabited from time to time by prehistoric man, particularly a number which have been fully explored in France and Spain. **ANTHROPOLOGY**, **STONE AGE**, **FLINT IMPLEMENTS**, and **EARTHWORKS** are the principal headings under which references will be found in the index additional to the material found in the article on Archaeology. See also **EGYPT, ANCIENT**.

The New Stone Age or Neolithic Period is distinguished from the preceding not by the difference in the material but rather in a difference in the method of its treatment, for the remains of this civilization, which may or may not have been a single one, are scattered over the face of the earth, many of them being above ground. A high religious and tribal consciousness appears to have marked these peoples, whilst their implements show a marked advance on the cruder examples of the preceding cultures.

After the Stone Age there is a transition to one in which bronze was worked in manufacture. Since bronze is not found by itself but is an alloy of copper, it follows that the use of copper must have preceded the use of bronze, but unfortunately there is very little evidence of a copper age in any part of the world, although that does not justify us in denying that one existed. The use of bronze was followed in the course of time, sometimes a mere 1500 years—in other parts of the world several thousand years—by the discovery of Iron, which gives its name to the most recent of the archaeological periods, the Early Iron Age.

One fact must be borne in mind in studying each and all of these periods, namely, that there is no clearly cut distinction between one age and the succeeding one. The use of bronze, for instance, did not end suddenly at a time when that metal was supplanted by iron. Even among primitive peoples trade was widely carried on and iron must have been known long before it was widely used. Even when the new metal had become well-known bronze also must have been used at the same time. Moreover, although excavation shows that the general trend of civilization was by the penetration of new cultures moving, for instance, over Europe from East to West, even if that is allowed we should still expect to find conqueror and conquered living side by side, the one learning much from the civilization of the other.

The **STONE AGE** and **IRON AGE** are both treated separately, while additional information will be found in the references given in the index. The material on **BRONZE AGE** is chiefly contained in the article on **ARCHAEOLOGY** and in that on **PREHISTORIC BRITAIN**. As regards the study of the subject country by country, the last-mentioned article gives an outline of the principal periods and their remains as discovered in Great Britain. The articles on the English, Welsh, and Scottish counties deal in almost every case with the principal remains visible to-day. Together these form an almost complete survey of the subject as regards Britain. In the **Dominions Volume** also there are separate articles devoted to the **ARCHAEOLOGY** of Australia, Ireland, India, and South Africa, all of which are particularly significant. The **Archaeology of America** is covered by the references given under the heading **AZTEC** in the historical index. **Egyptology**, which in itself is an almost self-contained and special branch of **Archaeology**, is fully surveyed in the article on **Egypt**. The student is referred also to the entries shown under the index headings **AEGEAN CIVILIZATION**, **ASSYRIA**, **BABYLONIA**, and **GREECE**.

One further fact will become apparent from the consideration of the data recorded in these articles, not only that the periods recorded were not co-extensive in different countries, but also that the cultures dependent on the materials available to primitive man persisted in some cases until a much later date. As an instance of this, it is said that the **Tasmanian Race**, which has only just become extinct, was an example of a race living in a **Stone Age** similar to the **Palaeolithic Age** in Britain, whilst the present **ABORIGINES** of Australia have achieved a culture similar in many ways to that of Britain's **New Stone Age**, when primitive cultivation and the keeping of cattle seem first to have been attempted.

# QUESTIONS

## ARCHAEOLOGY

1. Outline the distinguishing features of any three of the civilizations which were established in Britain before the advent of the Romans.

Pages 3530, 3532, 3533. See also articles on Stone Age and Iron Age, and the picture on page 4091.

2. Salisbury Plain has been called the metropolis of the Stone Age in Britain. To what extent is this true? What are the principal districts outside Wiltshire in which traces of Stone Age civilization have been discovered?

Pages 4480b, 4481a. See articles on Prehistoric Britain and Wiltshire. See also pages 2854b, 2926b, 3075a, 3202b, 3948b.

3. "The Palaeolithic Age did not consist of one but of many cultures." Which are the three principal cultures usually classified under this heading? Describe the principal characteristics by which the flint implements belonging to each are known.

Page 4092a. See also page 185a.

4. What light has been thrown by Archaeology on the science of Anthropology?

See article on Anthropology, particularly 184b, and 185. See also articles on Archaeology, Geology, and Stone Age.

5. Trace the growth and development of hilltop fortresses in Britain.

Pages 3532b, 3533a. See also the article on Earthworks.

6. Enumerate the principal remains of the Bronze Age and the early Iron Age respectively.

Page 3533.

7. Describe the three principal groups of stone monuments. For what purpose was each of these raised?

Pages 4090-4092, 2969a. See also article on Prehistoric Britain.

8. Compare Stone Age culture in England with that in any two other countries.

See the whole of the article on Archaeology, also pages 4623b, 4843a, 4939 *et seq.*

9. Describe some of the principal characteristics of the Prehistoric Iron Age, and show how this culture varied in different parts of the world.

Pages 2230, 2232b, 4845a, 2226, and the whole of the article on Archaeology. See also page 2956 for the Iron Age in Assyria.

10. "Archaeology is a product of the last hundred years." Name the outstanding discoveries and archaeologists associated with the early history of the subject.

Pages 220b, 221a.

11. "The most important archaeological site in the world is Greece." How far is this statement true? Describe the light which has been thrown on early culture by discoveries in that country.

Pages 222b, 224b, 225a. See also article on Greece and page 1837b. See also index references in the Historic sectional index under Aegean Civilization, Crete, Mycenae.

12. Describe the culture of the Aztecs in America.

Pages 226b, 2753b, 2756b, 3065a. See also article on Aztecs, 2019b, for a description of their writing, and page 3888a for the place of their sculpture in the history of Art.

13. What were the outstanding events in the history of Egypt prior to 1500 B.C.? Pages 1357b, 1358a.

14. It has been said that the beginning of the second millennium B.C. was the turning point in the history of the world. Discuss this with reference to the principal civilizations known to have been existing at that time and 500 years later.

See the Synoptic Chart of Prehistory, and the articles on Prehistoric Britain, Ancient Egypt, Stone Age, and Archaeology.

15. Describe the road system of Britain, (a) before the Roman Conquest, (b) as laid down by the Romans.

Pages 3530b, 3532a. See also the articles on Roman Britain and on Pilgrim's Way.



# READING LIST

## ARCHAEOLOGY

### GENERAL INTRODUCTION

With particular reference to the Archaeology of Britain.

British Museum:

Guide to the Antiquities of the Stone Age. 1926.

Guide to the Antiquities of the Bronze Age. 1920.

Guide to the Antiquities of the Early Iron Age. 1925.

CRAWFORD, O. G. S.: *Man and His Past*. Oxford University Press. 1921. 244 pp. 10s. 6d.

FALLAIZE, E. N.: *Origins of Civilization*. Benn's Sixpenny Library.

FELLOWS, ARNOLD: *The Wayfarer's Companion*. Oxford University Press. 1937. 306 pp. 6s.

HALL, H. R.: *The Ancient History of the Near East*. Methuen.

HARRISON, H. S.: *From Stone to Steel*. Horniman Museum. 1936. 98 pp. 6d.

HOLMES, T. RICE: *Ancient Britain*. Oxford University Press. 1936. 784 pp. 36s. net.

KENDRICK, T. D., and HAWKES, C. F. C.: *Archaeology in England and Wales*. Methuen.

MACALISTER, R. A. S.: *Ancient Ireland*. Methuen.

MYERS, J. L.: *The Dawn of History*. Thornton Butterworth. 1933. 256 pp. 2s. 6d.

QUENNELL, MARJORIE, and C. H. B.: *Everyday Life in the Old Stone Age*. Batsford. 122 pp.

*Everyday Life in the New Stone, Bronze, and Early Iron Ages*. Batsford. 120 pp.

SMITH, REGINALD A.: *Flints—A Manual for Beginners*. British Museum. 1926. 6d.

WINDLE, B. C. A.: *Remains of the Prehistory Age in England*. Methuen. 1904. 320 pp. (O.P.)

### MORE ADVANCED BOOKS ON SPECIAL SUBJECTS

BUDGE, E. A. W.: *Dwellers on the Nile*. Religious Tract Society. 360 pp. 1926. 7s. 6d.

*Babylonian Life and History*: Religious Tract Society. 1925. 272 pp. 7s. 6d.

*Introductory Guide to the Egyptian Collections in the British Museum*. 1930. 460 pp. 2s. 6d.

CAPPER, D. P.: *The Vikings of Britain*. Allen and Unwin. 220 pp.

CHEWINGS, CHARLES: *Back in the Stone Age*. (Deals with the Australian Aborigines.) Angus and Robertson, Sydney. 162 pp.

COX, R. HIPPISEY: *The Green Roads of England*. Methuen. 10s. 6d.

CUNNINGTON, R. H.: *Stonehenge and its Date*. Methuen. 5s.

DELAPORTE, L.: *Mesopotamia—The Babylonian and Assyrian Civilizations*. Kegan, Paul. 1925. 371 pp. 16s.

GRINSELL, L. V.: *The Ancient Burial Mounds of England*. Methuen. 240 pp. 12s. 6d.

HANCOCK, P. S. P.: *Mesopotamian Archaeology*.

KENDRICK, T. D.: *The County Archaeologies*. Edited by T. D. Kendrick. Methuen. Each 10s. 6d.

1. *Middlesex and London*. By C. E. Vulliamy.

2. *Kent*. By R. R. Jessup.

3. *Berkshire*. By Harold Peake.

4. *Somerset*. By D. O. Dobson.

5. *Cornwall*. By H. O'Neill Hencken.

6. *Yorkshire*. By F. and H. W. Elgee.

7. *Sussex*. By Cecil Curwen (12s. 6d.).

MUNRO, R.: *The Lake Dwellings of Europe*. Cassell. 1890. (O.P.)

PETRIE, SIR FLINDERS: *The Hill Figures of England*. Royal Anthropological Institute. 1926. 5s.

PETRIE, W. M. F.: *A History of Egypt*.

SHORTER, ALAN: *Everyday Life in Ancient Egypt*.

# SYNOPSIS CHARTS OF PREHISTORY

| B.C.          | GEOLOGICAL PERIOD   | NAME OF CULTURE   | DISTINGUISHING FEATURES  |
|---------------|---|---|--|
| (1)<br>50,000 | Pliocene  | Eolith.   | Flint implements found in gravel beds of the river drift, and occasionally elsewhere. The flints are roughly flaked and, in the main, rough chippings from flint nodules, hardly to be distinguished from flaking by natural process. Eoliths show no signs of civilization  |
| (2)<br>40,000 | Pleistocene   | Lower Palaeolithic  | Roughly flaked flint implements, particularly those manufactured from the core of the nodule rather than the flakes, the hand axe, or coup de poing. Steeply implements usually retain the original crust. These are found in the gravel beds of the Somme, together with fossil remains of the sabre-toothed tiger and prehistoric elephant   |
| (3)<br>20,000 | "   | Stripped  | Still roughly flaked implements made from the core, but showing greatly improved workmanship. The hand-axe, oval or pear-shaped, remains the predominant weapon, but roughly-worked similar implements to those of the Chelles type but of finer workmanship, a growing sense of symmetry and a truer edge   |
| (4)<br>15,000 | "   | St. Acheul  | Men of the Neanderthal type, dwelling in caves, as well as camping on the river banks as did men of all the preceding cultures. Few hand-axes are found, rather, implements are manufactured from flakes struck off the flint nodule, such as spear heads, scrapers, and knives. It may have been men of this culture who inhabited Kent's Cavern, Torquay, and other caves in Britain |
| (5)<br>15,000 | "   | Upper Palaeolithic  | Beautifully manufactured flint implements, including lance heads, arrow heads, scrapers, etc. Bone needles appear for the first time. Traces of this culture, including figures of reindeer worked in bone, have been found near the Gresswell Crag, Derbyshire  |
| 10,000†       | Pleistocene to Holocene   | Solutre and Aurignac  | The highest degree of culture known in Palaeolithic days. Well-flaked flint implements of every kind, and many of bone also. Religion and art apparently well developed, as shown by coloured wall paintings in caves  |
| BRITAIN       |   |   |  |
| 5000-4000     | Coming of Neolithic man<br>Flint implements made from core and flakes<br>The first of the trackways along the line of the Pilgrim's Way and Icknield Way  | Egypt<br>"Predynastic" period<br>Egypt divided into a number of warring kingdoms, each well advanced in civilization. Flint implements and Stone Age culture  | INDIA AND THE FAR EAST<br>Neolithic civilization well developed  |
| 4000-3000     | Advance of Neolithic man along the chalk downs to Salisbury Plain, and westward and northward over the high ground<br>Earliest hill-top fortresses<br>Flint implements including axes, spear heads, borers, and scrapers, a few being ground and polished | Foundation of the first dynasty by King Menes. Writing invented. Beginning of national organization, and in production of metal<br>The "Old Kingdom" (2900-2400)<br>Pyramids of Gizeh<br>Capital of the Pharaohs at Memphis | Assyria<br>Early Bronze Age. Implements of rough manufacture, but finer using artistic   |
| 3000-2000     | Height of Neolithic civilization<br>The Long Barrows<br>Ground and polished flint implements of every kind, including beautifully fashioned arrow heads. Some picks and other implements of horn  | Early Bronze Age in Crete<br>Rudely-fashioned swords; art of decoration at least known in its rudiments   | Highly-developed civilization in India, with well-built houses and great skill in art (Mohenjodaro excavations)<br>Chalcolithic (Indus) culture<br>Indus civilization at its height; introduction of bronze<br>Bronze Age in Hungary   |

## WAR AND DEFENCE

## CONTENTS

|  | PAGE     |
|--|----------|
| <b>STUDY GUIDE</b> DEFENCE . . . . .                               | 5171     |
| Introduction . . . . .   | 5171     |
| Historical Consideration . . . . .                                 | 5172     |
| Naval Defence . . . . .  | 5173     |
| The Study of Defence . . . . .                                     | 5174     |
| Rank in Navy Army, and Air Force . . . . .                         | 5174     |
| Table of Relative Rank . . . . .                                   | 5175     |
| <br><b>READING LIST</b> MILITARY, NAVAL, AND AIR HISTORY . . . . . | <br>5176 |
| General Books . . . . .  | 5176     |
| The World War . . . . .  | 5176     |
| Historical Studies . . . . .                                       | 5176     |

# STUDY GUIDES

## DEFENCE

### *INTRODUCTION*

THE armed forces of any nation are to-day known as its defence forces, for, at a time when the world has attained to a high degree of civilization, and public opinion has an influence which is even more potent than that exercised by writers, no nation desires to be stigmatized as a wanton aggressor or even as a possible aggressor. Yet the fact that attack is often the best form of defence makes it necessary for even the most peace-seeking nation to possess weapons designed solely with a view to their attacking properties. Therefore, the student of defence must also become the student of attack and of war in all its phases.

The history of defence has its beginning in the dawn of CIVILIZATION, for one of man's first problems was to defend himself against the wild animals which were so much better armed by nature than he was himself. Hence we have the invention of the SLING, SPEAR, and SWORD. But men were not content merely to defend themselves against wild animals, they began to fight among themselves and were forced to defend themselves against the deadly weapons they had invented. So came the SHIELD and the HELMET, and other parts of ARMOUR, and, on a larger scale, the FORT. There was, of course, a corresponding perfection of attacking weapons. The CHARIOT, and mounted man carrying a LANCE or heavily armed CAVALRY, proved irresistible until the organization of bowmen and spearmen together made it possible to break the headlong rush of the attackers. The fort or CASTLE provided a much more difficult problem, to which the only answer was a SIEGE, sometimes shortened with the aid of the BATTERING RAM, until the invention of GUNPOWDER. Gunpowder was first used only with primitive CANNON or ARQUEBUS, but later was used for GUNS which could be fired from the hand or shoulder, e.g. the matchlock and flintlock among other kinds of MUSKET and the BLUNDERBUSS and primitive PISTOL. The musket remained the chief weapon of war for many generations but was, in the nineteenth century, superseded by the breech-loading RIFLE, an improvement which was made possible by a corresponding improvement in the type of BULLET and EXPLOSIVE. It was at this time, too, that the BOMB proved its value in close fighting against massed opponents. The muzzle loaded cannon also became obsolete and was replaced by many types of big-gun generally classed together as ARTILLERY or ORDNANCE. The guns varied in size and were supplied with AMMUNITION generally known as SHELLS, which were adapted to the type of work they were expected to perform. So some shells contained SHRAPNEL, others a high explosive such as T.N.T. This latter was used against trenches which had to be resorted to in order to escape the enormous loss of life arising from steady and concentrated rifle-fire. This fire was later reinforced by that of the quick-firing MACHINE GUN, an early British type being the GATLING GUN, and for close attacking the REVOLVER was valuable.

There had to be some answer to this predominance of fire strength or armies would be rendered immobile. It came with the introduction first of the ARMoured

CAR, and secondly of the TANK which could surmount or break through most obstacles. Further development of the machine-gun and the improvement of ammunition through the study of BALLISTICS led to the introduction of the anti-tank gun, which considerably reduced the value of the tank as a weapon of attack. The value of one modern attacking weapon, however, the AEROPLANE, has not yet been neutralized through the discovery of a proper defensive weapon. The Zeppelin and other forms of DIRIGIBLE offered a large target and were filled with highly inflammable gas, hydrogen. The tracer bullet spelt doom to them. The only real reply to one AIR RAID, however, is another air raid. In Britain the ROYAL AIR FORCE attends to air defence in the main. During the present century nations at war have resorted to the use of POISON GAS. It is, however, a weapon which has been condemned as inhuman, and it has been renounced by all civilized nations. But fear of it is ever present and all nations have vast stocks of gas-masks.

The problem of defence as considered from the aspect of organization has its historical basis. Even from the earliest times there was some attempt at the organization of armed forces. The Romans divided their army into COHORTS and LEGIONS, whilst the Emperor had his own PRAETORIAN GUARD. In England the first army was organized by Alfred and was known as the FYRD. It persisted until the introduction of the FEUDAL SYSTEM by William the Conqueror. The Middle Ages saw the rise of two bodies of professional soldiers in the Near East, the JANIZARIES, who served the Ottoman Turks, and the MAMELUKES, who established a dynasty in Egypt. In Europe professional fighting men who dedicated their lives to the Conquest of Palestine were the KNIGHTS HOSPITALLERS OF ST. JOHN and the TEMPLARS. The order of KNIGHTHOOD as established in almost every country of Europe was one which owed war service to the feudal overlord. The knights were heavily armed and for a long period the CAVALRY was the main attacking force in the early medieval armies. The knights were served by Esquires or squires, who also belonged to the order of CHIVALRY, but were too young to be made knights. The cavalry were supported by INFANTRY such as the YEOMEN OF THE GUARD, the only medieval body of men which remains to-day.

The ARMY as we know it really dates from the time of James II, who formed his forces into REGIMENTS distinguished by a uniform. Much of the material which he introduced into his army had been formed during the REBELLION OF 1642, when the opponents were known as CAVALIERS and ROUNDHEADS. The army is formed of divisions which are made up of BRIGADES. Regiments are formed of BATTALIONS, etc.

Recruitment for the British Army has nominally always been voluntary except during a part of the WORLD WAR when CONSCRIPTION was introduced. Private citizens did at one time suffer from the activities of the PRESS GANG, which seized recruits both for army and navy. The standing army has a reserve which may come under the headings of YEOMANRY, VOLUNTEERS or TERRITORIAL ARMY. The ranks in both a reserve and professional army are the same, GENERAL, COLONEL, SERGEANT, etc. Most of these names have been used in the British Army for centuries, though the use of certain ranks as CORNET and ENSIGN has been discontinued of recent years.

### *HISTORICAL CONSIDERATION*

The study of defence to be adequate must take in the consideration of the history of nations, including wars and even single battles, and the lives of Kings, Generals

and leaders. This historical study shows us defence in action. Without it we cannot appreciate the influence which may be exerted by discipline, enthusiasm, terrain and tactics and the numerous *imponderabilia* which have from time to time brought the best conceived schemes to frustration. The labours of ALFRED, who organized Britain against the Danes, of WILLIAM I, who introduced the FEUDAL SYSTEM, of HENRY II, who introduced scutage, of JAMES II, of MARLBOROUGH, WELLINGTON, etc., not only affected the general course of history, they had long-lasting effects upon the methods of defence employed in Britain. It is not only English history which must be studied. CAESAR, HANNIBAL, ALEXANDER, XERXES, CHARLEMAGNE, MAXIMILIAN, SIGISMUND, LOUIS XIV, CONDE, ATTLA, GRANT, GENGHIS KHAN, NAPOLEON, and numerous others by their handling of war contributed to the success or failure of their armies. Battles such as MARATHON and HASTINGS have been decisive in themselves. At other times a long campaign has been necessary. It is clear that though numbers are often decisive, discipline and training may be even more important, hence the rise of military races forced for reasons of defence to institute universal military service. These have existed at all times, the SPARTANS, RAJPUTS, COSSACKS, and ZULUS are examples.

#### NAVAL DEFENCE

Naval warfare can hardly be said to have begun with the early CORACLE, which was used merely as a means of transporting armed men. Naval warfare, as such, may be considered to have begun in the Mediterranean. Egypt and Phoenicia were naval powers and introduced the GALLEY, which was driven by oars and sails. Those with two banks of oars were known as BIREMES, those with three banks as TRIREMES. Often the galley had a curved and protruding prow known as a RAM, with which the enemy ship could be rammed and holed. In warfare the Greeks used a burning substance known as GREEK FIRE which was poured from a tower on to the deck of the enemy. The galley remained the principal warship in the Mediterranean until DON JOHN OF AUSTRIA defeated the Turks at Lepanto in the sixteenth century. Though there had often been naval engagements between English and French ships in the Channel before the reign of Henry VIII, they were merchant ships carrying soldiers and the ships usually grappled immediately for hand to hand fighting. Sometimes, however, one would stand off and conduct a running fight, the bowmen firing arrows, and a SLING which threw heavy stones being used in an attempt to hole the enemy. It was HENRY VIII who first introduced the Battleship which had castles erected in the forepeak for men firing ARQUEBUSES and was fitted to carry bombards, the only form of ORDNANCE then used as permanent armament. It may be said that the NAVY came into being at this time. At the end of the sixteenth century the seas and oceans were infested with PIRATES, BUCCANEERS, and PRIVATEERS, which, with more or less open disregard of law, waged indiscriminate war on merchant shipping. This state of affairs lasted for a century and continued to a lesser extent into the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries. It was the defeat of the ARMADA, the greatest navy yet known, which established England as a naval power. The decisive character of that defeat was to a great extent due to the use of FIRESHIPS, which were a form of tactics which did not become obsolete until the introduction of steam. In spite of a decline in naval power during the Stuart period due to the parsimony of Parliament, there were advances in design, and the FRIGATE and variously other rated BATTLESHIPS

made their appearance. A notable advance in SHIPS and SHIPBUILDING came with the discovery of steam, though sail was not completely abandoned until the end of the nineteenth century. Steam propulsion allowed for an increase in armament, and a radical change in design, so that ships rarely indulged in close combat and the importance of MARINES declined. SAILORS on most ships taking charge of the defence. The invention of certain weapons of attack led to variation in the design of ships. The discovery of the TORPEDO led to the introduction of TORPEDO BOATS which were later followed by (Torpedo-boat) DESTROYERS. The SUBMARINE was followed by the invention of the submarine-chaser, a variety of DESTROYER, the MINE in various forms including the depth-charge, and the PARAVANE, though this was also an anti-mine device, and the Q SHIP. The MONITOR, first used during the American Civil War, lost much of its value when minefields could be laid scientifically, though the introduction of the mine-layers was balanced by the introduction of the mine-sweepers. The great advance in GUNNERY, to some extent due to the invention of RANGE-FINDERS, led to the introduction of larger and larger Battleships which, owing to their size and armament, are accompanied by CRUISERS of greater speed. The FLEET has many other elements, but none more important to-day than the AIRCRAFT CARRIER, which was the Navy's answer to the introduction of the aerial BOMB into naval warfare. The addition of the anti-aircraft gun to the forms of ARTILLERY available has also been made use of by the Navy.

In general matters of armament must also be considered in relation to treaties, *ententes* and alliances. INTERNATIONAL LAW forbids the use of POISON GAS and provides for the treatment of PRISONERS OF WAR and the RED CROSS and similar organizations. Such treaties as that for the RENUNCIATION OF WAR and those on DISARMAMENT and the limitation of ARMAMENTS, some of which arise out of the LEAGUE OF NATIONS, some out of treaties as those of VERSAILLES and TRIANON, must also receive consideration.

### **THE STUDY OF DEFENCE**

The value to be derived by students from examination of Military History depends not so much upon careful study of facts and operations of war, nor upon accurate knowledge of the sequence of events, but upon tracing out the underlying principles—their observance or breach—which led to success or failure, and in discovering how far changes in modern armament, equipment, means of transportation and industry will increase, modify, or neutralize their effect.

Certain of these principles, notably concentration of force and economy of force, are directly opposed, and only a commander who can achieve a correct balance between them will succeed.

From a study of past military history, the student can learn how the great commanders of the past maintained a steady course between conflicting principles.

### **RANK IN NAVY, ARMY, AND AIR FORCE**

The system upon which depends the seniority of commissioned officers, warrant officers and non-commissioned officers of the Royal Navy, Army, and Royal Air Force when working together, is known as "relative rank." Relative rank is not affected by any local rank conferred by a colonial government.

Commissioned officers of the three Services of equal rank (see table below) take precedence according to the date of appointment to their present rank—if the



dates of appointment are the same, the Naval Officer ranks senior to the Army or Air Force Officer, and the Army Officer as senior to the Royal Air Force Officer.

Officers of the Royal Marines rank, according to seniority, with officers of the Army of the same title, and for ceremonial purposes in Indian waters and territory, officers of the Royal Indian Navy rank with, but immediately after, officers of the Army of corresponding rank and seniority.

TABLE OF RELATIVE RANK

| ROYAL NAVY   | ARMY              | ROYAL AIR FORCE   |
|--|-------------------|---|
| Admiral of the Fleet   | Field-Marshal     | Marshal of the Royal Air Force                                |
| Admiral  | General           | Air Chief-Marshal   |
| Vice-Admiral   | Lieut.-General    | Air Marshal   |
| Rear-Admiral   | Major-General     | Air Vice-Marshal  |
| Commodore, 1st and 2nd Class   | Brigadier         | Air Commodore   |
| Captain  | Colonel           | Group Captain   |
| Commander  | Lieut.-Colonel    | Wing Commander  |
| Lieut.-Commander   | Major             | Squadron-Leader   |
| Lieutenant   | Captain           | Flight Lieutenant   |
| Sub-Lieutenant   | Lieutenant        | Flying Officer  |
| Acting Sub-Lieutenant Com-<br>missioned Officer from War-<br>rant rank | Second-Lieutenant | Acting Pilot Officer (but<br>junior to Navy and Army<br>rank) |

A Brigadier reverts to Colonel's rank on completion of appointment; Colonels must retire after five years, and General Officers after three years of unemployment

| ROYAL NAVY  | ARMY  | ROYAL AIR FORCE         |
|---|---|-------------------------|
| Warrant Officers, R.N. and R.<br>Marines (senior to Army);<br>Midshipman (junior to Army) | Warrant Officers (Class I)                        | Warrant Officers        |
| No equivalent   | Warrant Officers (Class II)                       | The rank is obsolescent |
| Chief Petty Officer   | N.C.O.'s ranking with Reg.<br>Qtr.-Mstr. Sergeant | Flight-Sergeant         |
| Petty Officer   | N.C.O.'s ranking with<br>Sergeants                | Sergeant                |
| Leading Seaman (junior to<br>Army)  | Corporal or Bombardier                            | Corporal                |

# READING LIST

## DEFENCE

### MILITARY, NAVAL, AND AIR

#### GENERAL BOOKS

- ANDERSON, CAPTAIN J. H.: *Précis of the Great Campaigns, 1789-1815. Maps and Plans.* Rees. 142 pp. 6s. 1907.  
*Russo-Japanese War to the Battle of Liao-Yang.* Rees. 2 vols. 1909.
- BIRD, MAJOR-GENERAL W. D.: *Direction of War.* Cambridge U.P. Maps. 317 pp. 10s. 6d. 1920.
- COLE, MAJOR D. H.: *Changing Conditions of Imperial Defence.* Sifton Praed. 183 pp. 6s. 6d. 1930.
- COLE, MAJOR D. H., and PRIESTLEY, MAJOR E. C.: *Outline of British Military History, 1644-1936.* Maps. Sifton Praed. 448 pp. 12s. 6d. 1936.
- FOCH, MARSHAL: *Precepts and Judgments.* Chapman. 359 pp. 3s. 1919.
- FORTESCUE, HON. SIR J. W.: *The Empire and the Army.* Maps. Cassell. 337 pp. 4s. 6d. 1930.  
*History of the British Army.* Macmillan. 13 vols. 1930. Set of 13 vols. 126s.
- FULLER, GENERAL J. E. C.: *The History of Imperial Defence, 1588-1914.* Sifton Praed. 102 pp. 3s. 6d. 1926.
- HART, CAPTAIN B. LIDDELL: *The Decisive Wars of History.* Maps. Bell. 242 pp. 12s. 6d. 1929.
- HENDERSON: *The Science of War.* 7s. 6d.
- HODGES, H. W., and HUGHES, E. A.: *Select Naval Documents.* Cambridge U.P. 2nd ed. 227 pp.
- MAHAN, A. T.: *Sea Power.* Little Brown (Boston). 2 vols. 1905.
- PARGITER, MAJOR H., and EADE, MAJOR H. G.: *The Army and Sea Power.* Benn. 229 pp. 10s. 6d. 1927.
- SPAIGHT, J. M.: *The Beginnings of Organized Air Power.* Longmans. 317 pp. 17s. 6d. 1927.
- SYKES, SIR F. H.: *Aviation in Peace and War.* Arnold. 139 pp. 8s. 6d. 1922.

#### THE WORLD WAR

- BARKER, WING-COMMANDER W. R.: *Strategy and Tactics of Air Fighting.* 6s.  
*Basic Principles of Air Warfare.* 7s. 6d.
- BUCHAN, COLONEL J.: *History of the War.* T. Nelson. 4 vols. each 25s. 1921.
- BUCHANAN, CAPTAIN: *Three Years of War in East Africa.* Murray. 247 pp. 12s. 1919.

- CALLENDER, G.: *Sea Kings of Great Britain.* Longmans. 2nd ed. 2 vols. 1917.
- CHURCHILL, W. S.: *The World Crisis.* Thornton Butterworth. 6 vols. 21s. 1923-31.  
*The World Crisis Eastern Front.* Thornton Butterworth. 831 pp. 30s. 1931.
- DEWAR, G. A., and BORASTON, COLONEL.: *Sir Douglas Haig's Command.* Constable. 21s. 1922.
- FULLER, GENERAL J. F. C.: *On Future Warfare.* Sifton Praed. 390 pp. 12s. 6d. 1928.
- GERMAIN, V.: *The Mechanization of War.* Sifton Praed. 253 pp. 8s. 6d. 1927.
- GWYNNE, MAJOR-GENERAL SIR C. W.: *Imperial Policing.* Macmillan. 366 pp. 10s. 6d. 1934.
- HART, CAPTAIN B. LIDDELL: *The World War.* Maps. Faber and Faber. 635 pp. 8s. 6d. 1934.
- KLUCK, GENERAL VON: *The March on Paris.* Arnold. Maps. 175 pp. 12s. 6d. 1920.
- LUDENDORFF, E.: *Concise Memoirs.* Maps. Hutchinson. 336 pp. 12s. 6d. 1933.
- MARTEL, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL G.: *In the Wake of the Tank.* Sifton Praed. 257 pp. 12s. 6d. 1935.
- ROBERTSON, SIR W.: *Soldiers and Statesmen.* Cassell. 2 vols. 50s. 1926.
- SPEARS, GENERAL E. L.: *Liaison.* Maps. Heinemann. 597 pp. 25s. 1930.  
*YPRES.* By a German official. 5s.

#### HISTORICAL STUDIES

- BURTON, COLONEL: *Napoleon's Campaign in Italy, 1796.* Allen. 146 pp. 7s. 6d. 1912.
- CHURCHILL, W. S.: *Marlborough—His Life and Times.* Harrap. New rev. ed., 1934. 2 vols. Vol. 1, 25s.; vol. 2, 25s.
- GUEDALLA, P.: *Duke of Wellington.* Hodder and Stoughton. Maps. 523 pp. 25s. 1931.
- HENDERSON, COLONEL G. F. R.: *Stonewall Jackson.* Longmans. 737 pp. 21s. 1936.
- IRONSIDE, GENERAL: *Tannenberg.* Maps. Blackwood. 306 pp. 15s. 1925.
- KNOWLES, D.: *The American Civil War.* Oxford U.P. 223 pp. 7s. 6d. 1926.
- MAURICE, MAJOR-GENERAL SIR F.: *Robert E. Lee.* Constable. 309 pp. 7s. 6d. 1925.
- RISE, J. H.: *Life of Napoleon.* 15s.
- TAYLOR, F.: *The Wars of Marlborough.* 50s.
- WOOD, C. H., and EDMUNDS, BRIGADIER-GENERAL: *The Civil War in the United States.* 21s.
- WHITTON, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL: *Moltke, 1870.* Constable. 337 pp. 18s. 1921.

# **LAW AND GOVERNMENT**

# CONTENTS

|  |   | PAGE                         |
|--|---|------------------------------|
| STUDY GUIDES   | ENGLISH PRIVATE LAW . . . . .                                   | 5179                         |
|  | The Law of Contracts and Torts . . . . .                        | 5179                         |
|  | The Criminal Law . . . . .                                      | 5179                         |
|  | The Law of Property, States, and Private Associations . . . . . | 5179                         |
|  | Legal Procedure and the Rules of Evidence . . . . .             | 5179                         |
|  | THE CONSTITUTION AND GOVERNMENT (CENTRAL AND LOCAL) OF          |                              |
|  | GREAT BRITAIN. . . . .  | 5180                         |
|  | The Sovereign . . . . .   | 5180                         |
|  | Parliament . . . . .  | 5180                         |
|  | The Cabinet, Ministry, and Civil Service . . . . .              | 5180                         |
|  | The Courts of Justice and the Legal Profession . . . . .        | 5180                         |
|  | Local Government . . . . .                                      | 5180                         |
|  | The Police . . . . .  | 5181                         |
|  | The Revenue . . . . .   | 5181                         |
|  | INTERNATIONAL LAW AND RELATIONS . . . . .                       | 5181                         |
|  | International Law and Diplomatic Usage . . . . .                | 5181                         |
|  | The League of Nations . . . . .                                 | 5181                         |
|  | The Peace Treaties . . . . .                                    | 5181                         |
|  | Relations of the Powers . . . . .                               | 5182                         |
|  | POLITICS AND POLITICIANS . . . . .                              | 5182                         |
| Political Creeds and Theories . . . . .                        | 5182  |                              |
| Political Parties in Great Britain and the Dominions . . . . . | 5182  |                              |
| Leading Statesmen and Politicians . . . . .                    | 5182  |                              |
| Laws of Antiquity . . . . .                                    | 5183  |                              |
|  | HISTORY OF POLITICAL IDEAS . . . . .                            | 5183                         |
| QUESTIONS  | GOVERNMENT . . . . .  | 5191                         |
|  | LAW . . . . .   | 5191                         |
|  | Jurisprudence . . . . .   | 5191                         |
|  | Roman Law . . . . .   | 5192                         |
|  | International Law . . . . .                                     | 5192                         |
|  | Civil Law . . . . .   | 5193                         |
|  | Criminal Law. . . . .   | 5194                         |
| READING LISTS  | LAW . . . . .   | 5195                         |
|  | English Law . . . . .   | 5195                         |
|  | International Law . . . . .                                     | 5195                         |
|  | Jurisprudence . . . . .   | 5195                         |
|  | Roman Law . . . . .   | 5195                         |
|  | Books in Question and Answer Form . . . . .                     | 5196                         |
|  | GOVERNMENT . . . . .  | 5196                         |
|  | Comparative Government . . . . .                                | 5196                         |
|  | The British Constitution—Central Government . . . . .           | 5196                         |
|  | The British Constitution—Local Government . . . . .             | 5196                         |
|  | POLITICAL THOUGHT . . . . .                                     | 5196                         |
|  | History of Political Ideas . . . . .                            | 5196                         |
|  | Ancient Political Thought . . . . .                             | 5197                         |
|  | Medieval Political Thought . . . . .                            | 5197                         |
|  | From the Reformation to the Seventeenth Century . . . . .       | 5197                         |
|  | From the Eighteenth Century to To-day . . . . .                 | 5197                         |
|  | CHARTS  | CENTRAL GOVERNMENT . . . . . |
| MINISTRY OF AGRICULTURE . . . . .                              |   | 5188                         |
| LOCAL GOVERNMENT . . . . .                                     |   | 5190                         |

# STUDY GUIDES

## ENGLISH PRIVATE LAW

The words in capital letters throughout this study guide are the titles in the Law and Government (Index No. 2) to which reference should be made for complete information.

### *THE LAW OF CONTRACTS AND TORTS*

THE references in the Law and Government Index to the law of contracts will be found principally under CONTRACT. Other titles of importance in this connection are AGENT and AGENCY, LANDLORD AND TENANT, MASTER AND SERVANT, APPRENTICESHIP, CONTRACT OF, and MINOR. Torts are fully classified under TORT. The degrees of damages which may be awarded for torts and breaches of contract are listed under DAMAGES.

### *THE CRIMINAL LAW*

A full list of all the graver crimes is given under CRIME; a further long list appears under FELONY and a shorter one under MISDEMEANOUR. Where information is sought as to the punishment for a particular crime, the most useful title to consult will probably be PENAL SERVITUDE, which gives a full list of crimes for which this penalty may be inflicted. Imprisonment other than penal servitude is dealt with under IMPRISONMENT, and the death penalty under CAPITAL PUNISHMENT. Further material under this heading will be found under ARREST, CRIMINAL LAW, INDICTABLE OFFENCES, and WARRANT. The law relating to young delinquents will be found under CHILD DETENTION and JUVENILE COURTS.

### *THE LAW OF PROPERTY, STATES AND PRIVATE ASSOCIATIONS*

This group comprises the whole residue of English substantive law so far as it affects the private rights and duties of the citizen. It has not been found possible to classify any large part of the law of property under any single title, and accordingly each topic must be sought under its own title, e.g. EASEMENT, MORTGAGE, TRUST, WILL, etc. On the other hand, there are several important titles dealing with the law of states, e.g. ALIEN, BRITISH SUBJECT, BANKRUPT, CHILD, LUNATIC, MARRIED WOMAN, MINOR, PARENTS. Finally, the principal types of private associations are dealt with under BUILDING SOCIETIES, COMPANY (an important title, ranging over the whole field of company law), CO-OPERATIVE SOCIETIES and FRIENDLY SOCIETIES.

### *LEGAL PROCEDURE AND THE RULES OF EVIDENCE*

In the case of this group, the best course for the student will be to go straight to the work itself, and read the articles on PROCEDURE, LEGAL and EVIDENCE. Further information on the rules of evidence may then be usefully sought under the title WITNESS in this index, and on procedure under WRIT and EXECUTION. It should be observed that the articles and index headings referred to in this section deal mainly with the procedure in civil as opposed to criminal causes; for criminal procedure, reference should be made to the Criminal Law section.

# THE CONSTITUTION AND GOVERNMENT (CENTRAL AND LOCAL) OF GREAT BRITAIN

## *THE SOVEREIGN*

The constitutional states, powers and duties of the Sovereign are dealt with principally under KING. The title CROWN is devoted mainly to the property and revenues appertaining to the royal estate; and THRONE deals with the succession. Some further information of interest will be found under ROYAL HOUSEHOLD.

## *PARLIAMENT*

Under the title PARLIAMENT has been collected everything connected with the conduct of parliamentary debates and the passage of legislation in Great Britain. Matters relating to the composition and separate rights and powers of the two Houses of Parliament are dealt with under COMMONS, HOUSE OF and LORDS, HOUSE OF; and in connection with the lower House reference should also be made to the titles, CONSTITUENCY and ELECTIONS. The representation in the House of Commons of most of the counties of England, Wales and Scotland is given under the titles of the several counties.

## *THE CABINET, MINISTRY AND CIVIL SERVICE*

The government of the United Kingdom is dealt with generally in this index under the headings CABINET, PRIVY COUNCIL and CIVIL SERVICE. But a great deal of additional information is to be found in the titles devoted to particular Ministers, especially PRIME MINISTER, CHANCELLOR OF THE EXCHEQUER and SECRETARY OF STATE. Particular attention is drawn to the last-mentioned title, as under this heading are collected references to all Ministers having the ranks of Secretary of State, e.g. the Home Secretary and the Foreign Secretary. Other titles of importance in this group are TREASURY and TRADE, BOARD OF. Some of the junior appointments in the Ministry will also be found under UNDER-SECRETARY OF STATE and UNDER-SECRETARY, PARLIAMENTARY.

## *THE COURTS OF JUSTICE AND THE LEGAL PROFESSION*

A full list of English Courts appears in this index under the heading COURT. The relations between the various Courts, and the general scheme of which they are the component parts, will be found described in the article on Courts in Vol. II. Where information is required about any particular Court, the index should be consulted by reference to the distinguishing element in the name of the Court, e.g. SUMMARY JURISDICTION, COURT OF, CRIMINAL APPEAL, COURT OF. The three Divisions of the High Court are all dealt with under HIGH COURT OF JUSTICE. Some further material connected with the work of the inferior Courts will be found under MAGISTRATE, and see also CORONER. For the legal profession, see BAR, BARRISTER and SOLICITOR.

## *LOCAL GOVERNMENT*

It has been found most convenient to distribute the subject-matter in this group under several titles, by reference to the various local authorities to which particular powers and duties are entrusted by law. The principal titles to be consulted are COUNTY, BOROUGH, COUNTY BOROUGH, DISTRICT and PARISH; also MAYOR,

ALDERMAN and SHERIFF. In connection with counties it should be noted that the county town is mentioned under the titles of most of the counties of England, Wales and Scotland. The administration of London is dealt with under LONDON COUNTY COUNCIL and LONDON, CITY OF.

### *THE POLICE*

The whole of the information under this head will be found under POLICE, which includes within its scope the Metropolitan, County and Borough Police Forces.

### *THE REVENUE*

A list of the principal sources of the national revenue is given under TAXATION. With regard to the administration of public moneys, reference has already been made to the titles TREASURY and CHANCELLOR OF THE EXCHEQUER. BUDGET, CONSOLIDATED FUND and NATIONAL DEBT should also be consulted. For local government taxation, see RATES.

## INTERNATIONAL LAW AND RELATIONS

### *INTERNATIONAL LAW AND DIPLOMATIC USAGE*

Most of the references to International Law are collected under the index heading INTERNATIONAL LAW. Some additional information about that part of International Law which relates to war and its effect on neutral states will be found under BELLIGERENTS and NEUTRAL. The other part of this group is concerned with ambassadors and other diplomatic representatives; see especially DIPLOMATIC REPRESENTATIVES and DIPLOMATIC PRIVILEGE.

### *THE LEAGUE OF NATIONS*

There are a great many references to the League of Nations in this work, and most of these are collected in this index under LEAGUE OF NATIONS. It has not been thought practicable to give a list of all member-states; but a list is given of states which are ex-members of the League. The subject of Mandates under the League of Nations is fully dealt with under MANDATE, LEAGUE OF NATIONS. Among other international bodies the one most fully treated in this work is the Permanent Court of International Justice, indexed under INTERNATIONAL JUSTICE, PERMANENT COURT OF.

### *THE PEACE TREATIES*

In view of the dominant part which the treaties of peace have played in post-War Europe, it has been thought desirable to give full reference to them in this index. The principal treaties will be found under their place-names, viz. VERSAILLES, LAUSANNE, TRIANON, NEUILLY and LOCARNO. Further references to them will also be found in the titles devoted to the particular countries affected by the provisions of these treaties. The title PLEBISCITE should also be consulted, as this contains references to several regions over which sovereignty has been determined by plebiscite since the War.

## **RELATIONS OF THE POWERS**

The relations of various Powers with their neighbours are frequently referred to in this index. The references will be found under the titles of the countries concerned, and are usually introduced by the word "and," e.g. under UNION OF SOVIET SOCIALIST REPUBLICS, there are references "and Germany," "and Outer Mongolia," "and Persia," "and Poland," etc.

## **POLITICS AND POLITICIANS**

### **POLITICAL CREEDS AND THEORIES**

At no time in history have politics played a larger part in the thoughts and activities of mankind than at the present day. In many previous generations politics have for the most part been limited to the petty bickerings of party or personal rivalry; but in the twentieth century the whole scheme of established institutions all over the world has found itself challenged by conflicting doctrines, each of which calls mankind to a wholly new way of life and thought. To such a challenge no thoughtful person can remain indifferent; and even among those who are not adherents of any of these new creeds there has been aroused a lively and widespread interest in the theory and practice of government both in their own country and abroad. Such an interest demands something more on the part of a work like the *World Book*, than the mere inclusion of articles on SOCIALISM, COMMUNISM, FASCISM, and so forth. What many people want to know is not merely what these doctrines are, but how widely and to what extent they are actually being put into practice in the world to-day. In this index, therefore, an attempt has been made to answer this question by collating under convenient headings facts drawn from the articles on the various countries of the world. Thus, under DICTATORSHIP will be found a list of countries where governments of this nature are or have recently been in power; under STATE OWNERSHIP a large amount of information is collected from countries all over the world; and under FRANCHISE references are supplied to the voting rights of the citizens of some fifteen different nations. Other similar titles, to which the student is recommended to refer, are CORPORATIVE STATE, FEDERAL GOVERNMENT, LEGISLATURE, MONARCHY and PROPORTIONAL REPRESENTATION.

### **POLITICAL PARTIES IN GREAT BRITAIN AND THE DOMINIONS**

Political parties in Great Britain are mentioned under their names. Those in the Dominions will be found under the name of the Dominion in question.

### **LEADING STATESMEN AND POLITICIANS**

At this point occurs the border line between this index and the Biographical Index. All that is given in this index, therefore, is the names of the principal living statesmen (including sovereigns), with references to the articles directly devoted



to them; but allusions made to them in other articles are omitted. For these other allusions, see the Biographical Index.

### *LAWS OF ANTIQUITY*

See GREECE (ANCIENT), ROME (ANCIENT) and ANGLO-SAXON LAW.

## HISTORY OF POLITICAL IDEAS

The history of political ideas is the history of what men have thought about the political relations of man to man in society, and about the laws and forms of social organization which men have devised in order to regulate their communal life. It deals with the relation of man to the state, and with the state itself—the nature and legitimacy of its powers and authority and the kind of end or purpose which the state should subserve. Political philosophy is nourished on historical science, and has been profoundly affected by current ideas in both biology and psychology; while its relations with theology, with ethics, with philosophy in general, and latterly with economic history and theoretical economics, are of the closest kind.

The development of political ideas, unlike the development of ideas in the natural or biological sciences, is not a story of a gradually growing accumulation of tested "truth," to which each of the great political philosophers brings his contribution of ideas, adding to the general store, till at last an imposing edifice of certain and accepted political wisdom has been erected. To regard the subject in this way is to condemn all study of it to barrenness. Political thought should be studied, not against the background of eternity, but always against the social and historical background to which it properly refers. The absolutist doctrines, for example, of Thomas Hobbes, and that philosopher's glorification of authority, cannot be rightly understood or valued unless they are set in the context of contemporary European history—the horrors of the religious wars in France, ended only by the rise to the throne of a strong monarch, Henry of Navarre; the ruinous and barbarous Thirty Years War which devastated Germany; and the English Civil War that drove Hobbes himself into exile.

Political doctrines, as a general rule, embody what the logician would describe as contingent truth. They may, that is, in the age for which they were enunciated, be true. For any earlier or later time, untrue. To hold this view is to adopt an "instrumentalist" interpretation of political ideas; and such ideas are in truth both the products of a particular age and historical climate, and the instruments by which men seek to alter and modify, or preserve and extend, the system of relationships under which they live. An interesting example of the instrumental nature of political doctrines can be found in the history of the French religious wars of the sixteenth century. While a Catholic King was on the throne and while Catherine de Medici was the power behind it, the Protestant (Huguenot) party embraced the theory of popular sovereignty and their opponents the opposite doctrine. When the Huguenot leader, Henry of Navarre, became the legitimate

heir to the throne, the Catholics were quick to use the doctrine of popular sovereignty as an argument in favour of their candidate, the Duke de Guise, while the Huguenots lost no time in picking up and using the arguments which their enemies had just discarded. In the same way, both the great American parties have been fervent apologists for the doctrine of states' rights, but only while out of office; and both parties have with equal fervour argued for an expansion of federal authority at the expense of the separate states, but only while the federal power was in their own hands. It is, moreover, quite possible to believe that the doctrine of popular sovereignty was right when it was used to help Henry of Navarre to restore peace to France and ensure religious toleration, and wrong when it was made an excuse for fomenting civil strife; and that in the same way the affirmation of the doctrine of states' rights may, in certain conditions, be essential to the preservation of liberty in the United States, while in others, the expansion of federal authority, overriding the states, may be an essential condition for the maintenance of social justice. It is in the decision of such problems that the difficulties and the fascination of the study of political theory lie.

The history of political ideas opens, for us who have grown up in the culture of the West, with PLATO and ARISTOTLE, the two greatest political thinkers of Ancient Greece. Because their society was based on slavery, because their political unit was the city state, and because of the close marriage of ethics and politics in the Greek mind, much of their political message is inapplicable to modern conditions and obscure to the modern mind: their influence nevertheless, especially that of Aristotle on the Middle Ages and that of Plato on eighteenth- and nineteenth-century thought, has been enormous. These philosophers illustrate, moreover, two divergent types of mind in their approach to political thinking, types that have persisted in opposition to each other throughout the history of the subject: that of the idealist and that of the realist. For Plato's method was speculative, and his quest was ever for the ideal or perfect state; while Aristotle's method was scientific (he collected, analysed and classified all the constitutions of Ancient Greece in a work of which, unfortunately, only fragments have survived) and his search was not for the best, but for the best possible state.

Rome's legacy to political science lies most importantly in the system of ROMAN LAW and in the STOIC PHILOSOPHY which largely inspired it, and less importantly in the writings of some of her statesmen—men of letters such as CICERO and TACITUS. In medieval political theory, the dominant factors were FEUDALISM which was responsible for the contractual element in medieval political thought; the struggle between POPE and HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE which did much to stimulate the conceptions of authority and of the limitations which can justly be set upon it (see also Pope GREGORY VII and Emperor HENRY IV); and the growth of MONARCHY. This last had perhaps the most important effect of all on the later development of political thinking. In the Middle Ages the King was usually thought to be "under law," and law was judged by the moral content it enshrined. As the modern nation-states gradually took shape, as commerce grew and merchants began to claim royal protection on what were now coming to be regarded as the "king's highroads," it became important that the "king's peace" should be maintained and that the "royal writ should run" throughout the royal domains. The business of government was also becoming more expensive, and taxation in consequence more important. The monarch now needed administrators and crown lawyers,

and a new conception of law was formulated by these men who owed allegiance less to a general Christendom than to a personal and royal master. In this novel view, law was held to be the will of the Prince, and its validity was thought to depend not on its moral content, but upon the authority of the source by whom it had been promulgated.

Modern political thought opens with the writings of MACHIAVELLI, who performed the surgical operation of dissociating ethics from politics. The work of the German monk, LUTHER, as different as he was from the Florentine, also helped to secularize political thought and enhance the prestige of the monarch, by placing both temporal and ecclesiastical power, the latter withdrawn from the suzerainty of the Pope, in his hands. Figgis has justly remarked that "if there had been no Luther there would have been no Louis XIV." The sixteenth century was prolific in both wars and political controversy, and the Peace of Augsburg (see CHARLES V) though temporarily stabilizing the conflict between Catholics and Lutherans, made no provision for the followers of CALVIN and left the road open for the continuance of civil struggles in France, Holland and Scotland, where the Calvinist parties were strongly entrenched.

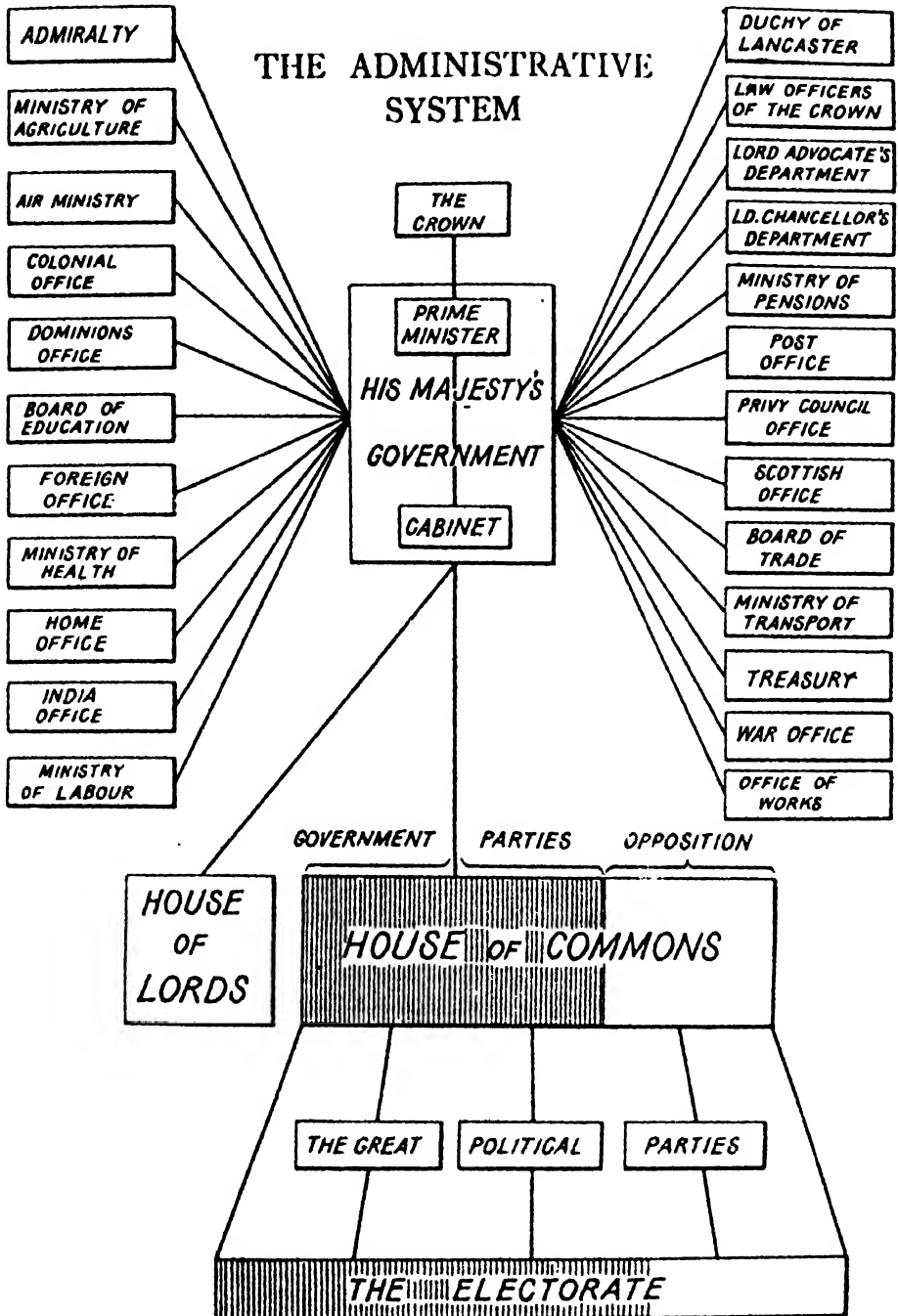
The arena of political struggles and the elaboration of political doctrines in the seventeenth century was transferred to England. The classic statement of the doctrine of the Divine Right of Kings by JAMES I had its counterpart in the writings of HOBBS, the apologists of the Parliamentary cause in the Civil War (see BRITISH HISTORY) and the LEVELLERS. After the episode of the Stuart Restoration, the Revolution of 1688 found another great English thinker to write its justification in LOCKE. In France this was the great Age of Louis XIV, which, as it drew to its close, saw the growth of a formidable literature of political protest, foreshadowing the critical writings of the eighteenth century. Whether we accept the view of TAINÉ that the literary compositions of the French "philosophic school" distilled the poison whose malignant effects were seen later in the outbreak of the French Revolution, or whether on the contrary we regard the eighteenth century as a period of genuine "enlightenment" which hastened the downfall of a corrupt civilization, we can have no two opinions as to the vigour, force and wit of the political writings of DIDEROT, MONTESQUIEU, ROUSSEAU and VOLTAIRE. The mood of the eighteenth century was optimistic. Their acceptance of the "blank sheet" theory of psychology, led them to believe in the equality and perfectability of man—a doctrine which provoked MALTHUS to write his pessimistic treatise on *Population*. The aim which the "philosophic school" set before itself was that of a humane and tolerant society, serving the "greatest good of the greatest number."

In England this slogan was naturalized by BENTHAM, who, while dismissing the French conception of "natural rights" as "nonsense upon stilts," arrived by another route—his UTILITARIAN philosophy—at a similar destination to that of the Natural Right School. His doctrines were continued and modified by John Stuart MILL, and have played an overwhelming role in the shaping of nineteenth-century England. A quite different attitude to French thought and to the French Revolution in particular was that of Edmund BURKE, the father of traditional conservatism, whose doctrine is well summed up in the phrase, "we should venerate where we are unable presently to comprehend."

The early nineteenth century saw everywhere a romantic reaction from the optimistic rationalism which had characterized its predecessor. The important

political thinkers of this period were the Utopian Socialists (see **SOCIALISM**), soon to be engaged in combat by **MARX** and **ENGELS**. Both of these men, the founders of scientific socialism or **COMMUNISM**, began as pupils of **HEGEL**, the Prussian philosopher whose idealization of the state profoundly influenced political thought in Oxford later in the century, in the works of Green, Bosanquet and Bradley. It is in the nineteenth century, too, that political thought begins to be modified by the introduction of concepts derived from biology, the most important being the **EVOLUTIONARY THEORY**; and by the work of general sociologists such as **COMTE** and **SPENCER**.

Political ideas in the world to-day present a confusing enough picture. Though what are known as "moderate views," the principles of Tory Democracy or of Liberalism, still claim the allegiance of many of us, especially in lands whose political tradition it is never to extract the uttermost farthing, to hold views bitterly but never to drive them home with logical extremism, the picture presented by politics in the world at large is one that has been aptly described by the phrase, "the stern struggle of ideologies." Vast political experiments are being made, both by the **BOLSHEVIKS** in Russia and by the democracy of the United States which with its **NEW DEAL** is attempting to transform the conditions of life of an entire sub-continent. **FASCISM**, in the totalitarian states, offers its alternative programme. Can we say, after traversing the long history of what men have thought about citizenship and the state, that we are any nearer political certitude?

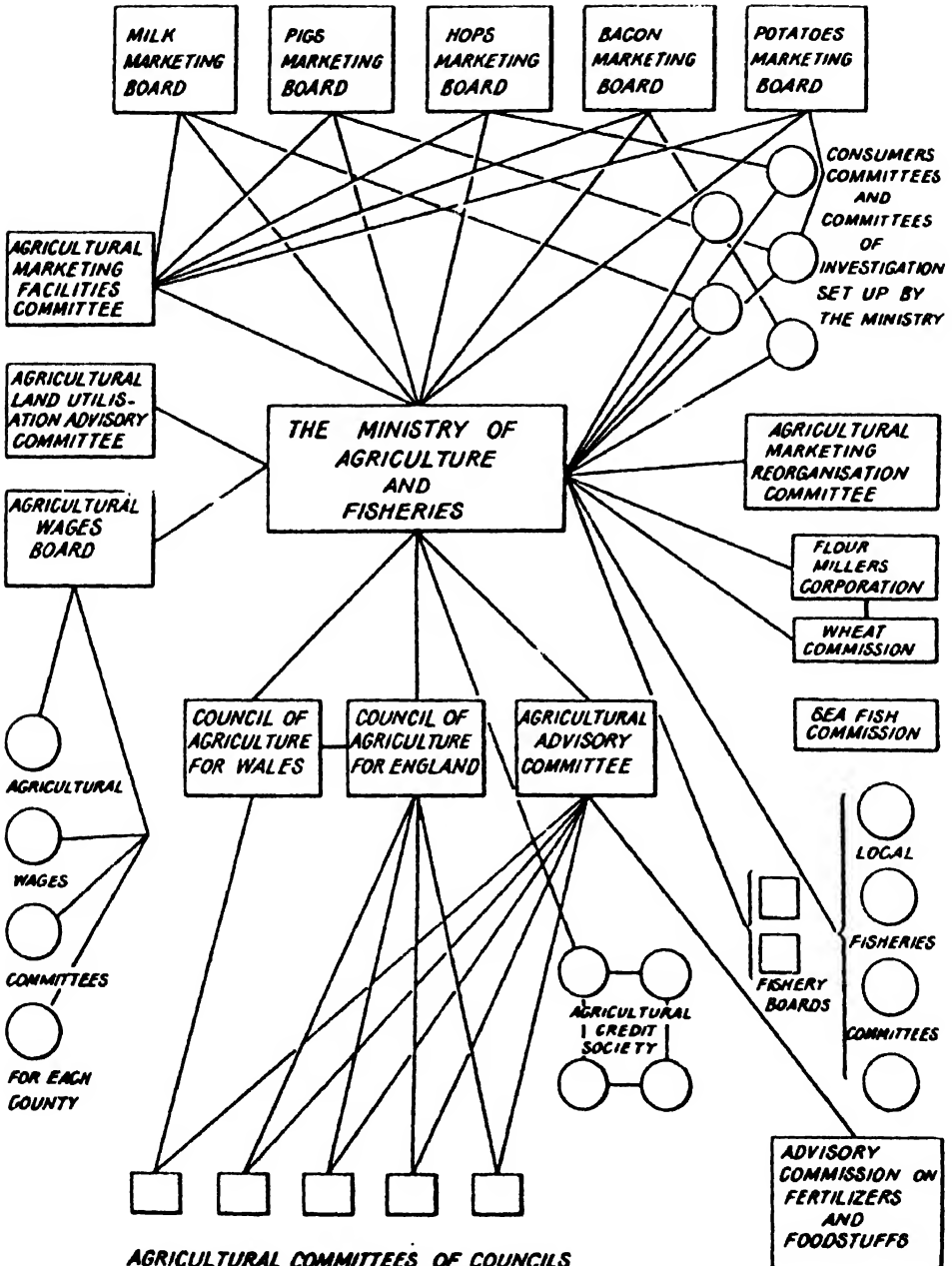


## MINISTRY OF AGRICULTURE CHART

The diagrammatic chart of the Ministry of Agriculture and Fisheries shown herewith, complicated though it certainly seems, is by no means complete. It does not mention, for example, the association of the Ministry with Drainage and Catchment Boards, omits certain services under the Ministry's control (the Ordnance Survey and Kew Gardens being examples), and gives no indication of the inter-relations of the Ministry with the rest of the administrative system.

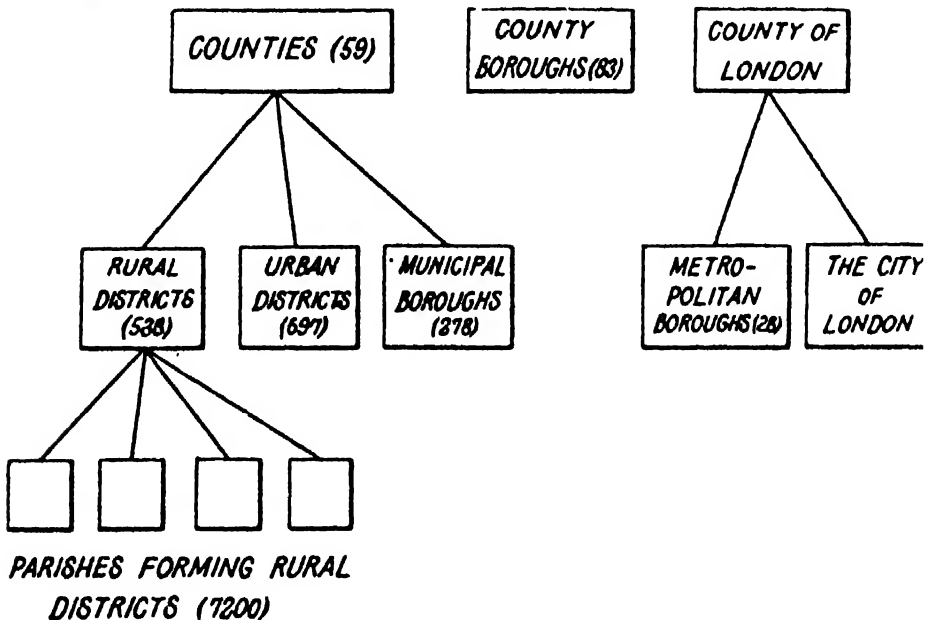
It illustrates rather two remarkable and recent developments in British administration: first, the growth of semi-autonomous bodies more or less loosely connected to a Department of State; and, secondly, the creation around particular Ministries of a network of advisory committees. Diversity of form in the organizations set up, and the association of as large a number as possible of professionally interested and technically competent citizens with the business of administration, are the essential characteristics of this new departure. How new it is can be seen by looking at the years in which the Acts authorizing the setting up of these Boards and Committees appeared on the Statute Book.

The Ministry itself, in its present form, dates only from the Ministry of Agriculture and Fisheries Act of 1919. By this Act were also set up the Councils of Agriculture for England and Wales, and the Agriculture Advisory Committee. The Marketing Board, the Marketing Facilities Committees, and the Consumers' Committees draw their statutory authority from legislation passed in 1931 and 1933. County Wages Committees and the Agricultural Wages Board for England and Wales were set up under the provisions of the Agricultural Wages (Regulation) Act of 1924. The Wheat Act of 1932 authorized the creation of the Wheat Commission and the Flour Millers' Corporation, both of which possess wide powers.



## LOCAL GOVERNMENT

The units of the English Local Government system are the PARISH, which is itself a sub-division of the RURAL DISTRICT; the URBAN DISTRICT; and the MUNICIPAL BOROUGH: these three being in their turn subdivisions of the ADMINISTRATIVE COUNTY. The larger towns in a county area are withdrawn from the authority of the County Council and govern themselves as COUNTY BOROUGHs. London has also the status of a COUNTY, and comprises the CITY OF LONDON and the METROPOLITAN BOROUGHs.



### ILLUSTRATING LOCAL GOVERNMENT AREAS

The numbers given in brackets indicate how many of each type of area exist at present in Britain.



# QUESTIONS

## GOVERNMENT

1. Describe the process by which a Bill becomes an Act of Parliament.  
Pages 25, 481, 607, 3270.
  2. Distinguish between, and describe, constitutional laws and conventions of the constitution.  
Pages 607, 1018.
  3. Describe the relationship between Local Authorities and the Central Government.  
Pages 546, 607, 1212, 2550.
  4. What do you know of local government finance?  
Pages 546, 1212, 2550, 3647.
  5. Describe the forms of social insurance that exist to-day in England.  
Pages 194, 2134, 2941, 4330, 4516.
  6. What is the theory of the separation of powers? How far in your opinion does it correspond to the facts of the British Constitution?  
Pages 607, 1018, 2836.
  7. The existence of an hereditary Upper Chamber is inconsistent with the representative democratic principles which underlie the British Constitution. Discuss.  
Pages 607, 1153, 1814, 3270.
  8. The state to-day has become a public service corporation. Explain this statement.  
Pages 87, 607, 1332, 924, 1948, 2194, 2788, 3321, 4275, 4330.
  9. Describe the organization and functions of either the Board of Trade or the Ministry of Agriculture or the Ministry of Transport.  
Pages 87, 4263, 4275.
  10. Describe the origins and present functions of the Cabinet.  
Pages 607, 678, 623, 2788.
- 
11. "I would rather see England free than England sober." Comment on this view.
  12. Discuss the place of the Monarchy in the British Constitution.
  13. "The business of an Opposition is to oppose." Discuss.
  14. Examine the role played by political parties in the working of the British Constitution.
  15. Explain the relations of the Dominions and Great Britain as set forth in the Statute of Westminster.

## LAW

### *JURISPRUDENCE*

1. With what aspect of the Law is Jurisprudence concerned?

Page 2339a.

2. Describe the method of the metaphysical school of Kant.

Page 2339a.

3. How does John Austin define Law?

Pages 2339a, 2456b.

4. Criticize Austin's theory using Sir Henry Maine's arguments.

Page 2339a.

5. Which is the chief practical conclusion of Savigny's conception of Law?

Page 2339a.

6. Which is the only right accorded to the individual by Duguit?

Page 2339b.

7. Can it be said that the conception of the independent sovereign state is disappearing from the world?

Page 2339b.

### ROMAN LAW

1. Give a short outline of the history of Roman Law.

Page 3746a; see also the article on Justinian.

2. Describe the character of *jus gentium*.

Page 3746b.

3. What are the parts of the *Corpus Juris Civilis*?

Page 3746b.

4. How long did Roman Law remain in force?

Page 3746b.

5. Where has Roman Law been adopted?

Page 3746b *et seq.*

### INTERNATIONAL LAW

1. Define the term International Law.

Page 2203a.

2. Describe the development of International Law.

Page 2203a *et seq.*; see also the articles on Jurisprudence and Roman Law.

3. What is Exterritoriality?

Pages 1488b, 2203b.

4. Discuss the influence of war on International Law.

Page 2203b.

5. State the rules concerning prisoners of war.

Page 2203b.

6. Was International Law observed in the World War?

Page 2203b.

7. Discuss the rights of belligerents in normal warfare.

Page 2204a.

8. What happens to a neutral vessel which unsuccessfully attempts to run a blockade?

Page 2204a.

9. Discuss the organization of the League of Nations.

Page 2462a *et seq.*

10. Describe the functions of the Permanent Court of International Justice.  
Page 2463a.

### **CIVIL LAW**

1. Define the term Law.  
Page 2456b.
2. Describe the difference between Substantive Law and Adjective Law.  
Page 2456b.
3. Describe the history of English Law.  
Pages 2456b *et seq.*, 3559b.
4. What is Common Law?  
Page 2456b.
5. Discuss the importance of Common Law for the development of Law in England.  
Page 2456b.
6. What is the function of the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council?  
Page 2456b; see also Courts, English.
7. Discuss the influence of Equity on Law.  
Pages 1445b, 2456b *et seq.*
8. Which Court based its decisions on Equity?  
Pages 833b, 1445b, 2456b; also Courts, English.
9. Describe the functions of the different Courts in England.  
Page 1055a *et seq.*
10. State the requirements of a Valid Contract.  
Page 1020a *et seq.*
11. Are contracts in writing a separate class?  
Page 1020a.
12. When can an offer not be revoked?  
Page 1020a.
13. What are the consequences of Breach of Contract?  
Page 1020b.
14. Discuss the principle of *equity of redemption*.  
Page 2860b.
15. Is a bailiff entitled to break open the door of a house in order to carry out a distress?  
Page 1212a.
16. Define the term debt.  
Page 1140a.
17. Describe the process of enforcing a judgment debt.  
Page 1140a *et seq.*
18. State the difference between a tort and a crime.  
Page 4260a; see also the article on Crime.
19. Which are the legal remedies for a private nuisance?  
Page 3101b.
20. What happens to a defendant who disobeys an injunction?  
Page 2180a *et seq.*
21. Why can it be said that the distinction between real and personal property is of more historical than practical value?  
Page 3560b.

**CRIMINAL LAW**

1. Define the term Crime.  
Page 1069a.
2. Discuss the importance of Common Law for Criminal Law.  
Page 1069a *et seq.*
3. How far is *criminal intention* an essential element in crimes?  
Page 1069b.
4. Discuss the various classifications of crimes.  
Page 1069b *et seq.*
5. What is the difference between Misdemeanour and Felony?  
Pages 1516a, 2797a.
6. Distinguish between Libel and Slander.  
Pages 2495a, 3978a.
7. What are the defences to an action for a libel?  
Page 2495a.
8. Give an outline of the English system of Criminal Procedure.  
Page 1070a *et seq.*; see also Court of Criminal Appeal, Jury.
9. Discuss the features of the English Jury System.  
Page 2339b *et seq.*

# READING LISTS

## LAW AND GOVERNMENT

In this Reading List the books recommended in each section have, so far as possible, been arranged in order of length and difficulty, the shortest and most elementary work in each case being placed first.

### LAW

#### ENGLISH LAW

##### GENERAL INTRODUCTIONS

- GELDART: Elements of English Law. 1931.  
RUEGG: Elementary Textbook on English Law. 1930.  
JENKS: Book of English Law. 1936.

##### HISTORY

- JENKS: Short History of English Law. 1934.  
POTTER: Historical Introduction to English Law and Its Institutions. 1932.  
CHALMERS and ASQUITH: Outlines of Constitutional Law. 1936.

##### LAW OF CONTRACTS AND TORTS

- SIR W. ANSON: Principles of the Law of Contract. 1929.  
SIR J. SALMOND: Law of Torts. 1929.  
SIR F. POLLOCK: Law of Torts. 1929.  
KENNY: Cases on Contracts. 1922.

##### CRIMINAL LAW

- HARRIS and WILSHIRE: Principles and Practice of the Criminal Law. 1936.  
KENNY: Outlines of Criminal Law. 1933.  
Selection of Cases Illustrative of English Criminal Law. 1935.

##### REAL PROPERTY LAW

- TOPHAM: Law of Real Property. 1936.  
CHESHIRE: Modern Law of Real Property. 1937.

##### COMPANY AND PARTNERSHIP LAW

- TOPHAM: Principles of Company Law. 1934.  
SIR F. POLLOCK: Digest of the Law of Partnership. 1930.  
PALMER: Practical Book on Company Law. 1933.

##### LAW OF LANDLORD AND TENANT

- WILSHIRE: Law Student's Landlord and Tenant. 1935.  
FOA: Outline of the Law of Landlord and Tenant. 1934.

##### MERCANTILE LAW

- DISNEY: Elements of Commercial Law. 1931.

- CHARLESWORTH: Principles of Mercantile Law. 1934.  
STEVENS: Elements of Mercantile Law. 1934.  
SMITH: Compendium of Mercantile Law. 1931.

##### EQUITY AND LAW OF TRUSTS

- POTTER: Introduction to the History of Equity. 1931.  
SNELL: Principles of Equity. 1935.  
HANBURY: Modern Equity. 1935.  
KEETON: Law of Trusts. 1934.  
UNDERHILL: Trusts and Trustees. 1926.

##### LEGAL PROCEDURE AND RULES OF EVIDENCE

- BLAKE, ODGERS: Principles of Pleading, Practice and Procedure in Civil Actions. 1934.  
COCKLE: Leading Cases on Evidence. 1932.  
PHIPSON: Manual of the Law of Evidence. 1935.

##### MISCELLANEOUS

- RINGWOOD: Principles of the Law of Bankruptcy. 1936.  
GINSON and WELDON: Epitome of Probate and Divorce Law. 1935.  
ROWLAND: Students' Income Tax. 1936.  
NEWPORT: Income Tax Law and Practice. 1936.  
DYMOND: Death Duties. 1934.  
DIAMOND: Master and Servant. 1932.  
STRAHAN: Law of Mortgages. 1925.

##### INTERNATIONAL LAW

- S. JACKSON: Manual of International Law. 1933.  
BRIERLEY: Law of Nations. 1936.  
SIR T. E. HOLLAND: Lectures on International Law. 1933.  
HALL: International Law. 1924.

##### JURISPRUDENCE

- HIBBERT: Jurisprudence. 1932.  
SIR F. POLLOCK: First Book of Jurisprudence. 1929.  
HOLLAND: Jurisprudence. 1924.  
SIR J. SALMOND: Jurisprudence. 1930.

##### ROMAN LAW

- HUNTER: Roman Law. 1934.

BUCKLAND: *Elementary Principles of Roman Private Law*. 1912.  
Main Institutions of Roman Private Law. 1931.

### BOOKS IN QUESTION-AND-ANSWER FORM

O'CONNELL: Questions and Answers on Contracts. 1935.  
PADLEY: Questions and Answers on Torts. 1936.  
FARRIN: Equity for Examinees. 1930.  
PHILLIP: Questions and Answers on Root Property and Conveyancing. 1932.  
ROGERS: Criminal Law for Examinees. 1936.  
FARRIN: Civil Procedure for Examinees. 1935.  
Evidence for Examinees. 1931.  
GRIFFITH: Questions and Answers on Constitutional Law and Legal History. 1935.

## GOVERNMENT

### COMPARATIVE GOVERNMENT

MUNRO, W. B.: *The Governments of Europe*. Macmillan. 782 pp. 1933.  
OGG, F. A.: *European Government and Politics*. Macmillan. 905 pp. 1934.  
STRONG, C. F.: *Modern Political Constitutions*. Sidgwick and Jackson. 380 pp. 1930.

### THE BRITISH CONSTITUTION

#### CENTRAL GOVERNMENT

BAGEHOT, W.: *The English Constitution*. Many eds.  
BASSETT, R.: *The Essentials of Parliamentary Democracy*. Macmillan. 259 pp. 1935.  
DICEY, A. V.: *The Law of the Constitution*. Macmillan. 8th ed. 577 pp. 1915.  
FINER, H.: *The British Civil Service*. Fabian Society. 96 pp. 1927.  
*The Theory and Practice of Modern Government*. Methuen. 2 vols. 1932.  
HEWART, LORD: *The New Despotism*. Benn. 307 pp. 1929.  
ILBERT, SIR C.: *Parliament*. Thornton Butterworth.  
JENNINGS, W. I.: *Cabinet Government*. Cambridge U.P. 484 pp. 1936.  
LEES-SMITH, H. B.: *Second Chambers*. 1923.  
LOW, S.: *The Governance of England*. Unwin. New ed. 320 pp. 1914.  
LOWELL, A. L.: *The Government of England*. Macmillan. New ed. 2 vols. 584 and 563 pp. 1931.  
MUIR, RAMSAY: *How Britain is Governed*. Constable. 3rd ed. 335 pp. 1933.  
OGG, F. A.: *English Government and Politics*. Macmillan. 2nd ed. 786 pp. 1936.  
POLLARD, A. F.: *The Evolution of Parliament*. Longmans. 2nd ed. 459 pp. 1934.  
ROBSON, W. A.: *The British Civil Servant*. Allen and Unwin.  
*Public Enterprise*. Allen and Unwin. 416 pp. 1937.

WHITE, E. M.: *The Teaching of Modern Civics*.

### LOCAL GOVERNMENT

CLARKE, J. J.: *Local Government of the United Kingdom and the Irish Free State*. Pitman. 10th ed. 819 pp.  
*Outlines of Local Government*. Pitman. 11th ed. 318 pp.  
COLE, MARGARET: *Local Government for Beginners*. W.E.A. 90 pp. 1927.  
FINER, H.: *English Local Government*. Methuen. 533 pp. 1933.  
LASKI, H. J.: *A Century of Municipal Progress*. Allen and Unwin. 1935.  
MORRISON, H.: *How Greater London is Governed*. Dickson and Thompson. 204 pp. 1935.  
ROBSON, W. A.: *Development of Local Government*.  
*The Government and Misgovernment of London*. Allen and Unwin.  
SIMON, SIR E. D.: *A City Council from Within*. Longmans. 246 pp. 1926.  
WEBB, S. and B.: *English Local Government*. Longmans. 9 vols. 1906.

## POLITICAL THOUGHT

BURNS, C. D.: *Political Ideals*. Oxford U.P. 358 pp. 1932.  
CECIL, VISCOUNT: *Conservatism*. Thornton Butterworth. 255 pp. 1911.  
HOBHOUSE, L. T.: *Liberalism*. Thornton Butterworth. 254 pp. 1911.  
*The Metaphysical Theory of the State*. Allen and Unwin. 156 pp. 1918.  
LASKI, H. J.: *The Grammar of Politics*. Liberty in the Modern State. Faber and Faber. 256 pp. 1930.  
*The State in Theory and Practice*. Allen and Unwin. 336 pp. 1935.  
LENIN, N.: *State and Revolution*. Many eds. 1917.  
LORD, A. R.: *The Principles of Politics*. Oxford U.P. 308 pp. 1921.  
MCLIVER, R. M.: *The Modern State*. Oxford U.P. 504 pp. 1926.  
STRACHEY, J.: *The Theory and Practice of Socialism*. Gollancz. 488 pp. 1936.  
TAWNEY, R. H.: *Equality*. 2nd ed. 305 pp. 1931.

## HISTORY OF POLITICAL IDEAS

### GENERAL HISTORIES

COOK, T. I.: *A History of Political Philosophy from Plato to Burke*. Pitman. 725 pp. 1937.  
DOYLE, P.: *History of Political Thought*. Cape. 335 pp. 1933.  
DUNNING, W. A.: *History of Political Theories*. Macmillan. 3 vols. 1924.

- GETTELL, R. G.: *History of Political Thought*. Allen and Unwin. 511 pp. 1924.
- JANET, PAUL. *Histoire de la Science Politique*. Alcan (Paris). 1858. 2 vols. 608 and 779 pp. 4th ed. 1913.
- McILWAIN, C. H.: *The Growth of Political Thought in the West*. Macmillan. 417 pp. 1932.
- MURRAY, R. H.: *History of Political Science from Plato to the Present Day*. Heffer. 439 pp. 2nd ed. 1929.
- POLLOCK, SIR F.: *Introduction to the History of the Science of Politics*. Macmillan. Rev. ed. 138 pp. 1911.
- RIVERS, W. H. R. *Psychology and Politics*. Kegan Paul.

### ANCIENT POLITICAL THOUGHT

- BARKER, E.: *Greek Political Theory. Plato and His Predecessors*. Methuen. 403 pp. 2nd ed. 1925.
- DICKINSON, G. L.: *Plato and His Dialogues*. Allen and Unwin. 228 pp. 1931.
- LIANG CHI-CHAO. *A History of Chinese Political Thought*. Kegan Paul.
- NETTLESHIP, R. L.: *Lectures on the Republic of Plato*. Macmillan. 364 pp. 2nd ed. 1901.
- PAL, R. B. *Hindu Philosophy of Law in the Vedic and post-Vedic Age*. Calcutta U.P. 1925.
- ZIMMERN, A. E.: *The Greek Commonwealth*. Oxford U.P. 471 pp. 5th ed. 1931.

### MEDIEVAL POLITICAL THOUGHT

- CARLYLE, SIR R. W. and A. J.: *A History of Medieval Political Theory in the West*. Blackwood. 7 vols.
- GIERKE, OTTO. *Political Theories of the Middle Age*. Cambridge U.P. 197 pp. 1927.
- JENKS, E.: *Law and Politics in the Middle Ages*. Murray. 2nd ed. 352 pp. 1913.
- POOLE, R. LANE: *Illustrations of Medieval Thought and Learning*. S.P.C.K. 327 pp. 2nd ed. 1920.
- PULLAN, L.: *From Justinian to Luther*. Oxford U.P. 256 pp. 1930.

### FROM THE REFORMATION TO THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

- ALLEN, J. W.: *History of Political Thought in the Sixteenth Century*. Methuen.
- BERNSTEIN, E.: *Cromwell and Communism*. Allen and Unwin. 287 pp. 1930.
- FIGGIS, J. N.: *Studies in the History of Political Thought from Gerson to Grotius, 1414-1625*. Cambridge U.P. 224 pp. 2nd ed. 1923.
- GIERKE, OTTO: *Natural Law and the Theory of Society, 1500-1800*. Ed. E. Barker. Cambridge U.P. 423 pp. 2 vols. 1934.

- GOOCH, G. P.: *Political Thought in England - from Bacon to Halifax*. Thornton Butterworth. 256 pp. 1915.
- English Democratic Ideas in the Seventeenth Century*. 2nd ed., rev. by H. J. Laski. Cambridge U.P. 315 pp. 1927.
- MURRAY, R. H.: *The Political Consequences of the Reformation*. Benn. 301 pp. 1926.
- VAUGHAN, C. E.: *Studies in the History of Political Philosophy*. Vol. 1. From Hobbes to Hume. Manchester U.P. 364 pp. 1925.
- VILLARI, P.: *The Life and Times of Machiavelli*. Benn. (Origin. p. 1878.) 7th Engl. ed. 1058 pp. 1929.

### FROM THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY TO TO-DAY

- ARIS, R. *History of Political Thought in Germany 1789-1815*. Foreword by G. P. Gooch. Allen and Unwin. 414 pp. 1936.
- BARKER, E.: *Political Thought in England from Spencer to the Present Day*. Williams and Norgate. 256 pp. 1915.
- BRAILSFORD, H. N.: *Shelley, Godwin, and Their Circle*. Williams and Norgate. 256 pp. 1911.
- Voltaire. Thornton Butterworth. 255 pp. 1935.
- BRINTON, CRANE: *English Political Thought in the Nineteenth Century*. Benn. 311 pp. 1933.
- DAVIDSON, W. L.: *Political Thought in England from Bentham to J. S. Mill*. Thornton Butterworth. 256 pp.
- DICKINSON, G. L.: *A Modern Symposium*. Allen and Unwin. 180 pp. 1930.
- FAGUET, F.: *Politicians and Moralists of the Nineteenth Century*. Benn. 317 pp. 1928.
- HALÉVY, ELIE: *The Philosophic Radicals*. Faber and Faber. (Origin. p. 1901.)
- HÖFFDING, HARALD: *Rousseau*. Yale U.P. 165 pp. 1930.
- JOAD, C. E. M.: *Introduction to Modern Political Theory*. Oxford U.P. 127 pp. 1924.
- LASKI, H. J.: *Political Thought from Locke to Bentham*. Williams and Norgate. 253 pp. 1925.
- The Rise of European Liberalism*. Allen and Unwin. 287 pp. 1936.
- MALLOCK, W. A.: *The New Republic*. Intr. Sir John Squire. Origin. pub. 1877, new edit. 1937. Michael Joseph. 288 pp.
- MARTIN, B. KINGSLEY: *French Liberal Thought in the Eighteenth Century*. Benn. 313 pp. 1929.
- MORLEY, JOHN: *Diderot and the Encyclopedists*. Macmillan. Rev. ed. 1921. 311 and 337 pp. 2 vols.

- STEPHEN, SIR LESLIE: *A History of English Thought in the Eighteenth Century*. Murray. 3rd ed. 466 and 469 pp. 1902.
- The English Utilitarians. Bentham to Mill. Duckworth. 3 vols 1900.
- RUGGIERO, GUIDO DE: *The History of European Liberalism*. Oxford U.P. 476 pp. 1927.
- VAUGHAN, C. E.: *The Political Writings of Jean Jacques Rousseau*. Cambridge U.P. 516 and 577 pp. 2 vols. 1915.
- Studies in the History of Political Philosophy. Vol. 2. From Burke to Mazzini. Manchester U.P. 339 pp. 1925.
- WICKWAR, W. H.: *Baron D'Holbach*. Allen and Unwin. 253 pp. 1935.



## **GENERAL ECONOMICS, MONEY AND BANKING**

## CONTENTS

|               |  |      |
|---------------|--|------|
| STUDY GUIDES  | ECONOMICS AND INDUSTRY . . . . .                   | 5201 |
|               | MONEY . . . . .                                    | 5204 |
|               | BANKING . . . . .                                  | 5208 |
|               | TRANSPORT . . . . .                                | 5210 |
| QUESTIONS     | GENERAL ECONOMICS . . . . .                        | 5216 |
| READING LISTS | GENERAL ECONOMICS . . . . .                        | 5219 |
|               | Reference Works . . . . .                          | 5219 |
|               | General Economic Theory—Elementary Works . . . . . | 5219 |
|               | General Economics . . . . .                        | 5219 |
|               | MONEY AND BANKING . . . . .                        | 5219 |
|               | Money . . . . .                                    | 5219 |
|               | Elementary Books . . . . .                         | 5219 |
|               | More Advanced Books . . . . .                      | 5220 |
|               | Banking . . . . .                                  | 5220 |
|               | Finance and International Trade . . . . .          | 5220 |
|               | Public Finance . . . . .                           | 5220 |
|               | Population Theory . . . . .                        | 5220 |
|               | Statistics . . . . .                               | 5220 |
|               | The Trade Cycle—Booms and Slumps . . . . .         | 5220 |
|               | ENGLISH ECONOMIC HISTORY . . . . .                 | 5220 |
|               | APPLIED ECONOMICS . . . . .                        | 5221 |
|               | General . . . . .                                  | 5221 |
|               | Trade Unionism . . . . .                           | 5221 |
|               | Unemployment . . . . .                             | 5221 |
|               | Wages . . . . .                                    | 5221 |
|               | COMMERCE . . . . .                                 | 5221 |
|               | General and Educational . . . . .                  | 5221 |
| CHARTS        | CHINA . . . . .                                    | 5203 |
|               | FRANCE . . . . .                                   | 5205 |
|               | GERMANY . . . . .                                  | 5207 |
|               | ITALY . . . . .                                    | 5209 |
|               | JAPAN . . . . .                                    | 5211 |
|               | UNITED KINGDOM . . . . .                           | 5213 |
|               | UNITED STATES OF AMERICA . . . . .                 | 5215 |
|               | U.S.S.R. . . . .                                   | 5217 |

.....

*The subject matter of this section is classified in Sectional Index number 3.*

# STUDY GUIDES

## ECONOMICS AND INDUSTRY

THE laws of economic science are statements summarizing our observations of human activity in a particular sphere:—that in which men earn their income and spend it. And the means and mode of men's earning and spending is influenced by all kinds of factors: the structure of industry, the level of technical invention, the extent and stability of the credit system, the existence of employers' federations and of workers' trade unions, and many more. When the economist says that given a constant demand the price of an article will fall as the supply of it is increased, he is simply making a generalization based on what in fact has been observed to happen in the market. In the same way, monetary theory has been appreciably developed and refined as a result of the study by economists of the post-War experimentation of governments in the realm of national finance. The "optimum size of the firm" or the "economies of mass-production" are subjects which, on the one hand, cannot be studied apart from the balance sheets of actual concerns and the accounts of existing mass-production industries; nor, on the other hand, can they find any fruitful application except in the real world where industry, commerce and finance are carried on.

The reader will find this distinction between the science of economics and its data reflected in the contents of the *World Book*. In this index he will find references, in the first place, to a number of articles on the theory of economics, under the headings **ECONOMICS (General)**, **RENT**, **CAPITAL**, etc. These are designed as an introduction to the subject and not, it need hardly be said, as a sufficient substitute for a systematic book on economic theory. But for the student interested in economics, either with a view to self-education or for the purpose of teaching others, this index also makes available the wide and varied information which the volumes offer on all of those industrial, commercial, financial and technical subjects which are at once the materials out of which economic theory is made and the workshop in which that theory is tested.

Our economic activities are nowadays carried on in a world the shape and pace of which is rapidly changing under the impact of technical advance. New processes transform old industries: inventions lead to the appearance of new industries. Changes in the technique of transport have enormously widened markets, leading both to intensified clashes of economic interest and to increased opportunities for commercial co-operation. Industrial legislation, tariff policies, and attempts at economic autarchy have all had their effect on the nature and volume of international trade and on the structure of domestic economies. The bare bones of economic theory, the "dismal science," must therefore be clothed with flesh and brought to life by following out the infinite ramifications of theory into the practice of the workaday world.

Industry and commerce are carried on through the medium of various institutions: the **Limited Liability COMPANY**, the **CARTEL** or **Combine**, the **Central and Joint Stock BANKS**, the **STOCK** and **Commodity EXCHANGES**, the **INSURANCE Com-**

panies. Under the appropriate headings the principles of organization, the functions and mode of operation of these institutions will be found explained and described. Masters and men are organized in the Employers' FEDERATIONS, the CHAMBERS OF COMMERCE, the TRADE UNIONS. The relations between capital and labour are regulated sometimes by arbitration through specially devised and mutually adopted machinery, e.g. the Whitley Councils and the Courts of Arbitration, sometimes by the more primitive method of the trial of strength through the STRIKE and the lock-out. To information on all these questions the guide index provides easy access.

The major industries (to be looked for under the heads AGRICULTURE, COAL, IRON AND STEEL, GAS, RAYON, etc.) are exhaustively described: the sources of their raw materials, the processes employed in them, their capacity and output, their place in native economy and share in foreign trade. So also are the principal mechanical appliances of our present-day civilization (AEROPLANE, DYNAMO, LOCOMOTIVE, etc.) and engineering in all its branches. Together with these often voluminous articles can be grouped a very much larger number of entries dealing with less important tools and mechanisms, industrial processes, trade terms, raw materials and minor industries.

There is a further, and full, set of references which are mainly geographical. Under these headings in the index is gathered a mine of information concerning the natural resources and agricultural crops of different localities, the nature and amount of the industrial production of various towns and regions, and the volume and kind of imports and exports to and from the countries and seaports of the world. From these index entries the reader can immediately discover if facts and figures relating to international trade or domestic production are available for the area or city in which he is interested. By correlating the information obtained, by a systematic delving into the economic data here made available he can construct for himself a fairly accurate picture of both the localization of industries and the nature of industrial, mining and agricultural production, and the international commercial relations between, and relative economic dependence or independence of different parts of the world.

And finally the reader will find indexed here the names of famous inventors and industrial pioneers, and turning to the appropriate page he will be able to reconstruct the story of innovation and advance in agriculture and industry, to place each forward step in its historical setting and, if he so desires, go on from the biographical article (e.g. Sir Humphry DAVY) to read the articles dealing with the discoveries themselves (SAFETY LAMP, FIREDAMP, etc.). By using the *World Book* in this way a pattern can be built up: an industrial problem, its technical solution, the economic consequences of that solution on the industry, etc.

An especially important part in the articles on Economics and Industry is played by the illustrations, which here, as elsewhere in the *World Book*, have been chosen with the idea in mind that "every picture should tell a story." The photographs, in a word, are meant to be *read*, and much information supplementing that given in the text can be gained from them. Take as an example those illustrating the article on Coal-mining (p. 947). Here we have two kinds of picture: one set showing us something of the internal construction of the mine and of the most up-to-date mechanical contrivances that in our day have transformed the business of coal-winning; and another picturing for us the gradual development and improvement of one of the most important factors in mining safety, the miner's lamp. The

# CHINA

**POPULATION**  
Estimated  
One Symbol Equals  
100 000 000

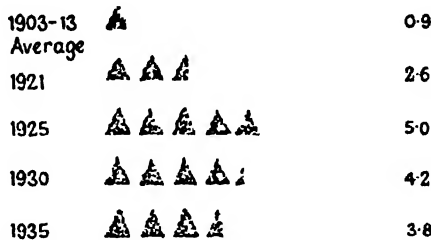


**NET TONNAGE OF VESSELS  
ENTERED & CLEARED**  
In Million Tons

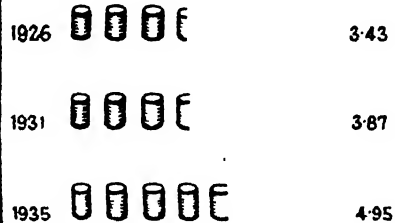
Chinese



**EXPORTS OF TEA**  
One Symbol Equals  
100 000 Metric Tons



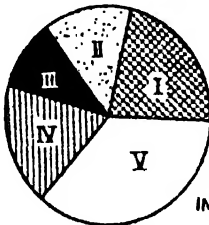
**PRODUCTION OF COTTON**  
Estimated.  
One Symbol Equals  
100 000 Metric Tons.



**EXPORTS OF RAW SILK**  
In Metric Tons

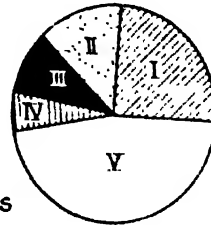
|             |              |
|-------------|--------------|
| 1913. 9 010 | 1925. 10 155 |
| 1920. 6 305 | 1930. 7 795  |
| 1935. 4 626 |              |

**FOREIGN TRADE 1935**  
In Million Dollars



IMPORT

|                   |             |
|-------------------|-------------|
| I U.S.A.          | 174         |
| II JAPAN          | 144         |
| III GREAT BRITAIN | 98          |
| IV GERMANY        | 103         |
| V OTHER COUNTRIES | 520         |
| <b>TOTAL</b>      | <b>1039</b> |



EXPORTS

|                   |            |
|-------------------|------------|
| I U.S.A.          | 136        |
| II JAPAN          | 85         |
| III GREAT BRITAIN | 49         |
| IV GERMANY        | 28         |
| V OTHER COUNTRIES | 299        |
| <b>TOTAL</b>      | <b>597</b> |

articles on all the great heavy industries are similarly supplemented by informative illustrations, as are those on the newer light industries (see e.g. RAYON), and on rail, road, sea and air transport. Nor have the handicrafts that form so large and picturesque a part of our rural industries been forgotten by the illustrator.

A second purpose served by the pictures indexed in this section of the Guide Volume has been to make easier the vivid realization of how industrial technique has changed the surface of the world in which we live and the kind of life we lead. Dams and canals, bridges and docks, railroads and cable lines, the great engineering feats of our century, are better described in pictures than they could possibly be in words.

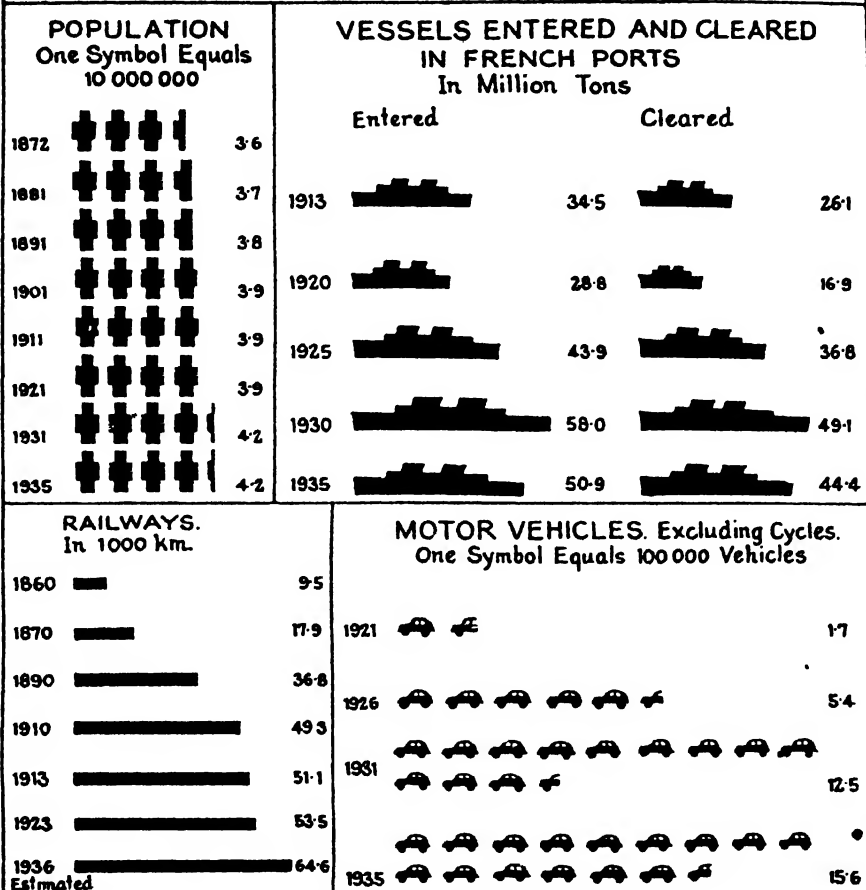
Finally, the changing nature of industrial technique, the evolution of tools and mechanisms, and the description and analysis of industrial processes can again be but inadequately brought home to the reader if photographs and diagrams are not made to play their part. The first point can be well explained by referring to the article on Iron and Steel, containing pictorial diagrams of the modern blast furnace, the Bessemer Converter and the Open Hearth FURNACE used in the Siemens process. The historical evolution of tools and mechanical appliances has already been noticed (the miner's safety lamp) and a further illustration can be found, e.g. in the article on RAILWAYS.

## MONEY

Money is both a unit of account and a medium of EXCHANGE. On the one hand, that is, it allows us to measure PRICES, which are statements in money terms of economic VALUES (see also ACCOUNTANCY, COSTING); and on the other, by enabling us to reduce two commodities to equivalent amounts stated in terms of a third, the use of money facilitates exchange. A moneyless economic system would only be able to effect exchanges in the form of BARTER; but in a money economy people are always willing to accept money in exchange for goods or services since, because of the universal acceptability of money, they know that money will always be taken by others in exchange for goods and services which the purchaser is desirous of buying. Money is therefore desired, not for itself, but for the things for which it will exchange, i.e. for what it will buy.

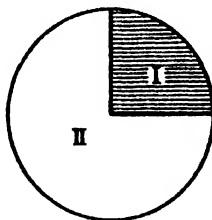
It is essential then that the money of a country should be in the first place generally acceptable, and in the second place that its value (or purchasing power) should remain reasonably constant. These two criteria are in practice interdependent. For if the value of a country's monetary unit is rapidly depreciating, people will be unwilling to accept it in liquidation of indebtedness. If money is to act as a medium of exchange, and still more if it is to serve as a unit of account, it is necessary that we should be able to believe that the value of the monetary unit, our economic measuring rod, should not contract or expand between one month and the next. If the value of money is increasing (due to deflation, the narrowing of the amount of money in circulation unaccompanied by a proportional decrease in the amount of work which the money has to perform), then those who

## FRANCE

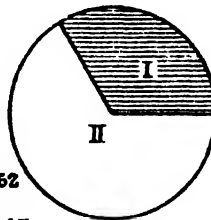


## FOREIGN TRADE 1935

In Million Francs

IMPORTS  
From :-I FRENCH  
COLONIES 5.383II FOREIGN  
COUNTRIES 15.562

TOTAL 20.945

EXPORTS  
To :-I FRENCH  
COLONIES 4.890II FOREIGN  
COUNTRIES 10.583

TOTAL 15.473

have contracted debts of a certain amount will have to pay a considerably larger real amount in order to settle their debt. And conversely, if the value of money is decreasing (due to inflation, or the expansion of the amount of money in circulation out of proportion to any increase in the volume of business activity—see GERMANY, post-War history), then those with fixed incomes will suffer serious losses at the expense of the debtor class, who will be able to relieve themselves of their burden of debt by paying back real amounts much smaller than those which they originally borrowed.

The general level of prices, as determined by the use of INDEX NUMBERS, is another way of looking at the value of money; for when the value of money is high (i.e. when a single POUND will buy a large number of commodities) the general level of prices will be low, and conversely, when prices of other commodities are high, the single pound note will buy less, and the value of money will be low. Whereas the value of all other commodities is expressed in terms of money prices, the value of money itself must be expressed in terms of the prices of all other commodities. Hence the problem of securing a stable value to the monetary unit will be solved if the general level of prices can be maintained at a constant figure.

Money is a commodity like other things, and its value or purchasing power depends on SUPPLY and DEMAND factors (see RICARDO), [Quantity Theory of Money]. By regulating the amount of money in circulation, decreasing the supply when prices show a tendency to rise and conversely, a fairly constant price level can be maintained. This system is known as a Managed Currency. Its disadvantage is that, as it is a non-automatic device, its operation is open to abuse.

It is for this reason that the automatically operating expedient of the GOLD STANDARD is usually preferred. The demand for gold remains fairly constant, and as the amount of new gold mined every year is but a very small percentage of the world's total supply, the supply can also be thought of as relatively fixed. The value of gold therefore changes but slowly, and the adoption of a Gold Standard is simply a means of transferring the comparative stability of gold-value to the value of the monetary unit, by linking these two together. This is done by making the monetary unit the equivalent of a fixed weight of gold of a certain fineness, and allowing free MINTING and melting, and free import and export of gold. Many people advocate that the value of the monetary unit be tied to the value of both gold and silver (see BIMETALLISM), but MONOMETALLISM is the simpler system. In England the Gold Standard was abandoned at the beginning of the War and only returned to in 1925. At the present time a modified form of the Gold Standard is in operation.

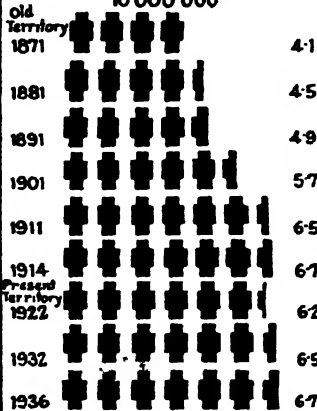
The War experiences of inflation and deflation, precisely because of the financial havoc which they caused, taught us a great deal about monetary theory, showing us both the insufficiency of the older theories and providing us with the economic data for the formulation of new ones. Before the outbreak of the War, with the currencies of all the major powers based upon gold, FOREIGN EXCHANGES were relatively stable. Foreign exchange rates are simply the rates at which the monetary unit of one country (say the POUND) will exchange for the monetary unit of another (for example, the FRANC or the MARK). Fluctuations in the foreign exchanges, due to the varying situations and economic policies of the different nations, each of whom is in sovereign control of its own economic arrangements, cannot but be harmful to the carrying on of foreign trade. A depreciated national currency can



# GERMANY

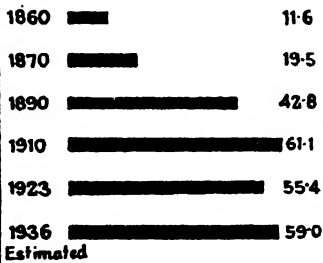
## POPULATION

One Symbol Equals  
10 000 000



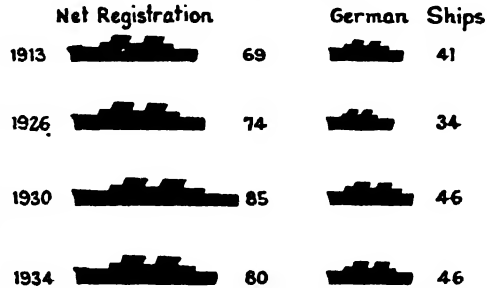
## RAILWAYS

In 1000 km.



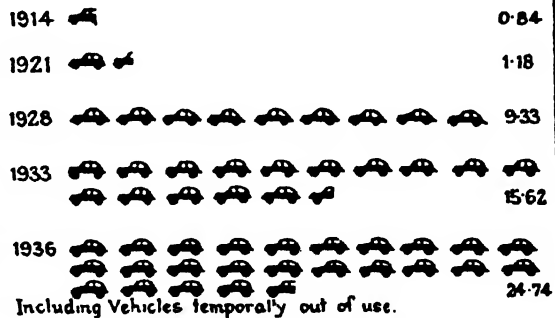
## VESSELS ENTERED AND CLEARED IN GERMAN PORTS

In Million Tons.



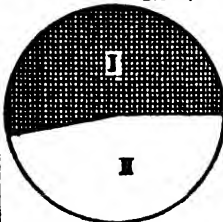
## MOTOR VEHICLES Including Motor Cycles

One Symbol Equals 100 000 Vehicles.



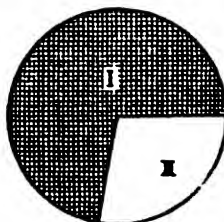
## FOREIGN TRADE 1936.

In Million Marks



IMPORTS  
From:-

I EUROPE 2 521  
II OVERSEAS 1 682  
TOTAL = 4 203



EXPORTS  
To:-

I EUROPE 3 373  
II OVERSEAS 1 390  
TOTAL = 4 763

## FOREIGN TRADE WITH BRITISH EMPIRE

In Million Marks.

|      | IMPORTS. | EXPORTS. |
|------|----------|----------|
| 1935 | 679      | 690      |
| 1936 | 768      | 793      |

## TOTAL FOREIGN TRADE OF GERMANY

|       |       |       |
|-------|-------|-------|
| 1935. | 4 158 | 4 269 |
| 1936  | 4 203 | 4 763 |

also give exporters of that country a differential advantage in the world's markets, a circumstance which in the post-war period has frequently led to the imposition by competitor nations of retaliatory **TARIFFS**.

## BANKING

A popular notion of the function of **BANKS** is that the banker makes a living by lending out at interest other people's money. It is truer to say that it is the function of banks to decide as to the distribution of the credit which is created at their disposal by the deposits which their customers lodge with them. Through the control which they inevitably exercise over the distribution of credit, bankers have always had, and have particularly to-day, a considerable influence on the development of industry in general.

One of the simplest definitions of a banker was given in 1745 in a speech in the House of Commons, and though it has often been quoted, is worth repeating: "By custom we call a man a banker who has an open shop, with proper counters, servants, and books, for receiving other people's money, in order to keep it safe, and return it upon demand; and when any man has opened such a shop, we call him a banker."

In considering the present-day organization of banking, we must in the first place distinguish between the Central Bank or Bank of Issue (in England the **BANK OF ENGLAND**, in Germany the **REICHSBANK**, etc.) and the Deposit Banks, which have no longer any right of note-issue. The Central Bank is normally the hub of a country's banking system. It has close relations with the national **TREASURY**, and, if not a nationalized service, possesses at least semi-official status in a way that the Joint Stock Deposit Banks do not. There is, for example, in England a continual *liaison* between the Governor of the Bank of England and the **CHANCELLOR OF THE EXCHEQUER**, and it is the Bank of England that holds Government balances, that advances money from time to time to the Government, and that issues and maintains the service of Government loans (see **NATIONAL DEBT**, **TREASURY BILL**). And finally, the Bank of England acts as "the bankers' bank," since all the other banks find it convenient to maintain balances with it.

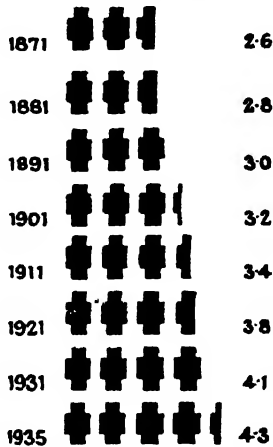
The Deposit Banks are in the main **JOINT STOCK COMPANIES** specializing in short-term lending, as it is of primary importance that their assets should be liquid and easily realizable. Other banks are specialized to the business of "accepting" **BILLS OF EXCHANGE** (see **ACCEPTANCE**, **NEGOTIABLE INSTRUMENTS**) and are known as Acceptance Houses; while yet others employ their funds in discounting Treasury and commercial bills (see **DISCOUNT**) and are known as Discount Houses. The functions of the Acceptance and Discount Houses are primarily to facilitate trade between one country and another, and their relations with foreign banking correspondents and expert knowledge of the financial standing and reliability of foreign clients are an important factor in the smooth conduct of foreign trade. See **COMMERCE**.

The possibility of carrying on any kind of trade whatever, either foreign or

# ITALY

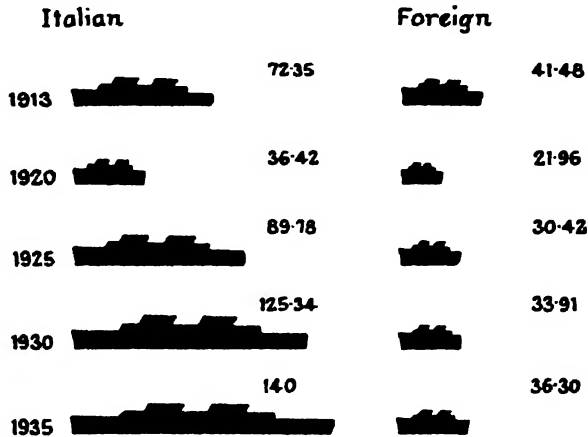
## POPULATION

One Symbol Equals  
10 000 000



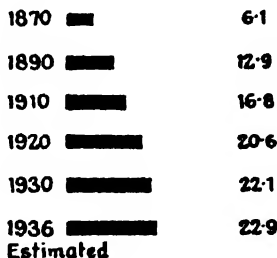
## VESSELS ENTERED AND CLEARED IN ITALIAN PORTS

In Million Tons



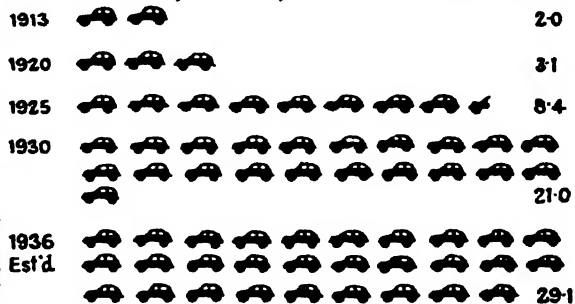
## RAILWAYS

In 1000 k.m.



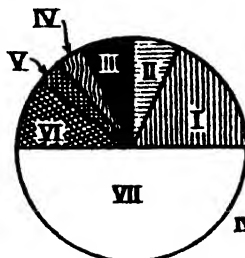
## MOTOR VEHICLES Excluding Cycles.

One Symbol Equals 10 000 Vehicles.



## FOREIGN TRADE 1935.

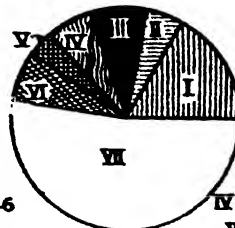
In Million Lira



### IMPORTS

From:-

|                     |             |
|---------------------|-------------|
| I GERMANY           | 1423        |
| II FRANCE           | 469         |
| III U.K.            | 566         |
| IV SWITZERLAND      | 246         |
| V ARGENTINE         | 295         |
| VI U.S.A.           | 877         |
| VII OTHER COUNTRIES | 3885        |
| <b>TOTAL</b>        | <b>7761</b> |



### EXPORTS

To:-

|                     |             |
|---------------------|-------------|
| I GERMANY           | 850         |
| II FRANCE           | 305         |
| III U.K.            | 430         |
| IV SWITZERLAND      | 357         |
| V ARGENTINE         | 162         |
| VI U.S.A.           | 422         |
| VII OTHER COUNTRIES | 2607        |
| <b>TOTAL</b>        | <b>5193</b> |

domestic, depends to a large extent on the confidence that the banks inspire in their depositors and in the business world in general. In the event of a panic, followed by a run on the bank, it would become immediately apparent that cash reserves fell far short of the total of deposits. Before this will be allowed to happen, resort will usually be had to the device of a temporary MORATORIUM until the panic conditions have passed away and a normal situation been restored. In normal conditions the bank can, of course, be certain that not all of its customers will, at the same time, demand that the total amount of their deposits be paid to them over the counter in cash. Since the invention of the CHEQUE in its modern form, moreover, it has become more and more the custom to liquidate indebtedness by means of these instruments, and during a given period cheques drawn on a bank by its customers will, by and large, be offset by cheques paid in to its customers' accounts and drawn on other banks. In these transactions, no money, in the form of LEGAL TENDER, need pass, book entries being sufficient to record the fact that payments have been made and received. And lastly, indebtedness between one bank and others can be adjusted through the mechanism of the London Bankers' Clearing House.

The Deposit Bank, ever under the necessity of being able to lay its hands on large sums of money in a reasonably short space of time, has in the main to confine its activities to short-term lending. For the financing of long-term loans other institutions have been devised, one of the most important of which is the BUILDING SOCIETY, whose special business it is to finance the construction of houses by loans secured on MORTGAGES.

A last and most important form of banking is the SAVINGS BANK, in England and in many other countries administered by the POST OFFICE.

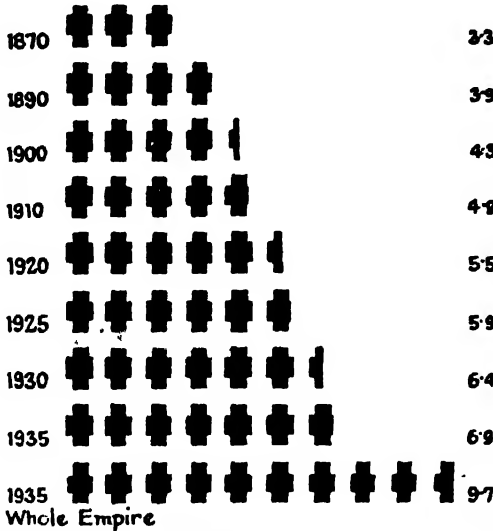
Among the services to their customers which banks have more recently added to the list of their operations is FOREIGN EXCHANGE dealings, the provision of LETTERS OF CREDIT, and the acceptance of TRUSTEE duties.

## TRANSPORT

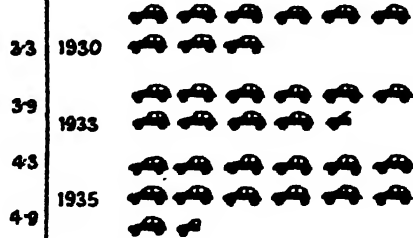
The existence of forms of transportation can be said to go as far back as recorded history—to the times of the primitive nomads, and to the earliest days of the ancient Egyptians, when already traffic up and down the Nile had become the economic link binding together this valley-cradle of civilization. But in spite of the amazing voyages of which early historians tell, the ships of the Ancient World were at best primitive affairs, dependent upon favourable winds or upon the muscles of galley-slaves, and constrained, since the mariners' COMPASS had not yet been invented, to remain close to familiar shores. Land transport too, was at this time an expensive and onerous matter. There were no important developments in the technique of transportation in the Middle Ages, and in effect none were called for, since the prevalence of subsistence agriculture meant that the volume of trade was extremely limited (see COMMERCE). But with the break-up of feudalism, the crystallization of the nation-states, the progress of capital accumulation, the rise of a class of

## JAPAN

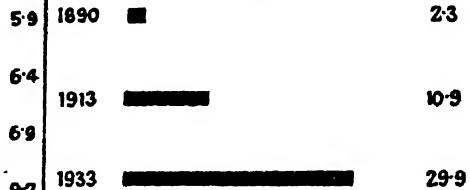
**POPULATION**  
One Symbol Equals  
10 000 000



**NUMBER of MOTOR VEHICLES**  
One Symbol Equals  
10 000

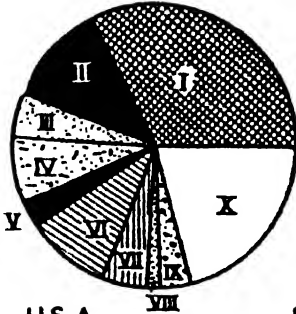


**RAILWAYS**  
In 1000 km.



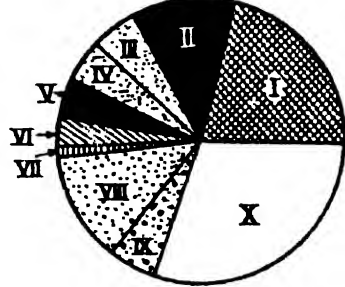
## Imports

**FOREIGN TRADE**  
1935.  
In Million Yen.



|       |                   |      |
|-------|-------------------|------|
| I     | U.S.A             | 810  |
| II    | BR. INDIA         | 306  |
| III   | CHINA             | 134  |
| IV    | MANCHUKUO         | 191  |
| V     | GR. BRITAIN       | 82   |
| VI    | AUSTRALIA         | 235  |
| VII   | GERMANY           | 121  |
| VIII  | KUANTUNG          | 26   |
| IX    | DUTCH EAST INDIES | 78   |
| X     | OTHER COUNTRIES   | 516  |
| TOTAL |                   | 2499 |

## Exports



|       |                   |      |
|-------|-------------------|------|
| I     | U.S.A             | 535  |
| II    | BR. INDIA         | 276  |
| III   | CHINA             | 149  |
| IV    | MANCHUKUO         | 126  |
| V     | GR. BRITAIN       | 119  |
| VI    | AUSTRALIA         | 75   |
| VII   | GERMANY           | 27   |
| VIII  | KUANTUNG          | 300  |
| IX    | DUTCH EAST INDIES | 143  |
| X     | OTHER COUNTRIES   | 722  |
| TOTAL |                   | 2472 |

merchant bankers, the opening up of new land trade routes to the East and the achievement of the great voyages of discovery, commerce between the nations began to grow, and the need for more convenient and swifter forms of transport became a matter of urgency. Great progress was now made in SHIPBUILDING, and in the constructions of DOCKS and HARBOURS. In Italy, where modern commerce developed early, CANALS were built, and the problem of raising or lowering shipping to the different levels at which the canals had to be made was solved by the construction of LOCKS. The first attempt to solve the difficult question of providing cheap land transport was therefore made by adapting to its needs a technique borrowed from the sea. Inland waterways were improved continuously up to the end of the eighteenth century, as was also the building and maintenance of ROADS, and the construction of BRIDGES.

It was not, however, until the beginning of the Industrial Revolution that transport began to assume its specifically modern form. With the invention of the STEAM ENGINE by NEWCOMEN and the application of power to locomotion by STEPHENSON, the Railway Age may be said to have opened, and in the ensuing half-century a network of railway lines gradually spread over Europe and the Americas (see RAILWAYS). An equally important development was the application of steam to SHIPPING, occasioning a revolution in marine transport. But even to-day steam has not completely supplanted sail, and the modern steamship, burning oil rather than coal fuel and propelled by the steam TURBINE, exists side by side with the sailing vessel on the one hand and the MOTOR-SHIP equipped with a PETROL ENGINE on the other. Examples of smaller craft include the MOTOR-BOAT and the YACHT.

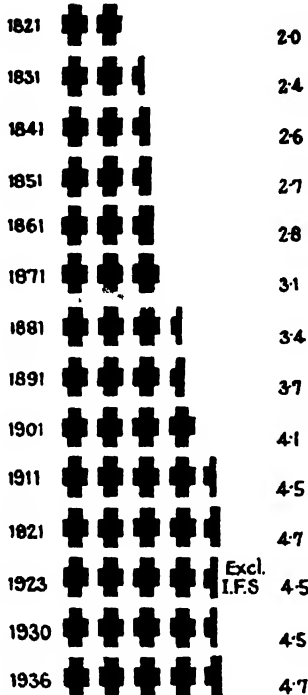
The expansion of international trade during the last hundred years simultaneously created the need for new forms of transport, and supplied the motive power (see COAL INDUSTRY) and construction materials (see IRON AND STEEL) which made these new forms possible. Railway development, which at its very outset relegated the canals to comparative unimportance, and which with even greater speed drove the horse-drawn COACH from the roads, was itself transformed in the 'seventies by the invention of the AIRBRAKE by Westinghouse, a device which for the first time made high-speed railway travelling possible. More recently the development of ELECTRIC RAILWAYS and UNDERGROUND RAILWAYS have provided examples of the specialization and adaptation to different conditions of which this form of transport is capable.

By a strange irony, the railway, which in the beginning emptied the high road of all competing traffic, is to-day suffering intense competition from road vehicles. Although the MOTOR-CAR and the MOTOR-CYCLE made their first appearance in the early nineties, it has been only since the War that the freight lorry and the motor-coach have been making inroads into the goods and passenger traffic previously carried by rail. Accompanying the growth of road transport has been an enormous increase in ACCIDENTS, which it has been the concern of the MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT with the co-operation of motorists, cyclists and pedestrians, to combat, both by a process of education and propaganda and by regulations and such devices as road signs, beacons, and the like. Government regulation with a view to minimizing accidents is not limited to road transport, and legislation exists applying to both land, sea and air travel (see PLIMSOLL, CERTIFICATE OF AIR-WORTHINESS, etc.).

# UNITED KINGDOM

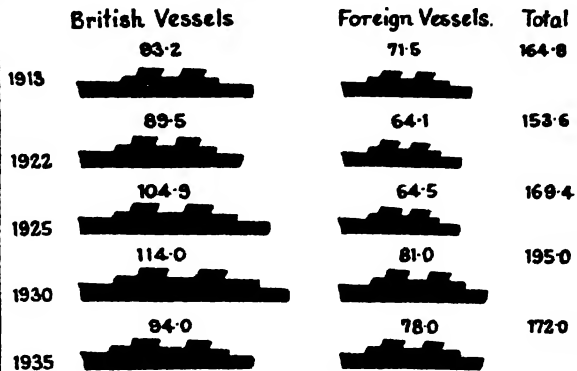
## POPULATION

One Symbol Equals  
10 000 000



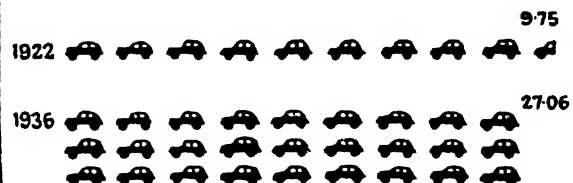
## NET TONNAGE OF VESSELS ENTERED AND CLEARED

In Million Tons



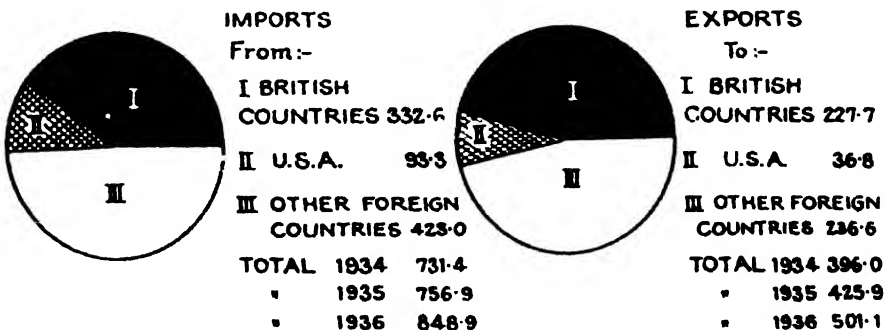
## MOTOR VEHICLES. Including Cycles

One Symbol Equals  
100 000 Vehicles



## EXTERNAL TRADE 1936

In Million Pounds

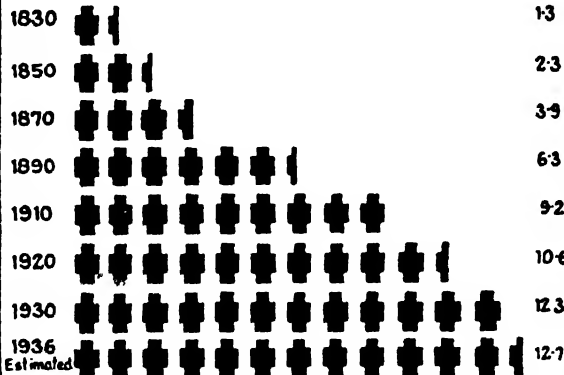


The last of modern methods of transport to be developed has been flying. The **AEROPLANE** was invented in the first years of the present century by the brothers **WRIGHT**, and the rapidity with which it has attained its present level of technical perfection is surprising. Since the War aeroplanes have been widely used for passenger and freight carrying, and present-day **AIRLINES** are as clearly marked on the transport map of the world as are shipping routes. An important factor in stimulating the progress of the aeroplane has been the quest for **AVIATION RECORDS**. New long-distance services are being opened every year, one of the most important and recent, the Transatlantic, making use exclusively of **SEAPLANES**. Of lighter-than-air craft there exist the **BALLOON**, a much earlier invention than the aeroplane, but to-day used mainly for scientific purposes, and the **DIRIGIBLE**, with the development of which the name of Count **ZEPPELIN** is linked.

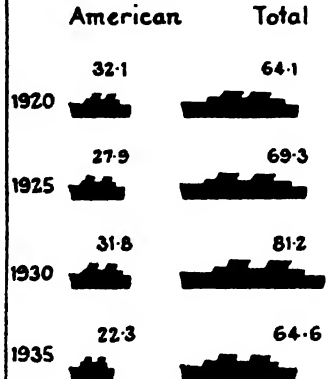


# UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

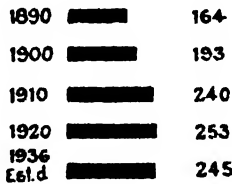
**POPULATION**  
One Symbol Equals  
10 000 000



**NET TONNAGE OF  
VESSELS ENTERED  
IN AMERICAN SEAPORTS  
In Million Tons.**



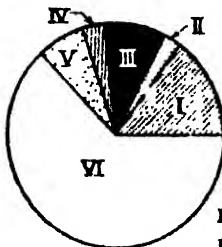
**RAILWAYS**  
In 1000 Miles



**MOTOR VEHICLES** Excluding Cycles  
One Symbol Equals One Million Vehicles.

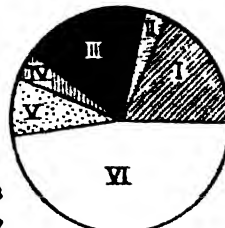


**FOREIGN TRADE 1935.**  
In Million Dollars



**IMPORTS**  
From:-

|                    |               |
|--------------------|---------------|
| I CANADA           | 375.8         |
| II FRANCE          | 65.2          |
| III UNITED KINGDOM | 200.4         |
| IV GERMANY         | 79.6          |
| V JAPAN            | 171.7         |
| VI OTHER COUNTRIES | 1526.4        |
| <b>TOTAL</b>       | <b>2419.2</b> |



**EXPORTS**  
To:-

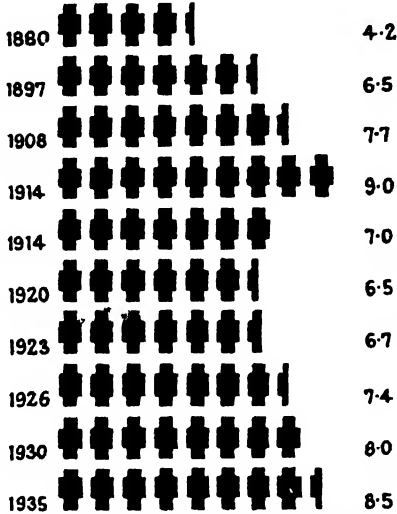
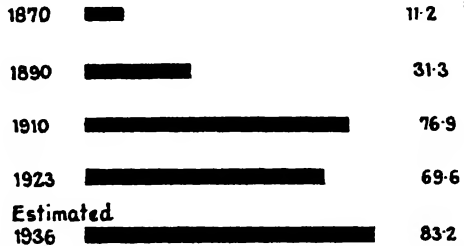
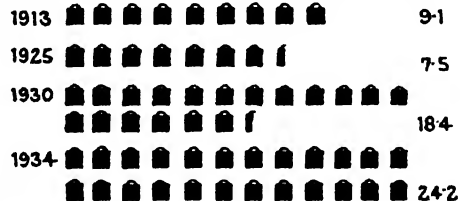
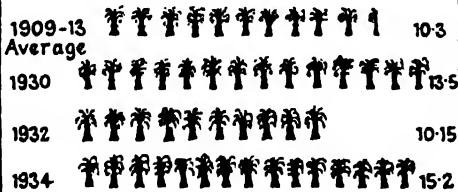
|                    |               |
|--------------------|---------------|
| I CANADA           | 383.9         |
| II FRANCE          | 129.5         |
| III U. K.          | 439.9         |
| IV GERMANY         | 100.6         |
| V JAPAN            | 204.3         |
| VI OTHER COUNTRIES | 1195.1        |
| <b>TOTAL</b>       | <b>2453.4</b> |

# QUESTIONS

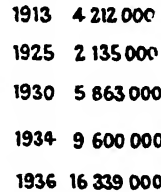
## GENERAL ECONOMICS

1. What is the distinction between value in use and value in exchange?  
Pages 1314, 4360.
2. What meaning, if any, can the economist attach to the phrase: "a just price"?  
Pages 1314, 1483, 3541, 4124, 4360.
3. Write some notes on the contribution made to economic science by any two of the following: Adam Smith, David Ricardo, T. R. Malthus, John Stuart Mill, Karl Marx.  
Pages 992, 1314, 1630, 2414, 1640, 2683, 2773, 3708, 3985.
4. What is the Gold Standard, and explain its operation?  
Pages 393, 483, 1803, 2820, 2829.
5. Explain the rôle of Acceptance and Discount Houses in the organization of foreign trade.  
Pages 389, 482, 1484, 1591.
6. Why is the mortgage in general an unsuitable investment for the Deposit Bank?  
Pages 390, 647, 2860.
7. Enumerate the essential qualities of a good tax, explaining your selection.  
Pages 2141, 3477, 4177.
8. Discuss the arguments in favour of and against (a) a general tariff, and (b) protective tariffs to shelter infant industries.  
Pages 829, 1095, 1630, 2174, 3562, 4172.
9. With what economic arguments would you defend the practice of instalment-buying?  
Pages 1062, 2027.
10. Discuss the advantages and disadvantages of economic combinations.  
Pages 782, 2697, 2829, 3541, 3691, 4289.
11. What do you conceive to be the functions of Trade Unions in present-day society?  
Pages 216, 969, 998, 1698, 2402, 4099.
12. Examine the measures taken in Great Britain either by the state or by voluntary associations to assist the agricultural producer.  
Pages 87, 1023, 1112, 2672.
13. Discuss the arguments for and against nationalization.  
Pages 2893, 2942, 3995.
14. The progress of technology has been a powerful factor in modifying the organization of modern industry: discuss this general statement, illustrating your answer by reference to the effect of the discovery of refrigeration on the development of the meat industry.  
Pages 989, 1832, 2710, 3670, 3934.

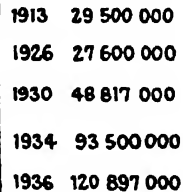
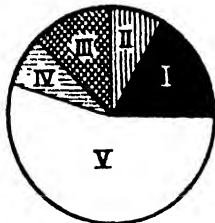
## U.S.S.R.

POPULATION  
One Symbol Equals 20 000 000RAILWAYS  
In 1000 km.PETROL  
One Symbol Equals 1000 000 GallonsPRODUCTION OF WHEAT  
One Symbol Equals 2 000 000 Tons.

## STEEL In Tons.



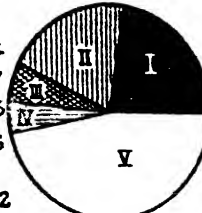
## COAL In Tons.

FOREIGN TRADE 1935  
In Million Gold Roubles

## Imports

|                   |       |
|-------------------|-------|
| I U. KINGDOM      | 43.4  |
| II GERMANY        | 21.7  |
| III U.S.A.        | 29.5  |
| IV FRANCE         | 17.6  |
| V OTHER COUNTRIES | 129.2 |

TOTAL 241.4



## Exports

|                   |       |
|-------------------|-------|
| I U. KINGDOM      | 86.3  |
| II GERMANY        | 66.0  |
| III U.S.A.        | 26.5  |
| IV FRANCE         | 18.0  |
| V OTHER COUNTRIES | 160.8 |

TOTAL 357.6

The Figures are taken from Official Publications of the Soviet Government

15. Contrast the principle of *laissez-faire* with that of economic planning. Pages 1317, 1630, 2414, 3755, 3811, 4066.

16. Discuss the relation of wealth to welfare.

17. "Economics is the study of man in the ordinary business of life. It inquires how he gets his income and how he spends it."—Marshall. Examine this definition of the scope of the subject.

18. "You cannot change human nature." Examine this statement in the light of the successive transformations wrought by technical progress in the social environment in which we live.

19. *Laissez-faire* in the modern world is an anachronism. Do you agree?

20. The development of international trade has made of the world a single unit. Comment on the implications of this view.

# READING LISTS

## GENERAL ECONOMICS

### REFERENCE WORKS

- BATSON, H. F.: *A Select Bibliography of Modern Economic Theory*. Routledge. 1930. 224 pp.  
 PALGRAVE, SIR R. H. I.: *Dictionary of Political Economy*. ed. H. Higgs. Macmillan. 3 vols. Latest ed. 1923-25.

## GENERAL ECONOMIC THEORY

### ELEMENTARY WORKS

- BUER, M. C.: *Economics for Beginners*. Routledge. 1935. 220 pp.  
 CLAY, H.: *Economics for the General Reader*. Macmillan. 1916, and later eds. 476 pp.  
 DALTON, H.: *The Inequality of Incomes*. Routledge. 1925. 360 pp.  
 ELY, R. T.: *Elementary Principles of Economics*. Macmillan. 2nd. ed. 1933. 406 pp.  
 HALL, H.: *Elements of Political Economy*. Pitman. 140 pp.  
 HENDERSON, H. D.: *Supply and Demand*. Nisbet. 1932. 117 pp.  
 PRICE, L. L.: *Short History of Political Economy in England from Smith to Marshall*. Methuen. 14th ed. 1931. 315 pp.  
 ROBERTSON, D. H.: *The Control of Industry*. Nisbet. 1928. 169 pp.  
 STEPHENSON, J.: *Introduction to Business Economics*. Pitman. 178 pp.  
 WICKSTEED, P. N.: *The Commonsense of Political Economy*. Routledge. 1934. 2 vols

### GENERAL ECONOMICS

- BONAR, J.: *Philosophy and Political Economy*. Library of Phil. 1893. 410 pp.  
 CANNAN, EDWIN: *An Economist's Protest*. King. 1927. 438 pp.  
 Theories of Production and Distribution. King. 1903. 422 pp.  
 Wealth. King. 1928. 292 pp.  
 CASSEL, G.: *Fundamental Thoughts in Economics*. Unwin. 1925. 159 pp.  
 CLARK, COLIN: *The National Income, 1924-31*. Macmillan. 1932. 167 pp.  
 FISHER, IRVING: *The Nature of Capital and Income*. Macmillan. 1906. 426 pp.  
 GIDE, CHARLES: *History of Economic Doctrines*. Harrap. 1915. 672 pp.  
 HAWTREY, G. R.: *The Economic Problem*. Longmans. 1926. 417 pp.

- HENDERSON, F.: *The Economic Consequences of Power Production*. Allen and Unwin. 1933. 220 pp.  
 KEYNES, J. M.: *The Economic Consequences of the Peace*. Macmillan. 1919. 279 pp.  
 KNIGHT, FRANK H.: *The Ethics of Competition and Other Essays*. Allen and Unwin. 1935. 363 pp.  
 Risk, Uncertainty and Profit. 1921. Reprint, 1933. London Sch. Econ. 381 pp.  
 MARSHALL, ALFRED: *Industry and Trade*. Macmillan. 2nd ed. 1919. 874 pp.  
 Principles of Economics. Macmillan. 8th ed. 1920. 871 pp.  
 MARX, KARL: *Capital*. 3 vols. 1867-94 and later editions.  
 MILL, J. S.: *Principles of Political Economy*. 1848. 8th rev. ed. 1865. 2 vols. and numerous later reprints  
 PIGOU, A. C.: *The Economics of Welfare*. Macmillan. 4th ed. 1932. 837 pp.  
 ROBBINS, LIONEL: *An Essay on the Nature and Significance of Economic Science*. Macmillan. 2nd ed. 1935. 160 pp.  
 ROBINSON, JOAN: *The Economics of Imperfect Competition*. Macmillan. 1933. 352 pp.  
 SIDGWICK, H.: *Principles of Political Economy*. 3rd ed. 1924.  
 SMITH, ADAM: *The Wealth of Nations*. 1776. Ed. E. Cannan. 2 vols. Methuen. 2nd ed. 1920.  
 STAMP, SIR J.: *Some Economic Factors in Modern Life*. King. 1927. 279 pp.  
 WEBER, THORSTEIN: *The Theory of Business Enterprise*. Scribner, N.Y. 1904. 400 pp.  
 The Theory of the Leisure Class. Allen and Unwin. 1924. 404 pp.  
 WEBER, A.: *In Defence of Capitalism*. Allen and Unwin. 1930. 128 pp.  
 WICKSELL, KURT: *Lectures on Political Economy*. Routledge. 1935. 2 vols.  
 WITHERS, H.: *The Case for Capitalism*. Nash. 1925. 277 pp.

## MONEY AND BANKING

### MONEY

#### ELEMENTARY BOOKS

- CANNAN, EDWIN: *Money*. King. 8th ed. 1935. 155 pp.  
 COLE, G. D. H. (editor): *What Everyone Wants to Know About Money*. Gollancz. 1933. 544 pp.

- LEHFELDT, R. A.: *Money*. Humphrey Milford. 1926. 116 pp.  
 ROBERTSON, D. H.: *Money*. Nisbet. New ed. 1933. 181 pp.  
 WITHERS, H.: *The Meaning of Money*. Murray. 5th ed. 1930. 305 pp.

#### MORE ADVANCED BOOKS

- BENHAM, F.: *British Monetary Policy*. King. 1932. 116 pp.  
 CANNAN, EDWIN: *The Paper Pound 1791-1821*. King. 1919.  
 HAWTREY, R. G.: *Currency and Credit*. Longmans. 3rd ed. 1928. 477 pp.  
 KEYNES, J. M.: *The General Theory of Employment, Interest and Money*. Macmillan. 1936. 403 pp.  
 A *Treatise on Money*. Macmillan. 1930. 2 vols.  
 LAVINGTON, F.: *The English Capital Market*. Methuen. 1921. 297 pp.  
 MARSHALL, A.: *Money, Credit and Commerce*. Macmillan. 1923. 369 pp.  
 MISES, L. VON: *The Theory of Money and Credit*. Cape. 1934. 445 pp.  
 MOTTAM, R. H.: *A History of Financial Speculation*. Chatto and Windus. 1929. 323 pp.  
 ROYAL INSTITUTE OF INTERNATIONAL AFFAIRS: *The Future of Monetary Policy*. Oxford U.P. 1935.

#### BANKING

- ANDREADES, A.: *History of the Bank of England*. King. 1909. 455 pp.  
 EINZIG, PAUL: *The Bank for International Settlements*. Macmillan. 3rd ed. 1932. 264 pp.  
 GANDY, J. P.: *The Elements of Banking*. Pitman. 140 pp.  
 JONES, R. W.: *Studies in Practical Banking*. Pitman. 352 pp.  
 LEAF, WALTER: *Banking*. Thornton Butterworth. 1934. Ed. rev. by E. Sykes. 256 pp.  
 SHELTON, H. P.: *Practice and Law of Banking*. Macdonald and Evans. 568 pp.

#### FINANCE AND INTERNATIONAL TRADE

- CLARE and CRUMP: *The ABC of the Foreign Exchanges*. Macmillan. 9th ed. 1931. 287 pp.  
 EVITT, H. E.: *A Manual of Foreign Exchange*. Pitman. 450 pp.  
 GREGORY, T. E.: *Foreign Exchanges Before, During, and After the War*. Humphrey Milford. 1927. 116 pp.  
*The Gold Standard and Its Future*. Methuen. 1934. 183 pp.

- HAWTREY, R. G.: *The Gold Standard in Theory and Practice*. Longmans. 2nd ed. 1931. 168 pp.  
 MEGRAH, M.: *Bills of Exchange Act*. Pitman. 223 pp.  
 SPALDING, W. F.: *Foreign Exchange and Foreign Bills in Theory and Practice*. Pitman. 336 pp.  
 WHALE, BARETT: *International Trade*. Thornton Butterworth. 1932. 255 pp.

#### PUBLIC FINANCE

- BEVERIDGE, SIR WILLIAM (editor): *Tariffs, the Case Examined*. Longmans. 1932. 300 pp.  
 CANNAN, EDWIN: *The History of Local Rates in England*. Routledge. 1912. 215 pp.  
 DALTON, HUGH: *Public Finance*. Routledge. 9th ed. 1936. 323 pp.  
 PIGOU, A. C.: *A Study in Public Finance*. Macmillan. 1928. 323 pp.  
 SILVERMAN, H. A.: *Taxation*. Macmillan. 1931. 359 pp.  
 STAMP, SIR JOSIAH: *Wealth and Taxable Capacity*. King. 1922. 2nd ed. 195 pp.

#### POPULATION THEORY

- CARR-SAUNDERS: *Population*. Oxford U.P. 1925. 112 pp.  
 MALTHUS, R.: *Principles of Population*. 1798 and later eds.  
 PLACE, FRANCIS: *Illustrations and Proofs of the Principle of Population*. Reprinted with critical notes. Allen and Unwin. 1930.  
 WRIGHT, H.: *Population*. Nisbet. Cambridge Econ. Handbooks.

#### STATISTICS

- BODDINGTON, A. LESTER: *Statistics and Their Application to Commerce*. Pitman. 366 pp.  
 BOWLEY, A. L.: *Elements of Statistics*. King. 1901 and later editions. 330 pp.  
 CONNOR, L. R.: *Statistics in Theory and Practice*. Pitman. 375 pp.  
 FLORENCE, P. S.: *The Statistical Method in Economics and Political Science*. Kegan Paul. 1929. 521 pp.  
 RHODES, E. C.: *Elementary Statistical Methods*. 1933. 243 pp.

#### THE TRADE CYCLE—BOOMS AND SLUMPS

- DOBB, M. H.: *Capitalist Enterprise and Social Progress*. Routledge. 1925. 409 pp.  
 DURBIN, E.: *Purchasing Power and Trade Depression*. Cape. 1933. 198 pp.

- HUTTON, D. G.: *The Nations and the Economic Crisis*. Sidgwick and Jackson. 1932. 168 pp.
- LAVINGTON, F.: *The Trade Cycle*. King. 1922. Reprinted 1934. 113 pp.
- MITCHELL, WESLEY C.: *Business Cycles*. National Bureau of Econ. Research, N.Y. New ed. 1934. 489 pp.

## APPLIED ECONOMICS

### GENERAL

- ACWORTH, SIR W. H.: *The Elements of Railway Economics*. Oxford. 1905. 159 pp.
- FAYLE, C. E.: *A Short History of the World's Shipping Industries*. Allen and Unwin. 1933. 320 pp.
- FISCHER, LOUIS: *Oil Imperialism*. Allen and Unwin. 1926. 256 pp.
- JEVONS, H. L.: *The British Steel Industry*. Pitman. 30 pp.
- JEVONS, W. S.: *The Coal Question*. Macmillan 3rd ed. 1906. 467 pp.
- JONES, W. A. S.: *Economics of the Manufacturing Business*. Pitman. 160 pp.
- KIRKALDY, A. W.: *British Shipping*. 1914. 655 pp., and EVANS, A. D.: *The History and Economics of Transport*. Pitman. 5th ed. 1931. 455 pp.
- MORRISON, HERBERT: *The Socialization of Transport*. Constable. 1933. 312 pp.
- PIGOU, A. C.: *Industrial Fluctuations*. Macmillan. 2nd ed. 1929. 425 pp.
- ROBBINS, LIONEL: *The Great Depression*. Macmillan. 1934. 238 pp.
- SCHUMPETER, J. A.: *The Theory of Economic Development*. Harvard Econ. Studies 1934. 255 pp.
- SILVERMAN, H. A.: *The Economics of the Industrial System*. Pitman. 348 pp.
- STEPHENSON, J.: *The Economics of the Wholesale and Retail Trader*. Pitman. 292 pp.
- THOMAS, IVOR: *Coal in the New Era*. Putnam. 1934. 224 pp.

### TRADE UNIONISM

- BAILEY, W. M.: *Trade Union Documents*. Bell. 1929. 552 pp.
- LLOYD, C. M.: *Trade Unionism*. Black. 3rd ed. 1928. 194 pp.
- MURPHY, J. T.: *Modern Trade Unionism*. Routledge. 1935. 199 pp.
- WEBB, S. and B.: *The History of Trade Unionism*. Longman. 558 pp.

### UNEMPLOYMENT

- BEALES, H. L. and LAMBERT, R. S.: *Memoirs of the Unemployed*. Gollancz. 1934. 287 pp.

- BEVERIDGE, SIR W.: *Unemployment*. Longman. New ed. 1930. 514 pp.
- DAVISON, R. C.: *The Unemployed*. Longman. 1929. 292 pp.
- GREENE, F.: *Time To Spare*. Allen and Unwin. 1935. 188 pp.
- HOBSON, J. A.: *The Economics of Unemployment*. Allen and Unwin. 1931. 152 pp.
- PIGOU, A. C.: *The Theory of Unemployment*. Macmillan. 1933. 319 pp.

### WAGES

- COLE, G. D. H.: *The Payment of Wages*. Allen and Unwin. 1928. 155 pp.
- DOBB, MAURICE: *Wages*. Nisbet. 1928. 169 pp.
- HICKS, J. R.: *The Theory of Wages*. Macmillan. 1935. 247 pp.
- ROBBINS, L.: *Wages*. Jarrolds. 1926. 94 pp.
- ROWE, J. W. F.: *Wages in Practice and Theory*. Routledge. 1928. 277 pp.
- TAUSSIG, F. W.: *Wages and Capital*. 1896. Reprinted, 1932. 329 pp.

## COMMERCE

### GENERAL AND EDUCATIONAL

- BUCKNALL, G. K.: *Theory and Practice of Commerce*. Pitman. 612 pp.
- CARTER, R. N.: *Advanced Accounts*. Pitman. 1106 pp.
- CHISHOLM and STAMP: *Handbook of Commercial Geography*. Longmans.
- CROOKS, MAXWELL: *Keyboard Mastery Course*. Pitman. 58 pp.
- CROOKS, MAXWELL: *Touch Typewriting for Teachers*. Pitman. 247 pp.
- CROOKS, MAXWELL, and DAWSON, F.: *Dictionary of Typewriting*. Pitman. 332 pp.
- HOLLAND, R. W.: *Business Organization and Personnel*. Pitman. 372 pp.
- LEFFINGWELL: *Textbook of Office Management*. McGraw Hill.
- LLOYD-DODD, F. T., and LYNCH, B. J.: *Organization and Administration of Industry*. Pitman. 500 pp.
- LLOYD, P. T.: *Technique of Efficient Office Methods*. Gee. 162 pp.
- MAUGHAN, CUTHBERT: *Markets of London*. Pitman. 220 pp.
- McFARLANE, JOHN: *Economic Geography*. Pitman. 687 pp.
- MEREDITH, H. O.: *Economic History of England*. Pitman. 430 pp.
- ROSE, T. G.: *Higher Control*. Pitman. 270 pp.
- ROWLAND, S. W.: *Office Organization and Management*. Pitman. 310 pp.
- ROWLAND, S. W.: *Accounting*. Gee.
- RUDMOSE BROWN, R. N.: *Principles of Economic Geography*. Pitman. 208 pp., 6s.

Shorthand Instructor. Pitman. 341 pp.

Shorthand Rapid Course. Pitman. 207 pp.

SIMPSON, H. W.: Modern Office Management.  
Pitman. 320 pp.

SMITH, CHAS. E.: Practical Course in Touch  
Typewriting. Pitman. 62 pp.

STEPHENSON, JAMES: Principles and Practice  
of Commercial Correspondence. Pitman.  
308 pp.

STEPHENSON, J.: Principles and Practice of  
Commerce. Pitman. 897 pp.

WALMSLEY, W. and E.: Commercial Type-  
writing. Pitman. 276 pp.



## THE SCIENCES

## CONTENTS

|   | PAGE        |
|---|-------------|
| <b>STUDY GUIDES</b>                           |             |
| <b>SCIENCE AND THE PHYSICAL WORLD</b>         | <b>5225</b> |
| The Unity of Science                          | 5225        |
| <b>PROGRESS OF THE SCIENCES</b>               | <b>5227</b> |
| Astronomy                                     | 5227        |
| Physics                                       | 5228        |
| <b>PHYSICS</b>                                | <b>5230</b> |
| Heat  | 5230        |
| Light   | 5231        |
| Sound   | 5231        |
| Electricity and Magnetism                     | 5231        |
| <b>CHEMISTRY</b>                              | <b>5232</b> |
| <b>GEOGRAPHY</b>                              | <b>5233</b> |
| <b>CHART</b>                                  |             |
| <b>THE "GRID" SYSTEM</b>                      | <b>5236</b> |
| <b>QUESTIONS</b>                              |             |
| <b>PHYSICS</b>                                | <b>5238</b> |
| <b>CHEMISTRY</b>                              | <b>5238</b> |
| <b>GEOGRAPHY</b>                              | <b>5239</b> |
| <b>READING LISTS</b>                          |             |
| <b>THE SCIENCES</b>                           | <b>5240</b> |
| <b>PHYSICS</b>                                | <b>5240</b> |
| Heat, Light, Sound, Electricity and Magnetism | 5240        |
| Wireless                                      | 5241        |
| <b>CHEMISTRY</b>                              | <b>5241</b> |
| <b>GEOGRAPHY AND METEOROLOGY</b>              | <b>5241</b> |
| <b>GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY</b>                 | <b>5242</b> |
| <b>ASTRONOMY</b>                              | <b>5242</b> |

-----

*The subject-matter of this section is classified in Sectional Index number 4.*

# STUDY GUIDES

## SCIENCE AND THE PHYSICAL WORLD

THE branch of knowledge with which this Study Guide and the relevant sectional index are concerned is strictly that which includes the sciences of non-living matter and the exact or abstract sciences—and not only the laws and the theory, but also the subject-matter and achievements of these sciences—in fact, it embraces everything that may be said to have a scientific basis, within the limitations imposed. Strictly, of course, science is a question of thought and method, yet for those who are beginning scientific studies in elementary schools the understanding of principles and hypotheses is greatly assisted by examples and by some reference to the instruments, discoveries and reasonings by which the knowledge of general laws was reached. For example, the science of mechanics includes, for our purposes, the mechanical devices that actually came before the abstract laws. In another sense, a matter so simple as the construction of a thermos flask is legitimately a matter for scientific consideration, since it was only through the understanding and application of the three principles of conduction, convection, and radiation of heat, and their application to the problem of heat conservation, that this flask was contrived and became a commercial possibility. The plenum ventilating system, devised by scientists and now a *sine qua non* in every large public hall, is a similar case in point. An instrument or process is devised by chance or calculation; its possibilities realized, it is eagerly seized upon, exploited and used everywhere, and becomes part of the equipment of daily life. Developing science is at the root of all progress to a fuller life; it cannot be separated from it. Hence, if a piece of embodied scientific research becomes a commonplace, cannot be improved upon, and holds in itself no vital interest for scientists, the study of it none the less continues to throw sidelights on scientific method and enliven the study of scientific laws. To this end we have been mindful also of the earliest beginnings of scientific knowledge—of those observed facts and immemorial lore that man stored up for his own use; those bits of experience that enabled him to construct and classify; those early speculations, some proved false, others fruitful of truth or invention, leading to the gradual advances on many fronts that constitute what is known as “the march of science.”

Research begins with a growing interest felt sometimes in a school subject like elementary chemistry or, as often as not, in some problem like the working of an electric train, or the deep lesson of a fossil chanced upon in a seaside walk, or the marvels of wireless apparatus; and the need is felt for ever more information and for new lines of inquiry. To do what is possible to meet this demand, as far as is compatible with the limitations of space, is the aim followed in the scientific section of the *World Book*. Where further information is required on special points of interest, it is hoped that the Reading Lists, will provide an answer.

### THE UNITY OF SCIENCE

Of the many divisions of the sciences which have been attempted by writers from Bacon and Comte to Prof. Karl Pearson in our own day, none is perhaps

thoroughly satisfactory or really illuminating. In all attempts at classification of natural phenomena and the laws of scientific thought, difficulties arise which prevent the setting up of logical or symmetrical divisions. Even terms like "natural" or "physical" science are hardly defined in the same way by any two authorities. It is inevitable that, with the limitations we have set ourselves, certain studies should be included in this Index in part, as far as they are relevant to the *corpus* of knowledge it embraces. Thus BIOCHEMISTRY will always remain the shadowy "middle kingdom" whose frontiers will hardly be settled by purely inductive methods; the study of evolution, again, is fairly evenly divided between dead nature and living.

This difficulty of drawing a clear line between living and non-living is, of course, only one aspect of the age-old problem of classification; and this is a problem which the increasing specialization of scientific method does little to resolve. New sciences or branches of science arise before others are fully worked out, until the whole forms a kind of spectrum of knowledge, with unexplained gaps here and there and with each band shading off into the next. And not only do the sciences stand in no clear relation to one another, but closer investigation of matter itself—the subject of so many of them—reveals still further mysteries. For in the final analysis, matter becomes progressively harder to separate from the idea of rays or waves of ELECTRO-MAGNETISM; mass and energy have become interchangeable terms; and the intangible "fourth dimension" is held to confer reality on the three with which men had been content since the dawn of reasoning. Gone are the days when scientists could dogmatize, when teachers could speak confidently of unchanging elements built up of molecules and atoms and with their fixed atomic weights; when an electric current was considered as something distinct from the medium in which it flowed. ATOMS (the word means "indivisible") now appear as having their own sub-structure, as of a planetary system with positive nucleus surrounded by a varying number of electrons or wandering "point charges" of negative electricity, with appreciable spaces between, so that the components of this tiny roundabout can be bombarded with streams of other migratory electrons (i.e. one or another of the several types of electro-magnetic radiation) and only a hit be scored occasionally. The knowledge and management of these imponderables is now part of the equipment of both physics and chemistry.

Added to the establishment of the electrical basis of matter has come the investigation of atomic weights and isotopes, so that, in the case of certain gases, what we have known as elementary substances prove to be mixtures of an indeterminate number of components having closely similar properties. RADIUM, a metal and another element, disintegrates spontaneously—it radiates electric energy, and after perhaps millions of years it is no longer radium but lead. It seems plausible that radium and the other radioactive elements are for us the last relics of the time, untold ages ago, when the earth was a fragment recently separated from the sun and throwing off, as the sun and stars still do, energy from the transmutation of its own substance. By a combination of fortunate chances the earth cooled in such a way and degree as to become, in part, habitable, though still receiving much of what makes it so from its flaming parent, the sun. Thus ASTRONOMY and PHYSICS and CHEMISTRY interact and help one another, making us realize that the earth we live on is at a momentary stage (for astronomic time) in an uncharted process of evolution (there could be millions of other earths not in the least like ours). Similarly the substances with which we are familiar, metals and rocks, liquids and gases, prove

to be almost chance assemblages on the kaleidoscope of electrical vibrations which is coextensive with the universe. Astronomers are discovering how matter, in far-distant regions of the universe, can take on forms almost beyond conception; the more that is known of stars like the giant Betelgeuse and the dwarf Upsilon Draconis, the more unlikely does it appear that the forces that govern their orbit and their internal stability will ever be fully analysed and resolved.

If the consideration of these immensities—of the almost infinitely great and the imponderably small—be thought unprofitable, it may be answered that scientific progress has, it appears, come in two ways—by free speculation and research, which leads chosen spirits into regions where other men fear to tread, and by the application of the results of research to practical ends. Thus there might have seemed little likelihood of useful results accruing when, during the '70's, SIR WILLIAM CROOKES began his investigations into the effects of electric discharges in vacuum tubes. Yet not only was it found that the invisible CATHODE RAYS so generated—of little consequence in themselves—when focused on PLATINUM produced the invaluable X-rays, but the existence of the ELECTRON was also definitely proved by later researchers using SIR WILLIAM CROOKES's results. Without this clear knowledge of the electron and the further seemingly irrelevant discovery that electrons can be expelled from certain metals under the influence of light, television would have remained unguessed at. Again, HERTZ's experiments with a crude electric oscillator producing electro-magnetic waves had no surprising results in themselves, yet upon his work the whole science and practice of WIRELESS TELEGRAPHY and broadcasting have been built up. As is well known, the element HELIUM, the safety gas of airships, was discovered spectroscopically in the sun's atmosphere before its existence on earth was proved. Plainly, therefore, we cannot dispense with the researcher any more than with the technician, and the real justification of free research is the vital importance of the results which have accrued from apparently unlikely sources.

Through the various perplexities which surround the modern scientist, the fundamental method of science remains the same as in NEWTON's day, as in LORD BACON's, as in PLINY's. It resolves itself into the collection and systematizing of facts and phenomena, their interpretation by mechanical association, and their resolution into general truths. It advances through experiment, by inference from sense impressions, and by calculation, with the object either of synthesizing the truths discovered into natural laws or of making or discovering a substance or process of value to man. It is mainly in the scope and complexity of its operations that modern science differs from the work that has preceded it. Certainly its conclusions are no less liable than were those of former ages to be modified by new knowledge.

Concluding our survey of scientific studies in general, we will proceed to a consideration of the development and present state of the individual sciences.

### *PROGRESS OF THE SCIENCES*

**Astronomy.** It can hardly be disputed that astronomy is the earliest of the sciences, since it is accepted that it has grown out of primitive men's observation of the diurnal round of the celestial bodies and the passage of the seasons, and from the recognition of the meaning latent in the regular recurrence of these phenomena. The Chaldeans, as early as the sixth century B.C., were able to forecast lunar ECLIPSES, though not those of the sun. In ancient times, astronomy was also the basis of the science of navigation: the early voyagers literally hitched their vessel to a star,

for away from land they had no guide but the heavenly bodies. The astrolabe was invented in time for Columbus to use, and until the eighteenth century modified forms of it, combined with the magnetic COMPASS, were the chief guide for sailors in determining their position at sea. Even now, with the ultra-sensitive compass and the directional wireless beam, navigation is largely dependent upon the accurate use of the sextant. Knowledge of astronomy broadened gradually by observation and rational inference, but the greatest advances were made with the invention of instruments of increasing accuracy. Galileo's TELESCOPE opened a new era, finally establishing the Copernican theory on the ruins of the Ptolemaic, and research now proceeded in ever-widening fields. The SPECTROSCOPE and sensitive camera plate, by revealing what could not be seen in the most powerful telescopes, opened yet further vistas. Thus, the spectrum of the SUN was realized to be an absorption spectrum, proving that the sun had an ATMOSPHERE (or so the flaming gaseous envelope might be termed), a fact which the telescope could not prove so definitely. We now know, through spectroscopic research, that the sun possesses 66 of the elements known on earth, all of them in a molten or vaporized state, and it is probable that other heavier elements are present in varying degrees beneath the surface. The vast feathery prominences visible during eclipses are masses of flaming HYDROGEN, the lightest of gases, and these, under the impulse of a solar storm, may leap half a million miles into space in the course of a few hours. At the surface, the temperature of the sun is presumed to be in the neighbourhood of  $6000^{\circ}$  C.; at the centre it may reach fifty million degrees. Yet, in spite of this prodigious conflagration of matter, the sun is proved to be actually among the smallest and dimmest of the stars.

Concerning the so-called "fixed stars" the spectroscope, combined with the telescope, INTERFEROMETER and other delicate instruments, has also told us a vast amount. Thousands of stars are now classified in various groupings dependent on their degree of incandescence and other factors. Their distances from the earth are known with a fair degree of accuracy, their rate and direction of motion, what elements they contain, their size, density and absolute magnitude. The results are, in many cases, difficult for the human mind to visualize (see the article STAR). As to the problem of the means by which the radiation of the sun and stars is maintained, it can only be accounted for by "sub-atomic" changes through which protons and electrons annihilate one another, unceasingly transforming matter into radiant energy, yet all the while losing only inappreciably in mass. The resulting waves of energy reach us as LIGHT, HEAT and magnetic influence from the sun, but from the stars (apart from their tenuous light) probably in the form of the mysterious cosmic rays.

It is a sobering reflection that our chief means of knowing the distant stars and nebulae is by the light that comes from them (travelling at 186,000 miles per second), and that although the intellect reasons of them as they *are*, the eye views them in great telescopes as they *were* long before men began to reason, or even existed at all. We hear of leisured persons trying to "kill time," but here is their object already achieved in the outer depths of space, where the term "now" and the idea of the "universe as it is" cease to have any absolute relevance to human standards.

**Physics.** Unlike astronomy, which has moved farther and farther from its original conceptions, developing physics seems to be returning to something like the ideas of

**Empedocles and Lucretius.** These thinkers conceived of the different forms of matter (to them, earth, air, fire and water) as types of structure built of the same basic substance. To modern scientists, as we have seen, the fundamental material to which both matter and energy are referred is the electric charge—the proton and electron, combined (sometimes also with the uncharged particle or neutron) in various systems and arrangements which give the different substances their characteristic properties.

The greatest single discovery in the development of physics was, one can hardly doubt, **NEWTON's** law of gravitation, which sounded the depths of space with calculation and made the whole universe of stars amenable to a principle whose working could be seen and tested by any observer. This axiom, combined with the same scientist's three laws of motion, held the field in physics with hardly any modification for over two centuries, and became an essential part of the framework of the kindred sciences of astronomy and mechanics. Then came **EINSTEIN**, forcing on astronomers and physicists a new view of those apparently firm landmarks, space and time, mass and motion, and further complicating their calculations; although, as is noted, he denied not the fact of gravitation but Newton's explanation of its working. Yet ultimately, Einstein has influenced the progress of these sciences less than was at first predicted, and the theory of relativity is by no means proved in all its implications. In these volumes (articles **GRAVITATION** and **RELATIVITY**) the celebrated effect of the curvature of space-time is explained in simple language, as far as any explanation can be thoroughly understood which does not take into consideration the mathematical side.

On another mystery which has exercised the minds of scientists—the problem of whether light consists of particles or waves—the scientific contributors to the *World Book* do not pretend to have said the last word. Modern physics in fact is, as never before, in a condition of flux, continually branching out in new directions with discoveries that bear little relation to one another. The **QUANTUM THEORY**, the **ELECTRO-MAGNETIC** wave theory, **RELATIVITY**—the discrepancies between these are far from being resolved, and the day when the various discoveries and principles will be synthesized into a homogeneous view of all the phenomena seems if anything to recede. Students will gain a clear general view of these problems in the articles on **PHYSICS** and the related subjects listed at that entry in the Index.

The other sciences are treated more fully below. **CHEMISTRY** also has vastly broadened its scope in recent years. So far as concerns the ultimate analysis of matter, the study of transmutation, etc., chemist and physicist work on common ground. Few of the chemical elements, it seems, remain to be discovered. It is probably in the field of industrial chemistry—the synthetic production of all types of materials from **AMMONIA** and **METHANOL** to synthetic **DYES** and artificial **FERTILIZERS**—previously only to be made by the breaking down of more complex substances—that the greatest advances have been made. In this the process of catalysis, as yet incompletely understood, has played an important part. The science of **MECHANICS**, which began with the lever, the wheel, and the hydrostatic laws of Archimedes, and was given perhaps its greatest impetus by the researches of Newton, has gained an important accession of material in recent years with the intensive study of air flow; some account of the latter is given in the article on **FLIGHT**. **GEOLOGY**, too, now reaches back into "astronomical" figures, as evidences of the great antiquity of the earth accumulate (see table on page 1713), though this science deals largely

with causes still in operation and therefore more readily intelligible. An important branch is the practical work of indicating the whereabouts of coal, oil and artesian basins. The related subject of **SURVEYING** is outlined concisely and in a practical manner. All important **ROCKS**, **METALS** and **MINERALS** are described in separate articles, besides the general articles under those names.

The article on **GEOGRAPHY** provides a useful review of principles and modes of study, aided by the series of full-page, distinctively coloured maps, some of which will be found in every volume. The mysteries of the weather, too, are set forth in the article **CLIMATE** (see also the **Index** entry).

Finally, besides the research sciences, the newest methods in elementary teaching subjects are described (see **ARITHMETIC**, **ALGEBRA**). The science of **GEOMETRY** was presented to the world almost complete by Euclid over 2000 years ago and few important additions were made to his system until comparatively recent times; the modern treatment of the subject in elementary schools is briefly set out. Included also are those various instruments of calculation in science, commerce and industry—the weights and measures, the metric system, and the physical and electric units.

## PHYSICS

It is said that **Physics** is the study of **ENERGY** and the relations between **MATTER** and **Energy**. The fact that it is a form of **Energy** can be deduced from the fact that it can be produced by and converted into other forms. When **FRICTION** occurs between two objects acting against one another the result of the frictional resistance is heat. **Physics** is a modern science, and although the world owes a debt to such men as **ARCHIMEDES**, **BACON**, **GALILEO**, **BOYLE**, the chief discoveries are due to such men as **NEWTON**, **KELVIN**, **FARADAY**, **AMPERE**, **EINSTEIN**, **MARCONI**, **GALVANI**, **VOLTA**, **OHM**, and **FLEMING**.

**Physics**, itself only one of the physical sciences which are together concerned with the inanimate world, is divided into **HEAT**, **LIGHT**, **SOUND**, **MAGNETISM**, and **ELECTRICITY**.

### HEAT

The existence of **HEAT** is inferred from sensations we receive from some heated object. We also infer that it is distinct from the object in so far that the **TEMPERATURE** or amount of heat given off varies under varied circumstances. The addition of heat to an object often changes it in other ways, e.g. it may expand, and this effect is used as a guide to the temperature. The **THERMOMETER** is the instrument used for this purpose, and to guarantee uniformity in temperature reading there are three recognized scales by which it may be measured, the **CENTIGRADE**, **FAHRENHEIT**, and **RÉAUMUR**. As it is a form of **ENERGY**, heat may also be measured in **FOOT POUNDS** and any other way in which energy is measured, but usually it is measured in relation to the **BRITISH THERMAL UNIT**, or the **CALORIE**.

The science of **THERMODYNAMICS** deals with the application of the principles of **MECHANICS** to heat phenomena. Practical results of this science are the **STEAM ENGINE**, the **PETROL ENGINE**, and **HEATING** and **VENTILATION**.



## LIGHT

The various discoveries concerning LIGHT which have been made since the Greeks noticed that the angles of incidence and reflection were equal when light struck a MIRROR, have mostly been made in modern times. This is a curious fact since the TELESCOPE and SPECTACLES and the LENS necessary for both these were invented in the intervening time of supposed ignorance. The MICROSCOPE, the INTERFEROMETER and the POLARISCOPE were later inventions, but even they might have been invented without the discoveries of HUYGENS, NEWTON and the others. Yet we must not think that the knowledge they gained was not of value. Not one of the instruments mentioned could have achieved anything like the perfection it has achieved were it not for these discoveries. GALILEO and BACON were making use of phenomena they could not explain, modify or perfect. It was the discovery of such things as the laws of refraction, reflection and DIFFRACTION which made OPTICS a real science. The investigation of the SPECTRUM and of the ABERRATION of light, the ELECTRO-MAGNETIC THEORY OF LIGHT, and the discovery of the laws of POLARIZATION led to much practical advance and assisted in the formulation of Einstein's theory of RELATIVITY.

## SOUND

The phenomenon of SOUND is not generally recognized as being of such great scientific importance as that of heat or light. And, indeed, its production was never much sought after as an effect in itself. To-day interest is centred upon its elimination, for noise is recognized not only as a common waste of ENERGY, but as being harmful to the nervous system. Yet the proper production and control of sound is the foundation of the art of MUSIC, and much that has been learnt through that art has been used of late years in the constructions of buildings where ACOUSTICS have to be considered, and ECHOES eliminated. That the VACUUM is impervious to sound which travels by vibrating waves is generally known, but the carrying properties of water which make the hydrophone of value are not sufficiently appreciated. An instrument designed to produce sound is the SIREN, though the Gramophone and other instruments used for SOUND RECORDING and transmission come within this category.

## ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM

Electrical power, acting as it does through an unseen force, was in ancient times a source of mystery and wonder, though it would be wrong to think that Greek scientists were content to assign a supernatural origin to it. THALES of Miletus and LUCRETIVUS in his *De Rerum Natura* attempted to give a natural explanation of the magnetic properties of the LODESTONE, and other materials magnetized through friction or by induction. The discovery that a piece of iron magnetized from the lodestone would point north and south when floating in water appears to have been made at a very early period in China, but the COMPASS was not used to any extent until the Middle Ages. The affinity for the north and south which is shown by the MAGNETIC NEEDLE is due to the fact that as the lodestone is a small natural MAGNET so is the earth a large magnet and the north and south (roughly) are its two ends or POLES, and as Dr. Gilbert showed, the magnetic power of a magnet is concentrated at both ends so that it is only the ends which attract. Hence the compass point is

attracted to the north and south magnetic poles of the earth. The **DIPPING NEEDLE** is the instrument which measures the varying magnetic attraction of the earth, and at the magnetic poles alone does it assume a perpendicular position.

The relations between electricity and magnetism are dealt with in the science of **ELECTRO-MAGNETISM**, to which **FARADAY** contributed so much which made clear what had previously puzzled scientists. The work of others such as **OHM**, **AMPERE**, **GALVANI** and **VOLTA** led the main line of study from magnetism to the new science of **ELECTRICITY**. It was indeed the new science of dynamic electricity as opposed to the earlier static electricity. The various cells or **ELECTRIC BATTERIES** which produced current by chemical action were the first modern electrical instruments, though they had been preceded by the **ELECTRIC MACHINE** and the **ELECTRO-MAGNET**. The **ELECTRIC BELL** was one of the first practical results of the new discoveries and in the few intervening years there has been a stupendous advance in the harnessing and use of electric power.

The **STORAGE BATTERY**, **ELECTRIC GENERATOR**, **ELECTRIC LIGHT**, the **DYNAMO**, **REFRIGERATOR**, **TELEPHONE** and **WIRELESS**, are all milestones in the road of discovery. Around the science has grown up a system of measurement of electrical power. So we have the **AMPERE**, **OHM**, **VOLT**, **FARAD**, **WATT**, **KILOWATT**, and the instruments of measurement such as the **GALVANOMETER**, **AMMETER**, **VOLTMETER** and others. Yet with all these discoveries we know little of the nature of electricity. The discoveries of **CROOKES**, **BECCQUEREL**, **ROENTGEN**, the **CURIES**, **RUTHERFORD**, have told us what **ATOMS**, **ELECTRONS** and **PROTONS** are, and have explained their theories so that we know something of the composition of matter, but how and why these things happen we do not know.

## CHEMISTRY

This science has a sphere of action which can be extended almost indefinitely. As a result many are known as Chemists whose work is entirely different both in range and method. The father of **CHEMISTRY** is **BOYLE**, though **PARACELUS** and even the **ALCHEMISTS** may be thought to have some claim to be the founder or founders of the science.

The common divisions of Chemistry are **Inorganic Chemistry**, **Organic Chemistry**, **BIOCHEMISTRY**, and **CHEMISTRY (INDUSTRIAL)**. The material of **Inorganic Chemistry** are the **ROCKS**, **SALTS** and **MINERALS** which make up the earth. **Organic Chemistry** deals with materials which are obtained from plants and animals such as **LEATHER**, **SUGAR**, **FATS**, **STARCH**. In so far as the method of these two branches does not differ in a general sense, i.e. both employ **SYNTHESIS** and **ANALYSIS**, the material of both branches is, broadly speaking, the same. That this must be so is clear from the fact that any material is an element or a **COMPOUND**, the result of the union of two or more elements. Most of the elements are **METALS** and of the remainder the majority are **GASES**. **MERCURY** is the only metal which exists in a **LIQUID** and not a **SOLID** state.

The composition of elements is not, strictly speaking, the concern of Chemistry but that of other sciences also. The **ATOMIC** theory, which states that matter is made up of **MOLECULES** themselves composed of **PROTONS** and **ELECTRONS**, is the generally accepted conclusion. Chemists use these conclusions in their work; the fact that some elements combine to form compounds and some do not is partly due to the molecular

structure. The majority of compounds are included among the ACIDS, BASES, SALTS, and HYDROCARBONS. Among the Bases are numbered the ALKALIS, among the salts the CARBONATES, HALOGENS, NITRATES, and SULPHATES, among the Hydrocarbons METHANE and PETROLEUM and their derivatives. To distinguish the compounds exactly recourse is had to formulae. Each element has its own chemical symbol and the symbol or formula of a compound is a combination of the symbols of the constituent elements.

Both with regard to elements and substances there are varieties of form which do not effect the being. In elements this capacity for existing in different forms is known as ALLOTROPY. In compounds some substances may exist either in a COLLOIDAL or CRYSTALLINE state, though usually compounds with a different form have a different composition. A chemical phenomenon that defies explanation is that certain substances will only unite to form a new substance when a particular third substance is present, although this third substance is itself unchanged in any way. This phenomenon is known as CATALYSIS. Other examples of chemical terminology for recognized qualities, processes, etc., are EMULSION, ESSENCE, FULMINATION, HYDRATES, ION, PHOSPHORESCENCE, RADICAL, SOLUTION, COMBUSTION, DECOMPOSITION, PETRIFICATION, DISTILLATION, FERMENTATION, OXIDATION. The third recognized division of Chemistry is BIOCHEMISTRY. This science deals with the chemical character of the substances of which living things are composed and also with the chemical changes that are part of the life processes of PLANTS and ANIMALS. A subdivision of the latter is known as the chemistry of PATHOLOGY, and is normally regarded as a branch of MEDICINE. Another subdivision is known as the chemistry of NUTRITION or METABOLISM, and its study is divided between Biochemistry and PHYSIOLOGY, which is a branch of medicine.

The principal classes of substances which occur in animals and plants are CARBOHYDRATES, FATS, and PROTEINS, but by no means are all included in these classes. The chemical composition of several of the VITAMINS is still unknown but the action of these substances can be studied and indeed is receiving an attention commensurate with their importance.

The contribution which chemistry has made to human welfare is inestimable, for it has had a part in almost every mechanical or industrial invention. But apart from this the more obvious contributions are with regard to COAL TAR and its derivatives, PIGMENTS, DYESTUFFS, DRUGS, PERFUMES, EXPLOSIVES, CELLULOSE, and artificial FERTILIZERS.

## GEOGRAPHY

The study of GEOGRAPHY leads to a knowledge of the earth, its contours and divisions, but these may be considered from two aspects. From the point of view of PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY they are considered in relation to the whole. The ALPS are considered as a mountain system on the continent of Europe, the DANUBE or any other river as a river of EUROPE or some other continent. Political geography, on the other hand, studies these things in relation to the group of people living within the natural or arbitrary borders in which they occur. The Alps are then considered in so far as they affect the political economy, etc., of the people of FRANCE, SWITZERLAND, and ITALY. The physical conformation and the RAINFALL, vegetation,

etc., of a country may decide whether it is to be rich or poor, the size of the POPULATION, its relations with neighbouring nations. Political geography is extremely important for a proper appreciation of HISTORY. Wars have been fought to gain a MOUNTAIN which would act later as an almost impregnable frontier, or to gain an outlet to the sea which would bring trade. The establishment of the POLISH CORRIDOR, so vital to the trade of POLAND, has split GERMANY in two, and it has meant the decline of the port of DANZIG and the growth of the port of Gdynia. The annexation of ALSACE-LORRAINE led to a bitterness of feeling between France and Germany which must be considered as a predisposing cause of the WORLD WAR. MEMEL, BOHEMIA, the Alto-Adige in the TYROL, are all parts of Europe from which may arise grave international disagreement, if not war. There have been other geographic causes of political disturbance. The need for expansion, the lack of raw materials have led to many colonial wars. If any European nation enters into naval rivalry with GREAT BRITAIN she threatens Britain's first line of defence, the sea. In many other ways also the geographical position and contour of a country will affect the people and help to weld them into a nation. The CLIMATE, which may make for a physically active or a placid people, the frontier barriers which shut off communication with others, cause ignorance of other countries' languages and make intermarriage between members of different countries unlikely.

For a good understanding of political relations it is obviously necessary to study geography with these effects in mind. Yet geography as generally understood is the consideration of the earth, etc., not so much in relation to living people, but to man as man. Pure Geography is concerned with the position of the MARIANAS, for instance, the climate, contour, rivers, soil, etc. It is not concerned with whether JAPAN has a right to fortify the islands or use them as a naval base. Physical Geography, however, can be detailed as well as vast in its range. Mountains such as MONT BLANC, even the KHYBER PASS, are important and worthy of considerable study. Unless we know where and why RIVERS empty through DELTAS we will know little about EGYPT for example. Unless we know about the causes of WIND and FROST and STORMS, and why the TRADE WINDS, the SIROCCO, CHINOOK or the PREVAILING WESTERLIES blow as they do we cannot understand why there are DESERTS such as the SAHARA, the GOBI, and the KAROO. It is not only the winds which have a part in determining the climate of a country. Its LATITUDE and LONGITUDE will determine its position in relation to the EQUATOR. If it borders the OCEAN or LAKES on the scale of the GREAT LAKES of NORTH AMERICA the ATMOSPHERE will have greater HUMIDITY and hence there will be more rain, and also the TEMPERATURE will be more equable as the water cools the earth in Summer and warms it in winter. The ocean currents such as the GULF STREAM, JAPAN CURRENT and the LABRADOR CURRENT also affect the climate in different parts of the world. The former helps to keep many ATLANTIC OCEAN and NORTH SEA ports ice-free in winter. The last is responsible for much of the coldness of NEWFOUNDLAND and the FOGS which are so prevalent in many parts of the coast. It also carries many ICEBERGS which are a danger to shipping in the Atlantic. The contour of the land has often an important effect on the climate. In AUSTRALIA, for example, the coastal areas are, on the whole, well watered, but in the interior the rainfall is slight since the rain-carrying CLOUDS cannot easily surmount the lofty ranges which divide the coastal areas from the interior. Geography has an historic side which, though sometimes it may be considered a part of political geography, is not necessarily

concerned with or even related to present-day politics. A knowledge of the geography of the land comprised in the DANELAGH throws light on the meaning of present-day place-names. The position of CARTHAGE and its dependencies gives a reason why its destruction was essential to the continuance of the ROMAN EMPIRE.

Geography, too, is a source of much of our knowledge of geological happenings. When we study the geography of an ISLAND, we endeavour to discover the reasons for its existence and shape. It may have come into being as a result of volcanic disturbance, e.g. as the cone of an extinct VOLCANO; or it may have been built up of CORAL. Many islands, however, were originally part of the mainland until erosion by the sea cut them off. When we study in a detailed way the contour of some part of the earth we will be able to tell if the mountains have been worn down by the movement of glaciers, or whether some fertile PLAIN has been enriched by the mud deposited by the FLOOD waters of a river. There are artificial geographical features to be noted; for example, the SUEZ, the PANAMA, and other CANALS. To a greater or less degree the cutting of these canals has changed world trade routes.

Geography, then, whilst it is a science in itself, is also nearly related to other studies such as ETHNOLOGY, GEOLOGY, and HISTORY.

# THE "GRID" SYSTEM

## OF ELECTRIC POWER GENERATION TRANSMISSION AND DISTRIBUTION

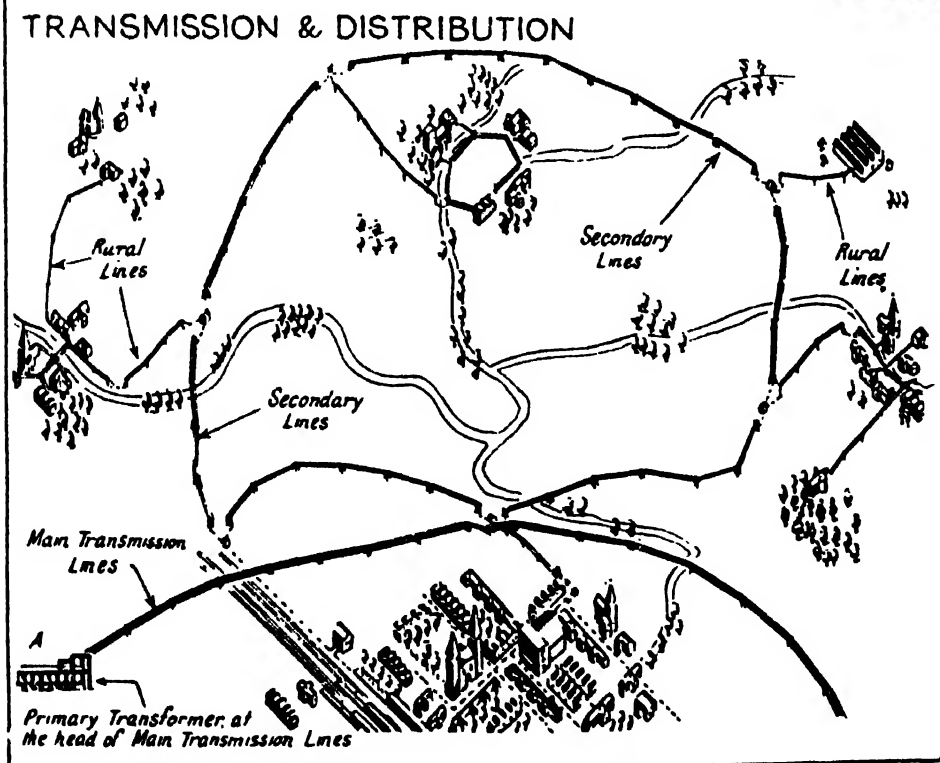
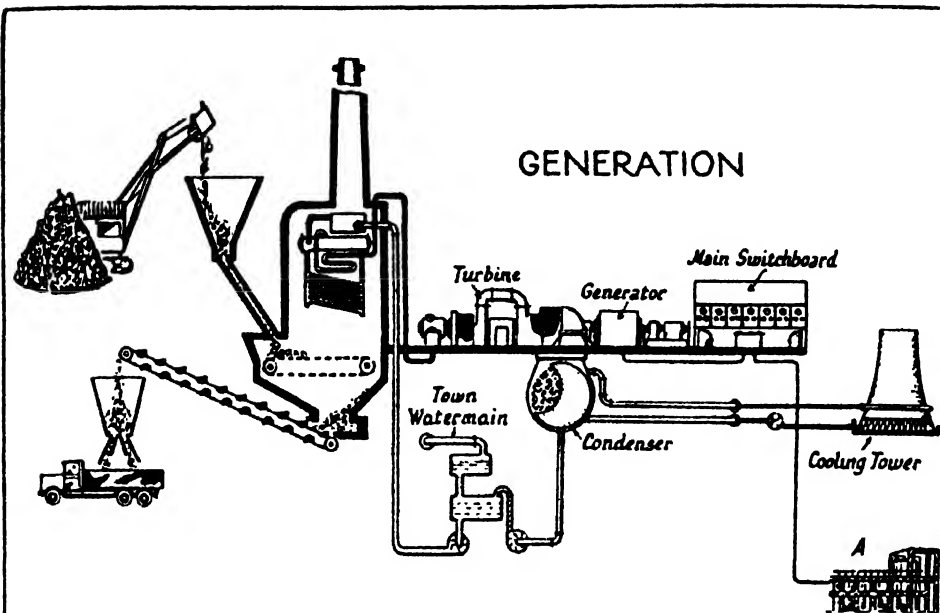
THE "Grid" System in Great Britain provides for generating electric current in bulk and distributing the power from the generating stations to individual houses throughout the country.

The power generating stations are designed to operate either with water under high pressure or with superheated steam. Steam is the more usual, being produced by burning a very cheap low grade coal (which is unsuitable for domestic use or for the production of coal gas) in large furnaces. The jets of high pressure water or of steam are directed on to the blades of a turbine wheel, which is thus made to revolve and so to drive a machine, known as a dynamo or generator, which produces electric current. The current from the generator passes through the main switchboard of the power station, where it is measured and distributed to whichever of the main transmission lines requires it. (Sometimes the current from several generators is supplied to one transmission line.)

Just as the pressure of a jet of water can be increased by narrowing its outlet or reduced by enlarging it, so can the pressure of an electric current be altered by means of a transformer. Before the current actually reaches the transmission line the voltage (pressure) is "stepped up" by a transformer to 132,000 volts, because, for technical reasons, it is more economic to transmit over long distances at high voltage.

The main transmission lines supply the whole country. At intervals secondary lines tap them. Transformers reduce voltage for these secondary lines to 66,000 or 33,000 volts. Then the secondary transmission lines are tapped in turn by rural transmission lines which serve small communities. These carry current at 11,000 volts, which pressure is still too high safely to be used in a house. Therefore, before actual house to house distribution, voltage is again "transformed down" to 400-230 volts.

Into the house itself two wires are led, a phase wire which carries current to the "points" (plugs and lamp-holders), and a neutral wire which carries it away when it has passed through the lamp, fire, vacuum cleaner, iron, kettle or other apparatus which has been connected to the "point." Both the phase wire and the neutral wire are insulated and led through a meter (which measures the amount of current used in the house) to three double pole switch fuses, one for the cooker, one for the heating circuits, and one for the lighting circuits. In each circuit the phase wire is carried first to a switch and then to the plug or lamp-holder. There may be several "points" on each lighting circuit, but there will be only one "point" on each heating circuit. This is due to the fact that other apparatus uses much more current than the lamp, and special fuses are therefore inserted for safety in circuits to which electric fires, irons, etc., will be connected.



(Diagram prepared from charts by the Electrical Association for Women)

# QUESTIONS

## PHYSICS

1. What lens would you require (a) for a simple magnifying glass, (b) for a microscope? Make diagrams showing the path of the light rays through the lens (a) of the magnifying glass, (b) of the microscope.  
Pages 2484b, 2485a, 2762a-b, 2763a, 3154-5.
2. How would you prove that an image reflected in a plane mirror appears to be as far behind the mirror as the object is in front?  
Page 2796.
3. What is meant by the following: Ohm, Volt, Ampere, and what relations do they bear one to another? State any laws which define their relationships.  
Pages 153a-b, 3133a, 3134a, 4399a.
4. What do you understand by refraction? How would you show that a ray of light is deviated on passing through a glass plate?  
Pages 2509, 2510, 2484b, 2485a, 2762a-b, 2763a, 3154-5.
5. A thermometer, whose stem is surrounded with moistened cotton-wool, always registers a temperature lower than that given by one hanging in the air. How do you account for this? What physical constant can be measured by means of the difference between the two temperatures?  
Pages 1181b, 1182a, 2114b-5a, 2092a-b.
6. How does the Arago white spot prove that light travels in waves?  
Pages 1193a-b and 2510a-b.
7. A steamer is sailing away from a cliff at 15 m.p.h. and the echo of its siren is heard after five seconds. What was its distance from the cliff, (a) when the siren is sounded, (b) when the echo is heard? The thermometer registers  $45^{\circ}$  F.  
Pages 1311a 4013b, 4015a.
8. What is meant by the term "small calorie"? Is it a measure of state or of quantity? Give examples to illustrate your answer.  
Pages 703a and 1953a.
9. Explain a "mirage" (a) at sea, (b) on land. Illustrate with diagrams.  
Pages 2795a-b-6a, 2796a-b-7a, 3664b-5a.
10. How can it be shown experimentally that on magnetizing a piece of steel the effect produced is strongest at the poles?  
Page 2624a.

## CHEMISTRY

1. What do you know of the chemical nature of soap, and how is it made?  
Pages 3995, 129.
2. What do you understand by Acid, Base and Salt? Give examples.  
Pages 22, 23, 409, 1900.
3. Explain the term Allotropy. Illustrate your answer by reference to Oxygen, Carbon, Sulphur, and Phosphorus.  
Pages 132, 758, 3206, 3208, 3386-7, 4117.



4. Explain the terms: malleable, ductile, conductor, tensile strength, alloy.  
Pages 1796, 1799, 2637, 1270, 1955, 4099, 130.
5. How is bromine obtained commercially and what are the principal properties in which this element resembles chlorine?  
Pages 629, 889, 1900.
6. State Avogadro's hypothesis and explain how to find molecular weights.  
Pages 2809, 854.
7. Write a short account of catalysis and illustrate by reference to experiments.  
Pages 795-796.
8. Name two alloys of which zinc is a constituent. What is galvanized iron? Describe its preparation.  
Pages 1667, 4567-8.
9. What are the following substances: sal-ammoniac, aqua fortis, nitre, blue vitriol? Write the formulae for them.  
Pages 3834, 3049, 3840, 521.
10. Describe the principal properties of red phosphorus. What do you know of the composition of the substances with which matches are tipped?  
Pages 3387, 2099, 2700.

## GEOGRAPHY

1. The Great Lakes of North America, with their river and sea communications, are of enormous importance to commerce. Explain this statement, and illustrate it with a sketch map or diagram map.  
Pages 1833, 4744-6, and articles on Canada, U.S.A., and the individual lakes.
2. Why is irrigation a prime necessity in many parts of Australia. Where are these parts? What are the methods practised so far, and with what results?  
Pages 274, 326-7, 4635 *et seq.*, 4614. See also illustration facing page 329.
3. Where exactly is Newfoundland? How would you describe (a) its climate, (b) its chief physical features? What is its value to Great Britain?  
Pages 3006 *et seq.*, 962, 2405, 3252.
4. Where and what are: Karroos, Sudan, Jutland, Engadine?  
Pages 2350, 4332-3, 4954, 4928 *et seq.*, 4968-9, 4109, 170-1, 1639, 1160, 1411, 4149. See also illustrations facing pages 4332, 64.
5. What do you understand by solstice, tropics, penumbra, zenith? Illustrate your answer with diagrams.  
Pages 4006, 1313, 4119, 4286, 4571, 3323, 1312, 4567, 615.
6. Compare and contrast cyclones and tornados. State briefly their causes.  
Pages 4253-4, 4094, 1099, 1100.
7. What are (a) the Gulf Stream, (b) the Japan Current? State what courses they follow, and illustrate with diagrams. Do they influence the climate of the adjacent lands?  
Pages 2289-90, 1871-2.
8. State briefly the causes of rainbow, bore, tide, lightning, whirlwind.  
Pages 3638-9, 543, 4234, 4461, 2513-2516.
9. Say what you know of the Southern Alps of New Zealand. Pages 3028 *et seq.*, 1763 *et seq.*, 4909 *et seq.*
10. Britain's political supremacy in Europe depends on her geographical isolation. Comment on this statement.

# READING LISTS

## THE SCIENCES

### GENERAL INTRODUCTION

- ANDRADE, E. N. and HUXLEY, J.: *Earth and Man*. Blackwell. 1935. 352 pp.
- BRAGG, SIR W. H.: *Concerning the Nature of Things*. Bell. 1927. 244 pp.
- DAMPIER-WHETHAM, W. C.: *A History of Science*. Camb. Univ. Press. 1930.
- DUNNE, J. W.: *An Experiment With Time*. Black. 1929. 264 pp.
- EDDINGTON, SIR A.: *The Nature of the Physical World*. Camb. Univ. Press. 1930. 361 pp.
- FINDLAY, A.: *Chemistry in the Service of Man*. Longmans, Green and Co. 1931. 355 pp.
- The Spirit of Chemistry*. Longmans, Green and Co. 1935. 500 pp.
- HOGGEN, L.: *Mathematics for the Million*. Allen and Unwin. 1936. 647 pp.
- HOLMYARD, E. J.: *Makers of Chemistry*. Clarendon Press. 1931. 314 pp.
- HALDANE, J. B. S. and HUXLEY, J.: *Animal Biology*. Clarendon Press. 1927. 360 pp.
- HUXLEY, J.: *Essays in Popular Science*. Chatto and Windus. 1928. 318 pp.
- JEANS, SIR J.: *The New Background of Science*. Camb. Univ. Press. 1933. 303 pp.
- LATTER, O. H.: *Readable School Biology*. Bell. 1927. 144 pp.
- PARSONS, T. R.: *The Materials of Life; a Simple Presentation of the Science of Biochemistry*. Routledge. 1930. 288 pp.
- WELLS, H. G., HUXLEY, J., and WELLS, G. P.: *The Science of Life*. Cassell. 1931. 896 pp.

### PHYSICS

#### HEAT, LIGHT, SOUND, ELECTRICITY, AND MAGNETISM

- ANDRADE, E. N. DA C.: *The Atom*. Nelson. 1936. 129 pp.
- BRAGG, SIR W. H.: *The Universe of Light*. Bell. 1933. 283 pp.
- BRAGG, W. L.: *Electricity*. Bell. 1936. 286 pp.
- DURELL, C. V.: *Readable Relativity. A book for non-specialists*. Bell. 1926. 148 pp.
- EDDINGTON, SIR A.: *The Nature of the Physical World*. Camb. Univ. Press. 1930. 361 pp.
- EDDINGTON, SIR A.: *The Mathematical Theory of Relativity*. Camb. Univ. Press. 1924. 247 pp.

- Relativity Theory of Protons and Electrons*. Camb. Univ. Press. 1936. 336 pp.
- EDSER, E.: *Light for Students*. Macmillan. 1919. 588 pp.
- Heat for Advanced Students*. Macmillan. 1936. 487 pp.
- FISHENDEN, M. and SAUNDERS, O. A.: *The Calculation of Heat Transmission*. H.M.S.O. 1932. 280 pp.
- FRENKEL, J.: *Wave Mechanics*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1932. 278 pp.
- GAIL, O. W.: *Romping Through Physics*. Routledge. 1933. 64 pp.
- GUGGENHEIM, E. A.: *Modern Thermodynamics*. Methuen. 1933. 206 pp.
- HADLEY, H. E.: *A Class Book of Magnetism and Electricity*. Macmillan. 1936. 512 pp.
- HEVESY, G., and PANETH, F.: *A Manual of Radio-Activity*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1926. 252 pp.
- JEANS, SIR J. H.: *The Dynamical Theory of Gases*. Camb. Univ. Press. 1925. 460 pp.
- The Mathematical Theory of Electricity and Magnetism*. Camb. Univ. Press. 1925. 660 pp.
- LEWIS, G. N., and RANDALL, M.: *Thermodynamics*. McGraw Hill. 1923. 653 pp.
- LYNCH, A.: *The Case Against Einstein*. P. Allen. 1932. 275 pp.
- MCADAMS, W. H.: *Heat Transmission*. McGraw Hill. 1933. 383 pp.
- MENDENHALL, C. E., EVE, A. S., and KEYS, D. A.: *College Physics*. Heath. 1935. 592 pp.
- PAULING, L. and WILSON, E. B.: *Introduction to Quantum Mechanics*. McGraw Hill. 1935. 468 pp.
- PARTINGTON, J. R. and SHILLING, W. G.: *The Specific Heats of Gases*. Benn. 1924. 252 pp.
- RAYLEIGH, LORD: *The Theory of Sound*. Macmillan. 1926. 2 vols. 550 pp.
- RICHARDSON, E. G.: *Sound: A Physical Textbook*. Arnold. 1935. 319 pp.
- RUSSELL, EARL: *The ABC of Relativity*. Kegan Paul. 1927. 231 pp.
- SMITH, C. J.: *Intermediate Physics*. Arnold. 1935. 900 pp.
- STARLING, S. G.: *Electricity and Magnetism for Advanced Students*. Longmans, Green. 1927. 620 pp.
- WATSON, W.: *A Textbook of Physics*. Longmans, Green. 1923. 972 pp.
- A Textbook of Practical Physics*. Longmans, Green. 1927. 645 pp.

## WIRELESS

- ARDENNE, M.: Television Reception. Chapman and Hall. 1936. 121 pp.
- GLASGOW, R. S.: Principles of Radio Engineering. McGraw Hill. 1936. 520 pp.
- HASLETT, A. W.: Radio Round the World. Camb. Univ. Press. 1934. 196 pp.
- HUTCHINSON, R. W.: Wireless: Its Principles and Practice. London Univ. Tutorial Press. 1935. 316 pp.
- Television Up to Date. London Univ. Tutorial Press. 1935. 184 pp.
- LADNER, A. W. and STONER, C. R.: Short Wave Wireless Communication. Chapman and Hall. 1936. 453 pp.
- LEWIS, E. J. G.: Television Technical Terms and Definition. Pitman. 1936. 95 pp.
- MOSELEY, S. A., and CHAPPEL, H. J. B.: Television: To-day and To-morrow. Pitman. 1934. 208 pp.
- OATLEY, C. W.: Wireless Receivers: The Principles of Their Design. Methuen. 1932. 103 pp.
- PALMER, L. S.: Wireless Engineering. Longmans, Green and Co. 1936. 544 pp.
- RAPSON, E. T. A.: Problems in Radio Engineering. Pitman. 1936. 103 pp.
- SCROGGIE, M. G.: Television. Blackie. 1935. 68 pp.
- WITTS, A. T.: Television Cyclopaedia. Chapman and Hall. 1937. 151 pp.
- Thermionic Valves in Modern Radio Receivers. Pitman. 1937. 207 pp.

## CHEMISTRY

- ARMSTRONG, H. E.: Essay on the Art and Principles of Chemistry. Benn. 1927. 276 pp.
- CAVAN, R. M. and LANDER, G. D.: Systematic Inorganic Chemistry. Blackie. 1930. 570 pp.
- COHEN, J. B.: Organic Chemistry for Advanced Students. Arnold. 1928. 3 vols.
- Practical Organic Chemistry. Macmillan. 1924. 536 pp.
- FINDLAY, A.: Introduction to Physical Chemistry. Longmans, Green and Co. 1933. 492 pp.
- GATTERMANN, L.: Laboratory Methods of Organic Chemistry. Macmillan. 1932. 416 pp.
- GLASSTONE, S.: Chemistry in Daily Life. Methuen. 1929. 250 pp.
- Recent Advances in Physical Chemistry. Churchill. 1936. 477 pp.
- The Electrochemistry of Solutions. Methuen. 1937. 551 pp.
- HINSHELWOOD, C. N.: Kinetics of Chemical Change in Gaseous Systems. Clarendon Press. 1933. 392 pp.
- HOLMYARD, E. J.: An Elementary Chemistry. Arnold. 1928. 424 pp.
- Makers of Chemistry. Clarendon Press. 1931. 134 pp.
- Practical Chemistry. Bell. 1928. 328 pp.

- HOUGEN, O. A., and WATSON, K. M.: Industrial Chemical Calculations. Chapman and Hall. 1931. 502 pp.
- KIPPING, F. S., and KIPPING, F. B.: Perkin and Kipping's Organic Chemistry. Chambers. 1931. 614 pp.
- MORGAN, SIR G. T., and BURSTALL, F. H.: Inorganic Chemistry. Hefler. 1936. 462 pp.
- PARTINGTON, J. R.: A Textbook of Inorganic Chemistry for University Students. Macmillan. 1930. 1083 pp.
- Everyday Chemistry. Macmillan. 1929. 668 pp.
- PHILBRICK, F. A., and HOLMYARD, E. J.: A Textbook of Theoretical and Inorganic Chemistry. Dent. 1932. 803 pp.
- RIDEAL, E. K., and TAYLOR, H. S.: Catalysis in Theory and Practice. Macmillan. 1926. 516 pp.
- SEMENOFF, N.: Chemical Kinetics and Chain Reactions. Clarendon Press. 1935. 474 pp.
- SIDGWICK, N. V.: The Electronic Theory of Valency. Clarendon Press. 1927. 322 pp.
- Some Physical Properties of the Covalent Link in Chemistry. Oxford Univ. Press. 1933. 249 pp.
- SCHMIDT, J.: A Textbook of Organic Chemistry. Gurney and Jackson. 1936. 865 pp.
- STEWART, A. W.: Recent Advances in Organic Chemistry. Longmans, Green and Co. 1936. 519 pp.
- SUTTON, F.: A Systematic Handbook of Volumetric Analysis. Churchill. 1935. 631 pp.
- TAYLOR, T. W. J., and BAKER, W.: Sidgwick's Organic Chemistry of Nitrogen. Clarendon Press. 1937. 590 pp.
- TAYLOR, F. S.: A New School Chemistry. Dent. 1929. 508 pp.
- Elementary Physical Chemistry. Macmillan. 1927. 531 pp.
- TREADWELL, F. P., and HALL, W. I.: Analytical Chemistry. Chapman and Hall. 1927. 2 vols.

## GEOGRAPHY AND METEOROLOGY

- BONACINA, L. C. W.: Climatic Control. Black. 1927. 176 pp.
- BROWN, C. H.: Meteorology for Masters and Mates. Brown Son and Ferguson. 1933. 234 pp.
- BRYANT, D.: Physical and Dynamical Meteorology. Camb. Univ. Press. 1934. 411 pp.
- CHISHOLM, G. G.: Handbook of Commercial Geography. Longmans. 1928. 841 pp.
- FINCH, C., and TREWARTHA, G. T.: Elements of Geography. McGraw Hill. 1936. 782 pp.
- HOWARTH, O. T.: Climate and Geography. Oxford Univ. Press. 1927. 62 pp.
- HUNTINGTON, E., WILLIAMS, F. E., and VAN VALKENBURG, S.: Economic and Social Geography. Chapman and Hall. 1933. 630 pp.

- KELTIE, SIR J. S., and HOWARTH, O. J.:** History of Geography. Watts. 1913. 163 pp.
- MIDDLETON, W. E. K.:** Visibility in Meteorology. Oxford Univ. Press. 1935. 104 pp.
- NEWBIGGEN, M. I.:** Commercial Geography. Thornton Butterworth. 1927. 256 pp.
- An Introduction to Physical Geography. Dent. 1925. 336 pp.
- Plant and Animal Geography. Methuen. 1936. 298 pp.
- PICK, W. H.:** A Short Course in Elementary Meteorology. H.M. Stat. Office. 1933. 143 pp.
- SHAW, SIR N.:** Manual of Meteorology. Camb. Univ. Press. 1930. 4 vols.
- SYKES, SIR P.:** A History of Exploration. Routledge. 1934. 374 pp.
- VAN LOON, H. W.:** The Home of Mankind. Harrap. 1933. 506 pp.
- RIES, H., and WATSON, T. L.:** Elements of Engineering Geology. Chapman and Hall. 1930. 411 pp.
- SHAND, S. J.:** Useful Aspects of Geology. Murby. 1934. 183 pp.
- SMITH, H. G.:** Minerals and the Microscope. 1933. Murby. 124 pp.
- WATTS, W. W.:** Geology for Beginners. Macmillan. 1929. 370 pp.
- WILLIS, B., and WILLIS, R.:** Geological Structures. McGraw Hill. 1934. 544 pp.
- ### ASTRONOMY
- BAKER, R. H.:** Astronomy: A Textbook for University Students. Macmillan. 1935. 522 pp.
- EDDINGTON, SIR A.:** Stars and Atoms. Clarendon Press. 1927. 128 pp.
- The Expanding Universe. Camb. Univ. Press. 1933. 128 pp.
- HALE, G. E.:** Signals from Stars. Scribner. 1932. 138 pp.
- HEARD, G. H.:** Exploring the Stratosphere. Nelson. 1936. 98 pp.
- JEANS, SIR J.:** The Mysterious Universe. Camb. Univ. Press. 1931. 142 pp.
- The Universe Around Us. Camb. Univ. Press. 1929. 352 pp.
- Through Space and Time. Camb. Univ. Press. 1934. 224 pp.
- MAUNDER, E. W.:** The Astronomy of the Bible. Epworth. 1922. 410 pp.
- MITCHELL, S. A.:** Eclipses of the Sun. Oxford Univ. Press. 1935. 520 pp.
- NASSAU:** A Textbook of Practical Astronomy, primarily for Engineering Students. McGraw Hill. 1932. 226 pp.
- PECK, S. W.:** The Northern Hemisphere Constellations and How to Find Them. Gall and Inglis. 1926. 35 pp.
- SPENCER JONES, H.:** General Astronomy. Arnold. 1934. 437 pp.
- STOKLEY, J.:** Stars and Telescopes. Hamish Hamilton. 1936. 319 pp.
- TAYLOR, J. L. B.:** The A.B.C. of Astronomy. Hamilton. 1927. 128 pp.
- TURNER, H. H.:** A Voyage in Space. Sheldon Press. 1925. 344 pp.
- ### GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY
- BERINGER, H. R.:** Simple Determinative Mineralogy. Mining Publications Ltd. 1931. 239 pp.
- BROWN, C. B., and DEBENHAM, F.:** Structure and Surface. A book of Field Geology. Arnold. 1929. 168 pp.
- CHURCH, SIR A. H.:** Precious Stones. H.M. Stat. Office. 1924. 164 pp.
- FOX, C. S.:** A Comprehensive Treatise on Engineering Geology. The Tech. Press. 1935. 392 pp.
- HARDY, A.:** The A.B.C. of Geology. Hamilton. 1927. 144 pp.
- HATCH, F. H.:** An Introduction to the Study of Ore Deposits. Allen and Unwin. 1929. 117 pp.
- HAWKINS, A. C.:** The Book of Minerals. Chapman and Hall. 1935. 161 pp.
- LEWIS, J. V.:** A Manual of Determinative Mineralogy with Tables. Chapman and Hall. 1931. 230 pp.
- MIRS, SIR H. A.:** Mineralogy. Macmillan. 1929. 678 pp.
- PARK, J.:** A Textbook of Mining Geology. Griffin. 1927. 376 pp.
- REDWOOD, SIR B.:** Petroleum. Griffin. 1926. 500 pp.

## LIVING NATURE

## CONTENTS

|  | PAGE |
|--|------|
| <b>STUDY GUIDES</b>  |      |
| GENERAL BIOLOGY . . . . .                                      | 5245 |
| BOTANY . . . . .   | 5250 |
| ZOOLOGY . . . . .  | 5254 |
| <b>QUESTIONS</b>   |      |
| THE SCIENCES OF LIVING NATURE . . . . .                        | 5258 |
| <b>READING LISTS</b>   |      |
| BIOLOGY . . . . .  | 5260 |
| General Biology . . . . .                                      | 5260 |
| Elementary Books . . . . .                                     | 5260 |
| More Advanced Reading . . . . .                                | 5260 |
| On the Relationship of Biology to Other Studies . . . . .      | 5260 |
| On the Teaching of Biology . . . . .                           | 5260 |
| Evolution . . . . .  | 5260 |
| Heredity . . . . .   | 5260 |
| History of Biology . . . . .                                   | 5260 |
| BOTANY . . . . .   | 5261 |
| Elementary Books . . . . .                                     | 5261 |
| Practical Botany . . . . .                                     | 5261 |
| More Advanced Books . . . . .                                  | 5261 |
| ZOOLOGY . . . . .  | 5261 |
| Elementary Books . . . . .                                     | 5261 |
| Elementary Books on Embryology . . . . .                       | 5261 |
| Elementary Introduction to Microbiology . . . . .              | 5261 |
| More Advanced Books on General Zoology . . . . .               | 5261 |
| Popularly written books dealing with special aspects . . . . . | 5261 |
| ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY . . . . .                           | 5261 |
| On the Races of Man . . . . .                                  | 5261 |
| On General Anthropology . . . . .                              | 5261 |
| Anthropological Studies of a more Specialized Nature . . . . . | 5262 |
| <b>CHARTS</b>  |      |
| THE ANIMAL KINGDOM . . . . .                                   | 5247 |
| THE VERTEBRATES . . . . .                                      | 5249 |
| THE PLANT KINGDOM . . . . .                                    | 5251 |
| PALAEONTOLOGICAL RECORD . . . . .                              | 5253 |
| THE MAMMALS . . . . .  | 5255 |
| THE PRIMATES . . . . .   | 5257 |

-----

*The subject-matter of this section is classified under Sectional Index number 5.*

# STUDY GUIDES

## GENERAL BIOLOGY

FROM the time of the Ancient Greeks, and even earlier, man has been interested and fascinated by the mysteries of living nature, of the beasts in the fields and jungles, the birds in the air, the fishes in the sea, and the mystery of man himself. What was life? Why did animals live, move, breathe, eat, and mate as they did? What was death? Why did all living creatures after a brief existence finally die and decompose? Life seemed to be something mysterious and wonderful and lent itself easily to an interpretation founded on supernaturalism and mysticism, rather than on established observation and the facts arising therefrom.

ARISTOTLE, the father of natural science, as he has justly been called, attempted to solve some of the mysteries of living nature and went direct to nature for his facts, spending long hours on the seashore, collecting, examining and classifying his specimens. Aristotle endeavoured to set forth a complete picture of nature that was based on observed facts; but hampered as he was by the ignorance and prejudices of his time, his work was necessarily full of errors and very incomplete. Aristotle was the first to inquire into nature and set forth an ordered picture of her mysteries.

Under Aristotle's influence and teachings the science of life developed and spread through the Grecian world. The works of Aristotle that have come down to us unfortunately deal only with animal life. While there is little doubt that he concerned himself also with the study of plant life, none of his writings on plant life has survived, and it is to one of his pupils, THEOPHRASTUS, that we owe the first attempt to explain plants and their nature. After Aristotle there were others who made observations of their own and carried on the study of living nature. Chief among these were PLINY and GALEN, but Pliny's work was of very poor quality, due to his credulity, and was based to a great extent on superstition. Galen was concerned mainly with advances in medicine. After Galen, biological science declined and little or no progress was made for fourteen hundred years. Biological thought was kept alive by the Moorish and Arabian physicians, and from them it spread to the West in the fifteenth century. The causes of the decline of scientific thought in the Dark Ages are puzzling. While the rise and spread of Christianity cannot be blamed for the scientific sterility of this period, Christianity did little or nothing to encourage scientific thought and inquiry, but rather encouraged a supernatural and mystical explanation of living things.

Once a desire to seek an explanation of life's mysteries had been aroused again in man, biological science began to develop and expand.

The rise of biology went side by side with the study of medicine, a branch of biology. Since the earliest times, it was usually only the physicians who had the time and the facilities to pursue investigations into the realms of living nature, while they were also the people most interested in the structure and functioning of the body. Two of the physicians in the Middle Ages who had great influence on biological thought were VISALIUS and FABRICIUS. HARVEY's account, published in

1628, of the circulation of the BLOOD, was a landmark in the history of biological thought. Notable advances in biological and philosophical thought were due to the writings of ROGER BACON and DESCARTES; and the invention of the microscope in the seventeenth century opened up a new world. Now the minute structure of the TISSUES and organs of animals and plants could be observed. It now became possible to examine the structure of animals whose bodies were too small to be seen clearly by the eye of the dissector. The new instrument was turned eagerly to the examination of every conceivable thing by such men as Leeuwenhoek and Malpighi. Microscopic animals and plants living in fresh and stagnant water were found. BACTERIA were seen for the first time, but nothing was known then of the rôle some of these organisms play in causing virulent diseases in man.

Investigation with the microscope showed that the bodies of animals and plants were made up of CELLS in which were contained PROTOPLASM, the basis of life itself. The cell theory was born, due to the work of Schleiden and Schwann, who established that the bodies of all animals and plants were made up of these cells, and that the living substance contained therein was the same for animals and plants alike.

With the advance of biological thought, lines of inquiry began to diverge more and more into specialized fields; and so biology to-day can be divided up into a number of daughter sciences, or special subjects, any one of which can be designated as a biological science. MEDICINE can be regarded as a branch of biology dealing with the causes and cure of the many ills to which man is subject. MORPHOLOGY and ANATOMY deal with the structure of animals and plants, while PHYSIOLOGY deals with the functions of the various parts of the body. An important part of physiology is the study of the NERVOUS SYSTEM of animals and the way in which animals react to the external world, through the paths in the nervous system known as the REFLEXES. The study of the development and growth of animals and plants, and the development of the EMBRYO until the adult stage is reached, are treated under EMBRYOLOGY. The structure of the tissues of animals and plants, determined by means of the microscope, comprise the science of HISTOLOGY. Another science in which the microscope is used is that of CYTOLOGY. In cytology the mysteries of the living cell are delved into and the constituents of the cell examined. The protoplasm is seen to be divisible into two parts. In the centre of the cell lies the nucleus, upon the proper functioning of which depends the life of the cell. The protoplasm of the nucleus is distinguished as nucleoplasm, while the protoplasm lying outside the nucleus is known as cytoplasm. At the time of division of the cell small bodies appear in the nucleus. These bodies are clearly seen when the nucleus is stained with appropriate dyes; from this fact these bodies have been called CHROMOSOMES. These are of the greatest importance in the lives of animals and plants, for on the chromosomes lie small particles, the GENES, which are concerned in the appearance of all the characters of the adult organism. The genes are handed down to the offspring from the parent and are the means whereby the offspring resemble or differ from their parents. Cytology is intimately linked therefore with GENETICS, the study of HEREDITY. While genetics concerns itself with the heredity of all plants and animals, another science, EUGENICS, deals with the application of the laws of heredity to the improving of man himself. From the time of the pioneer work of GALTON, eugenics has advanced steadily, and has endeavoured to secure the adoption of measures to ensure that every man is "well-born." Also modern work in genetics has shown the great importance of the



## THE ANIMAL KINGDOM

| Unicellular | Diploblastic<br>(two-layered)                  | Triploblastic<br>(three-layered) | Examples                  |
|-------------|--|----------------------------------|---------------------------|
|             |  | Platyhelminthes                  | Tape worms,<br>Flukes.    |
|             |  | Nemathelminthes                  | Thread worms,<br>Filaria. |
|             |  | Rotifera                         | Wheel<br>animalcules.     |
|             | Coelenterata<br>(sea anemones,<br>jellyfishes) | Molluscoidea                     | Sea Mats,<br>Lamp Shells. |
|             |  | Mollusca                         | Oysters, Snails.          |
| Protozoa    |  | Arthropoda                       | Insects, Spiders.         |
|             |  | Annulata                         | Earthworms.               |
|             |  | Echinodermata                    | Star Fishes               |
|             | Porifera<br>(sponges)                          | Chordata                         | Fishes,<br>Mammals.       |

Twelve great divisions or Phyla compose the animal kingdom, but it is not possible to represent these Phyla as originating one from the other. They should rather be thought of as the terminal branches of the tree of life, not as inter-connected, but as sharing a common origin. It is only among fossil forms that actual ancestral relationships are to be looked for.

It is nevertheless certain that the nine Triploblastic Phyla (in which the body arises from a three-layered embryo) have all sprung from ancestors having a two-layered embryo (Diploblasts), represented to-day by the Coelenterata. So we can say that the Triploblastic Phyla have arisen from coelenterate-like ancestors, and that the Coelenterata Phylum represents an actual step in the evolution of the higher Phyla.

In their turn the Coelenterata and Porifera Phyla have certainly arisen from unicellular ancestors (animals in which the body consists of a single cell), represented to-day by the Phylum Protozoa.

social environment in the development of man. Man, together with all animals and plants, is a product of the interaction of the genes and the environment in which he develops. Here we see the linking up of biology with another science, **SOCIOLOGY**, the study of the human race. Closely concerned with this is the science of **ANTHROPOLOGY**, which studies the **RACES of MAN**. **ETHNOLOGY**, the study of the relations of peoples, and **ETHNOGRAPHY**, the study of the various races of man, are branches of anthropology, which can itself be regarded as a branch of **ECOLOGY**. Ecology has as its subject the study of the relationships of all plants and animals to their **ENVIRONMENT**, while anthropology deals with man alone. When plants or animals are placed in a new environment they have to adjust themselves to that environment. This is **ACCLIMATIZATION**, taking many forms, one of the most interesting of which is **PROTECTIVE COLORATION**. Defective adaptation to environment often lays the organism open to attack from bacteria (see **DISEASE**, **BACTERIOLOGY**, and the founders of the science, **PASTEUR** and **KOCH**).

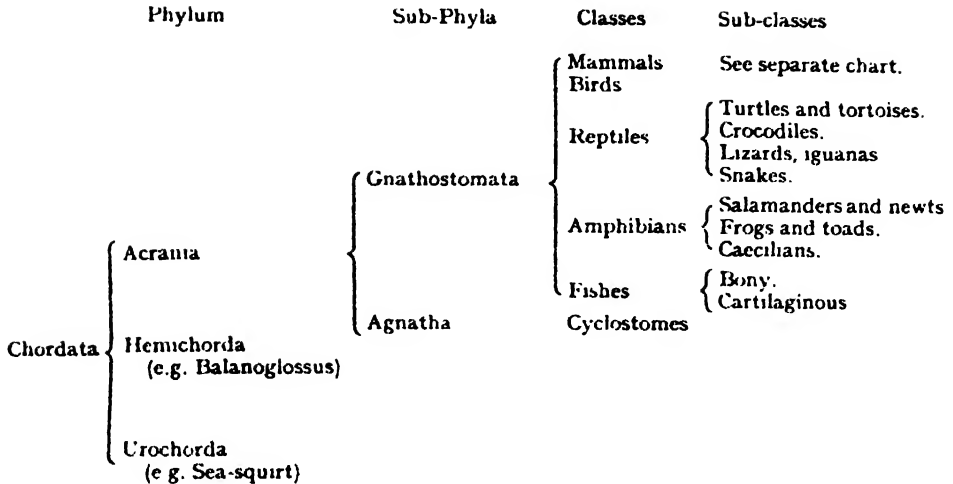
The question whether life can arise spontaneously from non-living matter (**SPONTANEOUS GENERATION**) or whether all life has arisen from previously existing life, has long interested biologists. The respective doctrines are known as **ABIOTHEOGENESIS** and **BIOTHEOGENESIS**. This question is closely linked with that of **EVOLUTION**, a doctrine which has been the work of many men, among whom are **LAMARCK**, **SPENCER**, **HUXLEY**, **WALLACE**, **HAECKEL**, and **DARWIN**. The evidence for the evolution theory comes from many fields. **PALAEONTOLOGY** tells us something of the kinds of animals and plants that have lived on the earth's surface. Other evidence comes from the fields of embryology and comparative anatomy. Although all biologists agree to-day that evolution has taken place, they differ as to the means by which it has been brought about. Lamarck said that evolution comes about through the inheritance of acquired characters, while Darwin and Wallace held that the main cause of evolution was **NATURAL SELECTION**. Darwinism has been modified to-day through recent work in genetics, a science founded by **MENDEL**, one of Darwin's contemporaries.

Though biology deals with living nature it must not be thought that it is divorced from sciences like **PHYSICS** and **CHEMISTRY**. Bio-physics employs the methods of physics in the investigation of the structure of the cell; and **BIO-CHEMISTRY**, dealing with the chemistry of the tissues, has practically revolutionized medicine within the past fifty years. In recent work on heredity mathematics has come to be used more and more.

While the early biologists were concerned mainly with the **CLASSIFICATION**, structure and life-histories of animals and plants, biologists to-day are devoting more of their time to the experimental study of the subject. Experiments are made and the results noted. Further experiments are made to prove or disprove these results, and if no exceptions are found, a tentative hypothesis is put forward to explain them. If this hypothesis stands the test of further experiments, it will in time be elevated to the status of a theory.

The experimental method has also been used to solve social and economic problems of the greatest importance to man. Results of experiments in eugenics have been used to improve the **BREEDING** of animals and plants valuable to man as sources of food or as the raw materials of industry. Experiments in **ENTOMOLOGY** (the science that studies insect life) have led to the devising of methods to control insect pests (see **INSECTS**). The bio-chemist, in his investigation of **VITAMINS**, has

## THE VERTEBRATES



In describing the relationships of the groups that comprise the Phylum Chordata or Vertebrates, it is convenient to start with the fishes and work from them upwards and downwards. Forms without jaws and limbs, the Cyclostomes, are obviously more primitive than those with jaws and limbs. Thus the true vertebrates, the Acrania, are divided into two groups: the Gnathostomes, in which jaws are present, and the Agnatha, in which there are no jaws. The latter is represented by only one class to-day, the Cyclostomes (Hag-fishes and Lampreys).

The other two sub-phyla of the Chordata, the Hemichorda and Urochorda, comprise very primitive forms and it is difficult to assess their true relationship. But since they show vertebrate characteristics, chief among which is the presence of a notochord, they are included in the Phylum Chordata.

Among the higher classes the relationships are easier to trace. The Amphibians have arisen from fish-like ancestors, the Reptiles from Amphibian ancestors, and Birds and Mammals have taken their origin from Reptilian stock.

given us invaluable aid in the rational planning of DIET and has laid the foundations for a scientific study of NUTRITION.

Answers have been given to many of the problems which puzzled the ancients. The mysteries of birth, the beating of the heart and the circulation of the blood, have been explained. There remain still many questions unanswered and problems yet to be solved, and among the most interesting and difficult of these can be mentioned the nature of thought processes, the structure of protoplasm, and the final question—whether it be possible to create protoplasm from non-living materials.

## BOTANY

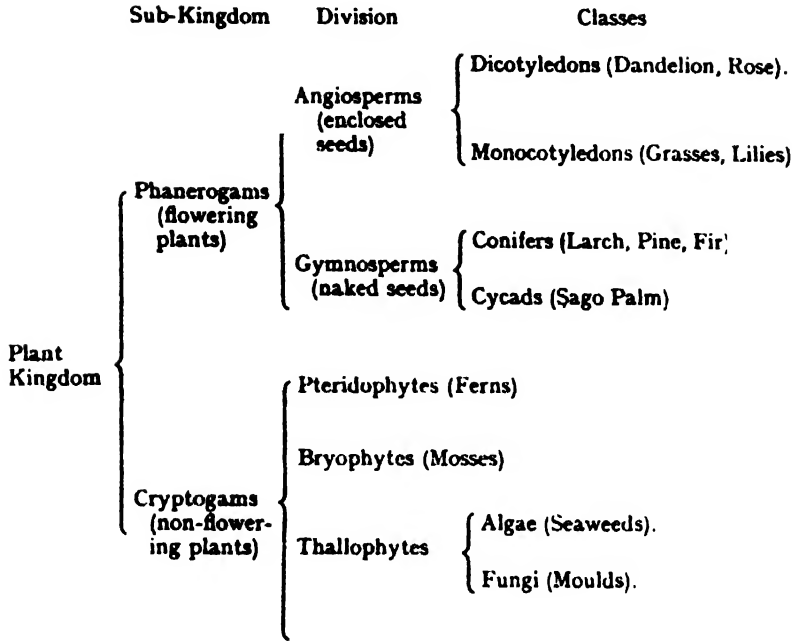
The science of botany is concerned with the study of plants, their CLASSIFICATION, MORPHOLOGY, PHYSIOLOGY, HISTOLOGY, ECOLOGY, and their economic importance to man.

Until the time of LINNAEUS the study of plants had been confined to physicians, who concerned themselves more with gaining a knowledge of those plants possessing medicinal properties than with the study of plant life as a whole. Linnaeus made an ordered classification of all plants known, and replaced the pre-existing chaos by the rule of law. From explorations by botanists of hitherto unexplored countries came a knowledge of the rich flora of the tropical regions, and the science of botany flourished and expanded. Developments in chemistry and physics caused botanists to turn their attention to learning something of the functions of the various parts of the plant. Although for hundreds of years man had cultivated his fields, knowing that crops furnished him with food, he had no means of understanding scientifically why the eating of plant food was necessary for the maintenance of human life, why the food values of some plants were greater than those of others, why plants grew better on some soils than on others, or why his harvests were good one year and bad the next. It remained for the plant physiologist in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries to supply the answers to these questions.

All animal life is dependent in the first instance on plant life for food. Plants are able to manufacture PROTOPLASM from the chemical salts of the soil and the CARBONIC ACID GAS of the air. The synthesis of protoplasm takes place in the LEAF through the agency of the green pigment CHLOROPHYLL, which is present in the leaf and imparts to all plants their familiar green colour. The formation of chlorophyll in the plant depends on sunlight, and in plants deprived of light no chlorophyll is present (see ETIOLATION). Such plants are unable to perform PHOTOSYNTHESIS.

Modern AGRICULTURE has been accompanied by the practical application of GENETICS, leading to improved methods of plant breeding and the development of improved strains of WHEAT, OATS, BARLEY, etc., better able to resist the attacks of insect pests and diseases caused by some of the BACTERIA of the soil. The majority of the bacteria present in the soil, however, are of great importance to the plant. One of the interconnections existing in nature between animals, plants and bacteria

# THE PLANT KINGDOM



The plant kingdom can be divided broadly into two groups: those plants that bear flowers, the Phanerogams; and those that do not, the Cryptogams. The Cryptogams have three divisions: the Pteridophytes, containing such plants as the Ferns and Horsetails; the Bryophytes, represented by the Liverworts and Mosses; and the Thallophytes. The latter is further subdivided into the Algae, mainly aquatic plants and containing the Seaweeds; and the Fungi, which include Mushrooms, Toadstools, and Moulds.

There are two divisions of the Flowering Plants: the Angiosperms, in which the seeds are enclosed, and the Gymnosperms, which have "naked" or unenclosed seeds. The Gymnosperms comprise the Conifers (cone-bearing trees), among which we find such forms as the Pines, Firs, Larches, etc.; and the Cycads. These attained an enormous development in the Mesozoic Period, but to-day are represented by only a few genera. The best known example of the Cycads is the Sago Palm of China and Japan.

The Angiosperms fall into two classes: the Dicotyledons, the embryos of which have two seed leaves; and the Monocotyledons, the embryos of which have only one. The majority of our garden flowering plants are Dicotyledons, while the Monocotyledons include the grasses and Lilies. Most of the common British trees, such as the Oak, Elm, Beech, etc., are dicotyledonous.

is related to the method whereby the soil is periodically enriched with new supplies of nitrogen to replace those absorbed by the growing plant. This is known as the Nitrogen Cycle (see NITROGEN).

Plants require certain essential chemical salts to be present in the soil before they will grow, and whereas previously large tracts of land remained barren because of their unsuitableness for the growing of crops, the wants of these soils can now be remedied by the application to them of FERTILIZERS containing any chemical elements that may be lacking. In the balanced DIET of man VITAMINS must be present: these chemical substances are found mainly in fresh FRUITS and VEGETABLES.

GARDENING, either for the purpose of growing vegetables, or of growing FLOWERS for decoration (see HORTICULTURE), has always been one of man's most popular pursuits. For the proper cultivation of the garden something should be known of the structure of plants and of their life histories. The gardener should be acquainted with the different kinds of ROOTS, STEMS and LEAVES he is likely to meet with—the more easily achieved as the differing kinds are in the main distinguished by their external appearance. An understanding is necessary of the different parts that go to make up the flower, PETALS, STAMENS, ANTHERS, etc., and of the functions that these fulfil in the life of the plant.

In POLLINATION, the POLLEN produced by the anthers is transferred to the STIGMA either of the same flower or to that of another flower of the same species. The former process is spoken of as SELF-POLLINATION and the latter as CROSS-POLLINATION. The chief agencies in bringing about pollination are the wind and insects, of the latter BEES being perhaps the most important. The bright colours of the flowers and the presence of PERFUMES and NECTAR are for the purpose of attracting insects to the flower and thus furthering pollination, and the perpetuation of the life of the plant..

The result of pollination is that SEEDS are formed, and through the GERMINATION of the seed a new plant grows. There are, however, other ways in which plants can reproduce themselves. The production of seed is characteristic of sexual reproduction, but many plants reproduce asexually (see REPRODUCTION). Most plants that exhibit asexual reproduction possess underground stems, such as CORMS, BULBS, RHIZOMES and TUBERS (examples of the four types being respectively the CROCUS, TULIP, MINT, and POTATO). On the underground stems BUDS are formed and these grow to produce the new plant. The possession of underground stems is more common among the types of plants called ANNUALS and BIENNIALS than among the PERENNIALS. Some plants are unable to perpetuate themselves by means of seeds or of underground stems: in these cases the gardener has to resort to GRAFTING and BUDDING.

The plants that are most familiar to man are those cultivated in the gardens and fields and those that he sees growing in the woods. The majority of these are flowering plants (ANGIOSPERMS) and in their classification the structure of the flowers, the types of fruit produced, and the arrangement of the flowers (INFLORESCENCE) are primarily considered. Among flowering plants we find the GRASSES, one of the largest families in the plant kingdom. The grasses include the CEREALS. Another important section of the flowering plants is the TREES. Forests are one of the natural resources of the earth most valuable to man, and though in the past needless destruction of vast tracts of forest land was caused through man's

## PALAEOONTOLOGICAL RECORD

| Eras                     | Epochs<br>With Approximate<br>Duration | Range in Time of<br>Animal Groups   | Range in Time of Plant<br>Groups                       |
|--------------------------|--|---|--|
| Cainozoic<br>or Tertiary | Pleistocene 1 million years            | Appearance of Modern Man  | More modern forms<br><br>Vegetation of modern aspect   |
|                          | Pliocene } 24 .. ..                    | Man-Ape changing to Man   |  |
|                          | Miocene }<br>Oligocene } 35 .. ..      | Spread of modern Mammals<br>Arising of modern groups<br>of Mammals            |  |
| Mesozoic<br>or Secondary | Cretaceous 60 .. ..                    | Arising of Archaic Mammals<br>and True Birds<br>Spread of Modern Fishes       | Development and Spread of<br>Angiosperms               |
|                          | Jurassic 25 .. ..                      | Arising of Toothed Birds<br>Spread of Reptiles<br>Spread of Primitive Mammals | Arising of Angiosperms                                 |
|                          | Triassic 25 .. ..                      | Arising of Dinosaurs<br>Arising of Primitive Mammals                          | Spread of new forms<br>Gymnosperms, Ferns.             |
| Palaeozoic<br>or Primary | Permian 40 .. ..                       | Spread of Reptiles<br>Arising of Mammal-like<br>Reptiles                      | Seed-bearing fern-like plants<br>Primitive Gymnosperms |
|                          | Carboniferous 75 .. ..                 | Spread of Amphibians  |  |
|                          | Devonian 40 .. ..                      | Arising of Amphibians<br>Arising of True Fishes                               | Pteridophytes of<br>Extinct groups                     |
|                          | Silurian 25 .. ..                      | Spread of Ostracoderms  | Arising of Land Plants                                 |
|                          | Ordovician 60 .. ..                    | Arising of Ostracoderms<br>(Primitive Fishes)                                 | Algae<br>(primitive plants)                            |
|                          | Cambrian 90 .. ..                      |   |  |
| Pre-Cambrian             | Duration unknown                       |   |  |

Geologists have found it possible by comparing the series of strata found in different parts of the world, and by the aid of the fossil remains found in them, to identify a number of well-defined epochs in the geological history of the earth.

The lowest layer in the stratified series is called the Pre-Cambrian. These rocks were formed at a very early period, and practically no remains of animal or plant life are found. The layers above, which contain abundant fossils, have been divided into three eras—the Primary or Palaeozoic, the Secondary or Mesozoic, and the Tertiary or Cainozoic. Each era is subdivided into a number of epochs, as is shown in the table.

The study of the fossil remains found in these layers provides direct evidence of the course of evolution of animal and plant life, but it must not be thought that this evidence gives a complete representation of the past history of life upon the earth. The geological record is imperfect for several reasons. Firstly, the great majority of organisms that die disintegrate and pass away without leaving any remains at all. Usually only animals with hard skeletal tissues will leave remains, and then only if they find their way to a place where rock formation of a suitable kind is going on. Animals made up entirely of soft tissues, such as jelly fishes or worms, are rarely represented by fossils. Secondly, only a small proportion of the earth's crust is available for investigation since the greater part of the earth's surface is under water.

In spite of these limitations, the geological record gives a fairly clear picture of the course of evolution. We find that life on the earth has been continuous from its first appearance in Pre-Cambrian times to the present day, and that groups of animals and plants have appeared in exactly the order we should expect on the hypothesis that each has evolved from some preceding and less highly organized group. If we take the vertebrates as an example, we can see from the table that the first Vertebrates, primitive fish-like forms, appeared in Ordovician times. From Fishes arose the Amphibians, the first fossil remains of which are found in Devonian rocks. Amphibians gave rise to Reptiles, appearing first in the Permian epoch, and reaching maximum development in the Mesozoic era.

ignorance and greed, he has learnt through experience the lesson of AFFORESTATION and how to conserve his trees and prevent unnecessary waste.

Among the more primitive forms of plant life are to be found LICHENS, MOSSES, LIVERWORTS, FUNGI, and ALGAE.

The relationship of the plant to its ENVIRONMENT is dealt with under PLANT ECOLOGY; while PALAEO-BOTANY tells us about the kinds of plant life that existed in the far-off past.

## ZOOLOGY

Zoology is that branch of biology which deals with the study of animal life. By animal life is meant all living creatures other than plants and bacteria. The range of animal life throughout the world is immense, and in every corner of the globe is to be found some member of the animal kingdom, from the deepest depths of the sea to almost the highest altitudes. Such diverse animals as fishes, insects, tapeworms, frogs and man, come within the zoologist's range, not to mention the microscopic animals that inhabit the seas and fresh water, the tiny amoeba and its relations.

The early zoologists were concerned primarily with the collection and classification of such kinds of animals as were known to them. These classifications were made on the basis of the degree of similarity in outward appearance of one animal to another. The first such classification to be made was that of ARISTOTLE, who also thought that the more complex animals had arisen from simpler ones, and thus approached closely the modern theory of evolution. Aristotle's system of classification was very primitive and incomplete, but it laid the foundation for a more complete system. No attempt was made to improve on Aristotle's work till the time of LINNAEUS. In 1758 Linnaeus systematized the whole range of animals and plants, as far as the knowledge of that time extended, in a monumental work, the *Systemae Naturae*.

In Linnaeus's system we had laid down most of the conventions that are used to-day in classifying animals according to the degree of relationship they show one with the other. In the Linnaean system the SPECIES is the unit of classification. The biological definition of a species is that all animals that come within a single species should be able to breed freely with one another and produce fertile offspring. It must be noticed that of the very large number of animals classified in museums as belonging to the same species, in the great majority of cases we have no information concerning their ability to interbreed and produce fertile offspring. The specimens that come into museums are gathered from all the corners of the earth: they are separated into different species, the grounds for this classification being often slight differences only, differences which are in fact very similar to those which the modern geneticists have proved to be the result of the modification of a single gene. For example, insects are often placed into separate species because of variations in wing pattern or in the number and arrangement of bristles on the



## THE MAMMALS

| Class   | Sub-class     | Section                    | Order                      | Examples                       |                                   |
|---------|---------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Mammals | Prototheria   | Metatheria<br>(marsupials) | Monotremes                 | Platypus,<br>Spiny Ant-Eater   |                                   |
|         |               |                            | Polyprotodontia            | Opossums,<br>Bandicoots.       |                                   |
|         | Diprotodontia |                            | Kangaroos,<br>Wombats.     |                                |                                   |
|         | Theria        |                            | Eutheria<br>(true mammals) | Edentata<br>(toothless)        | Sloths,<br>Armadillos.            |
|         |               |                            |                            | Cetacea<br>(aquatic)           | Porpoises,<br>Whales.             |
|         |               |                            |                            | Sirenia<br>(aquatic)           | Dugong,<br>Manatee.               |
|         |               |                            |                            | Ungulata<br>(herbivorous)      | Elephants, Horses<br>Oxen, Sheep. |
|         |               |                            |                            | Carnivora<br>(flesh-eating)    | Bears, Cats, Dogs<br>Walruses.    |
|         |               |                            |                            | Rodentia<br>(herbivorous)      | Rats, Rabbits.                    |
|         |               |                            |                            | Insectivora<br>(insect-eating) | Hedgehogs, Moles.                 |
|         |               |                            |                            | Chiroptera<br>(flying)         | Bats, Flying Fox.                 |
|         |               |                            |                            | Primates<br>(arboreal)         | Apes, Monkeys,<br>Man.            |

The Mammals are divided into two sub-classes, the Prototheria and the Theria, distinguished by differences in the mammary glands. In the Prototheria the mammary glands have no teats, while in the Theria teats are present.

The Prototheria comprise one order, the Monotremes, containing only two species, the Duck-Billed Platypus and the Spiny Ant-Eater.

The Theria are divided into two sections, the Metatheria and the Eutheria. The former are characterized by possessing a pouch, the marsupium, in which the young, born in a rudimentary condition, complete their later development. They are represented by such forms as the Opossums, Kangaroos, and Wombats.

The Eutheria possess no marsupium and the young are nourished in the uterus of the mother, being born at a fairly advanced stage of development. There are nine orders of Eutheria; these orders being distinguished one from another by numerous differences, one of the most important being their teeth formation.

The highest order in the evolutionary scale is the Primates, containing the Apes and Man.

thorax. The modern geneticist's work with the tiny fruit-fly, *Drosophila Melanogaster*, has shown that in this insect a changed wing pattern can result from a single gene mutation, and that through a similar cause the arrangement of the bristles can be affected. Therefore care must be taken to distinguish between a biological species, members of which are known to be able to breed with one another, and a "museum species" where very possibly little or nothing is known. Man (see RACES OF MAN) is a single species, *Homo Sapiens*; for men, from whatever part of the earth they come, of whatever race they may be, can produce fertile offspring. The MULE is the offspring of the HORSE and the Ass, but these are regarded as distinct species, since the mule is sterile.

While the species is a fixed unit, the further divisions employed in the CLASSIFICATION of animals, Genera, Families, etc., are however purely arbitrary terms, based on the subjective viewpoint of the classifier concerned. These divisions represent the impression made on the observer of the degree of similarity or difference between the animals dealt with.

A love of classifying and collecting is common to a number of people. The young schoolboy collects his bird's eggs, his moths and butterflies and shells. He may later forget his boyhood joys; but many continue their youthful enthusiasms throughout their lifetime, and a keenness and delight in their hobby has resulted in many a valuable collection being bequeathed to the local museum. The work of field naturalists, men keenly observant of animal life in the wilds, has produced much valuable scientific data. BATESON's journey up the Amazon may be instanced. During this journey Bateson examined insect life of all kinds, and as a result of his investigations answers were forthcoming to many of the problems of MIMICRY and PROTECTIVE COLORATION among insects. DARWIN's voyage around the world in the *Beagle*, and his observations on animal and plant life in South America, laid the foundations for his later work on EVOLUTION. These were journeys and observations in the wilds from which came zoological work of the first importance. Patient and careful observations like those of FABRE have shown us something of the lives of ANTS and TERMITES.

People living in the country gain a better conception of animal life as it exists in its natural surroundings than do town-dwellers. The country-dweller is brought more into contact with the animals of the fields and woods, and if he or she is observant and interested, can learn something of their habits and lives. For a person who is keenly interested, NATURE-STUDY can prove a fascinating hobby. The watching of BIRDS and the study of bird-behaviour, particularly during the mating season, are aspects of nature-study from which fruitful and valuable data can accrue to the patient observer. Other observers may prefer to examine the life that exists in ponds and streams, while the bent of still others may be for the study of the life of INSECTS. Much work valuable to the professional zoologist can result from the investigations of amateur naturalists. The town-dweller is less able to approach animals in their native habitat than is his country cousin, but need not be at a loss to satisfy his zoological tastes. Most of the larger towns to-day possess well-equipped museums from which the interested can learn something of the animal life of his own and other countries. Zoological Gardens enable the town-dweller to see living animals from almost all countries and the presence of well-stocked Aquaria bring before him some of the diverse forms of life inhabiting the oceans.

All parts of the earth's surface are not inhabited by the same animals. In the

tropical regions we find a richer variety of REPTILIAN life than is found in the more temperate zones. Again, even countries lying in the same climatic zones can show marked differences in their FAUNA; the degree of difference depending on the length of time these countries have been separated from one another. The fauna of Australia and New Zealand, for example, are markedly different. The native animal life of the former consists almost entirely of MARSUPIALS, of such forms as are found nowhere else in the world; while in the latter country, before the coming of white men, there were no marsupials or MAMMALS, but instead a rich fauna of endemic birds, many of whom had lost the power of flight. The fauna of these countries differs so much because of the great length of time during which they have been separated. The fauna of Great Britain, however, is very similar to that found on the Continent, since it is only recently, in geological time, that Great Britain has become isolated from the mainland. The reader can gain an idea of the various types of animal life present in different countries by referring to the articles dealing with these countries.

## THE PRIMATES

| Order    | Sub-Order      | Family          | Examples                                    |
|----------|----------------|-----------------|---|
| Primates | { Lemuroidea   |                 | Lemurs.                                     |
|          |                |                 |   |
|          | { Anthropoidea | Hapalidae       | Marmosets.                                  |
|          |                | Celudae         | Monkeys                                     |
|          |                | Cercopithecidae | Baboons.                                    |
|          |                | Simiidae        | Chimpanzee, Gibbon,<br>Gorilla, Orang-Outan |
|          |                | Hominidae       | Man.  |

The Primates are Eutheria adapted to an arboreal life, the limbs being prehensile. They represent the highest forms of animal life. They are divided into two sub-orders, the Lemuroidea and the Anthropoidea. The former, containing the Lemurs, shows a much lower grade of organization than the latter.

The Anthropoidea are the most highly organized Primates and are divided into five families: representatives of which are the Marmosets, Monkeys, Baboons, Chimpanzees, and Man. The differences between these families are numerous, but refer chiefly to the structure of the limbs and dentition.

The family Hominidae, which represents the highest stage in the evolutionary tree, differs from all other Anthropoidea in the more perfect assumption of an erect posture and in the greater size and complexity of the brain. This family comprises only one species, Man (*Homo Sapiens*).

# QUESTIONS

## LIVING NATURE

Questions 1–8 are of a more elementary, questions 9–22 of a more advanced, kind. The references after each question are to the pages on which information relevant to the answering of the questions will be found, but use of the Sectional Index will also be of use. Numbers 23–27 are essay subjects.

1. What is the importance of oxygen in the lives of animals and plants?

Pages 173, 485, 552, 582, 759, 3204, 3402.

2. Compare the methods of respiration of the following animals, amoeba, earthworm, fish, frog, man.

Pages 154, 173, 1303, 1543, 1644, 3565.

3. Describe how plant seeds are formed and what happens during germination.

Pages 553, 1748, 3900.

4. What are the differences between a fish and a mammal?

Pages 1543, 2641, 4577.

5. Compare from a botanical point of view the sunflower and the oak.

Pages 555, 1570, 3112, 4122, 4278.

6. What do you understand by the term parasite? Mention some common plant and animal parasites.

Pages 362, 1651, 2057, 2188, 2634, 2801, 3260, 4170, 4575.

7. Describe the life history of the bee.

Pages 438, 2188.

8. Give some common examples of protective coloration.

Page 3562.

9. Discuss the evidence that is put forward to show that evolution has taken place.

Pages 488, 1480, 3227.

10. Describe and explain photosynthesis.

Pages 173, 484, 552, 890, 3402.

11. Describe the structure and the functions of the blood.

Pages 518, 1949.

12. What are hormones; where are they produced; what is their action?

Pages 36, 1409, 1772, 2061, 2193, 3245, 3430, 4230.

13. What is meant by the term "heredity"? What are chromosomes and genes, and what is their importance?

Pages 815, 1482, 1997.

14. Fertilization in plants is a result of pollination. Explain what is meant by pollination, and discuss the difference between insect- and wind-pollinated plants.

Pages 553, 1570, 3476.

15. Malaria is a common disease in the tropics. What is its cause, and what are some of the measures which can be taken to combat it?

Pages 2634, 2866, 3613.

16. Describe the essential features of a balanced diet, and state why they are important.

Pages 173, 484, 1192, 3108, 4396.

17. Give an account of the special properties of living matter.

Pages 152, 2984, 3564, 3665, 4574.

18. Enumerate the stages undergone by food in the process of digestion, and explain their importance in the body's metabolism.

Pages 128, 1194, 1583, 2205, 2742, 4089.

19. Compare and contrast the Darwinian theory of natural selection and Lamarck's theory of the inheritance of acquired characters.

Pages 1129, 1439, 1481, 2417, 2944.

20. Discuss the methods used in agriculture to-day for improving the yield of crops.

Pages 80, 84, 555, 1520, 1700.

21. Give an account of the part played by bacteria in the life cycle of the animal and plant.

Pages 363, 485, 2945, 3049.

22. Describe the structure and functions of the mammalian ear.

Page 1297.

23. Explain how nervous co-ordination is brought about in animals.

24. The flora and fauna of countries differ according to the length of time that countries have been isolated from one another. Show how this statement is borne out by the present distribution of mammals.

25. "Like begets like." Discuss this statement from the standpoint of the origin of living matter.

26. Man is a product of the interaction, during his development, of the genes and the environment. Examine the possible ways in which a changed social environment can affect man.

27. Discuss what you consider to be some of the ways in which the biologist has been of assistance to the farmer.

# READING LISTS

## LIVING NATURE

### BIOLOGY

#### GENERAL BIOLOGY

##### ELEMENTARY BOOKS

- MITCHELL, SIR P. CHALMERS: *Outlines of Biology*. 5th ed. Methuen. 1920. 348 pp.
- PALMER, R.: *Living Things: An Introduction to Biology*. 2nd ed. Allen and Unwin. 1936. 400 pp.
- SHIPLEY, SIR A. E.: *Life: An Introduction to the Study of Biology*. 2nd ed. Cambridge Univ. Press. 1936. 204 pp.
- WADDINGTON, G.: *Principles of Biology*. Murray. 1935. 349 pp.
- WALKER, N.: *An Introduction to Practical Biology*. Pitman. 232 pp.
- YONGE, C. M.: *An ABC of Biology*. Kegan Paul. 1934. 252 pp.
- WILLIAMS-ELLIS, A.: *How You Began*. Howe. (An introductory book for children.) 1936. 96 pp.

##### MORE ADVANCED READING

- DENDY, A.: *Outline of Evolutionary Biology*. 4th ed. Constable. 1929. 481 pp.
- GOODRICH, E. S.: *Living Organisms*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1924. 200 pp.
- HALDANE, J. B. S., and HUXLEY, J. S.: *Animal Biology*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1927. 344 pp.
- KEITH, SIR A.: *The Human Body*. Home University Library. 1912. 251 pp.
- THOMSON, J. A.: *Biology for Everyman*. Dent. 1934. 2 vols. 1561 pp.
- THOMSON, J. A., GEDDES, P.: *Biology*. Home University Library. 1925. 254 pp.
- WELLS, H. G., HUXLEY, J. S., and WELLS, G. P.: *The Science of Life* (Re-issued in 9 parts 1934-7). Cassell. 1931. 895 pp.

##### ON THE RELATIONSHIP OF BIOLOGY TO OTHER STUDIES

- GRAUBARD, M.: *Biology and Human Behaviour*. The To-morrow Series. N.Y. 413 pp. 1936.
- HALDANE, J. B. S.: *The Inequality of Man*. Chatto and Windus. 1932. 295 pp.
- Possible Worlds. Chatto and Windus. 1927. 312 pp.
- HUXLEY, J. S.: *Essays of a Biologist*. Chatto and Windus. 1923. 311 pp.
- Essays in Popular Science. Chatto and Windus. 1926. 307 pp.
- JENNINGS, H. S.: *The Biological Basis of Human Nature*. Faber. 1930. 384 pp.

### ON THE TEACHING OF BIOLOGY

- LAUWERYS, J. A., and BAKER, F. A.: *Education and Biology*. Sands. 1934. 207 pp.
- PEACOCK, H. A.: *Biology in the School*. Heinemann. 1937. 354 pp.
- PHILLIPS, M. E., and COX, L. E.: *The Teaching of Biology*. Univ. London Press. 1935. 135 pp.
- POULTON, ETHEL, M.: *The Teaching of Biology*. Methuen. 1931. 244 pp.

### EVOLUTION

- A COLLECTIVE WORK. *Evolution in the Light of Modern Knowledge*. New ed. Blackie. 1932. 517 pp.
- DE BEER, G. R.: *Embryology and Evolution*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1930. 116 pp.
- HALDANE, J. B. S.: *The Causes of Evolution*. Longman. 1932. 235 pp.
- KERR, J. G.: *Evolution*. Macmillan. 1926. 278 pp.
- LULL, R. S.: *Organic Evolution*. 2nd ed. Macmillan. 1929. 743 pp.
- McDOWALL, S. A.: *Biology and Mankind*. Cambridge Univ. Press. 1931. 229 pp.
- MORGAN, T. H.: *The Scientific Basis of Evolution*. Faber and Faber. 1932. 286 pp.
- THOMSON, J. A., and GEDDES, P.: *Evolution*. Home Univ. Library. 1927. 256 pp.

### HEREDITY

- BAUR, E., and OTHERS: *Human Heredity*. Allen and Unwin. 1931. 734 pp.
- CUTLER, D. W.: *Evolution, Heredity and Variation*. Christophers. 1925. 147 pp.
- MACBRIDE, F. W.: *Introduction to the Study of Heredity*. Home Univ. Library. 1924. 256 pp.
- PUNNETT, R. C.: *Mendelism*. 7th ed. Macmillan. 1927. 236 pp.
- THOMSON, J. A.: *Heredity*. 5th ed. Murray. 1926. 542 pp.
- WATKINS, A. E.: *Heredity and Evolution*. Murray. 1935. 243 pp.
- WHEELER, W. F.: *Inheritance and Evolution*. Methuen. 1936. 116 pp.

### HISTORY OF BIOLOGY

- LOCY, W. A.: *Biology and Its Makers*. Bell. 3rd ed. 1928. 469 pp.
- The Growth of Biology. Bell. 1925. 470 pp.
- MIAL, L. C.: *History of Biology*. Watts. 1911. 151 pp.

- SINGER, C.: *A Short History of Biology*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1931. 572 pp.  
 THOMSON, J. A.: *The Great Biologists*. Methuen. 1932. 176 pp.

## BOTANY

### ELEMENTARY BOOKS

- BRIMBLE, L. J. F.: *Intermediate Botany*. Macmillan. 1936. 562 pp.  
 GRAHAM, A. P., and HOLMYARD, E. J.: *Elementary Botany*. Dent. 1935. 232 pp.  
 JAMES, W. O., and CLAPHAM, A. R.: *The Biology of Flowers*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1935. 116 pp.  
 JONES, F.: *A School Botany*. Pitman. 1932. 370 pp.

### PRACTICAL BOTANY

- CAVERS, F.: *Practical Botany*. 4th ed. Univ. Tutorial Press. 1933. 429 pp.  
 GRAINGER, J.: *Garden Science*. Univ. London Press. No date. 265 pp.  
 GREEN, E.: *Botany by Discovery*. Dent. 1932. 416 pp.  
 LEACH, W.: *Textbook of Practical Botany*. Methuen. 1935. 160 pp.  
 SMALL, J.: *Pocket-Lens Plant Lore*. Churchill. 1931. 224 pp.

### MORE ADVANCED BOOKS

- FRITSCH, F. E., and SALISBURY, E. J.: *An Introduction to the Study of Plants*. 3rd ed. Bell. 1928. 399 pp.  
*An Introduction to the Structure and Reproduction of Plants*. 2nd ed. Bell. 1927. 458 pp.  
 GODWIN, H.: *Plant Biology*. 2nd ed. Cambridge Univ. Press. 1933. 205 pp.  
 JAMES, W. O.: *Introduction to Plant Physiology*. 3rd ed. Oxford U.P. 1936. 265 pp.  
 KEEBLE, SIR F.: *The Life of Plants*. Bell. 1926. 256 pp.  
 KEEBLE, SIR F., and RAYNER, F. C.: *Practical Plant Physiology*. Bell. 1925. 250 pp.  
 TANSLEY, A. G.: *Elements of Plant Biology*. Allen and Unwin. 2nd ed. 1935. 399 pp.

## ZOOLOGY

### ELEMENTARY BOOKS

- HOBGEN, L.: *Principles of Animal Biology*. Christophers. 1930. 332 pp.  
 LULHAM, R.: *Introduction to Zoology through Nature Study*. Macmillan. 1934. 513 pp.  
 MACKINNON, D. L.: *The Animal World*. Bell. 1936. 272 pp.  
 THOMSON, J. A.: *The Study of Animal Life*. 4th ed. Murray. 1917. 477 pp.  
*Outlines of Natural History*. Newnes. No date. 720 pp.

### ELEMENTARY BOOKS ON EMBRYOLOGY

- DELL, J. A.: *Animals in the Making: An Introduction to the Study of Development*. Bell. 1925. 115 pp.

- WADDINGTON, C. H.: *How Animals Develop*. Allen and Unwin. 1935. 127 pp.

### ELEMENTARY INTRODUCTION TO MICROBIOLOGY

- CALKINS, G. N.: *The Smallest Living Things*. Chapman and Hall. 1932. 135 pp.

### MORE ADVANCED BOOKS ON GENERAL ZOOLOGY

- DAKIN, W. J.: *The Elements of General Zoology*. 2nd ed. Oxford U.P. 1928. 504 pp.  
 SHIPLEY, SIR A. E., and MACBRIDE, E. W.: *An Elementary Textbook of Zoology*. 4th ed. Cambridge Univ. Press. 1920. 752 pp.

### POPULARLY WRITTEN BOOKS DEALING WITH SPECIAL ASPECTS

- CARPENTER, K. E.: *Life in Inland Waters*. Sidgwick and Jackson. 1928. 267 pp.  
 HALE CARPENTER, G. D.: *Mimicry*. Methuen. 1933. 134 pp.  
 HUXLEY, J. S.: *Bird-Watching and Bird Behaviour*. Chatto and Windus. 1930. 115 pp.  
 INMS, A. D.: *The Social Behaviour of Insects*. Methuen. 1931. 117 pp.  
 LANKESTER, SIR E. RAY: *Diversions of a Naturalist*. 3rd ed. Methuen. 1919. 424 pp.  
*Essays of a Naturalist*. Methuen. 1927. 154 pp.  
 MARAIS, E. N.: *The Soul of the White Ant*. Methuen. 1937. 184 pp.  
 THOMSON, A. L.: *Bird Migration*. Witherby. 1936. 224 pp.  
 THOMSON, J. A.: *Biology of Birds*. Sidgwick and Jackson. 1923. 436 pp.  
 WRIGHT, M. O.: *Birdcraft*. 9th ed. Macmillan. 1936. 317 pp.

## ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETHNOLOGY

### ON THE RACES OF MAN

- HADDON, A. C.: *The Races of Man and Their Distribution*. Revised ed. Cambridge U.P. 1929. 184 pp.  
 HUXLEY, J. S., and OTHERS: *We Europeans*. Cape. 1935. 299 pp.  
 MARETT, R. R.: *Man in the Making*. Revised ed. Nelson. 1937. 148 pp.  
 SELIGMANN, C. G.: *The Races of Africa*. Home Univ. Library. 1930. 256 pp.

### ON GENERAL ANTHROPOLOGY

- GOLDENWEISER, A. A.: *Anthropology*. Harrap. 1937. 550 pp.  
 PENNIMAN, T. K.: *A Hundred Years of Anthropology*. Duckworth. 1935. 400 pp.  
 PITT-RIVERS, G. H. L.-F.: *The Clash of Culture and the Contact of Races*. Kegan Paul. 1927. 312 pp.  
 SMITH, G. ELLIOT: *Essays on the Evolution of Man*. 2nd ed. Oxford U.P. 1927. 195 pp.

**ANTHROPOLOGICAL STUDIES OF A MORE  
SPECIALIZED NATURE**

- BROWN, A. R.:** The Andaman Islanders. Revised ed. Cambridge U.P. 1933. 510 pp.
- DONNE, T. E.:** The Maori, Past and Present. Seeley Service. 1927. 287 pp.
- DRIBERG, J. H.:** At Home with the Savage. Kegan Paul. 1932. 267 pp.
- EVANS, I. H. N.:** Among the Primitive Peoples of Borneo. Seeley Service. 1922. 318 pp.
- FIRTH, R.:** Primitive Economics of the New Zealand Maoris. Kegan Paul. 1929. 505 pp.
- MALINOWSKI, B.:** Argonauts of the Western Pacific. Revised ed. Kegan Paul. 1932. 527 pp.
- Crime and Custom in Savage Society.** Kegan Paul. 1932. 132 pp.
- Sexual Life of Savages.** 3rd ed. Routledge. 1932. 558 pp.
- RIVERS, W. H. R.:** The Todas. Macmillan. 1906. 755 pp.
- SCHAPER, I.:** Khoisan Peoples of South Africa. Kegan Paul. 1930. 450 pp.
- SCHAPER, I (Ed.):** Bantu-Speaking Tribes of South Africa. Routledge. 1937. 453 pp.
- SELIGMANN, C. G. and B. Z.:** The Veddas. Cambridge U.P. 1911. 463 pp.



## THE ARTS

## CONTENTS

|  | PAGE |
|--|------|
| STUDY GUIDES                               |      |
| ART  | 5265 |
| GENERAL LITERATURE                         | 5266 |
| ENGLISH LITERATURE                         | 5267 |
| DRAMA                                      | 5268 |
| QUESTIONS                                  |      |
| LITERATURE                                 | 5271 |
| DRAMA                                      | 5272 |
| ARCHITECTURE                               | 5273 |
| SCULPTURE                                  | 5273 |
| PAINTING                                   | 5274 |
| READING LISTS                              |      |
| COMPARATIVE PHILOLOGY                      | 5276 |
| ENGLISH LITERATURE                         | 5276 |
| General Criticism: Elementary              | 5276 |
| Advanced                                   | 5276 |
| History: Elementary                        | 5276 |
| Advanced                                   | 5276 |
| Detailed Period Criticism                  | 5277 |
| Anthologies                                | 5277 |
| Critical Bibliography                      | 5277 |
| FRENCH LITERATURE: Elementary              | 5277 |
| Advanced                                   | 5277 |
| Anthologies                                | 5277 |
| GERMAN LITERATURE                          | 5277 |
| General Works                              | 5278 |
| THE LITERARY AGES:                         | 5278 |
| The Middle Ages                            | 5278 |
| Renaissance and the Seventeenth Century    | 5278 |
| The Eighteenth Century                     | 5278 |
| The Nineteenth Century and the Present Day | 5278 |
| Anthologies                                | 5278 |
| ITALIAN LITERATURE                         | 5278 |
| AMERICAN LITERATURE                        | 5278 |
| ARCHITECTURE                               | 5279 |
| Elementary                                 | 5279 |
| Advanced and Specialized                   | 5279 |
| PAINTING                                   | 5279 |
| Elementary                                 | 5279 |
| Advanced                                   | 5279 |
| ELOCUTION                                  | 5279 |
| Texts                                      | 5279 |
| Technique of Speaking                      | 5279 |
| SCULPTURE                                  | 5280 |
| Elementary                                 | 5280 |
| Advanced                                   | 5280 |
| OPERA                                      | 5280 |
| Elementary                                 | 5280 |
| Advanced and Specialized                   | 5280 |
| DRAMA                                      | 5280 |
| Elementary                                 | 5280 |
| Production                                 | 5280 |
| Advanced and Specialized                   | 5280 |
| Cinema                                     | 5280 |

*The subject-matter of this section is classified under Sectional Index number 6.*

# STUDY GUIDE

## ART

A NATURAL approach to ART AND THE ARTS lies through AESTHETICS, a science dealing with the consideration of the nature of beauty. In its relation to artists, art can be considered in two ways. Usually it is taken to refer to the Fine Arts, DRAWING, ENGRAVING (including WOOD-ENGRAVING), ETCHING, PAINTING (of which OIL-PAINTING, TEMPERA and WATER-COLOUR are the methods), SCULPTURE and WOOD-CARVING. The word "art" can also be used in a broader sense to include all forms of design, when subjects as widely different as INTERIOR DECORATION, TATTOOING, and INDUSTRIAL DESIGN may be included. In the broad sense handicrafts, particularly, are included; under this head may be classed BARBOLA, BASKETRY, CARPENTRY, EMBROIDERY, GLASS, TAPESTRY, TEXTILE PRINTING, POTTERY and WEAVING. Sometimes ARCHITECTURE is reckoned as one of the Fine Arts. LANDSCAPE PAINTING receives separate treatment in these volumes.

There is a natural tendency for men of outstanding ability to influence, in some degree, those around them; various "schools," especially of painting, have been thus formed, the artists being perhaps of several nationalities, the kindred nature of their work, occasioned by the common source of inspiration, being the basis of the "school" (the PRE-RAPHAELITE, IMPRESSIONIST, and POST-IMPRESSIONIST schools are examples). Some countries, lacking for long periods contacts with art forms other than those developed within their own borders, have at one time or another, been the centres of distinctive and purely local forms. ASSYRIA, EGYPT (where the PYRAMID may be cited), and JAPAN are instances. ETRUSCAN ART and works done under the BYZANTINE EMPIRE also receive brief individual mention. Art in the British Dominions is extensively treated in special articles under the individual countries in the *Dominions and India Volume*.

The products of the Fine Arts are the works of individual genius, and therefore in any approach to art the examination of large numbers of individual creators is essential. In the pages of the *World Book* will be found numerous articles on individuals, and we append below a guide to some of the world's most important artists from the thirteenth century onwards with an indication of their nationalities and of the periods in which they worked: *Thirteenth Century*: CIMABUE and GIOTTO (Italian); *Fourteenth Century*: FRA ANGELICO, DONATELLO and Ghiberti (Italian); VAN EYCK (Flemish); *Fifteenth Century*: BELLINI, BOTTICELLI, GHIRLANDAIO, GIORGIONE, MICHELANGELO BUONARROTI, RAPHAEL SANTI, ANDREA DEL SARTO, TITIAN, LEONARDO DA VINCI (Italian); HOLBEIN (the Elder) (German); *Sixteenth Century*: CORREGGIO, TINTORETTO and VERONESE (Italian); BREUGEL (father and son) and RUBENS (Flemish); DÜRER HOLBEIN (the Younger) (German); *Seventeenth Century*: FRANS HALS, HOBBEEMA REMBRANDT (Dutch); KNELLER, LELY (English); LORRAIN (see Gellée), POUSSIN (French); MURILLO, VELAZQUEZ (Spanish); VANDYCK (Flemish); *Eighteenth Century*: BLAKE, GAINSBOROUGH, HOGARTH, MORLAND, RAEBURN, REYNOLDS and ROMNEY (English); Jacques DAVID, FRAGONARD, HOUDON, WATTEAU (French); GOYA (Spanish); *Nineteenth*

*Century*: CEZANNE, COROT, PIERRE DAVID, DEGAS, GAUGUIN, INGRES, MANET, MILLET, MONET, PISSARRO, RODIN and RUDE (French); WHISTLER (American); BURNE-JONES, CONSTABLE, WILLIAM MORRIS, ROSSETTI and TURNER (English); VINCENT VAN GOGH (Dutch); *Twentieth Century*: PICASSO (Spanish); BRANGWYN, EPSTEIN, AUGUSTUS JOHN, LAVERY, PAUL NASH, ORPEN, SARGENT, and SICKERT (English).

## GENERAL LITERATURE

The study of literature is one which can only be carried out completely by reading the works of the authors whose writings compose the literature of the country under review. The term itself may be defined as the accumulated reserve of original writing contributed by any one age, any one country, or by all countries in every age. To attempt a survey of world literature on these lines is clearly impossible without a knowledge of every tongue in which literary compositions have been made, although in this connection the use of the translation is now freely employed and makes it possible to appreciate the literary contributions of other countries to an extent not previously possible.

In so far as the *World Book* contains no extensive quotations from the literary giants of any or every country, it cannot serve as the sole textbook for any course in literature, however brief or restricted. It must rather be regarded by the student and teacher as a companion to the works of the authors being studied, for in that sense it is unusually complete. Material will also be found which throws light on the forms of literature and leads the way to a keener appreciation of their development.

The beginning of the history of literature is lost in obscurity, but it is certain that as a written form poetry preceded prose, and probably arose out of a desire to perpetuate the ballads and stories which were told by entertainers of antiquity. That at least is the commonly accepted explanation of the origin of the *Iliad* and *Odyssey* of HOMER which mark the beginning of classical literature. It is generally conceded, however, that long before that period, which cannot have been earlier than the first millennium B.C., there was an extensive literary production in Egypt and also probably in China.

The most satisfactory way in which to study the literature of any age or any country with the help of the *World Book* is to refer first to the index entries under literature in the sectional index devoted to the arts, and discover there the position of the general article which deals with the literature of the country in question. Generally this is placed immediately after or is part of the article on the country itself. It will be found in this connection that almost every modern state, and similarly almost every country of antiquity, is mentioned, whilst in the articles themselves will be found references to many of the outstanding authors.

To take a single example, let us assume that the subject on which information is required is Greek literature. In the article beginning on page 1847 will be found a moderately full account of its development. It is shown that the literature of Greece is the earliest European literature which has survived. It indicates its origin and its history down to its decline at the end of the fourth century B.C. Epic poetry has a subsection devoted to itself, and the names of HOMER and HESIOD are mentioned. Next follows an account of early lyric and iambic poetry in which

the names of SAPPHO and PINDAR bulk large. Attic literature follows with paragraphs contrasting the three great tragedians, AESCHYLUS, SOPHOCLES, and EURIPIDES, whilst among prose writers, HERODOTUS, THUCYDIDES, PLATO, and ARISTOTLE have special mention.

When this main article has been digested reference may be made for further and more detailed criticisms to the articles devoted to the authors mentioned. All those enumerated above will be found in their alphabetical position in the *World Book*, thus constituting as complete a companion to Greek literature as can be achieved in the space available.

The treatment should be similar in the case of other countries. The abbreviations and criticisms are unusually full in English literature and the literature of the Dominions, whilst the contribution made by the United States of America is by no means overlooked, although mainly described in the articles on specific writers. Thus proper stress is laid on the work of the English-speaking nations.

It will be noted that wherever space permits the articles on authors are both biographical and critical. In addition to the outline articles on the literature of the various countries, and the principal authors of the country, there are a number of sections devoted to specific divisions of literature. In the article on Poetry, for instance, much additional information of a critical kind will be found and dealing with poets such as SHELLEY, WORDSWORTH and SHAKESPEARE. Similarly in the large number of index entries under the heading Poetry, the way is pointed to a fuller appreciation of its nature and of its expression in English and other literature. Novel, Satire, and Drama are three other index headings which reveal the position of all the facts contained in the *World Book* relating to these subjects.

## ENGLISH LITERATURE

The study of English literature commences with the Heroic poems of the Anglo-Saxons, poems which were not primarily intended to be written but of which one, BEOWULF, has been preserved through the industry of a monk of Whitby Abbey. CAEDMON is important in the same period, for it is to him that the "Paraphrase" is attributed. The VENERABLE BEDE is in fact as well as in name the Father of English Literature. His *Ecclesiastical History* remains the most important work of Anglo-Saxon times. It must be remembered, however, that this was written in Latin and translated by ALFRED THE GREAT.

Such is the background of English literature. The period which followed, co-extensive with the days of the Norman régime, was not rich in literary production. What was written was largely in the nature of history and written in Latin, as was the monumental work attributed to GEOFFREY OF MONMOUTH, a Welsh bishop who wrote a work which claims to be a history of the British Kings from Brutus the Trojan down to 688. Here, too, we find accounts of King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table and the Legends of Lear.

The history of modern English literature begins with CHAUCER, who is the earliest author to write in English that is still recognizable and who, in fact, set a literary standard in the language which has persisted under the influence of progressive alteration to the present day. Because CHAUCER is thus the first of the

English stylists, and because his *Canterbury Tales* throw great light on the life of the times and the growth of a cultured society, CHAUCER is the first to receive serious study in the teaching of literature to young people.

For the study of succeeding periods in the development of literature, the student is referred to the article on English Literature beginning on page :427, where are classified a number of writers divided respectively into the periods of the Renaissance, the Puritan Age, the Age of Reason, the Romantic Revival, the Victorian Age, and Contemporary Times. This article is in fact a study guide in itself, especially since the greater number of authors enumerated will be found more fully treated in their alphabetical position.

It must be borne in mind that these so-called periods of development are not in any sense water-tight divisions. There are authors who were born in one period and lived into the next. Each has only the same nebulous content as the present-day usage of the term "Victorianism." They are convenient terms to distinguish various branches and various trends in the development of our subject.

Among sixteenth and early seventeenth century writers special attention must be drawn to SIR THOMAS MORE who was a man of astonishingly wide learning, and remarkable in his day alike for the purity of his prose style and the uprightness of his character. His *Utopia* is one of the landmarks in the history of the subject. SIR THOMAS MALORY also is pre-eminent in the same period as the writer of the first English prose romance, the *Morte D'Arthur*, to which Tennyson owed so much. Towards the end of the sixteenth century EDMUND SPENSER, CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE and BEN JONSON were noteworthy. But all are overshadowed by the genius of WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE, who as a poet and dramatist remains perhaps the most notable figure in the whole course of literature. The work of FRANCIS BACON marks the beginning of the encroachment of philosophical thought upon literary form. The latter part of the seventeenth century is notable for the work of MILTON, JOHN BUNYAN, and a number of minor but entertaining poets such as HEPPICK.

From the beginning of the eighteenth century to the present day the body of literature produced has become increasingly great, and the number of authors engaged increasingly large. Judgments of literary values can only be relative, particularly in the case of contemporary writers, on whom posterity has yet to make a considered judgment.

## DRAMA

The study of the drama in the *World Book* is best begun by reference to the general articles DRAMA, THEATRE, COMEDY, and TRAGEDY. Then, since many of the great theatrical productions are from the pens of the world's great masters of literature (such as BJÖRNSON, CONGREVE, CORNEILLE, D'ANNUNZIO, DAUDET, DRYDEN, FLETCHER (in collaboration with BEAUMONT), GALSWORTHY, GOETHE, HAUPTMANN, HEYSE, IBSEN, LESSING, MAETERLINCK, MOLIÈRE, SARDOU, SCHILLER, SHAKESPEARE, SHAW, STRINDBERG, SUDERMANN, TASSO, VANBRUGH, YEATS), one may turn not merely to the articles on the individual authors, but also the articles on literature which are to be found under the titles of the individual countries. (For

example, ENGLISH LITERATURE, FRENCH LITERATURE, GERMAN LITERATURE.) SCANDINAVIAN LITERATURE is dealt with as a whole.

Greek drama owed its origin to the festivals held in honour of DIONYSUS, the wine god, and tragedy developed out of the high-sounding hymns declaimed on such occasions. THESPIAS is generally credited with being the founder of Greek tragedy. AESCHYLUS, who limited the importance of the CHORUS, SOPHOCLES, and EURIPIDES were the three great tragic poets of ancient Greece; the foremost writer of comedy was ARISTOPHANES. It should, of course, be remembered that the work of the Renaissance playwrights was largely influenced by that of the great Roman writers, SENECA (tragedy), PLAUTUS and TERENCE (comedy).

Much drama, especially in Europe, owes its origin to religion. The PASSION PLAY—of which the most celebrated to-day is that produced every ten years at OBERAMMAGAU—owed its origin to the singing of the Liturgical Gospels on Good Friday by persons representing characters in the story. MASKS, which were used by the peasantry of ancient Greece at the harvest festivals, are used also in the ceremonial dances of Papua and Ceylon, in the MASQUE (which was little more than a pageant or spectacle with dramatic features added; those by BEN JONSON were highly esteemed) and in modern PANTOMIME (which is a legacy of that very early form of play in which mimicry by gesture was the important element). Though the traditional pantomime characters of HARLEQUIN and COLUMBINE no longer are so called, the antics of their modern counterparts are yet of marked similarity. Masks and headdresses, often representative of imaginary beasts, are used also in the traditional presentations at Christmastide by the mummers. MUMMING usually takes the form of mock serenading. MARIONETTES, dolls actuated by strings, are evidenced in Sanskrit writings. They had an important place in the native religious rituals of Java and India, also being used in MIRACLE PLAYS in medieval Europe.

BALLET, an art comprising music, DANCING, and drama, is, in its modern form, of comparatively recent development, but its growth can be traced without a break from the sixteenth century. Ballet has been employed with great effect in many famous operas, particularly in works by BORODIN and RIMSKY-KORSAKOV. Much charming music has been written for the ballet by composers such as STRAVINSKY.

Modern OPERA owes its origin to an attempt in Italy in the sixteenth century to restore the method of musical declamation in which the classical Greek drama was thought to have been performed. Drama and music in combination are the essentials of the opera. Among the world's greatest composers of opera may be numbered BERLIOZ, BIZET, DEPUSSY, and GOUNOD of the French school; MONTEVERDE, SCARLATTI (father and son), CHERUBINI, ROSSINI, PUCCINI, and VERDI of the Italian school; the German composers, MEYERBEER, RICHARD STRAUSS, WEBER (credited with the foundation of the Romantic School), GLUCK, whose works prepared the way for WAGNER, the prime exponent of the Romantic movement, MOZART, BEETHOVEN, who wrote only a single opera based on the work of GLUCK, and HANDEL, most of whose work was done in England, and who wrote forty-two operas before composing *The Messiah*. Among the leading English composers of opera were SULLIVAN (in collaboration with GILBERT), PURCELL, and VAUGHAN WILLIAMS.

The advance of science has played its part in the world of drama. The invention of photography and of methods of recording and reproducing sound led first to moving pictures and then to sound films. To-day, therefore, the CINEMA is but another stage on which the drama is presented. In the welter of productions of all kinds that now compete one with the other, it sometimes happens that there may be a tendency to shock or to wound the varied susceptibilities of the general public. To minimize the misuse of the drama for unworthy ends there has been set up CENSORSHIP.

Other facets of the drama are BURLESQUE (that form of comedy that can evoke laughter without any deep thought), and PUNCH AND JUDY (those characters, so popular with children, are the principals of a comic puppet show of Italian origin). Several famous players, also, such as FORBES ROBERTSON, GARRICK and MRS. SIDDONS, have biographies in the *World Book*.



# QUESTIONS

## LITERATURE

1. Name two of the most important writers in Anglo-Saxon literature, and say what is known of their lives.

Pages 1427b, 1428a. See also Beowulf, Caedmon, Bede.

2. Describe the salient characteristics of Anglo-Saxon literature, and name any five works belonging to that period.

Pages 1427-1428.

3. It has been said that the development of English literature was seriously hampered by linguistic difficulties. Discuss this in relation to Saxon and Norman writers. In what language did they write, and to what agency do we owe the preservation of such of their work as has survived?

See the whole of the article on English Literature. See also Anglo-Saxon Chronicles in the article on Anglo-Saxons, also pages 171b, 172a.

4. "Chaucer is the Father of English Literature." In what sense is this true? What part did Chaucer play in shaping the form of English language?

Pages 846b, 847a. See also page 1426a, and English Literature.

5. Describe the effect of the Renaissance on the evolution of English literature. Name any three outstanding writers of the sixteenth century and one of the works by which each is best known.

For a general summary see pages 1429, 1430a. See also the articles on Marlowe, Donne, More, Spenser and Malory.

6. How far is the life and times of the Commonwealth period and of the Restoration period respectively reflected in the work of contemporary authors?

Pages 1430b, 1432a. See also Milton, Bunyan, Walton, Pepys, Dryden.

7. What effect did French influence have on (a) the prose, and (b) the poetry, of the late seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries?

See Addison, Congreve, Swift, Pope. See also page 1432b.

8. "The eighteenth century is most celebrated for its prose." Consider this statement by reference to any three poets of the period, naming some of their important works and estimating their claim to celebrity.

See articles on Thomson, Grey, Collins, Goldsmith, Cowper.

9. Which do you consider the most important part of poetry, the thing said or the way of saying it? Discuss this with particular reference to the views of Shelley and Housman.

Pages 3451b, 3452. See also the articles on Shelley and Housman.

10. What are the principal features of the so-called "Romantic Revival" of the beginning of the nineteenth century? What was the effect of the French Revolution on English literature?

Pages 1433b, 1434a. See also the articles on Coleridge, Southey, and Wordsworth.

11. Consider Charles Dickens as a satirist. How much influence did his satire exert towards improvement in education and other institutions?

Pages 1189b, 1190a. See also the article on English Literature.

12. William Shakespeare is often regarded as the supreme genius of the English theatre. Do you agree with this judgment? Describe any two of Shakespeare's plays with reference (1) to character portrayal, (2) to the skill shown in elaborating the plots, (3) to the use of language.

Pages 3918b, 3919. See also pages 1246, 1248 for a synoptic view of the period in which Shakespeare wrote.

13. Describe briefly the history of the novel as a form of literature before the eighteenth century.

Page 3097b, and the whole of the article on Novel. See also Defoe, and pages 1432b, 1433a.

14. Describe the development of the novel as a form of literature in the twentieth century. In what ways has its use extended by comparison with the mode of previous periods?

Pages 3099b, 3100a, 1434b, 1435a. See also the articles on Wells, Joyce, Galsworthy.

15. Sketch the contribution of Canada to literature in the English language (a) in the sphere of poetry, (b) in the sphere of prose.

Pages 4775-4779. See also the articles on some of the authors there mentioned.

## DRAMA

1. What are the main forms of the drama and what their origins?

Pages 1244, 1245b, 1246a, 1846b, 1848b, 1849a. See also articles on Aeschylus, Chorus, Comedy, Thespis, Tragedy.

2. At the beginning of the seventeenth century an author and an architect in association profoundly influenced the theatre in England. Who were they and what did they do?

Pages 4215b. See also articles on Jones and Jonson.

3. Describe and compare the theatres of the Ancient Greece, Rome, and of Medieval England.

Pages 1246b, 4214b, 4215a-b.

4. What was the first opera? Who wrote it? When was it produced? Name three leading composers of opera of different nationalities and name one or more of the works of each.

Pages 3149a-b, 3150a. See also articles on the individual composers there mentioned.

5. Dancing is closely linked with drama. Cite early examples. What countries have influenced dancing and in what direction? Name leading composers who have written music for the ballet.

Pages 377a-b, 1118a-b. See also articles on Borodin, Rimsky-Korsakov, Stravinsky.

6. The ritual of the Medieval Church was one of the main sources of drama. Explain and discuss this statement.

Pages 1246a-b. See also articles on Miracle Play, Morality Play, Mystery Play, Mumming, Oratorio, Passion Play, Oberammergau.

7. The cinema is a comparatively new vehicle for dramatic presentations. Trace its history, naming the leading pioneers and the date and name of the

first film to have a plot. In what year did the era of the sound film begin in England?

Pages 906b, 907a, 908a, 911a-b, 912a.

8. The development of the opera profoundly influenced music. In what manner? Who was the famous Italian composer who was the leading figure in the change?

Page 3149a. See also articles on Monteverde and Music.

9. What foreign dramatists have strongly influenced the English theatre?

Pages 1246a-b, 1248b, 1250a. See also articles on Corneille, Ibsen, Plautus, Racine, Seneca, Terence.

10. Name four English dramatists of the Elizabethan period. This was an age of great creative energy; how was its influence manifested in the drama?

Page 1248a. See also articles on Dekker, Jonson, Marlowe, Shakespeare.

## ARCHITECTURE

1. What do you know of the origin and use of (a) the arch, (b) the dome, (c) the flying buttress:

Pages 231a-b, 232a, 219a-b, 220a, 1228a, 1576b.

2. What do you understand in architecture by the term Baroque?

Pages 232a, 233a-b, 234a-b, 405a-b.

3. Compare the architectural styles of Quebec and the Maritime Provinces of Canada.

Page 4721 *et seq.*

4. Discuss and compare the architecture of Ancient Greece and Rome.

Pages 24a-b, 219a-b, 220a, 230a, 231a, 309a-b, 4365a-b.

5. Explain the peculiar features of the styles in church architecture known as Norman, Early English, Perpendicular, Decorated.

Pages 3b, 4a, 232a, 475a, 799, 800, 866, 1812a, 2520b, 2817, 2891b, 3075b, 3331a, 4263, 4293b.

6. What do you understand by the Classical School of English architecture? Name two outstanding architects of that school.

Pages 232b, 234a-b, 2325a-b, 4536b, 4537a.

7. What are the chief novelties introduced into architectural design from outside Europe?

Pages 212b, 213a, 230b, 2777a, 2806b, 2865a-b.

8. What do you know of adobe, building stone, concrete?

Pages 34a-b, 647b, 648a, 817a-b, 818a, 999b, 1000, 4090b.

9. What is the outstanding difference between ancient and modern building construction? Cite examples for comparison.

Pages 230b, 231a, 235b, 236a-b, 237a-b; and illustrations on pages 229, 285, 1599, 1995, 3247, 3594, 3595, 4847, etc.

10. Discuss modern practice in heating and ventilating.

Pages 1956 *et seq.*

## SCULPTURE

1. Trace the origins of sculpture in the Old and New Worlds. In which has the greatest advance been made? Give reasons for your opinion.

Pages 220b, 296a-b, 354b, 1361a-b, 2706a-b, 3888a-b.

2. Trace the origin of woodcarving and explain its exact relation to sculpture.  
Pages 4508b, 4509a, 4730a.
3. Name two leading sculptors of the Italian Renaissance and state what you know of them.  
Pages 1230a, 1752a, 3890b, 3892a.
4. What artist has exerted the greatest influence on twentieth century sculpture? Is any clear trend yet discernible in this?  
Pages 1444b, 1445a, 3737b, 3892a-b.
5. The careers and abilities of two great artists of the Renaissance have an extraordinary similarity. Name the artists and state what you know of each.  
Pages 2758b, 2759a-b, 3892a, 4391a-b.
6. What do you know of (a) Bernini, (b) Houdon, (c) Rude?  
Pages 2077a-b, 3873a-b, 3892a.
7. Canova greatly influenced the art of his country and by his encouragement greatly assisted a French and a Danish artist. Who were the artists he encouraged and to what did his influence tend?  
Pages 744a, 1131b, 1132a, 1162a, 4226b, 4227a.
8. How and why has sculpture been of great value to archaeologists?  
Pages 43B, 44a-b, 220 *et seq.*, 3886b, 3888a.
9. What was the chief failing of Graeco-Roman art and to what did it lead?  
Pages 231b, 232a, 389a-b, 675b, 1181b, 1182a.
10. Compare the work and influence of Da Vinci and Michelangelo.  
Pages 2758b, 2759a, 3892a, 4391a-b.

## PAINTING

1. What led to the great development of art in Italy in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries? Who were the leading artists of this period?  
Pages 166a, 457a-b, 556b, 557a, 1230a, 1752a, 1759a, 2758b, 2759a b, 3216a, 3856b, 4241b, 4242a, 4391a-b.
2. What are the differences in technique and results between painting in (a) oils, (b) tempera, (c) water-colour? Discuss relative advantages.  
Pages 1489a-b, 3134b, 3218b, 4197a, 4429b.
3. State what you know of Frans Hals and Rembrandt. Compare their styles of portraiture.  
Pages 1900b, 1901a, 3221a, 3862a.
4. What is Impressionist painting? Name leading artists of that school and discuss developments arising from it.  
Pages 825b, 1146a, 1759a, 2138b, 2139a, 2648a-b, 2819a, 3425b, 3511a, 3685a, 4461a-b.
5. What do you know of landscape painting?  
Pages 2482b, 2483a, 3221a-b, 3223a; and also the individual artists therein mentioned.
6. Discuss the influence on French painting of Watteau, the French Revolution, Cézanne.  
Pages 825b, 2139b, 3224a-b, 3225a, 3511a, 4435b.
7. What is Industrial Art?  
Pages 1485b, 2164a, 2165a.

8. Discuss the effect on modern Indian painting of the establishment of art schools.

Pages 5048b, 5049a.

9. What is Baroque and to what does it owe its origin?

Pages 405b, 3218a, 3219a.

10. Compare the work and influence of Botticelli and Raphael.

Pages 556b, 557a, 3216a-b, 3646a-b.

# READING LISTS

## COMPARATIVE PHILOLOGY

- GILES, P.: A short manual of Comparative Philology for Classical Students. London. 1901. xl 619 pp.
- GRAFF, W. L.: Language and Languages. New York. 1932. xlvii 487 pp.
- JESPERSEN, O.: Language, Its Nature, Development and Origin. London. 1922. 448 pp.
- MEILLET, A., and COHEN, M.: Les Langues du Monde. Paris. 1924. xvi 811 pp.
- MÜLLER, F. MAX.: Lectures on the Science of Language. 1861-4. 2 vols. London
- OERTEL, H.: Lectures on the Study of Language. New Haven. 1901. xviii 346 pp.
- PAUL, H.: Principles of the History of Language. London 1888. xlviii 512 pp.
- PILLSBURY, W. B., and MEADER, C. L.: The Psychology of Language. New York. 1928. vii 306 pp.
- SCHMIDT, FATHER WILHELM: Die Sprachfamilien und Sprachkreise der Erde. Heidelberg. 1926. xvi 595 pp.
- VAN GINNEKEN, J. J. A.: Principes de linguistique Psychologique. Paris. 1907. viii 552 pp.
- VENDRYES, J.: Language. London. 1925. xxviii 378 pp.

## ENGLISH LITERATURE

### GENERAL CRITICISM

#### ELEMENTARY

- GARROD, H. W.: Poetry and the Criticism of Life. Oxford University Press. 1931. 178 pp.
- LAMBORN: The Rudiments of Criticism. Oxford University Press. 1928. 198 pp.
- LEGOUIS, E., and CAZAMIAN, L.: A Short History of English Literature. Oxford University Press. 1934. 420 pp.
- MAIS, S. P. B.: Delight in Books. Wheaton, Exeter. 1931. 176 pp.
- PRITCHARD, F. H.: Training in Literary Appreciation. Harrap. 1930. 204 pp.
- RIDLEY, M. R.: Poetry and the Ordinary Reader. Bell. 1930. 157 pp.

#### ADVANCED

- BRADBY, G. F.: About English Poetry. Oxford University Press. 1929. 83 pp.
- HARRIS, I. S.: The Nature of English Poetry. Dent. 1931. 181 pp.
- LEGOUIS, E., and CAZAMIAN, L.: A History of English Literature, 650-1914. Oxford University Press. 1946 pp.

- PATRICK, D.: Chambers's Cyclopaedia of English Literature. Chambers. 1925. 3 vols.

## HISTORY

### ELEMENTARY

- CRUSE, A.: Famous English Books and their Stories. Harrap. 1926. 284 pp.
- GWYNN, S.: The Masters of English Literature. Macmillan. 1929. 462 pp.
- HODGSON, G.: English Literature. Blackwell. 1923. 294 pp.
- KIMPTON, E.: Bookways. Russell. 1929. 292 pp.
- KING, W. H.: Bookland Philip. 1925. 248 pp.
- LANG, A.: History of English Literature. Longmans. 1928. 688 pp.
- MAIS, S. P. B.: An English Course for Everybody. Richards. 1922. 320 pp.
- From Shakespeare to O. Henry. Richards. 1923. 318 pp.
- MORRISON, L. A.: The Appreciation of English. Arrowsmith. 1923. 246 pp.

### ADVANCED

- BROOKE, S. A.: English Literature from A.D. 670 to A.D. 1832. Macmillan. 1928. 252 pp.
- COLLIERIDGE, S. T.: Biographia Literaria. Dent. Table Talk. Dent.
- COUCH, SIR A. Q.: On the Art of Writing. Cambridge University Press. 1923. 252 pp.
- Studies in Literature, 1927-29. Cambridge University Press. 312, 292, 264 pp.
- CRUSE, A.: English Literature through the Ages. Harrap. 1928. 502 pp.
- The Englishman and his Books in the Early Nineteenth Century. Harrap. 1930. 302 pp.
- CUNLIFFE, J. W.: English Literature During the Last Half Century. Macmillan. 1928. 358 pp.
- HOUSMAN, A. E.: The Nature of Poetry. Cambridge University Press. 1931.
- HUDSON, W. H.: Outline History of English Literature. Bell. 1929. 314 pp.
- JOHNSON, R. B.: Story Lives of Nineteenth Century Authors. Wells Gardner. 1930. 232 pp.
- SAINTSBURY, G.: A First Book of English Literature. Macmillan. 1928. 284 pp.
- WALKER, H., and WALKER, MRS. H.: Outlines of Victorian Literature. Cambridge University Press. 1925. 224 pp.
- "A First Book of English Literature" series. Macmillan.

## DETAILED PERIOD CRITICISM

- CHEVALLEY, A.: *The Modern English Novel*. 1925.  
 COLLINS, H. P.: *Modern Poetry*. 1935.  
 LEAVIS, F. R.: *New Bearings in English Poetry*. 1932.  
 NEWBOLT, SIR H.: *New Paths on Helicon*. Nelson. 1930. 428 pp.  
 SWINNERTON, F.: *The Georgian Literary Scene*. Heinemann. 1935. 560 pp.  
 WARD, A. C.: *The Foundations of English Prose*. Bell. 1931. 270 pp.  
*The Nineteen-twenties*. 1930.  
 WEYGANDT, C.: *A Century of the English Novel*. 1925.

## ANTHOLOGIES

- BINYON, L.: *Golden Treasury of Modern Lyrics*. Macmillan. 1927. 370 pp.  
 BRIGGS, W. A.: *Great Poems of the English Language*. Harrap. 1928. 1508 pp.  
 COUCH, SIR A. Q.: *The Oxford Book of Ballads*. Oxford University Press. 1927. 872 pp.  
*The Oxford Book of English Verse*. Oxford University Press. 1934. 1024 pp.  
*The Oxford Book of English Prose*. Oxford University Press. 1926. 1092 pp.  
 FOGAR, M. G., and CHILMAN, E.: *The Book of English Verse*. Harrap. 1928. 524 pp.  
 FOWLER, J. H.: *A Book of English Prose*. Macmillan. 1928. 226 pp.  
 HENLEY, W. E.: *Lyra Heroica*. Macmillan. 1926. 306 pp.  
 "Home University Library Anthologies" series. Butterworth.  
 "Methuen series of Anthologies."  
 LUCAS, E. V.: *Good Company*. Methuen. 1921. 364 pp.  
*The Open Road*. Methuen. 1926. 320 pp.  
 MASSINGHAM, H. J.: *Seventeenth Century English Verse*. Macmillan. 1926. 400 pp.  
 NEWBOLT, SIR H.: *An English Anthology*. Dent. 1926. 1012 pp.  
 "Poetry and Life series." Harrap.  
 PALGRAVE, F. T.: *Golden Treasury of Songs and Lyrics*. Macmillan. 1925. 648 pp.  
 RHYS, B.: *A Book of Ballads*. Cape. 1929. 160 pp.  
 "Everyman" series of Anthologies. Dent.  
 ROBINSON, L. A.: *A Golden Treasury of Irish Verse*. Macmillan. 1926. 346 pp.  
 SITWELL, E.: *The Pleasures of Poetry, a Critical Anthology*. 3 vols. Duckworth. 1930-32.  
 SMITH, D. N.: *The Oxford Book of Eighteenth Century Verse*. Oxford University Press. 1926. 739 pp.  
 SQUIRE, J. C.: *Selections from Modern Poets*. Secker. 1929. 476 pp.  
*Second Selections from Modern Poets*. Secker. 1929. 476 pp.  
 "The best poems of 1922—" series. Cape.

- WALKER, MRS. H.: *A Book of Victorian Poetry and Prose*. Cambridge University Press. 1915. 258 pp.  
 WALTERS, L. D'O. ed.: *An Anthology of Recent Poetry*. Harrap. 1930. 114 pp.

## CRITICAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

- CRAWFORD, J. R.: *What to Read in English Literature*. Putnams. 1928. 388 pp.

## FRENCH LITERATURE

## ELEMENTARY

- ASHTON, H.: *The French Novel*. Benn. 1929.  
 BAKING, M.: *French Literature*. Benn. 1929.  
 BUTLER, K.: *History of French Literature*. 2 vols. Methuen. 1925.  
 DOWDEN: *History of French Literature*. Heinemann.  
 FAGUET, L.: *Literary History of France*. Benn.  
 KASTNER, L. E., and ATKINS, H. G.: *A Short History of French Literature*. Blackie. 1926.  
 KEENE, H. G.: *History of French Literature*. Murray.  
 STRACHEY, L.: *Landmarks in French Literature*. Butterworth. 1929.

## ADVANCED

- ABRY, AUDIC, and CROUZET: *Histoire illustrée de la littérature française, précis méthodique*. Didier. 1918.  
 BRUNETTIÈRE, F.: *History of French Literature*. Benn.  
 DE BACOURT and CUNLIFFE, J. W.: *French Literature During the Last Half-century*. Macmillan.  
 DE JULLEVILLE, L. P., ed.: *Histoire de la langue et de la littérature française*. 8 vols. 1896-1900.  
 ELLIS, H. H.: *From Rousseau to Proust*. Constable. 1926.  
 LALOU, R.: *Contemporary French Literature*. Cape. 1925.  
 LANSON, G.: *Histoire de la Littérature française*. Hachette.  
 LEULIFFTE: *French Prose Works of the Nineteenth Century and After*. Pitman.  
 PARIS, G.: *Mediaeval French Literature*. Dent.  
 THIRY, A.: *Literature of the French Renaissance*. 2 vols. Cambridge University Press. 1904.  
 WRIGHT, C. H.: *History of French Literature*. Oxford University Press. 1925.

## ANTHOLOGIES

- CHAMBERLAIN, B. H.: *Anthologie de la poésie française*. Hachette. 1926.  
 KASTNER, L. E.: *Anthology of Nineteenth Century French Verse*. Oxford University Press.

## GERMAN LITERATURE

### GENERAL WORKS

- KORFF, H. A., and LINDEN, W.: *Aufbau der deutschen Literaturgeschichte*. Leipzig. 1932. 225 pp.
- ROBERTSON, J. G.: *History of German Literature*. London. 1931. xii 752 pp.
- SCHERER, W., and WALZEL, O. F.: *Geschichte der deutschen Literatur*. Berlin. 1918. xvii 732 pp.
- VOGT, F., and KOCH, M.: *Geschichte der deutschen Literatur von den ältesten Zeiten bis zur Gegenwart*. Leipsic. 3 vols., illustrated.
- WATERHOUSE, GILBERT: *German Literature*. London. 1928. (Benn, 6d.) 80 pp.

### THE MIDDLE AGES

- EHRISMANN, GUSTAV: *Geschichte der deutschen Literatur bis zum Ausgang des Mittelalters*. 1918-35. 4 vols. Munich.
- HEUSLER, ANDREAS: *Die Altgermanische Dichtung*. Potsdam. 1923. 200 pp.

### RENAISSANCE AND THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

- CYSARZ, HERBERT: *Deutsche Barockdichtung*. Leipzig. 1924. vii 313 pp.
- MÜLLER, GÜNTHER: *Deutsche Dichtung von der Renaissance bis zum Ausgang des Barock*. Potsdam. 1927. 263 pp.
- STAMMLER, WOLFGANG: *Von der Mystik zum Barock*. Stuttgart. 1927. 354 pp.

### THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY

- BIELSCHOWSKY, A., and LINDEN, W.: *Goethe*. 1928. 2 vols. Munich.
- GUNDOLF, F.: *Goethe*. Berlin. 1930. viii 794 pp.
- HETTINGER, HERMANN: *Literaturgeschichte des XVIIIten Jahrhunderts*. 1893-94. 3 vols. Brunswick.
- KORFF, H. A.: *Geist der Goethezeit*. 1923-30. 2 vols. Leipsic.
- LEWES, GEORGE HENRY: *Life of Goethe*. (Everyman Edition.)
- ROBERTSON, J. G.: *Life and Work of Goethe*. London. 1932. xii 350 pp.
- STÜCK, FRITZ: *Deutsche Klassik und Romantik*. Munich. 1928. 428 pp.
- WALZEL, O. F.: *German Romanticism*. New York. 1932. x 314 pp.

### THE NINETEENTH CENTURY AND THE PRESENT DAY

- MEYER, RICHARD M.: *Deutsche Literatur des XIXten Jahrhunderts*. Berlin. 1912. vii, 689 pp.
- NAUMANN, HANS: *Die deutsche Literatur der Gegenwart*. Stuttgart. 1924. 376 pp.

## ANTHOLOGIES

- Deutsche Literatur in Entwicklungsreihen*, published by Philipp Reclam in Leipzig, still in progress, gives reprints and extracts of nearly all important works.
- FIEDLER, H. G.: *Oxford Book of German Verse*. Oxford. 1920. xii, 596 pp.

## ITALIAN LITERATURE

- COLLINS, J.: *Tolling in Italy, Studies of Literature and Life*. New York. 1920. 316 pp.
- COLLISON-MORLEY, I.: *Modern Italian Literature*. London. 1911. 356 pp.
- CRÉMIEUX, B.: *Panorama de la Littérature Italienne Contemporaine*. Paris. 1928. 326 pp.
- CROCE, B.: *Poeti e scrittori d'Italia*. 2 vols. Bari. 1927.
- La letteratura della nuova Italia*. Bari. 1914.
- D'ANCONA, A., and BACCI, O.: *Manuale della Letteratura Italiana*. 6 vols. Florence. 1926. Contains extracts.
- DE SANCTIS, F.: *Storia della letteratura italiana*. 1879. 2 vols. Naples.
- La letteratura italiana del secolo XIX*. Naples. 1902. 581 pp.
- FOLIGNO, C.: *Epochs of Italian Literature*. Oxford Press. 1920. 94 pp.
- GARNETT, B.: *A History of Italian Literature*. Heinemann. London. 1897. 418 pp.
- GARRATT, T. E.: *Italy, a Companion to Italian Studies*. London. Methuen and Co. 1934. 274 pp.
- GASPARY, A.: *The History of Early Italian Literature to the Death of Dante*. London. 1901. 414 pp.
- ROSSI, V.: *Storia della letteratura italiana*. 1928. 3 vols. Milano.
- SYMONDS, J. A.: *The Renaissance in Italy: The Revival of Learning*. London. 1897. 399 pp.

## AMERICAN LITERATURE

### ELEMENTARY

- TRENT, W. P., and OTHERS: *A Short History of American Literature*. Cambridge University Press. 1921.
- WARD, A. C.: *American Literature*. Methuen. 1932.

### ADVANCED

- ANONYMOUS: *American Literature*. Heinemann. 1903.
- LEWISohn, L.: *Expression in America*. Butterworth. 1931.
- STANTON, T.: *Manual of American Literature*. Tauchnitz. 1909.
- TRENT, W. P., and OTHERS: *A History of American Literature*. 1918-21. Cambridge University Press.



VAN DOREN, ed.: *Oxford Book of American Prose*. 1932. Oxford University Press.  
WHIPPLE, T. K.: *Spokesmen*. 1928. Published America.

## ARCHITECTURE

### ELEMENTARY

ALLEN, P.: *Peeps at Architecture*. Black. 1924. 88 pp.  
ATKINSON, T.: *English Architecture*. Methuen, 1928. 272 pp.  
BARMAN, C.: *Architecture*. Benn's sixpenny Library. 80 pp.  
BROWN, FRANK P.: *London Buildings*. English Art series. Vol. I. Pitman. 7s 6d.  
CHATTERTON, F.: *English Architecture at a Glance*. Architectural Press. 1925. 56 pp.  
DAVENPORT, T. C.: *Architecture in England*. Methuen. 1904.  
DITCHFIELD, P. H.: *Cathedrals of Great Britain*. Dent. 1930. 514 pp.  
LETHBRY, W. R.: *Architecture*. Home University Library. 1929. 256 pp.  
RUSSELL, A. L. N.: *Architecture*. Chatto. 1927. 266 pp.  
SMITH, F. R.: *Historical Architecture of Britain*. Pitman. 3s 6d. 116 pp.  
STOWELL, H. S.: *How to Look at Old Churches*. Methuen. 1926. 164 pp.  
WALKER, A. S.: *The Romance of Building*. Philip. 1930. 248 pp.  
WATERHOUSE, P. L.: *The Story of Architecture*. Batsford. 1924. 272 pp.

### ADVANCED AND SPECIALIZED

BRIGGS, M.: *The Architect in History*. Oxford. 1927. 432 pp.  
BROWNE, E.: *Gothic Architecture*. Black. 1906. 142 pp.  
GOTCH, J. A.: *The Growth of the English House*. Batsford. 1928. 224 pp.  
RUSKIN, J.: *Seven Lamps of Architecture*. Students' Ed. Allen. 1925. 462 pp.  
STATHAN, H. H.: *Short Critical History of Architecture*. Batsford. 1922. 570 pp.  
UNWIN, R.: *Town Planning in Practice*. Unwin. 1909. 437 pp.  
WILMOTT, E.: *English House Design*. Batsford. 1922. 240 pp.  
"Great Buildings and How to Enjoy Them" Series. Black.

## PAINTING

### ELEMENTARY

BELL, C.: *Enjoying Pictures*. Chatto. 1934. 128 pp.  
BINYON, L.: *Landscape in English Art and Poetry*. Cobden-Sanderson. 1935. 344 pp.  
BODKIN, T.: *The Approach to Painting*. Bell. 1927. 192 pp.  
BULLEY, M. H.: *A Simple Guide to Pictures and Painting*. Chatto. 1927. 240 pp.  
CAFFIN, C. H.: *How to Study Pictures*. Century Co. 1925. 500 pp.

CARTWRIGHT, J.: *Painters of Florence from the Thirteenth to the Sixteenth Century*. Murray. 1901. 390 pp.

COXON, RAYMOND.: *An Introduction to Appreciation (Art and Life Series)*. Pitman. 274 pp. 5s.

DE MONTMORENCY, M. F.: *A Short History of Painting in England*. Dent. 1933. 268 pp.

GORDON, J.: *A Step Ladder to Painting*. Faber. 1934. 310 pp.

HIND, C. L.: *The Great Painters in Art and Life*. Newnes. 1927. 208 pp.

INNES, M.: *Schools of Paintings*. Methuen. 1926. 304 pp.

LITTLEJOHNS, J.: *How to Enjoy Pictures*. Black. 1927. 82 pp.

LUCAS, E. V.: *A Wanderer Among Pictures*. Methuen. 1924. 214 pp.

MANSON, J. B.: *Hours in the Tate Gallery*. Duckworth. 1926. 144 pp.

SMITH, S. C. K.: *An Outline History of Painting in Europe to the End of the Nineteenth Century*. Medici. 1930. 274 pp.

STEINMAN, A.: *Stories of the Painters*. Jack. 1925. 250 pp.

WITT, SIR R. C.: *How to Look at Pictures*. Bell. 1929. 184 pp.

### ADVANCED

BERENSON, B.: *The Italian Painters of the Renaissance*. Oxford. 1930. 348 pp.

BROWN, FRANK P.: *A R C A. (Lond.)*: Vol. II, *English Art Series*, London Paintings Illustrated. Pitman. 112 pp. 7s 6d.

DORSON, MARGARET, A. R. E., D. A.: *Art Appreciation Illustrated*. Pitman. 204 pp. 10s. 6d.

LITTLEJOHNS, J. R. I., R. B. A., R. C. A., R. W. A.: *British Water-Colour Painting and Painters of To-day*. 40 Colour plates. Pitman. 160 pp. 10s. 6d.

TURNER, W.: *Great Schools of Painting*. Sidgwick. 1915. 256 pp.

WHITE, J. W. G.: *Master Painters of Britain*. Jack. 1909. 390 pp.

## ELOCUTION

### TEXTS

JAMES, C. (ed.): *The Golden Reciter*. Seeley Service. 1925. 704 pp.

*The Golden Humorous Reciter*. Seeley Service. 1930. 704 pp.

PERIWE, E. G.: *Reciters' Treasure of Verse, with an Introduction on the Art of Speaking*. Routledge. 1930. 710 pp.

*Reciters' Second Treasury of Verse*. Routledge. 1930. 752 pp.

*Twentieth Century Reciters' Treasury*. Routledge. 1930. 328 pp.

### TECHNIQUE OF SPEAKING

BELL, D. C., and ALEXANDER, M. (eds.): *Bell's Standard Elocutionist*. Hodder. 1918. 616 pp.

**BERNARD, JAMES:** *Twenty-four Lessons in Elocution.* Pitman. 174 pp., 7s. 6d.

**FINN, J. F.:** *A Commonsense Guide to Public Speaking.* Chapman. 1930. 170 pp.

**FOGERTY, E.:** *Speechcraft.* Dent. 1930. 128 pp.

**MAIS, S. P. B.:** *An English Course for Everybody.* 320 pp. Richards. 1922.

**MEGROZ, R. L.:** *A Guide to Poetry for Reciters and Teachers.* Pitman. 184 pp., 5s.

**SAMUELS, T. GUTHBERT:** *The Art of the Elocutionist.* Pitman. 108 pp., 3s. 6d.

## SCULPTURE

### ELEMENTARY

**HECTOR, G. M.:** *Peeps at Arts and Crafts.* Black. 1928. 96 pp.

**WARRACK, J.:** *Greek Sculpture.* Schulze. 1917. 29 pp.

### ADVANCED

**BLOMFIELD, SIR R.:** *Modernismus.* Macmillan. 1934. 196 pp.

**BROCK, SIR T., and OTHERS:** *Modern British Sculpture.* Batsford. 1922. 112 pp.

**BROWN, FRANK P.:** Vol. III, *English Art Series, London Sculpture.* Illustrated. Pitman. 96 pp., 7s. 6d.

**BROWN, G. B.:** *The Fine Arts. A Manual.* Murray. 1927. 434 pp.

**MARYON, HERBERT:** *Modern Sculpture, Its Methods and Ideals.* 354 illustrations. Pitman. 280 pp., 30s.

**RADCLIFFE, A. G.:** *Schools and Masters of Sculpture.* Hirschfeld. 1902. 611 pp.

**WILENSKI, R. H.:** *The Meaning of Modern Sculpture.* Faber. 1932. 194 pp.

## OPERA

### ELEMENTARY

**DAVIDSON, G.:** *Stories from the Operas.* Laurie. 1931. 1072 pp.

**HADDEN, J. C.:** *Favourite Operas.* Jack. 1910. 288 pp.

**LYTTON, H. A.:** *The Secrets of a Savoyard.* Jarrolds. 1925. 192 pp.

### ADVANCED AND SPECIALIZED

**KOBBE, G.:** *A Complete Opera Book.* Putnam. 1935. 956 pp.

**MACSPADDEN, J. W.:** *Opera Synopses.* Harrap. 1928. 368 pp.

**THE GRAMOPHONE COMPANY:** *Opera at Home.* The Gramophone Company. 1928. 528 pp.

## DRAMA (Theatre and Cinema)

### THEATRE

#### ELEMENTARY

**DUKES, A.:** *Drama.* Home University Library. 1928. 256 pp.

**MAKRIOTT, J. W. (ed.):** *Great Modern British Plays.* Harrap. 1929. 1083 pp.

**RUBINSTEIN, H. F. (ed.):** *Great English Plays.* Gollancz. 1929. 1136 pp.

Also similar volumes of same format, date, editor, publisher, series, and intention.

### PRODUCTION

**CLARK, B. H.:** *How to Produce Amateur Plays.* Harrap. 1924. 158 pp.

**EWER, M.:** *Play Production for Everyone.* Douglas. 1929. 126 pp.

**PARSONS, CHARLES S.:** *Guide to Theatrical Make-up.* Foreword by Sir Cedric Hardwicke. Illustrated. Pitman. 96 pp., 5s.

*Amateur Stage Management and Production.* Illustrated. Pitman. 143 pp., 7s. 6d.

### ADVANCED AND SPECIALIZED

**CHAMBERS, SIR F. K.:** *Shakespeare, a Survey.* Sidgwick. 1925. 335 pp.

**DE REYES, C. M.:** *On the Acting of Shakespeare's Plays.* Blackie. 1928. 132 pp.

**DOWNS, HAROLD (ed.):** *Theatre and Stage. A Modern Guide to the Performance of all Classes of Amateur Dramatic, Operatic, and Theatrical Work.* 2 vols. Pitman. 1267 pp., 42s.

**GAYLEY, C. N.:** *Representative English Comedies.* 3 vols. Macmillan. 1926. 686, 586, 664 pp.

**LAMBORN and HARRISON:** *Shakespeare.* Oxford. 1928. 128 pp.

**NICHOLI, A.:** *An Introduction to Dramatic Theory.* Harrap. 1927. 218 pp.

*Readings from British Drama.* Harrap. 1928. 440 pp.

**WILLIAMS, C. B. (ed.):** *Six Plays by Contemporaries of Shakespeare.* Oxford. 1929. 606 pp.

"One Act Plays of To-day" Series

### CINEMA

**BENNETT, COLIN N.:** *Guide to Cinematography: Projection.* Illustrated. Pitman. 202 pp., 10s. 6d.

**BROWN, BERNARD:** *Talking Pictures (2nd ed.)* Illustrated. Pitman. 316 pp., 12s. 6d.

**BUCHANAN, ANDREW:** *The Art of Film Production.* Illustrated. Pitman. 88 pp., 5s.

**OTTLEY, D. CHARLES:** *Practical Set Structure for the Amateur Cinematographer.* Illustrated. Pitman. 122 pp., 5s.

**SEWELL, G. H.:** *Commercial Cinematography.* Pitman. 192 pp., 7s. 6d.

## EDUCATION

## CONTENTS

|  | PAGE |
|--|------|
| STUDY GUIDE      EDUCATION      .   .   .              | 5283 |
| READING LIST      EDUCATION      .   .   .   .   .   . | 5285 |

*Subjects classified under this section will be found in Sectional Index number 7.*

# STUDY GUIDE

## EDUCATION

IN one sense education may be called the instilling into the pupil of the knowledge laboriously accumulated by preceding generations and the inclination of his mind towards wisdom. In another sense it may be in SPENCER's words "the preparation for complete living."

The transmission of knowledge demands some medium, usually the spoken word which is oral LANGUAGE, though it may be signs in the case of the DEAF, or WRITING. This last is usually the medium adopted for the accumulation of knowledge, though until its invention in the form of HIEROGLYPHICS by the Egyptians oral tradition sufficed. We know that the DRUID teachers in IRELAND refused to commit any of their knowledge to writing, and that the folk-lore of practically all nations was transmitted by word of mouth for generations. It was with the invention of writing that the world took a great step forward on the path of education. The teaching of the great masters of GREECE, PYTHAGORAS, EUCLID, PLATO, and ARISTOTLE, would be unknown to us were it not for the fragments of their writings or lectures which have been preserved either in editions of their own works or in the works of others. The ALPHABET, a small thing in itself, is the origin of any great LIBRARY in which is preserved the knowledge which is man's heritage.

During the first few centuries of the Christian Age INTEREST was concentrated upon religious matters and the interested was reflected in the teaching of the SCHOOLS. Much of the great work of this period remains to us in the form of great volumes of the works of the Fathers of the Church, such as AUGUSTINE of Hippo. Apart from these works BEDE's *History* and BEOWULF and the poems of CAEDMON, etc., are of chief interest to English people. The Middle Ages, sometimes considered a period of intellectual stagnation, was a time of almost frenzied enthusiasm. It saw the foundation of the great UNIVERSITIES specializing in SCHOLASTICISM at which taught such great masters as AQUINAS, SCOTUS, and BACON. It was a period, too, of great commentators on current history. MATTHEW PARIS and LANGLAND, who wrote the *Vision of Piers Plowman*, are probably the most famous. CHAUCER, who wrote as a poet, much excelled them in the literary content of his work, and his work had the further value that it largely helped to standardize the English which he wrote as the common language. The work of Richard ROLLE, religious in tone, was possessed also of a high literary content, but the fact that he wrote in a dialect soon to go out of common use has militated against the spread of his work.

A step forward in education as great as that which came with the invention of language was made when GUTENBERG invented PRINTING. The work of Gutenberg was carried on in England by CAXTON. It was this art of printing which made the Greek scholarship and classical works, which spread westward after the fall of CONSTANTINOPLE and known as the RENAISSANCE, available to the multitude at possible prices. It cannot be said that after the end of the sixteenth century

educational facilities increased. If anything, the reverse is the case. The schools and universities once open to poor scholars became the prerogatives of the wealthy and many a small school closed its doors. The nineteenth century, for all its material mindedness, brought with it a realization of the State's duties and from aiding the small voluntary schools the State assumed a greater and greater responsibility. To-day there is a BOARD OF EDUCATION, the President of which has a seat in the Cabinet. In 1828 THOMAS ARNOLD went to Rugby as Headmaster, and, although DICKENS could write of Dotheboys Hall, over ten years later, Arnold's work was to endure and prevail. That century, too, saw the birth of both PESTALOZZI and FROEBEL, his pupil, who was the pioneer in the foundation of KINDERGARTEN. The MONTESSORI METHOD which was not introduced until the present century was, in method, an undoubted advance upon that of Froebel, for its inventor was able to use to the full the knowledge of the CHILD, gained by the study of PSYCHOLOGY.

The growth of COLLEGES and schools of all descriptions, and changes such as the introduction of CO-EDUCATION, have been the main features of the advance in education during the twentieth century, though WIRELESS and the CINEMA have great potentialities as mediums of education. Another feature of twentieth-century education has been the foundation of colleges and faculties to give instruction in subjects formerly left to the haphazard medium of tradition: AGRICULTURE and PHYSICAL TRAINING are two of the most important. The same spread of organized teaching is seen in the introduction of NATURE STUDY, EUGENICS, and CALLISTHENICS into the curriculum of schools, and of the foundation of special schools for those afflicted with BLINDNESS or some other dire defects. What the future may bring cannot be known certainly, but we may look forward with some confidence to a general levelling up of the educational standard, an increase in the use of both cinema and wireless, and a better perception of education as a necessity for the complete life, and not a matter of accumulating information.

# READING LIST

## EDUCATION

- ADAMS, SIR J. : The Evolution of Educational Theory. Macmillan
- ARTHUR, B. NEAL : The Practical Instruction Handbooks (5 volumes). Pitman
- BALLARD, P. M. : The Practical Infant Teacher (5 volumes). Pitman. 1440 pp.
- BLAIR, R. M. : The Social Functions of Education. London. 1937. 434 pp.
- BORTON, J. E. : Adolescent Education. Macmillan
- BOSANQUET, B. : The Education of the Young in the Republic of Plato. Cambridge University Press. 1920
- BRELL, K. : The Teaching of Modern Foreign Languages and The Training of Teachers. Cambridge University Press. 1920
- CAMPAGNAC, E. T. : Education in its Relation to the Common Purposes of Humanity. Pitman. 178 pp.
- COLLAR, G. and CROOK, C. W. : School Management and Methods of Instruction. Macmillan
- COUNTS, G. S. : Secondary Education and Industrial Education. Oxford University Press
- CURRIE, J. H. : Teaching Methods for Technical Teachers. Pitman. 56 pp.
- FEASEY, J. F. : Teaching Composition. Pitman. 221 pp.
- FROEBEL'S Chief Writings on Education (Ed. Fletcher). Arnold
- GEORGE, W. H. : The Grammar in the School. Pitman. 136 pp.
- GODFREY, C., and SIDBONS, A. W. : The Teaching of Elementary Mathematics. Cambridge University Press. 1931
- GRAVIS, C. L. : History of Education Before the Middle Ages. Macmillan
- History of Education in the Middle Ages. Macmillan
- History of Education in Modern Times. Macmillan
- HASLUCK, E. L. : The Teaching of History. Cambridge University Press. 1920
- HEAP, W. L. : The Teaching of English Composition. Pitman. 144 pp.
- HERRING, J. W. : Social Planning and Adult Education. Macmillan
- HILL, J. C. : The Teaching in Training. Allen and Unwin.
- HOGURN, L. : Mathematics for the Million. Allen and Unwin. 1936
- HOLMAN, H. : Hand and Eye Training. Pitman. 206 pp.
- HOPKINS, H. : The Education Act, 1936. London. 1936. 179 pp.
- HUXLEY, T. H. : Science and Education. Macmillan
- KERR, J. : Scottish Education, School and University from early times to 1908. Cambridge University Press. 1920
- KILPATRICK, W. H. : Source Book in the Philosophy of Education. Macmillan.
- KINSEMAN, J. A. : Society and Education. Macmillan
- LOCKE, J. : Some Thoughts Concerning Education. Cambridge University Press. 1884
- MACCANN, J. : The Making of Character, Some Educational Aspects of Ethics. Cambridge University Press. 1912
- MARCHANT, REV. SIR J. (ed.) : The Grammar in Education. Allen and Unwin. 1925.
- MARK, H. TH. : An Outline of the History of Educational Theories in England. Allen and Unwin
- NEAL, ARTHUR B. : The Practical Instruction Handbooks. 5 vols. Pitman
- OVERN, A. V. : The Teacher in Modern Education. London. 1936. 388 pp.
- PETERS, R. : Adult Education in Practice. Macmillan
- PICCOLI, J. H. : How Gertrude Teaches Her Children, Eng. Translation. Allen and Unwin
- PILL, ST. G. L. FOX. : The Purpose of Education. Cambridge University Press. 1925
- POLLER, F. F. : English in the Junior School. Pitman. 136 pp.
- The Practical Junior Teacher (5 vols.). Pitman. 1500 pp.
- The Practical Senior Teacher (6 vols.). Pitman. 1816 pp.
- RASHDALL, H. : The Universities of Europe in the Middle Ages. Oxford University Press. 1936. 1500 pp.
- RIED, R. W. : The Training of Teachers in England and Wales during the Nineteenth Century. Cambridge University Press. 1933.
- ROUSSEAU, EMILE. : English Translation. Everyman Edition.
- RUSK, : The Doctrines of the Great Educators. Macmillan.
- RUSSELL, B. : On Education. Especially in Early Childhood. Allen and Unwin

- SCOTT, J. F.: *The Menace of Nationalism in Education*. Allen and Unwin.
- SLAUGHTER, J. W.: *The Adolescent*. Allen and Unwin.
- SPENCER, F.: *Chapters on the Aims and Practice of Teaching*. Cambridge University Press. 1897.
- SPENCER, H.: *Essays on Education*. Everyman Series. Dent.
- WALLIS, B. C.: *The Technique of Examining Children*. Macmillan.
- WHITEHOUSE, J. H., and GOOCH, G. P.: *Wider Aspects of Education*. Cambridge University Press. 1924.



RELIGION, MYTHOLOGY, AND THE SCIENCE  
OF MIND

## CONTENTS

|   | PAGE |
|---|------|
| <b>STUDY GUIDES</b>   |      |
| RELIGION . . . . .  | 5289 |
| MYTHOLOGY . . . . .   | 5290 |
| PHILOSOPHY . . . . .  | 5292 |
| PSYCHOLOGY . . . . .  | 5295 |
| <b>QUESTIONS</b>  |      |
| PHILOSOPHY . . . . .  | 5298 |
| PSYCHOLOGY . . . . .  | 5299 |
| <b>READING LISTS</b>  |      |
| RELIGION . . . . .  | 5301 |
| Origins . . . . .   | 5301 |
| God: . . . . .  | 5301 |
| Jesus Christ . . . . .  | 5301 |
| Christianity and the Church . . . . .                         | 5301 |
| Christian Churches:   |      |
| Roman Catholic Church . . . . .                               | 5301 |
| Eastern Orthodox Church . . . . .                             | 5301 |
| Church of England . . . . .                                   | 5301 |
| Nonconformity . . . . .                                       | 5301 |
| Other Religions . . . . .                                     | 5301 |
| Bible and Jewish Religion and History . . . . .               | 5301 |
| PHILOSOPHY . . . . .  | 5302 |
| General . . . . .   | 5302 |
| Aesthetics . . . . .  | 5302 |
| Ethics . . . . .  | 5302 |
| Theory of Knowledge . . . . .                                 | 5302 |
| Logic . . . . .   | 5303 |
| Metaphysics . . . . .   | 5303 |
| PSYCHOLOGY . . . . .  | 5303 |
| Elementary: General Psychology . . . . .                      | 5303 |
| Social Psychology . . . . .                                   | 5303 |
| Child Psychology . . . . .                                    | 5303 |
| Educational Psychology . . . . .                              | 5303 |
| Psychopathology . . . . .                                     | 5303 |
| Special Techniques . . . . .                                  | 5303 |
| Mental Hygiene . . . . .                                      | 5303 |
| Advanced: General Psychology . . . . .                        | 5303 |
| Social Psychology . . . . .                                   | 5303 |
| Child Psychology . . . . .                                    | 5303 |
| Educational Psychology . . . . .                              | 5303 |
| Mental Deficiency . . . . .                                   | 5303 |
| Psychopathology . . . . .                                     | 5303 |
| Special Techniques . . . . .                                  | 5304 |
| Mental Hygiene . . . . .                                      | 5304 |
| MYTHOLOGY . . . . .   | 5304 |
| SOCIOLOGY AND SOCIAL LIFE . . . . .                           | 5305 |
| General: . . . . .  | 5305 |
| Social Psychology . . . . .                                   | 5305 |
| Primitive Society . . . . .                                   | 5305 |
| Modern Society: Social Organization and Development . . . . . | 5305 |
| Special Problems . . . . .                                    | 5306 |
| Population . . . . .  | 5306 |
| Leisure . . . . .   | 5306 |

*Subjects classified under this section will be found in Sectional Index number 8.*

# STUDY GUIDES

## RELIGION

EVEN the reader who has only superficially glanced at the information given in the *World Book* needs no assurance that the Editors have been alive to the paramount importance of religion for our life. It is hoped that he will also discover that the treatment of the vast range of religious problems has been dictated simply by the desire to give information and to aid further study.

It need hardly be said that the *World Book*, by reason of its character as a source of knowledge, cannot evolve a consistent theological system and deal with the innumerable questions of dogma which are the concomitants of all theological writings. It might be argued that the truly religious person cannot be tolerant, since he is so deeply convinced of the truth of his own position that he does not want to see others suffer for their ignorance. The Editors, on the contrary, have taken every care to allow the different representatives of religious opinion to state their case, since it cannot be the task of a work of this comprehensive nature to convert, but rather to make people understand. Questions of dogma and religious controversies have, of course, not been omitted, but they have been recorded as historical facts, of importance for the development of religious thought and organization. The reader who uses this Index carefully will be able to study the importance of theological controversies, and he will also find the dogmas of most of the heretical deviations from the main path. See, for instance, **ARIAN HERESY**, **BAPTISM**, **EUCCHARIST**, **SACRAMENT**, **SIN**. If he studies the entries dealing with the **NICAEAN CREED** he will be able to understand something of the controversy which separated over a hundred million Christians from the **ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH**. See also **ORTHODOX CHURCH**.

The Editors do not claim that the *World Book* is a substitute for works in which a definite religious case is stated, but they hope it may serve as a guide book for the comparative study of religion. This study is so much more fascinating as there is not a people in the world, however uncivilized, which has not some kind of religion. The reader may be simply guided by that curiosity which is the mother of all knowledge, and he may merely wish to know what other nations and races understand by religion and what are the forms of their religious ceremonies. He may further want to know something about the other great religions of the world which command the allegiance of hundreds of millions of human beings, and he may wish to inform himself about the ways in which they differ from Christianity. If he reads the entries on **BUDDHISM**, **CHRISTIANITY**, **CONFUCIANISM**, **JUDAISM**, and **MOHAMMEDANISM** he will not only know the structure of the chief religions of the world, but he will be able to understand the meaning of many historical events which are so often the outcome of religious struggles. See **HISTORY**. Everyone knows, for example, what political strength Mohammedanism had and how important the secular power of the **PAPACY** was for the fate of Europe.

The *World Book*, however, does not confine itself to the great religions, since it deals with the whole of our world. The reader will find in all the sections on

the countries and peoples of the world articles on the religious life which will give him information about the religions of the less civilized races.

There are, moreover, even more interesting problems which stimulate investigation. Some scholars have held the opinion that the religions of the world have developed in a definite historic process. The problem of the origin of religion is one of the most fascinating though one of the most difficult intellectual problems. The question whether monotheism or polytheism was the original form of the worship of the Deity has aroused much controversy and can, perhaps, never be answered fully. See RELIGION. The *World Book* cannot acquaint the reader even with an outline of these discussions, which presuppose a profound knowledge of archaeological, psychological and sociological facts, but it can guide the reader and provide him with the material on which he can build. The book list will help him to pursue his studies beyond the scope to which the *World Book* must needs confine itself.

The majority of the readers will be Christians. They will, of course, in the first place want information about the life and work of Christ and the Christian Churches. In the Biographical Section of this Guide Volume they will find references to all the data concerning JESUS CHRIST and the influence of His teaching on our civilization. In the article on the BIBLE and the NEW and OLD TESTAMENTS they will be able to study the most important original sources of Christian thought and teaching.

Religion, like all other forms of life, necessarily leads to organization, since it is not only the expression of the relation of the individual to God, but is a form of social life. In other words, religion and Church are inseparable. The reader who wants to know about the organization of the great Christian Churches will find information in the articles on the CHURCH OF ENGLAND, the ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH, and the ORTHODOX CHURCH. He will be able to study the origin and the causes of the REFORMATION with its far-reaching influence on the intellectual life of Europe, particularly if he reads the articles on CALVIN, HUSS, LUTHER, WYCLIF, and ZWINGLI. He will be able to study the growth of *monasticism* and the influence of the *religious orders*. He will follow all the numerous branches of Christianity as they developed in the sectarian movement particularly in the Anglo-Saxon countries. See BAPTISM, METHODISM, WESLEY, etc. He will also find all the necessary information about the forms of the religious service. See, for instance, LITURGY, MASS, PRAYER. Thus the *World Book* affords the student a cursive survey of the most important events and features of religious thought and organization throughout the ages, a survey which it is hoped will stimulate further study.

## MYTHOLOGY

The scientific study of myths is of comparatively recent date, and it is no exaggeration to say that up to the beginning of the nineteenth century only a handful of men realized that the myths of ancient Greece and Rome, of Scandinavia, and of the early Middle Ages, furnished the material for a science which contributed

very substantially to our knowledge of man as a social being and of the nebulous origins of civilization. There had, of course, been attempts to explain the origin and meaning of myths before, as the example of EUHEMERUS shows, but these attempts had been isolated and unscientific. See MYTHOLOGY.

Educated men had often a very exact knowledge of the exploits and adventures of the Greek and Roman gods and heroes as related in HOMER's and HESIOD's writings, in the *Metamorphoses* of OVID and other classical books which still are the most important sources for our knowledge of the world of ancient mythology. This knowledge was one of the heritages of the RENAISSANCE, and had a very considerable influence on European literature. The poets, however, were more concerned with the aesthetical value of the mythical stories and used them as a rich quarry of imagery. Some thinkers soon realized that the myths were more than artistic expressions of Heathenism or simple fairy tales. They perceived the strangely human element in these stories handed down by countless generations, and they felt that they revealed how mankind attempted to explain the puzzling phenomena with which we are confronted.

Modern mythology represented by such scholars as SIR JAMES FRAZER is based on discoveries made chiefly by English and German scholars in the nineteenth century. Its most important characteristic is perhaps the realization that each mythology is just as much the expression of a certain stage of civilization as are architecture or poetry. We have become so familiar with the populous world of gods and heroes of whom we have heard since our childhood, that we are apt to forget that they once expressed a certain phase in the civilization of a nation.

The reader will realize that it cannot be the task of an encyclopaedia to make him familiar with the numerous attempts to interpret the different myths in the light of modern science. As mythology has its roots in religious ideas and historic events, and as it represents the knowledge of a nation of certain phenomena of Nature, this would involve a lifelong study, as is shown by the gigantic work of SIR JAMES FRAZER.

The *World Book* can only give the reader the facts which he must know in order to find his way through the labyrinth of the complicated mythological systems. If he reads the article on MYTHOLOGY carefully and with the help of this Index picks his way through the biographies—if this term is allowed in a wholly fictitious world—of the gods and heroes of Greece and Rome, of Scandinavia and of medieval Europe, he will be able to follow those attempts to interpret their adventures which are here simply recorded. If he reads, for instance, the articles on ZEUS, JUPITER, and ODIN he will acquire at least a skeleton of Greek, Roman, and Scandinavian mythology, and if he reads the articles referring to KING ARTHUR, the HOLY GRAIL, and the NIBELUNGENLIED he will have at his disposal the most important facts of the whole of European mythology. If he keeps in mind the close relationship between RELIGION and MYTHOLOGY and HISTORY he will be able to study the LEGENDS and MYTHS, of other than European nations, which he will find in the articles on their history and religion. He will be able to understand those scholars who have tried to establish a common origin of all mythological systems, and he might even discover parallels and resemblances himself. In any case a study of the mythological section of the *World Book* will enable him to understand the numerous allusions and quotations which he finds in the whole of European literature.

## PHILOSOPHY

Philosophy is a term rarely defined which embraces a number of heterogeneous fields of inquiry. The primary meaning of the word is "love of knowledge," and in the world's ancient philosophies this meaning was more or less consistently attached to it. In later times, however, when the scope of the various sciences increased and a number of definitive spheres of knowledge emerged, philosophy began to take on its present meaning of scientific inquiry into the nature of being with all its ramifications.

There are two principal methods of approach to philosophy of which by far the most popular is the historical. The other, which is the "comparative," has the advantage of separating several relatively disconnected topics into different categories. In this method of study philosophy embraces first and foremost the science of metaphysics, the inquiry into the nature of reality and the essence of being. As an offshoot of this main subject of investigation it must necessarily embrace also the theory of knowledge, for unless we have an answer to the question "What precisely do I know and how do I know it?" we cannot proceed to the question "What is the nature of reality?" or, in fact, to any question at all. Connected with the theory of knowledge is the science of **LOGIC**, which is in many ways a necessary pre-requisite to the solution of the questions involved in considerations of theories of knowledge. This latter may be defined as an investigation into the laws of thought. Though the precise scope of its fields has been variously interpreted by different philosophers, it is chiefly concerned with the invariable rules which govern men's thought.

These three, **METAPHYSICS**, theory of knowledge, and logic, are so interconnected that it is impossible to study one without reflecting also on the others. There is, however, another field of inquiry which **ARISTOTLE** called **ETHICS**, and which has been known in various forms by that name ever since. Ethics for Aristotle meant inquiry into the conduct of the State, an inquiry, as it were, to determine the ideal conduct of rulers and the nature of the State, whether, for example, it has any real existence apart from the citizens who composed it or not. This question, and similar ones, have in modern thought become known as political philosophy or **POLITICS**, whilst the term Ethics is confined to similar problems affecting human conduct, the nature of the good, the conception of duty, the relation between pleasure and desire, and several other investigations which tend to encroach on the province of psychology.

In modern thought, also, yet another distinct branch of philosophy has emerged from ethical studies, concerned with the nature of beauty, in the same way as ethics is concerned with the nature of good. This latter is known as **AESTHETICS**, and is provoking an increasingly large amount of writing.

The above, then, are the principal working divisions of our subject. Each will be found treated in the *World Book* under its separate heading with additional cross references quoted at the end of certain of the articles, except the theory of knowledge which has been treated in the article on metaphysics.

These general articles are themselves outlines of study which are further developed in the articles on particular philosophers, the names of some of which appear below. In the sphere of metaphysics particular attention is drawn to the article on **IDEALISM** in which the theory is expounded that as a deduction from the fallibility of the

senses we can know nothing of the external world, and the further inference drawn from this is explained that there must exist a reality which transcends the phenomena apprehended by the senses. In the article on **REALISM** the opposing theory is stated. Thus in these two articles the first and most important problems of metaphysics are explained.

It will be observed that ancient philosophers, such as **PLATO** and the medieval philosophers who derived their beliefs from Greek philosophy, used the term Idealism as the antithesis of Nominalism. The nature of this latter doctrine is also explained in the article on Realism. The manner in which metaphysics encroaches upon the sphere of Theology appears in the article on **RATIONALISM**, which is opposed to the doctrine of Supernaturalism, the theory that there is a divine agency which influences terrestrial events. In the article **TRANSMIGRATION OF THE SOUL** also the influence of religion on philosophy is indicated, for the belief in immortality which presupposes a belief in the transmigration of the soul is essentially a philosophic as well as a religious doctrine.

In the sphere of moral philosophy again there are several articles which carry further the particular principles outlined in the articles on Ethics and Politics. The latter is developed in the article on **SOCIALISM**, which is a full and brilliant exposition of a theory which has done more than any other to influence the trend of recent political thought. From the articles on **CONSERVATISM** and on **LIBERALISM**, also, the basic principles which are the *raison d'être* of these parties will become apparent.

The article entitled **JURISPRUDENCE** makes clear the theoretical principles underlying the rules of law and differentiates between the metaphysical school following the teaching of **KANT** and the analytical school headed by **JOHN AUSTIN**, the former deducing the nature of law from abstract conceptions and the latter defining law as the command of the Sovereign. The so-called historical and sociological schools of thought are also dealt with in the same contribution. In **DETERMINISM** some guidance is given towards a solution of the problem of Free Will, one of the most important in ethical philosophy. The article on **UTILITARIANISM** provides an outline of the theory which has been most widely adopted in recent years. By reference to the philosophers named in that article the significance of utilitarianism will become more apparent. In the article on **SCHOLASTICISM** the type and method of philosophy taught and practised during the Middle Ages and pursued to-day by philosophers within the Catholic Church are expounded. For the rest there are definite articles on most of the main schools of philosophical thought, such as **STOICISM**, **MYSTICISM**, etc. Reference to the appropriate index will assist the student in elucidating the appropriate titles, whilst in the article on **RIGHTS** the most important aspects of the subject are discussed and the relation observed between Ethics and Law.

The historical method of approach can also be pursued adequately with the help of the *World Book*. For present-day students the history of philosophy is generally considered to comprise ancient Greek philosophy and the modern English, French and German Schools. In ancient Greek thought little distinction is made between philosophy and science. To the earliest thinkers the end of philosophy was to discover the composition and nature of the physical world.

There are entries in the *World Book* devoted to the work of all the philosophers mentioned in the following paragraphs. **THALES** is probably the earliest of whom any reliable records exist. It is significant that his claim to contemporary fame

in the seventh and sixth centuries B.C. was based on his prediction of an eclipse of the Sun. His contribution to the science of nature was that all things evolved from water. Towards the end of the sixth century PYTHAGORAS, best known perhaps as a mathematician, founded a new school of philosophy which was still principally concerned with the physical world, which with a wisdom beyond his age he believed to be spherical. PYTHAGORAS, however, is also important in the history of philosophy as the first thinker to stress form rather than matter, thus laying the foundations for the later theories of PLATO and ARISTOTLE. It was he, also, who initiated a distinct ethical philosophy as evidenced by his doctrine of the transmigration of souls. In the fifth century PARMENIDES and HERACLEITUS are associated with further progress in thought. The latter was the last of the physical philosophers to name a single material origin for all phenomena. For him the underlying substance was fire and the principle of life was expressed in the dictum "Everything flows, everything is in a state of flux." To PARMENIDES mind and object are actually the same, reason merely reflecting eternal uniformity and being logically identical with it. Thus he initiated investigation into metaphysics as something opposed to physics, and founded the materialistic basis of Greek philosophy. This process was carried a step further by ANAXAGORAS who, in the first half of the fifth century B.C., began the study of thought as opposed to the study of things and was thus the first of the formal logicians.

Such are the bases of the great era of Greek thought represented by PLATO and ARISTOTLE. The former was a disciple of SOCRATES, who in the latter half of the fifth century taught at Athens a philosophy of which there is no written record except that perpetuated by PLATO, and which in ethics seems to have been intimately connected with the doctrine that weakness is the result of ignorance. It is uncertain whether SOCRATES initiated the Theory of Ideas on which the metaphysical fame of PLATO chiefly rests. This doctrine laid down that there are real transcendent "forms," "types" or "ideas" of every class of material objects of which apparent phenomena are copies. These ideas which can only be apprehended by the mind are real and substantive; objects apprehended by the senses are, in so far as they are copies, less real—a theory which must not be confounded with the modern theory of Idealism mentioned above, but which is the first definite formulation of a theory of universals.

With the death of ARISTOTLE the Golden Age of Greek philosophy was at an end. Nor was there another Golden Age in European thought until the seventeenth century. Classical Roman thought was never as profound as that of the Greeks. Just as Roman art was for long a copy of the Greek originals, so their thought advanced but little on the researches of the Greek philosophers. LUCRETIUS's *De Rerum Natura* was hailed as a work of major importance, but has little metaphysical significance. The writings of CICERO also showed much sympathy with philosophical thought and some knowledge of ethical principles, but otherwise are relatively unimportant.

In the Middle Ages the Schoolmen carried on the traditions of Greek philosophy as indicated in the article on SCHOLASTICISM. Of the modern philosophers DESCARTES was the first to wield a lasting influence. The revival in speculation was perhaps due to the growing acceptance of the fact that the universe as it is revealed by science is very different from the universe as it appears to the senses. DESCARTES carried the resulting difficulty to its logical termination, and was the first of a long



line of metaphysicians who were concerned with the apparent opposition between the physical world as it appears and the physical world as it really is.

The student is referred to the article on Metaphysics for the progress of this historical period, and to the articles on LOCKE, BERKELEY, HUME, and KANT, as well as to those on the other philosophers named in the index. With HEGEL, the natural successor in Germany to KANT and the founder of a new German school of thought, a philosopher who made his mark as much in Aesthetics as in Metaphysics, we reach the latest era of thought. The article on KARL MARX and that on Socialism show its trend in politics and ethics, whilst the reading lists appended to this guide name a few of the most important contemporary works.

## PSYCHOLOGY

Psychology occupies a peculiar place among the sciences. Because its subject-matter is the mind and mind is only directly accessible through introspection, every man must to some extent be a psychologist. See the article PSYCHOLOGY. We are all of us interested in ourselves and even without a specialized training we tend to think ourselves competent to judge on psychological questions and we carelessly make use of terms of psychology which have passed into everyday use, words such as WILL, SENTIMENT, COMPLEX, which we accept without troubling to define them closely. We speak, for instance, of SUGGESTION or of the UNCONSCIOUS without always realizing the full implications of these terms. Some terms, such as inferiority complex, have become so hackneyed that people tend to forget their true psychological meaning. See INFERIORITY COMPLEX. Scattered throughout the *World Book* are definitions of the main terms of psychology, together with historical and analytical surveys of the various aspects of psychological theory and practice. Since psychology is a growing force in the modern world, it is necessary for everyone to use such of its terms as he must inevitably encounter as accurately as possible. The aim of this article is to draw together the information contained throughout the *World Book* and to relate the different aspects of psychology to a general whole.

According to its ETYMOLOGY, psychology is the science of the soul; it was this original confusion with philosophy that prevented the emergence of psychology as a true science until very recent times. ARISTOTLE took an important step when he defined the soul as the sum of the individual's vital functions. No further important advance was made until the development of the physical sciences in the seventeenth century, when DESCARTES asserted that man's MIND worked according to purely mechanical laws. This mechanical view of the mind, though in itself inadequate as a basis for the study of psychology, helped to clear the way for experimental observation of mental phenomena. With the clinical work of the Frenchmen, JANET and CHARCOT, on HYSTERIA, the foundation of the modern study of behaviour was laid, though their method of treatment has been largely superseded.

A new element of the first importance was introduced into modern psychology by the work of FREUD, who for the first time showed the part played by the

"unconscious" in determining human behaviour. Roughly, the UNCONSCIOUS is that part of the mind (though to use a metaphor of space is misleading) which is outside the individual's own awareness, but yet is charged with energy and continues to influence behaviour. This concept of the unconscious has profoundly influenced all subsequent thinking on the subject of psychology. ADLER, whose main thesis is the urge of the individual to power, and JUNG, who speaks of undifferentiated energy, share FREUD's dynamic conception of psychology. It is interesting that in the work of JUNG psychology re-approaches philosophy (*Modern Man in Search of a Soul*).

The mind of the individual, which is the centre of psychological study, may be said to consist of the sum-total of all that individual's experiences, and since each experience modifies the individual to whom it occurs, mental growth is continuous. That is to say, experiences do not co-exist side by side, but each is related to previous experiences and all form one great mental system. Experience can be subdivided into its three elements of knowing (cognition), feeling (affect), and striving (conation). We are aware or know with our senses, touch, hearing, smell, sight, but into our knowing enters also memory or recognition. See MEMORY, SKIN-SENSATION. Feeling and striving are closely connected and together make up EMOTION; we have specific feelings in response to the instincts of FEAR and ANGER and the appetites of HUNGER and SEX (appetites are differentiated from instincts in that their stimuli are internal rather than external), and these feelings find outlet in typical activity. It is an important distinction between animals and men that whereas the forms of activity in animals in response to instinctive feelings are rigidly determined, in man, though the feelings may be the same, yet the type of activity can be controlled and varied. For instance, a feeling of anger may find its outlet in blows or bitter comments or may be controlled or resolved into a joke, whereas an angry dog will always show fight. When emotions are organized round an object they form sentiments; for example, patriotism to one's native land, which is a permanent part of the individual's mental equipment instead of being a response to a definite stimulus. When an impulse is aroused, it tends to continue until it has found some outlet; it is not always socially possible, however, for an impulse to gain outlet in action, and then the individual must learn to divert the energy derived from the impulse into some other channel, otherwise conflict or else repression of the impulse will be the result. If the impulse is pushed below the level of consciousness, it continues to operate and find a devious outlet. This method of dealing with impulse is open to the objection that the impulse no longer comes under the control of the organizing will and, if the repression occurs in childhood, the energy remains on a childish level. The will, which controls the conscious mind, may be regarded as the movement of the self towards its ideals.

The subject of repression of instinctual drives brings one to the realm of psychopathology (see INSANITY, NEUROSIS) or the study of morbid states of mind, that is, one passes from normal to abnormal psychology. One can see, however, that the abnormal mind functions according to principles which are in operation throughout mental life, and that there is no sharp-cut distinction between normal and abnormal. Mental disorder may be divided into the psychoneuroses, in which a part of the personality only is disturbed and the main stream of mental activity is in touch with the ordinary world, and the psychoses, or insane states of mind, in which

(1) Hysteria, of which the distinctive characteristic is the appearance of a physical disability without a physical cause; (2) obsessional neurosis, in which the patient must carry out some ritual of thought or action or else experience acute discomfort; and (3) anxiety state, with its vague feelings of dread and panic. The psychoses can be roughly divided into: (1) Organic mental disorder; (2) manic-depressive illness, in which the patient is either lethargic and depressed or else over-excited and filled with a sense of well-being which is unrelated to his circumstances, and these two states may alternate; and (3) schizophrenia (*dementia praecox*), which comprises a large, heterogeneous group of symptoms whose only common feature is that they show disordered thought. Frequent symptoms are hallucinations, or false sense impressions, delusions, or false beliefs, ideas of persecution (*paranoia*), and ideas of reference, that is, all occurrences are taken personally.

In recent years, the study of the psychology of childhood has thrown valuable light on the problems of general psychology. See *CHILD*. The earliest work was done from an educational point of view: tests were drawn up and standardized according to age grades which tested not only specific abilities, but were closely correlated with general intelligence, so that it became possible to establish a norm of intellectual achievement for each age. Similar tests are used for adults, though it is generally considered that they are less satisfactory than the tests for children (see *MENTAL TESTS*). There have been further advances in the study of the behaviour problems of children in the various Child Guidance clinics established throughout the country. See *CHILD GUIDANCE*. It is hoped and believed that by treating children along psychological lines while their minds are still plastic, the future population of the prisons and mental hospitals may be diminished and much suffering and loss to the community may be avoided.

Another practical application of psychological method lies in the sphere of *INDUSTRIAL PSYCHOLOGY*. The work is still to a large extent experimental, but it has already proved its value; tests of fatigability and strain in industrial workers reveal possibilities for adjustments which improve the health and increase the efficiency of the workers.

Much emphasis has been laid on individual psychology, since all mental processes can only be studied ultimately through the individual mind. Nevertheless, it is significant and necessary to study the behaviour of men in society, and this forms a distinct branch of psychology known as social psychology. Man in society is both less and greater than man as an individual, he is swayed to a greater extent by emotion and prejudice, but at the same time he is inspired by the traditions and ethos of his group.

Psychology in its theory and practice requires a special technique, and is not immediately accessible to all simply because we all possess some knowledge of our own mental functions. At the same time it is not to be considered a mystery reserved for the few. It is a valuable instrument towards control of the environment, and no student of human affairs can afford to neglect what it has to teach.

# QUESTIONS

## PHILOSOPHY

1. Describe the ethical theory known as Utilitarianism. What are the chief objections to accepting it without reservation?

Pages 1459b, 1460a. See also the articles on Mill and on Utilitarianism.

2. What is the meaning of Plato's "Doctrine of Ideas"? Compare Plato's position with that of Descartes.

Pages 3440b, 1172b, 1173a. See also the article on Metaphysics, particularly pages 2745b, 2746b.

3. How far is experience our only guide to knowledge?

Page 2745b and the whole of the article on Metaphysics. See also the article on Kant.

4. Give a brief outline of the trend of Greek philosophy prior to Plato? What are the outstanding contributions of any three philosophers of that period?

See the articles on Pythagoras, Parmenides, Heraclitus, Thales.

5. How far can law interpret exactly ideal standards of Ethics? Consider this specifically in the matter of Rights.

Page 3722. See also the whole of the article on Ethics.

6. Is Beauty objective or subjective? Define the meanings of these terms.

Page 586, and the whole of the article on Aesthetics. See also the article on Objectivism.

7. What is the relation between the Beautiful and the Sublime in Kant's theory of Aesthetics?

Page 596.

8. In what way does Schopenhauer's theory of beauty follow naturally from that of Kant, and that of Croce from that of Schopenhauer?

Pages 59b, 60a. See also the article on Schopenhauer.

9. What is the Syllogism? How far is it a valid form of reasoning?

Pages 2563b, 4157a.

10. Give three examples of (a) conjunctive propositions, (b) alternative propositions, (c) disjunctive propositions.

Page 2562b.

11. What is the error underlying Aristotle's Logic? What reasons may have contributed to this error?

Page 2563a, b. See also the article on Syllogism.

12. Distinguish between Inductive and Deductive reasoning. Is the method of induction a valid means of reaching true statements?

See the article on Logic, particularly pages 2563, 2564a. See also pages 2162a and 1143b.

13. Compare the metaphysical theories of Kant and Hegel. How much original thought was contributed by the latter?

Page 2747. See also the articles on Kant and Hegel.

14. What were the principal steps in the progress of philosophical thought from the Middle Ages to Kant?

See the article on Metaphysics. See also the articles on Berkeley, Descartes, Hume, Locke, and Kant.

15. What are the distinguishing features of a Capitalist System? What alternative does the theory of Socialism offer?

Pages 3474-5. See also the articles on Socialism and Marx.

16. Examine the arguments for believing that a real world exists, of which our sense data are the reflection.

17. "Other philosophers have only interpreted the world. Our business is to change it." Consider the view concerning the role of philosophy in human life implicit in this statement.

18. Discuss the importance of the Kantian "categories" in that philosopher's theory of knowledge.

19. A system of ethics can be based on the hedonistic principle alone. How would you criticize such a system?

20. "Science commits suicide when it adopts a creed." Discuss the philosophical implications of this statement.

## PSYCHOLOGY

1. Describe the importance of Freud's work for modern psychology.

Page 3574a *et seq.* See also Freud; Unconscious.

2. What is meant by suggestion and what are its advantages and disadvantages as a method of psychotherapy?

Page 4115b *et seq.* See also Psychotherapy.

3. What are the main characteristics of the behaviourist school of psychology?

Page 3575b.

4. Discuss the importance of the use of hypnotism in the treatment of mental disorder.

Page 3574b. See also Hypnotism; Psychotherapy.

5. Describe what is meant by the use of free association.

Page 3574b *et seq.*

6. What do you understand by the unconscious mind, and in what way can it be reached?

Page 4327b *et seq.* See also Psycho-analysis.

7. Define the term emotion and discuss its importance in psychology to-day.

Page 1404a *et seq.* See also Psychology.

8. Describe briefly how the study of dreams can contribute to the understanding of mental life.

Page 1255b *et seq.* See also Psycho-analysis.

9. What is meant by wish-fulfilment? Give several examples of it.

Page 1255b *et seq.*

10. Describe the most important events in the history of psychology in the last fifty years.

Page 3576a.

11. Distinguish between the terms psychiatry and psychotherapy.

Page 3572b *et seq.* and page 3576b.

12. What is the meaning and function of transference in mental healing?

Page 3575a.

13. How has the introduction of experimental methods affected the modern study of psychology?

Page 3575b *et seq.*

14. What type of factors influence memory?

Page 2731b.

15. What is meant by the theory of psycho-physical parallelism?

Page 2777b.

16. Discuss the indebtedness of modern psychology to (a) physiology, (b) introspection and individual analysis, (c) statistical methods as applied to clinical cases.

17. Do you consider that the methods of observation employed by the Behaviourist School necessarily impose serious limits upon the value of the work done by these psychologists?

18. The study of abnormal psychology has always been the foundation of our knowledge of normal psychology. Comment.

19. Discuss the contributions which the psychologist can make to either Economics, Political Science, or Criminology.

20. Examine the part played by Instincts and Emotions in the life of the individual.

# READING LISTS

## RELIGION

### ORIGINS

- FRAZER, SIR J. G.: *The Golden Bough*.  
Abridged ed. Macmillan 18s.  
SCHMIDT, W.: *Origin and Growth of Religion*.  
Methuen. 15s.  
TYLOR, E. B.: *Primitive Culture* Murray.  
36s.

### GOD

- BEIBITZ, J. H.: *Belief Faith and Proof*.  
Murray.  
FLINT, R.: *Theism*. Blackwood. 7s. 6d.  
GORE, C.: *Belief in God*. Murray. 7s. 6d.  
HALL, F. J.: *Being and Attributes of God*.  
Longmans 10s. 6d.  
*The Trinity*. Longmans. 10s. 6d.

### JESUS CHRIST

- EDERSHIM, A.: *Life and Times of Jesus  
the Messiah* Longmans 24s.  
GORE, C.: *Belief in Christ*. Murray. 7s. 6d.  
*Jesus of Nazareth*. Butterworth 2s. 6d.  
MORTON, H. V.: *In the Steps of The Master*  
Rich and Cowan. 7s. 6d.  
PATTERSON SMITH, J.: *People's Life of Christ*.  
Hodder and Stoughton 2s. 6d.

### CHRISTIANITY AND THE CHURCH

- BALE, H. N.: *History of the Church to A.D.*  
325 Rivingtons. 1s.  
BRUCE, H.: *The Age of Schism*. Rivingtons.  
3s. 6d.  
KIDD, B. J.: *Continental Reformation*.  
Rivingtons. 1s.  
PLATT, T. G.: *Growth of the Kingdom*.  
Heffer.  
PULLAN, L.: *The Church of the Fathers*.  
Rivingtons. 4s. 6d.  
RAGG, L.: *The Church of the Apostles*.  
Rivingtons. 4s. 6d.  
*Evidence of Christianity* Rivingtons. 1s.  
WHITRAM, A. R.: *History of the Christian  
Church*. Rivingtons.  
WHITNEY, J. P.: *The Reformation*. Riving-  
tons. 3s.

### CHRISTIAN CHURCHES

#### ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH

- CAMBRIDGE SUMMER SCHOOL LECTURES:  
Burns, Oates and Washbourne and Sheed  
and Ward. 3s. 6d. and 6s.  
GOODIER, ARCHBISHOP: *The Public Life of  
Our Lord Jesus Christ*. 2 vols Burns, Oates  
and Washbourne. 15s.

- MARTINDALE, S. J., C.C.: *The Faith of the  
Roman Church*. Methuen. 5s.  
THE CATHOLIC ENCYCLOPAEDIA  
TREASURY OF THE FAITH SERIES: Burns, Oates  
and Washbourne. 1s. each

#### EASTERN ORTHODOX CHURCH

- JAMES, L.: *Dictionary of the Eastern Ortho-  
dox Church*. Faith Press. 7s. 6d.

#### CHURCH OF ENGLAND

- BELL, G. K. A.: S.C.M.: *Brief Sketch of the  
Church of England*  
HUTTON, W. R.: *Elementary History of the  
Church in Great Britain* Rivingtons. 1s.  
PULLAN, L.: *The Reformation in Great  
Britain*. Rivingtons. 1s.  
WAKEMAN, H. O.: *Introduction to the History  
of the Church of England*. Rivingtons.  
7s. 6d.

#### NONCONFORMITY

- BRASH, W. B.: *Methodism* Methuen. 5s.  
CARPENTER, I. E.: *Unitarianism*  
EMMOTT, E. B.: *History of Quakerism*.  
Allen and Unwin. 10s. 6d.  
MOFFATT, J.: *The Presbyterian Churches*.  
Methuen. 5s.  
SELBIE, W. B.: *Nonconformity*. Butter-  
worth. 2s. 6d.  
*Congregationalism* Methuen. 5s.  
WHITLEY, W. T.: *History of British Baptists*.  
Kingsgate Press. 5s. 6d.

#### OTHER RELIGIONS

- JOHNSTON, R. F.: *Some Alternatives to  
Jesus Christ*.  
*Confucianism and Modern China*. Gollancz.  
8s. 6d.  
LEONARDI, A. G.: *Islam*. Luzac 2s. 6d.  
RHYS DAVIDS, T. W.: *Buddhism*. S.P.C.K.  
4s.  
SMITH, HAROLD: *Outline of Hinduism*  
Epworth Press. 2s. 6d.

#### BIBLE AND JEWISH RELIGION AND HISTORY

- BENNETT, W. H. and AIDENEY, W. F.:  
*A Biblical Introduction*. Methuen.  
BLUNT, A. W. F.: *Oxford Univ. Press*. 2s. 6d.  
*Oxford Univ. Press*. 2s. 6d.  
GUE, C., and OTHERS (Ed.): *A New Commen-  
tary on Holy Scripture*. S.P.C.K. 16s.

(*Note.* This is an extremely valuable book, as it gives not only a commentary in the text but a critical inspection of each book. It contains also many excellent articles on Biblical subjects. Church and Biblical library in itself.)

SARSON, M., and PHILLIPS, M. A.: *The History of the People of Israel.* Longmans.

## PHILOSOPHY

### GENERAL

- ADAMSON, R.: *Development of Modern Philosophy.* Blackwood, London. 346 pp.  
 BENN, A. W.: *History of Modern Philosophy* Watts and Co., London. 160 pp.  
 BURNET, J.: *Early Greek Philosophy.* Black, London. 1892. 375 pp.  
 ERDMANN, J. E.: *History of Philosophy.* English translation. Vol. 1. Ancient and Patristic. 736 pp. Vol. 2. Medieval and Early Modern Period. 719 pp. Vol. 3. Modern Psychology. 1893. 357 pp. Swan, Sonnenschein, London.  
 GOMPERZ: *The Greek Thinkers,* English translation J. Murray, London, 1901—12, 4 vols. 610, 397, 386, 587 pp.  
 MERZ, J. T.: *History of European Thought in the Nineteenth Century* Blackwood and Sons, Edinburgh and London. 1896. 1914. 4 vols.  
 MUIRHEAD, J. H.: *Contemporary British Philosophy.* Allen and Unwin, London. 1924. 2 vols., 432, 365 pp.  
 RUGGERO, GUIDO DE: *Modern Philosophy.* Allen and Unwin, London. 1921. 402 pp.  
 RUSSELL, B.: *Problems of Philosophy.* Home University Library.  
*An Outline of Philosophy.* Allen and Unwin, London. 1927. 317 pp.  
 STEBBING, G.: *Outline of the History of Philosophy.* Sands and Co., London. 1932. 155 pp.  
 STEPHEN, L.: *History of English Thought in the Eighteenth Century.* Putnam, London. 1927. 2 vols., 466, 469 pp.  
*The English Utilitarians.* Duckworth, London. 1900. 3 vols., 326, 382, 525 pp.  
 UEBERWEG, F.: *A History of Philosophy.* English translation. Hodder and Stoughton, London. 1875. 2 vols., 561, 487 pp.

### AESTHETICS

- BIRD, M. H.: *Study in Aesthetics.* Oxford Press. 1932. 117 pp.  
 BOSENQUET, B.: *A History of Aesthetics.* Swan, Sonnenschein, London. 1892. 502 pp.  
 CARRITT, E. F.: *Philosophies of Beauty from Socrates to Robert Bridges* Oxford Press. 1931. 334 pp.  
*What is Beauty?* Oxford Press. 1932. 111 pp.  
 CHAMBERS, F. P.: *History of Taste.* Oxford Press. 1932. 342 pp.

- DUCASSE, C. J.: *The Philosophy of Art.* Allen and Unwin, London. 314 pp.  
 REID, L. A.: *A Study in Aesthetics.* Allen and Unwin, London. 415 pp.  
 ROBERTSON, P. W.: *Life and Beauty.* Longmans. 1931. 174 pp.  
 SEWELL, A.: *A Physiology of Beauty.* Routledge, London. 1931. 194 pp.

### ETHICS

- ARISTOTLE: *The Nichomachean Ethics,* English translation. Everyman Library. 290 pp.  
*Politics,* translated by Jowett. Oxford Press. 1885. 2 vols.  
 BONAR, JAMES: *Moral Sense.* Allen and Unwin, London. 1930. 304 pp.  
 BRADLEY, F. H.: *Ethical Studies.* Oxford Press. 1927. 344 pp.  
 DRIESCH, H. A.: *Ethical Principles in Theory and Practice.* Allen and Unwin, London. 1927. 248 pp.  
 HARTMANN, N.: *Ethics,* English translation. Allen and Unwin, London. 1912. 3 vols., 342, 476, 288 pp.  
 HOBHOUSE, L. T.: *Morals in Evolution, a Study in Comparative Ethics.* Chapman and Hall, London. 648 pp.  
 KANT, J.: *Lectures on Ethics.* Methuen, London. 1930. 253 pp.  
 LAIRD, J.: *Morals and Western Religion* Arnold, London. 1931. 232 pp.  
 LANGE, F. A.: *A History of Materialism,* English translation. Kegan, Paul and Co., London. 1925. 3 vols.  
 LECKY, W. E. H.: *History of European Morals, from Augustus to Charlemagne.* Longmans, Green and Co., London. 2 vols., 468, 470 pp.  
 PLATO: *The Dialogues,* translated by Jowett. Oxford Press, 3rd edition. 1892. 5 vols.  
*The Republic,* translated by Jowett. Oxford Press. 1908. 3rd edition. 2 vols.  
 SIDGWICK, H.: *The Methods of Ethics.* Macmillan, London. 1874. 528 pp.  
 SPINOZA: *Ethic,* English translation. Henry Frowde, London. 1910. 297 pp.  
 URBAN, W. M.: *The Fundamentals of Ethics.* Allen and Unwin, London. 476 pp.  
 WESTERMARCK, E.: *The Origin and Development of the Moral Ideas.* Macmillan, London. 1924. 2 vols., 716, 865 pp.  
 WRIGHT, W. K.: *General Introduction to Ethics.* Macmillan, New York. 1925. 859 pp.

### THEORY OF KNOWLEDGE

- AARON, R.: *Nature of Knowing.* Williams and Norgate, London. 1930. 154 pp.  
 BARRON, J. T.: *Elements of Epistemology* Burns, London. 1931. 225 pp.  
 KANT, J.: *Critique of Pure Reason.* Macmillan, London. 1933. 681 pp.  
 LOCKE, J.: *Essay Concerning the Understanding.* Oxford Press. 1894. 2 vols., 535, 495 pp.



- STACE, W. T.: *Theory of Knowledge and Existence*. Oxford Press. 1932. 455 pp.  
 WALLACE, W.: *Introduction to the Study of Hegel's Philosophy*. Oxford Press. 1894.  
 WOODBURN, A. S.: *Theory of Knowledge from Locke to Kant*. Oxford Press. 1930. 102 pp.

### LOGIC

- BALDWIN, J. M.: *Thought and Things, a Study of the Development and Meaning of Thought or Genetic Logic*. Swan, Sonnenschein, London. 1908. 3 vols., 273, 436, 284 pp.  
 BOSANQUET, B.: *Logic*. Oxford Press. 1932. 2 vols.  
 HEGEL, G. W.: *Logic of World and Idea*, English translation. Oxford Press 1929. 215 pp.  
 MILL, J. S.: *A System of Logic*. Longman, Green and Co., London. 1875. 2 vols., 563, 357 pp.  
 SIGWART, C.: *Logic*. Swan, Sonnenschein, London. 1895. 2 vols., 391, 584 pp.  
 STEBBING, L. S.: *Modern Introduction to Logic*. Methuen, London. 1930. 505 pp.

### METAPHYSICS

- COMTE, A.: *System of Positive Philosophy*, English translation, London. 1875-9. 4 vols.  
 DESCARTES: *Philosophical Works*, English translation. Cambridge Press. 1934. 2 vols., 452, 380 pp.  
 FISCHER, L.: *The Structure of Thought, A Survey of Natural Philosophy*, English translation. Allen and Unwin, London. 366 pp.  
 GREEN, T. H.: *Works*. Longman, Green and Co., London. 1885. 3 vols., 541, 553, 476 pp.  
 HEGEL, G. W.: *The Phenomenology of Mind*, English translation. Allen and Unwin, London. 1931. 814 pp.  
 PATON, H. J.: *Kant's Metaphysic of Experience*. Allen and Unwin, London. 1936. 2 vols., 510, 585 pp.  
 STACE, W. T.: *Theory of Knowledge and Existence*. Oxford Press. 455 pp.  
 URBAN, W. M.: *The Intelligible World, Metaphysic and Value*. Allen and Unwin, London.

### PSYCHOLOGY

#### GENERAL AND SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGY ELEMENTARY

- BRIERLEY, S. S.: *Introduction to Psychology*. Methuen. 1928. 5s. vii 160 pp.  
 BURT, C. (ed.): JONES, E., MILLER, E., and MOODIE, W.: *How the Mind Works*. Allen and Unwin. 1933. 7s. 6d. 333 pp.  
 HEATH, A. E.: *How We Behave*. W.E.A. Outlines. Longman, Green and Co. 1929. 1s. paper, 2s. cloth. vi 90 pp.  
 McDougall, W.: *Psychology*. Home Univ.

- Library. Williams and Norgate. 2s. 6d. 251 pp.  
 WALLAS, GRAHAM: *Our Social Heritage*. Allen and Unwin. 1921. 12s. 6d. 292 pp.  
 WOODWORTH, R. S.: *Psychology. A Study of Mental Life*. Columbia Univ. Press. 1930. 8s. 6d. 590 pp.

#### CHILD PSYCHOLOGY

- HAZLITT, VICTORIA. *Psychology of Infancy*. Methuen. 1933. 5s. 149 pp.  
 HUTCHISON, A. M.: *Motives of Conduct in Children*. Jarrolds. 1931. 6s. 256 pp.  
 ISAACS, S. S.: *The Nursery Years*. Routledge. 1932. 1s., 138 pp.  
 LANE, HOMER: *Talks to Parents and Teachers*. Allen and Unwin. 1928. 5s. 157 pp.  
 THOM, D. A.: *Everyday Problems of the Everyday Child*. Appleton. 1927. 10s. 6d. xiii 193 pp.

#### EDUCATIONAL PSYCHOLOGY

- BALLARD, P. B.: *Group Tests of Intelligence*. Hodder and Stoughton. 1923. 6s. x 252 pp.  
 Mental Tests. Hodder and Stoughton. 1930. 6s. ix 248 pp.  
 DREVER, J. and COLLINS, W.: *Performance Tests of Intelligence*. Oliver and Boyd. 1928. 5s. 52 pp.  
 MACRAE, A.: *Talents and Temperaments*. Nisbet. 1932. 5s. 210 pp.

#### PSYCHOPATHOLOGY

- DAWSON, W. S.: *Aids to Psychiatry*. Bailliere. 1928. 4s. 6d. vii 312 pp.  
 HART, B.: *The Psychology of Insanity*. Cambridge Univ. Press. 1930. 3s. xxxv 176 pp.

#### SPECIAL TECHNIQUES

- CORRIE, J.: *A.B.C. of Jung's Psychology*. Kegan Paul. 1927. 3s. 6d. 85 pp.  
 MAIRET, P.: *A.B.C. of Adler's Psychology*. Kegan Paul. 1928. 3s. 6d. 256 pp.  
 MILLER, H. CRICHTON: *Psycho-Analysis and its Derivatives*. Thornton Butterworth. 1933. 2s. 6d. 256 pp.

#### MENTAL HYGIENE

- COSTER, GERALDINE.: *Psycho-Analysis for Normal People*. Milford. 1932. 3s. 6d. 227 pp.  
 GILLESPIE, R. D.: *The Mind in Daily Life*. Methuen. 1933. 8s. 6d. viii 288 pp.  
 GROVES, E. K., and BLANCHARD, PHYLLIS: *Introduction to Mental Hygiene*. Gerald Howe. 1930. 16s. 467 pp.  
 HADFIELD, J. A.: *Psychology and Morals*. Methuen. 1932. 6s. vii 188 pp.

#### ADVANCED

##### GENERAL PSYCHOLOGY

- AVELING, F.: *Introduction to Psychology*. Gollancz. 1932. 1s. 6d. 176 pp.

- BURNHAM, W. H.: *The Normal Mind*. Appleton. 1924. 16s. xviii 702 pp.  
 DREVER, J.: *The Psychology of Everyday Life*. Methuen. 1929. 5s. ix 164 pp.  
 EDGEELL, E.: *Mental Life*. Methuen. 1931. 7s. 6d. xvi 275 pp.  
 McDUGALL, W.: *The Energies of Man*. Methuen. 1932. 8s. 6d. xi 395 pp.  
 TANSLEY, A. G.: *The New Psychology*. Allen and Unwin. 1922. 10s. 6d. 316 pp.

#### SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGY

- GINSBERG, M.: *The Psychology of Society*. Methuen. 1921. 5s. xvi 174 pp.  
 GROVES, E. R.: *Social Problems of the Family*. Lippincott. 1927. \$2.50. ix 314 pp.  
 HOBHOUSE, L. T.: *Morals in Evolution*. Chapman and Hall. 1915. 12s. 6d. xvi 648 pp.  
 McDUGALL, W.: *An Introduction to Social Psychology*. Methuen.  
 TROTTER, W.: *The Instinct of the Herd in Peace and War*. Benn. 1926. 3s. 6d. 264 pp.

#### CHILD PSYCHOLOGY

- BRIDGES, K. M. B.: *Social and Emotional Development of the Pre-School Child*. Kegan Paul. 1931. 12s. 6d. x 277 pp.  
 BÜHLER, K.: *Mental Development of the Child*. Kegan Paul. 1930. 8s. 6d. xi 170 pp.  
 CHADWICK, M.: *Difficulties in Child Development*. Allen and Unwin. 1928. 15s. 411 pp.  
 GESELL, A.: *Infancy and Human Growth*. Macmillan. 1928. 17s. viii 418 pp.  
 The Guidance of Mental Growth in Infant and Child. Macmillan. 1930. 11s. xi 322 pp.  
 HOLLINGWORTH, L. S.: *The Psychology of the Adolescent*. Partridge. 1930. 6s. 256 pp.  
 ISAACS, S. S.: *Social Development in Young Children*. Routledge. 1932. 15s. xii 480 pp.  
 KOFFKA, C.: *Growth of the Mind*. Kegan Paul. 1928. 15s. xvi 382 pp.  
 MURCHISON, E. (ed.): *Handbook of Child Psychology*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1933. 24s. 6d. 956 pp.  
 PIAGET, J. (and 7 collaborators): *Moral Judgment of the Child*. Kegan Paul. 1932. 12s. 6d. ix 418 pp.  
 STERN, W.: *Psychology of Early Childhood up to the Sixth Year of Age*. Allen and Unwin. 1930. 18s. 557 pp.  
 WHITE, W. A.: *Mental Hygiene of Childhood*. Heinemann. 1929. 6s. xvi 193 pp.  
 WICKES, F.: *The Inner World of Childhood*. Appleton. 1927. 10s. 6d. xiv 379 pp.  
 WICKMANS, E. K.: *Children's Behaviour and Teachers' Attitudes*. Commonwealth Fund, N.Y. 1928. 10s. 247 pp.

#### EDUCATIONAL PSYCHOLOGY

- BOARD OF EDUCATION: *Psychological Tests of Educable Ability*. H.M. Stationery Office. 1928. 2s. xii 248 pp.

- BRONNER, A.: *Psychology of Special Abilities and Disabilities*. Kegan Paul. 1919. 10s. 6d. vi 269 pp.  
 BURT, C.: *Handbook of Tests for Use in Schools*. P. S. King and Son. 1927. 3s. 6d. xvi 106 pp.  
 Mental and Scholastic Tests. P. S. King and Son. 1933. 18s. xv 432 pp.  
 HAZLITT, V.: *Ability*. Methuen. 1926. 6s. ix 148 pp.  
 HOLLINGWORTH, H. L.: *Vocational Psychology and Character Analysis*. Appleton. 1929. 10s. 6d. x 409 pp.

#### MENTAL DEFICIENCY

- DAVIES, S. P.: *Social Control of the Mentally Deficient*. Constable. 1930. 13s. xix 389 pp.  
 HOLLINGWORTH, L. S.: *Psychology of Sub-normal Children*. Macmillan. 1920. 6s. xix 288 pp.  
 PENROSE, L. S.: *Mental Defect*. Sidgwick and Jackson. 1933. 8s. 6d. xii 183 pp.  
 SHRUBSALL, F. C. and WILLIAMS, A. C.: *Mental Deficiency Practice*. Univ. of London Press. 1932. 12s. 6d. vii 352 pp.  
 TRFDGOLD, A. F.: *Mental Deficiency*. Baillier. 1929. 25s. xvi 535 pp.

#### PSYCHOPATHOLOGY

- CRAIG, M. and BEATON, T.: *Psychological Medicine*. Churchill. 1926. 21s. xiii 437 pp.  
 CULPIN, MILLAIS.: *Recent Advances in the Study of the Psychoneuroses*. Churchill. 1931. 12s. 6d. vi 348 pp.  
 HENDERSON, D. K. and Gillespie, R. D.: *Text Book of Psychiatry*. Oxford Univ. Press. 1932. 18s. xii 595 pp.  
 MILLER, E.: *Modern Psychotherapy*. Cape. 1930. 5s. 131 pp.  
 ROSS, T. A.: *The Common Neuroses*. Arnold. 1923. 12s. 6d. xi 256 pp.  
 WHITE, W. A.: *Outlines of Psychiatry. Nervous and Mental Disorder*. Publishing Co. N.Y. 1927. 22s. 6d. 408 pp.

#### SPECIAL TECHNIQUES

- ADLER, A.: *The Neurotic Constitution*. Kegan Paul. 1921. 18s. xxii 222 pp.  
 FLÜGEL, J. C.: *Psycho-analytic Study of the Family*. Hogarth Press. 1921. 10s. 6d. x 259 pp.  
 FREUD, S.: *Introductory Lectures on Psycho-Analysis*. Allen and Unwin. 1929. 16s. 395 pp.  
 Psychopathology of Everyday Life. Fisher Unwin. 1914. 12s. 6d. vii 342 pp.  
 JUNG, C. J.: *Psychological Types*. Kegan Paul. 1926. 25s. 654 pp.  
 The Psychology of the Unconscious. Kegan Paul. 1933. 25s. xxxvii 339 pp.  
 WEXBURG, E.: *Individual Psychological Treatment*. Daniel. 1929. 6s. viii 442 pp.

### MENTAL HYGIENE

- REES, J. R. : *The Health of the Mind*. Faber and Faber. 1930. 6s. 266 pp.

### MYTHOLOGY

- BAKER, F. A. : *Myth, Nature and the Individual*. Allen and Unwin. London, 1931.
- BRAY, F. C. : *The World of Myths*. Putnam. London, 1936. 123 pp.
- BULLINCH, TH. : *The Age of Fable*. Dent, London. Everyman Library.
- CHURCHWARD, A. : *Signs and Symbols of Primordial Man*. Sonnenschein. London, 1910. 449 pp.
- COOK, A. B. : *Zeus: A Study in Ancient Religion*. 2 vols. Cambridge, 1914.
- CORNFORD, F. M. : *Greek Religious Thought from Homer to the Age of Alexander*. 1923. 252 pp.
- FARNELL, L. R. : *Greek Hero Cults and Ideas of Immortality*. Oxford Press. 1921. 434 pp.
- FOX, W. S. : *Greek and Roman Mythology*. Williams and Norgate. London, 1930. 402 pp.
- FRAZER, SIR J. : *The Golden Bough*. 12 vol. Macmillan. London.
- GLASSE, J. : *The Mysteries and Christianity*. Edinburgh. 1921. 296 pp.
- HARRISON, J. E. : *Ancient Art and Ritual*. Home University Library.
- Myths of Greece and Rome. London. Benn's Sixpenny Library, No. 59.
- JEVONS, F. B. : *Introduction to the Study of Comparative Religion*. New York. 1908. 283 pp.
- LAWSON, J. C. : *Modern Greek Folk lore and Ancient Greek Religion*. Cambridge, 1910. 620 pp.
- LEWIS, C. B. : *Classical Mythology and Arthurian Romance*. Oxford, 1912. 331 pp.
- MALINOWSKI, B. : *Myth in Primitive Psychology*. Kegan Paul. London, 1926. 128 pp.
- MULLER, F. M. : *Comparative Mythology*. Routledge. London, 1909. 184 pp.
- NILSSON, N. M. P. : *History of Greek Religion*. Oxford Press, 1925. 310 pp.
- PROCTOR : *Legends of the Sun and Moon*. Harrap. London, 1926. 158 pp.
- REINOUH, S. : *Cults, Myths and Religions*. London, 1912. 209 pp.
- RICH'S : *Dictionary of Greek and Roman Antiquities*. Longmans. London, 1873.
- ROUDE, E. : *Psyche*, English translation. Kegan Paul. London, 1925. 626 pp.
- ROSE, H. J. : *A Handbook of Greek Mythology*. Methuen. London, 1928. 363 pp.
- SMITH'S *Smaller Classical Dictionary*. Dent, London.

### SOCIOLOGY AND SOCIAL LIFE

#### GENERAL.

- GINSBERG, M. : *Sociology*. London, Thornton Butterworth, 1934. 255 pp.

- GINSBERG, M. : *Studies in Sociology*. London. Methuen and Co., 1932. 211 pp.

- HOBHOUSE, L. T. : *Principles of Sociology*. 4 vols. 1. *The Metaphysical Theory of the State*. 2. *The Rational Good*. 3. *The Elements of Social Justice*. 4. *Social Development, Its Nature and Conditions*. London, Allen and Unwin, 1918-24.

- LUNDBERG, G. A., BAIN, R., and ANDERSON, N. : *Trends in American Sociology*. New York and London, Harpers, 1929.

- PARLTO, V. : *The Mind and Society*, English translation. 4 vols. London, Allen and Unwin, 1918-24. 2033 pp.

- SOROKIN, P. A. : *Contemporary Sociological Theories*. New York and London, Harpers, 1928. 785 pp.

- Social and Cultural Dynamics*. New York, 1937.

- SPENCER, H. : *Principles of Sociology*. London, 1897.

- The Study of Society*. London 1873.

- TOYNBEE, A. J. : *A Study of History*. 3 vols. Oxford Press, 1934. 484, 452, 551 pp.

#### SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGY

- GINSBERG, M. : *Psychology of Society*. 4th ed. London, Methuen and Co., 1933. 174 pp.

- MACDOUGALL, W. : *An Introduction to Social Psychology*. 22nd ed. London, Macmillan and Co., 1931. 506 pp.

- WALLAS, G. : *The Great Society*. London, Macmillan and Co., 1914. 406 pp.

#### PRIMITIVE SOCIETY

- DURKHEIM, E. : *The Elementary Forms of Religious Life*. English translation. London, Allen and Unwin, 1915. 456 pp.

- FRAZER, SIR J. : *The Golden Bough. A Study in Magic and Religion*. 3rd ed. 12 vol. London, Macmillan and Co., 1907-15.

- The Golden Bough*. Abridged edition. London, Macmillan and Co., 1926. 756 pp.

- LEVY-BRUHL, L. : *Primitives and the Supernatural*. English translation. London, Allen and Unwin, 1936.

- MALINOWSKI, B. : *Sex and Repression in Savage Society*. London, Kegan Paul, 1927. 285 pp.

#### MODERN SOCIETY

##### SOCIAL ORGANIZATION AND DEVELOPMENT

- BRANFORD, V. and GEDDES, SIR P. : *Our Social Inheritance*. London, Williams and Norgate, 1919. 381 pp.

- HOBHOUSE, L. T. : *Mind in Evolution*. 3rd ed. London, Macmillan and Co. 1926. 483 pp.

- Development and Purpose*. London, Macmillan and Co., 1927. 494 pp.

- Morals in Evolution*. 3rd ed. London, Chapman and Hall, 1915. 648 pp.

- HOBSON, J. A. : *Wealth and Life*. London, Macmillan and Co., 1920. 480 pp.

- LASKI, H. J.: *A Grammar of Politics*. 3rd ed. London, Allen and Unwin, 1934. 672 pp.
- LIPPMANN, W.: *Public Opinion*. London, Allen and Unwin, 1922. 427 pp.
- MACIVER, R. M.: *Society, Its Structure and Changes*. Toronto, Macmillan and Co., 1931. 569 pp.
- Community. 3rd ed. London, Macmillan and Co., 1924. 446 pp.
- The Modern State. Oxford Press, 1926. 504 pp.
- MANNHEIM, C.: *Ideology and Utopia*. London, Kegan Paul, 1936. 318 pp.
- MICHEL, R.: *Political Parties, a Sociological Study*. London, Jarrold and Sons, 1915. 434 pp.
- RIVERS, W. H. R.: *Social Organization*. London, Kegan Paul, 1924. 226 pp.
- TAWNEY, R. H.: *Religion and the Rise of Capitalism*. London, John Murray, 1926. 339 pp.
- The Acquisitive Society. London, G Bell, 1921. 242 pp.
- Equality. 2nd ed. London, Allen and Unwin, 1931. 305 pp.
- VINOGRADOFF, P.: *Outlines of Historical Jurisprudence*. London, Humphrey Milford, 1920.
- WEBER, MAX: *The Protestant Ethics and the Spirit of Capitalism*. English translation. London, Allen and Unwin, 1932. 492 pp.

## SPECIAL PROBLEMS

- ALLEN, R. O. and BOWLEY, A. L.: *Family Expenditure*. London, King and Son, 1935. 145 pp.
- MARTIN, C. R. A.: *Slum and Slummers*. London, Bale and Co., 1935. 185 pp.
- STAMP, SIR J.: *The Science of Social Adjustment*. London, Macmillan and Co., 1937. 181 pp.
- WOYTINSKY, W.: *Social Consequences of the Economic Depression*. London, Allen and Unwin, 1937.

## POPULATION

- CARR-SAUNDER, A. M.: *World Population*. Oxford Press, 1936. 336 pp.
- CHARLES, E.: *The Twilight of Parenthood*. London, Watta and Co., 1934. 226 pp.
- GLASS, D. V.: *The Struggle for Population*. Oxford Press, 1936. 148 pp.
- HERTZ, F.: *Race and Civilization*. London, 1928.

## LEISURE

- BURNS, C. D.: *Leisure in the Modern World*. London, Allen and Unwin, 1932. 216 pp.
- LUNDBERG, G. A., KOMAROVSKY, M., and McINCONY, M. A.: *Leisure, a Suburban Study*. New York, Columbia University Press, 1934. 306 pp.
- MAY, H. L. and PLIGEN, D.: *Leisure and Its Use*. New York, A. S. Barnes and Co., 1928. 268 pp.

# **THE BRITISH EMPIRE**

## CONTENTS

READING LIST      THE BRITISH EMPIRE . . . . .

# READING LIST

## THE BRITISH EMPIRE HISTORICAL AND GENERAL

We must refer in the first place to the *Cambridge History of the British Empire*, edited by J. Holland Rose, A. P. Newton, and E. A. Benians, 1929-36, in 8 volumes, of which the seventh is issued in two parts. These are large volumes (averaging 700 pages), written by a wide selection of authorities, and each containing bibliographies. Volumes 4-8 deal with India and the self-governing Dominions.

Some other recent general books on the Empire include—

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| AMERY, L. S.: <i>The Empire in the New Era</i> . Arnold. 306 pp. 1928.   | ELLIOTT, W. Y.: <i>The New British Empire</i> . Whittlesey House, N.Y. 519 pp. 1932.     |
| BARNES, L.: <i>The Duty of Empire</i> . Gollancz. 318 pp. 1935.          | SOUTHGATE, G. W.: <i>The British Empire</i> . Dent. 428 pp. 1939.                        |
| COATMAN, J.: <i>Magna Britannia</i> . Cape. 384 pp. 1936.                | WILLERT, SIR A.: <i>The Empire and the World</i> . Oxford. 323 pp. 1937.                 |
| COUPLAND, R.: <i>The Empire in These Days</i> . Macmillan. 270 pp. 1935. | ZIMMER, SIR A. E.: <i>The Third British Empire</i> . Oxford. 3rd rev. ed., 192 pp. 1934. |

## ON THE CONSTITUTION AND ADMINISTRATION OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| KEITH, A. B. (ed.): <i>Speeches and Documents on British Colonial Policy, 1793-1917</i> . Oxford, World's Classics, 2 vols. 850 pp. <i>Speeches and Documents on the British Dominions, 1918-31</i> . Oxford, World's Classics. 550 pp. | <i>Co-operation in the British Commonwealth</i> . Intro. by A. B. Keith on Constitutional Developments, 1887-1933. Oxford. 264 pp. 1934. |
| MANNING, C. A. W.: <i>The Policies of the British Dominions in the League of Nations</i> . Oxford. 159 pp. 1932.  | ROYAL INSTITUTE OF INTERNATIONAL AFFAIRS: <i>The British Empire—Its Structure and Problems</i> . Oxford. 336 pp. 1937.                   |
| NATHAN, M.: <i>Empire Government</i> . Allen and Unwin. 256 pp. 1928.   | SAINT JOHNSTON, SIR R.: <i>From a Colonial Governor's Notebook</i> . Hutchinson. 285 pp. 1939.   |
| PALMER, G. E. H. (ed.): <i>Consultation and</i>   | SALANI, E.: <i>Outline of the Constitutional Laws of the British Empire</i> . Sweet and Maxwell. 230 pp. 1934.                           |

## IMPERIAL ECONOMICS

The most valuable sources of factual information on the economic resources and problems of the Empire are: (1) The Annual World Economic Surveys, published by the League of Nations; (2) the financial, commercial, industrial, and economic Reports published from time to time by the Department of Overseas Trade, covering both the Dominions and the Dependent Empire, and the Reports (of Economic and Financial Missions) published by the Dominions Office; and (3) the Economic Survey of the Colonial Empire, published by the Colonial Office, beginning with 1932. The D.O.T., Colonial and Dominions Office publications are all obtainable from His Majesty's Stationery Office.

### SUGGESTED READING

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| AMERY, L. S.: <i>Empire and Prosperity</i> . Criticism Miscellany. 78 pp. 1930.             | HODGKINS, H. V.: <i>Economics of the Empire</i> , in Willert, <i>The Empire and the World</i> . (See above.)  |
| BEAVERBROOK, 1ST BARON: <i>My Case for Empire Free Trade</i> . Empire Crusade. 76 pp. 1930. | KNOWLES, L. C. A., and KNOWLES, C. M.: <i>The Economic Development of the British Overseas Empire</i> . Vol. 1—India, Malaya, Nigeria, Kenya, and Uganda. 555 pp., 1924. Vol. 2—Canada. 616 pp., 1930. Vol. 3—South Africa. 356 pp., 1936. These volumes contain good bibliographies. |
| FAY, C. R.: <i>Imperial Economy</i> . Oxford. 151 pp. 1934.                                 |   |
| GRONDONA, L. ST. C.: <i>Britons in Partnership</i> . Lovat Dickson. 188 pp. 1932.           |   |

- LIPPINCOTT, I.: *Economic Resources and Industries of the World* (c. XXVII). Appleton. 656 pp. 1929.
- MARRIOTT, J. A. R.: *Empire Settlement*. Oxford. 136 pp. 1927.
- WILLSON, W. H.: *The Markets of Empire*. Wilson. 280 pp. 1930.

#### IMPERIAL DEFENCE

- COLE, MAJOR D. H.: *Imperial Military Geography*. Sifton Praed. 8th rev. ed. 432 pp. 1936.
- FULLER, MAJOR-GENERAL J. F. C.: *Empire Unity and Defence*. Arrowsmith. 300 pp. 1934.
- GWYNN, MAJOR-GENERAL SIR C. W.: *Imperial Policing*. Macmillan. 366 pp. 1934.
- KING-HALL, COMMANDER S.: *Imperial Defence*. 204 pp. 1926.
- ROWAN-ROBINSON, MAJOR-GENERAL H.: *Security—A Study of Our Military Position*. Methuen. 211 pp. 1935.



**PART II**  
**DICTIONARY OF BIOGRAPHY**

**PAGES CONTAINED IN INDIVIDUAL  
VOLUMES ARE AS FOLLOWS—**

|       |           |
|-------|-----------|
| I.    | 1-560     |
| II.   | 561-1120  |
| III.  | 1121-1680 |
| IV.   | 1681-2240 |
| V.    | 2241-2800 |
| VI.   | 2801-3376 |
| VII.  | 3377-3968 |
| VIII. | 3969-4580 |
| IX.   | 4581-5146 |

# BIOGRAPHY

## INTRODUCTION

THE history of human thought is full of controversies which, in spite of their obvious futility, continued to occupy the minds of many thinkers, and which bulk largely in the intellectual discussions of all ages. One of the best-known controversies of this kind is concerned with the problem whether men made history or whether it was rather history which made men. It can easily be seen that the answer to this question involves a whole series of problems which are of first-rate importance not only for the interpretation of history, but also for the everyday life of the individual. The thinker who believes in the predominance of the part played by the individual in history is inclined to interpret history merely as the environment of great men, and he tends to conclude that hero-worship is the only legitimate attitude for the crowd, just as the thinker who considers the great men simply as the spokesmen of their times, or even as the representatives of certain interests, will show a dangerous tendency to undervalue the importance of the individual. It is obvious that dogmatic adherents of these diametrically opposed attitudes will hardly do justice to the problems with which the history of civilization confronts us.

In reality, of course, the basic question which this controversy implies is in itself unanswerable. No legitimate answer to the question whether the individual or the circumstances decide the issue can be given, since, in truth, actions cannot be conceived of without men any more than men can be conceived of without actions. All actions, however, are determined by a variety of causes, none of which can be left out of account entirely. History would not have moved without such men as ALEXANDER, CAESAR, LOUIS XIV, CROMWELL, NAPOLEON, and NELSON, and a host of men of minor importance, but, at the same time, these men would not have been able to move the world in the way they did without the particular circumstances of the time in which they lived, and the conditions under which they worked. Whether we stress more the biographical side of the history of the achievements of mankind, or emphasize rather the environmental and social factors, is a matter more of method than of principle. The student, at any rate, will not succeed in gaining a comprehensive and objective insight into the growth of human thought and the development of human achievements unless he applies both methods, just as the man who wants to describe a mountainous landscape cannot content himself with a mere description of the peaks.

The reader of the *World Book* who bears this in mind will discover that great care has been taken "to give to Caesar what is due to him," but at the same time to let all the facts which went to the making of history speak for themselves. In this particular section of the index we deal, of course, entirely with the biographical aspect not only of history proper, but also of literature, music, architecture, politics, etc. The biographical index, in short, guides the reader through the ages of human civilization, and the reader is asked to focus his attention on the men who shaped or influenced the course of this civilization. To this index, accordingly, those may turn in the first place who like to think in terms of personal achievements, for whom,

for example, the political history of England is implied in the lives of **WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR**, **EDWARD III**, **HENRY VIII**, **CROMWELL**, and **PITT**, or the history of music in the lives of **BYRD**, **BACH**, **MOZART**, **BEETHOVEN**, **CHOPIN**, and **SIBELIUS**.

This legitimate and widespread interest in the personal side of life does not at all mean that the innumerable factors which enabled a great man to achieve his aims are neglected. The reader, for instance, who wants to inform himself about the development of music and has read the articles on the lives of the great musicians, has, no doubt, penetrated to a large extent into the knowledge of his subject, but he would be far from his goal if he were to stop there. In order to understand the importance of a man like **BACH** into the development of music, he must know what musical instruments were actually used at the time when **BACH** worked, which musicians influenced his style and what his own influence was on his contemporaries and successors. He must know something about the religious tenets and the social tendencies of **BACH**'s epoch if he wants to appreciate to the full the peculiar style of his Church music.

Another example taken from a quite different field of knowledge may further illustrate this point, and thus help the reader to put this index to the greatest possible use. Let us take the case of a reader who is interested in the development of the ancient Roman Empire, because he is aware of its inestimable importance for modern Europe. Let us again assume that this reader is primarily interested in men and their fates and that names such as **CAESAR**, **AUGUSTUS**, **NERO**, and **TRAJAN** will crowd on his mind. He will also have gained a considerable amount of knowledge if he has read the biographical articles on these men and on other builders of the Roman Empire, but it is certainly not the maximum knowledge which he can gather from the *World Book*. He will be able to increase his insight into the structure of the Roman Empire not only by the study of the setting in the midst of which these men acted, but also by an investigation into the influence which they exerted on their own and subsequent times. **CAESAR** and **AUGUSTUS** were not only Roman leaders, they were also to a large extent makers of modern Europe, and the methods which they adopted and the problems with which they were confronted were also the methods and problems of many future generations. It has often been said that each generation rewrites history according to its own standards and in the light of its own values. It would be just as correct to say that each epoch rewrites its biographies. Everybody knows how differently men have been valued by different generations, and how fiercely controversy has raged about the interpretation of the life-work of many men. The index enables the reader to study this problem in detail; it shows him what men at different ages have thought of such men as **ALEXANDER** or **CAESAR**, and this in itself will help him to understand their lives more fully.

It is to this end that this guide volume has been devised. It allows the reader to choose the angle from which he wants to look on the world, and it helps him to proceed from this angle in as many directions as his interests will lead him. In the biographical index the angle is the personal one and the reader is invited to travel into the land of knowledge, as it were, in the shadow of the great actors on the stage of mankind. The student would not obtain all the information which the *World Book* can give, say, on **BACH** or **NAPOLÉON** if he only read the biographical articles on these men, but he would not be able to find this additional information without the index. With its help he can at a moment's notice find every passage

which deals with BACH or NAPOLEON out of more than 5000 pages, so that he can study or at least notice all the problems with which the biographers of these men are confronted. Since the *World Book* was written by a number of collaborators who worked independently of each other, the reader will meet with different viewpoints and varied interpretations; he may occasionally even find that the life-work or the character of a person has been valued from opposed points in different places. This fact illustrates the peculiar difficulties which beset historical and biographical research, but the Editors are at the same time convinced that a certain variety of interpretation is the best guarantee of objectivity and will, more than anything else, enlarge the horizon of the student.

The times have long since passed when biographies were merely written in order to glorify a man for the services he had rendered to a certain cause, or in order to relate personal anecdotes or even scandal. The modern biographer has learned to set his hero against the background in which he lived and to set aside his own ethical or political prejudices. He has, above all, learned that a modern biography must in the words of the *Oxford Dictionary* be "the history of the lives of individual men as a branch of literature." Nobody will expect the *World Book* to contain miniature biographies which meet the requirements of a modern biography as a work of art, though some at least have all the essentials of good biographical writing. The character of the *World Book* as a book of reference necessitates a very wholesome limitation to facts and to the most important ones at that. It will easily be realized how difficult it is to select out of the countless armies of men, who have had a share in the development of civilization, those who are entitled to be put on record. The reader may find that not all the men whom he considers important, or whom he for some reason or other holds in esteem, have an article to themselves. He will, however, also find that any man who by general standards was of some importance in his field will at least be treated in some passage. The index will help the reader to track him down. The *World Book* for obvious reasons cannot give all the information which a man who is particularly interested in his subject or an expert may require, but if it can stimulate further research into the relation of the human element with social factors in the history of civilization, and can advise the reader on the lines which he ought to pursue, it will have amply fulfilled its purpose.

# DICTIONARY OF BIOGRAPHY

## A

- AAMMOSE** (Egyptian king), 1358a  
**Aaron** (Biblical character), 8a; and high-priest's breastplate, 759b, 2021a; and the fashioning of a golden calf, 1801a; and use of linen mitre, 2526a  
**Abbe, Ernst** (1840-1905) (German scientist), 3400b  
**Abbas II** (Khedive of Egypt from 1641-1666), 1357b  
**Abbas Hilmi** (Khedive of Egypt), 1357a  
**Abbas Pasha** (ruler of Egypt), 1356b  
**Abbot, Sir John Joseph Caldwell** (1821-1893) (former Prime Minister of Canada), 4703a  
**Abdel-Krim** (b. 1882) (Riffian leader), and Morocco, 2858b; and the Rif, 3720b; and Rivera, Primo de, 3727a  
**Abdul-Hamid II** (1842-1918) (Sultan of Turkey), 7a; 1018a; deposed in favour of Mohanmed V, 2806b  
**Abdullah, Ibn Hussein** (King of Transjordan), 213b; 4269b  
**Abd-ul-Qasim** (1023-1042) (Mohammedan ruler), 3b  
**Abdurrahman Khan**, King of Afghanistan (enthroned after third Afghan War), 4385b  
**Abel** (Biblical character), 7b, and Cain, 689a  
**Abel, Sir Fr. A.** (1827-1902) (chemist), 7b  
**Abelard, Pierre** (1079-1142) (medieval scholar), 7b; 3870a; Innocent II confirms condemnation, 2182a; lectures at university of Paris, 3267b  
**Abercorn, J. A. E. H.**, Duke of (b. 1869), 7b  
**Abercromby, Sir Ralph** (1734-1802) (general), 7b; and Haldimand, Sir F., 4765a  
**Aberdeen, George Gordon, 4th Earl** (1784-1860), 8b; 1897b; 3798a; succeeded by Palmerston, 3239b  
**Aberdeen, John Campbell Gordon, 7th Earl** (1847-1934), 8b; and Canada, 4703a; and Gladstone, 1767b; and Victoria, Queen, 4385a  
**Abergavenny, Lord, and Neville family**, 3001b  
**Abney, Sir Thomas** (scientist), and photography, 3400b; and Watts, 4663b  
**Abraham** (Biblical character), 18a; and Beersheba, 3300b; birth, 479a; and Hebron, 1231a; and Hittites, 2038a; and Isaac, 2241a et seq. [2241]; and Ishmael, 2242b; and Islam, 3311a; and Midian, 2763b; and patriarchs, 3287a; and slavery, 3979a  
**Abramovich, Solomon** (1836-1917) (Jewish writer), position in Hebrew literature, 1959b  
**Abruzzi, Prince Luigi Amadeo, Duke of the** (1873-1933) (Italian explorer), 18b; route of arctic voyage, facing [182]  
**Abasalom** (Biblical character), 18b; and David, 1131a; and Gilead, 1756b  
**Abu Talib** (uncle of Mohammed), and Mohammed, 2805b  
**Abu'l Quasim Mansur**: see Firdausi  
**Accius Lucius** (Roman poet), 18b  
**Acerbus** (husband of Dido), 1191b  
**Achaeus** (Greek hero), and Achaeans, 22a  
**Achates** (Trojan hero), 22a  
**Achilles** (Greek hero), 22a et seq.; and Ajax, 97a; and Amazons, 146a; and Chiron, 888b; and Hector, 1901b; and Iliad, 2132a; and Memnon, 2731a; and Neoptolemus, 3340b; and Nereids, 2982b; and Paris, 3263a; and Patroclus, 3287b; and Ulysses, 4326b  
**Acis** (Greek mythological character), lover of Galatea, 1660b  
**Ackland** (British industrialist in India), and Trade in India, 5139b  
**Actaeon** (Greek hero), 24b; [25]  
**Acuto, Giovanni**: see Hawkwood, Sir John  
**Adam** (Biblical character), 28a; and Abel, 7b; and Biblical genealogy, 1698a; and Cain, 689a; and Eden, 1320b  
**Adam, James** (d. 1794) (English architect), 26b, 234b  
**Adam, Robert** (1728-1792) (English architect), 26b; 234b  
**Adamnan** (Gaelic writer), 1658b  
**Adams** (English mathematician), discoverer of planet Neptune, 304b  
**Adams, John** (1735-1826), president of U.S.A., 26b-7a; [26]; and Hamilton, 1904b  
**Adams, John** (d. 1829) (mutineer of H.M.S. *Bounty*), 3426b  
**Adams, John Quincy** (1767-1848) (president of U.S.A.), 27a; [27]  
**Adastros** (Greek legendary character), assists Polynices, 3480b  
**Addington, Henry, Viscount Sidmouth** (1757-1844) (Prime Minister of England), 3327a; and Pitt, 3429b  
**Addison, Joseph** (1672-1719) (essayist), 28a; [28]; and age of reason, 1432b; and drama, 1246b; and essay, 1433a, 1451a; and Halifax, 1897a; and Pope, 3493b; and satire, 1859b; and Steele, 4079a; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a  
**Adala** (daughter of William I, mother of Stephen, King of England), 4080b  
**Adelaide** (1799-1849, (English queen), and Australia, 4584, 4667a  
**Adelaide** (Queen of Lombardy), and Otto I, 3191a  
**Adler, Felix**, founds Ethical Culture Society, 1630b  
**Adler, Victor** (Austrian politician), and Socialism, 3998b  
**Adinetus** (mythological character), 22b; and Alceste, 109a  
**Adolf of Nassau-Weilburg**, 2937b  
**Adolphus** (Archbishop of Mainz), and Gutenberg, 1877a  
**Adolphus**, Duke of Cambridge (father of Queen Mary), 2688a  
**Adolphus, Grand-Duke of Luxembourg** (1817-1905), 2603a  
**Adonijah** (brother of Solomon), conspires to seize throne of Israel, 1131a, 4004b  
**Adonis** (Greek mythological character), 28a; [35]; and the origin of myths, 2923b; companion of Venus, 4372b  
**Adoree, Renée** (film actress), 910b  
**Adrian IV, Pope** (b. c. 1100), enemy of Emperor Frederick I, 24a, 1675a; sanctions Henry II's invasion of Ireland, 1977a, 2224a  
**Adrian VI, Pope**, 38a; last non-Italian Pope, 3491a  
**Aedico**, probably father of Odoacer, 3127b  
**Aegel** (Saxon god), 350b  
**Aegeus** (father of Theseus), 4221b  
**Aegisthus** (Greek king), lover of Clytemnestra, 944b; kills her husband Agamemnon, 77b; is slain in revenge by Orestes, 1367b, 3168b  
**Aegle** (Greek mythological character), and the other Hesperides, 2014a  
**Aelfric** (English monk), 45a; his homilies, 2051b  
**Aelfthryth**: see Elfrida  
**Aella**: see Ella  
**Aeneas** (Trojan hero), 45a; and Achates, 22a; and Avernus, 348b; and Chiron, 888b; and Dido, 1191b  
**Aeolus** (Greek god), 45b; and Boreas, 543b; and Odysseus, 3128a  
**Aeschines** (Greek statesman), 57a, 1849b; and Demosthenes, 1155b  
**Aeschylus** (389-314 B.C.) (Greek tragedian), 87a; [97]; and Attic dialect, 1847b; and development of Greek drama, 1245b; 1849a; 4266b; translated by Fitzgerald, 1547a; and Ion, 2213a; and Polynices, 3480b; and Prometheus, 3557a; and Simonides, 3567b; and Sophocles, 4011b et seq.; his autographs, 347b  
**Aesculapius** (Greek god), 88a; [37]; and Apollo, 198a; and Cyclopes, 1100b; and Hygieia, 2113a  
**Aeson** (Greek king, father of Jason), 88a; 1802a; surrenders throne to Pelias; 2291a

- Aesop (Greek writer), 88a; [58]; 129b; 1493b; 1837a; and La Fontaine, 1636a; 2414b; and Phaedrus, 1366b; 1837a
- Aethelwald (King of Sussex), and kingdom of Sussex, 4136b
- Aethra (mother of Theseus), 4221b
- Aetius (Roman general), 60b; and Attila, 317a; and the Huns, 4139a
- Afrasiab (legendary King of Turan) [facing 3336]
- Afsul-ud-Daula (Indian nizām), and Jung, Sir S., 5082a
- Aga Khan (b. 1877), 77a
- Aga Mohammed, and Persia, 3337a
- Agamemnon (Greek king), slain by his wife's lover, Aegisthus, 77b; and Achilles, 22b; and Cassandra, 789a; Clytemnestra conspires with Aegisthus, 944b; Electra, his daughter, urges revenge, 1367b; and Hermione, 2002a; and Iliad, 2132a; and Iphigenia, 2214b; and Menelaus, 2733a; Orestes, his son, kills his murderers, 3168b; and Sparta, 4041a; his tomb, 3844b
- Agatharchides (ancient scientist), 2786a
- Agathocles (ancient tyrant), 78a
- Agello, Francesco (Italian aviator), 349a
- Agenor (legendary character), 78a; and Cadmus, 682a; and Dido, 1191b; and Europa, 1468a
- Aglais (mythological character), 78b; [1816]; 1816b
- Agle (mythological character), 78b
- Agnes (Norman noblewoman), 3075b
- Agnes, Countess of March, 2664a
- Agnes of Meran, and Innocent III, 2182a; and Philip, 3374b
- Agnes, Black, Countess of Dunbar, 1307a
- Agnes (wife of Emperor Henry III), and Rudolf of Swabia, 3783b
- Agnes, Saint (d. 303), and enamel work, 1408a
- Agricola (A.D. 37-93) (Roman general), 70b; his campaigns and fortifications in Britain, 168a, 618a, 697a, 1276b, 2828b, 3341a, 3342a, 3741a, 4450b *et seq.*; relations with Domitian, 1229b, with Tacitus, 2447a, 4163a
- Agricola (medieval thinker), 2786a
- Agrippa, Herod I (King of Judea) (r. A.D. 41-44), 87b
- Agrippa, Marcus Vipsanius (63-12 B.C.) (Roman general), 87b
- Agrippa, Posthumus (grandson of Augustus), 4230b
- Agrippa, Vipsania (wife of Tiberius), 4230b
- Agrippina (15-39 B.C.) (Roman empress), 87b; [87]; and Claudius, 999b; and Nero, 2983a; and Senecca, 3903a
- Ahab, King of Israel, 88a; and Elijah, 1390a; and Jehoram, 2953a; and Jehu, 2953b; and Moabite stone, 229b, 2803a; and Naboth, 2924a
- Ahasuerus, King of Persia, 88b; and Esther, 1455b; and Haman, 2902b
- Ahas, King of Judah, 88b; and Hoseaiah, 2016b; and Isaiah, 2248a; and Micah, 2758b
- Ahlen, treason case, 4277a
- Ahmad, Mirza Ghulam (1838-1908) (Indian religious reformer), 5027b
- Ahmed Khan, King of Afghanistan, 64a
- Ahmed Mirza (ruler of Persia), 3373b
- Ahorn (Swiss Sculptor), and Thorwaldsen, 4227a
- Ahrens, Carl (Canadian artist), 4727a
- Ahriman (Persian god), and Magi, 2621b
- Aidan (A.D. 635-651) (Celtic monk), 88b; and Irish Christianity, 4461b; and missions, 2797b; and monasticism, 2816b; a missionary in Northumbria, 902a; and Oswald, 3187b
- Ainsworth, William H. (1805-82) (novelist), 89b
- Aislaibe (Chancellor of the Exchequer), 1719a
- Aitken, John (scientist), 98a; measures dust-motes in the air, 1286b
- Aitken, William; *see* Beaverbrook
- Aitken, Rev. William (father of Lord Beaverbrook), 429b
- Ajax (Greek hero) 96b; [96] and hero, 2003a; and Salamis, 3834a; and Ulysses, 4326b
- Akbar (1555-1605) (Indian Emperor), and architecture, 5039a; and art, 5046b; and education, 5063a; and history of India, 2154a and 4602a; and music, 5094b; and rural industries [5077]; temple of [5035]
- A Kempis, Thomas (1380-1471) (religious writer), 97a
- Akenside, Mark (1721-1770) (English poet), 97a; 3126b
- Akhenaten (Egyptian king), 223a; 2029a; *see also* Amenhotep IV
- Aladdin (legendary hero), 98a
- Alan the Black (Norman warrior), 3718a
- Alan the Red (Norman warrior), 3718a
- Alaric I (d. 410) King of the Visigoths, 98b; 1812a, 2182a; decline of the empire of, 3751b
- Alaric II, King of the Visigoths, 1812a *et seq.*
- Alba, Ferdinand Alvarez de Toledo (1508-1582) (Spanish duke), 143a; *see also* Alva
- Albanel, Charles (1616-1696) (French-Canadian missionary), 4711a
- Albany, Arthur, Duke of, 103b
- Albany, John, Duke of (c. 1481-1536), 103b, 2274a
- Albany, Murdoch, Duke of (d. 1425) (Scottish regent), 2667a
- Albany, Robert, Duke of (c. 1481-1536), 103b, 2271b
- Albermarle, Duke of; *see* Monck
- Alberic (Norman lord), and Earls of Oxford, 3198a-b
- Alberic (Roman baron), 2671a
- Albert, Archduke (ruler of Belgium), 434a; patron of Rubens, 3782a
- Alberoni, Jules (1664-1733) (Spanish minister), 3376b
- Albert I (1873-1934) King of the Belgians, 286b *et seq.*; [103]; 455a; and Hoover, 2058b; and Leopold II, 2487a; and Maeterlinck, 2696b
- Albert III, Count of Hapsburg, and House of Hapsburg, 1915a
- Albert IV, Count of Hapsburg (d. 1239) (father of Rudolph I), 3783b
- Albert V, Count of Hapsburg; *see* Albert II, Emperor
- Albert I, Holy Roman Emperor (r. 1298-1308), 3783b
- Albert, Prince of Monaco, and Monaco, 2813a
- Albert II (d. 1440), Holy Roman Emperor, and Austria, 338b; and Frederick III, 1626a; and German history, 1744b
- Albert, Duke of York; *see* George VI
- Albert, Prince Consort (1819-1861), 104a; [104]; 3543b; Albert Hall built in remembrance of, 108a; and Balmoral, 11a; and Edward VII, 1342b *et seq.*; and U.S.A., 4349a; and Victoria, 4384a *et seq.*
- Albert Victor, Duke of Clarence (1864-1892) (English prince), 827b; and Edward VII, 1344a, 1345a; and Queen Mary, 2688a
- Alberti, Leone Battista (1404-1472) (Italian architect), 233a
- Albertus Magnus (1193-1280) (Dominican philosopher), 108b; 1229a; 3870a; and alchemy, 110a
- Albin, Nigel de, 3056b
- Albion (568-572), King of the Lombards, 2565a
- Albrecht I, Holy Roman Emperor; *see* Albert I
- Albritton, D. (American sportsman), and sport, 4036
- Albu, Sir George, Bart. (1857-1935) (South African financier), and S. Africa, 3934a
- Albuquerque, Alphonse (1462-1516) (Portuguese navigator), 1789a; 5028a
- Alcibiades (c. 450-404 B.C.) (Greek politician), 110a; [110]; and Aristophanes, 247b; and Greek history, 1840a; and Nicias, 3040b
- Alcala Zamora y Torres (b. 1877) (Spanish president), 108a
- Alcestis (mythological character), 109a; [109]; and Admetus, 32b
- Alcmene (mythological princess), and Hercules, 1996a
- Alcock, Sir John William (1892-1919) (British aviator), 110b; and aeroplane, 52b
- Alcuin (735-804), 3870a
- Aldus (Venetian printer), 2248b
- Aldrich (explorer), 1395b
- Alecto (Greek mythical figure), 112a; 1653a
- Alembert, Jean d' (1717-1783) (French philosopher), 1191b; 1408b
- Alejandro (Italian composer), and concerto, 998a
- Alexander, Duke of Albany, 2273a
- Alexander of Battenberg (1857-1893), and Bulgaria, 632a
- Alexander (King of Greece), 1731a; 1845b
- Alexander, Prince of Hesse, and Mountbatten, 2886b
- Alexander II, Pope (from 1061-1073), and William the Conqueror, 4470a

Alexander III, Pope (1159-1181), and Frederick I, 1623a  
 Alexander V, Pope (from 1409-1410), and history, 2033a; and Huss, 2103a; and Council of Pisa, 3242b  
 Alexander VI, Pope (1431-1503), 114a; and a Borga, 544a; nephew of Calixtus III, 701a; election to papacy, 2033a; fixes line of demarcation in America, 217a, 1152b; and Papal States, 3248b; and Paul III, 3282a; and Savonarola, 3862a  
 Alexander VII, Pope (1599-1667), condemns nepotism, 2981a  
 Alexander III (the Great) (356-323 B.C.) (King of Macedonia), 114b *et seq.*, 1114, 263b; and Achaean League, 12b; Anabasis, a chronicle of his deeds, 157b; Aristotle his tutor, 247b, 1705b; Armenia conquered by, 259b; Asia opened to Europeans by, 288b; Assyria conquered by, 297a; in Babylon, 356b; Babylon conquered by, 358a; Cilicia subdued by, 305a; Cyprus part of empire of, 1102a; Dardanelles crossed by, 1126a; defeat of Darius III at Issus and Arbela, 115a; Demosthenes opposes him, 1155b; Diogenes speaks with him, 1197b; Egypt conquered by, and results, 222a, 1358b; elephants used in battle by, 1385b; epitaph, 1444a; Gaza taken by, 1692b; Gordian knot cut, 1807a; Greek intellectual superiority recognized by, 1840a; Greek language influenced by, 1847b; Herat founded by, 63b; in India, 2152b, 3036a; Macedonia under, 2611a; Palestine conquered by, 2300b; Parthia conquered by, 3278b; Persopolis sacked by, 3335b; Persia conquered by, 3336b; Philip of Macedonia eclipsed by, 3272b; Phoenicia conquered and loses commercial supremacy, 3383b; Ptolemy I, a favourite general of, 3577b; and suttee practised in India, 4137b; Tyre invested and causeway built by, 3384a; zoological specimens collected in Asia by, 4572a  
 Alexander Severus (Roman emperor), 1167b  
 Alexander I (1777-1825), Emperor of Russia, 118b; and Aix-la-Chapelle Congress, 96a; associated with Francis II against Napoleon, 1621a; and Holy Alliance, 1628a, 1726a, 2043b *et seq.*; relations with Napoleon, 2933b, 2934a; 3807a; and Congress of Vienna, 4390b  
 Alexander II (1818-1881), Emperor of Russia, 114a; 502b; ancestor of Dukes of Kent, 2363b; parent in Russia and assassination of, 3807a *et seq.*  
 Alexander III (1845-1894), Emperor of Russia, 114a; 3807b; brother-in-law of King Constantine, 1017b; and Lenin and the revolutionaries, 2482b  
 Alexander I (c. 1078-1124), King of N. Scotland, 118b; 1131b; 1773a

Alexander II (1198-1249), King of Scotland, 118b; 3308b; 3860b; 4465b  
 Alexander III (1249-1286), King of Scotland, 118b; 374b; 666a; 1273b *et seq.*; 1335a, 2666b, 3880b, 4084a; Isle of Man, captured by, 2642b  
 Alexander (son of James II of Scotland), 2661a  
 Alexander, King of Serbia: *see* Alexander I, King of Yugoslavia  
 Alexander, Prince of Serbia, 3349a  
 Alexander (despot of Thessalia), 3307a  
 Alexander, Duke of Württemberg, 2687b  
 Alexander I (1868-1934), King of Yugoslavia, 114a *et seq.*; 4561b *et seq.*; assassination of, 1619a, 3349; and Croats, 1073b; nominated by Peter I as successor, 3349a; Prince Paul named as regent for, 3286b  
 Alexander, Morris (S. African lawyer), 4934a  
 Alexander, Sir Wm. (British colonist), 3096b  
 Alexander (French scholar), 3683b  
 Alexandra (1844-1925) (Queen Consort of King Edward VII), 118b *et seq.*; Constantine I, her nephew, 1017b; daughter of Christian IX of Denmark, 894b; and Edward VII, 1343a *et seq.*; sister of Frederick VIII of Denmark, 1627a, and George I of Greece, 1730b  
 Alexandra, Empress of Russia, 3039b  
 Alexandri, Arturo (President of Chile), 877a  
 Alexis Mikhailovitch (1629-1676), Tsar of Russia (father of Peter I), 3348a  
 Alexius Comnenus (r. 1081-1118) (Byzantine emperor), 675a, 1666a  
 Alexius Tsarevich (1690-1718) (son of Peter I), and Peter II, 3348b  
 Alfieri, Victor (1749-1803) (Italian playwright), 2247b  
 Alfonso VI (1065-1109), King of Castile and the Cid, 904b  
 Alfonso d'Este, Duke of Ferrara, 544b, 4176b  
 Alfonso the Magnanimous, and Naples, 2930b  
 Alfonso IV, Duke of Modena, and James II, 2687b  
 Alfonso, King of Naples and Aragon, 1518a  
 Alfonso III (1248-1279), King of Portugal, 3505a  
 Alfonso IV, King of Portugal, 3505b  
 Alfonso V, King of Portugal (1438-1481), 3505b  
 Alfonso VI, King of Portugal, 3506a  
 Alfonso XII, King of Spain, 118a  
 Alfonso XIII (b. 1886), King of Spain, 118a *et seq.*; 1183; 358b; and Battenberg, 2886b; member of House of Hapsburg, 1915a; and Primo de Rivera, 3727b; and Spain, 4035a, 4037b *et seq.*  
 Alfred (1844-1900), Duke of Edinburgh and Saxeony, 4325b *et seq.*  
 Alfred the Great (849-901) (Anglo-Saxon king), 119a; 1119; 166b; 218a, 637a; 1299a; 1305a;

1338b; 1455a, 1907a, 2736b, 3077a, 4008a, 4480a; 4481b; and Battles of Ashdown, 464a, 1457b; and Ethandun, 1457b; Athelstone his grandson, 308a; Anglo-Saxon Chronicles collected under his direction, 172a; Danegeld levied by, 1121b; Danelagh established by, 1121b-2a; and Danish invasions, 619a; Dunstan carries on his work, 1279b; Edgar the Peaceful his great grandson, 1321a; Edward the Elder his son, 332b; and English language, 1424b; Ethelwulf his father, 1458a; Fyrd organized as a national army by, 1656b; and hunting, 2090b; and legend of the cakes, 692b; and local government, 2550a; London refortified and governor appointed by, 2567a; Marinus I, Pope, corresponds with, 2670b; Offa's code of laws copied for, 3129b; police system founded on Frankpledge system by, 3469b; and Treaty of Wedmore, 706b, 1122a, 4446a; and Welsh defensive alliance, 1769b  
 Alfred Atheling (d. 1036), brought up at Norman Court, 4468b; Godwin his suspected murderer, 1792b; Harold II not suspected of complicity in his murder, 1922b  
 Alfred Cerdic, and Hardicanute, 1916b  
 Algardi, Alessandro (1602-1654) (Italian architect), 120b  
 Algernon, Thomas, 3026a  
 Ali (son-in-law of Mohammed), 2807b  
 Ali, Sher, 4385b  
 Ali Mehemet of Egypt, 4223a  
 Ali Pasha of Tepelen (Albanian ruler), 103a  
 Alice (wife of Peter de Braine), 3718b  
 Allah (Islamic name of God), 2243a  
 Allan (American merchant), and Poe, 3450b *et seq.*  
 Allegri, Antonio: *see* Correggio  
 Allen (English cricketer), 4692b  
 Allen, S. E. S. (Canadian climber), 4830a  
 Allen, Charles (New Zealand novelist), 4890b  
 Allen, The Rt. Hon. Sir James (b. 1855) (New Zealand High Commissioner), 4890a, 4909a  
 Allenby, Edmund (1861-1936), (British Field-Marshal), 120a; defeat of Turks on Plain of Esdracoon, 1449a; Feisal and his Arabs cooperate with him, 1315a; Jerusalem captured by, 2501b; Lawrence assisted with supplies by, 2458b; Palestine campaign of, 4544b *et seq.*; and battle of Tyres, 4520a; and Zionist regiments in British, 4569a  
 Alletton (British cricketer), record, 1068b  
 Allyn, Edward (1566-1626) (English actor), 4215a  
 Alouez, Claude Jean (1628-1689) (Jesuit missionary), 4912b  
 Alward, Walter S. (Ca sculptor) 4790a  
 Alma-Tadema, Sir Laurence (1836-1912) (Dutch painter), 124a



- Almagro, Diego de (1475-1538) (Spanish explorer), and Pizarro, 3432a-b; and S. America, 4022a
- Al Moaz, (Fatimite Caliph), 690a
- Alotri, Baron (Italian politician), 2246a
- Alpheus (father of Apostle John), 190b
- Alphege, Saint: *see* Elphege
- Alpheus (mythological character), pursues Arethusa, 239b; fountain myth of Arethusa and Alpheus, 1601a
- Alston, Mrs. Margaret (S. African writer), 4984b
- Althorp, Lord John Charles (1782-1845) (English politician), and Melbourne, 2728b
- Alva, Duke of (Spanish general), and Egmont, 1351b; and Rudolf, 3720a; and William of Orange, 4476a
- Alvarado, Pedro de (d. 1541) (Spanish explorer), and C. America, 821b
- Alverstone, Lord (1842-1915) (English jurist), 143a
- Aly Khan (son of Aga Khan), 77b
- Amalie, of Oldenburg, (*Queen* of Greece, and Otto I), 3191b
- Amadeo, Giovanni Antonio (1447-1522) (Italian sculptor), 143b
- Amadeo, King of Spain, 13b, 4037b
- Amadis of Gaul (medieval hero), 143b
- Amakir, Arnaud, King of Jerusalem (d. 1225), and Saladin, 3833a
- Amalthea (Greek mythological character), and Hercules, 321a
- Amanullah Khan, ex-King of Afghanistan (b. 1892), 144a; and Africa, 64a; and Nadir Shah, 2935b
- Amanis (Egyptian king), ally of Polycrates, 3480a
- Amati, Andrea (1530-1611) (Italian violin-maker), 144b
- Amati, Antonio (1530-1635) (Italian violin-maker), 144b
- Amati, Girolamo (1556-1630) (Italian violin-maker), 144b
- Amati, Nicolo (1596-1684) (Italian violin-maker), 144b; and Stradivarius, 4095a; and violins, 4393a
- Ambedkar, Dr. Bhimrao Ramji (b. 1893) (Indian political leader), 3058b, 5130a
- Ambrose, Saint (338-397), 147a; refuses communion to Theodosius, 4119b
- Amelia, Princess, George III affected by her death, 1724b
- Amenemhet (Egyptian king), 1358a
- Amenhotep II (Egyptian king), 1358a
- Amenhotep III (1420-1375 B.C.) (Egyptian king), colossus of, at Memnon, 976b; 2731; and Egypt, history of, 1358a; Luxor, temple of, built by 1354a; and Ywe (1399)
- Amenhotep IV (1384-1364 B.C.) (Egyptian king), 148a; and Egypt, history of, 1358a, 1399a, 2039a; Tell of Amarna, building of, 232a; and Tutankhamen, 4314b; *see also* Akhenaten
- Amenophis III: *see* Amenhotep III
- Américo Vespucci (1451-1512) (explorer), 148b
- Am-Mit (Egyptian god) [194]
- Amory, Leopold Hennessy (b. 1873) (English politician), 149b
- Amos, Gerald (film actor), 908b
- Archer, Jeffrey, Baron (1717-1797) (English soldier), 148b; and Canada, conquest of, 1721b, 4711b; and France, wars with, 4582; and Haldimand, Sir F., 4763a; and India, education in, 5063b; and Lawrence, C., 4744a; and Louisburg, capture of, 4780a; and Prescott R., 4819b; and Wolfe, 4506a
- Ammon (Egyptian god), 180a; [150], [297]; and Egypt, religion in, 1358b *et seq.*
- Ammonius Saccas (3rd century) (ancient philosopher), and Plotinus, 3443a
- Amor Ra (Egyptian god), colossi [3643]
- Amon (oriental god) [297b]; 1358b *et seq.*; *see also* Ammon
- Amon, King of Judah, and Josiah, 2318b
- Amos (Egyptian god), 115b
- Amos (prophet), and Jeroboam, 2298b
- Ampère, André Marie (1775-1836) (French physicist), 184a; and Industrial Revolution, 2174a
- Amphilabius, Saint (missionary), 101b
- Amphion (mythological character), 184a; and Hermes, 2002a; and Farnese bull, 1503a *et seq.*, [1505]; and Niobe, 3048b
- Amphilah, Lord, and Freemasonry, 2695b
- Amru (d. 663) (general of the Caliph Omar), 117a
- Amphitrite (Greek goddess), 184a; and Poseidon, 2982b
- Amundsen, Roald (1872-1928) (Norwegian explorer), 180b; [156]; route in arctic regions, *facing* [182]; route in antarctic exploration, *facing* [183]; 3466a; and Noble, 3031a; and N.-West Passage, trip through, 3078b; and "Norge" [156]; and Polar exploration, 3464b *et seq.*
- Amyntas II, King of Macedonia (396-370 B.C.), and Aristotle, 247b; and Philip, 3372a
- Amyot, Jacques (1513-1593) (French translator), and North, Sir Thomas, 3062a
- Amytis (Babylonian queen), 187a; and hanging gardens, 357a
- Anathapinda (Buddhist merchant), and Archaeology in India, 3036b
- Anacletus II, Anti-Pope, and Innocent II, 2182a
- Anacron (965-480 B.C.) (Greek poet), 187b
- Ananda, King of Siam, 180b; 3932a
- Ananias (Biblical character), 180b; and Damascus, 2116a
- Anaxagoras (500?-428 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 180b
- Ancester, Earl of (Lord Great Chamberlain), 830a
- Andarus (Trojan hero), and Aeneas, 45a
- Ancus Martius (Roman king), and Roman history, 3748a
- Andersen, Hans Christian (1805-1875) (Danish writer), 182a; and Danish literature, 1862a, 3866a; and fables, 1493b; and Scandinavian literature, 3865b
- Andersen, Johannes (New Zealand scholar), and art in New Zealand, 4890b
- Anderson, J. O. (Australian tennis player), 4693a
- Anderson Captain, O. A. (American aviator), 348b; record flight, 379b
- Anderson, Lt.-Col. Sir C. Llewellyn (b. 1861) (S. African soldier), 4934a
- Andocides (Greek orator) (b. c. 468 B.C.), 1849b, 2606b
- Andrade, Ignacio (President of Venezuela), 4370a
- André, Major (American soldier), 149b
- Andrea, Doria (naval commander), 2964a
- André, Saloman August (1854-1897) (Swedish explorer), 184a *et seq.*; and Polar exploration [3464]; 3464b
- Andrew, Apostle, 180b; and the Cross, 1079a; [1079b]; cross of Andrew and Union Jack, 1549a *et seq.*; and Jesus Christ, 2305b; and St. Peter, 3349b
- Andrews, Lancelot (1555-1626) (English preacher), 188a
- Andrews, Charles Freer (b. 1871) (English reformer), 5039a *et seq.*
- Andreyer, Leonid (1871-1919), 188a; Russian literature, place in, 3813b
- Andromache (mythological character) [164], 188a; and Hector [1961]
- Andromeda (Greek mythological character), 188a; and Cassiopeia, 790a; and Perseus, 1717b, 3332b
- Andronicus (1st century B.C.) (Roman writer), and Latin literature, 2445b; and Naevius, 2924b *et seq.*
- Andros, Sir Edmund (English governor of New York), 3027a
- Angelico, Fra Giovanni (1387-1455) (Italian painter), 188a, [166]; 3216a; Annunciation painted by, 178a; and Dominicans, 1229a; and Donatello, 1230a; and frescoes, 1840a; and Jesus Christ [2305]
- Americ (Welsh poet), 4409a
- Angoulême, Duke of, and Spain, 4037b
- Angurboda (Greek mythological giantess), and Hela, 1966a
- Angus, Earl of, marries Margaret Tudor, 2274a
- Angus (Gaelic god), 172a
- Ani (Egyptian ruler) [194]
- Aniobe (Greek mythological character), and Apollo, 198a
- Anjou, Charles of, defeats Conradin, 2930b
- Anjou, Henry, Duke of (1551-1589), and Elizabeth, 1394a; and Sidney, 3956a; *see also* Henry III, King of France
- Anjou, Margaret of, and Richard of York, 4550b; and Warwick, 4420b

Anjou, Philip of (d. 1746), and Charles VI, 844b; and Bourbon, 388b; and Louis XIV, 3587b; and Spain, 4208a; *see also* Philippe V, King of Spain  
 Anna (daughter of Maximilian), and Philip, 3375b  
 Annas (ex-priest), 2309a  
 Anne of Austria (1601-1666) (French queen), 1785b; and Louis XIII, 2586b; and Mazarin, 2707b  
 Anne of Beaujeu (1460-1522) (daughter of Louis XI), 843a  
 Anne of Bohemia (wife of Richard II), 3714a  
 Anne, Queen of England (1665-1714), 1765b *et seq.*; 1766a; 218a, 327a, 2276b, 2608b; 422a; and Act of Settlement, 1717b; 3723a; and Cumberland, Duke of, 1092a; marries George of Denmark, 1712a; Godolphin, minister of, 1792a; Harley, Secretary of State of, 3199b; touches for "King's Evil," 3886b; portrait by Kneller, 2788a; and Marlborough, Duke of, 2674a *et seq.*; and Mary II, 2686b; and Mrs. Masham, 2693a *et seq.*; and Parliament, development of, 3271b; Percy, Lady Elizabeth, at the court of Anne, 3077a; and Peterborough, Earl of, 3351a; royal assent withheld for the last time, 26a; and Scotland, 3682b; and Stuart, 4103a; and Queen Anne's Bounty, 4241b  
 Anne (daughter of Earl of Warwick), 1340a, 4421a  
 Anne (1693-1740), Empress of Russia, and Elizabeth of Russia, 1394b; father of Peter III, 3348b; subdues Turkistan, 4308a  
 Anne, Princess of Denmark, accession, 172a; and Act of Settlement, 612b; and London, 2572b  
 Anne (wife of James I), 1568a  
 Anne, Saint, 2046b  
 Anne Mortimer (mother of Richard Plantagenet), 1339b  
 Anne of Brittany (1476-1514), 1785b; marries Charles VIII, 843a; marries Louis XII, 2586a *et seq.*  
 Anne of Cleves (d. 1557), and Cranmer, 1060b; and Cromwell, Th., 1078a; and Henry VIII, 1980b; Lewes, residence of, 2493b; and Rutland, Earl of, 3818b  
 Ansari, Dr. Mukhtar Ahmed (1880-1956) (Muslim leader), 5033a  
 Anselm, Saint (1030-1109) (Archbishop of Canterbury), disputes with Henry I, 1973a; nominated by William II, 4472a; settlement with Henry approved by Paschal II, 3281a  
 Ansgar the Haller (Saxon leader), 2567a  
 Anson, George (1697-1762) (British admiral), place in naval history, 2956b; voyage round the world, 1790a, 1791a, 2956b  
 Anthemius (Byzantine architect), 231a  
 Anthony of Bourbon, Duke of Vendôme, 1980b  
 Anthony, Mark (83-30 A.D.) (Roman general), 1285b *et seq.*; 199a; Actium, battle of, 25a, 87b, 320a; defeats Catiline, 803a;

Cicero, enemy of, 904b; Cleopatra, relations with, 399b, 687b, 932b, 1358b; appoints Herod the Great, 2003b; marries Octavia, 3125b; Philippi, battle of, 635b, 3377a; Triumvirate, 2488b, 4285b  
 Anthony, Saint of Padua (1195-1231), 1894a  
 Anthony, Saint of Thebes (c. 251-340), 184b; monasticism, influence on, 2002b, 2816a, 3181b, 3680a  
 Antialkidas (Indo-Greek king), 5037a  
 Antigone (Greek mythological character), 1809b; daughter of Oedipus, 3129a  
 Antiochus (Greek mythological character), 2731a  
 Antiochus III, King of Syria (222-186 B.C.), 1913a  
 Antiochus IV of Syria (174-164 B.C.), 2313a  
 Antiochus VI, invades Egypt, 3378b  
 Antiope (mythological character), represented in group of the Farnese bull, 1505a *et seq.*; 1505b  
 Antipater (Macedonian general), 2155b  
 Antipater (Governor of Judea), 2003b  
 Antipater of Sidon (Greek writer), 1209b; describes seven wonders of the world, 3912a  
 Antiphon (479-411 B.C.) (Greek orator), Greek literature, place in, 1849b; and Isacus, 2242a; and Lysias, 2606b; rhetoric influence on, 3696a  
 Antisthenes (444-365 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 1911b; cynic school, founder of, 1101a; and Diogenes, 1197b  
 Antoninus Pius (86-161) (Roman emperor), contemporary of Pausanias, 3291a; foster-father of Marcus Aurelius, 3211a; independent of army favour, 3751a; Roman wall from Forth to Clyde named after him, 3741b; Wall of Antoninus in Lumbartonshire, 1274b  
 Anubis (Egyptian god) [194], 194b  
 Anyot [1435b]  
 Apelles (4th century B.C.) (Greek painter), 1986a; 3215b  
 Aphrodite (Greek goddess), 197a; 1839b; and Astarte, 298a; 3383b; Dodona, temple in, 1220a; Eria, quarrel with, 1446b; Graces as attendants of, 1816b; Hathor, identified with, 1935a; mythology, place in, 1972b; Pandora, gift to, 3245a; and Paris, 3263a; Pines, identified with, 3423a; Praxiteles, sculpture by, 3527b; Psyche, quarrel with, 3572b; and Pygmalion, 3591b  
 Apianus, Petrus, [2660]  
 Apis (Egyptian deity), 1801a  
 Apollo (Greek god), 1875b *et seq.*; father of Anacletus, 58a; brother of Artemis, 273b; Caliope, loved by, 702a; Cassandra, loved by, 789a; Chiron, instructed by, 888b; Corinth, temple at, 1030b; Cyclops, slain by, 1100b; Delphi, loved by, 1125b; Delos,

born in, 1097b; Delphic oracle of, 1151b; sister of Diana, 1187a, 2597b; slays dragon, 1241b; supersedes Helios, 1967b; son of Jupiter, 2337b; Laocoon as priest of, 2436a; laurel, sacred to, 2433b; son of Leto, 3048b; named after Lyceum, 2603b; Midas, quarrel with, 2763a; and Musaei (2901); mythology, place in, 1972b, 2923a; kills Orion, 3176a, 3874b; Parnassus haunt of, 1841b, 3274b; 3874b; Pythian games in honour of, 3602a; inspires Sibyl, 3934a; temple of, at Pompeii, 3484b, [3485]  
 Apollonius Rhodius (Greek writer) (3rd century B.C.), 1849b  
 Apollonius of Tralles (ancient sculptor), 1503a *et seq.*, [1503]  
 Apparwami (Indian writer), 3090b  
 Appius Claudius (Roman censor), 202a  
 Applegarth, Augustus (printing engineer), 3548a  
 Apuleius (Roman writer) (2nd century), and Latin literature, 2447a; and novel, development of, 3097b  
 Aquinas, Saint Thomas (1227-1274), 211b; 1979b; and Albertus, 108b; member of order of the Dominicans, 1229a; and Duns Scotus, 1279b; Economics, influence on, 1314a; faith, definition of, 1499a; scholastic philosophy, influence on, 3679b, 3870a  
 Arabella, Lady: *see* Stuart, Arabella  
 Arabi (Egyptian pasha), 117b, 4385b; 4506b  
 Arachne (Greek mythological character), 2185b  
 Arago, Dominique François (1786-1853) (French astronomer), 218a  
 Arbuthnot, John (1667-1735) (Scottish physician), 218a; and Age of Reason, 1432b; Gay, friend of, 1692a; friend of Peterborough, Earl of, 3351a; Pope, friend of, 3493b  
 Arcadius (r. 395-408) (Byzantine emperor), 218a; son of Theodosius, 674b  
 Arcas (mythological character), 425b; 542a  
 Archadelt (Dutch composer), and madrigals, 2620a; and music, 2914b  
 Archelaus, King of Galilee (d. 6 A.D.), 2004a  
 Archelaus (Macedonian king), (413-400 B.C.), invites Euripides, 1468a  
 Archer, F. Scott (scientist), 3400a  
 Archilochus (Greek poet) (7th century B.C.), 1848b  
 Arden, Mary, house in: Stratford, 4096b  
 Archimedes (287-212 B.C.) (Greek mathematician), 257b, 289a, [228]; and laws of gravity, 1899b *et seq.*  
 Arsenaky (Russian musician), influences Rachmaninoff, 3621a  
 Ares (Greek god), Argonauts build temple of, 146a; gives name to areopagus, 259b; Ares Death, 1139a; 3973a; brother of Eris, 1446b; and golden apples, 1807a; identified with Mars, 2678a;

- mythology, place in, 1792b, 2932a; *see also* Mars
- Aretas, King of the Arabs, 2004a
- Arethusa (Greek mythological character), 2889b; 2601a; 2014a
- Aretino, Pietro (1492-1537) (Italian poet), 1230a, 2034a
- Argos (Greek mythological character), 2002a
- Argus (Greek mythological character), 244b
- Argyll, Archibald, 3rd Duke of (1682-1761), Jacobite rising, rôle in, 1719a; 2661b, 4103b; and George I, 1717b
- Argyll, Archibald, 7th Earl of (1576-1638), at Glenlivet, battle of, 386b; inspires Covenanters' alliance with Pym's party, 2845b
- Argyll, Archibald, 9th Earl of (d. 1685), Campbell Clan, member of, 717b; opposes James II, 2277b; 2826b; Rothesay Castle burned by, 666b
- Argyll, Somerset of, 2637a
- Argyll, 1st Earl of (1457), and Campbell Clan, 717b
- Argyll, Duke of: *see* Lennox; Marquess of
- Ariadne (Greek mythological character) [246a], 266b; marries Bacchus, 359a; Daedalus, builds her dancing place, 1107b; helps Theseus, 2792a, 4222a
- Ariosto, Ludovico (1474-1533) (Italian poet), 1430a, 2247a
- Aristides (c. 520-468 B.C.) (Athenian statesman), 246b *et seq.*, [247]; 3097b, 3186a
- Aristobulus (father of Herod Agrippa I), 2004a
- Ariston (father of Plato), 3440a
- Aristophanes (c. 450-380 B.C.) (Greek writer of comedies), 247b; drama, influence on, 1246a, 1396b; and Euripides, 1468a; Greek literature, place in, 1849a; 3839b; and Menander, 2732a; parody of Euripides, 3273a; pun, use of, 3386a
- Aristotle (384-322 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 223a; 247b *et seq.*, [247]; tutor of Alexander the Great, 114b; interest in association of ideas, 2932a; aesthetic theory of, 39a; Age of Reason, influence on, 1432b; communism, attitude to, 992a; drama, influence on, 1244a, 1245b; economics, influence on, 1314a; entomological classifications, 1438a; and Duns Scotus, 1297b; ethical theory of, 1458b *et seq.*; evolution, theory of, 1480a; geography, contribution to, 1705b; Greek literature, place in, 1848, 1849b; and Heraclitus, 1992b; and literary criticism, 1073a; logic, theory of, 2562a *et seq.*; founder of Lyceum, 2603b; medicine, influence on, 2722a *et seq.*; Mill, J. S., and 2773b; metaphysical theory of, 2745b, 2746a *et seq.*; development of ornithology, 3176b; head of Peripatetic School, 3295b, 3870b; Rhetoric, influence on, 3693a, 3694a; and Sappho, 3834a; and schools, 3870b; theory of shape of earth, 981a, 1299b, and Sophists, 4011b; and Themistocles, 4218b; and Theophrastus, 949a; influences theory of Transubstantiation, 4275b; mentions Troglodytes, 4285b; veterinary science, influence on, 4379a; zoological species supplied by Alexander for, 4572a
- Aristoxenus (Greek writer), 248a
- Arius (d. 336) (Alexandrian theologian), 246b, 892a, 2334a
- Arkwright, Sir Richard (1732-1792) (English inventor), 288b, [235]; industries developed by, 306b, 532b, 1075a, 1494b, 2206b, 3540a, 4049a
- Arlen, Michael (English writer), 288a
- Arletta (mother of William the Conqueror), 4468b
- Arlington (English politician), 677a, 2431a
- Arliss, George (English film actor), 908b
- Arminius (Germanic hero), defeats Romans, 1743b
- Armington, Frank (Canadian artist), 4726b
- Armour, Jean, of Mosagiel, 663a
- Armstrong, the Rt. Hon. Hubert Thomas (b. 1875) (New Zealand politician), 4890a
- Armstrong, Lord William George (1810-1900), English armament manufacturer, 282a
- Arnatus Salvinus (supposed inventor of spectacles), 3155b
- Arnould, Antoine (1591-1661) (French theologian), 2279b, 3280b
- Arnold, Benedict (American general), 1492
- Arnold, Sir Edwin (1832-1904) (English author), 271b
- Arnold, Matthew (1822-1888) (English writer), 271b; [271]; "Balder," poem by, 372a; friend of Clough, 942b; interest in education, 1326b; essays, 1431a; literary criticism, 1073a; philistine, use of term by, 3379b; and poetry, place in, 3452a; and Saintsbury, 3832b; Victorian Age, representative of, 1434b; uncle of Ward, Mrs., 4416a
- Arnold, Mary Augusta: *see* Ward, Mrs. Humphrey
- Arnold, Thomas (1795-1842) (English scholar), 271b; and Hughes, 2086b; Rugby, headmaster of, 3785a
- Arran, James, Earl of, 7b, 1773a, 2274a, 2667a, 2687b
- Arraiga, Manoel (President of Portuguese Republic), 3508a
- Arrian (1st century B.C.) (Greek historian), chronicle of Alexander the Great, 157b
- Arriaces (ruler of Parthia), 3278b *et seq.*
- Artabanus (Persian captain), murderer Xerxes, 452a
- Artaxerxes I (r. 465-425 B.C.) (Persian king), and Burn, 1492a; son of Xerxes, 452a
- Artaxerxes II (405-358 B.C.) (Persian king), fights Cyrus, 1102b; campaign against Artaxerxes, recorded by Xenophon, 157b, 4541a
- Artaxerxes Belegan (ruler of Parthia), 3279a
- Artemio (mythological character), 888b
- Artemis (Greek goddess), 278b, [109]; Amazons build temple for, 146a; identified with Astarte, 298a; friend of Echo, 1311a; quarrel with Iphigenia, 2214b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; quarrel with Niobe, 3048b; and Orestes, 3168b; friend of Orion, 3176a, 3874b; *see also* Diana
- Artevelde, Jacques van (d. 1345) (Flemish leader), 1337b, 1338a
- Arthur, Chester Alan (1830-1886) (President of the U.S.A.), 278a; [273]
- Arthur (leader of the Britons against the Saxons and Wessex), (A.D. 520), 4446a
- Arthur of Brittany, 2319a
- Arthur (legendary King of the Britons), 278a *et seq.*; born in Brittany, 628a; Dumbarton stronghold of, 1275a; Edward III, compared with, 1338a; French literature, influence on, 1635b; and Elaine, 1363b; and Galahad, Sir, 1659b; and Geoffrey of Monmouth, 1428b, 1704b; Glastonbury and Avalon, 1779a; hero-worship, example of, 2003a; and Holy Grail, 2047a; knighthood, institution of, 1684a, 2389a; and Lancelot, 2472a; medieval mythology, place in, 2923b; Monmouthshire, associated with, 2828b; legend of, in Middle Ages, 3097b, 3745b; Round Table legend, 3770a; defends Wales, 4408a
- Arthur, Prince (son of Henry VII), 1985a
- Arthur, Sir George (1784-1854) (Governor of Tasmania), 4626a, [4626a]
- Artybashev, Mikhail (1878-1927) (Russian novelist), 3813b
- Arundel (Archbishop of Canterbury), persecutes Lollards, 2562a
- Arundel, John, defends Pendennis Castle, 1502b
- Arundel, Richard, Earl of, quarrel with Earl of Oxford, 3198b; opposes Richard II, 3712a
- Aryabhatta (Indian mathematician), 120a
- Asbjørnsen (1812-1885) (Norwegian poet), 3086a; 3866a
- Ascham, Roger (1515-1568) (English scholar), 283a; 1391b; English language, influence on, 1427a; and Lady Grey, 1856b
- Asherah (Canaanite goddess), 718b
- Ashley: *see* Shaftesbury, 1st Earl of
- Ashmole, Elias (British scientist), 2695a, 2901b
- Ash'terah (Heathen goddess), 284a
- Ashtoreth (Heathen goddess), 298a, 718b
- Ashurbanipal: *see* Assurbanipal
- Ashurnasirpal (r. 885-860 B.C.), King of Assyria, 297a, [297]
- Aske, Robert (c. 1540) (rebel leader), 3416a; 4551a
- Asnyk, Adam (1830-1897) (Polish poet), 3473b
- Asoka (272-232 B.C.) (Indian ruler), Buddhism, influence on, 642b,

3036a *et seq.*; importance for India, 2152b, 4599a; buildings of, 5034b, [5035]; Indian art, influence on, 5044b  
 Aspasia (wife of Pericles), 290b; 2769a; 3329a  
 Aspidim, Joseph (English inventor), 817a  
 Asquith, Herbert: *see* Oxford and Asquith, Earl of  
 Amelin, Olivier (French Canadian writer), 4779b  
 Asshur (Assyrian deity), in marble relief [3678]  
 Assurbanipal (668-626 B.C.), King of Assyria, 296a *et seq.*; 296b; 3888b  
 Assurnazirpal, King of Assyria, 296b  
 Astarte (Phoenician goddess), 298a, [297]; 3183b  
 Astbury, Mr. Justice, attitude in General Strike, 1700a  
 Aston, F. W. (English scientist), invents spectrograph, 853b  
 Astor, Lady Nancy Langhorne (English politician), 290a, [299]  
 Astrid, Queen of Belgium (d. 1935), 2487a; 4151a  
 Astyages (Median king), 1102b  
 Asur (Assyrian god), 295b  
 Atahualpa (ruler of the Incas), defeated by Pizarro, 3432b  
 Atalanta (Greek mythological character), 207b  
 Athamas (King in Boeotia), and Dardanelles, 1126a  
 Athanasius (bishop of Alexandria), 246b, 2334a  
 Athelstan (895-940, King of England, 308a, 446a; unites Anglo-Saxons, 171b; at Brunanburgh, battle of, 1324a, 4097a; conquers Cornwall, 1037b; dismisses Dunstan, 1279b; builds in Exeter city, 1484b; Kingston, crowned in, 2380a, 4126b; creates mints in Lewes, 2493b; uncle of Louis IV, 2585b; conquers Scilly Islands, 3874a; founds hospital in York, 4552a; conquers Yorkshire, 4552b *et seq.*  
 Athene (Greek goddess), 2784a *et seq.*; [2784]; Arachne changed into spider, 215b; Athenaem, general name for her temples, 308a; Bellerophon given golden bridle, 457a; Bellerophon given Pegasus, 877b; Eris sows discord among goddesses, 1466b; Medusa changed into monster, 2725b; Minerva identified with Athene, 2784a-b; mythology, 1792b, 2023a; Olive sacred to her, 3140a; Orestes seeks sanctuary, 1168b-9a; Palladium stolen from Troy, 1237a; Pandora given artistic knowledge, 1245a; Paris hated by Athene 3263a; Parthenon dedicated to Athene, 3278a; Pegasus and Bellerophon, 3303a; Perseus lent magic mirror by Athene, rewards her with head of Medusa, 3331b; statues at Athens, 309b, 978b, 3046a  
 Athlone, Alexander, 1st Earl of (b. 1874) 810b; and S. Africa, 4974b

Atholl, Duchess of, 810b  
 Athor: *see* Hathor  
 Atkinson, W. E. (Canadian artist), 4727b  
 Atlas, 812a, [312b]; and Hepesides, 2014a; and Orion, 3176a; and Perseus, 3331b; and Pleiades, 307a; and Prometheus, 3557a  
 Atossa, Queen of Persia, 814b  
 Atrash, Pasha El (Sultan of the Druses, 1264b  
 Atreus (Greek mythological character), 3308a  
 Atropes (mythological character), 1509b  
 Attalus (Stoic philosopher), and Seneca, 3905a  
 Attalus (Asiatic ruler), 3328b  
 Atterborn, Per (1790-1855) (Swedish writer), 3866a  
 Attila (d. 453), King of the Huns, 317a; army an undisciplined horde, 263b; Buda named after his brother, 642a; Byzantine Empire pays tribute money to, 674b; defeated by Aëtius, 4359a; Leo I persuades Attila to spare Rome, 2486a, 3751b; statuary of his retreat by Aligardi, 120b  
 Attlee, Clement Richard (English politician), 817a; and Labour Party, 2405a  
 Attout (scientist), 3400b  
 Atum (Egyptian god), 1358b  
 Aubert de Gaspé, Philippe (1786-1871) (Canadian novelist), 4733a  
 Aubrey, John (1626-1697) (English writer), 818a  
 Aubrey, 2nd Earl of Oxford, 3198b  
 Audley, James of (1316-1386) (soldier) 1338a; *facing* [1992]; 3198b  
 Auer, Professor Leopold (musician), and Heifetz, 1903b  
 Augas (Greek mythological character), 318b; and Hercules, 1996b  
 Augusta Victoria (German Empress) and William II, 4475b  
 Augustine, Saint (354-430); born in Africa, 74b; buried in Pavia, 2251b; catechetical treatise, 797a; exegesis, 1484b; historian, 2030b; Jansenism, 2279a; monastic rule adopted by Canons Regular, 3680b; and Dominicans, 1229a; punishment of heretics, 2184a; teaching on millennium, 2774a; witness to early belief in Purgatory, 3589a  
 Augustine, Saint (d. c. 605) (Bishop of Canterbury), 810b, 744b; Bede M.S. relating history of mission [1428]; called Apostle of England, 198b; Church of England founded, 902a; Ember Days introduced into England, 1399b; Ethelbert of Kent receives mission, 1457b, 2363b; Gregory I dispatches mission, 1854a; introduces Roman observance, 4461b; lands at Ramsgate, 3644b; Mellitus made Bp. of London, 1455a; monastery founded at Canterbury, 2816b; Paulinus sent as helper, 3900b; place names of pre-Augustine

origin, 3433b; Psalterium once thought to be Augustine's, 3572a; Rochester Cathedral founded, 3734a  
 Augustus (63 B.C. to A.D. 14) (Roman Emperor), 818a; [319]; Actium, battle of, 25a; Agrippa his friend, 87b; Aquitaine extended, 212a; Augsburg on site of one of Augustine's colonies, 1736b; August fixed and named after, 3100a; brother of Octavia, 3125b; Brutus defeated at Philippi, 635b; 3377a; Caesar founder of Empire, 688b; Carthage rebuilt, 783b; Christ born during his reign, 2303b; Egypt conquered, 1358; forum building, 1598b; Galatia made a province, 1661a; Gaul made integral part of Roman Empire, 1609b; German resistance, 1743b; Imperator and Emperor, 2031b, 2137a; patronage of library movement, 2499a; Philippi, battle of, 3377a; Praetorian Guard made a standing army, 3526a; relations with Antony, 192b; Cicero, 908b; Cleopatra, 932b; Horace, 2446b; Lepidus, 2488b; Livy, 2542b; Maecenas, 2620a; Ovid, 3194b; Phaedrus, 3366b; Varro, 4364a; Vergil, 4374b; relationship to Claudius, 929a; Tiberius, 4230b; Republicanism ostensible form of government, 3689a; Roman history and Augustus, 3750b *et seq.*; Samaria given to Herod the Great, 3231b; Senate reduced in numbers, 39043; temple of Jupiter built, 753b; tomb built on Campus Martius, 718a; triumphate, 4285b  
 Augustus III (1733-63), King of Poland, 802a  
 Aulus Plautius (Roman soldier), 618a; 3200b  
 Aurelian, Lucius Domitius (212-275) (Roman Emperor), 820b *et seq.*; and Longinus, 2577b, wall built by, 3752b  
 Aurelius, Marcus (A.D. 121-180) (Roman Emperor), 821a; and Galen, 1661a; and Pausanias, 3291a; and Roman Empire, 3751a; and Stoicism, 4089b  
 Aurora (Greek mythological character), 1967b  
 Aurungzebe (1659-1707) (Mogul Emperor), 5048a, 2154a, 4602b  
 Ausonius (Roman writer), 2447a  
 Austen, Jane (1775-1817) (English novelist), 821a *et seq.*; [321]; and the novel, 1434a, 3098b  
 Austin, Alfred (1835-1913) (English poet laureate), 823a; [322]; 601a; 3451b  
 Austin, Father John (Irish Jesuit priest), 4869a  
 Austin, John (1790-1859) (English jurist), 2339a  
 Austin, Saint: *see* Augustine, Saint  
 Avebury, Sir John Lubbock (1834-1913) (English scientist and politician), 85b; 848b  
 Avory, Sir Horace (English judge), [2331]  
 Avvakum (Russian priest), 3812b  
 Ayala (President of Paraguay) 3258b

Aygers, Felicite (French Canadian novelist), 4779b  
 Aylmer, Matthew Whitworth Aylmer, Baron (1775-1850) (British soldier), 4733b

Aymer de Valence (English Earl), 1336b  
 Ayolas, de (Spanish navigator), 3258a  
 Ayres, Agnes (film actress), 908b

Azazel (old Testament figure), 3866b  
 Azir, Abdul, 4404b  
 Aznar (Spanish politician), 4037b

## B

BAAL (heathen god), 355a; described in Apocrypha, 197b; Babylon, temple in, 356b; Beelzebub, identified with, 442b; Canaanites, god of the, 718b; Josiah destroys images of, 2328b; Phoenician religion, place in, 3388b

Babeuf, G. (1760-1797) (French political thinker), 3997b

Babur (Mogul adventurer) (16th century), 4602a

Bacchus (Roman god), 350a; [359]; and Ariadne, 246b; identified with Dionysus, 1198a; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; Mysteries of, 2920b; *see also* Dionysus

Bacchylides (Greek poet), 388a

Baccio della Porta: *see* Bartolomeo

Bach, Ambrusius (German musician), 359b

Bach, Johann Christoph (German musician), 359b

Bach, Johann Sebastian (1685-1750) (German composer), 359b, [359], [360]; Cantatas of, 744b; chamber music, concertos for, 832b; Chopin, influence on, 891a; and choros, development of, 892a; concertos of, 998a; and Dolmetsch, 1227b; Fantasia of, 1504b; Franck, C., influence on, 1622a; fugue, use of, 1649b; harpsichord, use of, 1924b; revived by Mendelssohn, 2732a *et seq.*; music, place in, 2912a *et seq.*; 2915a; obbligato, examples for, 3117a; oboe, use of, 3119a; oratorios of, 3160a; develops orchestra, 3161a; organ, use of, 3172a; opera, influence on, 3149; Passion of St. Matthew, 2093b *et seq.*, [2903], [2904]; piano, use of, 3410b; preludes of, 3533b; suites of, 4116b; trumpets, use of, 4289a; viol, sonatas for, 4392b; violin, use of, 1125b

Bach (polar explorer), 3464a

Bach, Sir George (1796-1878) (English naval officer), 4733b, 4734a

Bacon, Francis (1561-1626) (English philosopher), 881b *et seq.*, [361]; autograph [347]; Elizabethan literature, place in, 1391a, 1430b; essays, 1451a; Indian Law, influence on, 5087a; logic, 2563b *et seq.*; rationalism, representative of, 3649a; Parliament, impeachment by, 2276a; Shakespeare-Bacon controversy, 3930b; Twickenham Park House owned by, 4315b; Verulam, Lord, created, 4377b

Bacon, Roger (1214-1294) (English philosopher), 882a, [362]; Ballistics, influence on, 378a, 1874b; Order of Friars, member of, 1979b; supposed inventor of spectacles, 4043a

Baden-Powell, Agnes (leader of girl guides), 1761b

Baden-Powell, Baron Robert Stephenson Smyth, 385a *et seq.*, [365]; girl guides, 1761a *et seq.*; scout movement, 3884a *et seq.*, 5068b

Badoglio, Pietro (b. 1871) (Italian general), 387a; Italian-Ethiopian war, rôle in, 2246a *et seq.*; 2248b, 2249b

Baeda, Saint (British historian), 619a

Baedeker, Karl (1801-1859) (German publisher), 387a

Baekeland, Dr. L. H. (chemist), 369a, 3400b

Baeyer, Adolf von (1835-1917) (German chemist), 1290a

Baffin, William (1584-1622) (English navigator), Baffin Bay, discovery of, 367a; Ellesmere Land, discovery of, 1395b; attempt to find N.-West Passage, 3078b, 3464a

Bagehot, Walter, on duties of a king, 1730a

Bagnall, Sir Henry (1356-1398), 4321b

Balogh, Sir Charles, Bart. (1781-1843) (British statesman), 4734a

Bailey, Sir Abe (b. 1864) (S. African mine owner), 4948a *et seq.*, [4948]

Bailey, Lady (British aviator), 54b

Bailey, Nathan (English lexicographer), dictionary, 1191a

Bailey, Philip James (1816-1902) (English writer), 888b

Baillarge, François (1759-1830) (Canadian architect), 4722a

Baillarge, Thomas (Canadian architect), 4722a *et seq.*

Baillie (Scottish general), 2846a

Baillie, Joanna (1762-1851) (Scottish dramatist), 3876a

Bailly, Charles, involved in *Ridolfi* plot, 3720a

Baird, John L. (b. 1888) (English inventor), 389a; invents television, 2207, 4191b *et seq.*

Baker, Sir Herbert (b. 1862) (British architect), 1151a, [4945], 4948b, 5042a

Bakewell, Robert (1725-1795) (English agriculturist), 79b, 85a, 804b

Bakat (Russian painter), 3774

Balakirev (Russian composer), 2887b

Bala-Rama (Indian deity), 2333a

Balaam (soothsayer), 369a

Balak, King of Moab, 369b

Baldi (inventor), 1158a

Balbo, Italo (b. 1896) (Italian aviator), 371b

Balboa, Vasco de (1475-1517) (Spanish explorer), 371b; discovers Pacific, 3122b, 3432a, 4022a

Balchen (Antarctic explorer), 3466a

Balder (Norse god), 372a; killed by Loki, 2562a; in Norse mythology [2921b]; 2922b

Baldwin, Count of Flanders (1171-1205); and Belgium, 448b

appointed by Charles the Bald, 1554b; fourth crusade, leader of, 675a, 1083a

Baldwin, Count of Hainault (b. 1930), 2487a

Baldwin the Leper, King of Jerusalem, 3833a

Baldwin, Robert (1804-1858) (Canadian statesman), 4734a, 4829b

Baldwin, Stanley, Earl of Bewdley (b. 1867) (British Prime Minister), 372a *et seq.*, [372], [3475];

appoints Brentford to office, 585b; appoints Chamberlain Foreign Secretary, 829a; appoints Churchill Chancellor of the Exchequer, 1015a; opposes marriage of Edward VIII, 4485b;

General Strike, 1700a; Locarno conference [2554]; Macdonald, succeeded by, 1015a, 2610a;

leader of National Government, 613b, 955b, 1014a, 2941a *et seq.*;

loses support of Oxford, Lord, 3198a

Balen, Hendrik van, 4362a

Balle (Irish composer), 4870b

Balfour, Arthur James, 1st Earl (1848-1930) (British statesman), 372a *et seq.*; [373]; Carson,

relation to, 781b; appoints Chamberlain, A. to office, 829a;

Chamberlain, J., deserted by, 828b, 829a; Home Rule, partial introduction of, 2050b; 2457a

*et seq.*; tariff reform, attitude to, 2457a *et seq.*

Balfour, Robert Louis: *see* Steven

son, R. L.

Baloh, Edward (d. 1363), 374b, 1337b

Baliol, John de (1249-1315), King of Scotland, 374a *et seq.*; husband

of Lady Devorguilla, 1275b;

2328b; Edward I, struggle with, 582b, 1237b, 1335a *et seq.*, 1337b,

2664a, 3882a

Baliol, Sir John de (founder of Baliol College), 1275b, 2328b

Bali, Captain Albert (English air-fighter in World War), 4533a

Bali, John (English reformer), 3712b

Ballantyne (Scottish doctor), 2701b

Balleney (Polar explorer), 3465b

Balmaceda (Chilian president), 877a

Baltimore, Lord George (1580?-1632), 4345b

Balzac, Honoré de (1799-1850) (French novelist), 382a, [382] *et seq.*; French literature, influence on, 1636b, 3099a

Bana (Indian writer), 5080b

Bandello, Matteo (1480-1561) (Italian writer), 3097b

- Bandot, Jean (French inventor), 4185a
- Bane, Donald (Scottish king), 1321a
- Banerji, R. D. (Indian archaeologist) 5033b
- Banerji, Dr. Sir Gurudas (1844-1918) (Indian scholar), 5050b
- Banerji, Sir Syendra Nath (1848-1925) (Indian political leader), 5050b, *et seq.*
- Bang, Herman (1858-1912) (Danish writer), 11612a
- Bang, Jacob E. (British designer), [1775], [1776]
- Banks, Sir Joseph (1743-1820) (English scientist), 4614b, 4739a
- Banks, General (American soldier), 2265b
- Bannerman, Major Sir Alexander (British officer), 3774a
- Banting, Frederick Grant (b. 1891) (Canadian scientist), 394b, discovers insulin, 2193a
- Bantock, Sir Granville (b. 1868) (English composer), 397b
- Barabbas (New Testament character), 390b
- Barak (Biblical character), and Deborah, 1140a; and Esdraelon, 1448b
- Barbarelli, Giorgio: *see* Giorgione
- Barbaro, Daniello (scientist), 3399b
- Barbarossa, 397a, 4351a; *see also* Frederick I of Germany
- Barbauld, Anna Letitia (1743-1825) (English poetess), 397b
- Barbeau, Marius (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Barber, Mrs. M. E. (S. African poet), 4983b
- Barbo, Pietro: *see* Paul II
- Barbour, John (1316?-1395) (Scottish poet), 399a; place in literature of Scotland, 3876a
- Barclays (English banking firm), 389a
- Bardi, Donato di Betto: *see* Donatello
- Barebones, Praise-God (member of Cromwell's "Little Parliament"), 399b
- Barents, rediscovers Spitsbergen, 3464a
- Barham, Richard Harris (1788-1845), English author, 390b
- Baring brothers (English banking firm), 389a
- Baring, the Hon. Maurice (English writer), 390b, [400a]
- Barker, Dr. (English scientist), invents Barker's mill, 400b
- Barnabas (Apostle), 402b, 198b, 3832a, 3288b, 3289b
- Barnard, the Rt. Hon. William Edward (New Zealand politician), 492b
- Barnardo, Thomas John (1845-1905), British philanthropist, 463a
- Barnato, Barney (1852-1897) (S. African financier), 4951a *et seq.*
- Barnato, Henry (S. African financier), 4951b
- Barnett, Barney: *see* Barnato, Barney
- Barnes, William (1801-1886) (English poet), 403a
- Barnesley, J. M. (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Barnum, Phineas Taylor (1810-1891) (American showman), 463b
- Baroda, Gaekwar of: *see* Gaekwar
- Baroinbe, Brian (Irish leader), 2224a
- Barozzi, Giacomo: *see* Vignola
- Barry, Allan (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Barras, Paul François, Comte de (1775-1829) (French statesman), 408a; Josephine, relations with, 2328a; supports Napoleon, 2931b *et seq.*
- Barres, Maurice (1862-1923) (French writer), 1636b
- Barrett, George (Irish artist), 4651a
- Barrie, Sir James Matthew (Scottish writer) (1860-1937), 408b; [406]; place in literature of Scotland, 3876a
- Barry, James (Irish artist), 4651a
- Barrymore, John (film actor), 910b
- Barrymore, Lionel (film actor), 908b
- Bartholdi, Frédéric, A. (1834-1904) (French sculptor), designs statue of liberty, 2498b
- Bartholomew, Apostle, 198b
- Barthou, Louis (d. 1934) (French foreign secretary), assassinated, 1619a
- Bartolommeo, Fra (1475-1517) (Italian painter), 408a *et seq.*; a drawing by [1552a]; a member of the Order of Preachers, 1229a; Raphael, influence on, 3646a
- Barton, Sir Edmund (1849-1920) (Federal Prime Minister of Australia), 4631a; 4640a
- Basil, Saint (331-379), liturgy of, 3181b; monasticism, influence on, 2416a, 3680a
- Bass, George (1763-1803) (English explorer), 4631a *et seq.*; 4644a; 4650a
- Bassermann, Ernst (1854-1917) (German Liberal), supports Stresemann, 4090b
- Bastable, Professor, views on taxation, 4177b
- Bartók, Béla (b. 1881) (Hungarian composer), 408a; 1921b
- Barton, Sir Andrew (Scottish captain), 2273b
- Barton, Dr. (inventor), 1201a
- Baruch (Hebrew prophet), 197b
- Bastet (Egyptian deity), 1358b
- Bates (British sculptor), Pandors, sculpture of [3245]
- Bates, Thomas (English agriculturist), 804b, 807b
- Bateson, William (scientist), 1997b
- Bath, William Pulteney, Earl of (1684-1764) (English statesman), 418a
- Bathsheba (mother of Solomon), 417b
- Bathsheba (Old Testament character), 1131a; 4004b
- Battenberg Alexander, Prince of, 2586b
- Battenberg, Henry Maurice, Prince of (1858-1896), 2886b
- Battenberg, Louis Alexander, Prince of (British admiral), 2886b; co-operation with Churchill, 901b
- Batley (Superintendent), 1531a
- Baucis (mythological character), 418a *et seq.*
- Baudelaire, Charles (1821-1867), (French poet), 3412b, 3451a
- Baz, Arnold Edward Trevor (English composer), 408a
- Baxter, Richard (1615-1691) (English divine), 408b
- Bayard, H. (scientist), 3400a
- Bayard, Pierre du Ferrail (1406-1524) (French knight), 420b
- Bayazeth (Turkish Sultan), defeated by Tamerlane (1402), 4239a
- Bayes, Walter (English painter), 3226b
- Bayle, Pierre (1647-1706) (French philosopher), author of encyclopedia, 1408b
- Baynton, Barbara (Australian writer), 4663b
- Bayre (1795-1875) (French sculptor), 3892a
- Bazaine, Achille (1811-1883) (French marshal), 1622b, 1663a
- Beacock, Sir Barnes (British jurist), 5038a
- Beaconsfield, Lord: *see* Disraeli, B.
- Beaglehole, J. C. (New Zealand poet), 4890b
- Bean, C. A. (Australian writer), 4663b
- Bean, Charles E. Woodrow (Australian historian), 4631b
- Beardsley, Aubrey (1872-1898) (English artist), 3216a
- Beairsted, Lord (1853-1927) (English industrialist), 426a
- Beaton, David (1494-1546) Cardinal (Scottish prelate and statesman), chief adviser of Mary of Guise, 2657a *et seq.*; discourages friendly relations between James V and Henry VIII, 2274b; condemns Wishart, 2391b
- Beatrice and Dante, 1123a *et seq.*; 2247a
- Beattie, James (1735-1803) (English writer), 428b
- Beatty, Sir David (1871-1936) (British Admiral), 429b *et seq.*; [426]; World War, rôle in, 2296a, 4528a *et seq.*
- Beauchamp (Maitre de Ballet), 377b
- Beauchamp, Richard, de (1382-1399), Earl of Warwick, Coat of Arms of [Jacqu] 19921; trains Henry VI, 1982b
- Beauchamp, William de (d. 1260), Baron of Bedford, 433a; 4420a
- Beauchamp, Viscount: *see* Seymour, Edward
- Beaufort, Edmund (d. 1455), Duke of Somerset, supports Henry VI, 1983a *et seq.*; made Duke of Somerset, 4010a
- Beaufort, 5th Duke of, 3626b, 4102a
- Beaufort, Sir Francis (1774-1857) (Rear-Admiral), invents wind scale, 4484b
- Beaufort, Henry (d. 1447), Cardinal Bishop of Winchester, 1785b; 4010a
- Beaufort, Henry (d. 1463), 2nd Duke of Somerset, 4010a
- Beaufort, John (d. 1410), Marquess of Somerset, 4010a
- Beaufort, John (d. 1444), 3rd Earl of Somerset, 4010a
- Beaufort, Joan (wife of James I of Scotland), 2271b, 2272a, 4973a
- Beaufort, Lady Margaret (1443-1509) (ancestress of Henry VII), 427a, 3761a; marries Edmund Tudor, 3718a; portrait of, 3222a; Richard III, relations with, 3716a; 4293a; and Somerset, 4010a
- Beaumont, Alexandre de (1760-1794), Viscount, 2327b

- Beauharnais, Charles de la Boische, Marquis de (1670-1749) (French statesman), 4739a, 4780a
- Beauharnais, Eugène de (1781-1824), 2328a; 2705b
- Beauharnais, Hortense de (1783-1837), 2328a; 2935a
- Beauharnais, Josephine: *see* Josephine, Empress
- Beauharnais, Josephine (wife of Oscar I of Sweden), 3183b
- Beaumarchais, Pierre (1732-1799), (French dramatist), creator of Figaro, 1528b; French literature, rôle in, 1636b
- Beaumont, Francis (1584-1616), (English dramatist), 427b; drama, influence on, 248a, 1430a, 4267a; and Purcell, 3588b; and Shelton, 3928a
- Beaumont, Sir George (1753-1827), 1016a
- Beaumont, Huntington (1561-1621) (English engineer), 3628a
- Beaumont, John (fl. 1550), created Viscount by Henry VI, 3302b, 4395b
- Beaumont, Robert de (1104-1168), created Earl of Leinster 2473a; Hugh Bigod his ally against the king 4112a
- Beaverbrook, 1st Baron (b. 1878) (English newspaper magnate) 429b *et seq.*
- Bebel, August (1840-1913) (German socialist), 430a
- Bechtejew (Russian painter), 3225b
- Becke, George Lewis (Australian writer), 4663b
- Becket, Thomas à (1118-1170), (Archbishop of Canterbury), 480b, [430]; Canterbury, shrine of, 744b, 834b, 2360a, 3416a, 3416b; Henry II, quarrel with, 1976b *et seq.*; 2430b; Northampton, tried in, 3066a
- Beckford, William (1759-1844) (English writer), 481a
- Bequerel, Henry (1852-1908), (French scientist) and atom, structure of, 3408a; discovers radioactivity, 853a, 3622a; 3623a
- Beddoes, Thomas Lovell (1803-1849) (English poet), 432a
- Bede (672-735) (Saxon historian), 432b; translated by Alfred the Great, 120a; records destruction of Ilchester, 1561b; records life of Caedmon, 682a; refers to Cambridge, 705b; tomb of Bede in Durham, 1286a; scarcity of information about East Anglia, 1304b; English language, influence on, 1424b, 1427b; translates Gospels, 477a; manuscript of History of England [1428]; homilies of, 2051b; Jarrow, monastery in [1284], 1285b; information on London, 2566b *et seq.*; Sunderland, born in, 4121b
- Bedford, John, Duke of: *see* John of Lancaster
- Bedford, John, 6th Duke of: *see* Russell, John
- Beelze, William Charles (b. 1877) (American biologist), 441a
- Beecham, Sir Thomas (b. 1879) (English conductor, 448a; [442]; 2131b
- Beerbohm, Max (b. 1872) (English writer and caricaturist), 448a; 3273a
- Beery, Wallace (film actor), 908b *et seq.*
- Beets, Nicolaas (1814-1903) (Dutch writer), 2996a
- Beethoven, Ludwig van (1770-1827) (German composer), 443b *et seq.* [444]; Bach, influenced by, 360a; Bonn, born in, 1736b; influences Brahms, 568a; chamber music, influence on, 830b; and Cherubini, 861a, 3149b; and Dvorak, 2288a; and harmony, 1921b; and Haydn, 1943a; intermezzos of, 2202a; music, place in, 2913b; opera, style of, 3150a; oratorio of, 3160a; and orchestra, 3161a; piano, use of, 3410b; Quartets of, 3607a; Scherzo, 3688b; symphony, 4157a; syncopation, use of, 4157b; violins, use of, 2192b
- Begg, Alexander (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Behaim, Martin (1459-1506) (medieval geographer), map of the world [1706]
- Behn, Aphra (1640-1689) (English writer), 448a
- Behring, Emil von (1854-1917) (German physician), 1198b
- Beit, Sir Alfred (1853-1906) (S. African financier), 4951b, 4994b, 5008a, 5019b
- Beit, Sir Otto (1865-1930) (S. African financier), 4951b *et seq.*
- Bek, Anthony (1279-1343) (bishop), 1334a
- Bek, Thomas (d. 1293) (bishop), 1334a
- Bel: *see* Baal
- Belcher, Sir E. (ship-owner), 3078b
- Belin E. (scientist), 3400b
- Belisarius (505-563) (East Roman general), conquers Carthage, 784a, 4361b; general of Justinian, 2341a; conquers Sicily, 3955a
- Belknap (American secretary of War), 4349b
- Bell, Alexander Graham (1847-1922) (Scottish inventor), 458b; Industrial Revolution, influence on, 2171a; telephone, invention of, 4187b *et seq.*
- Bell, Andrew (1753-1832) (English educationist), 1326a
- Bell, Sir Charles (1774-1842) (British scientist), 3409a
- Bell, Col. Hon. George John (b. 1872) (Australian politician), 4631b
- Bell, Patrick (1799-1869) (agriculturist), 83b; invents reaping machine, 3656b
- Bell, Richard (Labour politician), 2404a
- Bell-Smith, John (English portrait painter), 4725a
- Bellarmino, Robert, Cardinal (1542-1621) (theologian), and Catholicism, 797b; and Jesuits, 2302b
- Bellême, Robert of (fl. 1098), 3045a
- Bellerophon (mythological Greek hero), 487a; [457]; kills Chimæra, [877], 3303b; Corinth, home of, 1030b
- Beilingshausen, Fab. Gottl. (1778-1832) (Russian admiral), part in Polar exploration, 3465a; visits South Sandwich Islands, 4028a
- Bellini, Gentile (1426-1507) (Italian painter), 3217a
- Bellini, Giovanni (1430 or 1431-1516) (Venetian painter), 457a; [457b]; Cherub, picture of [861]; Doge Loredano, picture of, [3219]; painting, influence on, 3134b, 3217a; Titian a pupil, 4241b
- Bellman, (Swedish poet) 4140a
- Belloe, Hilda (b. 1870) (English writer), 468a
- Belshazzar, King of Babylon, 458a; and Chaldaea, 827b; and Daniel, 1122a
- Belus, King of Tyre, 1191b
- Belzoni, Giovanni B. (1778-1823), (Egyptologist), 3910b
- Bémont, G. (French scientist), 3623a
- Benedict I, Pope (held office 574-578), 459a; 1854a
- Benedict VIII, Pope (held office 1012-1024), 459a; 1866b; 2320a
- Benedict IX Pope (d. 1056), 459a
- Benedict X, Anti-Pope (from 1058-1059), 1923a; 4470a
- Benedict XI, Pope (from 1303-1304), 3375a
- Benedict XIII, Anti-Pope (from 1394-1424), 2032b; deposed at council of Pisa, 3424b
- Benedict XIV Pope (1675-1758), 459a; 978a
- Benedict XV Pope (1854-1922), 459a; codifies Canon Law, 7444; and Pius XI, 3431b
- Benedict, Saint (founder of Benedictine Order), 459b; monasticism, influence on, 918a, 2816a, 3680a
- Benes, Edvard (b. 1884) (Czech politician), 459b; Czechoslovakia, importance for, 1105a; Locarno conference, [2554]; collaborator of Masaryk, 2693a
- Benjamin (Old Testament character), 480b; and Joseph, 2327b; and Rachel, 3620b
- Bennett, Enid (film actress), 909b
- Bennett, Enoch Arnold (1867-1931) (English novelist and playwright), 480b *et seq.*; [460], 3099b; 4984a
- Bennett, Gordon (American sportsman), sounds balloon races, 1807b; introduces polo into America, 3479a
- Bennett, John (fl. 1600) (composer), 3160a
- Bennett, Richard Bedford (b. 1870) (Canadian statesman), 481a; 732a
- Bennett, Thomas W. Westropp (Irish agriculturist), 484a
- Benois, (painter for ballet), 378a
- Benoist, M. Pierre (French writer), 1636b
- Benson, Edward Frederick (b. 1867) (English novelist), 481a
- Benson, Nathaniel (Canadian poet), 4778a
- Bentham, Jeremy (1748-1832) (English philosopher), 481a; Hedonism, theory of, 1962b; Owen R., influence on, 3195a; Utilitarianism, theory of, 4356a
- Benlinc, Hans Wm. (1649-1709), Earl of Portland, 3500b



- Bentinck, Lord William (1774-1839) (Governor-General of India), 461a; India, reforms in, 3500b, 4299b, 4604b; persuades Ferdinand of Naples to grant constitution, 2031a
- Bentley, Richard (1662-1742) (English scholar), 461a *et seq.*
- Beowulf (Anglo-Saxon hero), 462a; Beowulf, manuscript of (1427); English language, influence on, 1424b; hero-worship, example of, 4003a
- Berchta (Norse mythological figure), 897b
- Berengar (claimant to throne of Lombardy), 3191a
- Berengaria (princess of Navarre), marries Richard I, 3711a
- Berenguer (general), 4037b
- Beresford, Lord Charles Wm. de la Poer (1846-1910) (British admiral), 462a, 462
- Berger, C. (Dutch sportsman), 4056
- Bergson, Henri Louis (b. 1859) (French philosopher), 462b *et seq.* [462]
- Bering, Vitus (1680-1741) (Danish navigator), 463a, 463
- Berkeley, George (1685-1753) (Irish philosopher), 463a *et seq.*; metaphysics, 2746b *et seq.*; Twickenham House Park, owned by, 4315b
- Berkeley (scientist), 3400b
- Berliner (inventor), 1966b; 4016a
- Beringhieri (geographer), edition of Ptolemy's work, 1705
- Berlinguet, L. T. (Canadian architect), 4722b
- Berlioz, Hector (1803-1869) (French composer), 468b *et seq.*; [468]; Debussy, in relation to, 1141b; Liszt, influenced by, 2532b; opera, works of, 3149b; orchestra, works of, 3161a; Schumann, in relation to, 3873b
- Bermudez, Juan (Spanish explorer), 469a
- Bernadotte, Charles (1763-1844) (French marshal), becomes Charles XIV of Sweden, 3183b, 4144b; *see also* Charles XIV
- Bernard (nephew of Louis I), 2585b
- Bernard, Duke of Saxe-Weimar, battle of Lützen, 2602b
- Bernard of Clairvaux, Saint (1091-1153) (medieval theologian), 468b *et seq.*, enters order of Cistercians, 918b; crusade, influence on, 1083a, 2032a; supports Innocent III, 2182a; Irish Church, influence on, 4876a; mysticism, place in, 2921a
- Berners, John Bouchier, Lord (1467-1533) (English translator), 470a
- Bernham (bishop of St. Andrews), 2382b
- Bernhardi, Friedrich Von (1849-1930) (German soldier), 470a
- Bernhardt, Prince of Lippe Detmold (son-in-law of Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands), 4467b
- Bernhardt, Rosine, known as Sarah (1845-1923) (French actress), 470a; 1237b, 4467a
- Bernhardt, Sarah: *see* Bernhardt, Rosine
- Bernheim (scientist), develops hypothesis, 2117a
- Bernini, Lorenzo (1598-1680) (Italian artist); architecture, place in, 120b; Epstein, influence on, 1444b; Fontana del Moro [2255]; Pluto [3446]; sculpture of [1891], 3892a
- Bernoulli, Johann (1667-1748) (Dutch mathematician), 121a
- Perquien, L. van (diamond cutter), 1185b
- Berosus (c. 300 B.C.) (Chaldean astronomer) constructs sundial, 4122a
- Berry, Sir James Gomer (English newspaper owner), 718a
- Berry, Sir Graham (1822-1904) (Australian statesman), 4631b *et seq.*
- Bertha, Queen of Kent, 1457b
- Bertha of Brittany, marries Alan the Black, 3718a
- Berthel (French politician), Locarno conference [2554]
- Berthier, Louis A. (1753-1815) (French Marshal), 2935a
- Berthon, George Theodore (1806-1892) (Canadian portrait painter), 4739a
- Bertillon, Alphonse (1821-1883) (French doctor and statistician), 470a
- Bertoldo (Italian sculptor), 2759a
- Berwick, James Fitzjames, Duke of (1670-1734), 470b; 1718b, 2674a, 4103b
- Besant, Annie (1847-1933) (English theosophist, 478a; Fabian Society, member of, 3998a; Krishnamurti, pupil of, 3083a; Theosophical Society, president of, 4219b
- Besant, Sir Walter (1836-1901) (English novelist), 478b
- Bess of Hardwick, 3004b
- Bessborough, Vere Brabazon Ponsonby, 9th Earl of (b. 1880), (Governor-General of Canada), 4789a; [4739]
- Bessel, Friedrich W. (1784-1846) (German astronomer), 4070a
- Bessemer, Sir Henry (1813-1898) (English inventor), 474a; steel, production of, 2170a *et seq.*, 2207, 2250b, *et seq.*
- Best, Eladon (New Zealand scholar), 4890b
- Bestuzhev (minister of Elizabeth of Russia), 1395a
- Bethlem, Stephen, Count (b. 1874) (Hungarian statesman), 474b
- Bethmann-Hollweg, Theobald Theodor von (1856-1921) (German chancellor), 474b; 4473a
- Bethuel (Biblical character), 2317a
- Bewick, Robert Elliot (1788-1849) (English wood engraver), 2134b
- Beyers (S. African soldier), 4976b; 5013a
- Bez, Theodore de (1519-1605) (French reformer) [366]
- Bhagabhadra, King of Vidisa, 5037a
- Bhandarkar, Dr. Sir Ramakrishna Gopal (1837-1916) (Sanskrit scholar), 5055a *et seq.*
- Bharavi (Indian poet), 5089a
- Bhartrihari (Indian poet), 5089a *et seq.*
- Bhaskara Acarya (Indian mathematician), 121a
- Bhattacharyya (Indian dramatist), 5089b
- Bhavabhuti (Indian dramatist), 5089b
- Bialik, Chaim Nachman (1872-1933) (Jewish poet), 1960a
- Bianca of Milan, marries Maximilian, 2705a
- Bias (Greek philosopher), one of the seven wise men, 3912a
- Bibars, Sultan of Egypt, 1334a
- Bibaud, Michel (1782-1857) (French-Canadian poet), 4779a
- Bulwer-Lytton, Edward Robert, Earl (1831-1891) (English writer), 664b
- Biddle, John (1615-1662) (English theologian), 479b
- Biela, William (1782-1856) (Austrian astronomer), discovers comet, 985a
- Bienville, Jean Baptiste le Moyne (1680-1768) (soldier), 4739a; 4780a
- Bifen, Sir Rowland (agriculturist), 84b
- Bigod, Hugh (d. 1177), created Earl of Norfolk, 3056b; 4112a
- Bigod, Robert (Norman lord), 3088b
- Bigod, Roger (1245-1306) (English noble), 1335b; 3056b
- Bikaner, Maharajah of: *see* Ganga Singhjee
- Bildad (Biblical character), 2316a
- Bikerdijk, Willem (1756-1831) (Dutch writer), 2996a
- Bilhana (Indian poet), 5089b
- Bion (Greek poet), 1849b
- Biondi, Ernesto (sculptor), [3860]
- Birdwood, Sir William Riddell (b. 1865) (field marshal), 4877b; 195b; 4632a
- Birger Jarl (c. 1255) (Swedish noble), 4088a
- Birgitta: *see* Bridget, Saint
- Birinus, Saint, 902a
- Birkenhead, Frederick Edwin Smith, Earl of (1872-1930) (English politician), 489a
- Birrell, Augustine (1850-1933) (English politician), 489b
- Biscoe (Polar explorer), 182a; 3465b
- Bisban Das (Indian artist), 5047a
- Bishop, Captain (British air fighter in World War, 4533a
- Bismarck-Schönhausen, Otto, Prince (1815-1898) (German statesman, 482a *et seq.* [502]; Austria, conflict with, 343a, 1621a *et seq.*, 2045b; colonial policy of, 1741b; Democracy, attitude to, 1154a; disliked by Edward VII, 1343b; Germany, unification of, 852b, 1475a, 1746b, 3570b; Mommagen, in opposition, 882a; Napoleon III, defeat of, 1622a *et seq.*; Victoria, Empress, quarrel with, 4386a; William II gives him diamond, 4475a; World War, influence on, 4517a
- Bizat, Georges (1838-1875) (French composer), 864a, [504]; praises Chacinas, 851b; *see* Mérimée's novel, 2739a; opera, in-  
on, 3149b



- Bjarni (Norseman explorer), 148b; 3062b
- Björnson, Björnstjerne (1832-1910) (Norwegian writer), 804a *et seq.*, [504b]; influence on Scandinavian literature, 1250b, 3086a, 3866a
- Black, Stephen (S. African dramatist), 4984a
- Blackett (engineer), 3628b
- Blackmore, Richard Doddridge (1825-1900) (English novelist), 807b
- Blackmore, Sir Richard (d. 1729) (English writer), 807b
- Blackstone, Sir William (1723-1780) (English judge), 808b *et seq.*, [509]; 2707a
- Blackwell, Carlyle (film actor), 909b
- Blackwood, Frederick Temple: *see* Dufferin and Ava, Marquess of
- Blair, Robert (1699-1746) (Scottish minister), 808a
- Blake, Edward (1833-1912) (Canadian lawyer), 809a; 4739a, 4765a
- Blake, Robert (1509-1653) (British Admiral), 809b; part in Dutch wars, 1287b; 3819a
- Blake, William (1757-1827) (English poet), 809b *et seq.*; [509] an 18th century poet, 1433b; influence on illustration, 1234b; influence on painting, 323a
- Blake, W. H. (Canadian writer), 4778b
- Blakeley, Arthur (b. 1886) (Australian statesman), 4632a
- Blanc, Louis (1811-1882) (French historian), 2590b; 3997b *et seq.*
- Blanchard, François (1753-1809) (French scientist), 379a
- Blanche of Castile (1188-1252) (mother of Louis IX), 2585b
- Blanche (heiress), marries John of Gaunt, 1339b; 2426b
- Blanchmaines, Robert, 3rd Earl of Leicester, 2473a
- Blanqui, Louis-Auguste (1805-1881), 2168b
- Blattner, Louis, 4016a
- Blavatsky, Helena (1831-1891) (Russian theosophist), 811a; founds Theosophical Society, 4210b
- Blazland, Gregory (1778-1853) (Australian industrialist), 4632a *et seq.*
- Blazland, John (Australian pioneer cattle-raiser), 4632a *et seq.*
- Bleda, King of the Huns, 317a
- Blériot, Louis (French aviator), 48b *et seq.*
- Bligh, William (1754-1817) (English sailor), importance for Australia, 4632b *et seq.*; and Blazland, John, 4632b; 4684a; and Flinders, M., 4644a; rôle in mutiny, 3426b
- Blind Harry: *see* Harry the Minstrel
- Bliss, Arthur (b. 1891) (English composer), 815a
- Buck, Adrian (Dutch explorer), 3027a
- Blöin, Stephen of, 3036b; 4080b
- Blomberg, Barbara (mother of Don John of Austria), 2327a
- Blondel (minstrel), 816a; accompanies Richard I, 3717b
- Blood, Sir Bindon (British soldier), 2808a
- Blount, Charles (1654-1693) (English deist), 1147b
- Blount, Mountjoy (c. 1597-1666) (English politician), 2887a
- Blücher, Gebhard, Prince of Wahlstadt (1742-1819) (Prussian general), 800a *et seq.*; and Frederick William III, 1627b; and Harding, 1917a; Rauch, sculpture by, 3651a; Waterloo, battle of, 2934b, 4430b; 4442b
- Blum, Léon (French premier), 3288b; 1113a
- Blunden, Edmund (b. 1896) (English poet), 821b
- Boabdil, (Moorish king), 822b
- Boadicea (British queen), 822b *et seq.*, [523]; struggle with Romans, 1452a, 2983b, 3290b, 3741a
- Boaz (Old Testament character), 3815a
- Dobadilla (governor of first Spanish colony), 982a
- Bobb, E. V. (b. 1902) (Indian lawn tennis player), 5053b
- Boccaccio, Giovanni (1313-1375) (Italian novelist), 822a *et seq.*, [523]; compared with Chaucer, 847a; Decameron, put on index, 2034b; influence on Dryden, 1265b; influence on Italian language, 2246b; place in Italian literature, 2247a, 3097b; mentions Giotto, 1759b; friend of Petrarch, 3353b
- Bocarro (Portuguese explorer), 3111a
- Boccioni (futurist painter), 3225a
- Bode (German astronomist), 4003b
- Bodley, Sir Thomas (1545-1613) (English scholar), 823b; Oxford, library in, 3197a
- Boece, Hector (1465?-1536) (Scottish scholar), 824a
- Boehme, Jacob (1575-1624) (German mystic), 4219b
- Boerhaave, Herman (1668-1738) (Dutch physician), 2724b
- Boethius, Anicius (470?-524) (Roman philosopher), 825a; translated by Alfred the Great, 120a, 1428a; Theodoric, quarrels with, 4219b
- Bogisch, A. (scientist), 3400b
- Bohenund (cousin of Tancred, Prince of Antioch), 14166a
- Böhm-Bawerk (Austrian economist), 1314b
- Bohnenberger (German inventor), 2207
- Bohr, Niels (Danish chemist), 1885a; 3605a
- Bolton, Eleanor de (heiress), 1339b
- Bohun, de, Earls of Hereford and Essex, coats of arms, facing [199a]
- Bohun, Humphrey de (c. 1298), 584a, 1335b
- Bohun, Mary de, marries Henry Bolingbroke, 1339b
- Bolleau-Despréaux, Nicolas (1636-1711) (French poet), 820a; 1636a, 3621a
- Bol, Ferdinand (1616-1680) (Dutch painter), 2388a
- Boldensack, William of (1336) (English writer), 2647b
- Boleslaw the Great, King of Poland (r. 992-1026), 3460a
- Boleyn, Anne (1507-1536), Queen of England, 827a; loved by Henry Algernon, 3076a; Cranmer works for the divorce, 1060a; mother of Elizabeth, 1391b; wife of Henry VIII, 1987a *et seq.*, [1988], jealous of Mary, 2684a; aunt of Duke of Monmouth, 2825b, granddaughter of Duke of Norfolk, 3057a; Marchioness of Pembroke, 3308b; succeeded by Seymour, Jane, 3916a; niece of Earl of Surrey, 4128b
- Boleyn, Mary, 2825b
- Bolingbroke, Henry, Viscount St. John (1678-1751) (English statesman), 827a *et seq.*, [527]; defends absolutism, 1214b, 1730a, submits to Act of Settlement, 1717b; minister of Anne, Queen, 177a, 2693b, 3199b; friend of Arbuthnot, 218a; parodied by Burke, 658b; influence on free-thinkers, 1630a; influence on George III, 1722a; dismissed by James Edward, 1719a; edited by Mallet, 1753; opposes Walpole, Sir R., 3169b
- Bolingbroke and his uncle, Langley, first Duke of York, 4550a
- Bolitho, Hector (New Zealand biographer), 4891a
- Bolívar, Simón (1783-1830) (President of Colombia), 827b, 974b, 4368b, 4370a
- Bolton (scientist), 3400b
- Bompas, William Carpenter (1835-1906) (missionary bishop), 4739a *et seq.*
- Bonaparte, Caroline (1782-1839), marries Murat, 2897a
- Bonaparte, Jerome (1784-1860) (brother of Napoleon I), 534a, 2933b
- Bonaparte, Joseph (1768-1844) (brother of Napoleon I), 534a, 1518a, privileges of Grandeec, 1821b, declared King of Naples, 2931a; Peninsular War, defeated in, 3317a; becomes King of Spain, 2933b, 4037a
- Bonaparte, Louis (1778-1846) (brother of Napoleon I), 534a, 2933b; son-in-law of Josephine, 3328a; father of Napoleon III, 2935a
- Bonaparte, Lucien (1775-1840) (brother of Napoleon I), 534a, 2932a
- Bonaparte, Napoleon, 534a; *see also* Napoleon I
- Bonaparte, Pauline (1780-1825) (sister of Napoleon I), 544a
- Bond, Eve Acton (founder of system of eucharists), 1397b
- Bond, Sir Robert (1857-1927) (Canadian statesman), 4739b, [4739]
- Bondfield, Rt. Hon. Margaret Grace (b. 1873), 834a *et seq.*, [534]
- Bonheur, Rosa (1822-1899) (French painter), 835b, [535]
- Boniface I, Pope (from 418-422), 835b
- Boniface II, Pope (from 530-532), 835b
- Boniface III, Pope (from 607-608), 835b
- Boniface IV, Pope (from 608-615), 835b; dedicates Pantheon, 132b

- Boniface V, Pope (from 619-625), 635b
- Boniface VI, Pope (896), 635b
- Boniface VII, Pope (974-985), 635b
- Boniface VIII, Pope (held office 1294-1303), 635b; and Celestine V, 814b; opposes Edward I, 1334b; canonizes Louis IX, 2586a; opposes Philip IV, 3375a
- Boniface IX, Pope (from 1389-1404), 635b
- Boniface, Saint (English missionary) (680-755), 638a, 198b, 1596a
- Boniface of Montferrat, joins in fourth crusade, 1083a
- Bonn, Len (English philanthropist), 1136b
- Bonington, Richard Parkes (1802-1828) (English painter), 638a
- Bonnard, Pierre (French painter), ballet, *facings* [1138]
- Bonnerji, W. C., co-operates with Naomiji, D., 5097a
- Bonnet, Charles (1720-1793) (Swiss naturalist), 1700b
- Bono, Emilio de (b. 1866) (Italian general), 638b; Italian-Ethiopian conflict, rôle in, 367a, 2266a
- Bonython, Sir Langdon (Australian philanthropist), 4613a
- Boone, Daniel (English traveller), 2364b
- Bonzaker, Gregoire (S. African artist), 4947b *et seq.*
- Booth, Bramwell (1856-1929) (leader of Salvation Army), 3842b
- Booth, Charles (English sociologist), 4000a
- Booth, Evangeline (leader of Salvation Army), 3842b, [3843]
- Booth, John Wilkes, assassimates Lincoln, 2522b
- Booth, L. H. (New Zealand artist), 4891b
- Booth, William (1829-1912), and Higgins, 2019b; leader of Salvation Army, 2019b, 3842a *et seq.*, [3842]
- Booth, John (1779-1857) (English agriculturist), 804b, 807b
- Bora, Katherina von, marries Luther, 2601b
- Borchgrevink (Polar explorer), 3465b
- Bordeaux, Duke of (grandson of Charles X), 2590a
- Borden, Sir Robert Laird (1854-1917) (Canadian statesman), 4739b, [4739]; 732a, 2453b
- Boreas (mythological character), 842b; 45b
- Borelli (Italian physicist), 47b
- Borghese, Camillo, Pope (1550-1620), 344a
- Borghese, Camillo, Prince (d. 1832), 544a
- Borgia, Alfonso, Pope, 544a
- Borgia, Cesare (1475-1507) (Italian prince), 544a; 701a, 3248b
- Borgia, Saint Francis (1510-1572) (Jesuit), 344b
- Borgia, Lucrezia (1480-1519), 544a; 701a
- Borgia, Rodrigo, Pope: *see* Alexander VI
- Boris III, King of Bulgaria, 844b, [544], 651a
- Borodin, Alexander (1834-1887) (Russian composer), 846a; ballet, influence on, 377a; opera, influence on, 3131a, 3812a
- Boron, Robert de (1170-1200), 2047a
- Borrow, George (1803-1881) (English writer), 647b
- Bors, Sir (legendary knight), 1659b; 2047a
- Bose, Sir Jagadish Chander (b. 1858) (Indian scientist), 5053b, [5053], 5070a
- Bose, Nandalal (Indian artist), 5050a
- Bose, Subhas Chander (b. 1897) (Indian political leader), 5053b *et seq.*
- Boscawen, Edward (1711-1761), (English admiral), Louisburg, siege of, 2057a, 3912b, 4780a; Tonkin Fleet, defeat of, 1721b
- Bosch, G. H. (Australian philanthropist), 4613a
- Bossuet, Jacques Benigne (1627-1704) (French bishop), 1517a
- Boswell, James (1740-1795) (Scottish writer), 650a; biographer of Johnson, 2122a, influence on biography, 486b
- Bosworth-Toller, Joseph (1789-1876) (compiler of Anglo-Saxon dictionary), 3381a
- Botha, Louis (1862-1919) South African statesman), 655a, [556]; biography by Buxton, Earl of, 4974b; Hertzog, relations with, 2013b, 4336b; opposed by Merriman, J. X., 4984b *et seq.*; appoints Sauer, J. W., to office, 5008b; opposed by Smartt, Sir T., 5009a; South African War, rôle in, 1182b, 2384b, 4018b, 5005a; World War, rôle in, 3987b, 4965b
- Bouhezat (inventor of helicopter), 1966b
- Bothwell, James Hepburn, Earl of, (1537-1578), 658b; kills Darnley, 1128a; takes refuge in Dunbar Castle, 1307a; menaces Leithington, 2491a; imprisoned in Malmö, 4140b; relations with Mary Stuart, 2689a *et seq.*
- Botta (archæologist), 297b
- Röttger, Johann Friedrich (1682-1719) (German chemist), 1257a, 1290a
- Botticelli, Sandro (1444-1510) (Italian painter), 658b *et seq.*, [557]; influence on architecture, 233a; influence on painting, 3216a
- Boucher, François (1703-1770) (French painter), 3134b
- Boucher de Perthes, Jacques (1788-1868) (French anthropologist), 185a
- Boucicault, Dion (1822-1890) (Irish comedian), 558a
- Bougainville, Louis Antoine, Comte de (1732-1811) (French soldier), 4740a
- Boulanger (1837-1891) (French general), 1618b
- Boulton, Matthew (1728-1809) (British inventor), 2170b; 4435b
- Bourassa, Henri (French-Canadian writer), 4779b
- Bourbon, Duke of: *see* Orleans, Philip, Duke of
- Bourbon, Duke of (1490-1527) (general of Charles V), 844a
- Bouchier, Elizabeth (Cromwell's wife), 1075b
- Bouchier, Robert de (d. 1349) (first lay Chancellor), 1339b
- Bourget, Paul (b. 1852) (French writer), 1636b
- Bourinot, Sir John (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Bourke, Sir Richard (1777-1855) (Governor of New South Wales), 4633a *et seq.*
- Bourne, Francis (1861-1935) (English cardinal), 658b; succeeded by Hinsley, 2025b
- Bourseul, Charles (French engineer), 4187b
- Boutens, Peter Cornelius (Dutch poet), 2996b
- Bowdler, Thomas (1754-1825) (English writer), 800b
- Bowen, Lord Justice (1835-1894) on minerals, 2786a
- Howes-Lyon, Lady Elizabeth: *see* Elizabeth, Queen
- Bowers, Lieut. (British explorer), [182]
- Bowler, M. E.: *see* Barber, M. E.
- Bowles, Caroline (wife of Southey), 4027a
- Bowles, William Lisle (1762-1850) (English poet), 650b
- Boycott, Captain C. C. (1832-1837) (Irish estate agent), 565a
- Boyd (American soldier), 4742a
- Boyd, Bill (film actor), [909]
- Boyd, Sir Alexander (Scottish politician), 2273a
- Boyd, Robert, Lord (d. 1469?) (Scottish politician), 2273a
- Boyd, Thomas (fl. 1469), Earl of Arran, 2273a
- Boyle, Elizabeth (wife of E. Spenser), 4045a
- Boyle, the Hon. Robert (1627-1691) (physicist and chemist), 685a; importance for chemistry, 850b, 851b; influence on metaphysics, 2746b
- Bozzaris, Marco (c. 1790-1823), (Greek patriot), 685b
- Bracken, Thomas (New Zealand poet), 4890b
- Bradbury of Winford, John Swanwick, 1st baron (b. 1872), 606a
- Braddock, Edward (1695-1755) (British general), 1721b; 4425a
- Bradford (English reformer), [3667]
- Bradford, William (1590-1657) (governor), 3416b
- Brian Boru (926-1014), King of Ireland, 2478b, 2896b, 3119a, 3185b
- Brian O'Neill (c. 1260), King of the Irish, seal [2224]
- Brind, Aristide (1862-1932) (French statesman), 688a *et seq.*, [589]; and Locarno conference, [2554]; and renunciation of war, 3686a; and Painlevé, 3119a; and Stresemann, 4090b
- Bride, Saint: *see* Bridget, Saint
- Bradley, A.G. (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Bradman, Don (Australian cricketer), 4693a; record, 1068b
- Brady, Alice (film actress), 908b; [913]
- Brahe, Tycho (1546-1601) (Swedish astronomer), 688b *et seq.*, [566]; influence on astronomy, 300b; patron of Kepler, 2566a *et seq.*
- Brähm, Otto (German theatre director), employs M. Reinhardt, 3674a

- Brahma, Supreme Being of Hindu, 507a *et seq.*; importance for India, 2145a, 5094a, 5117b; and Om, 3141b; and Sarasvati, 3844b; and Sen, B. K. C., 5123a; and Siva, 3973b; worship of Brahma reformed by Tagore, 5136a
- Brahma Gupta (Indian mathematician), 120a
- Brahms, Johannes (1833-1897) (German composer), 568a *et seq.*, [568]; influence on Elgar, 1388b; and harmony, 1921b; place in music, 2913b; develops orchestra, 3161a; use of piano, 3410b; quartets of, 3607a; violins, use of, 2192b
- Braid, James (1795?-1860) (British scientist), develops hypnosis, 2117a
- Braidwood, Thomas (1715-1806) (Scottish scientist), 1136a
- Braine, Peter de, Earl of Richmond, 3718a
- Brakespear, Nicholas (1100-1159), Pope Adrian IV, 36a, 572a
- Bramante, Donato (1444-1514) (Italian architect), 572a, 1577j; and Michelangelo, 2759a; and Raphael, 3646a; influences architecture of Renaissance, 233a, 633a
- Bramble, A. V. (film producer), 910a
- Branco Camillo Castello (Portuguese novelist), 3509a
- Brand, Sir Christoffel (father of Brand, Sir J. H.), 4952a
- Brand, Sir Jan Hendrik (1823-1888) (S. African jurist), 4952a
- Brandes, Edvard (1847-1932) (Danish dramatist), 1162a
- Brankes, Georg Morris Cohen (1842-1927) (Danish literary critic), 572b *et seq.*, [572]; 1162a
- Brannon, William, 4112a
- Brangwyn, Frank (b. 1867) (English painter), 578a *et seq.*, [573]; 3225b
- Brany, Edward (French scientist), 4491b
- Branoveanu Constantin, Prince of Wallachia (1688-1714), palace of, [3792]
- Bransfield (explorer), visits South Shetlands, 4028b
- Brant, Joseph (1742-1807) (Mohawk chief), 4740a
- Braschi, Angelo: *see* Pius VI
- Bravais (mineralogist), 2797b
- Bravne, Fanny (friend of Keats), 2352b
- Bray, Thomas (1656-1730) (English clergyman), 2798a
- Brebeuf, Jean de (1593-1649) (Jesuit martyr), 4740a
- Bréhuissan, A. de (scientist), 3400a
- Bredero, G. A. (1585-1618) (Dutch writer), 2996a
- Breguet, Abraham Louis (1747-1823) (inventor), 1966b
- Brennan (inventor), 1966b
- Brennus (leader of the Gauls), 4221a
- Brent, Evelyn (film actress), 908b
- Brentford, 1st Viscount, William Joynton-Hicks (1685-1932) (English politician), 588b
- Brereton, Sir William (1604-1661) (Roundhead), 3658b
- Bresci (anarchist), kills Humbert I, 2091b
- Breton, Jules Adolphe (1827-1906) (French painter), 588b *et seq.*, [586]
- Brett brothers (inventors), 4186b
- Bretwalda (King in Anglo-Saxon England), 587a
- Breughel, Anne, marries Teniers the Younger, 4200a
- Breughel, Jan (1568-1625) (Flemish painter), 587a
- Breughel, Pieter the Elder (c. 1530-1600) (Flemish painter), 587a, 3219a
- Breughel, Pieter the Younger (c. 1565-1637) (Flemish painter), 587a; resurrection, [3208]
- Brewster, Sir David (1781-1868) (naturalist), 1573b
- Brewster, William (1560-1644) (leader of the Pilgrim Fathers), house, [3416b]
- Bridge, Frank (b. 1879) (English composer), 600b
- Bridges, Robert (1844-1930) (English poet), 601a, [601]; friend of Hopkins, 2058b; poet laureate, 2693a, 3451b
- Bridget, Saint (Patron Saint of Ireland), 601a; 3433a
- Bridget, Saint of Sweden, 601a, *et seq.*
- Bridgewater, Duke of, 734b; 2171a
- Brieger (scientist), 3579a
- Brien, Urban (Canadian sculptor), 4722b
- Brieux, Eugène (b. 1858) (French playwright), 1250a
- Bright, Charles ("father of the Atlantic cable"), 4186b
- Bright, Jacob (1821-1899) (English politician), 3733b
- Bright, Dr. John, (1783-1870) (English doctor), 602b
- Bright, John (1811-1889) (English statesman), 601b *et seq.*, [601]; advocates free trade, 1035b, 1631a; and Mehta, Sir P. M., 5092b
- Bright, Dr. Timothy (1551?-1615) (pioneer of shorthand), 3942b
- Brigitta; *see* Bridget, Saint
- Brindley, James (1716-1772) (British engineer), 734b
- Brisbane, Sir Thomas Makdougall (1773-1860) (Governor of New South Wales), 4633b
- Briseis (Greek mythological character), 22b
- Brisot, Jacques Pierre (1754-1793) (leader of Girondists), 1763a
- Britannicus (Roman general), 2983a
- Broadwood, John (1732-1812) (piano manufacturer), 1924b
- Brock, Sir Isaac (1769-1812) (British soldier), 4740a *et seq.*, 4819b
- Brodie, John (New Zealand novelist), 4890b
- Bromwich, J. (Australian sportsman), [4691], 4693a
- Brownson, Betty (film actress), 910b
- Brontë, Anne (1820-1849), English writer, 461a, 630a
- Brontë, Charlotte (1816-1855) (English writer), 630b *et seq.*, [630]; and Benson, 461a; biography by Gaskell, 1688b; influence on novel, 3099a; representative of Victorian Age, 1434a
- Brontë, Emily (1818-1848) (English writer), 630a; and Benson, 461a; and Charlotte, 629b; and Dickinson, 1190b; influence on novel, 3099a; representative of Victorian Age, 1434a
- Brook, Clive (film actor), 908b
- Brooke, Henry (1703-1783) (English writer), 631a
- Brooke, Ralph (1553-1625) (York herald), controversy with Camden, 708b
- Brooke, Rupert (1887-1915) (English poet), 631a; his house, [631]
- Brooke, Sir William (inventor), 4186b
- Brookes, Norman (Australian tennis player), 4693a
- Brotherton, Thomas de (1301-1338), created Earl of Norfolk, 3056b
- Brougham, Lord, 600a, 3986a
- Broughton, Morris (South African dramatist), 4984a
- Broughton, William Grant (1788-1853) (Australian bishop), 4633b
- Brown, Arthur Whitten (aviator), 110b
- Brown, Arthur William (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Brown, Audrey Alexandra (Canadian poet), 4778a
- Brown, Capability (landscape gardener), 2843a
- Brown, Ford Maddox (1821-1893) (English painter), 631b; friend of Rossetti, 3764b
- Brown, General (American soldier), Lundy's Lane, battle of, 4780a
- Brown, George (Canadian statesman), 4820a
- Brown, K. (American sportsman), 4506
- Brown, Robert (1773-1858) (English botanist), 551b
- Brown, Samuel Lombard (Irish lawyer), 4894a *et seq.*
- Browne (English criminal), and Sir B. Spilsbury, 4048b
- Browne, J. Archibald (Canadian artist), 4727a
- Browne, Robert (1550?-1633?) (English theologian), leader of Independents, 1007a
- Browne, Colonel T. Gore (Governor in New Zealand), 4907a
- Browne, Sir Thomas (1605-1682) (English writer), 631b; 1432a
- Browne, T. Alexander (Australian writer), 4663b
- Brownell, Franklin (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Browning, Elizabeth Barrett (1806-1861) (English poet), 631b, [631], 632a
- Browning, Robert (1812-1889) (English poet), 632a, [632]; friend of Austin, 332a; husband of Browning, E., 631b; book on by Chesterton, 867b; influence on Domett, A., 4890a; epic style of, 1441a; "Pied Piper," author of, 3412a; Victorian Age, representative of, 1434b; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a
- Bruce, Brig. Gen., expedition to Mount Everest, 1477b
- Bruce (South Pole explorer), 3465b; visits South Orkneys, 4027b

- Bruce, Edward (d. 1318) (Scottish lord, brother of Robert the Bruce), captures Dundalk, 1277b  
 Bruce, Edward James (b. 1881) (present Earl of Elgin), 1280a  
 Bruce, James (1730-1794) (African traveller), 74b; 4238b  
 Bruce, James, 8th Earl of Elgin (1811-1863) (British administrator), 1283b  
 Bruce, Marjory, 4048b  
 Bruce, Robert (1274-1329) (Scottish king), 632a; Arran, lands in, 666b; Ayr, fight in, 350b, 551b; Bahlol, opposed by, 374b; Burgh, E. de, husband of, 4323a; David II, father of, 1131b; Douglas, supported by, 1237b; assassinated Comyn, 1275b; Dumfriesshire, born in, 1277a; captures Dundalk, 1277b; buried in Dunfermline Abbey, [1279]; grants charter to Edinburgh, 1322b; Edward I, struggle with, 1335a, 1336a, 3882a; Edward II, struggle with, 394a, 1337a, 2382b, 4086a; destroys Forlar Castle, 1396a; Gordon, supported by, 1807a; Hamilton, residence in, 1903a; appoints Hay, Sir G., High Constable, 2580a; Hertford, imprisoned in, 2009b; razes Inverness Castle, 2208b; supported by March, Earl of, 2664a, 2664b; supported by Montrose, Duke of, 2845b; supported in Morayshire, 2834b; grandfather of Robert II, 3730b; crowned in Scone, 3342a; father-in-law of Stewart, W., 4084b  
 Bruce, Hon. Stanley (b. 1883) (Australian statesman), 633a, 4633b *et seq.*, [4634]; 4674b  
 Bruce, Thomas, 7th Earl of Elgin (1766-1841) (British diplomat), 1289b, [1390]; Elgin marbles, 3278b  
 Bruce, Victor Alexander, 9th Earl of Elgin (1849-1917) (British politician), 1290a  
 Bruce, William Blair (Canadian artist), 4726a  
 Bruch, Max (1838-1920) (German musician), 3690b  
 Bruckner, Anton (1824-1896) (Austrian composer), 633a, 2626b  
 Brulé, Etienne (d. 1632) (French explorer), 4740b  
 Brummel, George Bryan (1778-1840) (English man of fashion), 638a, [633]; 1727a  
 Brunel, Isambard Kingdom (1806-1859) (British engineer), 3629b; 4297b  
 Brunelleschi, Filippo (1379-1446) (Italian architect), 633a *et seq.*; Florence, dome in [1565]; influences architecture of Renaissance, 233a, 234a, 1230a  
 Branbilda (mythological character), 2922a  
 Brunhilde (Norse mythological figure), 683b; hero of Nibelungenlied, 3035b *et seq.*; and Sigurd, 3960b  
 Bruni, Leonard (1369-1444) (Italian scholar), 2247a  
 Brüning, Dr. (German chancellor), 2023a  
 Bruno, Giordano (1548-1600) (Italian philosopher), influences Spinoza, 4050a  
 Bruno (early ruler of Brunswick), 1736b  
 Bruno, Saint (1035-1101), founds Carthusian Order, 784a, 3680b  
 Brunswick, Ferdinand of (1735-1806), victory at Minden, 1721b; commander in Seven Years War, 3912b  
 Brutus (cousin of Lucretia), 2593a *et seq.*  
 Brutus, Decimus (d. 264 a.c.), 1766a  
 Brutus, Marcus (d. 264 a.c.), 1766a  
 Brutus, Marcus Junius (85-44 a.c.) (Roman politician), 635b, [635]; Augustus, struggle with, 192b *et seq.*, 320a, 3377a; David, painted by, 1131b; Horace, supported by, 2060a; liberty cap, in honour of, 2498b  
 Brutus (legendary Trojan king), 1704b  
 Bruenner, Lt. Col. Hon. Michael Frederick (b. 1882) (Australian soldier and statesman), 4634a *et seq.*  
 Bruyère, Jean de la (1644-1696), (French writer), 625b  
 Brymner, Douglas (1823-1902) (Scottish architect), 4740b  
 Brymner, William (Canadian artist), art of, 4727b  
 Burlage, James (d. 1597) (English actor), 4215a  
 Bryant, Jacob (1715-1804) (English poet), 3246b  
 Bryce, James, Viscount (1838-1921) (British statesman and historian), 635b  
 Brychan (Welsh chieftain), 584a  
 Buccleuch, Duke of, and Gloucester, 1786a, 3611b  
 Buchan, John: *see* Tweedsmuir, Lord  
 Buchan, Earl of, 2661a  
 Buchanan, George (1506-1582) (Scottish scholar), 636b  
 Buchanan, James (1791-1866) (American president), 638a *et seq.*, [636]  
 Buck, Peter (New Zealand scholar), 4890b  
 Buck, Dr. Peter Henry (b. 1880) (New Zealand soldier and politician), 4892b  
 Buck, W. H. (father of Buck, Dr. P. H.), 4892b  
 Buckingham, George Villiers, 1st Duke of (1592-1628) (English statesman), 637a *et seq.*, [637]; accompanied by Blount, 2887a; Parliament, struggle with, 2275b, 2380b, 2450b, 3352b; Portsmouth, house in, 3501b; supercedes Somerset, 4010b; Stafford, opposed by, 4095a  
 Buckingham, George Villiers, 2nd Duke of (1628-1687) (English politician), 637b; member of cabal, 677a, 2451a; influence on drama, 1245a; and Dryden, 1265a  
 Buckingham, Henry, 2nd Duke of. *see* Stafford, Henry  
 Buckley, Donald (b. 1871) (Irish politician), 640a  
 Duckmaster, Stanley Owen, 1st Baron (1861-1904) (Lord Chancellor), 640a *et seq.*  
 Buda (brother of King Attila), 642a  
 Budaeus (1467-1540) (French scholar), influence on Renaissance, 3681b  
 Buddha, Gautama (founder of Buddhism), 642a *et seq.*, [643]; and archaeology, 5034b *et seq.*, [5035]; influence on India, history of, 4599a; influence on music, 5094a; uses Sanskrit 3832a  
 Budé, Guillaume: *see* Budaeus  
 Buffon, Georges (1707-1778) (French writer), and style, 1635b  
 Buick, T. L. (New Zealand scholar), 4891a  
 Buisson (French premier), 2455a  
 Hull, John (1563-1628) (organist), composes National Anthem, 2939b  
 Bulmen (rebel leader), Pilgrimage of Grace, 3416a  
 Bulow, Bernhard, Prince von (1849-1929) (German statesman), 654a, succeeded by Bethmann-Hollweg, 474b; and Lichnowski, 2504b, and William II, 4475a  
 Bülow, Hans von (1830-1894) (German conductor), 654a; Strauss, 4098a  
 Bülow, von (German general), 4443a  
 Bulwer, John (English scholar), 1136a  
 Bulwer, Sir Henry (British administrator), 1885b  
 Bulwer-Lytton, Edward (1803-1873) (English writer), 654a *et seq.*, [654]  
 Bunsen, Christian (German ambassador), 4444b  
 Bunsen, Robert Wilhelm (1811-1899) (German scientist), 3400b  
 Bunting, William (English clock-maker), [938]  
 Bunyan, John (1628-1688) (English writer), 655b *et seq.*; allegories, influence on, 129b, cottage [656]; Elstow, born in, 433a; monument of, [1431]; novel, influence on, 3098a; Puritanism, representative of, 4430b, 3589b  
 Buonaparte, Carlo Maria de, 2931a  
 Burgers, Thomas F. (1834-1881) (South African president), 2397b, 4952a  
 Burgess, Dr. (British archaeologist), 5033b  
 Burgess, Rt. Hon. Henry Givens (b. 1859) (Irish railway magnate), 4854b  
 Burgh, Elizabeth de, 1399b, 4325  
 Burgh, Ellen de, marries Robert I of Scotland, 4325a  
 Burgh, Hubert de (d. 1243) (Norman Peer), Dover hospital founded by, 1240a; Henry III, minister of, 1978b, 2320a, 2340b, 2362b; Langton, assisted by, 2431b  
 Burgh, Walter de (d. 1271), 4325a  
 Burgh, William de (1312-1333), 4325a  
 Burghley, Lord: *see* Cecil, William  
 Burgoyne, John of (medieval writer), 2647b  
 Burgoyne, John (1722-1792) (English general), 657a *et seq.*; general in American War, 149b, 1724a, 3267b, 458a

Burgundy, Philip of, 3177b  
 Burke, Edmund (1729-1797) (British statesman), 688b *et seq.*, [658]; defends America, 148b; friend of Boswell, 550a; friend of Fox, 1603a *et seq.*; accuses Hastings, 1932b *et seq.*; opposes Paine, 3215a; compared with Pitt, 3428b; influence on romantic revival, 1433b  
 Burne-Jones, Sir Edward (1833-1898) (English painter), 681b *et seq.*; friend of Morris, 2859b; influence on painting, 3223b; 3534b; stained glass [facing 1778]  
 Burnell, Robert (d. 1292) (chancellor of Edward I), 1334a  
 Burnet, Sir John (British architect) [237]  
 Burney, Frances (1752-1840) (English writer), 3098b  
 Burns, Gilbert, 663a  
 Burns, John (b. 1858) (English politician), 682a *et seq.*, [662b]; 216a  
 Burns, Robert (1759-1796) (Scottish poet), 682a *et seq.*, [663a]; autobiography of, [347]; immortalizes Ayshire, 351b; compared with Cowper, 1057a; lived in Dumfriess, 1275b, 1277a; as eighteenth century poet, 1433b; and McLachlan, 4776a; Pastoral Poetry, example of, 3284b; writer of satire, 3859b; representative of Scottish poetry, 3876a; writes of Stranraer, 4096b  
 Burns, modifies Plinian system of shorthand, 3943b  
 Burnside (American general), 2522a  
 Burpee, Lawrence J., (Canadian writer), 4779a  
 Burr (American politician), 1904b

Burr, Margaret, marries Gainsborough, 1659a  
 Burt, Thomas (Labour politician), 2403b  
 Burton, Rt. Hon. Henry (1866-1935) (S. African statesman), 4952a *et seq.*; [4952]  
 Burton, Sir Richard (1821-1890) (explorer), 75a, 4166b  
 Burton, Robert (1577-1640) (English writer), 1432a  
 Bury, Colonel Howard (British explorer), 1477b  
 Busby, James (British Resident in New Zealand), 4905a  
 Bushman, Francis X. (film actor), 910b  
 Bushnell, David, constructs submarine, 4104b  
 Bute, Marquess of (1713-1792), 1723a; 3735b  
 Butler (Canadian leader), life by Mackenzie, W. L., 4781a  
 Butler, Richard Layton (b. 1885) (Prime Minister of South Australia), 4634b, [4634]  
 Butler, Samuel (1825-1902) (English writer), 687a; theory on Homer, 2050a; writer of satire, 3859b; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a  
 Butler, Samuel (1612-1680) (English writer), 688b *et seq.*; representative of Age of Reason, 1432a; influence on religion, 3679b  
 Butt, Isaac (1813-1879) (Irish politician), 2030b  
 Buvelot, A. L. (Australian Swiss artist), 4624b  
 Buxtehude, Dietrich (1637-1707) (German composer), 359b  
 Buxton, Earl of, as Governor-General of S. Africa, 4974b  
 By, Colonel John (1781-1833) (British army officer), 3189b

Bylot, Robert (c. 1610-1616) (English explorer), 3078b  
 Byng, Sir John (1704-1757) (English admiral, 673a; and George II, 1721a; importance for naval history, 2957a; and Newcastle, 3005a; admiral in Seven Years War, 3912a  
 Byng (Governor-General of Canada), refuses to dissolve Parliament, 732a  
 Byng, Julian, Lord, Field-Marshal, 673a *et seq.*, [673]  
 Byrd, R. E. (Amer. explorer), 3464b *et seq.*; 3466a  
 Byrd, William (d. 1623) (English composer, 673b; and madrigals, 2620a; place in music, 2914b, plain-song, use of, 3435a  
 Byrne, Alfred (b. 1882) (Irish politician), 4854b *et seq.*, [4854]  
 Byrom, John (1692-1763) (inventor of shorthand system), 3943b  
 Byron, George Noel Gordon, Lord (1788-1824) (English poet), 673b *et seq.*, [674]; mentions Ali Pascha, 103a; controversy with Bowles, 560b; describes Brummel, 633a; attacks Castlereagh, 793a; influenced by Coleridge, 969b; swims across Dardanelles, 15b, 1126a, 1969a; compared with Dryden, 1432b; attacks George III, 1722b; member of Gordon family, 1807b; importance for Greek history, 1844 b, as in lyric poet, 2606a; influence on romantic revival, 1434a, writer of satire, 3859b; rival of Scott, 3884b; friend of Shelley, 3927b; attacks Southey, 4027a, writer of tragedies, 4267a  
 Byron, John (1723-1786) (British naval commander), 2957a  
 Byron, Lady, 674a

## C

CABECON (Spanish composer), 2914b  
 Cabeiri (Pelagian gods), mysteries, in honour of, 2920b  
 Cabot, John (1450-1498) (Italian navigator), 680a, [680]; Cape Breton, lands at, 747b, 3060a, 4803b; patronized by Henry VIII, 1985b; Labrador Coast, discovery of, 728b, 3062b; Newfoundland, discovery of, 3464a, 4581, 4720a; tries to find North-West Passage, 3078a; sees Prince Edward Island, 3544b; compared with Vespucci, 4378a  
 Cabot, Sebastian (1476-1557) (Italian navigator), 680a; names La Plata River, 243a  
 Cabral, Pedro Alvarez (d. 1526) (Portuguese navigator), 4022a  
 Caccini (Italian composer of madrigals), 2620a; influence on opera, 3140a  
 Cadbury, George, founds Bournville, 2081a  
 Cadbury, Charles, gives property to Bournville, 2081a  
 Cade, Jack (c. 1450) (rebel), Kent, riots in, 1983a, 2627b, 3760a; Surrey, plundering of country mansions in, 4126b  
 Cadmus (Greek hero), 688a; brother

of Europa, 1468a; father of Semele, 3904a; Thebes, King of, 4218a  
 Cadwallon (d. 634) (Welsh chieftain), 3187b, 4408a  
 Caedmon (Saxon poet) (c. 670), 682a *et seq.*; Bible, first translation of, 477a, 1427b; English language influenced by, 1424b  
 Caedwalla: see Cadwallon  
 Caesar Augustus: see Augustus  
 Caesar, Gaius Julius (102-44 B.C.) (Roman statesman), 688b *et seq.*, [687]; compared with Alexander the Great, 114b; Alexandrian library, burning of, 117b; Amiens, Roman stronghold, 1607a; supported by Anthony, 192b; apotheosis of, 200b; army of, 203b; subdues Arverni, 348a; Belgii, struggle with, 448b, 453b; destroys Brentford, 386a; Britons, dress of, 1258b; killed by Brutus, 320a, 635b, 2060a, calendar, reform of, 206b, 319a, 1141b, 2279b, 2334a, 2334b, 2335a, 2664a, 3100a, 3125b, 3907a, 4217b; subdues Cassivelaunus, 790a, 2010a; opposed by Cato, 804a; reconciled with Cicero, 904a *et seq.*; supports Cleopatra, 932b; employs code,

962b; Corinth, rebuilding of, 1031a, allied with Crassus, 1061b; death of [688]; denarius, of, [1155b], diaries of, 1188a, appointed dictator, 1190b; assumes title of Emperor, 1405a, 2137a; supposed epileptic, 1413a, builds forum, 1598b; Gaul, conquest of, 1614b, 1690a *et seq.*; Germany, struggle with, 1743a; subdues Helvetii, 1970a; appoints Herod governor, 2003b; names Hibernia, 2017b; influence on Latin literature, 2446a *et seq.*; supported by Lepidus, 2488a; and Marius, 2671b, first newspaper owner, 3010b; describes Paris, 3260a; Pevensey, lands at, 4132b; Pompey, struggle with, 209a, 3486b, 3750b; deposes Ptolemy XII, 3578b; and Roman Britain, 617b, 899a, 1258b, 3740a, 3741a; crosses Rubicon, 3782b; and Rufus, 3784a; supported by Sallust, 3838a; compared with Scipio, 3874a; augments Senate, 3904b; stamp of [4069]; Triumvirate, member of, 4285b; honours Varro, 4364a; opposed by Vercingetorix, 4373b; Wales, invasion of, 4407b

- Cagliostro, Joseph B. (1743-1795) (Italian impostor), 689a
- Cagni (polar explorer), 3464b
- Calaphas (high priest), 2309a
- Cain (Old Testament character), 689a; and Abel, 7b
- Caine, Thomas Henry Hall (1853-1931) (English writer), 689a, [689]
- Caius, Caesar (grandson of Augustus), 4230b
- Calais (mythological character), 443b
- Cakler, Sir Robert (1745-1818) (British admiral), 2933a; 2938a
- Calderon (1600-1681) (Spanish dramatist), influence on drama, 1250a; translated by Fitzgerald, 1547a
- Caldwell, Joe (Australian athlete), [691]
- Caleb, ruler of Ethiopia, 1461b
- Caledon, 2nd Earl of (1777-1839) (British administrator), 4952b
- Calhoun, Alice (film actress), 908b
- Caligula, Caius Caesar (12-41 A.D.) (Roman Emperor), 700b, [700]; succeeded by Claudius, 929a, 3751a; favours Herod Agrippa I, 87b, 2004a; and Pilate, 3115b
- Calixtus I, bishop of Rome (from 218-223), 701a
- Calixtus II, Pope (from 1119-1124), 701a
- Calixtus III, Pope (from 1455-1458), 701a; 544a
- Calles, Plutarco Elias (b. 1877), President of Mexico, 701b *et seq.*; [701]; influence on history of Mexico, 2753a, 2757b
- Callistrates (Greek architect), 3278b
- Callieres, Louis Hector de (1646?-1703) (French statesman), 4740b
- Callimachus (Greek poet), 1848b
- Calliope (Greek mythological character), 702a; [702]; 2901a; 3180b
- Callisto (mythological character), 425b
- Calonne, Charles Alexandre (1734-1802) (French minister of Louis XVI), 2588a
- Calvert, George: *see* Baltimore, Lord
- Calvin, John (1509-1564) (French theologian), 703b *et seq.*, [703]; catechism of, 797a; places Eden, 1320b; makes Geneva stronghold of Protestantism, 1700b, 4150b, 4155b; inspires Huguenots, 2087b; put on index, 2034b; and Melancthon, 2727b; organizes Presbyterian Church, 1006b, 1392a, 3535b; rôle in Reformation, [3666], 3666b, 3668b *et seq.*
- Calypso (Greek mythological character), 704a
- Cambrensis, Ginaldus (chronicler on Pembrokeshire), 3310a
- Cambridge, Richard, Earl of (d. 1413), 4350a
- Cambyzes II (d. 522 B.C.) (Persian king), 708a *et seq.*; father of Cyrus, 1102b; conquers Egypt, 1358b; 3578a; extends Persian Empire, 3336b
- Camden, William (1551-1623) (English historian), 706b
- Camerarius, Joachim L. (1500-1574) (German scholar), 4573b
- Cameron of Erracht, Sir Allan, chief of clan, 713b
- Cameron, Sir Duncan (1808-1888) (British general), and communications in New Zealand, 4895a; and Maoris, 4907b
- Cameron of Lochiel, Donald (1695-1748) (chief of clan), 713b; 4473a
- Cameron, Ewen of Lochiel (1629-1719), 713b
- Cambiacères, Jean Jacques de (1753-1824) (collaborator of Napoleon I), 2935a
- Campbell, Archibald, Marquess, 717b
- Campbell, Sir Colin (1776-1847) (British soldier), 1936a
- Campbell, Sir James (Lord Provost of Glasgow), 717b
- Campbell, John (1635-1716), Earl of Beadallbane, 717b
- Campbell, John (1678-1743), 2nd Duke of Argyll, 717b
- Campbell, 9th Duke of Argyll, marries Princess Louisa, 717b
- Campbell, Roy (S. African poet), 4984a
- Campbell, Thomas (1777-1844) (English poet), 718a *et seq.*
- Campbell, William Wilfred (1861-1918) (Canadian poet), 4740b, 4776b
- Campbell-Bannerman, Sir Henry (1836-1908) (British statesman), 717a *et seq.*; succeeds Balfour, 374a; appoints Burns to office, 662b; supported by Churchill, 901b; appoints Haldane to office, 1894a; influence on Liberal party, 2496b; appoints Lloyd George to office, 2546b; replaced by Oxford, Lord, 3197b; appoints Willingdon, Earl of, to office, 5146b
- Campreggio, Lorenzo (1472-1539), Cardinal (Papal legate), 1681a, 1987a, 2471a
- Caniperdown, 1st Viscount: *see* Duncan Adam
- Campton, Thomas (1567-1620) (English musician), 718a
- Camrose, William, Baron (English newspaper owner), 718a
- Canador: *see* Caractacus
- Canaletto, Antonio (1697-1768) (Italian painter); Lawson, J. K. compared with, 4726a
- Canisius Peter (author of catechism), 797a
- Canning, Charles John, Earl (1812-1862) (Governor-General of India), 741b; and India, archaeology in, 5033a; and Indian mutiny, 2158a
- Canning, George (1770-1827) (English statesman), 741b *et seq.*, [741]; Castlereagh, duel with, 793a, 1271a, 4406a; Castlereagh, successor of, 1271a; Gladstone, admired by, 1767b; supported by Peel, 3302a; member of the cabinet of Duke of Portland, 3500b
- Cano, Sebastian del (d. 1536) (Spanish explorer), 1621b
- Canova, Antonio (1757-1822) (Italian sculptor), 744a; Cupid, statue of [3889]; influences David, 1131b; art treasures in Padua, 2851a; encourages Thorvaldsen, 4226b
- Canute (c. 994-1035), Danish King of England, 746a *et seq.*; founds Abbey of Bury St. Edmunds, 604b; restores Cathedral of Canterbury, 744b; importance for history of Denmark, 1162b; struggle with Edmund Ironside, 586b, 619b, 1324b, 3061a, 4470a; England, conquest of, 4446a; acquires Essex, 1452b; ennobles Godwin, 1792b; father of Hardicanute, 1916a; father of Harold I, 1922a; captures Huntingdon, 2101b, gives name to Knutsford, 862a; acknowledged by Malcolm II, 2636b; overruns Monmouthshire, 2828b; struggle with Olaf II, 3137a; succeeds Sweyn, 1458a, 1466b; makes Winchester capital, 4482a
- Canute VI (Danish king), 1162b
- Capet, Hugh: *see* Hugh Capet
- Caprivi, Leo, Graf von (1831-1899) (German chancellor), 4475a
- Cajot, Captain, invents balloon, 755a
- Caracalla (188-217) (Roman emperor), alleged father of Helio galabus, 1907a; improves Pantheon, 3247b; executes Papinian, 3746b
- Caracciolo (Neapolitan admiral), 2976b
- Caractacus (d. c. 54 A.D.) (British leader), 761b, 1452a; 199b; 2828b; 4407b
- Caradoc (d. 1035) (Welsh ruler), 1770a, 2822a
- Caravaggio, Michelangelo Merisi da (1564-1609) (Italian painter), 785b, Medusa [2726]
- Cardan (French scholar), 1136a
- Cardan, Jérôme (1501-1576) (Italian mathematician), 121a
- Cardenas (President of Mexico), 702a, 2757b
- Carducci (1835-1907) (Italian poet and prose writer), influence on Italian literature, 2247b
- Cardwell, Edward, Viscount (1813-1886), 4385b
- Carey, Bruce (Canadian musician), 4788b
- Carey, Henry (d. 1743) (composer of National Anthem), 2939b, 4870b
- Carew, Thomas (1598-1639) (English poet), 704a
- Carissini, Giacomo (c. 1604-74) (Italian composer), and oratorio, 3160a; and Scarlatti, 3867a
- Carlisle, Wilson, founds Church Army, 901a
- Carlisle, Earl of, 3076b
- Carlisle, Lady (English noblewoman), 3076b
- Carloman, King of the Franks, 837a
- Carlotta, Empress of Mexico, and history of Mexico, 2752a
- Carlyle, Thomas (1795-1881) (Scottish writer), 707a *et seq.*, [707]; lived in Chelsea, 2573b; born in Ecclefechan, 1277a; friend of Eliot, 1390b; meets Emerson, 1402a; essays of, 1451a; friend of Froude, 1666a *et seq.*; biographer of Frederick II, 1626b; Haddington, birthplace of Carlyle's wife, 1308a; describes Johnson, 2322a; and Transcendentalism, 4268b; representative of Victorian Age, 1434b

- Carman, [William] Bliss (1861-1929) (Canadian poet), 4740b, 4776b, 4821a
- Carmona, General (President of Portuguese Republic), 3508a
- Carnavon, Herbert H. M., 4th Earl of (1831-1890) (English statesman), and Moltend, Sir J. C., 4983a; and Shepstone, Sir T., 5003a; attempts Union of S. Africa, 4586
- Carnarvon, Lord, excavates Tutankhamen, 4314a
- Carnegie, Magdalene, marries James Graham of Montrose, 2845b
- Carnegie, Andrew (1835-1919) (American millionaire), 772a *et seq.*, [772]; born in Dunfermline, 1278b; supports Libraries, 2500b; builds palace at The Hague, 1886a
- Carnot, Lazare (1753-1823) (French revolutionary leader), and Danton, 1123b; and David, 1132a; and Napoleon, 2935a
- Carnot Sadi (1837-1894) (French president), 1618b
- Carnwath, Lord, supporter of Charles I, 3660a
- Carol, Crown Prince of Rumania, and Rumania, 3794b
- Carol, King of Rumania (b. 1893), 774a, [774], 3794b
- Caroline of Anspach (1683-1737), Queen, wife of George II, 1719b; 3005a; reprieves Porteous, 3500a; gives pension to Savage, 3861b; friend of Walpole, Sir R., 3169b *et seq.*
- Caroline of Brunswick (1768-1821) (wife of George IV), 1724b *et seq.*
- Carlos, King of Portugal, 3508a
- Carmichael, Grace (Australian poet), 4663a
- Carpaccio (1450-1522) (Italian painter), 3217a; painting of Samson [3846]
- Carr, Emily (Canadian artist), 4729a
- Carr, Robert (16th century): *see* Somerset, Earl of
- Carr, Robert (d. 1645) (English courtier), 3193b *et seq.*
- Carra, Carlo (futurist painter), 3223a
- Carracci, Agostino (1557-1602) (Italian painter), 780a; [1253], 1866b
- Carracci, Annibale (1560-1609) (Italian painter), 780a; 1866b, buried in Pantheon, 3247a
- Carracci, Ludovico (1555-1619) (Italian painter), 780a; influences Guido Reni, 1866b; and Domenichino, 1228a
- Carranza, Venustiano (1860-1920) (Mexican politician), 700a; 701b, 2757b
- Carrel, Alexis (b. 1873) (French biologist), 700a [780]
- Carrik, John, Earl of: *see* Robert III
- Carrington, Earl (Lord Great Chamberlain), 830b
- Carritt, E. T. (English philosopher), 58b
- Carroll, Lewis: *see* Dodgson, C. L.
- Carson, Edward Henry, Baron (1854-1935) (Irish politician), 781a *et seq.*, [781]; supported by Craigavon, 1059a; friend of Glenavy, Lord, 4859b; Home Rule, establishment of, 17281, 2051a, 3159a
- Carter, Howard (British Egyptologist), 4314a
- Carteret, John, Earl Granville (1690-1763) (Whig leader), 782b *et seq.*; dismissed by George II, 1720b; opposed by Duke of Newcastle, 3005a, 3306a
- Cartier, Sir Georges Etienne, Bart. (1814-1873) (Canadian statesman), 4741a *et seq.*, 4820a
- Cartier, Jacques (1491-1537) (French navigator), takes possession of Canada, 728b, 3611a, 3062b, 4345a, 4717b *et seq.*, 4741a, 4830b; names Magdalen Islands, 4781a; discovers Montreal, 2845a, 4781a; attempts North-West Passage, 3078a; hears of Nova Scotia, 3066a; discovers Orleans Island, 4797a; visits Prince Edward Island, 3544b; discovers Saguenay River, 4821b
- Cartus (Roman official), 522b
- Cartwright, Edmund (1743-1823) (English inventor), 785a *et seq.*, [785]; importance for Industrial Revolution, 2169b; invents power loom, 306b, 4438a; develops textile industry, 1494b, 1920a
- Caruso, Enrico (1873-1921) (Italian tenor), 785b; [785]
- Cary, Robert (c. 1560-1639), Earl of Monmouth, 2825b
- Cary (English cartographer), 2600b
- Case, Theodore W. (inventor), 912a
- Casement, Sir Roger (1864-1916) (Irish politician), executed for treason, 753a, 2226b, 4277a; tried by Lord Reading, 3655b
- Casey, Richard Gardiner (b. 1890) (Treasurer of the Commonwealth of Australia), 4634b
- Casgrain, l'Abbe (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Casho, Thomas (impostor), 4233b
- Casimir III, the Great (1333-1370) (King of Poland), 3460b
- Casimir-Perier, Jean-Paul-Pierre (1847-1907) (French president), 1618b
- Casnodyn (Welsh poet) (fourteenth century), 4409b
- Cassandra (mythological character), 780a; [789] and Ajax, 97a; and Clytemnestra, 1367b; and Paris, 3263a; and Priam, 3540b
- Cassiopeia (mythological character), 780a, 165b, 3331b
- Cassivelaunus (c. 54 B.C.) (British chief), 700a *et seq.*; defends Hertfordshire, 2010a; capital in Saint Albans, 3828a
- Cassius (d. 42 B.C.) (Roman politician), Augustus, struggle with, 350a, 635b, 3377a; liberty cap, 2498b
- Cassius Chaerea, assassinates Caligula, 700b
- Castilla, Ramon (President of Peru), 3346a
- Castlereagh, Robert, Viscount (1769-1822) (British statesman), 700a *et seq.*, [793]; Canning, duel with, 742a, 742b, 1271a, 4405b; Foreign Secretary, 1725b; becomes Lord Londonderry, Marquess of, 2575b; member of cabinet of Duke of Portland, 3500b; rôle in Congress of Vienna, 4390b
- Castor (mythological character), 783b; half-brother of Clytemnestra, 944b; gives name to Gemini, 1693b; son of Leda, 2467b; and Saint Elmo's fire, 3830a
- Castriota, Georg (Albanian patriot), 103a
- Castro, Cipriano (dictator of Venezuela), 1805a, 4370a
- Cat, Christopher (fl. 1703-1733), 943b
- Catesby, Robert (1573-1605) (conspirator in gunpowder plot), 1875b
- Catesby, William (d. 1485) (supporter Richard III), 3716a
- Cathcart, Charles Murray, 2nd Earl (1783-1859) (British statesman), 4741a
- Cathcart, Sir George (1794-1854) (British administrator), 4952b
- Catherine of Aragon (1485-1536) (English Queen), 802b; divorce case of, 1060b, 1681a, 1986a *et seq.*, 2444b; in Henry VIII's foreign policy, 1985a, 4507a *et seq.*; mother of Mary, 2683b *et seq.*; waited on by Jane Seymour, 3916a
- Catherine of Braganza (1638-1705) (Queen), painted by Kneller, 2388a, involved in Popish plot, 841b; waited on by Frances T. Stuart, 3718a
- Catherine of France, 3718a
- Catherine (daughter of Owen Glendower), 2665a
- Catherine de Medici (1514-89) (French Queen), 802a *et seq.*, [802]; patronizes ballet, 377a; mother of Charles IX, 843b; mother of Francis II, 1620b; wife of Henry II of France, 1989b; persecutes Huguenots, 2088a, 3217a; member of Medici family, 2724a
- Catherine Parr (1512-1548) (wife of Henry VIII), 802b
- Catherine I (1684-1727), Ruler of Russia, 800b; wife of Peter I, 3348b
- Catherine II (1729-1796), Empress of Russia, 800a *et seq.*, [802]; tries to acquire Constantinople, 1071b; patronizes Houdon, 2077a; founds library 2501a; given diamond by Orloff, 1886a, 1696b; father of Paul, 3290a; wife of Peter III, 3348b *et seq.*; erects Palace in Petersburg, 2484a, division of Poland, 1627a, 3460b; member of family of Romanoffs, 3747b; rôle in history of Russia, 3807a; influence on Russian literature, 3812b
- Catherine, Saint of Sweden, 601b, 2046b
- Catherine of Valois (1401-1437) (English Queen), 3308b, 4293a
- Catiline (108-62 B.C.) (Roman rebel), 802a; discredits Caesar, 687a; accused by Cicero, 904a, 3942; biography by Sallust, 3838a
- Cato of Utica, Marcus Porcius (95-46 B.C.) (Roman politician), 804a; 818b; 2446a



- Cato, Marcus Porcius (234-149 B.C.) (Roman politician), 808b *et seq.*; speech on Catiline conspiracy, 3942b
- Cats, Jacob (1577-1660) (Dutch writer), 2906a
- Catullus, Gaius Valerius (about 87-54 B.C.) (Roman poet), 808a; writer of elegies, 3385b; writer of epigrams, 1442b; and Horace, 2060b; influence on Latin literature, 2446b, 2606a; and Nepos, 2982a
- Cavagnari, Sir Louis (1841-1879) (British envoy), 3731a
- Cavalcanti, Guido (c. 1225-1300) (Italian poet), 2246b
- Cave, George, Viscount (1856-1928) (English lawyer), 810a *et seq.*
- Cavell, Edith (1865-1915) (British nurse), 811a *et seq.*, [811]
- Cavendish, Lord Charles (1620-1643) (English Royalist), 3658b
- Cavendish, Lord Frederick (1836-1882), murdered, 1768a; 3274a
- Cavendish, Wm. Henry (1738-1809), 3rd Duke of Portland, 3500b
- Cavendish, William: *see* Devonshire, Duke of
- Cavendish, Sir William: *see* New-castle, William, Earl of
- Cavour, Count Camillo di (1810-1861) (Italian statesman), 811b; importance for Europe, 1475a; and Garibaldi, 1682b; influence on Congress of Paris, 1007b; minister of Victor Emanuel II, 4382b
- Caxton, William (1422-91) (English printer), 811b *et seq.*, [812]; prints Bible, 477a; influence on English language, 1427a; and Gower, 1815b; and printing, 3545a, 4510b; combines publishing and printing, 3579b; stimulates Renaissance, 1439b
- Cayley, Sir George (British scientist), 47b, 1780a
- Cearwin (d. 593), King of Wessex, 812a, 4446a
- Cecchetti (maître de ballet), 377b *et seq.*
- Cecconi (restaurateur of frescoes), 5038a
- Cecil, Lord Hugh (born 1869) (English politician), 812b
- Cecil, Robert (1560-1612) (English politician), 812b; member of the family of Cecil, 812b; favourite of Elizabeth, 1392b; minister of James I, 2275b; jealous of Earl of Northumberland, 3076b; opposes Stuart, Arabella, 4101a; *see also* Salisbury
- Cecil, Robert: *see* Salisbury, Marquess of
- Cecil, Lord Robert (born 1864) (English politician), 812b
- Cecil, William (1520-1598) (English politician), 812a *et seq.*; helps Browne, 1007a; encourages Camden, 708b; favourite of Elizabeth, 1392b *et seq.*; opposes Leicester, 2474b
- Cecilia, Saint, 812b, [812]
- Cecrops (legendary Greek king), 812b; ruler of Athens, 308a
- Codd (d. 664) (missionary), 1455a
- Celestine I, Pope (from 422-432), 814b
- Celestine II, Pope (from 1143-1144), 814b
- Celestine III, Pope (from 1191-1198), 814b
- Celestine V, Pope (d. 1296), 814b
- Celestius (Irish monk), 3306a
- Cellini, Benvenuto (1500-1571) (Italian artist), 815b; influence on Italian liter., 2247b; sculpture of [3891]; Perseus [3331]; representative of Renaissance, 2034a
- Celsius, Anders (1701-1744) (Swedish astronomer), improves thermometer, 4221a
- Centaur (mythical creature), 810b, *et seq.*, [819]
- Centlivre, Susanna (1667?-1723) (English playwright), 820b *et seq.*
- Cenwulf (King of Mercia), 2736b
- Cenwulf of Wessex (British chief), 4136b
- Cepheus (mythological character), 165b
- Cephius (river god), 2936a
- Cerberus (mythical creature), 823a *et seq.*; tamed by Orpheus, 702b, 3180b
- Cerdic (d. 534) (King of Wessex), 823b, 4446a
- Ceredig: *see* Caractacus
- Ceres (Roman goddess), 823b, [823]; goddess of harvest, 1929b; place in mythology, 1792b, 2923a
- Cerretano (writer), 3683b
- Cervantes, Saavedra, Miguel de (1547-1616) (Spanish writer), 824a; [824]; writer of burlesque, 659a; influence on novel, 3098a; writer of satire, 3595b; first translated by Shelton, 3928a
- Cervera (Spanish admiral), 4040a
- Cerularius (patriarch), 1846b
- Cetewayo (ruler of Zululand) (d. 1884), 4580a; 4952b *et seq.*; 5009a
- Cézanne, Paul (1839-1906) (French painter), 825b; importance for history of painting, 3225a; represents post-Impressionism, 3512a
- Chabanel, Noel (1613-1649) (Jesuit missionary), 4741a
- Chagall (Russian painter), 3225b
- Chaitanya (Indian preacher), 5090b
- Chaka (Zulu chief), 4991b
- Chaliapin, Feodor (b. 1873) (Russian singer), 827b *et seq.*; [827]
- Challis (Australian philanthropist), 4643a
- Chalmers, Thomas (1780-1847) (Scottish divine), 1628a
- Chamberlain, Sir Austen (1863-1937), 829a *et seq.*; [829]; shares Nobel Prize with Dawes, 1133b, and Eden, 1320b; at Locarno conference (2554)
- Chamberlain, Joseph (1836-1914) (English statesman), 829b *et seq.*; [828]; supports University of Birmingham, 499b; supported by Duke of Devonshire, 1812a; supports Gladstone, 1768a; opposed by Goschen, 1810a; supports Republican movement, 4385b; advocates Tariff Reform, 3742a, 717a, 830a, 1014b, 1818b, 2457a *et seq.*; 3759b
- Chamberlain, Rt. Hon. Neville (b. 1869) (British Prime Minister), 829b *et seq.*; [829]; reforms canal system, 736b; member of National Government, 2941b, [3475]
- Chamberlain (scientist), propounds planetesimal hypothesis, 1711b
- Chamberlain (English astronomer), 1301a
- Chambers, John G. (founder of Amateur Athletic Club), 3612b
- Chambers, Robert (1802-1871) (English encyclopaedist), 1408b
- Chambers, Sir William (1726-1796) (English architect), 234b
- Chambord, Comte de (1820-1883) 1870b; 3772a
- Chaminade, Cécile (b. 1861) (French musician), 821b
- Champagne, Claude (Canadian composer), 4790a
- Champeaux, William of (d. 1121) (medieval scholar), 3267b
- Champion, H. (Br. Socialist), 2116a
- Champlain, Samuel de (1567-1655) (French navigator), Canada, exploration of, 4741b; names Magdalen Islands, 4781a; visits Montreal, 2845a; starts settlements in Nova Scotia, 728b, 3004a, 3096b; explores Ottawa River, 4797a; takes possession of Prince Edward Island, 3544b; ascends Saguenay River, 4821b; discovers St. John River, 4822a; founds Quebec, 3611a, 4819b
- Champollion, Jean François (1790-1832) (French Egyptologist), decipherers Rosetta stone, 1360b, 2019a, 3761a
- Chancellor, Richard (d. 1556) (navigator), reaches White Sea, 3464a
- Chand, Lieut. D. Misri (Indian pilot), [5056]
- Chandidas (Indian poet), 5090b
- Chandos, Sir John (d. 1370) friend of the Black Prince, 1347a; coat of arms of, [facing 1992]. and Edward III, 1338a
- Chandra, Babu Harris (1850-1885) (Hindu writer), 5056a *et seq.*
- Chandragupta Maurya (Indian ruler), 2152b, 5034a
- Chaney, Lon (Hindi actor), 909a
- Chang, Hsueh-Liang (Chinese politician), 2646b
- Chang Fso-lin (Chinese general), 887a, 2646b
- Chant, Professor C. A. (Canadian astronomer), 4731b, 4732b *et seq.*
- Chantrey, Sir Francis (1781-1842) (English sculptor), 804a
- Chanute, Octave (American inventor), 48a, 1780a
- Chao p'hiya Chakki (Siamese military leader), 3952a
- Chaos (Greek mythological character), 1446a
- Chapais, Sir (Joseph Amable) Thomas (b. 1856) (Canadian statesman), 4741b
- Chaplin, Charlie (English film actor), in "The Kid," 908b; in "The Gold Rush," 910a
- Chapman, George (1357-1634) (English writer), 824b; representative of Elizabethan Age, 1430a; and Marlowe, 2675b
- Charcot, Jean (d. 1936) (French explorer), 3466a, 3465a, 4028b
- Charcot, Jean Martin (1825-93) (French neurologist), influences Freud, 1606b; develops hypnosis, 2117a



- Chardin, Jean Baptiste S. (1699-1779) (French painter), 3134b
- Charlemagne (742-814) (Emperor), 887 *et seq.*; [817]; Aachen, buried in, 1736b; Alexander the Great, compared with, 114b; Andorra, independence of, 164a; Austria, conquest of, 318a; and Carolingians, 774b; protects Egbert, 1348b, 4446a; Emperor, assumes title of, 1405a, 2344a, 3281a; inspires French literature, 1635b; Holy Roman Empire, division of, 118b, 1701b, 1743b; Holy Roman Empire, founder of, 1474b, 1616a, 2031a *et seq.*, 2047b, 2389a, 3752a; Italy, control of, 2254b; ancestor of Juncelyn de Louvain, 3075b; Leo III, crowned by, 2486a; conquers Lombards, 2565a; father of Louis I., 2585b; subdues Moravia, 2853a; influence on mythology, 2923b; and Normans, 3061b; inspires novel, 3097b; Offa, diplomatic relations with, 3129b; son of Pepin, 3124a; encourages schools, 372b; names September, 3907a
- Charles, Count of Angoulême · Duke of Orleans, 2241b
- Charles of Anjou (1226-1285) (King of the Two Sicilies), 2254b; 2682a
- Charles I (1887-1922) (Austrian Emperor), 843b; [335]; abdicates, 343b, 346a; and Bethlen 474b; succeeds Francis Joseph, 1621b; member of Hapsburg, House of, 1915a; and Horthy, 2071b; grants independence to Hungary, 2008b; father of Otto, 3191b; *see also* Karl Franz Joseph
- Charles the Bald (823-877) (grandson of Charlemagne), 842a; 774b; brother of Louis the German, 2590b
- Charles the Bold (1433-1477) (Duke of Burgundy), supported by Edward IV, 1340b, 3760b; Flanders, loss of, 1554b; killed, 657b; struggle with Louis XI, 1616b *et seq.*, 2586a; father-in-law of Maximilian, 2705a; struggle with Switzerland, 4155b
- Charles of Bourbon, 2931a
- Charles of Durazzo, 2930b
- Charles I (1600-1649) (King of England), 838a *et seq.*, [839]; Aberdeen University, incorporated, 8b; banking, influence on, 393b; Blake, opposed by, 509b; Buckingham, misled by, 637a; and Bunyan, 635b; Carlisle, Lady, opposed by, 3076b; character of, 621b; cavaliers, supported by, 809a; Clarendon, Earl of, supported by, 927b; Commonwealth, replaced by, 991b; covenanters, opposed by, 1056a; Cromwell, struggle with, 1076a *et seq.*, 2266b; creates Duke of Cumberland, 1091b; death warrant [38]; Democracy, influence on, 1153b; Denbigh, takes refuge in, 1157a; Derby, charter to, 1168a; dress of his period, 1259a; Dundee, supported by, 1278b; Edgehill, victory at, 1202a; Fairfax, supported by, 1498a; Falkirk, charter to, 1500a; Falkland, supported by, 1501a; Fleet Prison, use of, 1558b; Glamorganshire, supported by, 1770a; father of Duke of Gloucester, 1785b; Grand Remonstrance, refusal of, 1821b; Habeas Corpus, application of, 1881b; Harvey, treated by, 1930b; Hereford, harboured in, 2275b; Herrick, supported by, 2006b; High Church, alliance with, 622a, 2450a *et seq.*; keeps Hudson, Jeffery, at court, 1288b; assists Huguenots, 2088b; occupies Huntingdonshire, 2101b; Ireland, oppression in, 2225a; Ireton, opposed by, 2227b; succeeds James I, 2276b; answer of Lenthall, 2485b; convenes Long Parliament, 2578a; Louis XIV, compared with, 2366b; Manchester, Earl of, supported by, 2644a; Maryland, foundation of, 2686b; father of Mary Stuart, 2691a; marriage project, 2275b; grants charter to Massachusetts, 4592; defended by Monck, 2823b; Monmouth, educated by, 2825b; joined by Montrose, 2845b; Naseby, battle of, 2937a; naval history, influence on, 2955b; organizes Navy, British, 1288a; Nottingham, centre of campaign, 3092b; Oxford, Earls of, supported by, 3199a; Oxford Crown, issue of, 1081a; Petition of Rights, assents to, 608b, 3352a *et seq.*; Peterborough, Earldom of, creation of, 3351a; creates Portland, Earl of, 3500b; Post Office, development of, 3511b; Pym, opposed by, 3592b *et seq.*; tries to relieve Reading, 3655a; Rebellion, 3658b *et seq.*, [3659], 3660a; 3691a, 3795a; Regicides, term of, 3671b; Richmond Park, enclosure of, 3718b; Roundheads, opposed by, 3770a; Rubens, knighted, 3782b; Scotland, opposed by, 3882a, 3883a; Seymour, supported by, 3916a; ship money, levy of, 3930a; Shropshire, campaign in, 3948a; Star Chamber, abolition of, 4071b; Stafford, opposed by, 4095a, 4095b; Suckling, supported by, 4109a; Tonnage and Poundage, levy of, 4252b *et seq.*; Van Dyck, court painter, 3219a, 4162b; warships, launched, 2964b; patronizes Wellingborough, 4441b; Wight, Isle of, imprisoned in, 4465a; Windsor, buried in, 3023a; Worcester, mint in, 4512b; as Duke of York, 4550a
- Charles II (1630-1685), King of England, 838b *et seq.*, [840]; separates colleges in Aberdeen, 8b; balance of power, policy of, 369b; obtains Bombay, 1306a; influence on British history, 621b; and Buckingham, 637b; and Butler, 666b; supported by Cabal, 677a; holds secret meetings in cabinet, 678a; character of, 621b; Church of England, re-emergence of, 3070a; Clarendon, Earl of, supported by, 927b; coin of [622a]; ends Commonwealth, 991b; Connecticut, grants charter to, 1020b; Conservative Party, beginnings of, 1013b; Court of, 1718b; Coventry, demolishes city walls of, 1056b; and Danby, 2469b; Dryden, defended by, 1265a; Dublin, grants charter to, 1267b; Dunfermline, grants charter to, 1278b, 1526b; loses Dunkirk, 4581; sends carte blanche, 782a; Epson, associated with, 1444b; Falmouth, grants charter to, 1502b; values Godolphin, 1792a; guinea, first use of, 1870a; Gwynn, Nell, lover of, 1877b; Habeas Corpus, application of, 818b, 1881b; Halifax, Lord, collaboration with, 1808a *et seq.*; grants charter to Hudson's Bay Company, 2084b, 4592; Indulgence, Declaration of, 1142b; brother of James II, 2276b *et seq.*; junto, use of term, 2337a; Ken, appointed chaplain, 2356b; King's Messengers, use of, 2742a; Kneller, painted by, 2388a; and Lauderdale, 2450b; London supports Restoration, 2567b, 2573b; Louis XIV, bought by, 1182b, 2587a; Manchester, Earl of, supported by, 2644a; creates March, Earl of, 2665a; visited by Mary Stuart, 2691a; arranges marriage for Mary II, 2685b *et seq.*; restored by Monck, 472b, 2824a; father of Monmouth, 2826a; Montrose, restores title of, 2846b; knights Morgan, 2855b; Naval History, influence on, 2956a; Newcastle, educated by, 3004b; confers Dukedom of Northumberland, 3076b; gaols Oates, 3115; observation, foundation of, 3119b; Oldham, John, satire of, 3138b; brother-in-law of Orleans, 3177b; Ormonde, accompanied by, 3178a; and Pepys, 3330a *et seq.*; Penn, petitioned by, 3318a; police, named after, 3470a; lover of Portsmouth, Duchess of, 3501b, *et seq.*; Presbyterian Church, decline of, 3535b; Puritanism, decline of, 3589a; Rebellion, last battle of, 3660b; Restoration, 1077a, 2815a, 3691a, 3795a; Richmond, Duchess of, joins Charles's court, 3718a, 3718b; Rochester, member of court, 3734a; Ross, Market House at, 1765a; founds Royal Hospital, 848b; Royal Society, incorporation of, 3778b; and Rye House Plot, 3819b; Scotland, Church of, 3882a, 3883a; favours Sedley, 3899b; and Shaftesbury, 3917a *et seq.*; Stuarts, line of pretenders, 4084b; Westminster Abbey, buried in, 4450a; Whig, use of term, 4459b; Wren, knighted, 4537a; yacht, presented with, 4543a
- Charles II, King of France (from 885-887), 843a
- Charles III, King of France (from 893-929), 842a; grants Normandy, 3059b, 3061a, 3061b; struggle with Robert I, 3730b
- Charles IV, King of France (from 1322-1328), 842a; last Capetian

- King, 749a, 1616b, 4359b; succeeded by Philip VI, 3375a
- Charles V (1337-1380), King of France, 842b; builds Bastille, 414a; Canterbury, visit of, 744b; first Dauphin, 1130b; Edward III, struggle with, 1338b, 2094a; father of Louis of Orleans, 3177a; member of House of Valois, 4360a
- Charles VI (1368-1422), King of France, 842b; supported by Douglas, 1238a; England struggle with, 1616b, 1981b, 1982b, 2094a; father of Isabella 3714b; brother of Duke of Orleans, 3177a; nephew of Philip the Bold, 3376b; Valois House of, member of, 4360a
- Charles VII (1403-1461), King of France, 842b *et seq.*, [843]; regains France, 1616b; Joan of Arc, supported by, 2151a *et seq.*; father of Louis XI, 2586a; Keims, coronation at, 3673b; Valois, House of, member of, 4360a
- Charles VIII (1470-1498), King of France, 843a; Bayard, served by, 420b; Brittany, acquisition of, 175b, 1617a, 1985a; Italy, invasion of, 2255b, 3862a; Louis XII, succeeded by, 2586a; Naples, claimed, 1518a, 2930b *et seq.*; Valois, House of, member of, 4360a; patronizes Vinci, Leonardo da, 4391b
- Charles IX (1550-1574), King of France, 843b; son of Catherine de Medici, 802a; succeeds Francis II, 1620b; son of Henry II of France, 1989b; Huguenots, persecution of, 2088a, 3430b; brother of Margaret of Valois, 1989b; Saint Bartholomew's day, massacre of, 3829a; Valois, House of, member of, 4360a
- Charles X (1759-1836), King of France, 843b; last of Bourbons, 558b; Guise, Duke of, relation to, 1870b; succeeds Louis XVIII, 2589a; replaced by Louis Philippe, 1618a, 2334b, 2590a, 4474b
- Charles the Fat (839-888), Holy Roman Emperor, 2670b
- Charles IV (1316-1378), Holy Roman Emperor, 844b; issues Golden Bull, 1367b, 1744b; gives charter to Meistersingers, 2772a; refuses to support Rienzi, 3720a
- Charles V (1500-1558), Holy Roman Emperor, 844b; abdication, 6b; employs Alba, 143a; Austria, acquisition of, 338b *et seq.*; Brabant, acquisition of, 366a; rewards Cortez, 1042a; patronizes Dürer, 1282a; Egmont, served by, 1351b; Ferdinand I, succeeded by, 1517b; Florence, government in, 1563b; Francis I, struggle with, 1617a, 1620a, 3288a; German history, influence on, 1744b; Henry VIII, struggle with, 1526a, 1681a, 1986b *et seq.*, 1988b, 4507a; Netherlands, born in, 2097a; feared by Duke of Northumberland, 1342a; father of Philip II, 3375b; supports Pizarro, 3432a; Reformation, struggle with, 1318b, 1738b, 2601a, 3606b *et seq.*, 3869b; sack of Rome, 931b, 3683b; encourages slavery, 3979b; Spain, influence on, 4036b; patronizes Titian, 4242a; appoints William of Orange commander, 4476a
- Charles VII (1697-1745), Holy Roman Emperor, 4108b *et seq.*
- Charles VI (1685-1740), Holy Roman Emperor, 844b; Frederick II, struggle with, 1626b; served by Kaunitz, 2352a; Kneller, painted by, 2388a; father of Maria Theresa, 1620b, 2668a; Pragmatic Sanction, 340a, 1746a, 3526b, 4108a; exchanges Sardinia, 3855b
- Charles of Hohenzollern, 3792b *et seq.*
- Charles of Lorraine (governor of Belgium), 4514b
- Charles, Duke of Mayenne, 1870b
- Charles III, King of Naples, 558b
- Charles, King of Norway, 3087a; see also Haakon VII
- Charles, Duke of Orleans (father of Louis XII), 2586a
- Charles the Simple: see Charles III, King of France
- Charles I. King of Spain, 1526a, see also Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor
- Charles II, King of Spain (from 1665-1700), patronizes Gori dano, 1759a; succeeded by Philip V, 3376a *et seq.*, Spain, influence on, 4036b; Succession War caused by Charles's death, 844b, 4108a
- Charles III, King of Spain (from 1759-1788), 1518a, 4234b
- Charles IV, King of Spain (from 1788-1808), 558b
- Charles VII, King of Sweden, 4144a
- Charles IX (1550-1611), King of Sweden, 843b *et seq.*; 1876b
- Charles X (1622-1660), King of Sweden, 844a; 2487a
- Charles XI (1655-1694), King of Sweden, 844a; and Patkul, 3286b
- Charles XII (1682-1718), King of Sweden, 844 *et seq.*; George I, quarrel with, 1719a; Mazeppa, joined by, 2708a; Patkul, execution of, 3286b; Peter I, struggle with, 3348b, 3814a; Stuart, relations with, 4103b; Sweden, influence on, 4144b
- Charles XIII, King of Sweden and Norway (from 1809-1818), 3183b, 4144b
- Charles XIV (John), King of Sweden and Norway, 3183b, 4144b; see also Bernadotte
- Charles XV (1826-1872), King of Sweden, 3183b
- Charles of Valois, Duke of Angoulême, marries Louise of Savoy, 2589a
- Charles (Belgian prince), 105a
- Charles, Professor (physicist), 378b, 4275a
- Charles Albert (1798-1849), King of Sardinia; promised support by Ferdinand II, 1518b; Garibaldi, supported by, 1682a; father of Victor Emmanuel II, 4392b
- Charles August (1757-1828), Duke of Weimar (friend of Goethe), 1794a
- Charles Edward (the Young Pretender): see Stuart, Charles Edward
- Charles Martel (688-741) (Frankish ruler), 845a, Carolingians, member of House of, 744b; 837a, defeats Moors, 2031a, 2851a; father of Pepin, 3323b; Tours, battle of, 1610a, 1616a
- Charlotte, Grand Duchess of Luxembourg, 2603a
- Charlotte Augusta (1796-1817) (princess), death of, 1726b, daughter of George IV, 1725b; wife of Leopold, 2487a
- Charlotte Sophia of Mecklenburg (1744-1818) (wife of George III), 1722a
- Charnaud, Stella, marries Lord Reading, 3656a
- Charon (mythological character), 845a; and Acheron, 22a; and obolus, 1650b; and Styx, 4104a
- Charpentier, Charlotte, marries Scott, 3884a
- Chartres, Robert Duke of, 1870b
- Charybdis, and Scylla, 3803a
- Chatari, Nawab of: see Khan, Sir M. A. S.
- Chateaubriand, François René de (1768-1848) (French writer), French literature, influence on, 1636b; Romanticism, representative of, 3747b
- Châtelleraut, Duke of, 7b
- Chatham, Earl of: see Pitt, William
- Chatham, second Earl of (1756-1835), takes part in Walcheren expedition, 4105b
- Chatterjee, (1838-94) Bankim Chandra (Indian writer), 5091a
- Chatterjee, Sarat Chandra (Indian writer), 5091a *et seq.*
- Chatterji, Gadadhar: see Paramahansa, S. R.
- Chatterton, Thomas (1752-70) (English poet), 846 *et seq.*; and romantic revival, 1433b
- Chattopadhyay Aghornth (Indian educationist), and Naidu, 2925a
- Chaucer, Geoffrey (c. 1340-1400) (English poet), 846b *et seq.*, [846]; Boethius, translation of, 525a; burlesque, writer of, 659a; *Canterbury Tales*, author of, 276a, 812b, [1429], 1656a; Caxton, printed by, 812a; Chaucer, inspired by, 1338a; Chesterton, essay by, 867b; represents chivalric ideal, 1589a; mentions compass, 996a; Dryden, edited by, 1265b; Edward III, welcomed by, 1339a; English language, influence on, 1426a; English literature, place in, 1428b *et seq.*; Fumivall, edited by, 1656a; describes Hawthorn, 1942a; home of, [847]; imitations of, 1433b; Langland, compared with, 2431a; novel, influence on, 3097b; Philippa of Hainault, patronized by, 3177a; poetry, style of, 3452b; in fables S. Africa, art in, 4946a; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a
- Chautemps (French politician), 1298b

- Chauvel, General Sir Henry George (b. 1865) (Australian soldier), 4634b *et seq.*
- Chelmsford, Frederick, Viscount (1868-1933) (English politician), 848b; India, reforms in, 5051a, 5074b
- Cherops (Egyptian king), 858b *et seq.*; Great Pyramid, builder of, 3594a *et seq.*; and Sphinx, 4045b
- Chephren (Egyptian king), 3594b
- Cherbury, Lord Herbert of (English deist), 1147b
- Cherubini, Maria Luigi (1760-1842) (Italian composer), 800b *et seq.*; influence on opera, 3149b
- Chester, Hugh, Earl of (d. 1101), 932b, 684a, 862a
- Chesterfield, Philip, Earl of (1694-1773) (English writer), 867a *et seq.*, [867]; letters, 2491a
- Chesterton, Cecil (English politician), 2666a
- Chesterton, Gilbert Keith (1874-1936) (English writer), 867b *et seq.*, [867]; essays of, 1451a
- Cheute, Henry (d. 1607?) (English dramatist), 4438b
- Chevalier (scientist), 3400a
- Chiang Kai-shek (Chinese president), 887a
- Chiaromonte, Gregorio L. B.: see Pius VII
- Childeric I (about 436-481), King of the Franks, 943b, 3324a
- Childers Erskine (Irish politician), 4468b
- Child's (English banking firm), 388b
- Chilo (Greek philosopher), one of seven wise men, 3912a
- Chinarra (mythical character), 877b, [877], and Bellerophon, 457a
- Chin (Chinese dynasty), began in the third century, 884b
- Chippendale, Thomas (d. 1779), English cabinet maker, 1654b
- Chiron (mythological character), 888b; and Aesculapius, 58a; and Centaurs, 819b; and Hercules, 1996a; and Pelion, 3307a
- Chloris (legendary queen of Pylus), and Nestor, 2987a; and Niobe, 3048b
- Choda Ganda (builder of temple of Jagannath), [5038]
- Cholmondeley, Marquess of, Lord Great Chamberlain, 830b
- Chopin, Frédéric (1809-1849) (Polish composer), 801a *et seq.*, [891]; Bach, influenced by, 360a; Liszt, influence on, 2532b; Nocturne, 3051b; piano, use of, 3410b; and Ravel, 3651a; friend of Rubinstein, 3782b; Schumann, admired by, 3873b
- Chou (Chinese dynasty), began in 1122, 884a
- Choudhury, S. S. (Indian artist), works by [5048], [5050]
- Christ: see Jesus Christ
- Christian I, King of Denmark (from 1448-1481), 1025a; 1162b
- Christian II (d. 1559), King of Denmark, 1162b
- Christian III, King of Denmark (from 1534-1559), 1163a
- Christian IV (1588-1648), King of Denmark, 1163a; 4224a
- Christian VII (1776-1808), King of Denmark, 1163a
- Christian VIII, King of Denmark (from 1839-1848), 894b
- Christian IX (1818-1906), King of Denmark, 894b; Alexandra, Queen, father of, 1166; Frederick VIII, succeeded by, 1163a, 1627a; George I of Greece, father of, 1730b, 3191b; Prussia, war with, 502b, 2045a
- Christian X (b. 1870), King of Denmark, 894b; and Denmark, 1163a; succeeds Frederick VIII, 1627b
- Christin (inventor), 4221a
- Christina, Duchess of Milan, painted by Holbein, [3220b]
- Christina (1626-89), Queen of Sweden, 844a; patronizes Descartes, 1172b
- Christofori, Bartolomeo (Italian piano maker), 3410a
- Christopher, Saint, 808a, [1437a]
- Chrysoloras, Manuel (Constantinopolitan scholar), 3683a
- Chrysostom, Saint (347-407), Church Father, 900b; refers to Christmas as old custom, 897b; exegesis of, 1484b; Innocent I, supported by, 2182a; Liturgy of, 3181b
- Chubb, Thomas (1679-1747) (English deist), 1147b
- Churchill, Arabella (1648-1730), mistress of James II, 2674a
- Churchill, Charles (1731-64) (English writer), 901a; 1433b, 4984a
- Churchill, George (1654-1710) (admiral), 1731a; 2674b
- Churchill, John: see Marlborough, Duke of
- Churchill, Lord Randolph (1849-95) (English politician), 901a; 1759b
- Churchill, Winston (b. 1874) (English politician), 901b *et seq.*, [901]; Balfour, succeeded by, 173a; Botha, captured by, 556a; Brentford, Viscount, beaten by, 585b; praises Jellicoe, 2296a; recalls Lawrence, 2458b; Marlborough, historian of, 2674b
- Cibber, Colley (1671-1757) (English poet and actor), 903a *et seq.*, poet laureate, 3451b, 3891b, and Pope, 3494a
- Cid (Spanish hero), 3745b
- Cicero, Marcus Fullius (106-43 B.C.) (Roman statesman), 903b *et seq.*, [904]; finds tomb of Archimedes, 228b; Augustus, struggle with, 320a; accuses Catiline, 803a; Epicurus, source for study of, 1441b; Latin literature, place in, 2446a *et seq.*; letters, writer of, 2491a; Houdon, statue by, 2077a; and Mnemonics, 402b; friend of Nepos, 2981a, and Phaedrus, 3366a; uses pun, 3586a; uses shorthand, 3942b
- Cierra, Señor Juan de la (d. 1936) (Spanish engineer), 346b
- Cimabue, Giovanni (1240-1301) (Italian painter), 905b; Constantine [1016]; painting, influence on, 3216a
- Cimarosa (1749-1801) (Italian composer), influence on opera, 3149b
- Cimon (d. 449 B.C.) (Athenian general), 905b; friend of Ion, 2211a; son of Miltiades, 2775a; suffers ostracism, 3186a; overthrown by Pericles, 3328b
- Cincinnatus, Lucius (Roman hero), 906a, 1190b
- Cinderella (fairy tale heroine), 908a
- Cinna (d. 84 B.C.) (Roman politician), 686b, 3730a
- Circe (Greek legendary sorceress), 916b; 3772a
- Cissa (Saxon chief), 4136a
- Cizek (Austrian professor), 1255a *et seq.*
- Clapperton, Hugh (1788-1827) (explorer), 3043b
- Clare, Lord (Irish political leader), 4880b
- Clare, Gilbert de (d. 1115?): Coat of Arms [facing 1992]; and Edward II, 1337a; and Montfort, 2474a
- Clare, Richard de (d. 1176), (called Strongbow), supports Derrnot, 1172a, 1977a, 2224b; King of Leinster, 2480, 3308b; Munster, conquest of, 2966b; brother-in-law of Raymond the Fat, 2435b
- Clare, Richard de, 4th Earl of Hertford, 1785a
- Clare, Roger Earl of (d. 1173), 760b
- Clarence, Edward, Duke of (d. 1892), 1272a
- Clarence, George, Duke of [1449-1478], 3967a; 3760b
- Clarence, Lionel, Duke of (1338-1368), marries Burgh, Elizabeth de, 4325a *et seq.*; created Clarence, Duke of, 927b, 1785a, 2420b; father-in-law of Mortimer, Edmund, 2664b; grandfather of Mortimer, Roger, 3714b; ancestor of House of York, 1339b, 3760a
- Clarence, Thomas, 2nd Duke of (1388?-1421), 927b, 2272a
- Clarence, William, Duke of: see William IV
- Clarendon, Edward Hyde, Earl of (1609-1674) (English statesman), 927b; Charles I, attitude to, 2260b, 2578b *et seq.*; dismissed, 841a; father-in-law of James II, 1755b; junto, member of, 2337a; Laud, characterization of, 622b; Newcastle, criticism of, 3005a; friend of Ormonde, 3178a
- Clarendon, Earl of, as Governor-General of S. Africa, 4974b *et seq.*; 4959a
- Clark, Douglas (Canadian musician), 4789a
- Clark, John (S. African scholar), 4983b
- Clarke, Sir Edward (inventor of shorthand system), 3944a
- Clarke, Harry (Irish artist), 4851a
- Clarke, Marcus (Australian writer), 4663a
- Clarkson, Charles Francis (b. 1881) (S. African politician), 4953a
- Clarkson, Thomas (1760-1846), (English philanthropist), works for abolition of slavery, 3979b, 4466b
- Claude, Lorrain Gellée (1600-1682) (French painter), Constable, influence on, 1016a; drawing, style of, 1254b; landscapes, painter of, 2418b; painting, influence on, 3224a; emulated by Turner, 3223a, 4309b

Claude de Lorraine (1496-1550). Duke of Guise, 1870b  
 Claudet (scientist), 3400a  
 Claudius (10 B.C.-A.D. 54) (Roman emperor), 829a *et seq.*; [929.] favours Agrippa, 87b, 2004a; invades Britain, 3741a; Nero, succeeded by, 2983a; served by Paulinus, 3290a; Roman Empire, importance for, 3751a; excavates channel for Tiber, 4230b; Vespasian, supported by, 4378a  
 Claudius II (d. A.D. 270) (Roman emperor), 321b  
 Claudius, Appius (312 B.C.) (Roman censor), 4393b  
 Claudius Drusus Nero (father of Emperor Claudius), 929a  
 Claudius, Marcus (Roman noble), 4393b  
 Claverhouse (1649-1689) (Jacobite leader), 3882b  
 Clayton, P. B. (English clergyman), 4247b  
 Clayton (scientist), 3400b  
 Cleisthenes (Athenian statesman), 930b *et seq.*; 308b; 1839a; 3328b  
 Clementeau, Georges (1841-1929) (French statesman), 931a, [931:] and Lloyd George, 2547a; and Paris, conference of, 3266b; and Versailles, Treaty of, 4377a; and World War, 4519a  
 Clement of Alexandria, and Christmas, 897b  
 Clement I (1st century), Pope, 931b  
 Clement II, Pope (from 1046-1047), 1990a  
 Clement III, Pope (from 1187-1191), 931b, 4352b  
 Clement IV, Pope (from 1265-1268), 2682a, 2930b  
 Clement V, Pope (from 1305-1314), supports Edward I, 1333b; refuses to acknowledge Louis IV, 2583a; Papal power, decline of, 3375a, 3492a; Templars' Order, suppression of, 4198a  
 Clement VI, Pope (from 1342-1352), 931b, 3720a *et seq.*  
 Clement VII, Pope (from 1523-1534), 931b; Antipope with French support, 3493b, 4352b; patronizes Cellini, 815b; Henry VIII, controversy with, 1987a; Medici, member of family, 4224a  
 Clement VIII, Pope (from 1592-1605), 932a; increases Papal states, 3248b; invites Tasso, 4176b; Vulgate, revisions of, 4402a  
 Clement IX, Pope (from 1667-1669), 931b  
 Clement X, Pope (from 1670-1676), 931b  
 Clement XI, Pope (from 1700-1721), 931b, 2279b  
 Clement XII, Pope (from 1730-1740), 459a, 931b  
 Clement XIII, Pope (from 1758-1769), 744a, 931b  
 Clement XIV, Pope (from 1769-1774), 932a; and Canova, 744a; suppresses Jesuits, 2302b  
 Clementi, Muzio (1732-1832) (Italian composer), 3410b  
 Clemm, Virginia, marries E. A. Poe, 3451a  
 Cleobulus (6th century) (Greek

philosopher), one of seven wise men), 3912a  
 Cleombrotus (Spartan noble), 3290b  
 Cleomenes (Spartan king), and ephors, 1441a; and Leonidas, 2480b; Sparta, constitution of, 4041b  
 Cleopatra (69-30 B.C.), Queen of Egypt, 932a *et seq.*; [932:] Actium, battle of, 25a, 320a, 1358b; Anthony, lover of, 193a, 199b, 3125b; Caesar, supported by, 687b, 3578b  
 Clerc, L. P. (scientist), 3401a  
 Cleveland, Captain (British explorer), 4829a  
 Cleveland, Duchess of (1641-1709), 3076b  
 Cleveland, Grover (1837-1908) (President of U.S.A.), 932a *et seq.*; 1933b; 828b; 1939a  
 Clifford, Anne, Lady (1590-1676), 205b  
 Clifford, John de, Lord (1435-1461), 1760b  
 Clifford, Thomas (1630-1673), Baron, cabal, member of, 677b; 2451a  
 Clifford, Lord de, trial by peers, 3393b  
 Clinton, Sir Henry (1739?-1995) (English general), 149b  
 Clio (muse of history), 2902a  
 Clive, Robert, Baron (1725-1774) (British soldier), 938a *et seq.*; [936:] Bengal, captured, 460a; Calcutta recaptured, 697a; sup. plants Duplex, 1280a, 1306a, 1721b; impeachment, 1724a; India, influence on, 2154b; Plassey, victory at, 2957a, 3912b, 4602a  
 Clo dius, Publius (d. 52 B.C.) (Roman tribune), 904a  
 Clotho (mythological character), 1509a *et seq.*  
 Clotilda (Frankish queen), and Clovis, 1616a  
 Clouet, François (c. 1510-1572) (French painter), 3224a  
 Clouet, Jean (c. 1485-1543) (French painter), 3224a  
 Clouet, Jean (c. 1510-1572) (French painter), 1254b  
 Clough, Arthur (1819-1861) (English poet), 942b  
 Clovis (466-511), King of the Franks, 943b; defeats Alaric II, 1812a *et seq.*; France, importance for, 1616a, 1743b; Catholicism, adoption of, 1624a; founder of Merovingians, 2740b; makes Paris capital, 3266a; Salic Law, compilation of, 3836a  
 Clymene (Greek mythological character), 3366b  
 Clytemnestra (Greek mythological character), 944b; wife of Agamemnon, 77b; murders Cassandra, 789a; mother of Electra, 1367b; killed by Orestes, 3168b  
 Cnut: *see* Canute  
 Coates, The Rt. Hon. Joseph Gordon (b. 1879) (New Zealand statesman), 4892b *et seq.*  
 Cobbet, William (1762-1835) (English writer), 957a *et seq.*, 662a  
 Cobden, Richard (1804-1865) (English statesman), 957b *et seq.*; [957:] corn laws, attitude to, 1035b; 1631a, 3302a

Cobham, Lord: *see* Oldcastle, Sir John  
 Coburn, F. S. (Canadian artist), 4727b  
 Cochin, Charles Nicolas (1715-1790) (French engraver), 1436b  
 Cochran, C. B. (modern revue manager), 4218a  
 Cochrane, Robert: *see* Mar, Robert C., Earl of  
 Coddington, Henry (d. 1845) (English scientist), 3150a  
 Codrington, Henry John (1808-1877) (British admiral), victory in Navarino Bay, 1726b  
 Codrus (legendary king of Athens), 963a; Aeschylus, ancestor of, 57b; Archon chosen from C's family, 237b; 308a *et seq.*; Plato, ancestor of, 3440a  
 Coelho Gomes (Portuguese writer), 3509a  
 Cohen, Sir Henry Isaac (b. 1872) (Australian politician), 4636a  
 Coke, Sir Edward (1552-1613) (English judge), 987b; opposes James I, 2276a; Littleton, commentary on, 2537b; Magna Carta, interpretation of, 2623a  
 Coke, Thomas (d. 1759), created Earl of Leicester, 2474b  
 Coke, Thomas William (1752-1842) (English politician), and agriculture, 79b, created Earl of Leicester, 2474b  
 Colbert, Jean Baptiste (1619-1683) (French statesman), 1790b  
 Cole, King, gives name to Kyle, 351b  
 Cole, Henry (1500?-1580) (English scholar), 2520b  
 Colebatch, Sir Hal Pateshall (b. 1872) (Australian politician), 4636a *et seq.*; [4636b]  
 Coleman, Mrs. (English actress), 4215b  
 Coleridge, Hartley (1796-1849), (English writer), 708b *et seq.*, 147a  
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor (1772-1834) (English poet), 989a *et seq.*; [969:] Ambleside, buried in, 147a; admires Bowles, 560b; as critic, 1073a; De Quincey, friendship with, 1167b; Dore, illustrated by, 1232a; met by Emerson, 1402a; Fielding, opinion on, 1526a; French Revolution, attitude to, 2433b; Kant, admired by Coleridge, 4268b; Lamb, friendship with, 2417b; praises Pringle, L., 4083b, and Purchas, 3588b; Southey, friendship with, 4027a, style, 11 b, 3275a, Wordsworth, friend of, 4516a  
 Coleridge-Taylor, Samuel (1875-1912) (English composer), 989b  
 Colet, John (1467-1519) (English humanist), 989b, and Henry VIII, 1986a; and Renaissance, 3683b; and Tyndale, 4315b  
 Coligny, Gaspard de (1517-1572), (French Huguenot leader), 989b, Huguenots, leader of, 2088b; murdered, 802b, 3829a  
 Collatinus, Lucius Tarquinius, (Roman noble), 2595a  
 Collet, Mme (1811-1893) (Norwegian writer), 3866a

- Colley, Sir George P. (1835-1881) (British general), 4016b
- Collier, Jeremy (1650-1726) (English divine), 971a; and theatre, immorality of, 4216a
- Collier, Hon. Philip (b. 1874) (Premier of W. Australia), 4636b *et seq.* [4636]
- Collins, Colonel (Australian pioneer), 4684a
- Colling, Charles (1751-1836) (cattle breeder), 804b, 807a
- Colling, Robert (1749-1820) (cattle breeder), 804b, 807a
- Collingwood, Cuthbert (1750-1810), Captain, 2976a
- Collins, Anthony (1676-1729) (English freethinker), 1630a
- Collins, Michael (1840-1922) (Irish politician), 971a, assassinated, 2227a; Kennedy, H., friend of, 4864b; Mackinnon, S., compared with, 4869a; brother of O'Driscoll, Mrs., 4874b; Provisional Government, president of, 1043a *et seq.*, 2051b
- Collins, Stockley (superintendent), 1531a
- Collins, William (1721-1759) (English poet), 971a, 4431<sup>st</sup>, 1126b
- Collins, William Wilkie (1824-69), (English novelist), 971a
- Cohn, Cille (Irish saint), 4875b
- Colman, George (1732-1794) (English playwright), 972a
- Colman, George (1702-1836) (English dramatist), 972a
- Colman, Saint (d. 676), 4461b
- Colquhoun, Sir Patrick (1745-1820), 3470b
- Colt, Samuel (American inventor), 3694b
- Columba, Saint (521-597) (Irish monk), 980a; Brude, visit to, 2208b, Burchard, establishment of church at, 2854b; English Church, influence on, 902a; Scotland, Christianized, 2712b, 2792b, 2816b, 4461b
- Columban, Saint (543-615), 4875b
- Columbus, Bartholomew, founder Santo Domingo, 3853a
- Columbus, Christopher (1451-1506) (Italian explorer), 980b *et seq.* [981]; America, discovery of, 148b, 1046a, 1506b, 3062b, 3078a, 4345a; armour of, [981]; autograph of, [347]; Brazil, discovery of, 578a; Cabot, compared with, 680a; Central America, discovery of, 821b, 972a; Copernicus, compared with, 2034a; Darien gulf reached, 1126b; earth, form of, 1299b; Ferdinand V, supported by, 1518b, 2851a; Isabella, supported by, 522b, 2241b; landing of [982]; Mariner's Compass, use of, 923a; Martinique, discovery of, 2683a; Ptolemy's map used, 1706a; Puerto Rico visited, 3581a; Renaissance, influence on, 1429a; slave trade, influence on, 74b; statue [982]; ships [757], [982]; Trinidad discovery of, 4022a, 4283b; Venezuela, discovery of, 4370a; Venice, trade ruined, 4370b; Vespucci, fitted out by, 4378a; Virgin Islands, discovery of, 4395a; West Indies, discovery of, 1086b, 3271b, 4448a.
- Columbus, Diego (son of Christopher), 980b
- Columkille (Irish priest), 2575a
- Comenius, Johann (1592-1671), (Austrian educationist), 984a *et seq.*; 3980a
- Comines, Robert de (d. 1069), Norman Lord, 3075b
- Comnenus, Alexius (r. 1081-1118), Byzantine Emperor, 983a
- Commodus, Roman Emperor (180-192), 1661a, 3751a; portrait [3889]
- Comte, Auguste (1798-1857) (French philosopher), 987b; and Algebra, 121b; and altruism, 141b; Positivism, founder of, 3879; sociology, founder of modern, 4000a
- Comyn, Marjory, 2664a
- Comyn, John (d. 1306) (Scottish regent), 1275b, 1316a
- Comyn, John (d. 1212), Anglo-Norman Archbishop; 1267a
- Conan, Laure: *see* Aygers Felcité
- Condé, Henry, Prince of (1552-1588) (Protestant leader), and Catherine de Medici, 802b, and Coligny, 969b; and Huguenots, 2088a
- Condé, Louis, Prince of (1621-1686); praises James II, 2276b; Spain alliance with, 2586b; Thirty Years War, general in, 4224b
- Condé, Louis Henry J. Prince de (1736-1818), 4774b
- Conder (Australian artist), 4625a
- Condliffe, J. B. (New Zealand scholar), 4890b
- Conflans, Marshal (French sailor), 1940b
- Confucius (551-478 B.C.) (Chinese philosopher), 1004b; oldest anthology, 184a; records, Chinese history, 884a; influence on India, 4599a; collects poetry, 888a; influence on Siam, religion of, 3950a
- Congal (ruler of Scotland), 2380b
- Congreve, William (1670-1729) (Irish playwright), 1007b *et seq.* [1007]; representative of Age of Reason, 1432b; attached by Collier, 971a; drama, influence on, 1248a; and Etheredge, 1458b; Farquhar, compared with, 1506a
- Connaught, Arthur, Duke of (b. 1850) (British soldier), 1011b, [1011]; Devonshire, succeeded by Duke of, 1181b; Grand Master of United Grand Lodge of England, 2695a; Governor-General of S. Africa, 4974b
- Connor, Ralph: *see* Gordon, Charles W.
- Conrad, Joseph (1857-1924) (British writer), 1012b *et seq.* [1013]
- Conrad I (d. 918) (German king), 1744a
- Conrad II, Holy Roman Emperor (from 1027-1039), German history, influence on, 1744a; and Henry III, 1990a; and John XIX, 2320a; and Leo IX, 2486a
- Conrad III, German Emperor (1138-1152), leader of second crusade, 1083a; succeeded by Frederick I, 1625a; first Emperor of the House of Hohenstaufen, 2041b
- Conradin (1252-1268), Duke of Swabia, 2041b; 2930b
- Conrady (author of textbook on optics), 3156b
- Conroy, attacks Queen Victoria, 4384b
- Constable, John (1776-1837) (English painter), 1018a; landscapes, painter of, 2428b *et seq.* [2429]; influence on Monet, 2819a; painting, style of, 3223a; painting of Salisbury Cathedral [3222]
- Constance of Brittany, marries Geoffrey Plantagenet, 3718a
- Constance (1152-98), Empress, 1625b
- Constance II, (Roman emperor) (from 337-361), succeeds Constantine, 1016b; saves Julian, 2334a; and Julius I, 2334a
- Constance, Chloris (d. 306) (Roman emperor), 1016b
- Constant, Benjamin (1767-1830) (French writer), 4726b
- Constantine I, the Great (272-337) (Roman emperor), 1018b *et seq.* [1016], arch. of, 1017a; Bysantium, capital removed to, 231a, 1017b, 1844b, Charlemagne, successor of, 837b; churches as asylums, 307b; father of Constantine, 2334a; conversion of, 2797b; diadem as emblem of Imperial power, 1081a, Empire, decline of, 3751a; Jerusalem restored, 2301a; Maximianus dethroned, 2705a; attends Nicaea, Council of, 246b, 3036b; N. Africa, possession of, 397b; obelisk re-erects, 3117a; Praetorian guard abolished, 3526a; standard of, 1548; Sunday work prohibited, 4120b, York, proclaimed Emperor in, 4551a
- Constantine II, Emperor (from 337-340), 1016b
- Constantine XII, Byzantine Emperor (from 1448-1453), 1017b
- Constantine I (1868-1923), King of Greece, 1017a *et seq.* [1017]; grandson of Christian IX, 894b, succeeds George I, 1731a, *et seq.* 1845a; Turkey, war with, 4306b; opposes Venizelos, 4371a *et seq.*
- Constantine, Grand Duke (father-in-law of George I of Greece), 1731a
- Constantius I, Roman Emperor (from 337-350), son of Constantine, 1016b; grandfather of Valentinian III, 4359a
- Constantius II, Roman Emperor (from 641-668), 2682a
- Contino Antonio (Italian engineer), 601a
- Coogan, Jackie (American film actor), 908b
- Cook, Arthur (1884-1931) (English Trade Union leader), 1021b
- Cook, Sir Herbert (English collector), 3219b
- Cook, James (1728-1779) (English explorer), 1021b *et seq.*; Alaska surveyed, 101a; and Antarctic exploration, 182a, [Jacking 183], 3465a, 3478b; Australia, takes possession of, 332a, 3018b, 3612b, 4582, 4043a; British Columbia, exploration of, 607a; Canada,

- exploration of, 4750a, 4803b; discoveries, importance of, 2958b; Hawaii, discovery of, 1939a; New Zealand, lands in, 1033a, 4803b; Norfolk Island, discovery of, 1057b; polar exploration, 3467a; South Sandwich Islands, 4027b; statue of [4583], Tonga, gives name to, 3212a
- Cook, Sir Joseph (Australian politician), 4639a *et seq.*, [4639], 4645a
- Cook, William (billiard player), 481b
- Cooke, Sir William F. (1809-1879) (British inventor), 4183b
- Coolidge, Calvin (1872-1933) (American president), 1022a *et seq.*, [1022]; and Dawes, 1133b; and Hoover, 2058b; and Kellogg, 2355a; and Mellon, 2729b
- Coornhuyse, Dr. Ananda, K. (b. 1877) (Indian historian of art), 5061b
- Cooper, Alfred Duff (b. 1890) (English politician), 1022a *et seq.*
- Cooper, Major Bryan Rizzo (1881-1930) (Irish landowner), 4555a
- Cootie, Sir Eyre (1726-1783) (British soldier), and Hastings, 1932b; Hyder Ali, defeat of, 1306a, 1724a, 3912b; Lally Tollendal, defeat of, 2417a; Wandewash, victory at, 1721b
- Cope, Sir John (d. 1760) (English general), 1720b, 4101b, 4102a
- Cope, P. (American sportsman), 4050
- Copeau, Jacques (French theatre manager), 4217b
- Copernicus, Nicholas (1473-1543) (Polish astronomer), 1025a, [1025]; astronomy, place in, 300b *et seq.*; civilization, influence on, 923a, 2034a, 2746b; Galileo, supported by, 1663b; Index, put on, 2034b; Ptolemy disproved, 3578b; Renaissance, influence on, 1429a
- Coppe, François (1842-1908) (French poet), 1732a
- Copsi, Earl of Northumberland, 3075a
- Copsige: *see* Copsi
- Copson, Betty (film actress), 908b
- Corax (Greek rhetorician), 3696a
- Corday, Charlotte (1768-1793) (French revolutionary), 1029a *et seq.*; and French Revolution, 1638b; kills Marat, 2662b
- Corelli, Marie (1864-1924) (English writer), 1030a, [1030]
- Corelli, Archangelo (1653-1713) (Italian composer), 830b; 998a
- Corinth, Loris (1858-1925) (German painter), 3220a
- Coriolanus (Roman hero), 1032a
- Cormack, G. W. (American miner), 2386b
- Cornille, Pierre (1606-1684) (French dramatist), 1035a, [1035]; and Cid, 904b; drama, influence on, 1250a; French literature, place in, 1636a, 2467a
- Cornelia (wife of Caesar), 686b
- Cornelius (Roman centurion), 3350a
- Cornelius (New Testament character), 1703b
- Cornelius, Peter von (1783-1867) (German painter), 1035a, 1610a
- Cornu (inventor), 1966b
- Cornwall, Barry: *see* Proctor, B. W.
- Cornwallis, Charles (1738-1805) (British general), 1039b; American War, rôle in, 149b, 1724a, 1582; and wars of the eighteenth century, 2957 *et seq.*
- Cornwallis, Edward (1713-1776) (English statesman), 4750b
- Coronado (Spanish explorer), 2347b
- Coronis (Greek nymph), 58a
- Corot, Jean (1796-1875) (French painter), 1040b, [1040]; Barluzon, member of school of, 308b, 1221b; landscapes, painter of, 2429a
- Costa, Giovanni (1494-1534) (Italian painter), 1041a, [1041]; influences Caracci, 780a; paints Holy Family, 2046b; "Holy Night," in Dresden, 1256b; painting, place in history of, 3216b *et seq.*; Parma, fresco in, 2251b
- Cott, Henry (1740-1800) (iron master), invents dry puddling, 2231b; and Industrial Revolution, 2170a
- Cortereal, Gaspard (16th century) (Portuguese navigator), explores Nova Scotia, 3096a
- Cortereal, Michel (16th century) (Portuguese navigator), 3096a
- Cortez, Hernando (1485-1547) (Spanish explorer), 1042a *et seq.*, [1042]; autograph of [317]; suppresses Aztecs, 354a *et seq.*, 2841b; Central America, conquest of, 821b, 2757a
- Corvinus, John: *see* Hunyadi
- Corvinus, Matthias (1443-1490) (King of Hungary), takes Vienna, 338b
- Cory, Sir George Edward (1862-1935) (S. African scholar), 4958a *et seq.*
- Cosgrave, William (b. 1880) (Irish president), 1043a *et seq.*, [1043]; De Valera, replaced by, 1170b; Government, member of, 2051b, 2227a *et seq.*; friend of Kennedy, 4864b; O'Sullivan, supported by, 4875a; Redmond, W. A., supported by, 4875a
- Cosin, John (1594-1672), Archdeacon (English cleric), 4125b
- Cospatrik (Saxon lord), 3075b
- Costello, Dolores (film actress), 910b
- Coster, D. (Danish chemist), 1885a
- Coster, Laurens (1370-1440) (Dutch printer), 3545a
- Costes, P. (aviator), 349a
- Cotes, Roger (1682-1716) (English scientist), 3156a
- Cotman, John Sell (1782-1842) (English painter), 2429a
- Cottugli, Benedetto of Ragusa (Italian writer on book-keeping), 516b
- Cotter (Australian cricketer), 4693a
- Coucey, Lady Philippa de, 3198b
- Coulomb, Charles A. (1736-1806) (French physicist), 1051b
- Couperin, François (1668-1733) (French composer), 1053b *et seq.*; influences Bach, 360b; revised by Dolmetsch, 1227b; plays organ of St. Germain, 1171b
- Couperus, Louis (1863-1923) (Dutch writer), 2996b
- Coubet (1819-1877) (French painter), 3224b
- Coucelle Daniel de Remy, Sieur de (d. 1698) (French statesman), 4750b
- Couret, John de (d. 1219?), 4324b, 4325a
- Courthope, Professor, comments on Wycherley, 4539b
- Coutts & Co. (English banking firm), 3881b
- Coverdale, Miles (1488-1568) (bishop of Exeter), 1056b
- Covilham, Pedro de (16th century) (Portuguese navigator), 1461b
- Cowley, Abraham (1618-1667) (English poet), 1057a; odes, 3126b; representative of Puritan Age, 1430b
- Cowper, William (1731-1800) (English poet 1057a *et seq.*, [1057], Huntingdon, house in, 2100b; immortalizes Kempenfelt, 2356a; pastoral poetry, writer of, 1284b; satire, writer of, 3859b
- Cox, J. M. (American politician), 4478a
- Coynus, King of Strathclyde, 351a
- Crible, George (1754-1832) (English poet), 1058b; an eighteenth century poet, 1431b; style, 3275a
- Cradoek, Sir John (British educationist), 4958b, 4961b
- Cradoek, Admiral, defeated by Count von Spee (1914), 4528a
- Craig, Gordon (English modern theatre expert), 4218a
- Craig, Sir James (d. 1934) (Irish physician), 4855a *et seq.*
- Craige, Pearl Richards (1867-1906) (English writer), 1059a
- Craighton, James Craig, Viscount (Irish politician), 1059a
- Craik, Dinah (1826-1887) (English novelist), 1059a
- Crane (British inventor), 2170a
- Cranner, Thomas (1489-1556) (English archbishop), 1060b *et seq.*, [1060]; Henry VIII, divorce of, 1987a; Oxford, Martyr's Memorial in, 3197a; Prayer Book, translation of, 1341b; patron of Ridley, 3720a; Reformation, rôle in, 2685a, [3667], [3669]; associated with Somerset, Duke of, 4010a
- Crashaw, Richard (1613-1649) (English poet), 1061a, 1430b
- Crassus, Marcus Licinius (115-53 B.C.) (Roman politician), 1061b; Temple, plundering of, 4198a; Triumvirate, member of, 687a, 3486a *et seq.*, 3750b, 4285b
- Cratinus (5th century B.C.) (Greek comedy writer), 1849a
- Crauford, H. W. (scientist), and galvanized iron, 1667a
- Crawford, Isabella Valancy (1850-1887) (Canadian poet), 4750b, 4776b
- Crawford, Jack (Australian tennis player), 4693a
- Crawford of Jordanhill (Scottish rebel), 1275a
- Crawford, Lindsay, Earl (Scottish noble), 2272b
- Creed, F. C. (scientist), 4284b
- Creveley, Thomas (1768-1838) (English politician), diary, 1888a
- Crima, Guido of, supported by Emp. Frederick I., 1281a

- Cremazie, Joseph Octave (1827-1879) (Canadian poet), 4750b, 4779b
- Cron (mythological King of Thebes), 1996a
- Creswell, Col. F. H. P. (b. 1866) (S. African politician), 4958b
- Creswell, D'Arcy (New Zealand writer), 4891a
- Crichton, James (1560-85) (English scholar), 1068a, 2272b
- Crichton, Sir William (d. 1454) (Scottish Chancellor), 2272a *et seq.*
- Crippen, Dr. (English criminal), and Sir B. Spilsbury, 4048b
- Crisp, Arthur (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Crivelli, Carlo (1450-1493?) (Italian painter), 3217a
- Croce, Benedetto (b. 1864) (Italian philosopher), and aesthetics, 60a, and Italian literature, 2247ab
- Croesus, King of Lydia (from 560-546 B.C.), 1074b; and Aescop, 58a; defeated by Cyrus, 1002b, 2604a
- Critias (c. 400 B.C.) (Greek politician), 4223b
- Crome, John (1768-1821) (English landscape painter), imitates Holbein, 3321b; and Landscapes, 2429a
- Cromer, Lord (English diplomatist), 3352a
- Crompton, Samuel (1757-1827) (British inventor), 1075a; and Blackburn, 506b; and Bolton, 532b; mule spinner, invention of, 2169, 4049b
- Cromwell, Bridget, marries Ireton, 2227b
- Cromwell, Oliver (1599-1658) (English statesman), 1075a *et seq.*, [1075], [1076], [1077]; army, founder of modern, 809a, autograph [347]; Ayr, fort in, 350b, 351b; Blake, supported by, 509b; British Constitution, continuity of, 607b, 840a, 2815a, 3689a, 3691a; Charles I, struggle with, 622b, 838b *et seq.*, 991b, 3658b *et seq.*, [3659], 3660a *et seq.*, 4109a; Crown, refusal of [1076], 2091b; Drogheda, captured, 1262a; Dryden, supported by, 2265a; Dunbar, victory at, 1307b, 2489b, 3882a; Dunkirk, acquisition of, 841a; Dunnottar, captured, 2376a; Ely, house in, 1398b; Glamorganshire, royalist risings in, 1770a; Hampden, supported by, 1906b; house [1076]; Huntingdon, born at, 2100b; Independents, member of, 1007a; Ireland reduced 2252a; and Ireton, 2237b; Ironsides, 2238b *et seq.*; Jews re-admitted, 2314a; Knaveborough, bed in, 2387b; Levellers, suppression of, 2492b; Lincoln reduced, 2520b; opposes Manchester, Earl of, 2644a; patronises Marvell, 2683a; Milton, defended by, 2775b *et seq.*; Monk, appointment of, 2824a; Naseby, battle of, 2937a; naval history, influence on, 2955b; newspapers, suppression of, 3019b; oligarchy, example of, 3139a; Protector, title of, 3561a; Parliament, relations with, 399b, [612], 2758b *et seq.*, 3795a; Pyrrone, quarrel with, 3572a; Puritanism, representative of, 1432a; Rosebery, biography by, 3759b; Roundheads, leader of, 1770a; Rupert, defeat of, 3796a; Shaftesbury, supported by, 3917a; Spain, policy towards, 623a *et seq.*; sport neglected, 4955b; Ulster colonized, 4324a; Warwickshire, destruction of castles in, 4423a; watch of [938]; Woodstock, house at, 4511a; Worcester, battle of, 839b, 4515a
- Cromwell, Richard (1626-1712) (English politician), 3671a, 3795a
- Cronwell, Thomas (1490-1540) (English statesman), 1077a *et seq.*, [1077]; Bible of, 1056b; minister of Henry VIII, 1987b *et seq.*; and monarchy, 2815a; associated with Duke of Somerset, 4010a
- Cronje, Piet A. (1840-1911) (Boer general), 4018b; 4958b
- Cronos (Greek god), and Chronos, 885b; and Demeter, 823b
- Crownwright, S. C. (husband of Schreiner, O.), 5009a
- Crownwright Schreiner, Mrs.: *see* Schreiner, Olive
- Crookes, Sir William (1832-1919) (English chemist), 1078a *et seq.*, and electrons, 1374b, 1375a; and Thallium, 4213b; and wires, 4491a
- Crooks, Will (Labour politician), 2404a
- Crosbie, George (d. 1934) (Irish journalist), 4855b
- Crosbie, Thomas (Irish newspaper owner, father of Crosbie, G.), 4855b
- Cross, John Walter, marries G. Eliot, 1391a
- Crossley, Ada (Australian singer), 4667a
- Crotus (mythological character), 3825a
- Crouch, E. H. (S. African anthropologist), 4983b
- Cruikshank, Amos (cattle breeder), 807b
- Cruikshank, George (1792-1878) (English artist), 1088b *et seq.*, [51]
- Cruikshank, Stafford (S. African poet), 4983a
- Cruikshank, William (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Ctesibius (Egyptian musician), invents hydraulic organ, 1170b
- Ctesiphon (Greek politician), and Aeschines, 57a; and Demosthenes, 1155a *et seq.*
- Cuauhtemoc (Aztec emperor), 354b
- Cú Chulainn (Irish legendary hero), 4868a
- Cudworth, Ralph (1617-1688) (English philosopher), 1088a
- Cullen, Maurice (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Collinan, Sir Thomas Major (1862-1936) (S. African financier), 1186b, 4959a
- Cumberland, Henry Frederick (1745-1790), 1092a, 4101b, 4102a
- Cumberland, Ernestus Augustus, Duke of (1771-1851), 1092a
- Cumberland, William Augustus, Duke of (1721-1765) (British general), and Ascot, 283a; and Cumberland, 1092a; and George II, 1720b, and Seven Years War, 3912b
- Cunin: *see* Connes
- Cunard, Sir Samuel (1787-1865) (steamship executive), 4750b, 4765b
- Cunedda (Welsh leader), 2842a
- Cunliffe-Lister, Sir Philip (b. 1884) (English politician), 1082b
- Cunning, Dr. (English historian), 2030a
- Cunningham, Sir A. (British archaeologist), 5033a *et seq.*
- Cupid (god of love), 1092b, [1092], [3889], [3891]; and Eros, 1447a, mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; porcelain plate [3497], and Psyche, 3572b
- Curie, Marie (1867-1934) (French scientist), 1093b, [1093], and electricity, 1372a, 1374b, and radium 853a, 3622a, 3623a
- Curie, Pierre (1859-1906) (French scientist), 1093b, and electricity, 1372a, 1374b, and radium, 853a, 3622a
- Curio, Caius S. (Roman architect), 4215a
- Curlewis, John Stephen (b. 1863) (S. African judge), 4959a
- Curmow, Ellen (New Zealand poet), 4890b
- Curran, Sarah, and Enmet, Robert, 1404a
- Currie, Arthur W., Sir (1875-1933) (Canadian general), 1094b
- Currie, Sir Donald (ship owner), and trade in S. Africa, 5014b
- Curthoes, Robert (son of William the Conqueror), 4470b
- Curtiss, Glenn H. (British aviator) [50]
- Curzon, Lady Cynthia, marries Mosley, 214a
- Curzon, George, Lord (1859-1925) (English statesman), 1094b *et seq.*, [1095]; defeated by Baldwin, 372b and India, 4605a, 5040b, 5051a, 5061b; succeeded by Milner, 2775a, and Mohandis, 2808a; War Cabinet, member of, 4518b
- Cush (Biblical character), 3047b
- Cushenden, Baron (1861-1934), (English politician), 1095a
- Cuthbert, Saint (d. 687) (missionary), 472a, 1284b, 1286a
- Cuthred (d. 758), King of Wessex, 3937a
- Cutt, Graham (film producer), 910a
- Cuvier, Georges (1769-1832) (French scientist), 1097a and ornithology, 3178b; and palaeontology, 3227b
- Cuyper, Albert (1620-1691) (Dutch painter), 3221b
- Cyaxares, King of the Medes, destroys Nineveh, 358a
- Cybele (Greek goddess), 1097a; and Rhea, 3695a
- Cyclopes (Greek mythological character), 1100b
- Cynegils (d. 643), King of Wessex, 1101a
- Cynwulf, King of Wessex (c. 750), 1101a; 2842b, 3957a



Cynric (6th century) (leader of the Saxons), 4466a  
Cynogen (ruler of Powis), 2842b  
Cyril of Jerusalem, Saint (315-386), catechism, 797a; and Hypatia, 2116a; and Nestorius, 2987b

Cyrus, the Great (600-529 B.C.), King of Persia, 1102a *et seq.*; father of Atossa, 314b; Babylon, capture of, 356b, 358a, 2029a; father of Cambyses, 708a; Jerusalem, permits Jews to return to, 2300b; Lydians defeated, 2604a;

Media, conquest of, 2722b, 3336b; Parthia, conquest of, 3278b; Susa, capture of, 3334a  
Cyrus, the Younger (d. 401 B.C.), Persian King, 1102b; and Anabasis, 157b; and Xenophon, 4541a

## D

D'ABERNON, Edgar (b. 1856), Viscount (British diplomatist), 1106a  
Dablon, Claude (1619-1697) (Jesuit missionary), 4750b  
Dacres of the North (Cumberland family), coat of arms [*facing* 1993]  
Dacres, Leonard (d. 1573) (rebel leader), and pilgrimage of Grace, 3416a  
Daedalus (Greek mythological character), 1107b, [1107]; and Crete, 1004b  
Dafoe, John W. (b. 1866) (Canadian journalist), 4751a, 4751f  
Dagmar (Danish princess), 894b; 1087b  
Dagobert I (Merovingian king), defeated by Pepin, 3323b  
Dagon (heathen god), 1106b  
Daguerre, Louis Jacques (1789-1851) (French inventor), 1106b *et seq.*, 3042a, 3399b  
Dahl (Swedish botanist), and Dahlia, 1109a  
Daimler, Gottlieb (1834-1900) (German inventor), and Industrial Revolution, 2171b; and inventions, 2207; and motor cars, 2872b  
Daladier, Edouard (b. 1884) (French politician), 1113a; and Boncour, 3288b  
D'Alembert: *see* Alembert  
Dalcrose, Jacques, Emile (French educationist), and Eurythmics, 1467b  
Dalhousie, George Ramsay, 9th Earl of (1770-1838) (British statesman), 4733b, 4751a  
Dalhousie, 1st Marquess (1812-1860) (British administrator), 1111a; Indian mutiny, influence on, 2157a *et seq.*, 4385a, 4605a; roads in India, extension of, 5139a  
Dalhousie, present Earl of, resides at Brechin Castle, 582b  
Dalmeny, Lord (father of Lord Rosebery), 3759a  
Dalton, Annie Charlotte (Canadian poet), 4777b  
Dalton, John (1766-1844) (English chemist), and atomic theory, 313a, 313b *et seq.*, and chemistry, 851b  
Damala, Jacques (husband of Sarah Bernhardt), 470a  
Damascus II, Pope (in 1048), 459a  
Damastes: *see* Procrustes  
Danton, Father (d. 1889) (Belgian priest), 2810b  
Damon (Greek courtier), 1117a  
Damon (Greek hero), 1117a *et seq.*  
Dampier, William (1652-1715) (English buccannier), 1117b  
Danae (Greek mythological character), 1117b; and Perseus, 3331b  
Danby, Earl of: *see* Leeds, Thomas, Duke of  
Dandin (Indian writer), 3089b

Daniel (Old Testament character), 1122a; Belsazzar, interpretes handwriting of, 458a; and Chaldaea, 827b; Susa, mentioned in Bible, 3334a  
Daniel, Samuel (1562-1619) (English poet), 1122a; poet laureate, 3451b  
Daniell, Edward (1804-1842) (artist), and dry-point, 1266a  
Daniels, Bebe (film actress), 909a  
Danilo (ruler of Montenegro), 2835b *et seq.*  
Danner (German printer), 3547b  
Danno: *see* O'Mahony Dan  
D'Annunzio Gabrielle (b. 1864), Prince of Monte Nevoso (Italian writer), 1122a, [1122]; and Fiume, 1547a; Italian literature, place in, 2247b  
Dante, Alighieri, (1265-1321) (Italian poet), 1122b *et seq.*, [1122]; Dore, illustrated by, 1232a; and epic, 1441a; Flaxman, illustrated by, 2558a; mentions Glotto, 1759b; Goethe, compared with, 1794a; house [1123]; Italian literature, place in, 2246b *et seq.*, [2247]; Michelangelo, compared with, 3216b; Petrarch, compared with, 3353a; and philology, 3380a; and Rossetti, 3764b; Tuscan dialect, use of, 2246b  
Danton, Georges Jacques (1759-1794) (French Revolutionary leader), 1122b *et seq.*, [1123]; role in French Revolution, 1638b  
Daphne (Greek mythological figure), 1125b; and laurel, 2453b  
Daphnis, and Pan [3241]  
Da Pistoia, Cino (Italian poet), 2246b  
Daployé (French inventor of shorthand system), 3943b  
Daranyi, J. (Hungarian sportsman), 4056  
Darby, Abraham (1677-1717) (British inventor), 2169b  
Darby, George (d. 1790) (English admiral), 2957b  
Darby, John (1800-1882), and Plymouth Brethren, 3447b *et seq.*  
Darius ? (558-485 B.C.), King of Persia, 1127a; marries Atossa, 314b; cuneiform inscription, 1092b; Marathon, defeat at, 246b, 1839a, 2662b, 2775a, 3336b; monuments, [1127]; Parthia, organization of, 3278b; Persepolis made capital, 3333b; Satraps, appointment of, 3336b; Susa made capital, 3334a; father of Xerxes I, 4541b  
Darius II, King of Persia (from 424-406 B.C.), and Byzantium, 1018a; and Cyrus, 1102b  
Darius III, King of Persia (336-330 B.C.), 1127a; and Alexander the Great, 173a *et seq.*, 2972

Darius (Median king), and Daniel, 1122a  
Darke, F. N. (Canadian benefactor), and music in Canada, 4788a  
Darling, Grace Horsley (1815-1842) (English heroine), 1127a *et seq.*  
Darling, Sir Ralph (1775-1858) (Governor of New South Wales), 4633a, 4639b, 4701b  
Darling, William (English lighthouse keeper), 1127a  
Darnley, Henry Stuart (1545-1567) (husband of Mary, Queen of Scots), 1127b *et seq.*; Bothwell, murder of, 556b; Holyrood, murder of Rizzio at, 2048b; father of James I of England, 1238b, 227a; Lethington, encouraged by, 2491a; murder of, 2853b; uncle of Stuart, Arabella, 4101a; and Stuart, Mary, 2689a  
Darwin, Charles Robert (1809-1882) (English scientist), 1128b *et seq.*, [1128]; botany, influence on, 551b; evolution, theory of, 1470b, 1481b *et seq.*, 4574b, praises Fabre, 1494a, geology, influence on, 1709a; Haeckel, supported by, 1884a, influences Huxley, 2105a; Malthus, influenced by, 2640b, natural selection, theory of, 2944b *et seq.*; advances physiognomy, 3409a; Swedish literature, influence on, 3866a; compared with Wallace, A. R., 4412a *et seq.*, 4618a  
Darwin, Erasmus (1711-1802) (English naturalist), 1128b; 4574b  
Das, Deshbandhu Chitta Ranjan (1870-1923) (Indian political leader), 5061b; 5104a  
Dasaratha (Indian legendary king), 3643a  
Daubigny, Charles (1817-1878) (French painter), 398b  
Daudet Alphonse (1840-1897) (French writer), 1130a; [1130]; French literature, place in, 1636b; associated with Wilde, O., 4467a  
Daudet, Ernest (brother of Alphonse Daudet), 1130a  
Davaddhar, Gopal Krishna (1871-1935) (Hindu social worker), 5061b *et seq.*  
Davelle (scientist) 3400a  
Davenport, Sir William (1806-1861) (English poet), 1130b; poet laureate, 3451b; and theatre, 4216a  
David D'angers: *see* P. J. David  
David, King of Israel (c. 1013-975 B.C.), 1120b *et seq.*, [1131] *et seq.*; father of Absalom, 13b, fight Amalekites, 143b; Bethlehem, city of David, 2303b; Cowley, epic by, 1057a; earth, shape of, realized by David, 1703b; slays



- Goliath, 1689b, 1753a; Hebron, crowned at, 3312a; Jerusalem, capture of, 2300a, 2312b; friend of Jonathan, 2325a; ancestor of Joseph, 2327a; Messiah, title of, 2742b; and parables, 3254b; Philistines, defeat of, 3379b; Psalms, authorship of, 3572a; reign, 479a; descendant of Ruth, 3815a; anointed by Samuel, 3846b; (3846); succeeds Saul, 3861a; Solomon, succeeded by, 4004b
- David I (1084-1153), King of Scotland, 1131b; Dunfermline, founds Abbey at, 1278a; Edinburgh, castle at, 1322b; Forfar, created Royal Borough, 1596a; Graham, Sir William, grants land to, 2845a; grandfather of Malcolm IV, 2636b; Moray, Earl of, defeated, 2854b; Roxburgh, Abbey at, 3772b *et seq.*; Scotland, maker of, 3880b; Stephen, bought off by, 4081a; and Stuart, W., 4084a
- David II (1324-1371), King of Scotland, 1131b; and Douglas, 1237b; Edward III, supported by, 3882a; Robert II, succeeded by, 3710b, 4084b
- David, Fleury (Canadian sculptor), 4722b
- David, Gerard (1460-1523) (Flemish painter), 3219a
- David, Jacques Louis (1748-1825) (French painter), 1131b *et seq.*, 2179a, 3224b
- David, Pierre Jean (1788-1856) (French sculptor), 1131b
- David, Saint, 3310a *et seq.*
- David, Sir Tannant William Edgeworth (1858-1934) (Australian geologist), 4639b *et seq.*
- David (Welsh prince), executed, 1335a; and Llewellyn, 2546a, and Wales, 4008b
- Davidson, John (1857-1909) (Scottish journalist), 1132a
- Davidson, Randall Thomas, 1st Baron (1848-1930) (Archbishop of Canterbury), 1132a; succeeded by Dr. Lang, 2431a; and Mercer, 2737a
- Davis, Tigla (Welsh novelist), 4411a
- Davies, William Henry (b. 1871) (Welsh poet), 1132a *et seq.*
- Da Vinci, Leonardo: *see* Vinci, L. da
- Davis, Alfred (inventor of shorthand system), 3943b
- Davis (Arctic explorer) [map facing 182], 346a
- Davis, J. (billiard player), 481b
- Davis, Jefferson (1808-1860) (President of the Confederate States of America) 1132b (1132); and Lee, 2468a; and War of Secession, 4417b *et seq.*
- Davis, John (1550-1605) (English navigator), 1132b; attempts North West Passage, 3078b
- Davis, Lillian Hall (film actress), 910a
- Davis, Dwight F., offers the cup for Wimbledon, 4202a
- Davitt, Michael (1846-1906) (Irish politician), 1133a
- Davy, Sir Humphry (1778-1829) (English chemist), 1133a, (1133), and anaesthetics, 158b; electricity, influence on theory of, 1372a, 1376a; supports Faraday, 1504b; and photography, 3399b; Royal Institution, member of, 3778b; safety lamp, invention of, 950a, 2207, 3824a
- Dawes, Charles (born 1865) (American politician), 1133a *et seq.*, (1133)
- Dawson, G. M. (1849-1901) (Canadian explorer), 4730b; 4751a, (4751)
- Dawson, Sir John W. (Canadian scientist), 4751a *et seq.*
- Dayanand, Saraswati (1824-1883) (Indian social reformer), 5062a
- Deacon's (English banking firm), 389a
- Deák, Francis (Hungarian leader), 2098a
- Deakin, Alfred (1856-1919) (Australian statesman), 4640a; and Fisher, A., 4643b, and Fuller, G. W., 4645a; and Reid, Sir G. H., 4687a
- Dease (Polar explorer), 3464a
- Death (mythological character), 1188b *et seq.*; and Sisyphus, 3973a
- De Hono: *see* Bono
- Deborah (Jewish prophetess), 1139b *et seq.*
- Debussy, Claude (1862-1918) (French composer), 1141a *et seq.*, and Brahms, 568a; and Falla, 1501a; and harmony, 1921b; opera, influence on, 3149b; and orchestra, 3161a
- Decazes, Elie (1780-1860) (French minister of Louis XVIII), 2588b
- De Chomedey, Paul (founder of Montreal), 2845a
- Deleue, Daniel (1660-1731) (English writer), 1145b *et seq.*, (1146); Age of Reason, representative of, 1432b; and irony, 2239a; novel, influence on, 3008a; in the pilchery, 3417a; and Pope, 3493b, and Richardson, 3716b; and Selkirk, 3904a
- De Forest, Lee (physicist), 154b; 2171a
- Degas, Hilaire (1834-1917) (French painter), 1146a; and drawing, 1254b; Impressionists, member of school of, 2139a, 3224b
- de Gerlache (Dutch explorer), 4028b
- Degrelle, Léon (Belgian politician), 4567a
- De Guichen, Luc-Urbain (1712-1790), French naval commander, 2356a; 2957b
- Dehmichen (inventor), 1966b
- Deianira (wife of Hercules), 1996b, 2922b
- Deighton, James (supposed murderer of Edward V), 1341a
- Deirdre (Irish legendary heroine), 4868a
- Dekker, Thomas (1570-1641) (English dramatist), 1147b *et seq.*, and drama, 2248a, 2430a; English tragedy, influence on, 4267a; author of *The Wonderful Year*, 1430b; and Webster, 4438b
- De la Bèche, Sir Henry (1796-1855) (English geologist), 1148a
- Delacroix, Eugène (1799-1863) (French painter), 536a; 1016a; 3224b
- De La Mare, Walter (born 1873) (English poet), 1148a *et seq.*
- De La Rey (Boer general), 1182b
- De La Roche Mazié (Canadian novelist), 4778b
- Delaroche, Paul (1797-1856), (French painter), and Millet, 2774a; Napoleon [2931]
- Delaunay (general of the Bastille), 414b
- De Laval (French scientist), 4078a
- De La Warr, Thomas, Lord (1577-1618), (governor of Virginia), 1148b, 1149a
- d'Elbeuf, Marquis, 2687b
- Delcassé, Théophile (1852-1923) (French statesman), 1149a *et seq.*
- Delft, Vermeer van (1632-1675) (Dutch painter), 3221b
- Delilah (Biblical character), 1151a; and Philistines, 3379b; and Samson [3846]
- de l'Isle, Romé (mineralogist), 2779b
- Delius, Frederick (1863-1934) (British composer), 1151b (1151)
- Della, Francesco: *see* Sixtus IV
- Della Mirandola, Proco (Italian scholar), 2247a
- Demachy, R. (scientist), 3400b
- De Medici, Cosimo (Italian noble), 2247a
- Demerdjis (Greek politician) 1731a
- Demeter (Greek goddess) 823b; and Eleusinian mysteries, 1388a; harvest, goddess of, 1929a, and Hecate, 1961a; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Persephone, 3331b; and Plutus, 3447a; and Proserpine, 3561a; and Rhea, 3693a; *see also* Ceres
- De Millie James (Canadian writer), 4775a
- Democritus (460-361 B.C.), Greek philosopher, 1154b; and Schools, 3870b, and Thraee, 4227b
- De Monts (French explorer), 3004a, 3006b
- De Morgan, William (1837-1917), English writer, 1154b
- Dempsey, Margaret (Irish singer), 4870a
- Dendera (Egyptian deity), temple of [facing 3678]
- d'Englhen, Duc, shot, 2933a
- Denham, Sir John (1615-1669) (English writer), 1158a
- Denibey Daniel H. (Australian poet), 4663a
- Denis, King of Portugal (1279-1325), 3505b
- Denis, Saint, 1351a, 3175a
- Dennis, C. J. (Australian poet), 4663a
- Denonville, Jacques René de Brisay, Marquis de (d. 1710), Canadian soldier and statesman, 4751b
- Dent, John C. (Canadian writer), 4779a
- D'Entrecasteaux (French explorer): *see* Louisiade, 2589a
- De Pescara, Marquis (inventor), 1966b
- De Quincy, Thomas (1785-1859) (English essayist), 1167a *et seq.*, (1167a); and criticism, 1434a; and essays, 1451a; and Hood, 2056; and poetry, 3453a
- Derain, painter for ballet, 378a
- Derby, Charlotte Stanley (1599-1664), Countess of, 3660a

- Derby, Thomas Stanley, 1st Earl of (1433?-1504), 1168a
- Derby, James Stanley, 7th Earl of (1607-1651), 1168a, 4463b
- Derby, 12th Earl founds the Derby Stakes, race 1168b
- Derby, 14th Earl of (1799-1869) (English statesman), 1168a, [1168]; and Russell, 3798a
- Derby, 16th Earl of (1841-1908) (English administrator), 1168a; and Disraeli, 1209b *et seq.*, and Victoria, Queen, 4385a
- Derby, 17th Earl of (British politician), 1168b; and World War, 4518b
- De Ridder, Allard (Canadian musician), and music in Canada, 4789a
- Demosthenes (383-322 B.C.) (Greek writer), 1155a *et seq.*, [1155]; accuses Aeschines, 57a; Greek literature, influence on, 1848a, 1849b, Isaeus, compared with, 2242a; Philip, struggle with, 1840a, 3322b, 3383a
- Dermot, Mac Murrrough (d. 1171), (Irish king), 1170b; Henry II, supported by, 1010b, 1977a, 2224a; O'Connor, struggle with, 2480a, 3124b, 3373b
- De Ruyter (1607-1676) (Dutch naval commander), 2276b, 2956a
- Derwentwater, Lord (1689-1716), 4103a *et seq.*
- Desart, Earl of: *see* O'Connor, W. U.
- Desart Ellen, Dowager Countess of Desart (1837-1934) (Irish noblewoman), 4555b
- Descartes, René (1596-1650) (French philosopher), 1172b *et seq.*, [1172]; and algebra, 121a; dualism, representative of, 1266a; idealism, influence on, 2128b, 2656b; metaphysical theory of, 2746b; supports Pascal, 3280b; Rationalism, teacher of, 3649a; Refraction, Law of, formulated, 3154a *et seq.*; Spinoza, influence on, 4050a
- Deschanel, Paul (1856-1922) (President of France), 1178a, [1173]
- Deshnev (navigator), 463a
- Desiderius, (King of the Lombards), beaten by Charlemagne, 872a, 2565a *et seq.*
- Desmond (Irish rebel), 4045a
- De Soto, Fernando (1500-1542) (Spanish explorer), 1174a, [1174]
- Despenser, Hugh le (1262-1326) (English statesman), and Edward II, 1337a; Loughborough, obtains charter for, 2584b; Ryhall, manor-house at, 3817b
- Despencer, Thomas le (1373-1400), Duke of Gloucester, 1785b
- D'Este (Italian cardinal), 4176b
- d'Este, Isabella, Duchess of Mantua, 2655b
- D'Esterre (duel with O'Connell), 1271a
- Destiny, compared with Fortuna, 1598a
- Detaille, Edouard (1848-1912) (French painter), work by [2932]
- De Thierry, Baron (New Zealand pioneer), 4890b
- D'Etiennes le Normant (husband of Mme. de Pompadour), 3483a
- De Troyes, Chevalier Pierre (d. 1688) (French soldier), 4751b, 4766a
- Deucalion (Greek mythological character), 1175a; ancestor of Achaeans, 22a; and Deluge, 1152b
- Deushkar (Indian artist), 5050a
- De Valera, Eamon (b. 1882) (Irish President) 1175b *et seq.*; Cosgrave, opposed by, 1043b; England, relations with, 3971a; Everard, Sir N. T., 4858b; Fahy, F., supported by, 4859a; Griffith, succeeded by in Dail, 4860a; Home Rule, attitude to, 2051b, and Jameson, 4864a; Ireland, elected President of, 1109b, 2226b *et seq.*, [4852], 4882b; and Redmond, W. A., 4875a; Viceroy of Ireland, office of, 4382a
- Devereux, Robert (son of Earl of Essex), 1455b
- Devereux, Robert: *see* Essex, Earl of
- De Villiers, Johan Hendrik (1812-1914) (S. African judge), 4959a
- Devonshire, 4th Duke of (1720-1764), and Seven Years War, 3912a
- Devonshire, 8th Duke of (1813-1908) (English politician), 1181a *et seq.*, [1181]; Eastbourne College founded by [3871]
- Devonshire, 9th Duke of (b. 1868), (British administrator), 1181b
- Devorguilla, Lady (Scottish noblewoman), 1275b
- De Vries (scientist), 1997b
- De Waal, J. H. H. (b. 1871) (S. African lawyer), 4959a *et seq.*
- De Wet, Christian (1854-1922), Boer general, 1182b; and Kemp, J. C. G., 4976b; and Kitchener, 2384b; and S. Africa, 4959b, and Steyn, 5013a; and Van Nickerk, 5018b
- Dewey (American naval commander), 4040a
- Dewey, Melvil (American librarian), 2501b
- De Witt, Cornelius (Dutch politician), 1183a
- De Witt, Jan (1625-1672) (Dutch statesman), 1182b *et seq.*; Netherlands, influence on history of, 2997b, and William of Orange, 4472b
- Dhu, Donald (chief of a clan), 713b
- Diaghilev (Russian ballet impresario) and ballet, 377b *et seq.*, and Pavlova, 3291a; and Stravinsky, 4098a
- Diana (Roman goddess), 1187a, [1187]; Actaeon, worshipped by, 24b; Amazons build temple, 146a; sister of Apollo, 197b; Arcthusa, myth, 239b, 1601a; Artemis, identified with, 273b; Ashtar, identified with, 298a; Daphne, compared with, 1125b; Ephesus, temple at, 983a; Hecate, identified with, 1961a; daughter of Jupiter, 2337b; moon, associated with, 2597b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Niobe, 5048b; *see also* Artemis
- Diarmuid (legendary Irish hero), 4868a
- Dias, Bartholomew (d. 1500) (Portuguese navigator), 1186a; Cape of Good Hope discovered, 74b, 1805b, 3505b, 4989a
- Diaz, Armando (1861-1928) (Italian general), 1188b; 2258b
- Diaz, Porfirio (1830-1915) (Mexican president) 1188b; and Calles, 701b; and Carranza, 780a; and Mexico, history of, 2757a
- Diaz, Rodrigo (the Cid), 904b
- Diaz de Solis (Spanish explorer), 243a
- Dacey, A. V. (1815-1922) (English legal writer), and British Constitution, 607b; and Prerogative of the Crown, 612b
- Dick, William (scientist), establishes Veterinary College, 4379a
- Dickens, Charles (1812-70) (English novelist), 1189a *et seq.*, [1189], autograph [347]; Chesterton, essay by, 867b; elections, description of, 1174b; Furness, illustrated by, 1654a; Gissing, influence on, 1763a; Gravesend associated with Pickwick, 1828a; imprisonment for debt, attack on, 1140b, 1558b; and Haliburton, 4775a; Kipling, compared with, 2382a; Landor portrayed, 486b; novel, influence on, 1093a; Old Curiosity Shop [1190]; shorthand, use of, 3943a; Victorian Age, representative of, 1434a; Westminster Abbey, buried in, 4450a
- Dickinson, Emily (1830-1886), American writer, 1190b
- Diderot, Denis (1713-1784) (French philosopher), 1191b; encyclopedia, contributor to, 1408b, and Louis XV, 2588a; and Rousseau, 3771a
- Dido, Queen of Carthage, 1191b; 783a
- Didymanus: *see* Thomas
- Diemen, van, Anthony (d. 1675) (Governor of Dutch East Indies), 4382a
- Diesel, Rudolph (1858-1913) (German inventor), and engines, 1192a, 2207
- Dillon, John (1851-1927) (Irish politician), 1195a; 2050b
- Dilke, Sir Charles (1810-1869) (British diplomatist), 1344b, 4385b
- Dunroff (communist leader), defies Hitler, 2037b; Konintern, leader of, 2194b
- Dingaan (Zulu chieftain), 4959b; and Pretorius, 5005a; and Retief, 5008a; and trade in S. Africa, 5014a; and Uys, 5018b
- "Dinkbandhu": *see* Andrews, C. F.
- Dingley, Mrs., friend of Swift, 4147a
- Dimizila (Zulu king), 1196b; and Schreiner, W. P., 5009a, and Zulul, 4580a
- Diocletian (A.D. 245-311) (Roman emperor), 1197a; Bithynia, residence in, 503a; Caesar, legalizes title of, 2344a; denarius, issue of, 1155b; Empire, decline of, 3751a; George, Saint, served by, 1717b; Gog, alleged ancestor of, 1794b; Maximianus, collaborates with, 2703a; St. Sebastian put to death, 3898b
- Diodeson (ancient writer), mentions Penance, 3323b
- Diogenes (412-323 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 1197a, [1197]; cynic school, founder of, 1101a; Epicurus, influence on, 1441b

- Diomedes (mythological King of Thrace), 1996b, 3237a
- Dionysius, (6th century monk), introduces modern chronology, 891b
- Dionysus (Greek god), 1188a, [359]; and drama, influence on, 309b, 1245b; Greek literature, influence on, 1848a *et seq.*; masks, use in worship, 2693b; mysteries, 2920b, mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; Parnassus, haunt of Dionysus, 3274b; Rhea, cured by, 3695b; and Silenus, 2763a, 3861a, 3961b; theatre of [4217]; *see also* Bacchus
- Dionysus, the Elder (431-367 B.C.), tyrant of Syracuse, 1197b *et seq.*, 1117a, 4158b
- Diophantus of Alexandria (A.D. 250) (Ancient mathematician) 120b
- Diree (mythological character), 1503, *et seq.*, [1505]
- Dire, *see* Pluto
- Disney, Walt (film artist), 915b
- Disraeli, Benjamin, Earl of Beaconsfield (1804-81), English statesman, 1209a *et seq.*, [1209]; auto graph [147]; conservative, 1209a, leader of, 812b, 1013b, 3475b; Derby gives office to, 1168b; Eyre, E. J., gives pension to, 4643b, widens franchise, 1153b; and Derby, 1168a; 1168b; Eyre, E. J., gives pension to, 4643b; and Gladstone, 1767b, 1768a, 1750a; India, advises Victoria to become Empress of, 626a, 1306b; Mauros, biography by, 2704b; monarchy, attitude to, 1730a; prophecies National Government, 626a; Salisbury, supported by, 3837a, Suez Canal, buys shares, 2444a, 4110a, 4185b; Victoria, favoured by, 4185a *et seq.*
- Disraeli Isaac (1766-1848), English man of letters, 1209a
- Dittmann, Heiner (German aviator) 319a
- Dix, Richard (film actor), 901b
- Dobrovsky, Joseph (1753-1826) (Slavonic leader), 3980a
- Dobson, Henry Austin (1840-1921) (English poet), 1217a
- Dobson, William (1610-1646) (English painter), influences Lely, 2481a
- Dodds, Major Gen. Thomas Henry (b. 1873) (Australian soldier), 4640a
- Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge (1832-1898) (English mathematician and writer), 1220a, [1220]
- Dolce, Carlo (1616-1686) (Italian painter), 812b
- Dole (President of the Republic of Hawaii), 1939a
- Dollfus, Dr. Engelbert (1893-1934) (Austrian statesman), 1238a *et seq.*, [1226]; assassinated, 344a; 2038a; Mussolini, supported by, 2359b; Schuschnigg, succeeded by, 3873b
- Dolmetsch, Arnold (b. 1858) (English musician), 1227a
- Domenechino (1581-1641) (Italian painter), 1228a; and St. Cecilia, 812b
- Donnet, Alfred (New Zealand writer), 4890a *et seq.*
- Dominic, Saint (1170-1220), 1229a; 233a; 3680b
- Domitia (wife of Domitian), 1229b
- Domitian (A.D. 51-96) (Roman emperor), 1229b, [1229]; builds Capitol, 753b; and banishes Epictetus, 1441b; builds forum, 1598b; Nerva, succeeded by, 2983b; builds arch of Titus, 4243b
- Donald Bane (son of Duncan I), 1277b
- Donald, Lord of the Isles, 2661a
- Donaki, King of Scotland, 2636b
- Donatello (1386-1466) (Italian sculptor and painter), 1230a, [1230]; friend of Brunelleschi, 633a, drawing, stresses importance of, 1251b; friend of Ghiberti, 1752a, Judith, sculpture of, 2312b; Padua, treasures at, 2251a; sculpture, style of 233a, 3892a
- Donati (Italian astronomer), 945b
- Donati, R. (aviator), 348b
- Donatus Magnus (bishop of Carthage), 1230b
- Dongard, King of Scots, 2380b
- Donizetti, Gaetano (1797-1848) (Italian composer), 1231a, and Patti, 3287b
- Don Juan (Spanish legendary hero), 1231a
- Donne, John (1573-1631) (English poet), 1231a *et seq.*; Carew, influence on, 764a; Cowley, compared with, 1057a, Renaissance, spokesman of, 1429a
- Dorchester, Guy Carleton, 1st Baron (1724-1808) (Canadian statesman), 4751b; 4819b
- Doré, Paul Gustave (1833-1883), (French painter), 1232a *et seq.*
- Dorson, Sir Antoine Aimé (1818-1891) (Canadian statesman), 4751b
- Doris (Greek mythological character), 1232b; and Galatia, 1660b; and Nereids, 2981b
- Dorrien-Smith (owner of Sully Islands), 3874a
- Dorset, Charles, 6th Earl of (1638-1706) (English poet), 1233a
- Dorset, Thomas, 1st Earl of (1536-1608) (English poet), 1233a, created Earl, 3822a; first English tragedy, writer of, 4267a
- Dorus (legendary Greek ruler), 1232b
- D'Orvilliers Comte (French naval commander), 2957a
- Dostoevsky, Feodor M. (1821-1881) (Russian novelist), 1238b, novel, influence on, 3099a; Russian literature, place in, 3813a *et seq.*
- Doughty, Sir Arthur George (1860-1936) (Canadian historian), 121b *et seq.*, 4779a
- Douglas, Archibald, 1st Duke of Douglas (1694-1761), 1238b
- Douglas, Archibald, 1st Duke of Touraine (1369?-1424), 1237b
- Douglas, Archibald, 2nd Duke of Touraine (1391?-1439), 1237b
- Douglas Archibald, 5th Earl of Angus (1449?-1514), 1238a; 2273a
- Douglas, Archibald, 6th Earl of Angus (1480-1557), 1238b; 2667a
- Douglas, Archibald the Grim (1328?-1400?), 1237b
- Douglas, Sir Archibald (1296-1333) (regent of Scotland), 1237b
- Douglas, Archibald James Edward, 1st Baron Douglas of Douglas (1748-1827), 1239a
- Douglas, Catharine (Scottish noblewoman), 2272a
- Douglas, Sir Charles, 3611b
- Douglas, David (d. 1440), 1238a; 2272b
- Douglas, Gavin (1474-1522) (Scottish bishop), 1237b; 3876a
- Douglas, George, 4th Earl of Angus (1412-1462), 1238a
- Douglas, Sir James (1286?-1339), 1237b
- Douglas, James, 2nd Earl of (1358-1388), 1237b
- Douglas, James, 7th Earl of (1371-1443), 1238a
- Douglas, James, 9th Earl of (1426-1488), 1238a, 2272b
- Douglas, Sir James (1803-1877) (British colonial administrator), 607b, 4752a
- Douglas, John Sholto, 8th Marquess of Queensberry (1844-1900), 3611b
- Douglas, Margaret, Lady (1515-1578), 1128a; 1238b
- Douglas, Stephen, A. (American politician), 2521b
- Douglas, William (1327-1384), Scottish Earl, 1237b
- Douglas, William (1635-1694), Duke of Hamilton, 1238b
- Douglas, William, 6th Earl of (1423? 1440), 1238a, 2272b
- Douglas, William, 8th Earl (1425-1452), 1238a
- Douglas, William, 11th Earl of Angus (1589-1660), 1238b
- Douglas, Sir William de (d. 1298), (crusader), 1237a
- Douglas, Sir William, 1st Earl of Queensberry (d. 1640), 3611a *et seq.*
- Doumer, Paul (1857-1932) (French president), 1239a; assassinated, 1619a
- Doumergue, Gaston (1863-1937) (French president), 1239a, [1239]; Flandin, succeeded by, 1554b; Herriot, supported by, 2008b, 2455a; and Stavisky scandal, 1619a, 2455a
- Dowden, Edward (1843-1913) (English scholar), 1240a *et seq.*
- Dowlat, Surajud (native ruler of Bengal), 606b *et seq.*
- Dowland, John (1562-1626) (English composer), 1240b
- Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan (1859-1930) (English writer), 1241a
- Draco (Athenian statesman), 1241a 308b; 1839a
- Draga, Queen of Serbia, assassinated, 3349a
- Dragatus, Julius, invents dragoon, 1002b
- Drais, Baron von (German inventor), 1098a
- Drake, Colonel (drills petroleum), 3359b
- Drake, Sir Francis (1540-1596) (English navigator), 1243a *et seq.*, [1244]; Armada, defeat of, 2725a, 3375b, 3447b; Burgley, opposed by, 1392b; Cadiz, raid on, 256b, 257a; Devonshire, born in, 1178b, accompanies

- Essex, 1455a; friend of Frobisher, 1643a; accompanies Hawkins, Sir J., 1941b; Leicester, financed by, 2474b; piratical adventures of, 4581, St. Augustine, town of, burned, 1567b; tobacco, introduction of, 4247a
- Drake, John (1594-1883) (English inventor), 2207
- Draper, F. (American sportsman), 4056
- Draper (scientist), 3400a
- Draper, William Henry (1801-1877) (Canadian statesman), 4752a
- Drehbel, Cornelius van (fl. 1625) (Dutch scientist), 4104b
- Driffield, V. C. (scientist), 3400b
- Drouot, Paul (French writer), 1036b
- Drayton, Michael (1563-1631) (English poet), 1255b, [1255]
- Dreiser, Theodore (b. 1871) (American novelist), 1255b
- Dreyfus, Alfred (1859-1935) (French soldier), 1261b, 1618b; 4571b
- Drinkwater, John (1882-1937) (English poet and playwright), 1261b *et seq.*
- Drummond, Sir George (British soldier), at Lundy's Lane, battle of, 4780a
- Drummond, Rev. H. (Methodist missionary), and Australia, religion of, 4688a
- Drummond, William (1585-1649) (Scottish poet), 1264a, [1264]
- Drummond, William Henry (1854-1907) (Canadian physician and poet), 4752a; [4752], 4776b *et seq.*
- Drusus, brother of Emperor Tiberius, 1264b; 2543a; 4230a *et seq.*
- Drusus, son of Emperor Tiberius, 2004a, 4230b
- Drusus, Livius (Roman lawyer), 3784b
- Druitwin (d. 1076), founds the House of Nassau, 2937b
- Dryden, John (1631-1700) (English poet), 1264b; [1265] *et seq.*; Age of Reason, representative of, 1432a *et seq.*; Buckingham, satirized by, 637b; celebrates Cecilia, 812b; Cowley, compared with, 1057a; ironizes Cudworth, 1088a; drama, style of, 1248b, 4216a; translates Juvenal, 2342b; literary criticism, 1073a; Nell Gwyn, plays for, 1877b; Otway, compared with, 1392a; poet laureate, 3451b; poetry, style of, 3452a; Prior, parodied by, 3549a; satire, writer of, 3859b; admires Sedley, 3899b, 3900a; satirizes Shadwell, 3917a
- Drygalski, von (Polar explorer), 3465b
- Dryson, Will (Australian artist), 4625a
- Du Barry, Comte Jean (husband of Madame du Barry), 1266a
- Du Barry, Marie Jeanne Bécu, Countess (1743-1793), 1266a; [1266]; and Fragonard, 1605b; and Louis XV, 2587b
- Dubuque, Julien (French explorer), 2214b
- Duchamp, Manet (cubist painter), 1087b
- Duchesse du Maine, and ballet, 377b
- Duck, Chief of the Blackfoots (Canadian Indian chief) [4801]
- Duckworth, Sir John (1748-1817) (British naval commander), 2958a *et seq.*
- Dudevant, Amantine: *see* Sand, George
- Dudley, Ambrose, Earl of Warwick (d. 1590), 4421a
- Dudley, Edmund (1462-1510) (English politician), 1270b *et seq.*; father of Dudley, John, 3076a; collaboration with Empson, Richard, 1406b; and Henry VII, 1984a
- Dudley, Guildford (d. 1554), and Dudley, John, 1271a; Grey, Lady Jane, 1342b, 1856b; and Mary, 2684a
- Dudley, John: *see* Northumberland, John, Duke of
- Dudley, Robert, Earl of Leicester (1532-1588), Cecil, William, opposed by, 812b; son of Dudley, John, 1271a; and Elizabeth, 1392b *et seq.*; Essex, served by, 1455a; acquires Kenilworth, 2358a; created Leicester, Earl of, 2474a *et seq.*, [2474]; Mary Stuart, marriage project, 2680a; uncle of Sidney, Sir P., 3956a; Spenser, patron of, 4044b; Warwick, founds hospital at, 4420a
- Dufay, Guillaume (1400-1474) (French composer), 2914b
- Duff, Sir Lyman Poore (b. 1865) (Canadian jurist), 4752a
- Dufferin and Ava, Frederick Temple Blackwood, Marquess of (1826-1902) (British diplomat), 1271a *et seq.*; and Khan, Sir S. A., 5083a
- Dufferin, Lady (British social reformer), 5115b
- Duffy, Sir Charles Gavan (1816-1903) (Irish-Australian politician), 4640a *et seq.*
- Duggan, Eileen (New Zealand poet), 4890b
- Duguit, Léon (1859-1928) (French jurist), 2339a
- Du Haumont (scientist), 3400b
- Dukepsinghjee, Prince K. S. (b. 1905) (Indian cricketer), 5062a, [5062], 5069a
- Dulhut (French explorer), brother of Latourette, 4796b
- Dumas, Alexandre (1802-1870) (French writer), 1272b; [1273]; French literature, place in, 1636b; and Fontainebleau, 1582a; novel, influence on, 3099a; and Reed, F. W., 4891a
- Dumas, Alexandre (the Younger) (1824-1895) (French writer), 1278a *et seq.*; drama, influence on, 1550a; French literature, place in, 1636b
- Du Maurier, George Louis Palmello Busson (1834-1896) (English novelist), 1278b
- Du Maurier, Sir Gerald (1873-1934) (English actor and producer), 1273b
- Dumont, Santos (South American aviator), 481b; 4275a
- Du Motay (scientist), 3400b
- Dumouriez, Charles François (1739-1824) (French general), 2590a
- Dunbar, Patrick: *see* March, Patrick D., Earl of
- Dunbar, William (1460-1525) (Scottish poet), 1277b; and Chaucer, 1459a; Scottish poetry, representative of, 3876a
- Duncan (American settler), 4400a
- Duncan, Adam (1731-1804) (British sailor), 1277b; Camperdown, victory off, 1724a; 2958a
- Duncan, Henry (Scottish clergyman), 3861b
- Duncan, Isadora (1878-1927) (dancer), 1277b; and Greek dancing, 1118a
- Duncan, Norman (Canadian novelist), 4778b
- Duncan, Sir Patrick (British administrator), as Governor-General of S. Africa, 4973a
- Duncan I (d. 1040), King of Scotland, 1277b; slain by Macbeth, 2608b *et seq.*; 2854b
- Duncan II, King of Scotland (1093-1094), 1277b; and Dunbarton, 1275a; and Harold II, 1922b
- Dundee, John Graham of Claverhouse (1650-1689) (Scottish soldier), 1278b
- Dundhu Panth: *see* Nana Sahib
- Dunlap, David (Canadian mining engineer), observatory founded, 4733a
- Dunlap, Jessie Donalds (Canadian benefactress), and David Dunlap observatory, 4732a, 4733a
- Dunlop, John Lloyd (1840-1921) (Irish inventor), 4855b *et seq.*
- Dunlop, William (Canadian pioneer) 4740; 4824a
- Dunois, Jean (1403-1468) (French general), supported Joan of Arc, 2315b
- Duns Scotus, Joannes (1265-1308) (divine and philosopher), 1270b, and Dunsce, 3381b; and scholasticism, 3870a; and Transcendentalism, 4268b
- Dunstable, John (d. 1453) (composer), 2914b
- Dunsmuir, James (1851-1920) (Canadian statesman), 4732b
- Dunsmuir, Robert (1825-1889) (Canadian coal mining executive), 4752b
- Dunstan (924-988) (British statesman, archbishop and saint), 1270b *et seq.*; and Edred, 1324b; and Edgar, 1321a; and Glastonbury, 1779a
- Dupleix, Joseph François (1697-1763) (French colonial statesman), 1280a; Clive, supplanted by, 1306a, 1721b
- Dupont, E. A. (film producer), 910b
- Duquesne (Governor of Canada), 1721b
- Duran, Carolus (French artist), 3856a
- Durand, A. (Catholic writer), 2191a
- Durant, Henry (French philanthropist), and Red Cross, 3662b
- Dürer, Albrecht (1471-1528) (German painter), 1281b *et seq.*; Charlemagne (837); Dance of Death, 2033a *et seq.*; drawings, 1251b, [1252], [1254], 1254b; dry-point, 1266a; illustration, 2114b; "Man of Sorrows"

[1281]; painting, influence on, 3219b; Saint Jerome [2298]; and wood engraving, 1435a *et seq.*  
 D'Urville, Sir Benjamin (1779-1849) (Governor of Cape Colony), 1281a, 4760a, 5009a  
 Durham, John George Lambton, Earl of (1792-1840) (English statesman), 1286a *et seq.*, [1286], 623a, 4764b

D'Urville, Dumont (French Polar explorer), 3465b; 4028b  
 Du Ryer (French writer), translates Sadi, 3823b  
 Dutram, Sir James (climber), 4730b  
 Dutt, Michae Madhu Sudan (1824-73) (Indian poet), 5062b, 5091a  
 Dutt, Romesh Chunder (1848-1909) (Indian novelist), 5062b, 5091a

Dutt, Toru (1856-1877) (Indian writer), 5063a  
 Dutton, R. J. G. (inventor of shorthand system), 3944a  
 Dutton, William (Cromwell's ward), 2683a  
 Dvorak, Antonin (1841-1904) (Bohemian composer), 1288a *et seq.*; and orchestra, 3612a  
 Dwan, Dorothy (film actress), 910a  
 Dyer (British general), 1671b

## E

EADBALD (d. 640), King of Kent, 3104a  
 Eanfrith (son of Ethelfrith of Bernicia), 3187b  
 Earhart, Amelia (1898-1937) (American aviator), 52b  
 Earle, John (1601-1665) (English writer), 1299a; [1299]  
 Eastman, George (inventor), 907a, 2207  
 Eaton, Sir John Craip (Canadian merchant), 4752b  
 Eaton, Timothy (1834-1907) (Canadian merchant), 4752b, [4752]  
 Eaton, Wyatt (Canadian artist), 4726a  
 Ebert, Friedrich (1871-1925) (German president), 1308b; elected, 1743a; death, 1747b  
 Echo (Greek nymph), 1311a *et seq.*, [1311]; and Narcissus, 2936a *et seq.*  
 Eck, Johann (1486-1543) (German divine), 1811b  
 Eddy brothers (American meddums), 4051b  
 Eddy, Mary Baker (1821-1910), founds Christian Science, 897a  
 Edeluck, Gerard (1649-1707) (Flemish engraver), 1436b  
 Eden, Anthony (b. 1897) (British statesman), 1320a *et seq.*, [1320]; [1475]; and Hoare, 2038b; and Italian-Ethiopian War, 2246a  
 Edson, Robert (film actor), 909b  
 Edgar, King of Scotland (1072-1107), 1321a  
 Edgar Atheling (c. 1056-1120) (Anglo-Saxon claimant), 1321a; Edith Matilda, uncle of, 1323b; Edward the Atheling, son of, 1324b; Edward the Confessor, succession, 1347b, 3058b, 3059a; Malcolm III, received by, 2636b  
 Edgar the Peaceful (944-975), King of England, 1321a *et seq.*; Bath, crowned at, 4008a; Dunstan recalled, 1279b; and Edward the Martyr, 1332b; succeeds Edwy, 1348a; England, first king of, 4446a; Kingston, crowned at, 2380a  
 Edgeworth, Maria (1767-1849) (English novelist), 1321b; 322a, 2218b  
 Edison, Thomas (1847-1931) (American inventor), 1325a *et seq.*, [1323]; and cinema, 907a; and electricity, 1372a, 1376b, 1381a, 2174a; and inventions, 2207; and sound, 911a, 4105b; and telephony, 4188b *et seq.*  
 Edith Matilda, Queen of England (d. 1118), 1321b; and Edward

the Atheling, 1324b; marries Henry I, 1974b, 2667b, 4446b  
 Edmund, Saint, King of East Anglia (841-870), 1324a; Bury St. Edmunds, buried at, 644b, 4111a; defeated by Danes, 1305a  
 Edmund, King of the English (922-946), 1324a, 4446a; cedes Cumberland, 2636b; recalls Dunstan, 1279b; succeeded by Edred, 1324b  
 Edmund Crouchback (1245-1295), created Earl of Leicester, 2474a; serves Edward I, 1336a  
 Edmund Ironside (980-1016) (English king), 1324a *et seq.*; Canute, struggle with, 586b, 619b, 746b, 1458a, 3061a, and Edward Atheling, 1922b; Essex, acquisition of, 1452b; Kingston, crowned at, 2380b, 4126b; and Margaret, Saint, 2666b  
 Edmund de Lacey (Norman lord), 566b  
 Edmund, Earl of Lancaster (1245-1296), created by Henry III, 2426a  
 Edmund (son of Henry III), 1979a  
 Edmund Mortimer (1398-1425), Earl of March, 1983a  
 Edred, King of England (d. 955), 1324b, 4446a; Dunstan, served by, 1279b; Edwy, succeeded by, 1348a; Kingston, crowned at, 2380a  
 Edric Streona (d. 1017), Earl of Mercia, 1324b; 3946b  
 Edward I (1239-1307), King of England, 1332b *et seq.*, [1333]; Attorney-General, office of, 117b; bards suppressed, 399a; Beaumaris Castle, erection of, 168b, 427a, [792]; Caernarvon, charter to, 682b; Cardigan, charter to, 763b; Carlawrock Castle taken, [1276]; Carlisle, last Parliament at, 767a; cavalry, efficiency of, 809a, 1337a; Chester, made Earl of, 867a; coal, prohibits burning of, 949a; coronation chair, 1040a, [1040]; crusade, part in, 1088b; Deganwy occupied, 684a; Denbighshire pacified, 1366b; Dumbarton Castle occupied, 1275a; Edinburgh, chapel in, 1323a; English government, influence on, 620b; Falkirk, battle of, 1500a; Flintshire subdued, 1561b; Gilbert the Red, supported by, 1785a; Glenberrie Castle, resident in, 2376a; Guilds, organization of, 2567b; Hull, charter to,

2089a; Keswick, charter to, 2368a; Lincoln, Parliament in, 2520b; "Lion of England," use of phrase, 2531a; Llewellyn defeated, 2346a, 4080b; March, Earl of, supported by, 2664a; Margaret of Scotland, marriage project, 2666b; markets, enforces unanimity of practice in, 2672b *et seq.*; Montfort, defeat of, 1979b, 2474a; Mortimer rewarded, 2661b; ancestor of Mowbray, Th. [facing 199a]; naval history, influence on, 2955a; Norfolk, Earl of, defied by, 3056b; Parliament, influence on development of, 1153b; penny, use of, 3202a; and Percy family, 3075b; Philip IV, conflict with, 3375a; primogeniture, law of, established, 2204b, 2814b; Richmond, residence at, 3718b; Scotland, struggle with, 374a *et seq.*, 582b, 632b, 1237b, 2382b, 3880b *et seq.*; 4411b *et seq.*; Surrey, Earl of, opposed by, 4128b; Wales, confers title of Prince of, 3545a; Westminster, Statutes of, 4449b  
 Edward II (1284-1327), King of England, 1326a *et seq.*, [1336]; Bannockburn, battle of, 394a, 633a, 2664a, 4086a; Berkeley Castle, building of, 1785a; Caernarvon, born in, 682b; Carmarthen, charter to, 768b; Carlisle, charter to [1333]; Dundalk, plundered by Bruce, 1277b; son of Edward I, 1335a; inefficiency of, 620a; husband of Isabella [1333], 2242a, 3375a; father of Joanna, 1131b; Kenilworth, imprisoned in, 2357b, 4421b *et seq.*; Kent, supported by Earl of, 2362b; Lords Ordainers, suppression of, 3162b; Margaret of Scotland, marriage project, 2666b; appoints Mortimer, 2664b; Norfolk, grants Earldom of, 1299a, 3056b; Wales, first Prince of, 3545a  
 Edward III (1312-1377), King of England, 1337b *et seq.*, [1338]; father of Black Prince, 1272a, 1346a; Bristol, charter to, 604a; Bury, wool industry introduced, 664a; Calais, conquest of, 3230a; cavalry, efficiency of, 809a; father of Clarence, Lionel Duke of, 927b; coins of [622]; corn laws, 1035b; Cornwall, settles Dukedom of on eldest son, 1039b; Coventry, constituted municipal corporation, 1056b; David II, supported by, 1131b; effigy

[1338]; English monarchy weakened, 1336a, 2814b, 3714a; father of John of Gaunt, 2121a, 3760a; Guilds, organization of, 2568a; Hundred Years War, 1981b, 2093b, 3325a, 4360a; Lancaster, creation of Duchy of, 2423a, 3229b; Manny, served by, 2654a; Mortimer, R., restored, 2664b; national industry, beginnings of, 620b; naval history, influence on, 2055a; Nottingham, Parliaments in, 3090a; Order of the Garter established, 1684a, 3163b; Parliament, division into two Houses, 3271a; Peerage, 3302b; Philip II, descendant of Edward, 256b; Philip VI, struggle with, 1616b, 3375a; grandfather of Philippa de Coucy, 3198b; husband of Philippa of Hainault, 3177a; Portsmouth, tower built in [3501]; Richard II, succeeded by, 3712b; and Richmond, Dukes of, 3718a; Robert II, succession recognized by, 3730b; Rutland, wool trade in, 3817b; Salic Law excludes claim to French throne, 3836a; Scotland, struggle with, 3882a; senility of, 1334a; silk industry, regulation of, 3962a; sports, prohibition of, 4055b; and Stafford, 637a; tomb of [1333], Treasons, Statute of, 4277a; Windsor, builds tower in, 3023a; wolfdogs, use of, 2229b; and York, Richard, Duke of, 4550b

Edward IV (1442-1483), King of England, 1239b *et seq.*, [1340]; Albany, plot with Duke of, 2273a; Benevolences, extortion of, 459b; brother of Clarence, Duke of, 927b; Doncaster charter to, 1230b; rewards Douglas, 1238a; brother of Duke of Gloucester, 1785b; and Henry VI, 1983b; and Henry VII, 1984a; and Kent, 2362b; as March, Earl of, 2665a; brother of Margaret of Burgundy, 1985a; and Mortimer, Edmund [*acing* 1922]; Morton, submission of, 2861a; Northumberland, creation of Earl of, 3076a; Nottingham, Parliament in, 3090a; Oxford, Earl of, beheaded, 3198b; Pembroke, creation of Earl of, 3308b; great-uncle of Pole, 3467b; brother of Richard III, 3715b; and Rosa, Wars of, 3760b; and Ulster, 4325b; Warbeck, claim to the throne, 4415b; supported by Warwick, 4420b; Windsor, Saint George's Chapel in, 3023a; marries Woodville, E., 4515b; son of Richard, Duke of York, 4550b

Edward V (1470-1483), King of England, 1241a *et seq.*; Chester, created Earl of, 3308b; Richard of Gloucester becomes Lord Protector, 3363a, 3715b; Simnel, claim of, 3967a; opposed by Stafford, 637a; Warbeck, claim of, 1984a; Westminster Abbey, not crowned in, 4499b

Edward VI (1537-1553), King of England, 1241b *et seq.*, [1342]; Book of Common Prayer, revision

of, 3528a; 3572b; Cranmer, made Regent, 1061a; brother of Elizabeth, 1391b *et seq.*; Gardiner, Stephen, imprisoned, 1681a; unites Gateshead with Newcastle, 1689b; Lady Jane Grey, succession settled, 1856b; Guildford, school endowed by, 1867b; Ireland, policy in, 2224b; liberates Knox, 2391b; releases Latimer, 2445a; Mary, retirement of, 2684a; and Mary of Guise, 2687b; Mary of Scotland arranges marriage, 2688b; Northumberland proclaims Lady Grey, 3076a *et seq.*; monarchy awakened, 621a; and Pole, 3468a; Reformation supported by Government, 3669b; and Ridley, 3720a; schools, supposed patron of, 3872a; and Seymour, Jane, 1988b, 3916a; and silver crowns, 1081a; and Somerset, 3653a, 4010a; and Sussex, Earls of, 4116a; Uniformity, Acts of, 4331b

Edward VII (1841-1910), King of Great Britain, 1242b *et seq.*, [1343]; marries Alexandra, Queen, 116b, 894b; Argentina, peace settlement in, 243a; Ascot enlarged, 283b; and Balfour, 374a; biography of, by E. F. Benson, 461a; father of Clarence, Duke of, 927b, 2688a; and Counaught, Duke of, 1011b, and Constantine I, 1017b; and Cullinan, 1186b; and Delhi, 1151a; education of, 104a; funeral [1344]; George III, compared with, 1722a; father of George V, 1727a; knights Gilbert, 1755b; and Haakon VII, 1881a; and Mackennel, 464b; favours Freemasonry, 2695a; Mauros, biography by, 2704b; at Newcastle-on-Tyne, 3005b; Edward Nyanza named after him, 147b; at Ottawa, 3188b; and Oxford, Lord, 3197b; and Parker, 3269a; popularity of, 2815b; and Rosebery, 3759b; Salvation Army, praise of, 3842b; builds Sandringham, 3056b; favourite spaniel, 4038b; son of Victoria, Queen, 4385b; Windsor, buried at, 3023a

Edward VIII, King of Great Britain (b. 1894), 1245 *et seq.*, [1346]; accession of, 3057b; Caernarvon Castle, at [623]; his Canadian ranch, 107a; as Duke of Cornwall, 1039b; uncle of Elizabeth, Princess, 1394b; and Harwood, Earl of, 1920a; popularity of, 2815b; Proclamation [3554]; Royal Air Force, first flying inspection of, 3777b; Royal Title, fixed, 612b; succession, order of, 17b; as Prince of Wales, 3545a; not crowned at Westminster Abbey, 4449b; his abdication, 4485b; *see also* Windsor, Duke of

Edward the Atheling (d. 1057) (Saxon prince), 1324b; 1922b

Edward the Black Prince (1330-1376), 1248a *et seq.*, [1346]; friend of Chandos, Sir John [*acing* 1992]; created Duke of Cornwall, 1299a, 3302b; and Duke, title of,

1272a; and Edward III, 1338a; Order of the Garter, holder of, 1684a; and Pedro, 3299b; and Plymouth, 3447b; father of Richard II, 3712b

Edward of Caernarvon: *see* Edward II

Edward the Confessor (1003-1066), King of England, 1247a *et seq.*, [1347]; Blackburn, history of, 506a; Bridport, history of, 1236a; Chapel [1333]; coronation chair, 4449b; Danegeld, continued, 1121b; Earl replaces Jarl, 1299a; and Edgar Atheling, 1321a; and Edward Atheling, 1324b; and Essex, 1452b; and Godwin, 1702b; and Harold II, 1922b; and Henry I, 1974b; King's evil, origin of practice of touching for, 3886b; land, value of, 1228b; Magna Carta, origin of, 2622b; and Norman Conquest, 619b, 3058a *et seq.*; Red Cross, use of, 1549a; and Richard II, 3715a; and Rutland, 3817a; Saxon law restored, 747a; and Wessex, 4446b; Westminster, shrine of, 3112a; Westminster Palace built by, 3273b; and William the Conqueror, 4468b; Windsor made royal residence, 4485a

Edward the Elder, King of the English (870-924), 1232b; and Alfred the Great, 119b; and Anglia, 169a; and Athelstane, 308a; coronation, origin of ceremony, 1039b; Danelaw, subjection of, 1122a; and Edred, 1324b; Eglbert, successor of, 4446a; and Hertford, 2009a; and Howell Dda, 2083b; and Huntingdon, 2100b; and Huntingdonshire, 2101b; and Northamptonshire, 3068a; and Northumbria, 3077b; and Strathclyde, 4097a

Edward (1707-1820), Duke of Kent, 2363a, 4383b

Edward, Prince of Kent (b. 1935), 2363b

Edward, the Martyr, King of England (962-978), 1232b, and Dunstan, 1280a; Edgar the Peaceful, succeeded by, 1321b, 4446a; and Ethelred, 1457b; Kingston, crowned at, 2380b

Edward, King of Portugal (1433-1483), 3505b

Edward, King of Scotland, 374b

Edward, Earl of Warwick (1475-1499), 1341a

Edward of York: *see* Edward IV

Edward Plantagenet (1371-1415), Earl of Rutland, 3818b

Edward Augustus, Duke of York (d. 1767), 4550a

Edwards, B. J. (scientist), 3400b

Edwards, Henry (film actor), 910b

Edwards, Jonathan (American preacher), 1007a

Edwin, Earl of Mercia, 1922b; 3075a

Edwin, King of Northumbria (585-633), 1247b *et seq.*; and Cyneigils, 1101a; and Deira, 1147b; and Oswald, 3187b; and Paulinus, 3590b; and Redwald, 1304b; and Richmond, 3718a; and York, 4551a; and Yorkshire, 4552b

- wy, King of England (940-958), 1348a; and Dunstan, 1279b; Edgar, successor of, 1321a, 4446a; as, Enrique de (1480-1534) [Spanish architect], 233b; bert (802-839), King of Wessex, 1348b *et seq.*; and Anglia, 168b; and Anglo-Saxons, 171b; and Cornwall, 1037b; and Devonshire, 1178b; and East Anglia, 1303a; and Kent, 2363b; Wessex, becomes king of, 4446a; odc, Hans (Danish missionary), 1853a; eria (Latin mythological figure), 1302a; rich, Paul (1854-1916) (German scientist), 3368b; rith, King of Wessex, 1285b, 2736b; glestone, William (baker), 693a; elson, K. B. (explorer), N. Pole reached, 3465a; ille, Alexandre Gustave (1832-1923) (French engineer), builds Tower, 1362a; nstein, Albert (b. 1879) (Swiss physicist), 1362a *et seq.*, [1362], and gravitation, 1829a, 300; metaphysics, 2748a; and Newton, 3023a; and relativity, 3675a *et seq.*; sen, Charles Dominique Joseph (1720-1778) (French engraver), 1436b; glinton, Hugh, 12th Earl of (1739-1819), 239a; gmont, Count (1522-1568) (Flemish statesman), 1351b *et seq.*; oposed by Alba, 143a; l-Adid, Caliph, 3833a; agabalus (Syro Phoenician god), 1967a; laine (legendary character), 1368b; 2427a;leanor of Aquitaine (1122-1204), Queen, and Guine, 1867a; marries Henry II, 1975b, 2530a; and John, 2317b *et seq.*; and Richard I, 3711a; and Rosamund, 3757b; and Stephen, 4081b;lder, Sir James Alexander Mackenzie (b. 1869) (Scottish-Australian financier), 4643a;leanor of Castile, Queen (d. 1290); marries Edward I, 1334a, 1335b; and Macclesfield, 2609a;leanor of Provence (d. 1291), and Henry III, 1332b, 1978b; 3716b; Eleanor (sister of Henry III), marries Montfort, 2473a; and Richard of Cornwall, 3716b;Electra (mythological character), 1367b, [1367]; 1266b, 3768b;Elena, Queen of Italy, and Victor Emmanuel II, 4328b;Elenora of Portugal [1255];Elfrida (Saxon queen) (945-1000), 3655a;Elgar, Sir Edward (1857-1934) (British composer) 1388a *et seq.*, [1388]; music, place in, 2912b; oratorio, popularity of, 3160a; and Parry, Sir Chas., 3276a;Elgin, Lord: see Bruce, Thomas;El Greco (Spanish painter) (1548-1614), 3220b;Eli (Biblical character), 1890a; 3846a;Elijah (prophet of Israel), 1890a;at Transfiguration of Christ, 2307a; and Elisha, 1391a;Esdraelion, 1448b; and Jerebel, 88a;Eliot, George (1819-1880) (English novelist), 1890b *et seq.*, [1390]; and Lewes, 2494a; and novel, 3099a; Victorian Age, representative of, 1433a;Eliot, Sir John (1592-1632) (parliamentary leader), Petition of Right, 3352b;Eliot, T. S. (English poet), 510a; 3452b;Eliphaz (Biblical character), 2316a;Elisidd (Welsh king), 1157b;Elisha (prophet of Israel), 1891a, 1390a; 2295b;Eliissa: see Dido;Elizabeth (1533-1603), Queen of England, 1891a *et seq.*, [192], [1393]; and Akbar, 5063a; architecture during reign of, 217b; Ark Royal [2955]; Armada, defeat of, 256b; Arundel, charter confirmed, 281a; autograph [347]; balance of power, policy of, 369b, 623a; Braumans, charter granted, 427a; creates Beverley a borough, 475a, Bodley, served by, 523b; Bodmin, created free borough, 524a; Book of Common Prayer, 3527a; Browne, escape of, 1007a; Camden's history, 708b; Cecil, created Baron, 812b; Charles II, compared with, 841a; Chatham, dockyard of, 846a; Chingford, hunting lodge at, 1451b; Church, policy of, 622a, 3670a; Church of England, drops title of Supreme Head of, 902a; Constitution, influence on, 622b; coursing, practice of, 1054a; court [1393]; Coverdale, resignation of, 1056b; De La Warr, member of Privy Council, 1149a; Desmonds subdued, 2806b; knights Drake, 1243b; Elizabethan dress, 1259a; E. India Company, first charter granted, 1300a; and Edward IV, 1340a; effigy, 1348b; and Esteddfof, 1363a; dev. of Empire, during her reign, 4581; and Enfield, 2765b; and Essex, 1455a; and Exton Hall, 3817b; and Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, 1755a; Greenwich, born at, 2372b; Harrow, charter to, 1928a; and Hatfield House [1393]; favours Hatton, Sir C., 1935a; and Hawkins, Sir J., 1941a *et seq.*; homilies, alterations of, 2032a; served by Howard, 2082b; and Hunsdon, 2825b; and Ireland, 2225a, 4876a; and James I, 2274b; and Kendal, 2356b; Kenilworth, ceded to Leicester, 2358a; and Knox, 2392a; and Leicester, 2474a *et seq.*; and Leslie, 2489b; praises Lethington, 2490b; Leyton, residence in, 2494b; and Lyme Regis, 1236a; and Mary, 2684a *et seq.*; and Mary Stuart, 2688b *et seq.*; and mining, 2786b; monarchy, influence on, 621b, 2815a; and Moray, Earl of, 2853b; and Morocco, 2858b; naval history, influence on, 2955b; and New-
- foundland, 3008a; and Norfolk, 3057a; and oath of abjuration, 13a; and O'Neill, Hugh, 4321b; and Palatinate of Hexham, 3230a; and Philip, 3375b *et seq.*; and Pius V, 3420b; Post Office, organization of, 3511b; first Presbyterian Church, 3535b; and Puritans, 3589a; and Raleigh, 3641a *et seq.*; Reformation during reign of, 3670a; and Rudolf plot, 3720a; St. Nicholas, abolishes procession of, 3853a; Scilly Islands, lease of, 3874a; schools, refounding of, 3872a; and Seymour, 1342a, 1342b, 3916a; and Shrewsbury, Earl of, 3945a; and Spain, 1076b; stamp of [4069]; and Star Chamber, 4073b; and Stuart, Arabella, 4101a; and Tudor, House of, 4293a *et seq.*; and Ulster, 4324b; and Walsingham, 4414b; and Warwick, Earl of, 4421a; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a; and Whitgift, John, 4462b;Elizabeth, Queen of England, 4485b *et seq.*;Elizabeth, Empress of Austria (1837-1898), 1621b;Elizabeth (mother of John the Baptist), 2322b;Elizabeth, Princess of Bavaria, 105a;Elizabeth of Bohemia (1596-1662), 1894b *et seq.*; and George I, 1717b; and James I, 17a, 2275b; and Rupert, 3796a; and Sophia, 612b;Elizabeth (daughter of Henry II of France), 3375b;Elizabeth, Empress of Russia (1709-1762), 1894b *et seq.*; and Catherine, 800a; and Paul, 3290a; and Peter III, 3348b; and Seven Years War, 3912b;Elizabeth, Saint, 2046b;Elizabeth Woodville (1437-1492) (English queen), 1895a; marries Edward IV [1333], 1340a; and Richard II, 3715b;Elizabeth of York (1465-1503), Queen of England, 1895a; marries Henry VII, 1084a; and Oxford, Earl of, 3198b;Elizabeth of York (b. 1926), 1894a; on balcony with royal family on Jubilee day [614]; place in succession, 17b, 612b;Elizabeth (Yorkish princess), 3716a;Ella (d. 588) (traditional King of Deira), 9077a, 4396a;Eliot, Sir Gilbert (1751-1814) (British general), 3248b;Eliot, John (Apostle to the Indians), 198b;Elliott (S. African general), 5018b;Ellis, Henry Havelock (b. 1859) (American psychologist), 1898a;Ellsworth, Lincoln (explorer), and Amundsen, 156b; and Antarctic exploration, 3466a; and Arctic exploration, 3464b;Elyott (English inventor), 2235a;El-Mansur (754-775) (Abbasid Caliph), 3b;El Motaddid (1042-1069) (Mohammedan ruler), 3b;El Motamid (1069-1091) (Mohammedan ruler), 3b



- Elphege, Saint, Archbishop of Canterbury (954-1012), 1897b
- Elphinstone, George: *see* Keith, Lord George
- Elphinstone, William (1431-1519) (bishop), founds King's College, Aberdeen, 8b
- Elsa (legendary character) [3150b]
- Elsasser, Martin (German architect), 236b
- Elaner, Joseph (Polish musician), 891a
- Elvey, Maurice (film producer), 910b
- Elyot, Sir Thomas (1490-1546) (English writer), 1388b
- Elzevir (family of Dutch printers), 1388b
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo (1803-1882) (American writer), 1402a & seq.; [1402]; essays of, 1451a
- Emerson, Sir William (British architect), and Victoria Memorial, 5040b
- Emir Saud, Crown Prince of Saudi Arabia, 2119b
- Emma (d. 1052) (English queen), 1458a; 1916a
- Emma, Queen of Holland (mother of Queen Wilhelmina), 4467a
- Emma of Normandy (mother of William the Conqueror), 4470a
- Emmet, Robert (1778-1803) (Irish patriot), 1404a; 2225b
- Emond, Pierre (Canadian architect), 4722a; [4722]
- Empedocles (b. c. 483 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 1404b & seq.
- Empson, Sir Richard (d. 1510) (English politician), 1408b; and Dudley, 1271a; 3076a; and Henry VII, 1984a
- Ena, Princess of Battenberg, 128b
- Encke, Hans (1791-1865) (German astronomer), comet, discovery of, 985a
- Endicott, Mary, marries J. Chamberlain, 818b
- Endor, Witch of (Biblical character), 1400b
- Endymion (Greek mythological figure), 1400b; [1410]
- Engels, Friedrich (1820-1895) (German socialist), 1411a; and communism, 992b; friend of Marx, 2683b; Socialism, theorist of, 3998a
- Ennius (Roman poet), hexameter, use of, 2016a; Latin literature, influence on, 2445b
- Enslay, text-book on optics, 3156b
- Enver, Pasha (Turkish politician), 4518b
- Eos (mythological character), 543b; 8731a
- Eostre (Anglo-Saxon goddess), 5905a
- Epaminondas (about 420-362 B.C.) (Theban statesman), 1446b; and Boeotia, 524b; and Helots, 1970a; and Meneia, 2742a; supported by Pelopidas, 3397a; and Philip, 3372a; Thebes, influence on history of, 4218b
- Epaphroditus (Nero's freedman), 1441b
- l'Épée, Charles Michel (French scientist), 1136a
- Ephialtes (Greek traitor), 2406b
- Ephraim (old Testament character), 460b; 1441a; 2377b
- Epictetus (1st century A.D.) (Ancient philosopher), 1441b; stoicism, teacher of, 4089a
- Epicurus (342-270 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 1441b & seq.; [1441]; stoicism, teacher of, 3870b; 4089a
- Epimenides (legendary Greek priest), 1443a
- Epimetheus (Greek mythological character), 1443a; 3245b; 3557a
- Epiphanes (ruler of Syria), 3749b; Temple, desecration of, 4198a
- Epstein, Jacob (English sculptor), 1444b & seq.; [1444]; "Night" [1388]; sculpture, style of, 3892b; and Sickert, 3955b
- Erard, invents double-action pedal harp, 1924a
- Erasmus, Desiderius (1467-1536) (humanist scholar), 1445b & seq.; [1446]; and Buchanan, 636b; Dutch literature, influence on, 2996a; and exegesis, 1484b; and Holbein, 2043a; 3219b; and Linacre, 2520b; and More, 2855b; Reformation, influence on, 2034a; 3666a; Renaissance, representative of, 1429a; 3683b; and Tynedale, 4315b
- Erasmus, Saint (bishop), and St. Elmo's fire, 3830a
- Erato (muse of love poetry), 2901a
- Eratothenes (c. 200 B.C.), on shape of the earth, 1299b; 1706a
- Eratothenes (Greek tyrant), 2606b
- Erebus (Greek mythological character), 1446a; 845a
- Eric IV (Swedish king), 4144a
- Eric the Red (950?-1000) (Norwegian explorer), 1446a; [1446]; Greenland, discovery of, 1853a; 3463b
- Eric, King of Denmark, Norway and Sweden, 1162b; 2666b
- Ericson, Leif (Norwegian explorer), America, discovery of, 148b; 728b; 3062b; 4345a; and Eric the Red, 1446a
- Erigena, Scotus (c. A.D. 850) (Irish philosopher), and realism, 3656a; scholasticism, representative of, 3870a
- Eris (Greek goddess), 1446 & seq.
- Ernest II, Duke of Saxe-Coburg, 4326a
- Ernest Augustus (d. 1728), Duke of Cambridge, 4325b
- Ernest Augustus (1771-1851), King of Hanover, 1446b & seq.; 1092a
- Ernest Augustus (d. 1728), Duke of York, 4350a
- Ernst, the Confessor, Duke of Brunswick, 633b
- Eros (Greek god), 1447a; mythology, place in, 1922b; 2923a; Pious, identified with, 3425a; Praxiteles, portrait by, 3527b; Psyche, compared with, 3572b
- Erskine, family, 132a
- Erskine, John, *see* Mar, John, Earl of
- Erskine, Colonel John (Canadian soldier), 4775b
- Erskine, Thomas (1750-1823) (Lord Chancellor), 1447b
- Erskine, Sir Thomas (1566-1639) (Scottish noble), 3815a
- Esarhaddon, King of Assyria, 296b; rebuilds Babylon, 356b; invades Egypt, 1358a
- Esaú (Biblical character), 1408a; and Beersheba, 3230b; son of
- Isaac, 2241b; brother of Jacob, 2265b & seq.
- Esch, Vincent J. (British architect), and Victoria Memorial, 5040
- Eschenbach, Wolfram von (c. 1170-1220), 2789b
- Escombe, Harry (1818-1899) (S. African politician), 4905a
- Escovedo (secretary to John of Austria), 2321a; 3327b
- Esdras (Apocryphal writer), 197b
- Esmonde, Louisa (granddaughter of Grattan, Henry), 4858b
- Esmonde, Sir Thomas Henry Grattan, 11th Bart. (1862-1935) (Irish politician), 4858b
- Esmond-White, Eleanor (S. African artist), 4948a
- Essex, Lady (English noblewoman), 3193b & seq.
- Essex, Robert Devereux, 2nd Earl of (1566-1601) (English statesman), 1455a & seq.; [1455]; and Elizabeth, 1392b; and Howard, 2083a; and Mountjoy, 2866b; and Raleigh, 3642a; and Somerset, 4010b
- Essex, Robert Devereux, 3rd Earl of (1591-1646), 3658b; 3660a
- Esterhazy (Austrian prince), 1943b
- Esther (Biblical character), 1455b & seq.; Ahasuerus, appeal to, 88b; 1902b; and Apocrypha, 197b; and Susa, 3334a
- Eteocles (mythological character), 3129a
- Ethelard, King of Tyre, 88a
- Ethelbald, King of Mercia (d. 757), 2736b; 3129a
- Ethelwald, King of Wessex (d. 860), 1457b
- Ethelbert, King of Kent (552-616), 1457b; Ashdown, battle of, 464a; Augustine welcomed by, 319b; Canterbury capital of, 744b; and Ceawlin, 812a; Laws first written in English, 2303b; and Paulinus, 3290b
- Ethelbert, King of Wessex (860-865), 1457b; and Hereford, 1997b; and Offa, 3129b; and Weymouth, 4456a
- Ethelfleda (d. 919), "Lady of the Mercians," and Danelaw, 1122a; 1312b; and Warwick, 4419b; 4420a; and Warwickshire, 4421b
- Ethelfrith (d. 617), King of Northumbria and Cheshire, 861b; and Mercians, 2423a; and Oswald, 3187b; and Redwald, 1304b
- Ethelred I (866-871), King of Wessex, 1457b; and Alfred, 119a; Cirencester becomes royal seat, 918a; and Danelaw, 1121b; and Edmund, 1324a
- Ethelred the Unready (English king) (r. 968-1016), 1457b & seq.; defeated by the Danes, 619b; 746a; 1121b; Dunstan, opposed by, 1280a; Earl replaces Jarl, 1299a; Edgar, succeeded by, 1321b; 4446a; and Edmund Ironside, 1324a & seq.; and Edward the Confessor, 1347a; Kingston, crowned at, 2380b; Lord Protector, title not used in Ethelred's reign, 3563a; and March, Earl of, 2664a; and ship-money, 3930a; and Swynn, 4146b; and William the Conqueror, 4470a



- Ethelreda (Saxon princess), 1398a  
 Ethelstan (English king), 1458a  
 Ethelwal, nephew of Alfred, 1455a  
 Ethelwulf (English king) (r. 839-858), 1488a; 149a; 1457b  
 Etheridge, Sir George (1635?-1691) (English playwright), 1458b; Age of Reason, representative of, 1432a; drama, influence on, 1248a  
 Eteocles (Greek legendary character), 3480b  
 Etzel (legendary King of the Huns), 3036a  
 Eu, Earl of, 1931b  
 Euclid (c. 300 B.C.) (Greek mathematician), 1466b; [1466]; and analysis, 159b; and geometry, 1715b *et seq.*; mathematics, founder of modern, 2702a  
 Eudocia, Empress, 2301a  
 Eudoxia (wife of Valentinian), 1703a  
 Eugène, François (1663-1736), Prince of Savoy (Austrian general), 1466b *et seq.*; 2674b; 4108a  
 Eugénie (1826-1920) (French empress), 535b; wife of Napoleon III, 2915b  
 Eugenius IV, Pope (1431-1459), 1626a, 3039b; 3288a  
 Euhemerus (Greek philosopher), 2921a  
 Euler, Leonhard (1707-1783) (Swiss mathematician), 121a  
 Eumæus (Greek mythological character), 3979a  
 Eumenes, King of Pergamum, 1061a; 3128b  
 Eunice (mother of Timothy), 4239a  
 Eupheme (mythological character), 3825a  
 Euphrosyne (mythological character), 1467b; [1816]; 1816b  
 Eupolis (446-411 B.C.) (Greek comedy writer), 1849a  
 Euripides (c. 480-406 B.C.) (Greek tragedian), 1467b *et seq.*; [1488]; and Aeschylus, 57a; and Aristophanes, 3273a; Attic dialect, use of, 1847b; autographs of, 347b; and drama, 1246a; and Electra, 1367b; elocution, influence on, 1396b; Gascoigne, translated by, 1686b; and Greek literature, 1849a; and Naevius, 2924b; and Phaedra, 3366a; and Polynices, 3480b; Porson, edited by, 3499a; and Sophocles, 4012a; tragedy, influence on, 4266b  
 Europa (Greek mythological character), 1468a *et seq.*; [1468]; 682a; 2791b  
 Eurydice (Greek mythological character), 1475b; [1476]; and Orpheus, 823a, [3180]  
 Eurynome (Greek mythological character), 1816b  
 Eurytheus (mythical character), 823b; 1996b  
 Eusden, Laurence (1688-1730) (Poet Laureate), 3451b  
 Eusebius (260-340) (theologian), 1475 *et seq.*; 3415a; 3470b  
 Eustace of Boulogne, and Edward the Confessor, 1347b  
 Euterpe (mythological character), 1478a; 2901a  
 Eva, C. (medium), 1318a  
 Evans, Sir Arthur (British Archaeologist), 44a, 224b, 3215b  
 Evans, James (1801-1846) (Methodist missionary), 4757b *et seq.*  
 Evans, Mary Ann: *see* Eliot, George  
 Eve (Biblical character), 86a; 7b; 689a; 1320b  
 Evelyn, John (1620-1706) (English writer), 1478b *et seq.*; diary of, 1188a; London, fire of, 2569b  
 Everard, Mrs. Bertha (S. African painter), 4947b  
 Everard, Colonel Sir Nugent Talbot, Bart. (b. 1849) (Irish industrialist), 4858b  
 Everest, Sir George (1790-1866) (English administrator), 1477  
 Ewald, Johannes (Danish poet), (1743-1781), 1483a; 1162a  
 Exeter, Thomas, Duke of (d. 1427), 427a  
 Exmouth, Lord (1757-1833) (English naval commander), 2960a  
 Eyck, Hubert van (1366-1426) (Flemish painter), 1489a *et seq.*; oil painting, use of, 3134b; 3218b  
 Eyck, Jan van (1385-1440) (Flemish painter) 1489b; "Arnolfini" [3218]; oil painting, use of, 3134b; 3218b  
 Eyck, Margaret van (1377-1431), 1489b  
 Eyre, Edward John (1815-1901) (Australian pioneer), 4024b, 4643b  
 Ezekiel (Jewish prophet), 1492a; [1492]; 3691b  
 Ezra (Jewish priest), 1492a *et seq.*, [1492]  
 Ezzeilino (tyrant of Verona), 1626b

## F

- Fabius, Cunctator (Roman dictator), 1493a; 803b; 1913a  
 Fabius, Gaius Pictor (Roman painter), 1493a  
 Fabius, Gaius Pictor (Roman general), 1493a  
 Fabius, Quintus Pictor (Roman painter), 1493b; 2446a  
 Fabre, Jean Henri (1823-1913) (French naturalist), 1494a  
 Fabri (scientist), 4221a  
 Fafnir (Norse mythological character), 1497a; 2922a; 3960b  
 Fagan, Rt. Hon. Mark (New Zealand politician), 4897a  
 Fahlberg, Dr. (German scientist), discovers saccharin, 3822a  
 Fahrenheit, Gabriel Daniel (1686-1736) (German scientist), 1497a; and thermometer, 4221a  
 Fahy, Francis (b. 1882) (Irish lawyer), 4858b *et seq.*  
 Fairbairn, John (S. African social reformer), 4961b  
 Fairbanks, Douglas (film actor), 908b *et seq.*; 910b  
 Fairbridge, Kingsley (S. African poet), 4983b  
 Fairburn, A. R. D. (New Zealand poet), 4890b  
 Fairburn, W. (British engineer) [596]  
 Fairey, C. R. (British aviator), 50a  
 Fairfax, Ferdinando (1584-1643) (English general), 1498a  
 Fairfax, Lord, helps George Washington, 4424b  
 Fairfax, Sir Thomas (1612-1671) (English general), 1498a *et seq.*; captures Colchester, 1452b; in Dorset, 1233b, and James II, 2276b; Levellers subdued, 2492b; and Marvell, 2683a; Naseby, battle of, 2937a; besieges Pendennis Castle, 1502b; destroys Penzance, 3323b; and Rebellion, 3660a; and Rupert, 3796b  
 Fairfax, Mary, 2683a  
 Falconbridge, Sir William Glenholme (1846-1920) (Canadian jurist), 4758a  
 Falkland, Lucius Cary (1610-1643) (British politician), 1500b *et seq.*; 839a; 1578b  
 Falla, Manuel de (b. 1876) (Spanish composer), 1501a  
 Fallières, Clément Armand (1841-1931) (French statesman), 1501b; 1618b  
 Falstaff, Sir John (Shakespearean character), 3137b  
 Fanelli, M. (Italian sportsman), 405b  
 Fantacchiotti, Cesare (Italian sculptor) [3891]  
 Faraday, Michael (1791-1867) (English scientist), 1504a *et seq.*; discovers benzene, 461b; and electricity, 1372a, 1374a, 1379b, 1382b *et seq.*; and Industrial Revolution, 2174a; inventions of, 2207; Royal Institution, member of, 3778b; and transformer, 4268b  
 Farrell, William (1489-1565) (Swiss reformer), 703b, [3066]  
 Farrell, John (Australian poet), 4663a  
 Farger (scientist), 3400b  
 Farman, Henri (French inventor), 48b  
 Farman, Maurice (French inventor), 48b  
 Farnese, Alessandro (1547-1592) (Italian general), 1605a  
 Farnese, Antonio (Italian prince), 1505a  
 Farnese, Elizabeth (1692-1766), marries Philip V, 1505a; 3376b  
 Farnsworth (American inventor), 4192b, 4194b  
 Farouk (b. 1920), King of Egypt, 1506a; 1357b  
 Farquhar, George (1678-1707) (Irish dramatist), 1506a; 1448b  
 Farragut, David Glasgow (1801-1870) (American general), 2522b; 4418a  
 Farrar, Sir George Herbert (1860-1914) (S. African business man), 4965a *et seq.*  
 Farrer, William James (1845-1906) (Australian scientist), 4643b  
 Fatima (daughter of Mohammed), and Ali, 2807b; 2510b; 2805b  
 Faulkner, William (American writer), 3099b

- Faure, Jean Baptiste (1838-1914) (French musician), 3651a
- Faure, Felix (1841-1899) (French president), 1618b; 2584b
- Fauro, Gabriel (1845-1924) (French composer), 1131b
- Faust, Johann (d. 1466) (German printer), 1811b *et seq.*
- Faust, Johann (1485-1540) (German astrologer), 1511b; 2734b
- Faustulus (legendary shepherd), 3753a
- Fawcett, Rachel, 1903b
- Fawkes of Breaute, 1978b
- Fawkes, Guido (1750-1606) (conspirator), 1512a; deposition by [1512]; in gunpowder plot, 1875b; 1540b; protestant feeling roused, 841b
- Feetham, Richard (b. 1874) (S. African judge), 4965b
- Feisal, King of Iraq (1885-1933), 1615a *et seq.*; and Arabs, 212b; 214a; and Damascus, 1161b; and Gazi, 1751a; and Hussein, 2105b; and Ibn Saud, 2119a; rule in Iraq, 2216b; relations with Col. Lawrence, 2458b
- Felix, Antonius (Roman governor), 1815b
- Felix (Roman writer), 2447a
- Felix, Saint (d. 647?) (missionary), 902a, 1305a
- Felix III, Pope (483-492), 2485a
- Felix V, Antipope, 3039b, 3493b
- Felix of Burgundy, 4110b
- Felix the Procurator, 3280b
- Fénelon, François de (1651-1715) (French preacher), 1517a; 1636a
- Feng Yu Hsiang (Chinese general), 3591b
- Feodor (half-brother of Peter I of Russia), 3348a
- Feodorovitch, Michael (founder of Romanoff dynasty), 1517b
- Ferber, Captain, 48b
- Ferdinand V (1452-1516), King of Aragon, 1518b; and Aragon, 216a; and Boabdil, 522b; and Castile, 791a; and Columbus, 981b; and grandees, 1821b; and Henry VIII, 1986a; and Inquisition, 1842a; and Isabella of Castile, 2241b; and Maximilian I, 2705a; and Moors, 126a, 2851a; and Naples, 1518a
- Ferdinand I (1793-1875) (Austrian emperor), succeeded by Francis Joseph, 1621a; and Moravia, 2853a
- Ferdinand I (b. 1861), King of Bulgaria, 105a; 344b; 651a
- Ferdinand I, the Great, of Castile (d. 1065), 904b; 3505a
- Ferdinand I (1503-1564), Holy Roman Emperor, 1817b; and Austria, 340a; and Charles V, 844b; crowned King of Bohemia, 1746a; and Maximilian II, 2705a
- Ferdinand II (1578-1637), Holy Roman Emperor, 1817b *et seq.*; and Austria, 340a; German history, influence on, 1746a; and Matthias, 2705b; Wallenstein, supported by, 4412a *et seq.*; White Mountain, battle of, 4224a
- Ferdinand III (1608-1657), Holy Roman Emperor, 1818a; and Leopold I, 2487a; and Westphalia, peace of, 4224b
- Ferdinand, Duke of Kothlen, 1887a
- Ferdinand I (1423-1494), King of Naples, 1818a; 2930b; 2931a
- Ferdinand II (1810-1859), King of Naples and Sicily, 1818a *et seq.*; 2931a
- Ferdinand of Orleans, 1870b
- Ferdinand, King of Portugal (14th century), 3505b
- Ferdinand I (1865-1927), King of Rumania, 114b; 774a; 3794a *et seq.*
- Ferdinand I of the Two Sicilies (1751-1825), 1818a; 558b; 2931a
- Ferdinand V, King of Spain (1468-1516), 4036b, 4259b
- Ferdinand VII (1784-1833), King of Spain, 558b, 1448b, 4037a
- Ferdinand of Styria, 4224a
- Ferdinand, Prince, opposed by Conde, 4774b
- Ferdinand, Grand Duke of Tuscany, 4221a
- Ferguson, George Howard (b. 1870) (Canadian statesman), 4758b
- Ferland, Jean Baptiste Antoine (1805-1865) (Canadian priest and historian), 4758b, [4758b]
- Fernat, Pierre de (1601-1665) (French mathematician), 121a
- Ferrante, ruler of Naples, 2033a
- Ferres (Bishop of Carinthien), 2685a
- Ferriter, Piers (Irish poet), 4668a
- Ferro, Scipio (Italian mathematician), 121a
- Ferry, Jules (1832-1893) (French statesman), 1501b
- Festa (Italian composer), 2620a
- Festus Porcius (Roman governor), 1822a; 3289b
- Feuerbach, Ludwig (1804-1872) (German philosopher), 1623a
- Feversham, Lord, (1640?-1709), 2674a; 2826b
- Fichte, Johann Gottlieb (1762-1814) (German philosopher), 1824b; German literature, place in, 1734b; and Hegel, 1963a; and Herbart, 1994b
- Field, Barroa (Australian poet), 4662b
- Field, Cyrus (inventor), 2171a, 4186b
- Field, John (1782-1837) (Irish composer), 3051b, 4870a
- Field, Stephen D. (American inventor), electric train, 1381a
- Fielding, Copley (Australian artist), 4624b
- Fielding, Henry (1707-1754) (English novelist), 1825b, [1825b]; 1433a; 3275a, 3470a
- Fielding, Sir John (d. 1780), 3470a *et seq.*
- Fife, Duchess of, 2611a
- Filchner (Polar explorer), 3466a
- Fillmore, Millard (1800-1874) (American President), 1829b *et seq.*, [1530]
- Finch, Daniel, and Earl of Nottingham (1647-1730), 3090b
- Finch, Heneage, 1st Earl of Nottingham (1621-1682), 3090b
- Fincham, W. H. A. (text-book on optics), 3156b
- Finck, Herman (composer), 4218a
- Finsen, Niels Ryberg (1861-1904) (Danish physician), 1636a
- Finsterer, Daniel (Canadian sculptor), 4722b
- Firdausi (935-1020) (Persian poet), 1825b *et seq.*; [1535]; 3336b
- Fisher, Andrew (1862-1922) (Australian statesman), 4643b
- Fisher, John Arbuthnot (1841-1926) (British admiral), 1846b
- Fisher, John, Cardinal (1459-1535), 1646b; 1987b
- Fitzalan, Mary, Duchess of Norfolk, 3057a
- Fitzalan, Richard (1346-1397), Earl of Arundel, 3056b *et seq.*, 4084a; 4128b
- FitzBaldwin, William, builds castle in Carnarthen, 768b
- Fitzgerald, Edward (1809-1883) (British writer), 1847a; translates Omar Khayyam, 3142a, 3336b; translates Rubaiyat, 3779a
- FitzGerald (d. 1204), Norman baron), 2317b
- Fitzgerald, Gerald: see Kildare, Earl of
- Fitzgibbon, Colonel (Canadian soldier), 4823a
- Fitzhamon, Robert (d. 1107), 770b, 1769b; 2825b
- Fitzgerald, translates Omar Khayyam, 3336b
- Fitzherbert, Maria Anne (1756-1837), 1725a; 4474b
- Fitzmaurice, Raymond the Fat 2435b
- Fitzpatrick, Sir Percy (S. African writer), 4984a
- Fitzpatrick, Sir Percy James (1862-1931) (S. African statesman), 4965b
- FitzPeter, Geoffrey (d. 1213) (Justiciar of England), 3712a
- FitzPiers, Geoffrey (Norman baron), 2101b
- Fitzroy, Edward le, 2664b
- Fitzroy, George (son of Charles II), 3076b
- FitzStephen (Norman baron), 2317b
- Fitzwalter, Viscount: see Radcliffe, Robt.
- FitzWalter, Robert (Norman baron), 2319b
- Fitzwaren (merchant), 4463a
- Fizeau (scientist), and photography, 3400a
- Flaherty (film producer), 915a
- Flambard, Ranulf (d. 1128) (Justiciar), 2340b, and Henry I, 1974b; and William II, 4471b
- Flamininus (Roman general) (d. c. 175 B.C.), defeated by Hannibal 1912b, and Thessaly, 4222b
- Flammario, Camille (1842-1925), (French astronomer), 1864a
- Flandin, Pierre Etienne (b. 1889) (French politician), 1864b; 1619a; 2455a
- Flaubert, Gustave (1821-1880) (French novelist), 1865b; 3099a
- Flavelle, Sir Joseph (b. 1858) (Canadian banker), 4758b
- Flaxman, John (1755-1826) (English artist), 1867b *et seq.*; 509b, 4134b
- Flecker, James Elroy (1884-1915) (English poet), 1866b
- Fleming, Leonard (South African writer), 4984a

- Fleming, Sir John Ambrose (b. 1849) (English physicist), 1558b; work on amplifiers, 154b; inventions of, 2207; work on sound, 911b; and telephony, 4189a; and wireless, 4489b
- Fleming, Sir Sandford (1827-1915) (Canadian publicist), 4758b *et seq.*, 4758j; and Grier, Sir F., 4765a
- Fletcher, Banister (1831-1899) (historian of architecture), 5037b
- Fletcher, C. R. (English writer), 2382a
- Fletcher, John (1579-1625), English dramatist, 1559a, 1559j; and Beaumont, 427b; drama, influence on, 1248a, 4267a; Elizabethan drama, representative of, 1430a; and Purcell, 3388b, and Shelton, 3928a
- Flettner, Anton (German scientist), 3767b; [3768]
- Fleury, André Hercule, Cardinal (1653-1743), 2587b; 3169b
- Fleury, Robert (painter), "Corinth" [1031]
- Flexner, Simon (German doctor), 2731b
- Fliccius, Gerlach (c. 155-1560) (painter), portrait of Cranmer [1060]
- Flinders, Matthew (1774-1814) (English explorer), Australia, exploration of, 4024b, 4644a; and Bass, George, 4631a; and Hunter, John, 4650a
- Flood, Henry (1732-1791), Irish statesman, 1563b
- Flora (Roman goddess), 1563b, 1563j
- Florio, John (1553-1625) (translator), 1568a; representative of Elizabethan Age, 1430a
- Florine, Nicholas (inventor), 1966b
- Flotner, Peter (German artist), work in pewter [3165]
- Flotow, Friedrich von (1812-1883) (German composer), 1568a
- Flynn, Dr. (Presbyterian missionary), 4688a
- Foch, Ferdinand (1851-1929) (French marshal), 1577b *et seq.*, 1577j; and Haig, 1888a; supported by Milner, 2274b; and Pétain, 3347b; strategy of, 4526a *et seq.*; World War, given sole command on W. front, 4519a
- Foggarty, Elsie (elocutionist), 1397b
- Fokine (Russian ballet dancer), 377b
- Fokker, A. H. G. (b. 1800) (Dutch engineer), 1578a
- Foli (Irish singer), 4870a
- Foot, Henry Martyn (South African writer), 4983a
- Foot, Samuel (1720-1777) (English actor), 1580a
- Forbes, Elizabeth Stanhope (Canadian artist), 4726a
- Forbes, The Rt. Hon. G. W. (b. 1869) (New Zealand statesman), 4897a *et seq.*
- Forbes, John Colin (Canadian artist), 4726a
- Forbes, Kenneth (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Ford, Henry (American industrialist), 752a; 4990a, 4855b
- Ford, John (d. c. 1640) (English dramatist), 1580a *et seq.*; and Elizabethan drama, 1430a
- Ford, Onslow (sculptor), "Folly" [3891]
- Fordney, Chester, Major, record flight, 379b
- Forest, Jean (film actress), 909b
- Forest, Lee De (inventor), 911b
- Forest, Miles (supposed murderer of Edward V), 1341a
- Forrest, John, 1st Baron Forrest of Bunbury (1847-1918) (Prime Minister of Western Australia), 4644b
- Forster, William Edward (1818-1886) (English statesman), 4385b
- Forster, George (1759-1794) (German writer), 2091b
- Forster, Thomas (1675-1738) (Jacobite leader), 1719a, 4103a
- Fortier, Achille (Canadian composer), 4790a
- Fortuna, Roman goddess, 1588a *et seq.*, 1598j
- Fortuna Augusta, temple of, at Pompeii, 3484b
- Fosbery, Ernest (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Foucault, Jean Bernard (1819-1868) (French physicist), 1800a
- Fouche, Joseph (1759-1820) (French chief of police), 1638b, 2933a
- Foulquet, Gui (see Clement IV)
- Fouquier, Jean (1415-1485) (French painter), 3224a
- Fouquier-Tinville, Antoine (1746-1795) (French Public Prosecutor), 1638b
- Fourdrinier, Henry, 3252b
- Fourier, Charles (1772-1837) (French political thinker), 3997b
- Fournier Alain (French writer), 1636b
- Fowler, Daniel (Canadian painter), 4725a
- Fox, Charles James (1749-1806) (English statesman), 1603a *et seq.*, 1604j; friend of Burke, 658b; first Foreign Minister, 1592a; and George III, 1722a *et seq.*; and George IV, 1725a; and Grey, 1855b; and Hastings, 1933a; and Irish Union, 623b; and Pitt, 3428b; and Portland, Duke of, 3500b; Westminster Abbey, buried in, 4450a
- Fox, George (1624-1691) (English divine), 1603b; [1603]; 3604a
- Fox, Henry (1st Lord Holland) (1705-1774), 1603a
- Fox, Kate (American medium), 4051b
- Fox, Leah (American medium), 4051b
- Fox, Margaret (American medium), 4051b
- Fox, William (head of producing company), 912a
- Foxe, John (1516-1587) (English writer), 1603b; 1273b
- Foxe, Luke (British explorer), 4824b
- Fra Angelico: see Angelico Fra
- Fra Bartolommeo: see Bartolommeo
- Fra Giovanni da Fiesole: see Angelico
- Fragonard, Jean Honoré (1732-1806) (French painter), 1005b; 3224a
- France, Anatole (1844-1924) (French writer), 1610b *et seq.*, 1619j; 1616b
- Francia (dictator of Paraguay), 3258a
- Francis of Assisi, Saint (1182-1226), 1621b; architecture, influence on, 233a; Giotto, painted by, 1759b; Holy family, represented with, 2046b; founts Order of Franciscans, 1621a, 1641a, 3680b
- Francis I (1568-1610), Emperor of Austria, 1620b *et seq.*; at Aix la Chapelle, 96a; and Austria, 340b; and Emperor, title of, 1405a; and Frederick William III, 1628a; and Holy Alliance, 2045b *et seq.*; and Holy Roman Empire, 2048b; and Maria Louisa, 2667b; and Metternich, 2752b; and Napoleon, 2934a
- Francis II, Duke of Brittany, 1751b
- Francis I (1494-1547), King of France, 1620b; and architecture, 233b; and Bayard, 420b; and Canada, architecture of, 4724a; and Cellini, 815b; and Charles V, 844b and France, 1617a; and Henry II, 1989b; and Henry VIII, 1526a; and Louis XII, 2586b; and Louise of Saxony, 2589a; and Louvre, 2592a; and painting, 3224a; and Paul III, 3288a; and Sarto, 3856b; and Suleiman, 4116b; and Wolsey's foreign policy, 1986b, 4507a; 4360a
- Francis II (1544-1560), King of France, 1620b; and Catherine de Medici, 802a; and Charles IX, 843b; and Guise, 1870b; Huguenots, suppression of, 2087b *et seq.*; and Mary of Guise, 2687b; and Mary of Scotland, 2688b; 4360a
- Francis I (1708-1765), Holy Roman Emperor, 1620b; 2668a; 4109a
- Francis II, Holy Roman Emperor: see Francis I, Emperor of Austria
- Francis I (b. 1853), Prince of Liechtenstein, 2505b
- Francis of Lorraine (1519-1563), Duke of Guise, 1870b
- Francis I, King of Naples (1825-1830), 1518b; 2931a
- Francis II, King of Naples (1859-1860), 1682b; 2931a
- Francis, Duke of Teck (father of Queen Mary), 2687b
- Francis (grandson of 15th Earl of Oxford), 3199a
- Francis, Sir Philip (1740-1818) (English politician), and W. Hastings, 1932a; and Impey, 2138a; supposed writer of letters of Junius, 2337a, [2337]
- Francis, Ferdinand (1863-1914) (Austrian Archduke), and Austria, 343b, 345b; and Bosnia, 549a; and Charles I, 813b; and Francis Joseph, 1621b; Sarajevo, assassinated at, 3854b, 4517b, 4561b, and Serbia, 3909a
- Francis Joseph I (1830-1916), (Austrian emperor), 1621a *et seq.*; and Austria, 343a; and Bosnia, 549a; and Charles I, 813b; and Francis Ferdinand, 345b; and Franz Josef Land named after him, 1624b; and Hapsburg, House of, 1915b; achieves popularity in Hungary, 2098b; brother of Maximilian, 2705b
- Francia, César (1822-1890) (Belgian composer), 1622a

- Franco (Prime Minister of Portugal), 3508a
- Franco, Rafael (President of Paraguay), 3258b
- Frankie, devises percussion drill, 2788a
- Franklin, Benjamin (1706-1790) (American statesman), 1623b *et seq.*; 1372b; 1953b, [1953]; 3215a
- Franklin, Sir John (1786-1847) (British explorer), 1634a, facing 182; and Arctic exploration, 3778b; and Back, Sir C., 4733b; and Coppermine River, 4750b; and Great Bear Lake, 4763b; and North West Passage, 3078b; and polar exploration, 3464a *et seq.*
- Fraser, John A. (Canadian painter), 4725a *et seq.*
- Fraser, The Rt. Hon. Peter (New Zealand politician), 4897b
- Fraser, Simon (1776-1862) (Canadian explorer), 730a; 4759a
- Fraser, W. A. (Canadian writer), 4778b
- Fraunhofer, Joseph (1787-1826) (German scientist), and optics, 3155b; and spectrum analysis, 4044a
- Frazer, Sir James George (b. 1854) (English anthropologist), 1625a; and myths, 2923b
- Frechette, Louis Honoré (1839-1908) (Canadian poet), 4759a, [4759], 4767a, 4779b
- Frederick, Duke of Augustenburg, 2045a
- Frederick the Fair of Austria, 2585a
- Frederick of Buren, 2041b
- Frederick I, King of Denmark (from 1523-1533), 1163a
- Frederick II (1558-1588), King of Denmark, 566b, 1163a
- Frederick III, King of Denmark (from 1648-1670), 1163a, 1731a
- Frederick IV, King of Denmark (from 1699-1730), 844a
- Frederick V, King of Denmark (from 1746-1766), 1025a
- Frederick VI, King of Denmark (from 1808-1839), founds University of Oslo, 3184b
- Frederick VII, King of Denmark (from 1848-1863), 894b
- Frederick VIII (1843-1912), King of Denmark, 1827a *et seq.*; 894b; 1163a, 1881a
- Frederick of Hohenzollern (1372-1440), 3569b
- Frederick I, Barbarossa (1122-1190), Holy Roman Emperor, 1625a *et seq.*; and Adrian IV, 36a; Bologna, University of, gives privileges to, 4351a; and crusade, 1083a; German history, influence on, 1744b; and Henry IV, 1990b; and Henry the Lion, 633b; history, place in, 3031b; Hohenstaufen, member of House of, 2041b; Holy Roman Empire, first use of term by, 2047b; and Paschal III, 3281a; and Philip of Swabia, 3377a
- Frederick II (1194-1250), Holy Roman Emperor, 1625b *et seq.*; bombon, production of, 1003a; crusade, part in, 1083a *et seq.*; German history, influence on, 1744b; and Henry III, 1978b; Hohenstaufen, member of House of, 2041b, founds Naples, University of, 2930a; founds Padua, University of, 2251a; and Siena [2253]; suppresses Trial by Ordeal, 3163a
- Frederick III, (1415-1493), Holy Roman Emperor, 1628a; 2032b, 2033a, 3430b
- Frederick V (1596-1632), the Elector Palatine, and Elizabeth of Bohemia, 1394b; and James I, 2275b; and Maximilian, 2705b; and Rupert, 3796a; and Thirty Years War, 4224a
- Frederick of Stauffen and Hohenstaufen, 2041b
- Frederick I (1637-1713), King of Prussia, 1628a, 3569b
- Frederick the Great (1712-1786), King of Prussia, 1628a *et seq.*, [1626]; Berlin, development of, 468b; Elizabeth, saved by death of, 1395a, 3348b; freethinkers encouraged, 1630a; French, predilection for, 3382a; and George III, 1723a; German literature, influence on, 1734b; Maria Theresa, wars with, 340a, 783a, 1746a, 2668b, 3570a, 3912a *et seq.*, 4108b *et seq.*; gains for Prussia by partition of Poland, 3460b; Kauch, statute by, 468a, 3651a; friend of Voltaire, 4399b
- Frederick III (1831-1888) (German emperor) 1627a; and Bismarck, 503a; and Edward VII, 1344b; and Prussia, 3570b; and Victoria, 4386a; and William II, 4475a
- Frederick (1463-1525), Elector of Saxony, protects Luther, 2601b; Reformation, rôle in, 3666b
- Frederick (1707-1751) Prince of Wales, 1721a; 1785b; 3169b
- Frederick, Pauline (film actress), 908b
- Frederick Augustus, Duke of York (1763-1827)
- Frederick Henry, Stadtholder of Holland (from 1625-1647), 2938a, 4476a
- Frederick William, the Great Elector (1620-1688), 1627b; and Berlin, 468b; and Charles X, 842a; and Frederick I, 1626a; and Gerhardt, 1733b; relations with Prussia, 3569b; and Sweden, 4144b
- Frederick William II, King of Prussia (r. 1786-1797), and Frederick William III, 1627b; and Poland, 3460b; and Prussia 3570a
- Frederick William I (1688-1740), King of Prussia, 1627b, and Frederick II, 1616a *et seq.*; Prussia, importance for, 3569b *et seq.*
- Frederick William III (1770-1840), King of Prussia, 1627b *et seq.*; and Aix-la-Chapelle, 96a; and Blücher, 320b; and Francis II, 1621a; Holy Alliance, member of, 2045b *et seq.*; founds Iron Cross, 2238b; and Prussia, 3570a; and Kauch, 3651a; and William I, 4475a
- Frederick William IV (1795-1861), King of Prussia, 1628a; 502a; 3570a
- Fred'co, Count Alexander (1793-1876) (Polish writer), 3473b
- Freeman, Mrs., friend of Queen Anne, 175b
- Freeman-Thomas, Freeman: *see* Willington, Earl of
- French, Sir John: *see* Ypres, Earl of
- Frere, Sir Bartle (1815-1884) (High Commissioner of South Africa), 4965b *et seq.*, 4985a
- Frescobaldi (Italian composer), 359b
- Freud, Sigmund (born 1856) (Austrian scientist), 1640b; and associations, 295a; and determinism, 1174b; and dreams, 1255b; founder of psychoanalysis, 3574a *et seq.*; and the unconscious, 4372a *et seq.*
- Frey (Norse god), 1640b
- Freyja (Norse goddess), 1640b, 1641a, 2923b, 4436b
- Fricka (Nordic mythological character), 2923b
- Fricker, Edith (wife of Southey), 4027a
- Fricker, H. A. (Canadian musician), 4788a
- Frideswide, Saint, 3203a
- Friedland, Duke of. *see* Wallenstein, A. E. W. v.
- Frise-Greene, V. (English inventor), 907a, 2207
- Frigga (Norse goddess), 1642b; 372a, 2565a
- Friswell, L. (Canadian climber), and Temple Mount, 4830a
- Frith (1819-1909) (English painter), 3223b
- Fritton, Dr. (inventor), 906b
- Frobisher, Sir Martin (1535-1594), (English navigator), 1643a *et seq.*; Baffin land, discovery of, 367a; Churchill River, 4742a; naval history, place in, 2955b; attempts North-West Passage, 3078b; and polar exploration, 3464a
- Frontinus (Roman general), 582a
- Froebel, Friedrich Wilhelm (1782-1852) (German educationist), 1643a, [1643]; and the child, 874a; and kindergarten, 2376b *et seq.*; and schools, 3872b
- Froissart, Jean (1338-1410) (French historian), 1645a; and Edward III, 1339a; French literature, influence on, 1636a, and Philippa of Hainault, 3377a
- Frontenac, Louis de (1620-1698), (Governor of Canada), 729a, 4819b
- Fronto (2nd century A.D.) (Roman writer), 2447a
- Froude, James Anthony (1818-1894), 1646a *et seq.*; friend of Carlyle, 768a; and Oxford Movement, 3199b
- Fuad (1868-1934), King of Egypt, proclaimed, 1356a, 1357b; brother of Farouk, 1308a
- Fuchs, Leonard (German botanist), 1648a
- Fulford, Francis (1803-1868) (Canadian bishop), 4759b
- Fuller, Sir George Warburton (b. 1861) (Australian statesman), 4044b *et seq.*; 4645a, [4645]
- Fulton, Robert (1764-1815) (English inventor), 785b; 2207; 4104b

Furnivall, Frederick James (1825-1910) (English philologist), 1656a

Furniss, Harry (1854-1925) (British caricaturist), 1654a

Fust, Johann (German printer), 1877a, [3546]

## G

GABRIEL (archangel), 1657b *et seq.*, at Annunciation, 178a; 348b; and archangels, 227a; Mohammed's claim concerning, 2805b  
 Gaia (Greek goddess), 1658b; and Cyclopes, 1100b; and Hesperides, 2014a; and Hyperion, 2116b; and Kronos, 2307a; in mythology, 2923a; and Phaeton, 3366b; and Rhea, 3695a; and Saturn, 3859b; and Uranus, 4352b  
 Gaekwar, Maharaja Sayajirao (b. 1862) (Indian ruler), 5070a *et seq.*, [5070]; and Ghose, Sir A., 5073a; and Varma, 5144a  
 Gaetano (explorer), 4939a  
 Gage, Thomas (1721-1787) (British general), and American Revolution, 149a, 1724a; and Haldimand, Sir F., 4765a; and Howe, 2083a  
 Gainsborough, Thomas (1727-1788) (English painter), 1659a *et seq.*, [1659]; drawing, 2251; and Huntingdon, 2100b; landscapes of, 2428b; painting, style of, 3134b, 3223a  
 Gagnon, Clarence (Canadian artist), 4727b; "Village in the Laurentians", [4727]  
 Gaius (Roman teacher of law), 3746b  
 Gaius (friend of Saint Paul), and Epistle to the Romans, 3747b  
 Galahad, Sir (legendary knight), 1659b, [1660]; *[facing 1778]*; and Elaine, 1363b; and Holy Grail, 2047a; and Round Table, 3770a  
 Galathea (Greek mythological character), 1660a *et seq.*, [1660]; and Pygmalion, 3591b  
 Galba, Servius Sulpicius (3 B.C.-A.D. 69) (Roman emperor), 1661a; and Nero, 2983b; and Otho, 3188a; succeeded by Vespasian, 4378a  
 Galen, Claudius (130-200) (Greek physician), 1661a; medicine, place in, 1600b, 2724b  
 Galenus, Claudius: *see* Galen  
 Galilei (composer), 3149a  
 Galileo, Galilei (1564-1642) (Italian scientist), 1662a *et seq.*, [1663]; arches, construction of, 591b; astronomy, influence on, 300b *et seq.*; falling bodies, 1501b; and Galileo Chandelier [1664]; and gravitation, 1828b; Inquisition, persecuted by, 2034a; and inventions, 2206b; metaphysics, influence on, 2746b; lectures in Padua, 2251a; Pisa, uses tower of, 3425a; Renaissance, represents spirit of, 1429a; Saturn's rings, discovery of, 3860a; telescope, construction of, 3155b, 4190b; improves thermometer, 4221a; teacher of Torricelli, 90a, 204a  
 Gall, Franz Joseph (1758-1828) (German phrenologist), 1664a; 3402b

Gallus (d. 253) (Roman Emperor), 4359b  
 Galsworthy, John (1867-1933) (English novelist), 1666a *et seq.*, [1666]; 3099b *et seq.*  
 Galt, Sir Alexander Tilloch (1817-1893) (Canadian statesman), 4759b; 4820a  
 Galt, John (1779-1839) (Scottish novelist), 1666b; and Canada Company, 4740b; and Galt, Sir A. T., 4759b; and Canadian songs, 4824a  
 Galton, Sir Francis (1882-1911) (English scientist), 1666b; and fingerprints, 1531a  
 Galvani, Luigi (1737-1798) (Italian physiologist), 1666b *et seq.*, 1372a, 1667a  
 Galway, George Vere Arundell Monckton-Arundell, 8th Viscount (b. 1882) (Governor-General of New Zealand), 1668b, 3034b  
 Gama, Vasco da (1460?-1524) (Portuguese navigator), 1668b; and Africa, 74b; and Brazil, 578a; India, 4604a; and Manoel the Fortunate, 3505b; and Natal, 2939b; and Tower of Belem [3507]; and Venice, 4370b  
 Gamaliel (Jewish doctor of the law), 1668b  
 Gambetta, Leon (1838-1882) (French statesman), 1669a; 1344b  
 Gandhi, Mohandas Karamchand (b. 1869) (Indian leader), 1671a *et seq.*, [1671b]; and Andrews, C. F., 5029a; and Ansari, M. A., 5033a; and Das, 5061b; work in India, 2154b, 4605b, 5129b, 5132a; and Indian students abroad, 5070a; and Mohammad Ali, 5093b; and Naidu, 2925a; and Nehru, 2975a, 3102b, 3104a; and Reading, Lord, 3656a; and Swaraj movement, 4139b  
 Gandin (collaborator of Napoleon), 2935a  
 Gandon, James (Irish architect), 4850b  
 Ganga, Singhjee, His Highness the Maharja of Bikanir (b. 1880), 5070b *et seq.*  
 Ganymede (mythological character), 1674a, [1674]; and Hebe, 1958a  
 Garborg, Arne (Norwegian writer), 3066a  
 Garbovitsky, Grigori (musician in Canada), 4789a  
 Garden, Alexander (1730-1791), (American naturalist), and gardenia, 1674b  
 Gardiner, Stephen (c. 1493-1555) (English diplomatist), 1681a; and Edward VI, 1341b; and Mary, 2684b, 4293a  
 Garfield, James Abram (1831-1881) (American president), 1681a *et seq.*, [1681]; 275a  
 Gargantua (character of Rabelais), 3616a  
 Garibaldi, Giuseppe (1807-1882) (Italian patriot), 1682a; [1682b];

and Cavour, 811b; and Mazzini, 2708a; and Naples, 2931a; and Verrier, F. A., 4729a; and Victor Emmanuel II, 4382b  
 Garmon (Welsh saint), 2842a  
 Garneau, François Xavier (1809-1866) (French-Canadian poet), 4760a; 4779b  
 Garneau, Hector (French-Canadian writer), 4779b  
 Garnier, Charles (1605-1649) (Jesuit priest), 4760a  
 Garrett, João (1799-1854) (Portuguese poet), 3509a  
 Garrick, David (1717-1779) (English actor), 1683b *et seq.*, [1683]; friend of Boswell, 550a; and Mrs. Siddons, 3955b; theatre, influence on, 4216a  
 Garth, Sir Samuel (1661-1719) (English poet), 1685a  
 Garvin, Mrs. J. W. (Canadian poet), 4778a  
 Gascoigne, George (1525?-1577) (English poet), 1686b  
 Gaskell, Elizabeth Cleghorn (1810-1865), (English novelist), 1688a *et seq.*  
 Gasparri, Cardinal, and Canon Law, 744a; and Lateran Treaty, 2443b; and Mussolini, 2249b  
 Gaspe, Philippe Aubert de (1786-1871) (French-Canadian novelist), 4779b  
 Gates (American general), 149b  
 Gatling, Richard Jordan (American inventor), 1689b; 2612a  
 Gaudier-Brzeska (drawing), 1252b  
 Gauguin, Paul (1848-1903) (French painter), 1689b *et seq.*; 3225a; 3511a  
 Gaunont, L. (scientist), 911b, 3400b  
 Gaunt, John of. *see* John of Gaunt  
 Gauss, Karl Friedrich (1777-1855) (German scientist), 3156a; 4183b  
 Gautama (founder of Buddhism), 271b and India, 2152b *et seq.*; and Revelation, 3679b; *see also* Buddhism  
 Gautier, Théophile (1811-1872), (French writer), 1691a *et seq.*, and French literature, 1636b; and Romanticism, 3747b  
 Gautier (scientist), 3579a  
 Gaveston, Piers (d. 1312) (favourite of Edward II), 1336a, *et seq.*  
 Gay, John (1685-1732) (English dramatist), 1692a; [1692]; Age of Reason, representative of, 1432b; and Arbuthnot, 218a; and drama, 1255a; and Peterborough, Earl of, 3351a; and Pope, 3493b  
 Gay-Lussac, Joseph Louis (1778-1850) (French chemist and physicist), 1692a; [1692]  
 Geb (Egyptian deity), 1358b  
 Gedaliah (Governor of Judah), 1694b, 2298a  
 Geddes, Andrew (1783-1844) (artist), and dry point, 1266a  
 Geddes, Sir Eric Campbell (b. 1875) (British politician), 1694b

- Geikie, Sir Archibald (1815-1924), (Scottish geologist), 1694b *et seq.*
- Gessner, Heinrich (1814-1879) (German scientific instrument maker), 1695a
- Gele, Claude (1600-1682) (French landscape painter), 1695b
- Gellius Aulus (Roman writer), 2447a
- Genghis, Khan (1162-1227) (Mongolian conqueror), 1700b; army of, 263a; and China, 884b; and India, 2154a; and Mongols, 2822b; and Persia, 3337a; and Russia, 3807a; and Turkistan, 4308a
- Geneser (395-477) (King of the Vandals), 1708a; and Carthage, 784a; and Leo I, 2486a; and Vandals, 4361b
- Geoffrey, Count of Anjou, becomes knight of Order of Bath, 416a; and Henry I, 1975b; and John, 2319b *et seq.*; and Matilda, 2702b; and Plantagenet, 3438a; and Stephen, 4080b *et seq.*
- Geoffrey of Monmouth (1100-1154) (Welsh bishop and historian), 1704b; and History of the Britons, 1428b; and Merlin, 2740a
- Geoffrey de Percy (Norman lord), 3075b
- Geoffrey (d. 1212), Archbishop of York, 2577a
- Geoffrey of Villehardouin, leads Crusade, 1083a
- George, 3rd Duke of Clarence (1449-1478) (English noble), 927b, 1340a, 3760b
- George, Prince of Denmark (1653-1708), 1781a; and Anne, Queen, 1750b; and Cumberland, 1092a; and Marlborough, 2674b; and Masham, Mrs., 2693b; and Walpole, Sir R. 3169a
- George I, King of Great Britain (1660-1727), 1717b *et seq.* [1718]; opposed by Bolingbroke, 527a; cabinet, influence on development of, 678b, 3271a, and drama, 1245a; and Elizabeth of Bohemia, 1394b; furniture, style of, prevailing during his reign, 1654b, [1655]; Hanover, King of, 1913b; Hanoverian line, first of, 612b, 633b; and Harley, 3199b; Kneller, painted by, 2388a; London, opposed by, 2567b; appoints Marlborough, 2675a; reforms Order of Bath, 416a; Order of the Garter, increase of membership, 1684a; recalls Peterborough, Earl of, 3351a; proclamation, 177a, [3354b]; and Sophia, 1964b; his distrust of Tories, 1718a; and Walpole, 3169a *et seq.*; and Whigs, 4459b *et seq.*; Woolwich, establishes arsenal at, 272b
- George II (1683-1760), King of England, 1718b *et seq.* [1720]; introduces Camp marshals, 2680a; dismisses Carteret, 783a; father of Cumberland, Duke of, 283b, 1092a; furniture, style of, prevailing during his reign, 1654b; and Georgia, 1732a; and Handel, 1911a; and Lamington, 2464a; and Newcastle, 3005a; Royal Marriages Act of 1772, 17b, and Pelham, 3306a; and Pitt, 3428a; and Rockingham, 3735b; and Walpole, 3169b *et seq.*
- George III (1738-1820), King of England, 1722a *et seq.* [1723]; and loss of America, 148b, and Australia, 4614b, 4616a; Bolingbroke, inspired by, 527b; patronizes Cheltenham, 849a; coronation, 3818b; Crown, attempt to revise power of, 623a, 3474a; Crown lands, surrender of, 1081a; brother of Cumberland, Duke of, 1092a; father of Ernest Augustus, 1446b; Fox, dislike of, 1603a; furniture, style of, prevailing during his reign 1654 *et seq.*; Gainsborough, painted by, 1659a; Gordon riots, 1808a; Herschel, appointment of, 2008b, knights Howe, 2083a; and Jacobites, 2268a; and Johnson, 2321b *et seq.*; and Mary, Queen, 2688a; naval history, influence on, 2957a; Newcastle, resignation of, 3005a; North, Lord, influence on, 3062a; Olive Branch Petition, 149a, packs Parliament, 3271a; Perceval, served by, 3327a, and Pitt, 3428a, 3428b *et seq.*; and Portland, Duke of, 3500b; and Regent, appointment of, 3671b; Reynolds, painted by, 3695a; Rockingham, served by, 3735b; and Seven Years War, 3912b; and Stuart, Henry, 4102b; Southey and, 4027a; sovereign, use of, 4029b; and Victoria, Queen, 4381b; patronizes Weymouth, 4456b; Whigs, breaks power of, 1718b, 2815b, 4460a; father of William IV, 4473b; Windsor, buried at, 3023a
- George IV, King of Great Britain (1762-1830), 1724b *et seq.* [1725]; benefit of clergy abolished, 933a; furniture, style of, prevailing during his reign, 1754b, and Gloucester, Duke of, 1785b, and Leopold I, 2487a; and Mar, earldom of, 2661b; and Reform Acts, 3665b; and Regency, 3671b; and Rutland, 3818b; and Victoria, Queen, 4383b
- George V, King of Great Britain (1865-1936), 1727a *et seq.* [1728]; Air Force, Jubilee review, 3777b; Albert I, second cousin of, 105a; son of Queen Alexandra, 117a; Buckingham Palace conference, 2457b, 3663a; Canberra, inauguration of, 739b; cousin of Constantine, 1017b; coronation [729]; Dominions, status of, 616a; Durbur of 1911, 1151a, 1281b, 4605a; son of Edward VII, 1344a; Edward VIII, succeeded by, 1345b, funeral ceremonies, 3057b; German, Sir E. coronation march by, 1733; father of Duke of Gloucester, 2785b; Ireland, refusal of allegiance, 2226b; Jubilee [614], 2329b; father of Duke of Kent, 2363a; Macdonald, refuses to accept resignation of, 2610a, 2815b, husband of Queen Mary, 2688a; father of Mar, Princess Royal, 2688b; Newcastle on Tyne, opens bridge in, 3005b; knights Paderewski, 3213a; appoints Parker, Sir G., Privy Councillor, 3269a; Proclamation, 3554a; Rosebery made Earl, 3759b; Sandringham, his death at, 3056b; favourite dog, 4038b; stamps, collector of, 4068a; succession, order of, 17b; as Prince of Wales, 3545a; Westminster, Statute of, 4449b; Windsor, assumes name of, 612b, 4485b; Windsor, buried at, 3023a; as Duke of York, 4550b
- George VI (b. 1895), King of England, 4485b *et seq.* [4485]; visits Canberra, 739b; and Elizabeth, Princess, 2394b; and Hanan, T. A. 4898a, and Jubilee Day [614]; and succession, 17b, 612b; Westminster, Statute of, 4590; as Duke of York, 4550b
- George I (1845-1913), King of the Hellenes, 1780b *et seq.* and Constantine, 1017a, 1017b; and Frederick VIII, 1627b; and Greek history, 1844b *et seq.*; and Venizelos, 4371a
- George II, King of the Hellenes (b. 1890), 1781a; and Christian IX, 894b; and Greek history, 1844a, 1845b *et seq.*; and Kent, 2363b, and Kondylis, 2394b, and Venizelos, 4372a
- George Edward, A. E. (b. 1902), Duke of Kent, 2363a
- George, Prince of Serbia, 114a
- George, Victor, Prince of Waldeck, 4467a
- George, Henry (economist), influences Fabian Society, 3998b
- George, Saint (Patron Saint of England), 1717b; and Donatello, 1230a; slays dragon, 1241b, and Garter, Order of the, 1684a, and medieval mythology, 2923b; Rod Cross of, 1079a; 1549a *et seq.*
- Gerard, Bishop of Florence; see Nicholas II, Pope
- Gerhart; see Sylvester II, 3191b
- Gerda (Norse mythological character), 1640b
- Gerhardt, Paul (1607-1676) (German writer of hymns), 1738a *et seq.*
- Gernian, Lord George (1716-1785), (British Secretary of State), 149a, 657a
- German, Sir Edward (b. 1862) (British composer), 1783b
- Germanicus (d. A.D. 19) (Roman general), 700b; 2983a
- Gérôme, Jean-Léon (1824-1904) (French painter), "Caesar" [668], "Napoleon" [2933]
- Gerson, John (1362-1428) (medieval theologian), catechism, 797a
- Ghazi, King of Iraq (b. 1912), 1781a; 4515b
- Gheorghiev (Bulgarian politician), 657b
- Ghiberti, Lorenzo (1378-1455) (Italian artist), 1782b; 3890b *et seq.*
- Ghirlandajo, Domenico (1449-1495) (Italian painter), 1782b; 2599a; 3216a
- Ghislieri, Michele; see Pius V
- Ghose, Sir Aurobinda (b. 1871) (Indian political leader), 4061b, 5073a, 5120b

- Ghose, Dr. Sir Rash Behari (1845-1921) (Indian jurist), 5073a *et seq.*
- Giacomo Della Chiesa: *see* Benedict XV
- Gibb, Menzies (New Zealand artist), 4891b
- Gibbon, Edward (1737-1794) (English historian), 1758a *et seq.*, [1753], 1433a; 1474b
- Gibbon, John Murray (founder of Canadian Authors' Association) [4777], 4778a, 4779a
- Gibbons, Orlando (1583-1625) (English composer), 1758b; and madrigals, 2620a, and plain-song, 3435a
- Gibbons, Cardinal, of New York [763]
- Giblin, Professor L. F. (Australian economist), 4632a
- Gideon (Biblical character), 1754b; 1448b
- Gidney, Lt.-Col. Sir Henry Albert John (b. 1873) (Anglo-Indian officer), 5073b, [5073]
- Giffard, Henry (French scientist), 379a, 1200a, 2207
- Gifford, William (1735-1816) (English writer), 1704b; 2342b
- Gilbert (philosopher), 2746b
- Gilbert, Sir Alfred (1854-1934) (English sculptor), 1755a
- Gilbert de Clare: *see* Clare, G. de
- Gilbert, Charles Webb (Australian sculptor), 4625b
- Gilbert, Sir Humphrey (1539-1583) (English navigator), 1755a *et seq.*, [1755]; pioneer of colonial dev., 4581, and geography, 1706a, and Newfoundland, 3008a; and Raleigh, 3641a
- Gilbert, John (film actor), 910b
- Gilbert, Pierre (French writer), 1636b
- Gilbert, William (1540-1603) (English physicist), and electricity, 1371b, 1742a, 2621b
- Gilbert, Sir William Schwenk (1836-1911) (English writer), 1755b; [1755]; burlesque, writer of, 659a; and opera, 3149b; collaborator of Sullivan, 4117a; and Wilde, 4467a
- Gilchrist (British inventor), 2170b
- Gildas (510?-570?) (Scottish historian), 1274a
- Giles (traveller), 4024b
- Gill, Eric Rowland (b. 1882) (English artist), 1756b *et seq.*; and illustration, 2134b; Prospero [3890]
- Gillen, F. J. (anthropologist), collaborator with Spencer, Sir W. B., 4690b
- Gilman, Harold (English painter), 3226b
- Gilmour, Mary (Australian poet), 4663a
- Ginkel, Frederick Christian (1668-1719) (Dutch general), 4473b
- Ginner, Charles (British artist), 3226b
- Ginsburg, A. (1856-1927) (Jewish essayist), 1960a
- Giulitti, Giovanni (Italian statesman), 4383a
- Giordano, Luca (1632-1703) (Italian painter), 1759a; fresco [1639]
- Giorgione (1477-1511) (Italian painter), 1759a; 457b, 3217b; 4241b
- Giottto (1276-1337) (Italian painter) 1759a *et seq.*; and architecture, 233a; campanile [1563]; and Cimabue, 905b; frescoes, 1251b, Madonna by [1759]; and Padua, 2251a; painting, place in history of, 3216a
- Giovanna, Princess of Italy, 545a, 4182b
- Giovanni da Fiesole: *see* Angelico, Fra
- Gipps, Sir George (1791-1847) (Governor of New South Wales), 4648a
- Girard Albert (French mathematician), 121a
- Girtin, Thomas (1775-1802) (English painter), 2429a
- Gish, Lillian (film actress), 908b
- Gissing, George (1857-1903) (English novelist), 1753a *et seq.*
- Gladstone, William Ewart (1809-1898) (British Liberal statesman), 1757 *et seq.*; on Armenian atrocities, 7a; relations with Joseph Chamberlain, 828b; with Disraeli 1210a; work for education, 2466b; Free Trade, establishment of, 624b, 1631b; and Goshen, 1810a; and Halifax, 1897b, and Harcourt, 1916a; and Healy, T. M., 1948b; Home Rule, converted to, 2050b, 2226a; and Landsowne, 2435a; and Liberal Party, 2496a *et seq.*; and Mehta, Sir P., 5092b; monument [1862]; newspapers, abolition of duties on, 3020a; and Lord Oxford, 3197a; and Parnell, 3275a; social reform, 3475a; and Rosebery, 3799a; and Russell, 3798a *et seq.*; and Salisbury, 3837a; and Selborne, 3902a; and South African War, 4016b; relations with Queen Victoria, 4385a *et seq.*
- Gladstone, Viscount, as Governor General of S. Africa, 4974b
- Glanville (British scientist), 370b
- Glauce (Greek mythological character), 2291a
- Glauce (Greek mythological character), 1779b
- Glaucus (mythological King of Corinth), 457a
- Glenavay, James Henry Mussen Campbell, 1st Baron (1851-1931) (Irish politician), 4859a *et seq.*
- Glendonner, Lady, marries Lord Grey, 1856b
- Glendower, Catherine, 1779b
- Glendower, Owen (14th century) (Welsh ruler), 1779b *et seq.*; and Cardiff, seizes castle of, 1770a; sacks Haverfordwest, 1930a; Henry IV, struggle with, 1980a; Henry V, struggle with, 3545a; attacks Hereford, 1907b, 2001a; Machynlleth, strategic importance of, 2613b; Meronethshire, fight in, 2740a; and Monmouthshire, 2828b; and Montgomeryshire, 2842b; and Northumberland, 3076a; Pembrokeshire, rising in, 1110a; Ruthin, fails to take, 1156b *et seq.*; and Shropshire, invasion of, 3948a, and Wales, 4408b; and Warwick, 4420a; and Worcestershire, 4515a
- Gleyre (French painter), 3685a
- Glinka (Russian composer), 3150b
- Gloucester, Duke of, uncle of Richard II, 3057b
- Gloucester, Duchess of, 2826b
- Gloucester, Duke of, son of Queen Anne, 175b
- Gloucester, Gilbert, Earl of (1222-1262), 1785a
- Gloucester, Henry Plantagenet, Duke of (d. 1446), 1785b
- Gloucester, Henry Stuart, Duke of (1640-1660), 1785b
- Gloucester, Henry William F. A., of Windsor, Duke of, 1785b *et seq.*; [614]; 4485a
- Gloucester, Robert of (c. 1260-1300), 1784a, 1785a
- Gloucester, Thomas le Despenser Earl of (1323-1400), 1785b
- Gloucester, Thomas of Woodstock, Duke of (1335-1397); and Buckingham, Earls of, 637a; and Edward III, 1339b; and Gloucester, Earls of, 1785b; and Oxford, Earls of, 3108b; and Richard II [3713], 3714a, 3714b
- Gloucester, William Frederick, Duke of (1776-1834), 1785b
- Gloucester, William Henry, Duke of (1743-1805) 1785b
- Glover, Denis (New Zealand poet), 4890b
- Glover, George W., and Mary Baker Liddy, 897a
- Gluck, Christoph (1714-1787) (German composer), 1787a, [1787]; opera, influence on, 3149b *et seq.*; and orchestra, 3161a
- Glyn Mills (English banking firm), 389a
- Gobel, Jean, B. J. (1727-1794) (French bishop), 1790a
- Gobelin (French family), 1790a *et seq.*; and tapestry, 4168b
- Goch, Iolo (1320-1400) (Welsh poet), 4411a
- Goddard, Professor (American astronomer), 3735b
- Goddard, Thomas (d. 1783), Colonel, 1932b; 4148b
- Godefroid de Claire of Huy (artist), enamelled cross [1408]
- Godfrey, Sir E. B. (1621-1678) (English magistrate), and Popish Plot, 841b, 3115a
- Godfrey de Bouillon (c. 1060-1100), Duke of Lorraine, 1701b *et seq.*, and Belgium, 448b; crusade, leader of, 1082b; and Peter the Hermit, 3351b; tomb of, at Jerusalem, [1791]
- Godiva, Lady (legendary heroine), 1782a; 2486b
- Godolphin, Sidney, 1st Earl (1645-1712) (English statesman), 1782a, and Harley, 3199a; and Marlborough, 2674b, and Masham, Mrs., 2693b; and Pretender, 176b; Scilly Islands, owner of, 3674a
- Godoy (Spanish minister), and Napoleon, 2933b
- Godwin (d. 1053), Earl of Wessex, 1782b *et seq.*; and Edgar Atheling, 1321a; and Canute, 746b; and Edward the Confessor, 1347a *et seq.*; 4470a; and Hardicanute, 1916a; and Harold II, 1922a *et seq.*; and Lancastrians, 620b; and Norman Conquest, 3058a *et seq.*



- Godwin, Mary Wollstonecraft (1759-1797) (English writer), 1788a [1793]; 3927b
- Godwin, William (1756-1836) (English writer), 1788a
- Godwinson, Harold, 4470a
- Godwinson, Tostig, 2636b
- Goebbels, Joseph (b. 1897) (German politician), 1788b; collaborator of Hitler, 2037a *et seq.*
- Goerring, Hermann (b. 1893) (German minister), 1788b *et seq.*; collaborator of Hitler, 2037a *et seq.*; Prime Minister of Prussia, 3566b
- Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von (1749-1832) (German poet and novelist), 1788a *et seq.* [1794]; biography of, 486b; drama, influence on, 1250a; and Faust, 191b, 1511b; Frankfurt, born in, 1623a; German literature, place in, 1734b; and Hauptmann 1935a; and Herder, 1997a; admires Kalidasa, 4399b; and Rauch, 3651a; and Romanticism, 3747b; friend of Schiller, 3868b; and Schumann, 3873b; and tragedy, 4267a; and Weimar, 4299b
- Gog (Biblical character), 1784b
- Gogarty, Oliver St. John (b. 1878) (Irish doctor), 4860a
- Gogh, Vincent van (1853-1890) (Dutch painter), 1788a; Impressionists, belongs to School of, 2139a, 3511a, 3225a, [3225]; and Wenning, P., 4946b
- Gogol, Nikolai (1809-1852) (Russian writer), 1785a; and novel, 3099a; Russian literature, influence on, 3813a; satire, writer of, 3859b
- Gohar (Egyptian general) (10th century), 690a
- Gokhale, Gopal Krishna (1866-1917) (Indian politician and economist), 5078b *et seq.*; and Montagu-Chelmsford reforms, 5128a
- Goldsom (1707-1793) (Italian playwright), 1250a; 2247b
- Goldsmith Oliver (1728-1774) (British writer), 1802b; *et seq.*, [1802]; friend of Boswell, 550a; and drama, 1248b; Irish literature, relation to, 2229a; friend of, Johnson, 2322a; periodical essay, writer of, 1433a; tomb [1802]
- Goldsmith, Oliver (1781-1861) (Canadian poet), 4774b, 4775b, 4779a
- Goles (court fool), 2302a
- Goliath (Biblical character), 1805a; slain by David, 1131a; 1869b; 1753b; and Philistines, 3379b
- Golyshev (Russian painter), 3225b
- Gomez, Juan Vicente (1859-1935) (Dictator of Venezuela), 1805a; 4370a
- Goncharov, Ivan (1812-1891) (Russian novelist), 3813a
- Gongora, Luis de (1561-1627) (Spanish poet), 3509a
- Gonsalvo de Cordova (1453-1515) (Spanish general), 1805b
- Gonatas, restores Macedonia, 2611b
- Gonzaga, Charles, Duke of Nevers, 3717b
- Gonzalez (Mexican president), 1188b
- Gonzalo da Cordoba, 2931a
- Goodfellow, Robin: *see* Puck
- Goodman, Robert Gwelo (b. 1871) (S. African artist), 4946b, 4974a *et seq.*
- Goodwin, Hannibal (American inventor), 907a, 2207
- Goodyear (American inventor), 2207, 3779b
- Goossens, Eugene (b. 1893) (English conductor), 1800b
- Gordius (legendary king), 1807a, 3403a
- Gordon, Lord (d. 1643) (Scottish nobleman), 2846a
- Gordon, Sir Adam de (d. 1333) (justiciar of Scotland), 1807a
- Gordon, Adam Lindsay (Australian poet), 4663a
- Gordon, Alexander, 4th Duke of (1743-1827), 3351a
- Gordon, Lady Catharine, marries Warbeck, 2273b, 4415a
- Gordon, Charles George (1813-1885) (English general), 1807b; [1807]; and Egypt, 1357a, 4586; and Sudan, 171a; and Victoria, Queen, 4385b
- Gordon, Charles W. (Canadian novelist), 4778a *et seq.*
- Gordon, George, 1st Duke of (1643-1716), 1807a
- Gordon, George, 5th Duke of (1770-1836), 1807a
- Gordon, George, 6th Earl of Huntley (1562-1636), 1807a
- Gordon, Lord George (1751-1793) (agitator), 1808a; riots, 1722a, 1807b
- Gore-Booth, Sir Henry (Irish gentleman), father of Countess Markievicz, 4869a
- Gorell, Ronald, Baron (b. 1884), (British statesman and man of letters), 1808a; 96a
- Gorgey (Hungarian leader) and Kossuth, 2396a
- Gorgias (Greek philosopher) and Sophists, 4011b
- Gorky, Maxim (1868-1936) (Russian writer), 1800b *et seq.*, [1809]
- Goschen, George Joachim, Viscount (1831-1907) (British statesman), 1810a
- Gosford, Archibald Acheson, 2nd Earl of (1776-1849), 4764a *et seq.*
- Gosse, Sir Edmund (1849-1928) (English writer), 1811b; 3759b
- Got, Bertrand de: *see* Clement V
- Gough, Sir Hubert (b. 1870) (British general), 1818a
- Gough, Hugh, Viscount (1779-1869) (British general), 1818a; 4383a
- Goujon, Jean (1520?-1568?) (French sculptor), 1818a; [1813]; *et seq.*, 2392a
- Gould, Hon. Sir Albert John (b. 1847) (President of the Federal Senate), 4648a *et seq.*
- Goulden, Richard (English feminist), 3246a
- Gounod, Charles F. (1818-1893) (French composer), 1818b, [1813]; his "Ave Maria," 348b; his "Faust," 1511b; opera, place in history of, 3149b
- Gouraud, Henry J. E. (French general), 1813b
- Govinda, Das (Indian poet), 5090b
- Gowan, James (New Zealand scholar), 4891a
- Gower, John (1225?-1408) (English poet), 1818b, 1429a
- Gowrie, Earl of: *see* Ruthven, 4th Lord
- Goya, Francisco (1746-1828) (Spanish painter), 1818b, 3221a
- Gracchus, Gaius Sempronius (158-121 B.C.), (Roman politician), 1818a, 3750a
- Gracchus, Tiberius Sempronius (160-133 B.C.), (Roman politician), 1818b, 3750a
- Grace, W. G. (British cricketer), 1068b
- Graebe (German chemist), and synthetic dyes, 1290a
- Grafton, Augustus Henry Fitzroy, Duke of (1735-1811) (English statesman), 1723a; 2337a
- Graham, modifies Pitman system of shorthand, 3943b
- Graham (English scientist), constructs planetarium, 3436a
- Graham, Sir David (Scottish nobleman), 2845b
- Graham, James, 1st Marquess: *see* Montrose, James G., 5th Earl
- Graham, James (1631-1669), 2nd Marquess of Montrose, 2846b
- Graham, Sir John, of Dundaff (1649-1689) (Scottish nobleman), 2845a, 4473a
- Graham, Sir Robert (d. 1437) (Scottish conspirator), 2272a, 2845b
- Graham, Thomas (1805-1869) (British chemist), and colloids, 971b
- Graham, Sir William de (1591-1661) (Scottish nobleman), 2845a
- Grainger, Percy Aldridge (b. 1883) (Australian composer), 4648b
- Grainne (legendary Irish heroine), 4868a
- Grambolagna (Italian sculptor), [3821]
- Grammaticus, Saxo (c. 1150-1206) (Danish historian), 3866a
- Gramme (inventor), and dynamo, 1376b, 2207
- Gran, Mohammed (Mohammedan leader), 1462a
- Grant, Sir Alexander (Chancellor of Bombay University), 5092b
- Grant, Professor A. J. (British historian), 4808a
- Grant, James Augustus (1827-1892) (British explorer), 75a
- Grant, Ulysses Simpson (1822-1885) (American 'president'), 1822a *et seq.*, [1822]; and Arthur, Chester Alan, 275a; and Hayes, R. N., 1944a; and Lee, 2468a; and Lincoln, 2522a; and McKinley, 2615a; compared with Gen. Pershing, 3332a; part played in War of Secession, 4418a
- Grant, W. L. (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Granville, Henry, 14th Duke of Norfolk, 3057a
- Grasse, François Joseph (1722-1788), Comte de (French admiral), 149b, 2957b
- Grateau, Marcel (French hairdresser), 1891a
- Gratian (12th century) (Italian monk), 744a
- Gratianus (Roman emperor) (from 375-383), 4219b
- Grattan, Henry (1746-1820) (Irish politician), 1887b, and Esmonde, Sir T., 4858b; and Flood, 1363b;



- and George III, 1724b; and Poyning's Act, 3525b
- Graves, Robert (b. 1895) (English poet), 1828a
- Graves, Thomas (1725?-1802) (British admiral), 2957b
- Gravina, Francesco, Duke of, 3181a
- Gray, Elisha (American inventor), 4187b
- Gray, Captain H. C. (American scientist), 379b
- Gray, Thomas (1716-1771) (English poet), 1830a *et seq.*, 1830j; and Blair, 509a; and Blake, 509; his  *Elegy*, 1385b; English literature, influence on, 1433a; odes of, 3126b
- Gray, Thomas (1787-1848) (British engineer), 3628b
- Graziani, Rodolfo (b. 1882) (Italian soldier and statesman), 1831a, 2246b, 2248b
- Greeley, Horace (Canadian journalist), 4780b
- Green, Albert Ernest (b. 1869) (Australian politician), 4648b
- Green, Alice Sophia Amelia (Irish writer), 4860a
- Green, Charles (1785-1870) (English scientist), 379a
- Green, John Richard (1831-1883) (English historian), 1849b *et seq.*, 4860a
- Green, Thomas Hill (1836-1882) (English philosopher), and Ethics, 1460a
- Greenaway, Kate (1846-1901) (English artist), 1850a *et seq.*; 1508a
- Greenbank (musical comedy writer), 1695a
- Greene, Robert (1560-1592) (English writer), 1850b *et seq.*; 1248a; 1430a, 3918b
- Greenwood, Arthur (b. 1881) (English politician), 1853b
- Gregg, John Robert (inventor of shorthand system), 3943b
- Gregory, J. M. (Australian cricketer), 4693a
- Gregory I, the Great, Pope (from 590-604), 1854a; and Ash Wednesday, 284a; and celibacy, 3491b; and chant, 3435a; and Ember Days, 1399b; and history, 2031a; and Paulinus, 3290b; and Saint Augustine, 319b, 4461b
- Gregory II, Pope (from 715-731), 536a, 1854a
- Gregory III, Pope (from 731-741), 1854a
- Gregory IV, Pope (from 827-844), 1854a
- Gregory V, Pope (from 996-999), 1854a, 3919b
- Gregory VI, Pope (from 1044-1046), 439a, 1854a
- Gregory VII, Pope (from 1073-1085), 1854a *et seq.*; at Canossa, 3492a; and German history, 1744a; relations with Henry IV, 1990 *et seq.*; and Rudolf of Swabia, 3783b
- Gregory VIII, Pope (1187), 701a, 1854a
- Gregory IX, Pope (from 1227-1241), and Canon Law, 744a; and Frederick II, 1083b, 1685b *et seq.*; and Gregory, 1854a; and Inquisition, 2184a; and Paris, University of, 3267b
- Gregory X, Pope (from 1271-1276), 1854a
- Gregory XI, Pope (from 1370-1378), 1854a, 3493b, 4352b
- Gregory XII, Pope (from 1406-1415), 1854a, 2032b, 3424b
- Gregory XIII (1502-1585), Pope, 1854b; reform of calendar, 4237b
- Gregory XIV, Pope (from 1590-1591), 1854a
- Gregory XV, Pope (from 1621-1623), 1228a, 1854a, 4206b
- Gregory XVI, Pope (from 1831-1846), 1854a, 3431a
- Gregory the Illuminator (Christian missionary), 260b
- Gregory, Lady (1815-1895) Irish actress), and French literature, 2228b, 4547b
- Grendel (Anglo-Saxon mythological figure), 462a
- Grenfell, Sir Wilfred Thomason (b. 1865) (English medical missionary), 4765a
- Grenville, Sir Bevil (1596-1643) (English Royalist), 3658b
- Grenville, George (1712-1770) (English politician), 1855a; and American colonies, 1491a; and George III, 1723a *et seq.*; part played in naval history, 2955b; and Lord Rockingham, 3735b
- Gresham, Sir Thomas (1519-1579), 1394a, 2569a
- Greville, Charles (1794-1865) (English politician), diary of, 1188a
- Greville, Francis, Earl Brooke, 4422a
- Grévy, François P. J. (1807-1891) (French statesman), 1855a, 1618b
- Grew, Nehemiah (1641-1712) (English scientist), 4573b
- Grey, Albert H. G., 4th Earl (1851-1917) (British administrator), 1855a *et seq.*
- Grey, Lady Catherine (1538?-1568), 3916a, 4101a
- Grey, Charles, 2nd Earl (1764-1843) (English statesman), 1855b, [1855]; and Melbourne, 2728b; and Palmerston, 3239a; and Reform Bill, 3665b; and William IV, 4474b
- Grey, Edmund, 1st Earl of Kent (1420?-1489), 1340a, 2363a
- Grey, Edward, Viscount (1862-1933) (English statesman), 1855b *et seq.*, [1856]; and World War, 4518b
- Grey, Elizabeth: *see* Woodville, Elizabeth
- Grey, Sir George (1812-1898) (British administrator), and Maori people, 4905b, 4907b; and New Zealand, 4895a; and South Africa, 4975a; and South Australia, 4024b
- Grey, Henry, Duke of Suffolk (d. 1554), and Lady Jane Grey, 1856b
- Grey, Lady Jane (1537-1554), 1856b *et seq.*, [1856]; and Cranmer, 1061a; and Dudley, 1271a; and Mary, 2684a *et seq.*; and Northumberland, 1342b, 3076b; and Ridley, 3720a; and Seymour, 3961a; and Sussex, Earls of, 4136a
- Grey, John de (d. 1214), Bishop of Norwich, 2319b
- Grey, Reginald de, of Ruthin (1362-1440), 1779b
- Grev, Sir Richard (d. 1483) (step-brother of Edward V), 1341a, 3715b
- Griboyedov, Alexander (1795-1829) (Russian dramatist), 3813a
- Grieg, Edvard H. (1843-1907) (Norwegian composer), 1857a *et seq.*, [1857]; 1151b
- Grier, Sir Edmund Wyly (b. 1862) (Canadian portrait painter), 4727b, 4765a
- Grierson, John (film producer), 915a
- Griess, Peter (brewer's chemist), and synthetic dyes, 290a
- Griffith, lord of Wales, 1922b
- Griffith, Arthur (1872-1922) (Irish politician), 1858a; and Collins, 971a; and Cosgrave, 1043a; in Irish history, 2226b *et seq.*; and James, A., 4864a; and Kennedy, H., 4864b; and MacKeon, 4869a; and O'Kelly, S., 4874b; and Sinn Fein, 3970b
- Griffith, Corinne (film actress), 909a
- Griffith, Sir John Purser (b. 1848) (Irish engineer), 4860b
- Griffith, Sir Samuel Walker (1845-1920) (Australian Chief Justice), 4648b
- Griffiths, D. W. (film producer), 907b; 908b
- Griffiths, Ralph (1720-1803) (English writer), 1802b
- Grollparzer, Franz (1791-1872) (Austrian playwright), and drama, 1250a
- Grimm, Jakob Ludwig (1785-1863) (German scholar), 1858a *et seq.*, [1858]; German literature, place in, 1734b; and phonology, 3380a
- Grimm, Wilhelm Karl (1786-1859) (German scholar), 1858a *et seq.*, [1858]; 1734b
- Groeyn, William (1446?-1519) (English scholar), 2855a; 3683b
- Groom, Sir Littleton (1867-1936) (Australian politician and lawyer), 4648b *et seq.*
- Gros, Antoine, Baron (1771-1835) (French painter), 336a
- Gross, George (b. 1893) (German cartoonist), 3225b
- Grosseteste, Robert (d. 1253), Bishop of Lincoln, 1979a
- Grossmith, George (English revue writer), 4218a
- Grosvenor Susan, (wife of Lord Tweedsmuir), 4315a
- Grote, George (1794-1871) (English historian), 1859b *et seq.*, [1859]
- Grotius, Hugo (1583-1645) (Dutch jurist), 1860a, [1860]; balance of power theory of, 369b; International Law, founder of, 2203b; and Renaissance, 3683b
- Grouchy, Emmanuel de (1766-1847) (French marshal), 4442b
- Grove, Frederick Philip (Canadian novelist), 4778b
- Grove, Sir George (1820-1900) (compiler of *Dictionary of Music*), 3277a
- Groves, Antony (1795-1853) (English missionary), and Plymouth Brethren, 3447b
- Gruffydd ab Cynan (Welsh chief), 2913b

Gruffydd ap Davydd (Welsh poet), 4409b  
Gruffydd ap Maredudd, 4409b  
Grundy, Mrs., 1881a  
Gruener, Elioth (Australian artist), 4625a  
Grünwald, Mathias (d. 1530) (German painter), 3219b  
Guarneri, Giuseppe (Italian instrument maker), 4393a  
Gubbins, Dr. J. G. (S. African literary collector), 4984b  
Gudrun (Norse mythological character), 3960b  
Guedres, Duke of, 2272b  
Guerau de Spes, (Spanish ambassador), 3720a  
Guericke, Otto von (1602-1686) (German inventor), first electric machine, 1378a  
Guesclin, Bertrand (French warrior), 1886b; and the Black Prince, 1347a; and Charles V., 1338b; and Hundred Years War, 2094a; and Pedro, 3299b  
Guibert de Ravenna (d. 1100), Antipope, 4352b  
Guicciardini, Francis (1482-1540) (Italian writer), 2247a  
Guichen: see De Guichen.  
Guido of Arezzo (monk), 1886b  
Guido Reni (1575-1642) (Italian painter), 1886b *et seq.*, [1867], Lucretia, [2395]; and Padua, 2251a; and Saint Michael [2759]  
Guilbert, Yvette (film actress), 909b  
Guldford, Lord, 3076b  
Guilford, Earl of: see Lord North  
Guillotin, Joseph (1738-1814) (French doctor), inventor of guillotine, 1869b

Guinevere (wife of King Arthur), 275a, 1779a, 2427a  
Guinness, Arthur (industrialist), 4862a  
Guiscard, Robert (1015-1085) (Norman lord), 3061b  
Guise, Charles de Lorraine, Cardinal de (1555-1588), 1989b  
Guse, François, Duke of (1519-1563) captures Calais, 1607b, 2685a  
Guise, Henry, Duke of (1550-1588), and Henry III of France, 1989b; and Huguenots, 2088a; and Saint Bartholomew's Eve, 1829a  
Guise, John de Bourbon, Duke of (b. 1874), 1870b *et seq.*  
Guizot, François P. G. (1787-1874) (French historian), 1871a *et seq.*  
Gullen, Marjory (elocutionist), 1397b  
Gullett, Sir Henry Somer (b. 1878) (Australian politician), 4649a, [4649]  
Gully, John (New Zealand artist), and art in New Zealand, 4891b  
Gunbjörn, discovers Greenland, 1553a  
Gunderic, King of the Vandals, 4361b  
Gunn, Mrs. Aeneas (Australian writer), 4663b  
Gunnar (Norse mythological character), 3960b  
Gunther (character in Norse mythology), 1875b, 3035b *et seq.*  
Gurney, Thomas (1705-1770) (founder of shorthand system), 3943a  
Gurth, Earl of East Anglia, 1922b  
Guru Govind (Indian leader), 3960b  
Guru Nanuk (1469-1539) (Indian religious leader), 3960b  
Gustavus I (1496-1560), King of

Sweden, 1876a *et seq.*; and Charles IX, 843b; and Denmark, 1163a; and Helsingfors, 1532b; and Sweden, 4144a  
Gustavus III, King of Sweden (from 1771-1792), 4140a, 4144b  
Gustaf V (b. 1858), King of Sweden, 1876a; [1876], 3184a; 4144b  
Gustavus Adolphus (1594-1632), King of Sweden, 1876b; and Charles X, 844a; and Leipzig, 2480b; and Leslie, 2480b; Lützen, battle at, 2602b; and Richelieu, 3717b; and Sweden, 4144a; and Thirty Years War, 4224a *et seq.*  
Gutenberg, Johannes (1400-1468) (German printer), 1876b *et seq.*, [1876], [1877]; and Bible, 476b, [478]; and Bible of 1455, [3546], and book production, 538b; and Faust, 1512a; and printing, 3545a; and printing press, 3547b  
Guthrie-Smith, H. (New Zealand scholar), 4891a  
Guthrum (d. 890), King of East Anglia, 119a, 1305a, 1157b, 4008a, 4446a  
Gutrune (mythological character), 2922a  
Gutskow, Karl (German dramatist), 3286b  
Guy of Lusignan, King of Jerusalem, 3833b  
Gwilym, Davydd ap (14th century) (Welsh poet), 4409b *et seq.*  
Gwynedd (Welsh king), 681v, 4408a  
Gwynn, Nell (English actress), 1877b, 840b, 2573b, 4215b  
Gymer (Norse giant), 1810b

# H

Haakon IV, King of Norway, 1881a  
Haakon VI, King of Norway, 3087a  
Haakon VII (b. 1872), King of Norway, 1881a, [1881]; and Christian IX, 894b; and Frederick VIII, 1627b; and Oskar II, 3183b  
Haakon the Old (1217-1263), King of Norway, 3087a  
Haarhoff, Professor T. J. (S. African scholar), 4946a  
Habakkuk (Hebrew prophet), 1881a *et seq.*  
Habibullah Khan, King of Afghanistan, 64a; and Amanullah, 144a; and Nadir Shah, 2924b  
Hackett, Sir Winthrop (Australian philanthropist), 4643a  
Hackworth, Timothy (railway pioneer), 3629a  
Hades (Greek god), 1882b; and Charon, 845a; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Khea, 3695a; see also Pluto  
Hadow, Sir William H. (b. 1899) (English educationist), 1883a  
Hadrian, Publius Aelius (76-138), (Roman emperor), 1883a *et seq.*; founds Athenaeum, 308a; baths [1883]; and Jerusalem, 2301a;

and Newcastle on Tyne, 3005b *et seq.*; builds Pantheon, 3246b; and Roman Empire, 3751a, and Roman Law, 3746b; tomb [facing 1884]; and Tyne Bridge, 1689a; Hadrian's wall, 472b, 3741b, [1883]  
Haeckel, Ernst (1814-1919) (German zoologist), 1884a  
Hafiz (d. 1388) (Persian poet), 1885a  
Hagar (Old Testament character), 2242b, [2242]  
Hagen (Nordic hero), 3035b *et seq.*  
Hagenbeck, Karl (1844-1913) (German zoologist), 1885b  
Haggai (Jewish prophet), 1885b; 4567b  
Haggard, Sir Henry R. (1856-1925) (English novelist), 1885b; [1885], 4982b  
Hahn, Emanuel (Canadian sculptor), 4730a, example of work by, [4728]  
Hahnemann, Samuel C. (1755-1843) (German physician), 1887a, [1887]; founder of homeopathy, 2052a  
Haig, Douglas, Earl of (1861-1928) (English marshal), 1887a *et seq.*, [1887]; British Legion, foundation of, 627a; and Foch, 1578b,

and French, Sir J., 4557b, and Jellicoe, 2296b; and Sasson, 3858b; World War, rôle in, 4519a  
Haik (Noah's great-grandson), 259b  
Haile Melikat (ruler of Ethiopia), 1462b  
Haile Selassie (b. 1893), Emperor of Ethiopia, 1888b *et seq.*; 1460b, [1460], 1463a; 2246a *et seq.*; 2975a  
Hailsham, Douglas, Baron (b. 1872) (British politician), 1889a, [1475]  
Hakluyt, Richard (1533-1616) (English geographer), 1889a *et seq.*; Elizabethan Age, representative of, 1430a; and Purchas, 3586b  
Haklanc, Richard B., Viscount (1856-1928) (British statesman), 1889b *et seq.*, [1894]; 3774a  
Haklar, Asit (Indian artist), 3090a  
Haklmand, Sir Frederick (1718-1791) (Swiss soldier and statesman), 4765a  
Hale, Katherine: see Garvin, Mrs. J. W.  
Hales (physician), and medicine, 2724b  
Hales, A. G. (Australian writer), 4663b  
Halldan (Danish leader), and York shire, 4552b

- Halévy, Ludovic (1834-1908) (French writer), **1894b**
- Haliburton, Thomas Chandler (1796-1865) (Canadian jurist and humorist), **4765a et seq.**, **4775a**, **4775j**
- Halifax, Charles Montagu, Earl of, (1661-1715) (English statesman), **1898b et seq.**, [1897]; Exclusion Bill, **841b**
- Halifax, Charles Wood, 1st Viscount (1800-1885) (English politician), **1897a et seq.**, **3693b**
- Halifax, Charles Lindley Wood, 2nd Viscount (1839-1934) (English peer), **1897b**
- Halifax, Edward Frederick Lindley Wood, 3rd Viscount (b. 1881) (English politician), **1897b et seq.**, [1898]
- Halifax, George Montagu Dunk, Earl of (1716-1771) (English politician), **1898b**
- Halifax, George Saville, Marquess of (1633-1695) (English politician), **1898b et seq.**
- Hall, Rev. Arthur Vane (b. 1862) (S. African poet), **4975a**
- Hall, Sir Benjamin, 1273b
- Hall, Chester Moor, invents achromatic lens, **3156a**
- Hall, Henry (musical comedy writer), **1695a**
- Hall, Joseph (1574-1656) (English bishop), **1899a et seq.**
- Hall, Marshall (scientist), **277a**
- Hall, Sylvester (scientist), **277a**
- Hall (Polar explorer), **3164b**
- Hallam, Arthur, **1899b**, **4202b**
- Hallam, Henry (1777-1859) (English historian), **1899b**, [1899]
- Haller (Swiss divine), **1311b**
- Halley, Edmund (1656-1742) (English astronomer), **1899b et seq.**, [1899], **3030a**; comet named after him, [1895]
- Halloran, Henry (Australian poet), **4663a**
- Hals, Franz (c. 1580-1666) (Dutch painter), **1900b et seq.**, [1901], **2992b**, oil painting, style of, **3134b**, **3221a**
- Halsbury, Earl of (1817-1921) (English lawyer), **1901a**
- Halske (German inventor), **2207**
- Halton, Raymond (film actor) [909]
- Ham (Biblical character), **718a**, **3047b**, **3050b**
- Hamani (Biblical character), **1902a et seq.**, **88b**, **1455b**, **3589a**
- Hamilear Barca (270-228 B.C.) (Carthaginian general), **1903a**, **1903b**
- Hamilton, The Rt. Hon. Adam (b. 1880) (New Zealand politician), **4970b**
- Hamilton, Alexander (1757-1804) (American statesman), **1903b et seq.**, and Lincoln, President, **2521b**; and War of Secession, **4417b**
- Hamilton, Emma (1761?-1815), and Nelson, **2976b**; Romney, painted by, **3753a**
- Hamilton, Lord George (1845-1924) (British politician), **1905a**
- Hamilton, Sir Ian (b. 1853) (British general), **1904b et seq.**, **4530b**
- Hamilton, Sir James (d. 1479), 7b
- Hamilton, James (d. 1580) (Scottish noble), **2853b**
- Hamilton, James (c. 1760) (Scottish merchant), **1903b**
- Hamilton, James Douglas, Duke of (1658-1712), **2687b**, **2808b**
- Hamilton, James Albert Edward: see Abercorn, Duke of
- Hamilton, Sir William (1730-1803) (diplomatist), **2976b**
- Hamilton, William Douglas, Duke of (1635-1694), **2450b**
- Hamilton, Sir William R. (1805-1865) (British scientist), **1905a**, **3156a**
- Hamlet (legendary prince of Denmark), **1904b et seq.**; and Gesta Romanorum, **386a**; grave of [1160]; the play scene from Hamlet painted by Maclise [4849], Kronborg Castle [1162]
- Hammond, W. (British cricketer), **1069a**
- Hammond, John (Canadian artist), **4727b**
- Hammond, M. O. (Canadian writer), **4779a**
- Hammurabi (c. 2124-2081 B.C.), King of Babylonia, **1906a**, **223b**, **357b**, **4379a**
- Hampden, John (1594-1643) (English politician), **1906a et seq.**, [1906], house of [639]; member of Long Parliament, **2578b**, refuses to pay ship money, **3930b**
- Hampton, General (American soldier), **4741b**
- Hamsun Knut (Norwegian writer), **3080a**, **3866a**
- Hanan, The Rt. Hon. Josiah, Alfred (b. 1868) (New Zealand scholar), **4892b et seq.**
- Hancock, Thomas (1786-1865) (British inventor), **3779b**
- Handel, George Frederick (1685-1759) (German composer), **1911a et seq.**, [1911], chorus, use of, **892a**, concerto, **998a**, Calatea, **1660b**; and Glück, **1787a**
- Halle, born in, **1731a**, monument [1911], opera, influence on, **3149b**; oratorio, **3160a**; and orchestra, **3161a**
- Handley, F. (British aviator), **50a**
- Hankey, Sir Maurice P. A. (b. 1877) (English civil servant), **1912a**, **3266b**
- Hanks, Nancy (Abraham Lincoln's mother), **2521a**
- Hanlein (inventor), **1700a**
- Hannah (Biblical character), **3846a**
- Hannibal (247-183 B.C.) (Carthaginian general), **1912b et seq.**, [1913]; elephants, use of, **1385b**; and Fabius, **1493a**; and Hamilear Barca, **1903a**; Roman history, influence on, **3749a et seq.**, and Turin, **4209b**
- Hanno (Carthaginian general), **1903a**
- Hansard, Luke (printer), **1914a**
- Hansel (German legendary character), **1139a**
- Hansen (German physician), discovers leprosy bacillus, **2488b**
- Hanson, Joseph Aloysius (1803-1882) (English architect), **1914b**
- Hanworth, Baron (b. 1861) (English lawyer), **1914b et seq.**
- Hara Takashi (Japanese premier), **2789a**
- Harcourt, Sir William V. (1827-1904) (English politician), **1916a**
- Hardenberg, Karl August von (1750-1822) (Prussian statesman), **96a**
- Hardicautte (c. 1019-1042) (Danish king of England), **1916a et seq.**, **4470a**; and Edward the Confessor, **1347a**; and Godwin, **1792b**; and Harold I, **1922a**
- Hardie, James Keir (1856-1915) (Scottish Labour leader), **1916a**; Independent Labour Party, founder of, **2143a**, Labour Party, influence on, **2403b et seq.**; and MacDonald, **2609b**
- Harding, Warren G. (1865-1923) (American president), **1916b et seq.**, [1917]; and Hoover, **2058b**; and Mellon, **2729b**, and Wilson, **4478a**
- Hardinge, Henry, Viscount (1785-1856) (English general), **1917a**, **5093b**
- Hardy, Professor G. H. (English scholar), **5116b**
- Hardy, Thomas (1840-1928) (English writer), **1907b et seq.**, [1918]; and Dorchester, **1232a**, and Du Maurier, **1273b**; novels, writer of, **3099a**, and Philipotts, **3379b**, Victorian Age, representative of, **1434b**
- Harewood, Henry G. C. Lascelles (English Earl), **1920a**; Jubilee Day [614]; and Lascelles, **2442b**, Free Masonry, patron of, **2695b**; husband of Princess Royal, **2688b**
- Hargreaves, Edward Hammond (1816-1891) (Australian pioneer), **4649b**
- Hargreaves, James (c. 1720-1778) (British inventor), **1920a**; and Blackburn, **506a**; and Bolton, **532b**; Industrial Revolution, influence on, **2169a**; inventions of, **2206**, invents spinning-jenny, **1544b**, **4049b**, **4050a**
- Harrington, Sir John (1561-1612) (English writer), **1920a**
- Harlekin, Lord, **478b**
- Harley, Robert, Earl of Oxford and Mortmet (1661-1724), **3199a et seq.**, [3 99], and Queen Anne, **177a**; and Masham, Mrs., **2693b**, and Oxford, Earls of, **3109a**, and South Sea Company, **1719a**
- Harnsworth: see Northcliffe, Lord
- Harnack, Adolf von (1851-1930) (German theologian and historian), **1921b et seq.**
- Harold I (d. 1040), King of England, **1922a**, and Bayeux tapestry, **4170a**; and Edgar Atheling, **1321a**; and Edward the Confessor, **1347b**; and Godwin, **1792b**; and Hardicautte, **1916a**; overruns Monmouthshire, **2828b**
- Harold II, King of England (1012-1066), **1922a et seq.**, com of [1922]; and Harold III, **1922a**, Hastings, battle of, **1931b**, **3061b**, **4470a**; and Hereford, **1907b**; and Lancastrian Yorkists, **620b**; Llewelyn defeated, **4408b**; Stamford Bridge, battle of, **619b**, **1921a**, **4533a**
- Harold I (c. 850-933), King of Norway, **1922a**, **3080b**

- Harold III (1015-1066), King of Norway, 1022a; defeats Harold II, 1023a, 1023b; 4470a; Northumbria, landing at, 3058b; Northmen, last of the, 3071b  
 Harold Hardrada: *see* Harold III of Norway  
 Harold, Earl of Wessex, 4470a  
 Harold Harefoot: *see* Harold I of England  
 Harper, W. E. (Canadian astronomer), Dominion Astrophysical Observatory, 4732b  
 Harpur, Charles (Australian poet), 4663a  
 Harris, Lawren (Canadian artist), 4729b  
 Harris, Paul B. (b. 1868) (Chicago lawyer), 3765b  
 Harris, Robert (Canadian artist), 4727b  
 Harris, Timothy (inventor of solid-headed pin), 3418b  
 Harrison, Benjamin (1833-1901) (American statesman), 1028a *et seq.*, [1926]  
 Harrison, S. Frances (Canadian poet), 4776b  
 Harrison, W. H. (scientist), 3400b  
 Harrison, William H. (1773-1841) (American president), 1028b *et seq.*, [1926]; 4315b, 4786b  
 Harsha (Indian ruler), 5037a  
 Hart, J. (athlete), [5135]  
 Hartington, Lord (English politician), 1768a  
 Harty, Sir Herbert H. (b. 1879) (Irish composer), 1029a, 4870b  
 Harun-Al-Rashid (786-809) (caliph) 1029a *et seq.*; Abbasids, member of House of, 3b; and Euclid, 1466b; and Koran, 2395b  
 Harvey, D. C. (Canadian writer), 4779a  
 Harvey, Gabriel (1545?-1630) (English writer), 2937b  
 Harvey, William (1578-1657) (English physician), 1030a *et seq.*; and anatomy, 160b; medicine, place in, 2724b; and metaphysics, 2746b  
 Hasdrubal (d. 221 B.C.) (Carthaginian general), 1030b *et seq.*; 1903a  
 Haslam, Anna (1829-1922) (Irish suffragist), 4860b  
 Hasmon, and Maccabees, 2609a  
 Hassan ben Sabbah (Mohammedan leader), 292b  
 Hasson, El (Arab scientist), 3134a  
 Hastings, John (1262-1313), Lord of Abergavenny, 1335a  
 Hastings, Warren (1732-1818) (British soldier), 1031b *et seq.*, [1932]; Bengal, confirms British rule in, 460a; East India Company, first Governor-General of, 1306b; and Fox, 1803b; and Grey, 1855b; impeachment, 658b, 1724a, 2136b; and Impey, 2138a; and India, 2154b, 4604a, 5063b; and Sheridan, 3928b; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a  
 Hastings, Lord, William (1430?-1485) executed, 1341a  
 Hathaway, Anne (wife of Shakespeare), 1031a; cottage [1431], [3919]; wife of Shakespeare, 3918a; Stratford, house in, 4096b  
 Hathor (Egyptian goddess), 1031a, [1935], 3654b  
 Hatshepsut (Egyptian queen), temple, 230b  
 Hatton, Sir Christopher (1540-1591) (Lord Chancellor), 1035a; 1392b  
 Hauke, Countess von (marries Prince Alexander), 2886b  
 Hauptmann, Gerhart (b. 1862) (German playwright), 1035a *et seq.*; 1250b; 1734b  
 Haüy (mineralogist), 2779b  
 Havelock, Sir Henry (1795-1857) (British soldier), 1035b; 1916a, [1936]; Indian mutiny, part in suppression of, 2158a; and Outram, Sir James, 3193b  
 Havenga, Nicolaas Christian (b. 1882) (S. African politician), 4975b, [4975]  
 Hawke, Edward, Baron (1705-1781) (British naval officer), 1040a *et seq.*; Brest Fleet, destruction of, 1721b; 3912b; and George II, 1721a; naval history, place in, 2956b; and Rodney, admiral, 3738a  
 Hawker, Major (British air-fighter), 4533a  
 Hawkins, Sir Anthony Hope (1863-1933) (English novelist), 1040b *et seq.*  
 Hawkins, Sir John (1532-1595) (English sailor), 1041a *et seq.*; and Drake, 1243a; and Empire, story of the, 4581; and Frobenius, 1643a; naval history, place in, 2955b; Ridolfi plot, obtains information about, 3720a  
 Hawkwood, Sir John (d. 1394) (English soldier), 1041b *et seq.*  
 Hawkyns, Sir John: *see* Hawkins, Sir John  
 Hawley, Henry (1679-1759) (general), and Stuart, 4102a  
 Hawthorne, Nathaniel (1814-1864) (American writer), 1042a *et seq.*, [1942]; 3099b  
 Hay, Sir Gilbert, Lord High Constable, 2580a  
 Haydn, Joseph (1732-1809) (Austrian composer), 1042a *et seq.*, [1943]; influences Beethoven, 444a; chamber music, writer of, 830b; friend of Cherubini, 861a; and Mendelssohn, 2732a; music, place in history of, 2912b *et seq.*, 2915a; oratorio, 3160a; and orchestra, 3161a; piano, use of, 3410b; Vienna, home in [1943]; and violins, 2192b  
 Haydon, Benjamin Robert (1786-1846) (English painter), friend of Keats, 2352b  
 Hayes, Rutherford Birchard (1822-1893) (American soldier and statesman), 1044a, [1944]  
 Hazlitt, William (1778-1830) (English essayist) 1044a; [1945] criticism, 1434a; essays, 1451a; and Hood, 2056b; and Keats, 2352b  
 Head, Dr., Archbishop of Melbourne, 4687a  
 Healy, Timothy Michael (1855-1931) (Irish politician), 1048b  
 Hearle, Oliver (English mathematician), 4189b  
 Hearne, Samuel (1745-1792) (Canadian explorer), 4765b; and Coppermine River, 4750b; and polar exploration, 3464a; and Tyrrell, 4836a  
 Hearn, Hyder (half-caste soldier adventurer), 5132b  
 Hearn, William Randolph (b. 1863) (American politician), 1049a, [1949]  
 Heathcoat, John: *see* Heathcote, John  
 Heathcote, John (1783-1861) (English inventor), 2410a  
 Heavyside, Charles (1816-1876) (Canadian poet), 4765b, 4775b *et seq.*  
 Hecbe (Greek goddess), 1058a; 1674a  
 Heber the Kenite (Biblical character), 1140a; 2268b  
 Heber, Reginald (1783-1826) (English author of hymns), 1058a *et seq.*  
 Hebert, Henri (Canadian sculptor), 4730a  
 Hébert, Jacques (1757-1794) (French politician), 1638b; 1790a  
 Hebert, Louis Philippe (Canadian sculptor), 4730a  
 Hecate (Greek goddess), 1061a, [1961]  
 Hector (mythological Trojan hero, 1061b, [1961]; and Aeneas, 45a; husband of Andromache, 165a; and Iliad, 2132a; and Priam, 3540b  
 Hecuba (Greek mythological figure), 1061b; 789a, 3540b  
 Hedin, Sven Anders (b. 1865) (Swedish explorer), 1062a *et seq.*  
 Hedley, William (1779-1843) (English engineer), 3628b  
 Hedwig, Queen of Sweden, 844a  
 Hedwig, Queen of Poland (marries Jagello), 2537a, 3460b  
 Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich (1770-1831) (German philosopher), 1063a; and aesthetics, 59b; influence on Fichte, 1524b; influence on Lassalle, 2442b; and Metaphysics, 2747b; influence on Mill, J. S., 2773b; and Schopenhauer, 3872b  
 Heifetz, Jascha (b. 1901) (Polish violinist), 1063b  
 Heimdall (Norse mythological figure), 1063b  
 Heine, Heinrich (1797-1856) (German writer), 1064a, [1964]; German literature, influence on, 1734b; Lorelei, 2581a; Romanticism, representative of, 3477b; Satire, writer of, 3839b  
 Helmsius, Antoine (1641-1720) (Dutch statesman), 2074b  
 Hel: *see* Hela  
 Hela (Norse mythological goddess), 1065b *et seq.*, 3042b  
 Hele, Peter (invents watch), 1738b  
 Helen, of Troy (Greek mythological figure), 1066a *et seq.*, [1966]; and Agamemnon, 77b, 4041a; and Cassandra, 789a; and Castor and Pollux, 793b; and Clytemnestra, 944b; and Hermione, 2002a; and Ieda, 2467b; and Menelaus, 2733a; and Paris, 3263a  
 Helen, Roman Empress, 1016b; [1016]  
 Helen, Princess of Greece, and Carol, 774a  
 Helen, Grand Duchess of Russia, and Kent, 2163b  
 Heliodorus (ambassador of Indo-Greek king), 5037a

Heliogabalus (Roman emperor) (218-222), 1967a *et seq.*

Helios (Greek mythological character), 1967b, (1967); and Circe, 916b; and colossus, 978b; and Phaeton, 3366b

Heliász, Z. (Polish sportsman), 4056

Helle (Bocotian princess), 1126a; 1969a

Hellen (Greek hero), 22a; 1175b; 1232b

Helm, Brigitte (film actress), 911a

Helmholtz, Hermann von (1821-1894) (German scientist), 1968a *et seq.*

Hemans, Felicia D. (1793-1835) (English poetess), 1970b

Heman, Captain (Irish soldier), 1970b

Heming, Arthur (Canadian artist), 4729b, 4778b, (4778)

Henderson (astronomer), 4070a

Henderson, Arthur (1863-1935) (English politician), 1978a *et seq.*, (1973); works for disarmament, 1203b *et seq.*; and Labour Party, 2404a *et seq.*; War Cabinet, member of, 4518b

Henderson, Robert: *see* Henry son

Hengist (Saxon leader), 1973b, (1974); English language, influence on, 1424a; Jutes, leader of, 2342a, Kent, associated with, 2363b; Ramsgate, lands at, 3644b

Henselm, Peter (inventor of the watch) (1850), 4427a

Henley, William E. (1849-1903) (English poet), 1973b *et seq.*

Henricetta, Duchess of Orleans (1644-1670), 641a; 3177b; 3718a, 4084b, 4102b

Henricetta, Maria (1609-1669) (English queen), 1974b; and James II, 2276b; and Maryland, 2686b; and Richelieu, 3717b, and Van Dyck, 3219a

Hentiques, Alfonso, King of Portugal, 3505a

Henry II, Trastámara, King of Castile (1368-1379), 1346b

Henry IV, King of Castile (1454-1474), 1518b

Henry I (1068-1135), King of England, 1974b *et seq.*; reinstates Anselm, 178b; Appleby, county town, 205b; Bath, Order of, foundation of, 416a; coins (1975); Constable, Lord High, appointment of, 2580a; curfew, repeals law of, 1093b; Dunstable, priory established in, 435a; and Edith Matilda, 1232b, 1324b, 2666b; Gloucester, Robert created Earl of, 1785a; Kenilworth (792); Leicester, confers title of, 2473a, London, charter to, 2567a; Magna Carta, based on charter granted by Henry 2622b; creates Marcher Lords, 2665a; and Marlborough, 2675a; father of Matilda, 2702b; and Normandy, Dukes of, 3061a; and Oxford, Earls of, 3198b; and Paschal II, 3281a; and Pembroke, 3308b; and Plantagenet, Geoffrey, 175a; Reading, Abbey founded at, 3655a; imprisons

Robert of Bellme, 3945a; Scilly Island, granted to Abbot of Tavistock, 3874a; sheriff's, power curbed, 3928b; Shropshire, insurrections in, 3946b; Southampton, charter to, 4022b; and Stephen, 4080b; Tenchebrai, battle of, 620a; Watford, charter to, 4435a; Wigan, charter to, 4464b

Henry II (1133-1189), King of England, 1975b *et seq.*; and Adrian IV, 36a; Appleby, charter to, 205b; appoints Becket, Chancellor, 430b; Birmingham, grants market rights to, 499b; coins (1976); and Church courts, 2430b; and Connaught, 1010b; and Courcy, John de, 4324b *et seq.*; Coventry, charter to, 1056b; Crusade, Third, prevented by death from taking part, 3711a; Derby, charter to, 1168a; supports Dermot, 1170b, 2480a, 3737b; Dublin, charter to, 1267b; Exeter, charter to, 1485a; reorganizes Fyrd, 1656b; Glastonbury, rebuilds Abbey at, 1779a; acquires Guienne, 1337b, 1867a, 2093b; Henry I, reforms of, 1975a; Hugh of Lincoln, re-proved by, 2086a; Huntingdon, besieges castle at, 2101b; Ireland, extends sphere of influence to, 2224a; and John, 2377b; justice, establishment of, 620b; law, codification of, 1334b; Leicester, Earl of, created Lord High Stewart, 2473a; lion, heraldic use of, 2530a; London, supported by, 2567a; dislikes Long-champ, 2577a; Malcolm created Earl of Huntingdon, 2637a; son of Matilda, 2702b, 3191b; descended from Dukes of Normandy, 3061b; O'Connor does homage to II., 3124b; Oxford Earldom of, confirmed, 3198b; Pale, establishment of, 3230a; opposed by Philip Augustus, 3374a; and Plantagenet, Geoffrey, 175a; father of Richard I, 3711a; lover of Rosamund, 3757b; sheriffs, judicial power encroached upon, 3928b; Shropshire, insurrections in, 3946b; and Stephen, 4081b; served by Walter, 3178a, 3712a; Walpole family acquires Houghton Manor, 3169a

Henry III (1207-1272), King of England, 1978a *et seq.*, (1978); Barons war, 405a; Bedford, capture of, 432b; Bolton, charter to, 332b; Bridport, charter to, 1236a; Caerphilly Castle (761); Cambridge, issues writs concerning University of, 707b; Chester, Edward created Earl of, 187a; coins (622); constables, employed in legal administration, 1015b; Degawny, occupation of, 684a; father of Edward I, 1332b; Evesham, battle at, 1479a; Gloucester, crowned at, 1781b; Great Charter granted, 1335b; Guildford, charter to, 1867b; inefficiency of, 620a; Kenilworth, resident at, 2357b; Kent, Hubert de Burgh created Earl of, 2362a, 2362b; Kittering, mar-

ket charter for, 2368b; Lancaster, first Earl of, 2426a; Langton restores order, 2431b; Leicester, razes castle at, 2477a; Lewes, defeat at, 1785a, 2474a, 2493b, 4134a; Liverpool, charter to, 2539b; Llewellyn, submission of, 2546a; local government, superseded by central government, 2550a; Mansfield, charter to, 2655a; Marlborough, parliament in, 2675a; Montfort, struggle with, 2473a *et seq.*; 2825b; and Norfolk, 3056b; and Northumberland, 3075b; Palatine, united with the Crown, 329b; Pandulph dictates, to regents, 3245b; and Pembroke, (1992) 3308b; served by Raleigh, W., 3641; Reading, grants charter to, 3655a; Richard of Cornwall created Earl, 3716b; Richmond confers Earldom on Peter of Savoy, 3718a; Salisbury, charter to, 3837a; suppresses trial by ordeal, 3163a; and Warwick, Earl of, 4420a; Westminster, rebuilding of Abbey, 4449b; Windsor, begins chapel in, 3023a

Henry IV (1367-1413), King of England, 1979b *et seq.*, (1980); father of Clarence, Duke of, 927b; and Derby, Earl of, 3714a *et seq.*; English Monarchy, decline of, 2814b; Glendower, revolt of, 1779b; Gloucester, parliament in, 1781b; grandfather of Henry VI, 3760a; James I of Scotland, procures education to, 2271b; son of John of Gaunt, 2321a; Leicester, Earldom merges with Crown, 2474a; Lollards, persecution of, 2565a; March, Earl of, imprisoned, 2664b *et seq.*; Ralph supported by Neville, 4453a *et seq.*; Newcastle on Tyne created county, 3005a; Norfolk accused of treason, 3057a; supported by Northumberland, 3076a; supported by Parliament, 2426b; and Plantagenet, 1785b; Richmond, grants Earldom to his son, 3718a; Shrewsbury, battle of, 3948a; supported by Warwickshire, 4423a

Henry V (1387-1422), King of England, 1981b *et seq.*; Agincourt, victory at, 842b; 3945a; served by Beaufort Th., 427a; supported by Clarence, Duke of, 927b; English monarchy weakened, 2812b; and Glamorgan-shire, 1770a; subdues Glendower, 1980b, 3545a; and Henry VII, 1984a; and Hundred Years War, 2004a; and James I of Scotland, 2271b; Lancaster, member of House of, 2426b; letter (1981); Monmouth, born in, 2825b, 2826a; and Oldcastle, Sir John, 3137b; and Pembroke, 3308b; creates Plantagenet, Henry, Duke of Gloucester, 1785b; and Philip the Good, 3376b; served by Warwick, Earl of, 4420a

Henry VI (1421-1471), King of England, 1982a *et seq.*, (1983); barons, created by letters patent, 405a; Beaufort quarrels with Winchester, 427a; Bromley, confirms charter to, 620b;

- Cambridge, figure at, 2467a; opposes Charles VII, 842b; coins [622]; and De Beauchamp [facing 1992]; and Edward IV, 1339b, 1340a, 1340b; founds Eton, 1464a, 3872a; Gloucester, regent for Henry, 1785b, 3563a; and James I of Scotland, 2272a; supported by James II of Scotland, 2272b; Lancaster, member of House of, 2426b; appoints Littleton, 2537b; Paston letters, reign described in, 3284a; peerage, addition to, 3302b; foretells sovereignty of Earl of Richmond, 3718a; Southampton becomes county town, 4022b; St. Albans, battle of, 2010b, 3760a *et seq.*; supported by Tudor, 4293a; Warwick, Duke of, guardian, 4420b; Woodville, R., governor of Tower, 4511b; opposed by York, Duke of, 4550b
- Henry VII (1456-1509), King of England, 1884a *et seq.* [1985]; balance of power, policy of, 369b; son of Lady Beaufort, 427a, 4293a; Benevolences, extortion of, 459b; Cabot, grants letters of authority to, 680a; chapel, 834b; characteristic of, 621a; coins [622]; served by Dudley, 1271a; effigy of, 1348b; and Empire, 4581; served by Empson, Richard, 1406b; ancestor of Grey, Lady J., 1856b; Ireland, wise policy towards, 2224b; relations to James IV, 2273b; Lancaster, member of House of, 2426b; liveries, use of forbidden, 2541b *et seq.*; Luther of Margaret, 2666b; develops Mercantile Marine, 1988b; supported by Morton, 2861b; opposed by Duke of Norfolk, 3057a; Nottingham, scene of L. Sünne's rebellion, 3026b; supported by Earl of Oxford, 3198b; Poynings Act, passing of, 3525b; Richard III, struggle with, 3753b *et seq.*; 4550b; as Earl of Richmond, 3718a; Roses, last battle of Wars of the, 3761a; Sünne, made a kitchen boy, 3967a; grandson of Duke of Somerset, 4010a; sovereign, first issue of, 4029a; supported by Stafford, 637a; Star Chamber, reorganization of, 4073a; and Stuart Arabella, 4101a; first Tudor King, 621a, 4293a; Warbeck, claim of, 4413a; warships, launching of, 2964b; Westminster Abbey, buried in, 4450a; Westminster Abbey, chapel in, 4449b; rebuilds Windsor, 3023a; served by Wolsey, 1986a, 4506b
- Henry VIII, King of England, 1884a *et seq.* [1987]; [1989]; abbey, secularization of, 3b; Act of attainder, 315b; Act regulating work of barbers and surgeons, 398a; architecture in state of transition, 234a; autograph [1989]; Boleyn, Anne, 427a; Catholic in use, 704b; Canterbury, 344b; capital punishment, 453a; Carmarthen, 768b; Catherine of Aragon, 1985a; Ceruigion, 762a; Church of England, 902a; Cistercians, 918b; and Clement VII, 931b; and Cranmer, 1000b *et seq.*; and Cromwell, 1077a; crown (coin) of gold issued, 1081a; and Dartmouth castle, 1181a; Defender of the Faith, a title for his writings against Luther, 1145b; and Denbighshire, 1157a; and Devonshire, 1178b; and Douglas, Lady Margaret, 1128a; and Douglas, Lord, 1238b; drama of a farcical type, 1246b; and Dudley, John, 1271a; and Dudley, John, 3076a; and Durham, 1284b; and Edward VI, 1341b; and Elizabeth, 1391b; and Ely, 1398a; and Fisher, 1546b; and Francis I, 1526a, 1620b; and Froissart's Chronicle, 470a; and Gardiner, 1681a; and Glastonbury, 1779a; and Grey, Jane, 1856b; and Henry VII, 1986a; and history, 2034b; and Holbein, 2043a, 3219b; and Ireland, 2224b; and James IV, 1563a, 2273b; and James V, 2274a *et seq.*; javelin throwing popularized by Henry, 2293a; and Latimer, 2444b *et seq.*; and Leland, 2481a; and Louis XII, 2586b; and Louise of Saxony, 2589a; and Mary, 2683b *et seq.*; and Mary of Guise, 2687a; and Masque's, 2695b; and Midlothian, 2766b; and monarchy, 2815a; and monasteries, 1270b, 2818a; and More, 2855a *et seq.*; and naval history, 2935a; and Norfolk, 3057a; and Nuncheon, 3104a; and O'Neill, 4321a; and Paget, 3214a; and Palatine, 3229b; and Paul III, 3288b; and Pembroke, 3308b; and Pembrokehire, 3310b, 3311a; and Pendennis Castle, 1039a, 1502b; and Peterborough, 3351a; Peter's Pence forbidden, 3351b; pilgrimage of grace, 3416a; and Plymouth, 3447b; and Pole, Cardinal, 3467b *et seq.*; and Protector, Lord, 3563a; and Reformation, 3669b; Regius Professorships established, 3672a; Revolution of 1688 and the movement from Rome, 622b; and Richmond, 3718a; and Ridley, 3720a; and Rugby, 3784b; and Rutland, 3818b; and Seymour, Jane, 3916a; and shipbuilding, 1243a; and Shrewsbury, 3945a; and Somerset, 4010a *et seq.*; and sport, 4053b; and Stuart, Arabella, 4101a; and Sunderland, 4121b; and Suffolk, 4122b; and Sussex, Earls of, 4136a; tomb of [1989]; and Traut, 4284a; and Tudor monarchy, 621a; and Volunteers organization, 4399b; and warships, 419a, 2964b; and Weymouth, 4456a; will of, 1342a; and Windsor, 1342a *et seq.*; 3053a; and Wolsey, 4506b; York, as Duke of, 4550a; and York, 4551a
- Henry I (1068-1060), King of France, 1880b
- Henry II (1151-1159), King of France, 1880b; and Catherine de Medici, 802a; and Charles IX, 843a; and France, 1517a; and Francis II, 1620b; and Huguenots, 2087b; and Medici, 2724a; and Metz, 183b; and Philip, 3375b; and Valois, House of, 4360a
- Henry III (1551-1589), King of France, 1880b; and Catherine de Medici, 802b; and Guise, 1870b; and Henry II, 1989b; and Henry IV, 1990a; and Huguenots, 2088a; and Morocco, embassy to, 2858b; and Orleans, 3177b; and Palissy, 3237a; and Valois, House of, 4360a
- Henry IV (1553-1610), King of France, 1880b *et seq.*; and Bourbon, 358b; and Clement VIII, 932a; and Essex, 1455a; and France, 1617b; and Guise, 1870b; and Henry III, 1989b; and Holy League, 2047b; and Huguenots, 2088a *et seq.*; and Louis XIII, 2586b; signs Nantes, Edict of, 1609a, 2929a; [3668], 3669; and Orleans, 1609b; and Paul V, 3288b; and Richelieu, 3717b; and Rubens, 3219a; and St. Bartholomew's Eve, 3829a; and Valois, House of, 4360a
- Henry I the Fowler (919-936) (German king), 1744a, 1990a; and Otto I, 3191a
- Henry II (1002-1024), German Emperor, 1990a; and Benedict VIII, 459a
- Henry III (1017-1056), Emperor of Germany, 1990a; German history, 1744a; and Henry IV, 1990a; and Rudolf of Swabia, 3783b
- Henry IV (1050-1106), German Emperor, 1990a *et seq.*; German history, influence on, 1744a; and Gregory VII, 1854a *et seq.*; 3492a; and Paschal II, 3281a; and Rudolf of Swabia, 3783b; and Urban II, 4352b
- Henry V (1106-1125), German Emperor, 1744b, 1990a; and Henry I, 1975a; and Lothair II, 2583a; and Matilda, 2702b; and Papacy, 3281a
- Henry VI (1155-1197), German Emperor, 1990b; and Celestine III, 814b; and Frederick I, 1625b; and Hohenstaufen, 2041b; and Naples, 2930a; and Philip, 3374a; brother of Philip of Swabia, 3377a; and Richard I, 3711b
- Henry VII, Holy Roman Emperor (1308-1313), and German history, 1990b; and Luxemburg, 2603a
- Henry, Duke of Bavaria, defeated by Otto II, 3191a
- Henry of Bordeaux (French prince), 843b
- Henry, Prince of Navarre, 3829a; see Henry IV of France
- Henry, King of the Romans, 1625b
- Henry (English prince), brother of Richard I, 3711a
- Henry I of Lorraine (1550-1588), Duke of Guise, 1870b
- Henry the Minstrel (1460-1492) (Scottish poet), 3874a
- Henry the Navigator (1394-1460), King of Portugal, 1880b; and Brazil, 578a; and Burgundian kings, 3505b; and Madeira, 2617b

- Henry the Lion (1129-1195), Duke of Saxony, and Brunswick, House of, 633b; and Frederick I, 1625a; and Otto IV, 3191b
- Henry, Prince of Wales (1594-1612), 1889a *et seq.*
- Henry, Paul (Irish artist), 4851a
- Henry, Cardinal-Bishop of Winchester (d. 1171), 427a
- Henry Bolingbroke (son of John of Gaunt), 1339b; see Henry IV, King of England
- Henry, Alexander (1739-1824) (Canadian fur trader), 4765b
- Henry, Sir Edward (British administrator), 1531a
- Henry, Frederick (d. 1934), Prince Consort of Holland, 2991a; [2991]
- Henry, William (present Duke of Gloucester), 1785b
- Henry, Duke of Mecklenburg, 4467b
- Henry, O.: see Porter, W. S.
- Henryson, Robert (1430?-1506) (Scottish poet), 3876a
- Henson, William Samuel (1805-1888) (British aviation pioneer), 1890b *et seq.*
- Henson (British scientist), 48a
- Heuty, George Alfred (1837-1902) (English author), 1991a, [1991]
- Hephaestus (Greek god), 1881b; and Etna, 1463b; and mythology, 1792b, 2923a; and Orion, 3176a; and Pandora, 3245a *et seq.*
- Hepplewhite, George (d. 1785) (English furniture designer), 1892a; 1654b
- Hera (Greek goddess), 1982a; and Eris, 1446b; and Echo, 1311a; and gods, 1792b; and Iris, 2228a; and Hercules, 1996a *et seq.*; and Hesperides, 2014a; and Juno, 2337a; and mythology, 2923a; and Olympia, 3140a; and Paris, 3263a; and Rhea, 3695a; and Semele, 3904a
- Heraclitus (b. c. 540 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 1982a *et seq.*; and India, 4599a; and Parmenides, 3274a *et seq.*; and phenomenalism, 3370b
- Hercules and Alcestis, 109a; and Amalthea, 321a; and Cerberus, 823a; and Chiron, 888b; legend of dragon slaying, 1241b; and Nestor, 2987a; and Sagittarius, 3824b; temple of, facing [3678]; see also Hercules
- Heraclitus: see Heraclitus
- Heraclius (reigns 610-641) (Byzantine emperor), 1079b; 1079a; 1992b
- Herbart, Johann Friedrich (1776-1841) (German philosopher), 1884b; [1994] *et seq.*; and Lotze, 2344b
- Herbert, Alan Patrick (b. 1890) (English author), 1888a; [1995]
- Herbert, Edward, Lord of Cherbury (1583-1648) (Welsh poet and theologian), 2843a
- Herbert, George (1593-1633) (English poet), 1886a; 2843a
- Herbert, William, Earl of Pembroke, patron of Inigo Jones, 2323a
- Herculano, Alexandre (1810-1877) (Portuguese historian), 3509a
- Hercules (Greek mythological hero), 1996a; *et seq.*; [1465]; [1996] and Alcestis, 109a; and Amalthea, 321a; and Amazons, 146a; and Augeas, 318b; and heroes, 2003a; and Hesperides, 2014a; and Hydra, 2108a; and myths, 2922b; and mythology, 2923a; and Nereus, 2982b; and Omphale, 3143a; and Prometheus, 3557a; and Sagittarius, 3824b; temple of, facing [3678]; see also Hercules
- Herder, Johann Gottfried von (1744-1803), (German author) 1997a; and German Literature 1734b; and Goethe, 1794a; and Oskar II of Sweden, 3184a
- Herford, Humphrey, Earl of, 584a
- Hereward the Wake (English warrior), 2031b; and Ely, 1398a; and Leofric, 2486b; and Lincoln, 2523b; and Peterborough, 3350b
- Hermes (Greek god), 2002a; [109] and Alcibiades, 110b; bust of, 665a; and Calypso, 704a; and Eurydice [1476]; and gods, 1792b; and Mercury, 2737b; and mythology, 2923a; and Odysseus, 916b; and Olympia, 3140b; and Pandora, 3245a *et seq.*; and Perseus, 3331b
- Hermias (tyrant of Atarneus), 248a
- Hermine, Princess of Schönaich Carlsath and William II, 4475b
- Hermione (Greek mythological character), 2002a
- Herod the Great (74-4 B.C.), King of Judea, 2003b; and Christ, 2305a; and Feast of Holy Innocents, 2182b; and Herod Agrippa I, 87b, 2004a; and Herod Antipas, 2003b; and Jericho, 3231b; and John the Baptist, 2322b; and Joseph, 2327a; and Maccabees, 2609a; and Samaria, 3231b
- Herod Agrippa I (10 B.C.-A.D. 44), King of Judea, 2004a; and Herod Antipas, 2004a; and James the Apostle, 199a, 2278b
- Herod Antipas (?-A.D. 39), Tetrarch of Galilee, 2003b *et seq.*
- Herod Philip (half-brother of Herod Antipas), 2004a
- Herodias (wife of Herod Antipas), 2004a; enmity toward John the Baptist, 2322b
- Hero (mythological priestess), 2002b *et seq.*; and Abydos, 15b; and Hellespont, 1969a
- Herodotus (c. 484-424 B.C.) (Greek historian), 2004b; [2004] *et seq.*; Cambyses, character of, 708b; cannibals mentioned, 741a; Cheops, character of, 859a; Cornwall mentioned, 1038b; cotton growing in India, 1046a; cuneiform texts, 1092b; Greek literature, 1849a *et seq.*; labyrinth compared with pyramids, 2406b; lake dwellers of Macedonia, 2416b; Polycrates and Amasis, 3480a; Pyramid building, 3502a; Semiramis, 3904b; and Suez canal, 4272a; Troglodytes, 4285b
- Heronstratus, 1187a
- Herosux, Omer (French Canadian writer), 4779b
- Herrera, Francisco de (1576-1650) (Spanish painter), 2008a *et seq.*; and Velasquez, 4367a
- Herrera, Francisco, the Younger (1622-1685), 2008b
- Herrera, Juan de (1530-1597) (architect of the Escorial), 234a
- Herrick, Robert (1591-1674) (English poet), 2008b; [2006]; love poems of Catullus, 808a; not a Puritan, 1430b
- Herries, Sir Henry (Scottish noble), 3816a
- Herriot, Edouard (b. 1872) (French politician), 2008a; [2008] *et seq.*
- Herschel, Caroline Lucretia (1790-1848) (English astronomer), 2008b
- Herschel, Sir John F. W. (1792-1871) (English astronomer), 2008b; and photography, 3400a
- Herschel, Sir Frederick William (1738-1822) (British astronomer), 2008b; [2008]; and astronomer, 304b; and stars, 4070b, 4072b; and Uranus, 4352a, 4352b
- Herschel, Sir William (British administrator), uses fingerprints for registration, 1531a
- Hertford, Earl of: see Seymour, Edward
- Hertford, Lord: see Seymour, William
- Hertling, Georg, Count (1843-1919) (German chancellor), 4475a
- Hertz, Heinrich R. (1857-94) (German scientist), 2013a; electromagnetic waves discovered, 2207b, 2665b; theory of light, 1384a; wireless, 4491a, 4491b
- Hertz, Joseph H. (b. 1872), Chief Rabbi, 2013a
- Hertzog, James B. M. (b. 1866) (S. African statesman), 2013a *et seq.*; [2013]; and Clarkson, 4953a; and De Wet, 1822b, 4959b; and Governor-General of S. Africa, 4747b; and Havenga, N. C., 4975b; and Jansen, E. G., 4976a; and Malan, G. W., 4948b; and Pirrw, O., 5000a; and Kooze, J., 5008b; and Steyn, M. T., 5013a; and Stuttaford, R., 5013a; and Union of S. Africa, 4336b *et seq.*
- Herzen, Alexander (1812-1870) (Russian publicist), 3813a
- Herzl, Theodor (1860-1904) (Jewish leader), 2013b; and Zionism, 4588b *et seq.*
- Hesiod (Greek poet), 2013b *et seq.*; [2014]; and Cyclopes, legend of, 1100b; and didactic poem, 1191b; gods, 1792b; the three Graces, 1816b; and Greek literature, 1848a; and Helicon, 1966b; and history, 2030a; and Plutarch, 3446a
- Hesperus (Greek mythological character), 78b; 2014a
- Hestia (Greek mythological character), one of the Hesperides, 2014a; and mythology, 1792b; and Rhea, 3695a
- Heumann (chemist), and synthetic dyes, 1290a
- Hersy, G. von (Danish chemist), 1885a



- Hewart, Sir Gordon, Baron (b. 1870), Lord Chief Justice, **2015a** *et seq.* [2015]
- Hewer, John (cattle breeder), **808a**
- Hewlett, Maurice Henry (1861-1923) (English novelist), **2015b** *et seq.* [2016]
- Hewlett, W. H. (Canadian musician), **4788b**
- Heyse, Paul J. (1830-1914) (German novelist), **2016a** *et seq.* [2016]
- Heynen, Hans (Australian artist), **4623a**
- Heywood, John (1497?-1580) (English writer), **2016b**; and drama, **1246b**
- Heywood, Thomas (d. 1650?) (English dramatist), **2016b**; and English tragedy, **4267a**
- Hezekiah (752-676 B.C.), King of Judah, **2016b** *et seq.*; and Amalekites, **143b**; and Isaiah, **2242a**; and Micah, **2758b**; and Pharaoh, **3368a**; and Sennacherib, **3906a**; and Zephaniah, **4567b**
- Hickie, Major-General Sir William Bernard (b. 1865), (Irish soldier), **4861a**
- Heiro, King of Syracuse, **228a**, **1830a**, **3967b**
- Higgins, Edward J. (b. 1864) (Salvation army leader), **2019b**; and Booth, Evangeline, **3843a**; and Salvation Army, **3842b**
- Higgins, Sir John Michael (b. 1862) (Australian metallurgist), **4649b** *et seq.*
- Hight, Dr. James (b. 1872) (New Zealand scholar), **4898a**, **4900b**; and Maori people, **4904a**
- Hiko (Japanese god) [2288]
- Hilaire, St. (French scientist), **4574b**
- Hilda (wife of Attila), **317a**
- Hilda, Abbess (patroness of Caedmon), **681b**
- Hildebrand (Teutonic hero), **2003a**
- Hildebrand: *see* Gregory VII
- Hilder, J. J. (Australian artist), **4623a**
- Hilkiah (Biblical character), and Deuteronomy, **1175b**; and Jeremiah, **2297b**
- Hill, Abigail (d. 1734) (favourite of Queen Anne), **176b**; *see also* Masham, Mrs.
- Hill, Clem (Australian cricketer), **4693a**
- Hill, Leonard (invents Katathermometer), **2167a**
- Hill, Octavia (1838-1911) (English philanthropist), **2021b** *et seq.* [2022]
- Hill, Sir Rowland (1795-1879) (English civil servant), **2022a** *et seq.* [2022]; and Postal Union, **3513b**; and Rates of Postage, **3512a**; and stamps, **4067a**
- Hillary, Sir William (founder of Lifeboat Institution), **2906b**
- Hilliard, Nicholas (1537-1619) (English painter), **3222a**
- Hindemith, Paul (b. 1895) (German composer), **2024a**; and harmony, **1921b**; and music, **2913a**
- Hindenburg, Paul L.H.A. von (1847-1934) (German president), **2024a** *et seq.* [2024]; election, **1747b**; and Hitler, **2017a**, and Ludendorff, **2596a**; portrait on postage stamp [4069]
- Hinkler, Herbert John Louis (1892-1933) (Australian aviator), **4650a**; trans-atlantic flight, **54b**
- Hinsley, Arthur (b. 1865), (Archbishop), **2025b**
- Hiortis (Norse mythological character), **3960b**
- Hipparchus (Athenian ruler), **2026b**; **308b**; and Simonides, **3967b**
- Hipparchus (Greek astronomer), **2026a**, **3578b**
- Hipper, Franz v. (b. 1863) (German admiral), **4528a**
- Hippas (Athenian ruler), **2026b**; **308b**
- Hippas (Greek philosopher), **4011b**
- Hippocrates (father of Pissistratus), **3423a**
- Hippocrates (460?-357? B.C.) (Greek physician), **2026b**; elements in man's body, **110a**; and medical schools, **2723a**; and medicine, **2724a**
- Hippodamia (Greek mythological character), **3308a**
- Hippolyta (legendary queen), **2026b**; and Amazons, **146a**; and Hercules, **1996b**; and Phaedra, **3366a**; and Theseus, **4222a**
- Hippomenes (Greek mythological figure), **307b**
- Hiram, King of Tyre, maritime trader, **3384a**; trade with India, **4601a**
- Hiroo, Te Rangī. *see* Buck, P. H.
- Hirohito (b. 1901), Emperor of Japan, **2028a**, [2028]; and Mutshito, **2919a**
- Hirsch, Baron de, and Zionism, **4568b**
- Hitler, Adolf (b. 1889) (German dictator), **2038a** *et seq.* [2036]; and Austria, **344a**; and dictators, **1190b**; and German history, **1747b** *et seq.*; and Goebbels, **1793b**; and Goering, **1794a**; and Hindenburg, **2023a**; and Hobbes, **2035b**; and Nazis, **2969a**; and Ribbentrop, **3707b**
- Huen Tsang (Chinese pilgrim in India), **5037b**
- Hoadley, Benjamin (1676-1761) (English bishop), **2038b**
- Hoare, Sir Samuel (b. 1880) (English statesman), **2038b**; Eden, his successor as Foreign Secretary, **1320b**; Hore-Laval peace plan, **1619b**, **2455b**
- Hoare's (English banking firm), **3881b**
- Hobbema, Meindert (1638-1709) (Dutch painter), **2038b** *et seq.* [2021b]; landscape painting, **2428b** *et seq.* [2429]; landscapes not popular, **2106b**
- Hobbes, John Oliver: *see* Craigie
- Hobbes, Thomas (1588-1679) (English philosopher), **2038a**; [2039]; hedonism and the idea of duty, **1962b**; influence on utilitarianism, **4356a**; absolutism, **1214b**, **Lanarkian**, a secular defence of, **2035a-b**
- Hobson, J. A. (English Economist), **1318a**
- Hobson, Thomas (1544-1631) (innkeeper), **2039a**
- Hobson, Captain William (British ambassador), and Maori people, **4905a**
- Hocken, D. T. (New Zealand book collector), **4891a**
- Hodgkins, Frances (New Zealand artist), **4891b**
- Hodgson Burnett, Mrs., and fashions, **1508a**
- Holer, Andreas (1767-1810) (Austrian patriot), **2040a** *et seq.*
- Hoffman, Max (1869-1927) (German general), **2024b**
- Hoffman, Malvina (American anthropologist) [185]
- Holmeys, Andries Brink (father of Holmeys, Hon. J. H.), **4975b**
- Holmeys Jan Hendrik (1845-1909) (S. African politician), **4975b**; publication of "Life," **4976a**
- Holmeys, Hon. Jan Hendrik (b. 1894) (S. African politician), **4975b-6a**
- Hogan, Edmund John (b. 1884) (Australian politician), **4650a**
- Hogarth, Catherine, wife of Dickens, **1189b**
- Hogarth, D. G. (English archaeologist), **2458a**
- Hogarth, William (1697-1764) (English artist), **2040b**; [2040]; first English caricaturist, **766b**; his drawing and its literary content, **1251a**; **3222b**; introduction of oil painting, **3134b**
- Hogg, James [1770-1835] (Scottish poet), **2040b** *et seq.* [3876a]; possibly author of "Canadian Boat Song," **4824a**
- Hogg, Quintin (1845-1903) (English educationist), **2041a**; father of Lord Haikham, **1889a**
- Hohenlohe, Prince (1819-1901), (German chancellor), **4475a**
- Holbein, Hans, the Elder (1460-1524) (German painter), **2042a** *et seq.*
- Holbein, Hans, the Younger (1497-1543) (German painter), **2042b** *et seq.* [2042]; "Christina" [3220], "Danse Macabre," **2607a**; exponent of pure line drawing, **1254b**; first of many foreign artists to settle in England, **3222a**; engraving on wood, **1435a**; Erasmus's portrait [1446], painted portrait of jester, **2302a**; and paintings in England, **3219b**; paintings in Lubeck, **2594a**
- Holberg, Ludwig (1684-1754) (Danish writer), **2042a**; **1162a**; **3865b**
- Holding, T. H. (promoter of the camping movement), **714b**
- Holdsworth, Philip J. (Australian poet), **4663a**
- Holmsted, Kaphael (d. 1360) (English writer), **2043a**; **3919b**
- Holland, Harry (New Zealand politician), **4919a**
- Holland, Sir Thomas, Earl of Kent (d. 1360), his widow marries Black Prince, **1346b**; title to succeed, **2362b**
- Holmes, Sir Charles (English artist), **3226b**
- Holmes, Oliver W. (1809-1894) (American writer) **2043a**, [2044] *et seq.* [3859b]
- Holmes, Professor (scientist), **1713a**
- Holmes, Robert (Canadian artist), **4727b**
- Holmes, Robert [232b]; sculpture by Donatello, **1219a**



- Holst, Gustav (1874-1934) (English composer), **2045a** & **2045**
- Horne, D. D. (spiritualist), **4051b**
- Homer (Greek poet), (IXth century B.C.), **2049b** & *seq.*; and Acheiron, 22a; and Aegean civilization, 44a; Aeolian folk lore, 45b; and Ajax, 97a; apotheosis [2050]; bathing mentioned, 417a; Meowulf and Homer's work compared, 462a; Chapman, translation of Homer's work, 834b, 1430a; Chimaera legend, 877b; and Clytemnestra, 944b; Corinth, 1030b; Crete, 1064b; Delphi, 1151b; Ethiopia, 1461b; glossary, 1781a; Graces, said to attend on Aphrodite, 1816b; Greek literature, 1848a; Hecatonb, ritual, 1961a; Hector, 1961b; Hecuba, and her children, 1961b; Hermes, 2002a; and Hesiod, a later poet, 2013b; hexameter, Homer's use of, 2016a; *Iliad*, authorship disputed, 2131b; illustrations by Flaxman, 1558a; Iron Age, portrayed in poems, 2230b; Mycenae, city of Agamemnon, 2919a; *Odyssey*, doubt as to authorship, 2920a & *seq.*; Olympus, 3141b; Polyneices, legend of, 3480b; Pope's translation, 1432b; Salamis, 3834a; Sappho, ranked by Aristotle with Homer, 3854a
- Homer, Winslow (1836-1910) (American painter), **2050b**
- Hone, Heke (Maori chief), 4905b
- Hone, Nathaniel (1718-1784) (Irish artist), 4851a
- Hongi (Maori chief), 4905a
- Honorius, Roman Emperor (395-423), 674b, 2182a
- Honorius III, Pope (1216-1227), confirms Dominicans, 1229a; suppresses Trial by Order, 3162b
- Hood, Alexander (1727-1814) (English naval commander), 2957b
- Hood, Robert Allison (Canadian poet), 4778a, 4778b
- Hood Robin, 2084a
- Hood, Thomas (1799-1845) (English poet), **2056b**; [2056]; 3386a
- Hooke, Robert (1635-1703) (English scientist), 47b
- Hooker, Richard (1554?-1600) (English theologian), **2057a**, [2057]; representative of Elizabethan Age, 1430b
- Hooker (1785-1865) (English botanist), 551a; 2106a
- Hooker (American general), 2522a, 4418a
- Hoofft, Pieter (1581-1647) (Dutch writer), 2996a
- Hooper, John (d. 1555) (bishop), 1342a, 2685a [3667]
- Hoover, Herbert C. (b. 1874) (American President), **2058a**, [2058] & *seq.*; and Harding, 1917a; and Laval, 2455a; and Mellon, 2729b; moratorium, 1747b, 2852b; 4416b; beaten by Roosevelt, 3755a
- Hopie, Anthony: *see* Hawkins, Sir A. H.
- Hopetoun, Earl of, *see* Linlithgow, Marquess of
- Hopkins, Gerard M. (1844-1889) (English poet), **2006b** & *seq.*
- Hopton, Sir Ralph (1598-1652) (English Royalist), 3658b
- Horace (65-8 B.C.) (Roman poet), **2006a** & *seq.*; and Age of Reason, 1432b; Augustus, associated with, 320b; refers to Castor, 793b; didactic poetry, writer of, 1191b; epistles, of, 1444a; fables of, 1493b; hexameter, use of, 2016a; Latin literature, place in, 2446a, 2446b; lyric, master of, 2606a; favoured by Maecenas, 2620a; and Murray Charles, 4984a; odes of, 3126b; and Pastoral Letters, 3284a; imitated by Persius, 3338b; refers to Polux, 793b; satire, writer of, 3859b
- Horatio (grandson of 15th Earl of Oxford), 3199a
- Horatius (legendary Roman hero), **2006b**, [2060]
- Howe-Belisha, Leslie (b. 1898) (English politician), **2006b** & *seq.*; accidents, prevention of, 18b
- Howmisdas, Pope (from 314-323), 2320a
- Hormudiz facing [3336]
- Horn (scientist), collaborates with Spencer, Sir W. B., 4690b
- Horn, Count (Flemish patriot), and Alva, 143a; and Egmont, 1351b
- Horne, Richard Henry (Australian poet), 4663a
- Horne, Sir Robert H. (b. 1871) (British politician), **2064b**
- Horniman, Elizabeth, and Yeats, 4547b
- Horsa (Saxon leader), **1972b**; English language, influence on, 1424a; Jutes, leader of, 2342a; Kent, history of, 2363b; lands at Ramsgate, 3644b
- Hosain (Mongol leader), 4239a
- Horthy, Nicholas (b. 1868) (Hungarian statesman), **2071b**; 2099a
- Horus (Egyptian god), and Isis, 2242b; and Osiris, 3184a; and Set, 1358b, 3910b; and Sphinx, 4045b
- Hosea (Jewish prophet), **2072a**, 2298b
- Hosfield, George L., 4318b
- Hostia (Roman courtesan), 3559a
- Hotspur, *see* Percy, Sir Henry
- Houdini, Harry (1874-1926) (American escapologist), **2077a**, [2077]; and conjuring, 1008b & *seq.*
- Houdon, Jean Antoine (1741-1823) (French sculptor), **2077a** & *seq.*; 3892a
- House, Edward M. (b. 1858) (American politician), **2078a**
- Housman, Alfred Edward (1859-1936) (English classical scholar and poet), **2081b**; on poetry, 3451b, 3452b
- Howard, Catherine (d. 1542) (wife of Henry VIII), 1985b; *see* Howard, W., 2082b; and Norfolk, 3057a; and Rutland, 3818b
- Howard, Lord Charles (1536-1624) (English admiral), **2082a**; Armada, defeat of, 257a, 2953b
- Howard, Frances (16th century), 4010b
- Howard, Henry: *see* Surrey, Henry H., Earl of
- Howard, John (1430?-1485), created Duke of Norfolk, 3057a
- Howard, John (1726-90) (English prison reformer), **2082a** & *seq.*; [2082]; prisons, reform of, 3549b
- Howard, Thomas, 3rd Duke of Norfolk (1561-1626); 4128b; 4112b
- Howard, Lord William, 1st Baron (1510-1573), **2082b**; 3057a
- Howard de Walden (1561-1626), Lord, 1157b
- Howe, Joseph (1804-1873) (Canadian statesman), 4765b, 4775a
- Howe, Richard, Earl (1726-1799) (English admiral), **2083a**, [2083]; and Duncan, Adam, 1277b; Ushant, victory off, 1724a, 2957b
- Howe, Sir William (1729-1814) (English general), **2083a** & *seq.*; and American Revolution, 149a, 1724a
- Howe (inventor), sewing machine, 3914a
- Howell Lda (Welsh leader), **2083b**; and Wales, 4408a
- Hoy, Sir William (1868-1930) (S. African railway manager), 4976a
- Hoyt, Harry (film producer), 910a
- Hroll the Ganger, 3075b
- Hroll, *see* Kollo
- Hsu-Shu-Teng (Chinese general), 2822a
- Hsuan Tung: *see* Pu Yi
- Huascar (ruler of the Incas), 3432b
- Hubbard, G., and Graham Bell, 4187b & *seq.*
- Hubert, Walter (d. 1205), Archbishop of Canterbury, and John, 2319b; and Ormonde, 3788a, and Richard I., 3711b, 3712a
- Hubble, Dr. (astronomer), 4072b
- Hudson, Earl (film producer), 910a
- Hudson, Jeffery (1619-82) (dwarf), 1288b
- Hudson, Henry (d. 1611) (British explorer), **2084a** & *seq.*; [2084]; and New York, 3027a; attempts N.-West Passage, 3078a; and polar exploration, 3464a
- Hudson, Thomas (1701-1779) (English portrait painter), 3695a
- Hudson, William Henry (1841-1922) (British author), 2084b
- Huerta, General (Mexican politician), 780a, 2757b
- Hugh, Bishop of Lincoln, **2086a** & *seq.*; and Richard I., 3712a; and Rosamund, 3757b
- Hugh Capet (939-996), King of France, **2086a**; Capetian dynasty, founder of, 748b; grand father of Henry I., 1959b; succeeds Odo, 3127b; Paris, headquarters, 3266a, father of Robert II, 3730b
- Hugh the Wolf, 1st Earl Palatine, 3229b
- Hughenot, Anne Marie (French Canadian writer), 4779b
- Hughes, D. E. (1811-1900) (inventor of microphone), 2761b, 4188b & *seq.*; and telegraphy, 4185a
- Hughes, Sir Edward (1720?-1794) (English admiral), 1932b, 2976a
- Hughes, Sir Sam (1853-1921) (Canadian soldier), 4766a, [4766]
- Hughes, John (Irish artist), 4851a
- Hughes, Thomas (1822?-96) (English author), **2086b**
- Hughes, William M. (b. 1864) (Australian Prime Minister), **2086b**, [2086]; 4650a, and Bruce, S. M.,

4634a; and Cook, Sir J., 4639b; and Forrest, J., 4644b  
 Hugo, Victor M. (1802-1885) (French novelist), 2067a *et seq.*, [2087]; influence on Canada, literature in, 4779b; and Davidson, 1132a; and drama, 1250a; and France, Anatole, 1619b; French literature, place in, 1836b; and Gautier, 1691a; *Hunchback of Notre Dame*, author of, 909a; *Les Misérables*, author of, 910b; Romanticism, representative of, 3747b; and tragedy, 4267a  
 Hull, William (English soldier), 4740a  
 Humayun (ruler of India), 2154a  
 Humbert, 1st Count of Savoy, 3862a  
 Humbert I (1844-1900), King of Italy, 2001a *et seq.*, [2091]; Pantheon, buried in, 3247a; and Victor Emmanuel II, 4382b; and Victor Emmanuel III, 4382b *et seq.*  
 Humbert, Crown Prince of Italy, 105a, 4382b  
 Humbert, General, battle of Castlebar, 793a  
 Humboldt, Alexander (1769-1859) (German scientist), 2091b *et seq.*, 3435b  
 Humboldt, Wilhelm von (1767-1835) (German statesman), 4390b  
 Hume, Allan Octavian (1829-1912) (Anglo-Indian official), 5074a *et seq.*  
 Heine, David (1711-1776) (English philosopher), 2092a, [2092]; and freethinkers, 1630a; and metaphysics, 2747a; and Reid, 3672b; friend of Smith, Adam, 3983b  
 Hume, D. C. (English Badminton player) [366]  
 Hume, Fergus (New Zealand writer), 4890b  
 Hume, Marjorie (film actress), 909b  
 Humperdinck, Engelbert (1854-1921) (German composer), 2092a, [2092]  
 Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester (1391-1447), and Beaufort, 427a; and Henry V, 1785b, 1822a *et seq.*; and Pembroke, 3308b  
 Humbar (Indian artist), 5047a  
 Hunsdon, Baron Henry (1524-1596), 2825b  
 Hunt, Holman (1827-1910) (English painter), friend of Mulla, 2773b; goes to Palestine, 3213b;

Pre-Raphaelites, school of, 3334b; friend of Rossetti, 3764b  
 Hunt, Leigh (1784-1859) (English writer), 2093a; [2099]; assisted by Byron, 674b; criticism, style of, 1434a; portrayed by Dickens, 486b; and essays, 1451a; friend of Keats, 2352b; friend of Shelley, 3927b  
 Hunter, John (1728-1793) (Scottish surgeon), 2093a *et seq.*, [2099], 2724b  
 Hunter, John (1737-1821) (Governor of New South Wales), 4650a *et seq.*  
 Hunter, John (aviator), 349a  
 Hunter, Kenneth (aviator), 349a  
 Huntingdon, David, Earl of, 374b  
 Huntingdon, John, Earl of (1352?-1400), 2362b; 3714a *et seq.*  
 Huntley, George (d. 1649), Lord (Scottish royalist), 386b, 2846b  
 Huntly, Alexander (d. 1470), Lord (Scottish noble), 2272b  
 Huntsman, Benjamin (1704-1776) (Scottish inventor), 2235a  
 Hunyadi, John (c. 1388-1456) (Hungarian leader), 2096b  
 Huot, Charles Edouard (French Canadian artist), 4727a  
 Hurter, F. (scientist), 3400b  
 Hurst, Sir Cecil (English politician), Locarno conference [2554]  
 Husain Main, Sir Fazl-i- (1877-1936) (Indian politician), 5074b  
 Huss, John (1373-1415) (Bohemian reformer), 2105a; burning of, 2033a; companion of Jerome, 2298b; Moravian Brethren, influence on, 2833a; and Sigismund, 1744b; 3958a  
 Hussein, Ibn Ali, King of the Hejaz (1854-1931), 2105b; 213b, 2119b  
 Hussein Kamil Pasha, Khedive of Egypt, 1357b  
 Hussein, Emir of Mecca, 1965b  
 Hussein, Sherif of Mecca, and Fekal, 2512a  
 Huskisson, William (1770-1830) (President of the Board of Trade), 624b, 1726a  
 Hutcheson, Francis (1694-1746) (British philosopher), 1459a  
 Hutchinson, Mary, 4516b  
 Hatten von, Ulrich (1488-1523) (German scholar), 3683b  
 Hutton, James (1726-1797) (geologist), his theory of the earth, 1709a

Huxley, Aldous (b. 1894) (English writer), 2105b *et seq.*  
 Huxley, Julian (English scientist), 487a  
 Huxley, Thomas H. (1825-1895) (English scientist), 2106a, [2106]; uses term "agnosticism," 79a; and Dawson, G. M., 4751a; and determinism, 174b; and ornithology, 3178b  
 Huygens, Christian (1629-1695) (Dutch mathematician), 2106a *et seq.*; and Saturn's Rings, 3860a; and Saturn's Satellites, 3860b  
 Huygens, Constantyn (1596-1687) (Dutch writer), 2996a  
 Huysmans, Cornelius (b. 1648) (Flemish painter), 2106b  
 Huysmans, Jacob (b. 1633) (Flemish painter), 2106b  
 Huysmans, Jan Baptist (b. 1654) (Flemish painter), 2106b  
 Hyacinthus (mythological character), 2107a  
 Hydari, The Rt. Hon. Sir Akbar (b. 1869) (Indian statesman), 5074b *et seq.*  
 Hyde, Anne (1637-1671) (wife of James II), 2107b; and Anne, Queen, 175b; and James II, 2276b, and Mary, 2685b  
 Hyde, Edward: see Clarendon, Earl of  
 Hyde, Douglas (Irish historian), and Ireland, 4861a *et seq.*  
 Hyde, Robin (New Zealand writer), 4890b  
 Hyder Ali of Mysore, invades the Carnatic, 1742a; and Hastings, 1932b; and India, 4604a  
 Hydra (mythological character), 2107b *et seq.*  
 Hygeia (Greek mythological character), 2112a  
 Hymans, Paul (b. 1865) (Belgian statesman), 2115a  
 Hymen (Greek mythological character), 3180b  
 Hyndman, Henry M. (1842-1921) (English socialist), 2116a; founds Democratic Federation, 3998a  
 Hypatia (about 355-415) (Greek philosopher), 2116a  
 Hyperion (Greek mythological character), 2116b; 1967b  
 Hyrcanus, John (destroys temple on Mount Gerizim), 3843a  
 Hyrieus (Greek mythological character), 3176a  
 Hywel, Dda (Welsh ruler), 770b

I

IAPETUS (Greek mythological character), 3557a  
 Iarbas (legendary character), 1191b  
 Iasion (Greek mythological character), 3447a  
 Ibañez, Vicente Blasco (1867-1928) (Spanish novelist), 2118a  
 Ibañez del Campo, Carlos (President of Chile), 877a  
 Ibbotson, Julius C. (1759-1817) (English painter), "Knox" [3667]  
 Iberville, Pierre le Moine, Sieur de (1661-1706) (French Canadian soldier), and Bienville, 4739a; and Canada, 4766a; and Moyné, Charles le, 4780a

Ibn Saud (b. 1880), King of Saudi Arabia, 2119a *et seq.*; and Arabia, 214a; and Feisal, 1515b; and Haas, 215a; and Hejar, 1965b; and Hussein, 2105b; and Wahhabis, 4404b  
 Ibrahim Pasha (of Egypt), defeats the Wahabis, 214b  
 Ibrahim, Sultan of Delhi, and Government of India, 2154a  
 Ibsen, Henrik (1828-1906) (Norwegian dramatist), 2119b *et seq.*, [2120]; and Björnson, 5048; English drama, influence on, 1248b; 1250b; English literature, influence on, 1434b; satire,

writer of, 3859b; Scandinavian literature, place in, 3086a, 3866a; and Shaw, G. B., 3923b; Swedish literature, influence on, 3866a; influence on tragedy, 4267a  
 Icarus, Greek mythological character, [1107]  
 Ictinus (Greek architect), 3178b  
 Ida (traditional king of Bernicia), 3077a  
 Ignatius, Saint (d. 115) (Bishop of Antioch), 2106b  
 Ignatius (Greek patriarch) (799-878), Great Schism, 2846b; and Photius, 3387a

Igor of Ngorod, 3812b  
 Ilbert de Lacey (Norman lord), 566b  
 Ilidico: *see* Hilda  
 Ilakowicz, T. A. (Polish woman poet), 3473b  
 Inam, Sir Ali (1869-1932), Indian lawyer), 5075a  
 Impey, Sir Elijah (1732-1809) (Chief Justice of Bengal), 2138a  
 Inchiquin (Irish lord), 3129a  
 Ine, King of Wessex (d. 726), 2174a *et seq.*; 2363b; 4443b  
 Inge, William R. (b. 1860) (Dean of St. Paul's), 2178b *et seq.* [2179]  
 Ingelborg, Queen of France, 2182a  
 Ingelborg of Denmark, 3374b  
 Inglis, Charles (1734-1816) (Irish-Canadian bishop), 4766a  
 Ingram, Rex (film director), 909a  
 Ingres, Jean A. D. (1780-1867) (French painter), 2170a *et seq.* [2179]; 1254b; 3224b  
 Innes, James Rose (South African educationist), 4961b  
 Innes, John (Canadian artist), 4729a  
 Innocent I (died 417), Pope, 2182a  
 Innocent II (d. 1143), Pope, 2182a  
 Innocent III (1161-1213) (Pope), 2182a; Fourth Crusade, part in, 1083a; and Frederick II, 1625b; and Great Charter, 2320a; and Interdict, 2198b; 2319b; 2431b; and Pandulph, 3245b; Papal power, 3492a; Trial by Ordeal suppressed, 3162b  
 Innocent VI, Pope, 3720b  
 Innocent VII, Pope, 2682a  
 Innocent XI (1611-1689) Pope, 2182a *et seq.*  
 Innocent XII (1615-1700), Pope, 2182b  
 Inskip, Sir Thomas (b. 1876) (English politician), 2100a  
 Io (Greek mythological character), 244b; 2002a  
 Iobates (mythical king), 877b  
 Iolaus (mythological character), 2105a  
 Ioie (mythological character), 1996b; 2922b  
 Ion of Chios (c. 500-422 B.C.) (Greek author), 2213a *et seq.*  
 Iphigenia (Greek mythological character), 2216b; 3165b  
 Iphitus (mythological character), 2987b  
 Iqbal, Sir Mohammed (b. 1876) (Moslem poet), 5081a, 5091b

Irene (reigned 797-802), Byzantine Empress, 675a; 3036b; 3898b  
 Irenaeus (Bishop of Lyons), friend of Polycarp, 3479b  
 Ireton, Henry (1611-1651) (leader in the Civil War), 2227b *et seq.*; [2227]; 3660a; at Naseby, Battle of, 2937a  
 Iris (Greek mythological character), 2228a *et seq.*  
 Iron Ralph: *see* Schreiner Olive  
 Irvine, A. C. (British explorer), 1478a  
 Irving, Sir Henry (1838-1905) (English actor), 2240b, [2240]; 3422a  
 Irving, Washington (1783-1859), (American writer), 2241a, [2241]  
 Irwin, Lord, Viceroy, 1346a; 1897b  
 Isaac (Old Testament character), 2241a *et seq.*; [2241]; at Beersheba, 2330b; and Esau, 1448a; buried at Hebron, 3231a; Moslems and, 5121a; and Jacob, 2266a; as Patriarch, 3287a; sacrifice, 2174b  
 Isaacs, Godfrey, and Marconi scandal, 2666a  
 Isaacs, Sir Isaac Alfred (b. 1855), (Australian Governor-General of the Commonwealth), 4655b *et seq.* [4656]  
 Isaacs, Rufus: *see* Reading, Earl of  
 Isachsen (Polar explorer), 3464b  
 Isaeus (420-350 B.C.) (Attic orator), 2242a  
 Isaiah (760-680 B.C.) (Hebrew prophet) 2242a *et seq.*; [2242]; 2072a  
 Isabel (daughter of Philip II of Spain, 454a  
 Isabel of Portugal, marries Philip the Good, Duke of Burgundy, 3376b  
 Isabel, daughter of the Earl of Warwick, 1340a  
 Isabella of Angoulême (d. 1246), (wife of John, King of England), 2241b  
 Isabella of Castile (1451-1504) (Queen of Castile and Leon, 2241b; and Aragon, 216a; and Isabella, 522b; and Castile, 791a; and Columbus, 981b; and Ferdinand V, 1518b; and Gonzalo, 1805b; and Grandees, 1821b; and Inquisition, 2184a; and Maximilian, 2705a; and Moors, 126a, 2851a; and Spain, 4036b; and Torquemada, 4259a

Isabella (wife of Duke of Clarence), 927b  
 Isabella of France (wife of Edward II of England), 2242a; 3375a; [1333]; opposes Gaveston, 1336a, 1337b; and Hundred Years War, 2093b; and Mortimer, 2664b; Salt. Law, 3836a  
 Isabella of Hainault (wife of Philip II of France), 3374b  
 Isabella, Queen of Spain, abdicates, 4017b  
 Isabella of Portugal (wife of Emperor Charles V), mother of Philip II of Spain, 3375b  
 Isabella de Valois (1369-1409) (wife of Richard II of England), 2241b; 3714b  
 Iscariot, Judas (Apostle), 2242b  
 Ishoboth (Old Testament character), and David, 1131a  
 Ishmael (son of Abraham), 2242b, [2242], 436a; 5121a  
 Ishtar (Assyrian goddess), 298a; *see* Astarte  
 Isis (Egyptian goddess), 2242 *et seq.*; [2243]; and Astarte, 298a; and Diana, 1187a; and Osiris, 1358b; 3184a; temple of [285]  
 Ismael Pasha (1830-93) (Khedive of Egypt), 2243b *et seq.*; 933a, 1356b  
 Ismail, Amin-ul-Mulk Sir Mirza Mohammed (b. 1883) (Indian administrator), 5081a  
 Ismail (Egyptian Khedive), 4584  
 Ismail Pasha: *see* Ismael Pasha  
 Ismene (Greek mythological character), 3129a  
 Isocrates (436-388 B.C.) (Attic orator), 2244b; 3696a  
 Israels, Josef (1824-1911), (Dutch painter), 2245a, [2245]  
 Ito Hirobumi, Marquis (1841-1909) (Japanese statesman), 2260a  
 Iturbide, Augustin de (1783-1824) (Mexican revolutionist), 2200a *et seq.*; [2260]; 2757a  
 Ivan III, the Great (1440-1505), (Russian ruler), 2200b; 3807a  
 Ivan IV, the Terrible (1530-84) (Russian Tsar, 2200b, [2260]; 1102b; 1394a *et seq.*  
 Ivan (half-brother of Peter I of Russia), 3348a  
 Ixion (Greek mythological character), 3180b  
 Iyer, Sir Subramanya (1842-1924) (Indian lawyer), 5081a  
 Iyryasu (Japanese general), 2288a

## J

JACKMAN (explorer), reaches Kara Sea, 3464a  
 Jackson, A. Y. (Canadian artist), 4720b  
 Jackson, Andrew (1767-1845) (American president), 2265a *et seq.*; [2265]  
 Jackson, Thomas Jonathan (1824-63) (American soldier), 2265b; 4418a  
 Jacob (Biblical character), 2265b *et seq.*; father of Benjamin, 460b; Bethel, vision at, 3230b; [2266]; death of, 1700a; Egypt, settles in, 479a; brother of Esau, 1448a; receives Goshen, 1810b; Hebron,

buried in, 3231a, son of Isaac, 2241b; Islam, influence on, 5121a; ancestor of Judah, 2311a; Patriarch, 3287a; husband of Rachel, 3620b  
 Jacob, W. (Irish industrialist), 4862a  
 Jacobi, Otto Reinhold (1812-1901) (German-Canadian painter), 4704a, 4725a *et seq.*  
 Jacquard, Joseph Marie (1752-1834) (French inventor), 2268a; 4438a  
 Jacqueline of Hainault, 1982b, 3376b  
 Jacquetta of Luxemburg, 4511b

Jacl (Old Testament character), 2268b; 1140a  
 Jagannath (Indian god), temple of [5038]  
 Jagello, Grand Duke of Lithuania, marries Hedwig, 2537a; 3460b  
 Jairus (New Testament character), 199a  
 Jalabert, Charles François (1819-1901) (French painter), "Christ" [2304]  
 James I (1566-1625), King of England, 2274b *et seq.*; [2275]; abjuration, oath of, 13a; Act of Settlement, 612b; Added Parliament, 28b; and Anne, Queen,

- 176a; Authorized version of Bible, 477b, 1430a; Baronet, title of created, 405a; Belfast incorporated, 447a; educated by Buchanan, G., 636b; Buckingham, served by, 617a; and Cary, 2825b; Castlebar, foundation of, 793a; Cecil, R., created Earl, 812b; father of Charles I., 838a; and Chipping Norton, 1203a; Church, policy of, 622a, 3883a; dismisses Coke, Sir E., 967b; and Devereux, 1455b; Divine Right, theory of, 1214a, 2815a, 3057b; and Douglas, 1238b; drunkenness, laws of, 1264a; East India Company, renews charter to, 1306a; Edinburgh University, foundation of, 1322b; and Elizabeth, 1394a; and Elizabeth of Bohemia, 1394b, equity, growth of, 1445b; proclaims new naval flag, 1549a *et seq.*; grandfather of George I., 1717b; Great Britain, name of, 1831a; gunpowder plot, 1512a, 1875b; Harvey, appointed physician, 1930b; father of Henry, Prince of Wales, 1989a; Ireland, policy towards, 2225a; founds Irish society, 2575b; and James IV., 4291b; honours Jonson, 2326a; Magna Carta, resistance of Parliament based on, 2623a; creates Earldom of March, 2665a; son of Mary Stuart, 2689a; and Maximilian, 2705b; Millennium Petition, 3586a; Montrose, General Assembly at, 2845a; Moray, Earl of, regent for James, 2853b; and Mountjoy, 2886b *et seq.*; Navy, decline of, 2955b, 3930a; grants Nova Scotia, 3096b; knights Overbury, T., 3193b; restores estates to Paget, 3214a; Proclamation, judges refuse obedience to, 3554a; tears up Protestation, 3592b; entertained by Queensberry, 3611a; condemns Raleigh, 3642a *et seq.*; Rothesay, confirms charter to, 3767a; and Rupert, Prince, 2758a, 3796a; Ruthven, Lord, quarrel with, 3816a; Sackville, created Earl of Dorset, 3822a; Scotland, Union with, 1984b, 3882a; and Seymour, 3916a; and Sophia, 1964b; sovereign, called unite, 4029b; Star Chamber, increase of hatred against, 4073b; Stranraer made Royal Burgh, 4096b; Stuart, member of House of, 4084b, 4101a; succession, 17a; Suffolk, Howard created Earl of, 4112b; unpopularity 621b; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a
- James II (1633-1701), King of Great Britain, 2278b *et seq.* [2277]; and Anne, Queen, 175b, 176a; father of Berwick, Duke of, 470b; and Canada, 4711a; and Churchill, Arabella, 2674a; and Claverhouse, 1278b; Connaught, capture of, 1011a; conservative party, origin of, 1013b; coronation, 3351a, 3818b; Declaration of Indulgence, issue of, 1122b; Declaration of Rights, 3723a; Dispensing Power, resistance to, 1208a; favours Evelyn, 1477a; and George I., 1717b; deserted by George, Prince, 1731a; Godolphin, influence of lessened, 1792a; father-in-law of Lord Hamilton, 7b; Hamilton, charter to, 1901b; interregnum, 2205a; Ireland, policy towards, 2225a; knights Jeffreys, 2294b *et seq.*; Kneller, painted by, 2388a; Lord High Admiral, 841a, 1288a, 2580a, 2956a; Louis XIV, supported by, 2587a, and Mary II, 2685b; Monmouth, rebellion of, 2826a *et seq.*; and Newton, 3022b; and Oates, Titus, 3115a; Rye House Plot, 3819b; and Shaftesbury, 3917b; Spanish Succession War, 4108a; Stuart, member of House of, 621b, 2266b, 4084b, 4102b; resides in Twickenham, 4315a; opposed by Ulster, 4324b; opposed by Whigs, 622b, 4459b; William III, struggle with, 4472b *et seq.*; as York, Duke of, 4550a
- James I, King of Scotland (1394-1437), 2271b *et seq.*; Albany, Duke of, regent, 103b; Chaucer, compared with, 1420a; and James II of Scotland, 2272a; and March, Earl of, 2644b, and Montrose, Dukes of, 2855b; Perth, assassinated at, 3321a *et seq.*; Scottish literature, influence on, 3876a; Scottish history, influence on, 3882a; favours Somerset, 4010b
- James II, King of Scotland (1430-1460), 2272a *et seq.*; and Douglas, 1238a; and James III of Scotland, 2272b; and Mar, 2661a; Glasgow, created Royal Burgh, 1773a; Scottish history, place in, 3882a
- James III, King of Scotland (1451-1488), 2272b *et seq.*; and Douglas, 1238a; and Mar, Earl of, 2661a, Orkney Islands, security for dowry, 3176b; Peebles, establishes monastery in, 3301b; Scottish history, place in, 3882a; and Stirling Castle [4086]
- James IV (1473-1513), King of Scotland, 2273a *et seq.*; and Dunbar, W., 1277b; Edinburgh becomes court, 1355b, at Flodden Field, battle of, 1563a, 1986b, 3882a; and Henry VII, 1984b; builds Holyrood, 2048b; and Howard, 3057a, and Margaret Tudor, 2666b, 4293b; and Warbeck, 4413a
- James V (1512-1542), King of Scotland, 2274a; and Abercorn, Duke of, 7b; Albany, Duke of, regent, 103b; and Douglas, 1218b; prototype of FitzJames of Snowdon, 4086a; and Henry VIII, 1988b; and Margaret Tudor, 2667a; and Mary, 2688b; marries Mary of Guise, 2687a; and Moray, Earl of, 2853b; Scottish history, place in, 3882a; and Stuart family, 4084b
- James VI, King of Scotland *see* James I, King of England
- James, the son of Alpheus (Biblical character), 2278a *et seq.*; 198b
- James the Apostle (Bible character), 2278b; one of the Apostles, 198b; and Christ, 2305b; and Matthew, 199b; relic of, at Reading, 3655a
- James ("brother" of Christ), 200a
- James the Less, Saint [facing 1778], 2278b
- James, Saint, 2278b, and Herod Agrippa I, 2004a; and Jude, 2331a; sacrament of unction, 4327b *et seq.*
- James, Henry (1843-1916) (English writer), 2278b, [2278]; 1273b; 3099b
- James, William (1842-1910) (American psychologist), 2278b *et seq.*
- James, William (1771-1837) (English engineer), 3629a
- James, Edward, the Old Pretender: *see* Stuart, James Edward
- Jamess (Dutch spectacle maker), 3155b
- Jameson, Rt. Hon. Andrew, P. C. (b. 1853) (Irish financier), 4864a
- Jameson, Sir Leander S. (1853-1917) (British administrator), 2279a; and Fitzpatrick, Sir P. T., 4965b; and Merriman, T. X., 4984b, and Smartt, Sir T., 5009a; part in S. African Wars, 4018a; and Sprigg, Sir J. G., 5012b
- Jannings, Emil (film actor), 910a *et seq.*
- Jannssen (inventor), 907a
- Janssen (astronomer), 2559a
- Jansen, Ernest George (b. 1881), (S. African politician), 4976a
- Jansen, Cornelius (1585-1638) (Dutch theologian), founder of Jansenism, 2279a
- Janssens van Nuyssen, Abraham (1567-1632) (Flemish painter), 2279b
- Janus, Roman god, 2279b *et seq.*, 1792b; 3102a
- Japheth (Biblical character), 2280b, 1794b; 3050b
- Jarvinen, M. (Finnish sportsman), 4056
- Jarvis, William (Canadian politician), 4758a
- Jason (legendary Greek hero), 2291a [2291], and Argonauts, 244a, and Glaucus, 1779b, and golden fleece, 1801a, [1801b]
- Jason (tyrant of Phraec), 4222b
- Jaurès, Jean (d. 1914) (French socialist), 3998b
- Jaydeva (Indian poet), 5089b
- Jeanne d'Albert, Queen of Navarre, 1989b
- Jeans, Isabel (film actress) 910a
- Jeans, Sir James (English scientist), 305a, 1712a
- Jeffries, Richard (1848-1887) (English naturalist) 4188b
- Jefferson, Thomas (1743-1826) (American President), 2291a *et seq.*, [2294]; autograph of [347]; and Hamilton, 1904a; and Lafayette, 2415b; and Lincoln, A., 2521b; and Madison, 2617b; and Monroe, 2831b; War of Secession, 4417b
- Jeffrey, Francis, Lord (1773-1850) (Scottish critic), 3986a
- Jeffreys, Charles W. (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Jeffreys, George, Lord (1648-1689) (English judge), 2294b, [2295], and James II, 2277b; and Monmouth, rebellion of, 2826b;

4008b; holds "Bloody Assize" at Taunton, 4177a  
 Jeffreys, H. (scientist), on origin of the Earth, 1712a  
 Jeffries, Dr. (American scientist), 379a  
 Jehan Shah (Indian Emperor), and architecture in India, 5039 *et seq.*; and art in India, 5046b; and Delhi, 1149b, (1150); and Great Mogul diamond, 1186a, place in Indian history, 4602a  
 Jhangir (Mogul Emperor), 2154a, 4602a  
 Jehoram (Biblical character), 2295a, 2295b  
 Jehoshaphat (Biblical king) (d. 850 B.C.), 2295a  
 Jehu, King of Israel, 2295b; 88a  
 Jehovah, God of the Hebrews, 2295a *et seq.*; Baal, identified with, 355a; and Isaiah, 2242a; and Jerusalem, 2290b; Moses, promise to, 2034a; sacrifice to, 3866b  
 Jellicoe of Scapa, John R., Earl (1859-1935) (English admiral), 2295b *et seq.*, [33]; World War, rôle in, 4527b *et seq.*  
 Jenghiz, Khân *see* Genghis; Khan  
 Jenkins, John (1592-1678) (English composer), 2297a; and Byrd, 673b; organ, use of, 372a  
 Jenkins, Robert (c. 1740) (English trader), 1720a, 3170a  
 Jenkinson, Robert Banks: *see* Liverpool, Earl of  
 Jenner, Edward (1749-1823) (English physician), 2297a; *et seq.*; [2297]; 2099b, 4358a  
 Jennings, Sarah *see* Marlborough, Duchess of  
 Jephthah (Biblical character), 372b  
 Jeremiah (Hebrew prophet), 2297b *et seq.*; [2297], 962b  
 Jeroboam I (937-915 B.C.), King of Israel, 2298a *et seq.*; 2029a, 3072b  
 Jeroboam II (c. 790 B.C.), King of Judah, 2298b; 2072a  
 Jerome, Saint (d. 420), Father of the Church, 2298b; [2298]; Bible, translation of, 477a, 4401a; on etymology of Hosanna, 2072a; and psalms, 3572a; Revelation, questionable authorship of, 3694a  
 Jerome of Prague (1360-1416) (religious reformer), 2298b *et seq.*  
 Jerome K. Jerome (1859-1927) (English writer), 2298a, [2299]  
 Jerrold, Douglas (1803-1857) (English dramatist), 2298a  
 Jervis, Sir John (1735-1823) (British naval commander), and Nelson, 2976a; victory off Cape St. Vincent, 1724a, 2957b *et seq.*  
 Jespersen, Otto (Danish philologist), 1162a, 3382a, 4978a  
 Jesse (Biblical character), 2298a; 1130b  
 Jesel, Sir George (1824-1883) (English lawyer), 2298a  
 Jessop, G. L. (cricketer), record, 1068b  
 Jesus Christ, 2298b *et seq.*, [2303]; [2307]; and Apostles, 198b *et seq.*; Baptism, significance of, 394b; Barabbas, release of, 396b; born in Bethlehem, 3231a;

Biblical genealogies of, 1698a; blesses children [2306]; Christian conception of God, 1791a; and Saint Christopher, 898a; confession, meaning of, 1003b; Confucius, compared with, 1004b; Creed, necessity of, 1063a; Christianity, founder of, 895a *et seq.*; Cross, sacred symbol of, 1079a; crucifixion [2308], 3751a; quotes Deuteronomy, 1175b; disciples, 1204a *et seq.*; dispute with doctors [2303]; dramatization of life of, 1246a; Epiphany, commemorates baptism, 1443a; idea of, in Episcopal Church, 1443b, 3542a; Eucharist, significance of, 1466b; Galilee, scenes of Christ's ministry, 1663a; retreats to Gethsemane, 1749a, Giotto, life illustrated by, 1759b; Good Friday, commemorates agony of, 1805b; gospels, 1811a *et seq.*; Heaven, promise of, 1958a; and Herod, 2003b; and Herod Antipas, 2004a; Holy Family, 2016a *et seq.*; Holy Orders, origin of, 3165b; Holy Spirit, 2048b *et seq.*; Holy Week, 2049a; Hosanna, 2072a, immortality, belief in, supported by Christ, 2136a; His Incarnation, as central dogma of Christian Church, 2140b, I.N.R.I., 909b; Islam, influence on, 5121a; and James, 2278b; Jerusalem, associated with crucifixion, 2300a *et seq.*; John the Baptist, baptized by, 232 *et seq.*; 2327a; and Joseph, 2327a; and Joseph of Arimathea, 2328a; Last Supper [2309]; Lazarus, raised from death, 2459a; teaches Lord's Prayer, 2580b, story of healing the mad, 1722b; and Mary, 2691a; and Mary Magdalene, 2687b; Messiah, prophecy of, 2742b; Michelangelo, statue by, 2759a; Millennium, rule of Christ, 2774a; miracles, [2304]; missions, origin of, 2797b; monogram, use of, 2829b; Mount of Olives, 3140a; Nazareth, early youth spent in, 3231b; Nestorian heresy on, 2087b; Orthodox Church, image of Christ in, 3181b; painting, influence on, 325b; parables, use of, 3254b; Passion Week, 3182a; Passover, 3281a; and Pharisees, 3368a; before Pilate, [2307], 3415a; Polycarp, martyrdom of, 3479b; Pope, origin of office of, 3490b; Prayer, as taught by Christ, 3527b; Presbyterian Church, necessity for confession of Christ, 3535b; and Quakers, 3604b; Resurrection, [2308], 3692a; Revelation, 3679b; Roman Catholic Church, dogmas of, 446b; Sabbath, views on, 3821a; sacrifice, doctrine of, 3822b; and Sadducees, 3823b; and Saint Peter, 349a *et seq.*; Sanhedrin, trial before, 3850b; Satan, existence of, 1176a; Second Coming, 189a; Sepulchre [2309]; Sermon on the Mount [2305]; and Scribes, 3886b; conception of sin, 3968a  
 Jesus Sirach (Apocryphal writer), 197b

Jevons, William S. (1835-1882) (English economist), 2310a; 1314b *et seq.*  
 Jethro (Old Testament character), 2765b, 2864a  
 Jewel, John (1522-1571) (bishop), 2052a  
 Jezabel (Bible character), 2314b; 88a, 2924a  
 Jinnah, Mohammed Ali (b. 1876) (Indian politician), 5070a, 5081b  
 Joab (Biblical character), 136  
 Joachim, Joseph (1831-1907) (Hungarian composer), 2315a, 568a  
 Joan of Arc (1272-1307) (daughter of Edward I), 1785a  
 Joan of Arc, Saint (1412-1431), 2315a *et seq.*, [2315], [2316]; and Charles VII, 843a, and France, 1616b; and Gascony, 1636b; and Henry VI, 1982b; and history, 2033a; and Hundred Years War, 2094b; and Orleans, 1609b; and Paris, 3263b; and Rheims, 3673b; and Warwick, 4470a  
 Joan (1210-1238) (daughter of King John), marries Llewellyn, 2545b  
 Joan (1328-1385), the Fair Maid of Kent, 1346b, 2362b  
 Joan of Lancaster, 3056b  
 Joanna I (ruler of Naples) (from 1343-1382), 2930b  
 Joanna II (ruler of Naples) (from 1414-1435), 2930b  
 Joanna (1321-1362) (wife of David II of Scotland), 1131b  
 Joanna of Spain, 2705a  
 Job (Biblical character), 2316a  
 Jocasta (legendary Queen), 3128b *et seq.*  
 Jocelyn (bishop) (d. 1199), 1773b, 4444a  
 Jock of Scurlargine (ancestor of the Earls of Alderdeen), 1807b  
 Joel (Hebrew prophet), 2317a; 1794b  
 Joel, Jack Barnato (b. 1862) (S. African financier), 4976a, [4976]  
 Joffe, Joseph Jacques Césaire (1852-1931) (French marshal), 2317a *et seq.*, [2317], 1577b, 4520a  
 Jodges, Isaac (1607-1640) (Jesuit missionary), 4766a  
 Johansson, Eric (Swedish noble man), 1876a  
 Johansen (Arctic explorer), 2928a, 3464b  
 John of the Cross, St., 3680b  
 John the Apostle, 198a; [Facing 1778]; names Antichrist, 189a; Apocalypse, author of, 197a; 3094a; and Apostles, 197a; 198b, 199a, 200a; Christ, biography of, 2303a; Christ, helper of, 2305b *et seq.*; Cimabue, mosaic figure by, 905b; confirmation, significance of, 1004a; Dürer, painting by, 1282a; gospel of, 1811a; Saint Ignatius, disciple of, 2129b; Christian mysticism, representation of, 2921a; Patmos, banished to, 3287a; teaches Polycarp, 3479b; Kodin, bust by, 3737b; accompanies Saint Peter, 3350a; Sanhedrin, trial before, 3850b; on Road Screen, 3753b

- John II, King of Aragon (d. 1479). 1318b, 2930b
- John of Austria (1548-1578) (Hapsburg prince), 2221a; uses galleys, 2964a; and Mary Stuart, 2690b; and Perez, 3327b; and Plus V, 3430b
- John the Baptist, 2222a *et seq.*, 2322b, [2322]; and Apostles, 198b, 199a; Baptism, significance of, 394a; baptizes Christ, 2305a *et seq.*, 2327a; 2048b; Archangel Gabriel and, 1658b; in Italian art, 1752a; and Herod Antipas, 2003b; Knights Hospitallers and, 2389b; Monza, Church at, 1081a; and Pilate, 3415a; disciple of Saint Peter, 3349b; frescoes of Sarto, 2094a
- John of Burgundy (d. 1419), 2094a
- John, King of England (c. 1199-1216), 2217b *et seq.*, Anjou, loss of, 175b; Appleby, charter to, 205b; Bromley, charter to, 699b; served by Burgh, Hubert de, 2362b; Caernarvonshire, attempt to subdue, 684a; Celestine III, quarrel with, 814b; Chesterfield, charter to, 867a; Dublin Castle, 4848b; effigy of, 1348b; excommunication, 1484a, 3245b; Hereford, charter to, 1997b; inefficiency, 620a, 620b; Innocent III, sovereignty of, 2182a, 2198b; Ipswich, charter to, 2215a; Ireland, castles in (4879); Ireland, failure in, 1977b; and Isabella of Angoulême, 2241b; Kenilworth, resident in, 2357b; Langton, Saint, relation with, 2431b; Liverpool, charter to, 2539b; opposed by Llewellyn, 2545b; opposed by London, 2567a; Longchamp, flight of, 2577a; Magna Carta, 608b, 664b, 662a, 2815a; 'Negagh Round (4848); Normandy, loss of, 3061a; ordeal, use of, 3162b; supported by Oxford, 2nd Earl of, 3198b; Philip Augustus, alliance with, 3374b; father of Richard of Cornwall, and Richard I, 3711a *et seq.*; and Richmond, 3718a; sheriffs, appointment of, 3928b; Stafford, charter to, 4061b; supported by Warwick, Earl of, 4420a
- John II, King of France (from 1350-1364), and Black Prince, 1338b; and Burgundy, 1339b; and Charles V, 842b; and Hertford, 2009b; and Philip the Bold, 3376b; and Valois, 4360a
- John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster (1340-1399), 2221a; and Beaufort, 427a; and Blanche, 2426b; and Edward III, 1338b *et seq.*; and Henry IV, 1979b; and Henry VII, 1944a, 3761b; and Monmouth, 2825b; and Richard II, 3724a *et seq.*; and Richmond, 3718a; father of Earl of Somerset, 4080a; Wars of the Roses, 3760a
- John of Lancaster, Duke of Bedford (1389-1435), 1232a, 1982b, 3718a
- John II (1840-1929) Prince of Liechtenstein, 2505b
- John of Luxembourg (1296-1346), King of Bohemia, 844b, 2585a
- John of Nassau, 2938a
- John III (1624-1696), King of Poland, 2221a; Cracow, buried at, 3457b; election of, 3460b; and Hungary, 2098a; and Stuart, 4103b
- John Casimir, King of Poland, 2708a
- John I, Pope (from 523-526), 2220a, 4219a
- John II, Pope (from 532-535), 2320a
- John III, Pope (from 559-573), 2320a
- John IV, Pope (from 640-642), 2320a
- John V, Pope (from 685-687), 2320a
- John VI, Pope (from 701-705), 2320a
- John VII, Pope (from 705-707), 2320a
- John VIII, Pope (from 872-882), 2320a
- John IX, Pope (from 898-900), 2320a
- John X, Pope (from 914-928), 2320a
- John XI, Pope (from 931-936), 2320a
- John XII, Pope (from 955-964), 2220a, 3191a
- John XIII, Pope (from 965-972), 2320a
- John XIV, Pope (from 983-984), 2320a
- John XV, Pope (in 985), 2320a
- John XVI, Pope (from 985-996), 2320a
- John XVII, Pope (in 1003), 2320a
- John XVIII, Pope (from 1003-1009), 2320a
- John XIX, Pope (from 1024-1033), 2220a, 1866b
- John XX, Antipope (in 1044), 2320a
- John XXI, Pope (from 1276-1277), 2320a
- John XXII, Pope (from 1316-1334), 2220a; and Aquinas, 211b; Avignon (1492); and Cambridge, 707b; and Louis IV, 2585a; Trinity Sunday, introduction of, 4284a
- John XXIII, Pope (from 1410-1415), 2220a *et seq.*, 2033a, 3958a
- John I, King of Portugal (from 1385-1433), 3505b; 1990b
- John II, King of Portugal (1481-1495), 981a, 1805b, 3505b
- John IV, King of Portugal (from 1640-1656), 3506a
- John V, King of Portugal (from 1706-1750), 3506a
- John VI (d. 1826), King of Portugal, 3506b
- John Vasa, King of Sweden, 843b
- John Lackland: *see* John, King of England
- John (Austrian engineer), 4184b
- John, Prince (d. 1871), 1344a
- John (son of James II of Scotland), 2661a
- John (son of James III of Scotland), 2661a
- John, Augustus Edwin (b. 1878) (English artist), 2220b, [2220]; 3255b
- Johnson, Amy (British aviator), 34b
- Johnson, Andrew (1808-1875) (American president), 2221a *et seq.*, [2221]
- Johnson, C. (American sportsman), 4056
- Johnson, Esther (1681-1728), friend of Swift, 4147a
- Johnson, Pauline (Canadian poet), 4776b *et seq.*; memorial to [4777]
- Johnson, Robert (1540-1625) (founder of Oakham School), 3113b
- Johnson, Samuel (1709-1784) (English writer), 2221b *et seq.*, [2222]; Age of Reason, representative of, 1432a; Boswell, biography by, 550a; friend of Burke, 658b; Chesterfield, letter to, 867b; as club member, 943b; conservatism, representative of, 2029b; dictionary, 1191a; English language, influence on, 1426b; English literature, place in, 1433a *et seq.*; friend of Garrick, David, 1683b *et seq.*; friend of Goldsmith, O., 1802b *et seq.*; Hebrides, journey to, 1960b, 2029b; house of [2504]; Ireland, description of, 4856b; Juvenal, imitation of, 2322b; king's evil, touched for, 3880b; literary criticism, 1073a; London, residence in, 2571a, pun, use of, 3586a; satire, writer of, 3859b; friend of Savage, Richard, 3861b; and Sheridan, 3928b; taxes, definition of, 2181a; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a
- Johnston (English seaman), 4632b
- Johnston, A. S. (American general), 4418a
- Johnston, Francis H. (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Johnstone, James William (1793-1873) (Canadian statesman), 4766b
- Johnston, Reginald (tutor to Empress of China), 3591b
- Johnston (scientist), 3400b
- Joinville, Sieur de (1224-1317) (French historian), 2586a
- Jokai, Maurus (1825-1904) (Hungarian novelist), 2224b
- Joliet (French explorer), 729a, 2214b, 2676a
- Jonah (Hebrew prophet), 2324b
- Jonas (Galilean fisherman), 3149b
- Jonathan (Biblical character), 2225a; and David, 1131a *et seq.*; and Maccabees, 2609a; and Philistines, 3379b; and Saul, 3861a
- Jones, A. G. P. (Welsh poet), 4411a
- Jones, Henry Arthur (1831-1929) (English playwright), 2225a; 1248b
- Jones, Iago (1573-1652) (English architect), 2225a *et seq.*, [2225]; architecture, place in, 234a; and Indian architecture, 5092a; and London, architecture of, 2572b, and theatre, 4215b
- Jones, Sir Robert (British scientist), 276b
- Jones, Thomas Gwynn (Welsh poet), 4411a
- Jones, Sir William (1746-1794) (Sanskrit scholar), 3380a
- Jonson, Ben (c. 1573-1637) (English dramatist), 2220a *et seq.*, [2220]; Catullus, translation of, 808a; English drama, place in

- history of, 1248a, 1430a; and Drummond, 1264a; Elizabethan Age, representative of, 1430a; and Jones, 2325a; masques, writer of, 2955b; writer of Pastoral poetry, 3284b; Poet Laureate, 3451b; teacher of Shadwell, 3917a; Shakespeare, friendship with, 3918b; and tragedy, 4267a
- Jordan, Dorothy (1762-1816) (mistress of William IV), 4474a
- Jordan, Henri (Canadian musician), 4788b
- Jordan, William Joseph (b. 1879) (High Commissioner for New Zealand), 4903b
- Jovian Roman emperor, (from 363-364), 4359a
- Jocelyn de Louvain (Brabantine noble), 5075b
- Joseph (son of Jacob, 2227a, [2327]; and Beersheba, 3230b; and Benjamin, 460b; coat of, 1289b; Genesis, story of in, 1700a, 2266a; assigns Goshen to Jacob, 1810b; and linen, 2526a; and Pharaoh, 3367b; and Rachel, 3620b
- Joseph, Saint, and Christ, 2303b *d seq.*; 2046b; relations with Mary, 2692a
- Joseph of Arimathea (Biblical character), 2228a; and Christ, 2300b; carries Holy Grail to England, 892b, 1799a, 2047a
- Joseph I (1678-1711) (Hapsburg emperor), 340a
- Joseph II (1765-90) (Austrian emperor), 340b; and Francis I, 1620b; and Leopold II, 2487b; and Pius VI, 3430b
- Joseph, King of Naples: *see* Bonaparte, J.
- Joseph Ferdinand (electoral Prince of Bavaria), 4108a
- Josephine, Empress of the French (1763-1814), 2227b *d seq.*, [2328]; and Napoleon I, 2932a, 2934a, 3183b; and Napoleon III, 2935a, opal, "Burning of Troy," possessor of, 1696b
- Josephine (b. 1927) (Belgian princess), 2487a
- Josephus, Flavius (b. 37) (Jewish historian), 2228a *d seq.*, 501a; 3823b
- Joshi, Narayan Malhar (born 1879) (Indian Labour leader), 5081b
- Joshua (1537-1427 B.C.) (Jewish prophet), 2228b; 2327a; 2331b
- Josiah (647-608 B.C.), King of Judah, 2228b; 140a; 1755b; 1694b; 2265a; 4567b
- Josquin (Dutch composer), 2620a
- Jotham, King of Judah, 88b
- Joubert, Piet (1834-1900) (Boer general), 2397bb, 4976a *d seq.*
- Jowell, Ikenjamin (1817-1893) (English scholar), 2228b *d seq.*, [2329]
- Joy, Leatrice (film actress), 909a *d seq.*
- Joyce, James (b. 1882) (Irish writer), 2228a; 1434b, 3099b
- Joyson, Grace (wife of Viscount Brentford), 585b
- Johnson-Hicks, William (1865-1932): *see* 1st Viscount Brentford, 585b
- Juarez, Benito (1806-1872) (Mexican statesman), 2228b, [2329]
- Judah (patriarch), 2221a; 460b
- Judas Maccabee (d. 160 B.C.) 2609a, 2313a, 3929b
- Judas Thaddeus, 197b
- Jude (Biblical character), 227a
- Judith (Apocryphal character), 197b
- Judith (Biblical heroine), 2222b, [2322], 1230a
- Judas Iscariot, 199a; one of the Apostles, 198b, 1204b; Christ, betrayal of, 2309a, 3283a, Damascus, house in, 1116a; and Gethsemane, 1749a; Judas tree, 2312a; and St. Peter, 3350a
- Julith (daughter of Baldwin, Count of Flanders), 1922b
- Judith of Bavaria, 2585b
- Judy (puppet), 2586a, [3586]
- Jugurtha (d. 104 B.C.), King of Numidia, 2222a *d seq.*; 3338a, 4116b
- Julia (daughter of Augustus), 4230b
- Julia (aunt of Julius Caesar), marries Marius, 2671b
- Julia (daughter of Julius Caesar), marries Pompey, 3486b
- Julian (331-363) (Roman emperor), 2224a; 2030a, 1751a
- Juliana (b. 1909) (Dutch crown princess), 2224a; 4467b
- Julien, Henri (French-Canadian artist), 4727a
- Julius Constantius, 2334a
- Julius I, Pope (from 337-352), 2224a
- Julius II, Pope (from 1503-1513), 2224a; member of family of Borgia, 544a; and Bramante, 572a; and Henry VIII, 1986b; as patron of Michelangelo, 2759a; and Papal States, 3248b; as patron of Raphael, 3646a
- Julius III, Pope (from 1550-1555), 2224b; 2325b; 3468a
- Juníperes, Robert of (Archbishop), 1347b
- Jung, Sir Salar (1829-1883) (Indian statesman), 5081b *d seq.*
- Jung, Professor (Swiss psychologist), 3339a
- Juno (Roman goddess), 2227a, [2327]; and Aeneas, 45a, and Argus, 244b; and Callisto, 425b; worshipped in Capitol, 753b; June, gives name to, 2334b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Vulcan, 4401a
- Jupiter (Roman god), 2227a *d seq.*, [2328]; Aegis, shield of Jupiter, 45a; Ammon, identified with, 150a; and Apollo, 197b; and Callisto, 425b; Capitol temple, 153b, 3752a; colossal statue of, 978b; and Mars, 2678b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a, and Neptune, 2982a; and Philemon, 419a; and Quirinus, 3614b, and Saturn, 3860a; Sibylline Books, kept in temple of Jupiter, 3954a; temple of, 3484b; and Venus, 4372b; and Vulcan, 4401a
- Jupiter Ammon (Egyptian god), 115b
- Justin I (Roman emperor) (from 518-527), 2340b
- Justin II (Roman emperor) (from 565-578), 675a, 2320a
- Justin Martyr, 2490b
- Justinian I, Flavius Anicius (483-565) (Roman emperor), 2240b *d seq.*; Athens, influence on history of, 309a; divorce, law of, 1216a; Empire, internal state of, 674b; Jerusalem, St. Mary's Church in, 2301a; and Mehmede, 2726b; Roman law, codification of, 3746b; and Samaritans, 3843a; St. Sophia, building of, 231a, 1018a; Vandals, defeat of, 784c, 4361b
- Justus van Ghent (Flemish painter), "Euclid" [1466]
- Juvenal, Decimus Junius (c. 42-125) (Roman poet), 2242b; Latin literature, place in, 2446a, 2447a; satire, writer of, 3859a

## K

- KABIR (Indian writer), 5090b
- Kali (Indian goddess), 5103a
- Kalidasa (Indian dramatist), 4599b; 5089a, 5089b; 5094b
- Kamat (Indian artist), 5030a
- Kamehameha I, King of Hawaii, 1939a
- Kamehameha II, King of Hawaii, 1939a
- Kamehameha III, King of Hawaii, 1939a
- Kamehameha V, King of Hawaii, 1939a
- Karamell (d. 1936) (Russian politician), 4066a
- Kane, Paul (1810-1871) (Irish-Canadian artist), 4725b, 4766b
- Kang Teh: *see* Pu Yi
- Kanishka (Kushan king) 4th century A.D., 5034b
- Kant, Immanuel (1724-1804) (German philosopher), 2248 *d seq.*, [2348]; and aesthetics, 59a *d seq.*; Coleridge, influence on, 069a; ethical theory of, 1459a *d seq.*; faith, conception of, 1499a; and Fichte, 1524b; German literature, place in, 1734b; Hegel, influence on, 1963a; idealism, representative of, 2128b *d seq.*; and jurisprudence, 2339a; and metaphysics, 2747a; nebular theory, 1711b, 2971b; and rationalism, 3649a; and Transcendentalism, 0693 *d seq.*
- Kapek, Carel (Czech writer), 1250b, 3733a
- Karajorgjevic, Prince Peter, King of Serbia, 114a
- Karamzin (1766-1826) (Russian historian), 3812b
- Karl, Franz Josef (Austrian emperor), 2220a; *see also* Charles I (Austria)
- Karlen, H. (aviator), 349a
- Károlyi, Michael (Hungarian statesman), 2098b



- Karsavina (ballet dancer), 378a  
 Kassa (Abyssinian chief), 2246b  
 Kassal of Tigre (Ethiopian ruler), 1462b  
 Katherine (wife of Henry V), 1984a  
 Katub-ud-din Aibah (ruler of India), 2154a  
 Kaulbach, Wilhelm von (1805-1874) (German painter), 2351b *et seq.*, [2351]  
 Kaunitz, Wenzel Anton D., Prince (1711-1794) (Austrian statesman), 2352a, [2352]; 2752a  
 Kautliya (Indian statesman), 2152b  
 Kay, John (c. 1720-64) (British inventor), 512b; 2169a  
 Kay-Shuttleworth, Sir James (1803-1877) (British educationist), 1326b  
 Keane (founder of the Honourable Artillery Company), 4400a  
 Keate, R. W. (British administrator), 5003a  
 Keating, W. (Irish artist), 4851a  
 Keatings (Irish historian), 4868a  
 Keats, John (1795-1821) (English poet), 2352b *et seq.*, [2353]  
 Browning, R., influence on, 632a; and Claude Lorrain, 3244a; friend of Coleridge, 969b; elegy, writer of, 1385b; *Endymion*, 1409b; Hampstead, house in, 2574a; [2353]; odes, 3126b; poetry, style of, 2606a, 1452a; romantic revival, 1414a  
 Keble, John (1792-1866) (English churchman), 2353a *et seq.*, 1897b, 3199b  
 Keeling (English explorer), discovers Keeling Islands, 2354a  
 Keene, Charles (1823-1891) (English artist), 2134b  
 Keith, Sir Arthur (b. 1866) (English physicist), 2354b  
 Keith Lord, George (1746-1823) (British admiral), 2957b; 2976b  
 Keith, Sir William (British administrator), 1623b  
 Kelkar (Indian artist), 5050a  
 Kellogg, Frank B. (b. 1850) (American diplomat), 2354b *et seq.*, [2354]; and Coolidge, 1022b; treaty on Renunciation of War, 3686a  
 Kelly, Mrs. A. Elizabeth (New Zealand artist), 4892a  
 Kelly, Michael (Irish musician), 4870b  
 Kelvin, Baron (1824-1907) (British scientist), 2355a, [2355]; Atlantic cables, 4186b; and electricity, 1372a; galvanometer, 1667b; physics, influence on, 3406b  
 Kemal, Mustapha, Ataturk (b. 1880) (Turkish statesman), 2355a *et seq.*, [2355]; and Constantinople, 1017b; and dictators, 1190b; Lausanne, Treaty of, 2454a; Turkey, influence on, 4506b *et seq.*  
 Kemp (polar explorer), 3463b  
 Kemp, Jan Christoffel Greyling (S. African politician), 4976b  
 Kempenfelt, Magnus (father of the admiral), 2356a  
 Kempenfelt, Richard (1718-1782) (British naval officer), 2356a, [2356]; 2957b, 2958b  
 Kemps, Thomas à (1380-1471) (medieval writer), 4886b  
 Kempner, H. (German delegate), Locarno conference, [2554]  
 Ken, Thomas (1637-1711), Bishop of Bath, 2356a *et seq.*, [2356]  
 Kendall, Henry (1841-1882) (Australian poet), 4656a, 4663a  
 Kendrig, Ednyfed Vychanap (Welsh soldier), 4293a  
 Kennedy, Bishop of St. Andrews, 2722b  
 Kennedy, Hugh (1879-1936) (Irish jurist), 4864b  
 Kennedy, W. P. M. (Canadian writer), 4779a  
 Kent, Earl of, 3714a  
 Kent John, Earl of, 2362b  
 Kent, Thomas Holland, Earl of, 3714b *et seq.*  
 Kent, Duke of, 2363a; at Jubilee Day celebrations [614]  
 Kentfield, Jonathan (writer on billiards), 482a  
 Kenyon (Antarctic explorer), 1466a  
 Kepler, Johann (1571-1630) (German scientist), 2366a *et seq.*, [2366]; astronomy, place in, 300b; gravitation, 1829b; and metaphysics, 2746b; telescope, use of, 3155b  
 Keppel, Augustus (1725-1786) (British naval commander), 1272b, 2957a  
 Kerensky, Alexander (b. 1881) (Russian politician), 2366b, [2366]; 531b, 3809a, 4287a  
 Kerguelen-Tremarec, Yves de (French explorer), 2366b  
 Kerouaille, Louise de (mistress of Charles II), 3718b  
 Kerrigan, J. Warren (film actor), 909b  
 Kerry, Norman (film actor), 909a  
 Ket, Robert (leads insurrection), 1342a, 1989a, 3076a, 4010b  
 Keturah (wife of Abraham), 2765b  
 Keves, Sir Roger J. B. (b. 1872) (British admiral), 2368a; attack on Zeebrugge, 4530a  
 Khadija (wife of Mohammed), 2905b  
 Khan, Kublai (Chinese potentate), receives Marco Polo, 3479a  
 Khan, Nawab Sir Mohammed Ahmad Sadi, of Chatari (b. 1888) (Indian political leader), 5082a *et seq.*  
 Khan, Mohammed Iftikhar Ali, Nawab of Pataudi (Indian cricketer), 5082b  
 Kana, Sirdar Sir Sikunder Hyat (b. 1892) (Indian politician), 5082b  
 Khan, Sir Syed Ahmed (1817-1884) (Mohammedan leader), 5082b *et seq.*  
 Khayyam, Omar, 3779a  
 Khepri (Egyptian god), 1358b  
 Khufu (Egyptian king), Great Pyramid, 1358a, 3594a  
 Khuras Parviz (Persian legendary character), [facing 333b]  
 Kidd, William (1650-1701), (Captain, 2368b *et seq.*  
 Kielland, Alexander (1849-1906) (Norwegian writer), 3086a, 3966a  
 Kildare, Fitzgerald, 8th Earl of (d. 1513), 1266b, 1984b  
 Kildare, Fitzgerald, 9th Earl of (1487-1534), 3967a  
 Kilvert, E. Cory (Canadian artist), 4729b  
 King, Edward (1612-1637) (friend of Milton), 2762a  
 King, Dick (S. African hero), 4976b  
 King, Sir Frederick Truby (b. 1858) (New Zealand specialist in nutrition), 4904a  
 King, Philip Gidley (1758-1808) (Australian administrator), 4656a  
 King, W. F. (astronomer), and astronomy in Canada, 4731a; and Dominion Observatory, 4731b; and Dominion Astrophysical Observatory, 4732b  
 King, William L. M. (b. 1874) (Canadian statesman), 2378a, [2378]; 732a  
 Kingsbury, T. Miss (English Badminton player), [366]  
 Kingsford, William (1819-1898) (Canadian historian), 4766b, 4779a  
 Kingsford-Smith, Sir Charles Edward (1897-1936) (Australian airman), 4656b, [4656]  
 Kingsley, Henry (1830-1870) (Australian fiction writer), Australia, literature of, 4663a; representative of Victorian Age, 1411a  
 Kingsley, Charles (1819-1875) (English writer), 2379b *et seq.*, [2379]; *Hyppatia*, 2116a; and Kingsley, Henry, 4663a; Victorian Age, representative of, 1411a  
 Kinnaird, Lady Arthur (1816-1888) (English philanthropist), founder, Y.W.C.A., 4557a  
 Kinsey, Dr. Joseph (New Zealand book collector), 4811a  
 Kipling, Rudyard (1865-1936) (English writer), 2381b *et seq.*, [2381]; 4778b, 4982b  
 Kirby, John, of Ely (British statesman), 1312a  
 Kirby, William (1817-1906) (Canadian writer), 4766b *et seq.*, 4776b  
 Kirchhoff, Robert (1824-1887) (German physicist), and spectrum analysis, 4044a  
 Kirchner (German scholar), 1623a  
 Kirk, Percy (1646?-1691), Colonel, 2826b  
 Kirkconnell, Watson (Canadian poet), 4778a  
 Kirke, David (British sailor), 4819b  
 Kirkmann, Jacob (c. 1800) (English musician), 1024b  
 Kish (Old Testament character, father of Saul), 3861a  
 Kitchener, Henry Horatio, Lieutenant-Colonel, 2384a  
 Kitchener, Horatio Herbert, Earl (1850-1916) (English general), 2384a *et seq.*, [2384]; and Dunkirk, A., 4640a; and Hamilton, 1905a; employs Lawrence, 2458b; succeeded by Lloyd George, 2847a; and Rawlinson, 3651b; chief of staff to Roberts, Lord, 3731b, 4018b; and Salisbury, 482b; Sudan insurrection put down, 1337a; and Victoria, 4385b; and World War, rôle in, 4518b  
 Klaproth, Martin (1743-1817) (German scientist), 4566b  
 Klein, F. A. (missionary), 2803a  
 Klein-Rogge, Rudolf (film actor), 909b  
 Klesl, Melchior (adviser of Matthias), 2703b



- Klick, K. (scientist), 3400b  
 Kloos, Willem (Dutch writer), 2996b  
 Klopstock, Friedrich G. (1724-1803) (German man of letters), 1734b  
 Klotz, Otto (Canadian astronomer), and Canada, astronomy in, 4731b; and Dominion Observatory, 4732a  
 Kluck, General von (1846-1934) (commander of a German army), 4520a  
 Kneller, Sir Godfrey (1646-1723) (English artist), 2387b *et seq.*, 2388a, 2388b; 3222b  
 Knight, Dame Laura (English painter), 2388b  
 Knollys, Robert (d. 1407) (comrade in arms of Edward III), 1338a  
 Knowles, McGillivray (Canadian artist), 4722a  
 Knowles, McGillivray, Mrs. (Canadian artist), 4722a  
 Knox, John (1505-1572) (Scottish reformer), 2301b *et seq.*, [2392]; and Buchanan, George, 636b; and Campbell, 926a; and Carlyle, 767a; founds Church of Scotland, 1628a, 3519b; Edinburgh, religious war in, 1321b; Gaelic, use of, 1659a; Haddington, born in, 1307b, 1308a; and Mary of Guise, 2687b; and Mary Stuart, 2688b *et seq.*; and Moray, Earl of, 2853b; Reformation, rôle in, [3666], [3667], 3669b *et seq.*; Scottish history, influence on, 3882a; preaches in church in St. Andrews, 3829a; Stirling-shire as stronghold of Knox, 4085b  
 Koch, Robert (1843-1910) (German physician), 2394a, [2394], 4292a  
 Kochanowski, Jan (1530-1584) (Polish poet), 3473a  
 Kochanowski, Peter (Polish writer), 3473a  
 Koening, Friedrich (German printer), 3448a  
 Kok, Adam (d. 1835) (Griqua chief), 4976b  
 Kokoschka, Oskar (b. 1886) (German painter), 3225a  
 Kolbe, Dr. (S. African poet) 4983b  
 Konduriotis (Greek politician), 1846a, 2394b, 4372a  
 Kondylis (Greek general) (1879-1936), 2394b, 1731a, 1846a  
 Königsmark, Peter Christoph, Count von (1665-94) (Swedish nobleman), 1717b; 3076b  
 Koller, Gaspard, invents rifle, 3720b  
 Kosciusko, Thaddeus (1746-1817) (Polish general), 2395b *et seq.*, 3457b, 3460b  
 Kossuth, Louis (1802-1894) (Hungarian statesman), 2396a *et seq.*, [2396]  
 Köstlin, Prince Leopold of (patronizes Bach), 360a  
 Kottler, Moses (S. African artist), 4947b  
 Kotze, Sir John Gilbert (b. 1849) (S. African judge), 4977a  
 Kotze, Sir Robert Nelson (b. 1870) (S. African engineer), 4977a  
 Kouyoumjian, Dikran: *see* Arlen, Michael  
 Kovacs, J. (Hungarian sportsman), 4056  
 Kramer (German wrestler) [5133]  
 Kramer (English painter), 3226b  
 Krasinski, Tygmunt (1812-1859) (Polish writer), 3473b  
 Krause, Hon. Frederick Edward Traugott (b. 1868) (S. African judge), 4977a  
 Krebs (inventor), 1200a  
 Kreighoff, Cornelius (Canadian artist), 4725a *et seq.*  
 Kresler, Fritz (b. 1875) (Austrian violinist), 2396b  
 Krenck, Ernst (composer) (b. 1900), 1921b  
 Kress von Kressenstein (German soldier), 4524a  
 Krieghoff, Cornelius (1812-1872) (German Canadian artist), 4727a, [4727], 4767a  
 Kriemhild (Nordic heroine), 3035b *et seq.*  
 Krige, François (S. African artist), 4948a  
 Krishna (Indian god), represented in Indian art, 5036b, 5048a; in Indian literature, 4600b, 5090b *et seq.*; and Shan-Kar, 5122b  
 Krishnaji: *see* Krishnamurti, J.  
 Krishnamurti, Jiddu (b. 1897) (Indian theosophist), 5083a, [5083]  
 Krishnan, Sir Radha (Indian philosopher), 5070a  
 Kronos (Greek god), 2397a; and Hades, 1882b; and Hyperion, 2110b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Rhea, 3695a; and Saturn, 3859b; and Uranus, 4352b  
 Kropotkin, Peter A., Prince (1842-1921) (Russian anarchist), 2397a *et seq.*  
 Kruger, Paulus (1825-1904) (S. African statesman), 2397b *et seq.*, [2397]; and Brand, Sir J. H., 4952a; and Fitzpatrick, Sir P. J., 4965b; and Joubert, General, 4976b; and Smuts, 3987a; South African Wars, 4018a *et seq.*; and trade in S. Africa, 5016a  
 Krumm, Howard (American inventor), 4185a  
 Krupp, Alfred (1812-1887) (German industrialist), 1737a  
 Krupp, Friedrich A. (1854-1902) (German industrialist), 1737a  
 Krylov, Ivan (1768-1844) (Russian poet), 3813a  
 Kuang Hsu (Chinese Emperor), 886a; 3591b  
 Kublar Khan (1216-1294) (Mongol ruler), and China, 884b; and Genghis Khan, 1701a; and Mongols, 2822b; and Peking, 3305a  
 Kuli, Kuli Shahi (founder of Hyderabad), tomb of [5127]  
 Kun, Bela (Hungarian communist), 2098b  
 Kuni (Japanese prince), 2028a  
 Kupe (Maori traveller) (10th century), 4904a  
 Kuprin, Alexander (b. 1870) (Russian writer), literature, 3813b  
 Kurpalkin, Alexei N. (1848-1921) (Russian general), 2399b, [2399]  
 Kutb-Ud-Din-Aibak (12th century) (Turk chief), 4601b  
 Kutusof (Russian general), 2934a  
 Kwarakl (Canadian Indian singer), [4789]  
 Kyd, Thomas (1557?-1595?) (English dramatist), 1248a, 1430a  
 Kyrle, John, "Man of Ross," 3765a

## I.

- LABAN (old Testament character), and Jacob, 2866a; and Rachel, 3620b  
 Lacy, Henry, Earl of Lincoln (1249?-1311), 1336a  
 La Barre, Joseph Antoine Lefebvre de (1622-1688) (Canadian statesman), 4767a  
 Laborde (scientist), 277a  
 Lahouche, Henry D. (1831-1912) (English politician), 2601a  
 La Bourdonnais, Bertrand-François (1699-1755) (French admiral), 1306a  
 Lachesis (mythological character), 1500b  
 Lacombe, Albert (1827-1916) (Canadian missionary), 4767b  
 Lacroix, Paul (1806-1884) (French writer), 1528b  
 Lactantius (Roman writer), 2447a  
 Lacy, Hugh de (d. 1242?), 1156a, 1977a, 4325a  
 Ladislaus (ruler of Naples), 2930b  
 Ladislas I (r. 1306-1333), King of Poland, 1626a, 3460a  
 Ladon (Greek mythological character), 2014a  
 Laennec, Rente (1781-1826) (French physician), stethoscope, invention of, 2724b, 4083a  
 Lafayette, Marie Jean, Marquis de (1757-1834) (French statesman), 2413a *et seq.*, [2413]; French Revolution, part in, 1637b; and Houdon, 2077a  
 Lahite, Jacques (1767-1844) (French politician), 2414a  
 La Fontaine, Jean de (1621-1695) (French poet), 2414a; Doré, illustrated by, 1232a; fables, writer of, 1493b; French literature, place in, 1636a; and Montespan, 2836b  
 Lafontaine, Sir Louis Hippolyte (French Canadian politician), 4734a  
 Lagerlöf, Selma (b. 1858) (Swedish novelist), 2414a *et seq.*, [2414]; 4140b  
 Lagrange, Joseph Louis (1736-1813) (French mathematician), 121a  
 Laing, Malcolm (1762-1818) (Scottish historian), 3816a  
 Laius (legendary king of Thebes), 3128b  
 Lake, John N. (explorer), 4823a  
 Lal, Sir Shadi (b. 1874) (Indian jurist), 5083a *et seq.*

- Lallemant, Charles (1587-1674) (French Jesuit missionary), 4767b
- Lallemant, Gabriel (1610-1649) (French Jesuit missionary), 4767b
- Lallemant, Jerome (1593-1673) (French Jesuit missionary), 4767b
- Laliberte, Alfred (French-Canadian sculptor), 4730a, 4790a
- Lally, Thomas Arthur, Baron de Tolland (1702-66) (French general), 2417a; defeated by Coote, 1721b, 3912b
- Lalor, Peter (Irish-Australian gold-digger), 4685b
- Lalypat Rai, Lala (1865-1928) (Indian leader), 2458a
- Lamarck, Jean B. P. A. de (1744-1829) (French naturalist), 2417a; evolution, theory of, 1480a, 1481b, 1482b, 1709a; zoology, influence on, 4573b
- Lamartine, Alphonse de (1790-1869) (French poet), 2417a; French literature, place in, 1630b
- Lamb, Charles (1775-1834) (English writer), 2417a et seq., [2417]; friend of Coleridge, 969a; and criticism, 1434a; essays of, 1451a; Hampstead, home at, 2574a; and Hood, 2056b; pun, use of, 3586a; and Webster, 4438b
- Lamb, Charles (Irish artist), 4851a
- Lamb, Henry (English painter), 3226a
- Lamb, Mary (1764-1849), and Charles Lamb, 2417b
- Lamb, Peniston, (father of Lord Melbourne), 2728a
- Lamballe, Marie T., Princess (1749-1792), 2417b
- Lambert, George (Australian artist), 4625a
- Lambert, John, General (1619-1683), 3691a, 3793a
- Lambton, John George: see Durham, Earl of
- Lampman, Archibald (1861-1899) (Canadian poet), 4767b et seq., 4776b
- Lampson, Sir Miles (English politician), Locarno Conference (2554)
- Lancaster, G. B. (New Zealand novelist), 4890b
- Lancaster, Henry, Earl of (1281-1345), 1338a, 2664b, 3229b
- Lancaster, Joseph (1776-1836) (English educationist), 1326a, 2133b
- Lancaster, Mary of, 3075b
- Lancaster, Thomas, Earl of (1277-1322), 1336a; 3262b; 3162b
- Lancelot (legendary knight), 2407a, 1338, 1363b
- Lancroix, (wife of Robert, Earl of Oxford), 3198b
- Lander, John (1807-1839) (British explorer), 3043b
- Lander, Richard L. (1804-1834) (British explorer), 3043b
- Lander, Walter Savage (1775-1864) (English writer), 2088a; 486b, 1402a, 4420a
- Landshear, Sir Edwin H. (1802-1871) (English painter), 2408b et seq., [2430]; 2856a
- Lane, Sir Hugh (Irish patron of art), 4851b
- Lane, Jane (d. 1689), hides Charles II, 859b
- Lane, William (1861-1917) (Australian religious socialist), 4656b et seq.
- Landfranc (1005-1089) (Archbishop of Canterbury), 2408b, 4470a
- Lang, Cosmo Gordon (b. 1864), Archbishop of Canterbury, 2408b et seq., [2431]
- Lang, Fritz (film director), "Dr. Mabuse," 909b; "Metropolis," 911a; "the Nibelungen," 910a
- Lang, John Dunmore (1799-1878) (Australian Presbyterian teacher), 4657a et seq., 4663a
- Langalibale, S. (native leader in S. Africa), 4985b
- Langdon, Professor (British archaeologist), 5034a
- Langford-Smith (Australian flying priest), 4687b, [4687]
- Langland, William (1332-1400) (English poet), 2421a; English literature, influence on, 1428b; and Hopkins, 2059a; satire, writer of, 3859b
- Langley, Edmund of (1341-1402), Earl of Cambridge, 1st Duke of York, 3714a, 4550a
- Langley, Edward of, Earl of Rutland, 3818a
- Langley, Noel (S. African dramatist), 4984a
- Langley, Samuel P. (1834-1906) (American astronomer), 2421a et seq., 48b; 2171b
- Langmuir, Irving (American chemist), 854b
- Langton, H. H. (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Langstone, the Rt. Hon. Frank (New Zealand politician), 4904a
- Langton, Stephen (1150-1228), Archbishop of Canterbury, 2431b; supports regent for Henry III, 1978a; opposed by John, King, 2198b, 2319b, 3245b; national policy of, 620a
- Langton, Walton (d. 1321) (treasurer of Edward I), 1334a
- Lankester, Sir E. (British scientist), 3778b
- Lansbury, George (b. 1899) (Labour leader), 2084a et seq., 2116a; 2404b
- Lansdowne, Henry C. K., Marquess of (1845-1927) (English statesman), 2428a et seq., [2435]; 2457b
- Laocon (Greek mythological character), 2428a et seq., [2436]
- Laomedon (Trojan king), 2428b; 3540b
- Lao-tse (c. 600 B.C.) (Chinese philosopher), 2428b; 1005a, 4168b, 4599a
- La Perouse, Jean François de (1741-1788) (French admiral), 4765b
- Laplace, Pierre S., Marquis de (1749-1827) (French astronomer), 2408b et seq., [2437]; astronomy, influence on, 1212; and Hamilton, 1905a; nebular hypothesis, 1711b, 2971a et seq.; and telegraphy, 4183b
- Lapworth, Edward (1874-1936) (British scientist), 1709a
- Lars (Roman god), shrine of [see 3678]
- La Rochefoucauld, Duc de (1613-1680), (French writer), 2042b
- La Salle, Jean Baptiste de (1651-1719) (French explorer), 729a
- La Salle, René, K. C., Sieur de (1643-1687) (French explorer), 2442a et seq., [2442]; and Illinois, 2133a; and Indiana, 2155b; and Louisiana, 2590a; and St. Clair, Lake, 4822a
- Las Casas, Bartolomé de (1474-1566) (Spanish priest), 2442b
- Lascelles, George, H. H., Viscount (b. 1923), 2442b, [614], 1920a, 2688b
- Lascelles, Hon. Gerald (son of Earl of Harewood) [614], 1920a, 2442b, 2688b
- Lash, D. R. (American sportsman), 4056
- Lassagne (French chef), invents pralines, 1003a
- Lassalle, Ferdinand (1825-1864) (German socialist leader), 2442b, 3998a
- Lassell, William (1799-1880) (English astronomer), and Uranus, 4352b
- Lassus, Roland de (1520-54) (Dutch composer), 2620a, 2914b
- Latham, Sir John Grieg (b. 1877) (Australian politician), 4658a, [4658]
- Latimer, Hugh (1490-1555) (English divine), 2444b et seq., [2444], [3667]; Martyr's Memorial, 3107a; and Mary, 2685a; made bishop by Duke of Northumberland, 1342a; and Ridley, 3720a
- Latona: see Leto
- La Tourette (French explorer), 4796b
- Laubser, Maggie (S. African artist), 4948a
- Land, William (1573-1643), Archbishop of Canterbury, 2408 et seq., [2450]; supported by Charles I, 622a et seq., 839a, 1056a; and Falkland, 1501a; intolerance of, 1076b; Long Parliament, unpeached by, 2578b; opposed by Montrose, Marquess of, 2845b; hated by Pym, 3593a; Reading, born at, 3653a; collaborates with Strafford, 4093b; supported by Taylor, J., 4178b
- Landerdale, John M., Duke (1616-1682) (British statesman), 2408b et seq., [2451]; 671a; 2663a
- Launcelot: see Lancelot
- Laura (1308-1348), loved by Petrarch, 2427a, 3353a
- Laurentius, Antipope, 3493b
- Laurier, Sir Wilfrid (1841-1919) (Canadian statesman), 2088b et seq., [2453]; 731b, 732a, 4739a
- Laustie, Eugène Augustin (French inventor), 911b, 912b, 4016a
- Laut, Agnes (Canadian writer), 4779a, [4779]
- Laval, François Xavier de (1623-1708) (French-Canadian bishop), 4770a; and Canada, architecture of, 4721b, 4722a; and Saint-Vallier, 4822b
- Laval, Pierre (b. 1883) (French politician), 2454b et seq., 1619a et seq.; and Merritt, 2008b; and Sir S. Hoare, 2038b; and Italian-Ethiopian War, 2446a
- Lavalée, C. (French-Canadian composer), 4814a

- Lavater, Johann K. (1741-1801) (Swiss scientist), 2455b
- La Verendrye, Pierre Gaultier de Varennes de (1685-1749) (Canadian explorer), 4770a, 4820b
- Lavery, Sir John (b. 1856) (British artist), 2456a, 3225b, 4851a
- Lavigerie, Charles M. (1825-1892) (French cardinal), founder White Fathers, 3682a
- Lavolette (French-Canadian colonizer), 4830a
- Lavossier, Antoine L. (1743-1794) (French chemist), 2456a; 851a; 1204b, 3542b
- Law, Andrew Bonar (1858-1923) (British statesman), 2457a et seq., [2457]; and Baldwin, 372a; and Brentford, Lord, 585b; and Capital Levy, 753a; and Chamberlain, Austen, 829a; and Chamberlain, Neville, 829b; and George V, 1728b; coalition with Liberal Party, 2497a; War Cabinet, member of, 4518b
- Laws, William (d. 1645) (English composer), 673b; 3172a
- Lawrence, Sir Thomas (1769-1830) (English painter), Canning, portrait of [741]; Grey, portrait of [1855]; painting, place in history of, 3223a
- Lawrence, Charles (1709-1760) (Canadian soldier and statesman), 4774a
- Lawrence, Sir Henry M. (1806-1857) (British administrator), 2458a; 2158a
- Lawrence, John L. M., Baron (1811-1879) (British administrator), 2458a; Indian mutiny, 2158a
- Lawrence, Saint, 1448b
- Lawrence, Thomas E. (1888-1935) (English soldier and writer), 2458a et seq., [2458]; World War, rôle in, 215a, 4526b
- Lawson, Ernest (Canadian artist), 4726a
- Lawson, Sir Harry Sutherland Wightman (b. 1875) (Australian politician), 4662b
- Lawson, Henry Archibald (1867-1922) (Australian poet), 4662b
- Lawson, James Kerr (Canadian artist), 4726a
- Layamon (c. 1200) (English poet), 1428b
- Layard, Sir Henry (1817-1894) (British archaeologist), 220b, 297b, 2499a
- Lazlo de Lombos, Philip A. (b. 1869) (British artist), 2463a
- Lazarus (Biblical character), 2458a; 2488b
- Lazzarini, Gregorio (Italian painter), 4234b
- Leacock, Stephen B. (b. 1869) (Canadian writer), 2458a, 4777a
- Leadbetter (Theosophist occultist), 5083a
- Leah (Old Testament character), and Jacob, 2466a; and Judah, 2331a; and Rachel, 3680b
- Leake, Sir John (1896-1790) (British naval commander), 2956b
- Leander (Greek mythological character), and Abydos, 15b; and Hellepont, 1126a, 1969a; and Hero, 2002b
- Lear (legendary British king), 1704b
- Leavitt (astronomer), 4070b
- Lebaudy brothers (inventors), 1200b
- Leibniz, see Judas
- Leblond de Latour (French architect), 4722a
- Le Bris, Captain (French aviator), 1780a
- Lebrun, Albert (b. 1871), President of France, 2466b et seq., [2466]; election of, 1619a
- Lebrun, Vigée (1755-1842) (French painter), 3224b
- Lecaron (French missionary), 4797a
- Lecky, William E. H. (1838-1903) (Irish writer), 2467a, [2467]
- Le Claire (French painter), 3556a
- Le Corbusier (b. 1887) (Swiss architect), 2467a; [336], 217a
- Leda (Greek mythological character), 2467b; and Apollo, 197b; and Castor, 793b; and Gemini, 1695b; and Helen of Troy, 1966a; and Pollux, 793b, 3477b
- Lee, J. A. (New Zealand novelist), 4890b
- Lee, Lord, gift of Chequers, 860a
- Lee, Robert E. (1807-1870) (American general) 2468a; autograph of [347], and Grant, 1822b; and Jackson, 2265b; and Jefferson, D., 1132b, and Lincoln, 2522a; War of Secession, rôle in, 4418a
- Lee, William (d. 1610?), invents knitting machine, 2072b
- Lee de Forest, Dr. (inventor), 4189a
- Lee, Lila (film actress) [909]
- Leeds, Thomas O., Duke (1631-1712), 2468a et seq.; and Halifax, 1868b; and Mary II, 2680a; and William of Orange, 841a
- Leeuwenhoek, Anton van (scientist), 364b
- Lehar, Franz (b. 1870) (Hungarian composer), 2472a et seq., [2472]
- Lehzen, Baroness, 4383b
- Leibnitz, Gottfried W. (1646-1716) (German philosopher), 2472b; and algebra, 121a; and metaphysics, 2747a; and idea of Monad, 2813a; optimism, representative of, 3156b
- Leicester, George, Earl of: see Townshend, George
- Leicester, Robert, Earl of: see Dudley, Robert
- Leicester, Robert B., Earl of: see Beaumont, Robert
- Leif Ericson: see Ericson, Leif
- Leigh, Theophilus (English scholar), 321b
- Leighton, Frederick, Lord (1830-1896) (English artist), 2477b et seq., [2478], [3400]
- Leiningen, Prince of, 2363a
- Leland, John (1507-1552) (English scholar), 2481a
- Lely, Sir Peter (1617-1680) (English painter), 2481a, [2481]; 1222b
- Lemaître, Jules (1853-1914) (French playwright), 1250a
- Le May, Pamphile (French-Canadian poet), 4767a
- Lemercier, Jacques (1585-1654) (French architect), 233b
- Lempereur, Jules (1819-1898) (French painter) [843]
- L'Enfant, Charles (French engineer), 4424a
- Lenin, Nikolai (1870-1924) (Russian leader), 2482a et seq., [2482]; and Bela Kun, 2098b; leader of Bolsheviks, 531b; and communism, 992b; and dictators, 1190b; moves capital to Moscow, 2862b; Russia, revolution in, 2366b, 380a et seq.; seizes Soviet, 4029b; relations with Stalin, 4066a et seq.; supported by Tomsky, 4251a; collaborates with Trotsky, 4287a et seq.; supported by Zinoviev, 4568a
- Lennox, Charles, 1st Duke of Richmond (1672-1723), 3718b
- Lennox, Charles, 3rd Duke of Richmond (1731-1806), 3718b
- Lennox, Charles, 5th Duke of Richmond (1791-1860), 1807a, 3718b
- Lennox, Charles, 6th Duke of Richmond (1818-1903), 3718b
- Lennox, Matthew, 12th Earl of, (1516-1571), 1128a, 1773a
- Lenthall, William (1591-1662) (English politician), 2485b; member of Rump Parliament, 3795a
- Leo I, the Great, Pope (from 440-461), 2486a; and Attila, 317a; confession, practice of, 1003b; Empire, decline of, 3751b; and Papal Power, 3491a
- Leo II, Pope (from 682-684), 2486a
- Leo III, Pope (from 795-816), 837b, 2486a, 3491a
- Leo IV, Pope (from 847-855), 2486a
- Leo V, Pope (903), 2486a
- Leo VI, Pope (from 928-929), 2486a
- Leo VII, Pope (from 936-939), 2486a
- Leo VIII, Pope (from 963-963), 2486a; and John XII, 2320a; and Otto I, 3191a
- Leo IX, Pope (from 1048-1054), 2486a; 459a, 1846b
- Leo X, Pope (from 1513-1521), 2486a; and Henry VIII, 1145b; Medici, member of family of, 2724a; patron of Raphael, 3646a; Reformation, rôle in, 3666b; patron of Renaissance, 2034a, 3683a; Wolsey, appointed cardinal, 4507a
- Leo XI, Pope in (1605), 2486a, 120b, 2724a
- Leo XII, Pope (from 1823-1829), 2486a, 2527a
- Leo XIII, Pope (1810-1903), 2486a, [2486]; and Bourne, Cardinal, 558b; Encyclical, 1408b; Index, revision of, 2143b; and Newman, 3014a; Papal Power, consolidation of, 3492b
- Leo III, the Isaurian (Byzantine emperor) (from 717-741), 2031a
- Leo IV (Byzantine emperor) (from 775-780), 3036b
- Leo V (r. 813-820) (Byzantine emperor), 675a
- Leo VI, the Philosopher (Byzantine emperor) (from 886-912), exiles Photius, 3387a
- Leofric, Earl of Mercia (d. 1057), 2486b; and Coventry, 1056b; and Edward the Confessor, 1347b; and Hardicanute, 1916a; and Godiva, 1792a
- Leofwin (Saxon lord), 1922b
- Leon Ponce de (Spanish colonist), 3581a
- Leonardo of Pisa (Italian mathematician), 121a; 3080b
- Leonardo da Vinci: see Vinci

- Leoncavallo, Ruggero (1858-1917) (Italian composer), 2488b
- Leonidas (d. 480 B.C.), King of Sparta, 2488b; and Pausanias, 3390b; Thermopylae, battle at, 4221a
- Leopardi (1798-1837) (Italian poet), 2247b
- Leopold I (1790-1865), King of the Belgians, 2487a; 105a, 454b; husband of Charlotte, 1726b; friend of Victoria, Queen, 4183b
- Leopold II (1835-1909), King of the Belgians, 2487a, [2487]; succeeded by Albert, 105a, 454b; Congo, acquisition of, 75a, 447b
- Leopold III (b. 1901), King of the Belgians, 2487a; 105a
- Leopold, Prince of Belgium, declines Crown of Greece, 3101b
- Leopold I (1640-1705), Holy Roman Emperor, 2487a & seq.; and Austria, 340a; and Frederick I, 1620a; founds Innsbruck, university of, 335b; and Louis XIV, 2587a, and Prussia, 3560b; and Spanish Succession War, 4108a
- Leopold II (1747-1792), Holy Roman Emperor, 2487b; 340b
- Leopold, Margrave of Austria (from 1096-1136), 814b, 3711a & seq.
- Leopold of Hohenzollern (German prince), 1622a
- Leopold, Alexandre César: see Bizet
- Lepidus, Marcus Aemilius (d. 13 B.C.), 2488a & seq., 2488, and Antony, 193a; and Augustus, 320a; opposed by Cicero, 904b; and Pompey, 3486a; member of Triumvirate, 4285b
- Le Play, Frederick (1806-1882) (French sociologist), 4000b
- Lermontov, Mikhail (1814-1841) (Russian poet), 3813a
- Leroy (scientist), 277a
- Lerroux-Garcia, Alejandro (Spanish statesman), 2488a; 3733a
- Le Sage, Alain R. (1668-1747) (French novelist), 2488b; 1636b
- Lesbia (lover of Catullus), 808a
- Lescaud, Marc (French explorer), 4774a
- Lescoat, Pierre (1510-1571) (French architect), 1813a, 2592a, 2655a
- Leslie, Alexander, Earl of Leven (1580?-1661) (Scottish soldier), 2488b; 3658b, 3660a
- Leslie, David, Baron Newark (d. 1682) (Scottish soldier), 2488b; and Montrose, 2846b; Revolution, part in, 3600a, 3660b; Scottish history, place in, 3682a
- Leslie, John, Bishop (1527-1596), 2488b; 3720a
- Lesseps, Ferdinand, Vicomte (1805-1894) (French engineer), 2488b & seq.; and Panama canal, 3243b; Suez canal, 4170a
- Lessing, Gotthold E. (1729-1781) (German writer), 2489a & seq., [2490]; 1250a, 1734b
- Leszczyńska, Stanislaus, King of Poland, 4108b
- Lethington, William M. of (1528-1573) (Scottish diplomat), 2489b & seq.
- Leto (Greek goddess), and Delos, 1097b; and Diana, 1187a; and Niobe, 3048b
- Levasseur, François Noel (1703-1790), (Canadian sculptor), 4982a
- Levasseur, Jean-Baptiste (1717-1775) (Canadian sculptor), 4722a
- Levasseur, Noël (1680-1740) (Canadian sculptor), 4722a
- Levassor (French inventor), 2872b
- Leven, A., Earl of: see Leslie, Alexander
- Lever, Charles James (1806-1872) (Irish novelist), 2489a; 2228b
- Leverhulme, Lord (1851-1925) (English industrialist), 2489a & seq.; 2082a, 4290a
- Leverrier, Urbain J. J. (1811-1877) (French astronomer), 2489b; 301b
- Levi (Biblical character), 2493b, 3542a
- Levithan (Biblical monster), 2493b
- Levis, Gaston François, Chevalier de (1720-1787) (French soldier), 4774b, 4820a
- Lewes, George H. (1817-1878) (English writer), 2494a; [2494], 1390b
- Lewis, Edward (S. African sculptor), 4947b
- Lewis, Neville (S. African painter), 4946b & seq.
- Lewis, G. N. (American chemist), 854b
- Lewis, John L. (b. 1880) (American Labour leader), 2494a
- Leyden, John of, 2034b
- Leyden, Lucas van: see Lucas
- Liabchev (Bulgarian politician), 651b
- Liard, Louis (1846-1917) (French administrator), and organization of university of Paris, 3268a
- Libanius (314-391) (Greek orator), 900b
- Lichnowsky, Prince Karl M. (1860-1928) (German diplomat), 2504b
- Lie, Jonas (1833-1908) (Norwegian writer), 3086a, 3866a
- Lieb, Michael: see Munkacsy
- Liebault (scientist), 2117a
- Liebermann, Max (1847-1934) (German painter), 3220a
- Liebermann (German chemist), 1970a
- Liebig, Justus, Baron von (1803-1873) (German chemist), 2503a, [2505]; 890a, 2174a
- Liebknecht, Karl (1871-1919) (German revolutionary) [3809]
- Liebknecht, Wilhelm (1826-1900) (German socialist), 430a
- Lifar (ballet dancer), 378a
- Ligbt, William (1784-1838) (surveyor-general), 30a
- Liguori, Saint Alphonsus (1696-1787), founds Oratorians, 3682a
- Lilolibo: see Kamehameha II
- Li Hung Chang (1823-1901) (Chinese statesman), 2516b, [2516]
- Lij Kassa (1818-1868) (ruler of Ethiopia), 1462b
- Lij Yasa (Ethiopian ruler), 1463a
- Lilienblum, Moses Loeb (1843-1910) (Jewish writer), 1959b
- Lilienthal, Gustav (German aviator), and gliding, 1880a; and Lilienthal, Otto, 2517a
- Lilienthal, Otto (1848-1896) (German aviator), 2517a; and aeroplanes, 48a; and gliding, 1780a
- Liliuokalani, Queen of Hawaii, 1939a
- Lillo, George (1693-1739) (English playwright), 1248b, 1432b
- Lilly, John: see Lyly, John
- Linaere, Thomas (1460-1524, English scholar), 2500b; and More, 2855a; Renaissance, representation of, 3683b
- Lincoln, Abraham (1809-1865) (American president), 2521a & seq., [2521]; autograph of [347]; and Buchanan, 636b; defines democracy, 1153b; and Jefferson Davis, 1132b; and Johnson, 2321b; and Secession, War of, 4417b; slavery, abolition of, 4349a
- Lincoln, Thomas (father of Abraham L.), 2521a
- Lindbergh, Charles A. (b. 1902) (American aviator), 2525b; 53a
- Lindrum, Walter (billiard player), 481b
- Lindsay, Sir David (1490-1555) (Scottish poet), 3876a, 4086a
- Lindsay, Lionel (Australian etcher), 4625b
- Lindsay, Norman (Australian artist), 4625a & seq.
- Lindsey, Theophilus (1723-1808) (English Unitarian), 4337b
- Lindstrand, V. (Swedish artist) [1775]
- Lingard, John (1771-1851) (English historian), 2526b & seq.
- Linievitch (Russian general), 2399b
- Linley, Elizabeth (1754-1792), 3223a
- Linthgow, John A. L. Hope, Marquess (1860-1908) (British administrator), 2527b; 4662b
- Linthgow, Victor Alexander J. Hope (b. 1887) (British administrator), 2527a, [2527]; 5025a, 5027b, 5078a
- Linnæus: see Linné
- Linné, Karl von (1707-1778) (Swedish naturalist), 2527b; classifications, 551b, 928b; Swedish literature, influence on, 4140a; zoology, influence on, 4573a
- Lionel of Antwerp: see Clarence, Lionel, Duke of
- Li Po (Chinese poet), 888a
- Lippershey, Hans (Dutch spectacle maker), 3155b; telescope, invention of, 4190b
- Lippi, Fra Filippo (1406-1469) (Italian painter), 2531a; and Botticelli, 557a; and Padua, 2551a
- Lippi, Filippo, the Younger (1457-1504) (Italian painter), 2531a & seq., [2531]
- Lipius (Dutch scholar), 3683b
- Lipton, Sir Thomas (1869-1930) (English sportsman), 4544b
- Lisgar, John Young, Baron (1807-1876) (British statesman), 4774b
- Lisle, Lady Alice (1614?-1685), 2295a
- Lisner, Arthur (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Lissauer, Ernst (b. 1882) (German writer), 1734b, 1735a
- Lister, Joseph (1827-1912), Barou (English surgeon), 2532a, [2532]; antiseptics, use of, 1918; medicine, influence on, 2728a; surgery, influence on, 4125a
- List, Adam (father of Franz List), 2532a
- List, Franz (1811-1886) (Hungarian composer), 2532a & seq., [2532]; Ave Maria, 348b; influence on Brahms, 568a; and Chopin,

- 891a; and Joachim, 2315a; and Ravel, 3651a; and Rubinstein, 3722b; influence on Wagner, 4402b *et seq.*
- Littleton, Sir Thomas (c. 1407-1481) (English jurist), 2557b
- Littman, Professor (German theatre architect), 4217b
- Litvinoff, Maxim M. (b. 1876) (Russian foreign minister), 2538a, (2538)
- Liverpool, Arthur, Earl of (b. 1870) (Governor of New Zealand), 2541a
- Liverpool, Charles Jenkinson, 1st Earl of (1729-1808) (English politician), 2541a
- Liverpool, Robert Banks Jenkinson, 2nd Earl of (1770-1828) (English statesman), 2541a; and Canning, 742a; and George IV, 1725b; and Peel, 3302a; and Peninsular War, 3317b
- Livia (56 B.C.-A.D. 59) (mother of the emperor Tiberius), 4230a
- Livingstone, Sir Alexander (d. 1450?) (Scottish politician), 2722a
- Livingstone, David (1813-1873) (English explorer), 2542a *et seq.*, (2542); Africa, exploration of, 74b *et seq.*; and Nyasa, 3110a; Nyasaland, exploration of, 3111a *et seq.*; found by Stanley, 4068a; and Victoria Falls, 4388b
- Livy, Titus (59 B.C.-A.D. 17) (Roman historian), 2542b *et seq.*; and Augustus, 320b; Latin literature, influence on, 2446b; and Padua, 2251a; and Publicani, 3579a
- Lij Yasu (Ethiopian leader), 1888b
- Li Yuan-Hung (1864-1928) (Chinese president), 2543a; 886b
- Llewellyn, Davydd ap (d. 1415), Prince of North Wales, 1779b
- Llewellyn ap Gruffydd (d. 1282), Prince of Wales, 2548a; and Denbigh, 1136a; struggle with Edward I, 1335a, 2828b; 3948a, 4408a *et seq.*
- Llewellyn ap Iorwerth (d. 1240), Prince of Wales, 2545b; Glamorganshire, rebellion in, 1770a; destroys Haverfordwest, 1936a; struggle with Henry III, 684a; 1979b; 2828b; 3948a; 4408b
- Llewellyn, Sir William (b. 1863) (British painter), 2546a, (2546)
- Lloyd, Brig.-Gen. Herbert William (b. 1883) (Australian soldier), 4663b
- Lloyd, Edward (c. 1688-1726) (founder of Lloyds), 2547b
- Lloyd George, David (b. 1863) (British statesman), 2548a *et seq.*, (2546); and Baldwin, 372b; and Balfour, 374a; Budget, rejection of, 1345a; and Carson, 781b; and Chamberlain, Austen, 829a; leader of coalition, 613b, 1014b, 2941a; and Curzon, 1093a; Genoa, conference of, 1702b; and Haig, 1887b *et seq.*; Ireland, policy towards, 2266b; and Law, Bonar, 2547b; leader of Liberal Party, 2496a *et seq.*; and Milner, Lord, 2774b; and Northcliffe, Lord, 3070a; and Oxford, Lord, 3197b *et seq.*; and Poincaré, 3213a; Paris, Conference of, 3266b; and Redmond, 3663a; assisted by Sassoon, Sir Philip, 3858b; Simon, Sir J., controversy with, 3967b; and Smuts, 3987b; at Versailles Conference, 4377a; World War, rôle in, 4518a *et seq.*
- Lloyd, Richard (uncle of D. Lloyd George), 2546a
- Lloyd, Dr., 168a
- Llywelyn: *see* Llewellyn
- Lobengula (Zulu chieftain), 4951b
- Lochner, Stephen (d. 1451) (German painter), 3219b
- Locke, George H. (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Locke, John (1632-1704) (English philosopher), 2557 *et seq.*, (2557); and Berkeley, 463b; innate ideas, theory of, 2181b; metaphysics, 2746b *et seq.*; Utilitarianism, representative of, 4356a
- Locke, Matthew (1630?-1677) (English composer), 3149b, 3588a
- Locke-King, H. F. (inventor), 2872b
- Lockhart, John Gibson (1794-1854) (English writer), 2557b; 4824a
- Lockyer, Sir Joseph N. (1836-1920) (English astronomer), 2557b *et seq.*
- Lodge, Sir Oliver J. (b. 1851) (English scientist), 2558b, (2559); 2665b, 4491b
- Lodge, Thomas (1558?-1625) (English dramatist), 1248a, 1430a
- Loc, Thomas (Quaker), 3317b
- Loftus, William K. (1821?-1858) (English archaeologist), 297b
- Logan, J. H., produces loganberry, 2561b
- Logan, Sir William Edmond (1798-1875) (Canadian geologist), 4779b
- Lobengrin (legendary character), (3150)
- Loki (Norse god), 2565a; and Balder, 372a; and Hela, 1966a; Nordic mythology, place in, 3923b
- Lombard, Peter, Bishop of Paris (c. 1100-c. 1160), 2561b
- Lombroso, Cesare (1836-1907) (Italian criminologist), 2563b; influence on criminology, 1072a *et seq.*
- Lomonosov, Michel V. (1711-1765) (Russian philosopher), 3812b
- Londonderry, Charles Hewart H., Marquess (English politician), 2578b, (2575)
- Londonderry, Charles William (1778-1854) (British soldier), 2578b
- Londonderry, Robert Stewart: *see* Castlereagh
- Long, Huey (American senator), 2590a
- Longchamp, William de, Bishop of Ely (d. 1197), 2577b; 2519a, 3711a
- Longepied, Leon (French sculptor) (3891)
- Longfellow, Henry W. (1807-1882) (American writer), 2577a *et seq.*, (2577); and Grand Pré, 4764b; and Haliburton, T. C., 4775a; and Hawthorne, 1942a; and Poe, 3431a
- Longfellow, Stephen (father of H. W. Longfellow), 2577a
- Longinus, Cassius (c. 213-272) (Greek philosopher), 2577b
- Longstreet (American general), 4418a
- Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, Sieur de (1626-1683) (French-Canadian leader), 4780a
- Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, Baron de (1657-1729) (French administrator), 4780a
- Longueuil, Charles le Moyne, Baron de (1687-1755) (French soldier), 4780a
- Longus (Greek writer) (4th century), 3097b
- Lonsdale, Hugh Cecil Lowther (b. 1857) (English Peer), 2570a *et seq.*, (2579)
- Lonsdale, William Lowther, 2nd Earl (1787-1872) (English politician), 2578a
- Lopez, Alfonso (South American politician), 975a
- Lopez, Antonio (South American politician), 3258a
- Lopez, Francisco Solano (dictator of Paraguay), 243a, 578b, 3258b
- Lord, Frederic (Canadian musician), 4788b
- Lorenzo the Magnificent: *see* Medici, Lorenzo de
- Lorne, Marquess of (Governor-General of Canada), 4725b
- Lorraine, Bruno, Duke of, 1272a
- Lorraine, Cardinal of: *see* Guise, Louis de Lorraine
- Lot (Biblical character), 1135b; 2803a
- Lot, Willy, cottage at Flatford, Suffolk, (4113)
- Lothair, King of France (941-986), 2583a *et seq.*, 3191a
- Lothair I, Holy Roman Emperor (795-855), 2583a; and Louis II, 2585a; and Louis the German, 2590b; and treaty of Verdun, 138b, 2524b, 4374a
- Lothair II, King of the Middle Franks (825-869), 2583a *et seq.*; and Alsace Lorraine, 138b; and Nicholas I, 3039a
- Lothair III, Holy Roman Emperor (c. 1070-1137), 2583a; 2041b; and German history, 1744b
- Loti, Pierre (1850-1923) (French writer), 2583b
- Lotre, Rudolf Herman (1817-1881) (German philosopher), 2584b
- Loubet, Émile (1818-1929) (French president), 2584b; 1618b
- Louis of Baden, 2674b
- Louis I, King of Bavaria (from 1825-1848), 2320a; 3191b
- Louis II, King of Bavaria (from 1864-1886), 3739a
- Louis of Brandenburg, marries Margaret Maultasch, 2585a
- Louis I (778-840): *see* Louis I, Holy Roman Emperor
- Louis II (846-879), King of France, 2585b
- Louis III (863-882), King of France, 2585b
- Louis IV (921-954), King of France, 2585b; 2583a
- Louis V (967-987), King of France, 2585b; and Carolingians, 774b; and Hugh Capet, 2086a; and Lothair, 2583a
- Louis VI (1081-1137), King of

- France, 2585b; and Innocent II, 2182a; receives Oriflamme, 3172a; and Robert of Bellême, 3945a
- Louis VII (1121-1180) King of France, 2585b; crusade, part in, 1083a; and Henry II, 1977b; and Philip, 3374a
- Louis VIII (1187-1226), King of France, 2585b
- Louis IX (1215-1270) King of France, 2585b *et seq.*; greatest member of Capetian dynasty, 748b; crusades, part in, 1083b, 2032a; and Edward I, 1334a; France, influence on history of, 1616b; and Martin IV, 2682a; and Montfort, 2474a; and Naples, 2930b
- Louis (1289-1316), King of France, 2585a, 3762a, 3836a
- Louis XI (1423-1483), King of France, 2585a; and Albany, 2273a; and Burgundy, 657b; and Charles VII, 843a; and Edward IV, 1340b, 3760b; France, influence on, 1616b, 2033a, and Henry VII, 1985a; and Margaret of Scotland, 2272a; Parlement, influence of, 3270a; quarrel with Paul II, 3288a; Valois, member of House of, 4360a; releases Villon, 4391a; and Wars of the Roses, 3760b
- Louis XII (1462-1515), King of France, 2585a *et seq.*; and Anne of Brittany, 175b; and Bayard, 420b; and Francis I, 1620b; and Orleans, 3177b; and Suffolk, 4112b; Valois, member of House of, 4360a; and Wolsey's Foreign Policy, 1986b
- Louis XIII (1601-1643), King of France, 2585b; and Anne of Austria, 175b; and Bourbons, 558b; and Maria de Medici, 3782a; and Mazarin, 2707b; and pistole, issue of, 3426a; and Richelieu, 3717a *et seq.*
- Louis XIV (1638-1715), King of France, 2585b *et seq.*; Aix la Chapelle, treaty of, 96b; annexes Alsace-Lorraine, 4317a; son of Anne of Austria, 175b; Bourbons, member of family of, 558b; British history, influence on, 623a; Canadian architecture, influence on, 4722a; supports Charles II, 841a, 1182b; dissolves Company of New France, 729a; and Dunby, 2469b; Divine Right of Kings, theory of, 1214a; and Eugene, Prince, 1467a; appoints Fénelon tutor, 1517a; France, decline of, 1617b; Fronde strife with, 1645a; furniture, style of, 1654a; hairdressing, style of, 1890b; builds Hôtel des Invalides, 2206a; Huguenots, persecution of, 1403a; conflict with Innocent XI, 2182b; Jacobite rising, influence on Louis's death on, 1718b; supports James II, 2278a; painted by Kneller, 2388a; and Leopold I, 2487b; Louisburg, gives name to, 4780a; Louisiana, gives name to, 2990a; and Maintenon, Madame de, 2629b; revocation of edict of Nantes, 2088b, 2929a, 3569b, 3669b; and Memours, Duke of, 2977b; invades Netherlands, 2997b; brother of Orleans, 3177b; painting, style of, 3224a; 4435b; Parlement, influence of, 3270a; and Philip V, 3376a; Polish Plot, alleged complicity in, 3115a; supports Pretender, 1761, 4102b; and Spanish Succession War, 4108a *et seq.*; offers pension to Spinoza, 4050a; takes Strassburg, 138b; and Triple Alliance, 4284a; Versailles erects palace in, 4376b
- Louis XV (1710-1774), King of France, 2587b *et seq.*; member of family of Bourbons, 558b; and Du Barry, Madame, 1266a; Canadian architecture, influence on, 4722a; and Fragonard, 1605b; France, decline of, 1617b; furniture, style of, 1654a; Huguenots, persecution of, 2088b; and Orleans, 3177b; suppresses Parlement of Paris, 3270a; Succession War, 4108b; sweetmeats, invention of, 1003a
- Louis XVI (1754-1793), King of France, 2588a; and Barras, 406a; Bourbons, member of family of, 558b; brother of Charles X, 843b; and French Revolution, 1637a *et seq.*; furniture, style of, 1654a, [1655], hairdressing, style of, 1891a; and Lafayette, 2413b; and Leopold II, 2487b; husband of Marie Antoinette, 2668b *et seq.*; and Montespan, Marquise de, 2836b; Naundorf, impersonation of, 2950a; served by Necker, 2971b *et seq.*; opposed by Orleans, 1871a, 3177b; and Paine, 3215a; Paris, execution in, 3263b; recalls Parlement, 3270b; and Robespierre, 3732a; and Sieyès, 3952a
- Louis XVII (1785-1795), "King" of France, 2588b
- Louis XVIII (1755-1824), King of France, 2588b; Bourbons, member of family of, 558b; brother of Charles X, 843b; France, influence on, 1618a; July Revolution, responsibility for, 2334b; and Napoleon, 2934b; and Ney, 3035a; Paris, Treaty of, 3267a; served by Talleyrand, 4165a
- Louis I (778-840), the Pious, Holy Roman Emperor, 2585a *et seq.*; and Charlemagne, 842a, 4374a; and Lothair, 2583a; and Louis the German, 2990b; and Paschal I, 3281a
- Louis II (815-875), Holy Roman Emperor, 2585a; and Frankfort [1623]; and German history, 1743b; and Lothair, 2583a; and Louis I, 2583a; Verdun, treaty of, 4374a
- Louis III (c. 880-928), Holy Roman Emperor, 2585a
- Louis IV (c. 1287-1347), the Bavarian, Holy Roman Emperor, 2585a excommunicated by John XXII, 2320a
- Louis the Child (899-911) (German king), 1744a
- Louis the German (c. 805-876), King of the Eastern Franks, 2586b; Frankfort, founds cathedral at [1623]; German history,
- influence on, 1743b; and Louis, 2585a; Verdun, treaty of, 4374a
- Louis the Great, King of Hungary (from 1342-1382), 2930a; 3460b
- Louis II, Prince of Monaco, 2813a
- Louis of Orleans, Duc de Longueville, 2687a
- Louis, Philippe (1773-1850), King of France, 2589a *et seq.*, [2590]; and Arc de Triomphe, 219a; and Belgium, 454b; Bourbon, relation to, 558b; replaces Charles X, 843b; and Cuvier, 1097a; served by Dumas, A., 1273a; son of Egalité, P., 3177b; France, influence on, 1618a; and Guise, 1870b *et seq.*; and Guizot, 1871a; banishes Hugo, 2087b; expelled by July Revolution, 2334b, 4384b; Lafayette, 2414a; opposed by Napoleon III, 2935b; Nemours, grants title of to his son, 2977b; and Orleanists, 3177a; served by Talleyrand, 4165a; and Thiers, 4223a; and Versailles, 4376b
- Louise, English princess, 717b, 4725b
- Louisa, Maria Theresa, 2687b
- Louise (1776-1810), Queen of Prussia, 1627b
- Louise of Savoy (1476-1531), 2589a
- Louw, Eric (High Commissioner for S. Africa), succeeded by Te Water, 5013a
- Lowat, Simon F., Baron (1667?-1747) (English politician), 2592a *et seq.*
- Lovelace, Richard (1618-1658) (English poet), 1430b
- Lovelock, J. E., (New Zealand sportsman), 4056, 4924a
- Lovell, Francis, Viscount (1454-1487?), supports Richard III, 3716a, and Simeon, 3967a
- Lover, Samuel (1797-1868) (Irish novelist), 2589a; 2228b
- Low, David (British cartoonist), Asquith, caricature of [2496]; and Australia, art of, 4625a; and New Zealand, art of, 4892a
- Lowe, Sir Hudson (1769-1844) (governor of St. Helena), 2589a; his relations with Napoleon, 2934b
- Lowell (American writer), 3859b
- Loyola, Saint Ignatius (1491-1556), 2589b *et seq.* (2593); and Basques 413a; founder of Jesuit Order, 2302a, 3680b
- Lozeau, Albert (French-Canadian novelist), 4779b
- Lubbe, van der, accused of incendiaryism, 2037b
- Lucan, Marcus Annaeus (A.D. 40-66) (Roman poet), 2594b; Latin literature, place in, 2446b; and Persius, 3336b
- Lucas de Burgo (Italian mathematician), 1212a
- Lucas, Margaret, marries Newcastle, 3003a
- Lucas van Leyden (1494-1533) (Dutch painter), 1436b [facing 3216]
- Lucian (c. 120-200) (Greek writer), 2594b; and Apelles, 196a; Greek language, influence on, 1847b; and novel, 3097b
- Lucifer, 2604a
- Lucilius, Gaius (Roman writer), 2446a; 3859a

- Lucius, Caesar (grandson of Augustus), 4230b
- Lucius III, Pope (from 1181-1185), 4406a
- Lucretia (Roman woman), 2595a *et seq.*, [2595], 4173a
- Lucretius, Titus Carus (c. 95-55 B.C.) (Roman poet), 2595b; didactic poetry, writer of, 1191b; and Epicurus, 1441b; eye observation of, 906b; hexameter, use of, 2016a; Latin literature, influence on, 2446b, matter, conception of, 851b
- Lucullus, Lucius Licinius (c. 110-56 B.C.) (Roman general), 2595b
- Lucy, Sir Thomas (1532-1600) (magistrate), 3918b
- Ludd, Ned, riots, 1726a
- Ludendorff, Erich (b. 1865) (German general), 2596b *et seq.*, [2596]; collaborator of Hindenburg, 2024b
- Ludwig (Irish singer), 4870a
- Lueger, Karl (1844-1910) (Mayor of Vienna), founds the Christian Social Party, 1621b
- Luni, Bernardino (c. 1475-1533) (Italian painter), frescoes, 1604a
- Luiz, King of Portugal, 35: 32
- Luitpold, King of the Lombards (712-744), 2565a
- Luke, Saint, 2596a; and apostles, 26a; and Barnabas, 402b; carols recorded for the first time, 774a; Christ, biography of, 1811a, 2303a; and Judas Thaddaeus, 199b; Lord's prayer, gives different version of, 2580b; and Paul, Saint, 3289b; and Thomas, 200a
- Lulli, Jean Baptiste (1632-1687) (French composer), 177a, 3149b
- Lumière, Auguste (b. 1862) (French inventor), 907a; 2207; 3400b
- Lumière, Louis (b. 1864) (French inventor), 907a; 2207; 3400b
- Lunouardi (Italian scientist), 379a
- Lundström (Swedish inventor), inventions safety match, 2700a
- Lunn (pastrycook), Sally Luns, 692b
- Lupercus (Roman god), festival of, 2599b
- Lupinus (Austrian captain), 4256a
- Luppo-Cramer (scientist), 3400b
- Lupus, Hugh (d. 1101), Earl of Chester, 2584b
- Luque, Hernando de (Spanish explorer), 3432a
- Luther, Hans (b. 1879) (German chancellor), 2000b; Locarno conference [2534]
- Luther, Martin (1483-1546) (German reformer), 2000b *et seq.*, [2601], [3669]; opposed by Adrian VI, 36a; Anti-Christ, conception of, 189a; Augsburg Confession, 318b; translates Bible, 477a; Bull, burning of, 652a; catechism, 797a; opposed by Charles V, 844b; Eck, dispute with, 1312b; attacked by Erasmus, 1446a; faith, conception of, 1499a; and Gerhardt, P., 1733a; German language, influence on, 1734a *et seq.*, attacked by Henry VIII, 1145b, 1988a; hymns, writer of, 2115b; and Leo X, 2486a; supported by Melancthon, 2727b; and Paul IV, 2034b; and Pedersen, 1162a; Protestants, origin of name of, 3563b; and Reformation, 1746a, 3666a *et seq.*, [3669]; and Tyndale, 4315b; stays at Wartburg, 2601b, [2601]; Worms, diet at, 1193a, 1738b; and Zwingli, 4580b
- Lutyens, Sir Edwin (b. 1869) (English architect), 2002a; Delhi, buildings in, 1151a; 3042a; Liverpool cathedral, 2540b
- Lyautey, Louis, H. J. (1854-1934) (French marshal), 2003b, [2603]
- Lycan (mythological character), 423b
- Lycias (Greek orator), 2242a
- Lycurgus (legendary law-giver of Sparta), 2003b *et seq.*, ephors, institution of, 1441a; Sparta, influence on, [4041], 4041b
- Lydgate, John (1370?-1451?) (English poet), 1429a
- Lyell, Sir Charles (1797-1875) (British scientist), 2004a; 1709a
- Lyly, John (1553-1606) (English writer), drama, influence on, 1248a; Elizabethan Age, representative of, 1430a; euphuism, 1467b; Renaissance, spokesman of, 3683b
- Lynch, Patrick Joseph (b. 1867) (President of the Australian Commonwealth Senate), 4663b
- Lynch, accused of treason, 4277a
- Lyndsay, Sir David: *see* Lindsay
- Lyon, Patrick, Lord, 4486b
- Lyons (Irish composer), 4870a
- Lyons, Rt. Hon. Joseph A. (b. 1879) (Australian Prime Minister), 2005b; 334a, 4663b; and Bruce, 4634a; and Hughes, 2086b
- Lysianus (ruler under Emperor Tiberius), 2004a
- Lysias (458-378 B.C.) (Greek orator), 2006b, 1849b
- Lysias (the tribune), 3289b
- Lysander (d. 395 B.C.), (Spartan soldier), 2008a *et seq.*
- Lysimachus (d. 281 B.C.), King of Thrace, 2606b
- Lysippus (Greek sculptor), 2006b
- Lytton, Second Earl of (b. 1876) (British politician), 2006b; 886a, 5083a
- MAALZEL, Johann (inventor), 2752a
- Mably, Gabriel de (1709-1785) (French political theorist), 3997b
- McAdam, John (1756-1836) (British inventor), 2170b
- MacAlpin (Scottish chieftain), 2854b, 3880b
- MacArthur, John (1876-1834) (Australian industrialist), 4663b *et seq.*, and Australia, agriculture in, 4614b, 4616a; and Australia, political organization of, 4684a
- MacArthur, Peter (1866-1924) (Canadian humorist), 4777a *et seq.*, [4777]
- MacArthur-Onslow, Maj.-Gen. James William (b. 1867) (Australian soldier), 4664a
- Macartney (Australian cricketer), 4693a
- Macaulay, Thomas, B. (1800-1859) (English author), 2008a *et seq.*, [2608]; and Canada, 4779a; essays, 1451a; and Grote, 1860a; and Hallam, 1899b; history, writing of, 2009b; and India, 3064a, 3088a; literary criticism, 1073a; praises Oxford, Earl of, 3198b; Victorian Age, representative of, 1434b
- McAvoy, May (film actress), 909a; 910b
- Macbeth, R. G. (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Macbeth (d. 1057), King of Scotland, 2008b *et seq.*, murders Duncan I, 1275a, 1277b, 2854b; replaced by Malcolm III, 1347b, 1922b, 2636b
- McClellan (American general), 2265b, 2522a *et seq.*, 4418a
- MacClesfield, Lady: *see* Brett, Mrs., 3861a
- McClung, Nellie (Canadian novelist), 4778b
- McClure, Sir Robert (1807-1873) (British traveller), [facing 182], 3078b, 3464b
- McCombie, William (1805-1884) (Scottish cattle breeder), 807b
- McCormack, Count John (b. 1884) (Irish tenor), 2009a *et seq.*, [2609]; 4870a
- McCormack, T. A. (New Zealand artist), 4891b
- McCormick (American inventor), improves reaping machine, 3656b
- McCubbin (Australian artist), 4624b *et seq.*
- McEveden, Captain (British Air fighter in World War), 4533a
- MacCullum, Sir Mungo William (b. 1854) (Australian scholar), 4664b
- MacCumail, Fonn (legendary Irish hero), 4868a
- MacCumail, Oisín (legendary Irish hero), 4868a
- MacDermot, Frank (b. 1886) (Irish politician), 4868b
- MacDermot, The: *see* Coolavin, Prince of
- McDermott, song, 2314b
- Macdonald, Alasdair of Colonsay (d. 1647) (Royalist), 2846a
- Macdonald, Alexander (d. 1692) (chief of clan), 4473a
- MacDonald, Alexander (Labour politician), 2403b
- Macdonald, Flora (1722-1790), 2009b; Charles II, 839b
- Macdonald, George (1824-1905) (Scottish writer), 3876a
- Macdonald, James Ramsay (b. 1866) (British Prime Minister), 2009b *et seq.*, [2609]; [3475]; and Baldwin, 372b; and Chamberlain, A., 829b; forms coalition, 955a; George V, refuses to accept resignation, 1730a, 2815b; collaborates with Henderson, 1973b; and Herriot, 2008a;



- severs connection with Independent Labour Party, 2143a; Labour Party, leader of, 2404a *et seq.*; supported by part of liberal party, 2497b; head of National Government, 613b, 1013a, 2041a *et seq.*
- Macdonald, Sir John A. (1815-1891) (Canadian politician), 2010b; (2010); 731a; and Cartier, Sir J. E., 4741a; and Mackenzie, 2024a; and Quebec Conference, 4820a
- Macdonald, John L. (1812-1872) (Canadian politician), 2010a
- Macdonald, J. E. H. (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Macdonald, Malcolm (b. 1901) (British politician), 2010b
- Macdonald, Sir William Christopher (1811-1917) (Canadian business man and philanthropist), 4780b
- Macdonald, Wilson (Canadian poet), 4778a
- Macdonnell, Colonel (Canadian soldier), Chateauguay, battle of, 4741b
- McDowell, Claire (film actress), 910b
- Macduff, Alastair, A. D., Earl of (b. 1914), 2010b *et seq.*
- Macdonough, early theologian, 895a
- McGee, Thomas D'Arcy (1825-1868) (Irish-Canadian statesman), 4776a, 4780b, 4820a
- McCrae, John (1872-1918) (Canadian physician and poet), 4778a, 4780a
- McCrae, G. Gordon (Australian poet), 4663a
- McGregor, Peter (Scottish-Canadian pioneer), 4779b
- McGregor, Robert (1671-1734) (Scottish adventurer), 2011b *et seq.*, 3733a *et seq.*
- McGrath (Australian tennis player), 4693a
- McGuckin (Irish singer), 4870a
- Machaon (mythological character), 12987
- Machiavelli, Niccolo (1469-1527) (Italian statesman), 2012a; absolutism, theory of, 1214b; drama, influence on, 1210a; Italian literature, place in, 2247a; and Lethington, 2491a; and Paul IV, 2034b; Renaissance, representative of, 3683b
- Macbray, Robert (1831-1904), C. of E. Bishop, 4780b
- Macia, Francisco (Catalan President), 4058a
- Maclean, see Macdonald, Alexander
- McIlwraith, Sir Thomas (1835-1900) (Australian statesman), 4664b
- Macintosh, Charles (British chemist) (1766-1843), 3779b
- Mack, Karl von, Baron (1752-1828) (Austrian general), surrenders, 2933b
- Mackay, Hugh (1640?-1692) (gen. eral), 1278b; 4733a
- Mackay, Isabel Ecclestone (1875-1928) (Canadian poet), 4777a, (4777); (4778)
- Mackay, Jessie (New Zealand poet), 4890b
- McKenzie, Reginald (b. 1863) (British politician), 2015b *et seq.*, (2613)
- Mackennel, Sir Bertram (1863-1931), Australian sculptor, 4644b, (4624), 4625b, 4664b
- Mackenzie, Alexander (1822-1892), (Canadian statesman), 2014a, (2614)
- Mackenzie, Sir Alexander (1753-1820) (Canadian explorer), 2014a; and British Columbia, 607a; Canada, exploration of, 730a; and Fraser River, 4759a *et seq.*; and Peace River, 4797b; and polar exploration, 3464a
- Mackenzie, Compton (b. 1883) (English novelist), 2014a
- Mackenzie, Sir George (1636-1691) (Scottish lawyer), 2014b
- McKenzie, Sir John (1838-1901) (New Zealand statesman), 2014b
- McKenzie, Robert Tait (b. 1867) (Canadian professor and sculptor) 4730a, 4780b
- Mackenzie, William (railway engineer), 4748b
- Mackenzie, William Lyon (1795-1861) (Canadian politician); and Baldwin, Robert, 4734a; and Canada, 730a; 4780b; and Ontario, history of, 3147a
- MacKeon, Maj.-Gen. Sean (b. 1894) (Irish soldier), 4869a
- McKinley, William (1843-1901) (American president), 2015a *et seq.*, (2613); American imperialism, representative of, 4350a; succeeded by Roosevelt, 3755b; and Spanish-American War, 4040a
- McKishnie, Archie (Canadian writer), 4778b
- McLachlan, Alexander (Scottish-Canadian poet), 4776a
- McLachlan, Senator Alexander John (b. 1872) (Australian statesman), 4664b *et seq.*, (4664)
- MacLaren, A. C. (British cricketer), record, 1068b
- Maclean, Robert (British aviator), 48b
- McLennan, Sir John Cuning (1867-1933) (Canadian scientist), 4781a, (4781)
- McLeod, John (official of the Hudson's Bay Company), 4829b
- McLeod, J. J. R. (British scientist), Nobel prizewinner, 394b
- McLeod, Neil (1628?-1697?) (Scottish Covenanter), 2846b
- McLintock (Polar explorer), 1624a, 3464b
- MacLise, Daniel (1806-1870) (Irish artist), 4549, (4549)
- MacLochlain, Murtoch, 3124b
- McLothlin, John, of Hudson's Bay Company, 4732a
- MacMahon, Marie Edmé P. M. de (1808-1893) (French marshal), 2015b; suppresses Commune, 991b; France, influence on, 1618b; and Franco-German War, 1622b; and Grévy, 1855a
- MacMechan (Canadian scholar), 4779b
- Macmillan (inventor), 2007
- MacMillan, Sir Ernest (Canadian musician), 4788b, 4790a
- MacMillan, Margaret (British educationist), 1318b; founds Nursery School, 2377a
- MacMillan, Rachel (British educationist), founds Nursery School, 2377a
- MacMórna Goll (legendary Irish hero), 4868a
- MacNab, Sir Allan (Canadian politician), 4758a
- McNab, Dr. R. (New Zealand book collector), 4891a
- MacPherson, James (1736-1796) (Scottish author of Ossian), 1433b, 4868a
- Macquarie, Lachlan (1761-1824) (Governor of New South Wales), 4665a, 4682a
- Macready, William Charles (1793-1873) (British actor), 632a
- Macro (Roman prefect) (d. A.D. 38), 4230b
- MacSwiney (Irish politician), 1508b
- McCulloch, James (1819-1893) (Australian statesman), 2009b
- Madeleine (wife of James V), 2274a
- Mad Mullah (Somali chief), 2626b; 4007a
- Madero, Francisco (Mexican politician), 1188b, 2757a
- Madhvacharya (Indian preacher), 5090b
- Madison, James (1751-1836) (American president), 2017a *et seq.*, (2617), 2831b
- Madog (c. 1300) (Welsh rebel under Edward I), 427a
- Madox Brown (1821-1893) (English painter), 3223b
- Madvig, Johan (1804-1886) (Danish scholar), 1162a
- Maecenas, Caius C. (b. 70 B.C.) (Roman patron of letters), 2008a; and Horace, 2060a; and Vergil, 4374b
- Maelius (Roman politician), 906a
- Maelwyn (Welsh king), 4408a
- Maeterlinck, Maurice (b. 1862) (Belgian writer), 2020a *et seq.*, (2620); 1250a
- Maevae, Queen of Connaught, burial place of (4843)
- Mafalda (Italian princess), 4382b
- Magdalene of Valois, and James V, 2687a
- Magellan, Ferdinand (c. 1480-1521) (Portuguese navigator), 2021a *et seq.*, (2621); 2034a; 3112b; 4022a
- Magennis, William (b. 1869) (Irish politician and scholar), 4868b
- Magha (Indian poet), 5089a
- Magnol, Pierre (1638-1715) (French botanist), cultivates Magnolia, 2625b
- Magnus, King of Norway, 1321a; 3767a
- Magnus Eriasson, King of Sweden, 3087a
- Magnus, Professor (German scientist), 3768a
- Magog (Biblical character), 1704b
- Mahamogalam (disciple of Buddha), 5036a
- Mahdi, Mohammed Achmed (1840-1885) (Mohammedan leader), 1700b; 1357a; 4385b
- Mahler, Gustav (1860-1911) (Austrian composer), 2008b
- Mahmud, Sultan of Afghanistan, 4601b
- Mahmud of Ghazni (Mohammedan ruler), 2154a
- Mahmud of Ghor (Mohammedan ruler), 2154a, 4601b
- Mahomet, see Mohammed
- Mabon, Patrick (Irish criminal), 4048b



- Mahon, General, The Rt. Hon. Sir Thomas Bryan (1862-1930) (Irish soldier), 4868b
- Mahony, Frank (Australian artist), 4625a
- Maia (Greek mythological character), 2002a
- Maimonides, Moses (1135-1204) (Jewish philosopher), 2638a *at seq.*
- Maine, Sir Henry (1822-1888) (English jurist), 2339a
- Mauntenon, Francoise, Marquise de (1635-1719) (wife of Louis XIV), 2658b *at seq.*; 2688b; 2587b
- Mair, Charles (1840-1927) (Canadian poet), 4775b, 4781a
- Maisonneuve, Paul de Chomedy de (1612-1676) (French soldier and administrator), 729a, 4781a
- Maitland, Sir Frederick L. (d. 1786), Captain (British sailor), 2938b
- Maitreya, Lord (Occultist), 5083a
- Majithia, Sardar Dyal Sing (1849-1898) (Indian social reformer), 5091b *at seq.*
- Majorinus, Bishop of Carthage, 1230a
- Majumdar, N. G. (Indian archaeologist), 5034a
- Malabari, Hebramji Meru an. (1833-1912) (Indian poet), 5092a
- Malachi (420 a.c.) (Hebrew prophet), 2632b *at seq.*; 2633j
- Malan, Charles Wynand (1884-1933) (S. African statesman), 4984b
- Malan, Rt. Hon. François Stephanus (b. 1871) (S. African statesman), 4984b
- Malaviya, Pandit Madan Mohan (b. 1861) (Indian politician), 5092a *at seq.*
- Malcolm I (d. 954), King of Scotland, 2636b; 1324a
- Malcolm II (d. 1034), King of Scotland, 2636b; and Canute, 746b; Clan system, origin of, 927a; succeeded by Duncan I, 1277b; Edinburgh, builds castle in, 1322b; thistle, as national emblem, 1373a
- Malcolm III, Canmore (d. 1093), King of Scotland, 2636b; and Alexander I, 116b; father of David I, 1131b; Dumfermline, founds monastery of, 2382b; Dumfermline Abbey, buried in, 1279a, [1279]; son of Duncan I, 1277b; father of Edgar, 1321a; Edinburgh, associated with, 1322b; Fife, builds palace at, 1326a; Forfar, residence at, 1596a; Galloway subdued, 2382b; and Harold II, 1347b, 1922b; marries Margaret, 2666b; served by Earl of Northumberland, 3075b; Scotland, ends Celtic monarchy of, 3880b; and William the Conqueror, 4470a; and William II, 1335a, 4471b
- Malcolm IV (d. 1165), King of Scotland, 2636b *at seq.*
- Maldred (Saxon lord), 3075b
- Malek Shah, Sultan of Turkey, 4308a
- Malekot, King of Shoa, 1888b
- Malherbe, E. (S. African writer), 4961a
- Mallet, David (1703?-1763) (English poet), 1753a
- Mallory (British explorer), 1478a
- Malone, Edmund (1741-1812) (English writer), Shakespeare edition, 1433a
- Malory, Sir Thomas (c. 1470) (English writer), 2658a; published by Caxton, 812a; Holy Grail, myth of, 2047a; and Lancelot, 2437a; Le Morte d'Arthur, author of, 275b, 3745b; and Merlin, 2740a; Renaissance, representative of, 1439b; and Sir Galahad, 1659b
- Malthace (wife of Herod the Great), 2003b
- Malthus, Thomas R. (1766-1834) (English economist), 2648a *at seq.*; influence on Economics, 1314b; theory of population, 3495b *at seq.*
- Ma'mun (813-833), Abbasid Caliph, 3b
- Manasseh (7th century) (Biblical character), 1173b; 2327b; 2332b
- Manasses (Apocryphal character), 197b
- Manchester, Charles M., Earl of (1660-1722) (English politician), 1660a
- Manchester, Edward M., Earl of (1602-1671) (English general), 2648a; and Fairfax, 1498a; and Lincoln, 2520b; and Rebellion, 3660a
- Manchu (Chinese dynasty) (1664-1912), 884b
- Mandane, Queen of Persia, 1102b
- Mander, Jane (New Zealand novelist), 4890b
- Mandeville, Sir John de (English author), 2647b
- Manet, Edouard (1832-1883) (French painter), 2648a *at seq.*; member of school of Impressionists, 2139a, [2139]; 3224b; [3226]
- Mangan, James (Irish school teacher), father of Mangan, J. C., 4869a
- Mangan, James Clarence (1803-1849) (Irish poet), 4869a
- Mani (founder of Manichaeism), 2650a
- Manikka, Vasahar (Indian writer), 5090b
- Maning (New Zealand writer), 4890a
- Manley (American engineer), 2431b
- Manly, T. (scientist), 3400b
- Mann, Donald (railway engineer), 4748b
- Mann, Heinrich (b. 1871) (German writer), 2654a
- Mann, Thomas (b. 1875) (German writer), 2648a; 1735a
- Manners, Edward, 3rd Earl of Rutland (1549-1587), 3818b
- Manners, John, 9th Earl and 1st Duke of Rutland (1638-1781), 3818b
- Manners, John, 10th Earl and 2nd Duke of Rutland, 3818b
- Manners, John, 3rd Duke of Rutland (1721-1770), 3818b
- Manners, John, 5th Duke of Rutland, 3818b
- Manners, John Henry (English politician), 3818b
- Manning, Henry E. (1808-1892) (English cardinal), 2664a, [2654]
- Mannock (British aviator), 4333a
- Manney, Sir Walter (d. 1372), 2664a; 1338a
- Manoel, the Fortunate (1495-1521), King of Portugal, 3505b
- Manoel II, King of Portugal (1899-1932), 3508a
- Manohar (Indian artist), 5047a
- Manoury (French general), 4520a
- Mantua, Duke of, patron of Rubens, 3782a
- Mansart, François (1598-1666) (French architect), 233b, 2655a
- Mansfield, Ernst v. (1580-1626) (German general), 4412a
- Mansfield, Katherine (writer), 4890b
- Mansfield, William M., Earl (1705-1793) (English judge), 2656a *at seq.*; 1558a
- Manson, T. B. (English painter), 3226b
- Mantegna, Andrea (1431-1506) (Italian painter), 2658b *at seq.*
- Manuel I (Byzantine Emperor) (from 1143-1180), 3539b
- Manzoni, Alexandre (1785-1873) (Italian novelist), 2247b
- Mapu, Abraham (1808-1867) (Jewish writer), 1959b
- Mar, 6th Earl of (Scottish nobleman), 2664a
- Mar, Charles, 26th Earl of, 2661b
- Mar, Donald, 12th Earl of (1332), 2661a
- Mar, Gratney, 11th Earl of, 2661b
- Mar, Isabel, Countess of, 2661a
- Mar, James, 15th Earl of (1388), 2661a
- Mar, John, 22nd Earl of (1571), 2661b
- Mar, John, 27th Earl of (1715), 2661b
- Mar, John Erskine, Earl of (d. 1573), 1311b; 2274b
- Mar, John Erskine, Earl of (1675-1732), 1718b *at seq.*; 4703a
- Mar, Martacus, Earl of (1065), 2661a
- Mar, Robert Cochrane, Earl of (d. 1482), 2273a
- Mar, William, 9th Earl of (1258), 2661a
- Marat, Jean Paul (1744-1793) (French revolutionary), 2662a *at seq.*; [2662]; killed by Corday, Charlotte, 1029a *at seq.*; and Danton, 1123b; and French Revolution, 1638b
- Marc, Franz (1880-1916) (German painter), 3225b
- Marcellus (Roman general), 228b
- Marcellus (Roman consul), 1125b
- March, Charles, Duke of Lennox, Earl of, 2665a
- March, Edmund Mortimer, 3rd Earl of (1351-1381); and Cambridge, Earl of, 4550a; Coat of Arms facing [1992]; Glendower, rising of, 1779b, 2665a; and Northumberland, 3076a; and Philippa, 2664b; and Wars of the Roses, 3760a
- March, Edmund, 5th Earl of (1391-1425), 1980a, 2665a
- March, Edward Earl of: *see* Edward IV
- March, George, Earl of (1338-1420), 2664b
- March, Patrick Blackbeard, Earl of, 2664a
- March, Patrick Dunbar, Earl of (1285-1369), 2664a

- March, Roger Mortimer, 1st Earl of (1287-1330), 1337a *et seq.* 2664b
- March, Roger Mortimer, 2nd Earl of (1327-1360), 2664b
- March, Roger Mortimer, 3rd Earl of (1351-1381), 3714b
- March, Roger, 4th Earl of (1374-1398), 2664b, 3714b
- March, present Duke of Richmond, Lennox and Gordon, Earl of, 2663a
- Marconi, Guglielmo, Marchese (1874-1937), Italian inventor, 2665b *et seq.*, [2665]; and Bose, J. C., 3053b; and electricity, 1372a; and Industrial Revolution, 2171a; inventions, list of, 2207; scandal, 1728b; wireless, invention of, 4491b *et seq.*
- Marcus Aurelius, *see* Aurelius, M.
- Marcus Aurelius Antoninus, *see* Heliogabalus, 1967a
- Marcus Licinius Crassus (Roman soldier), defeats Spartacus, 4042a
- Marduk (god of Babylon), [357]
- Marechal (French scientist), 3400b
- Maredudd ap Gruffydd (Welsh poet), 4409b
- Marenio (Italian composer), 2620a
- Marey, E. J. (inventor), 907a
- Margaret, Duchess of Burgundy (1446-1503), 1985a, 3967a
- Margaret, Queen of Denmark (from 1375-1412); 1162b; 3087a; 4144a
- Margaret of Anjou (1430-1482), Queen of England, 2000b; and Edward IV, 1340a; quarrel with Duke of Gloucester, 1785b; and Henry VI, 1983a; supported by Norton, 2861b; Wars of the Roses, rôle in, 2010b, 3760a *et seq.*
- Margaret of France (1282-1318), Queen of England, 2000b; wife of Edward I, 1335b
- Margarete of Valois (1553-1615), Queen of France, 1989b; 1992a
- Margaret, Queen of Scots (1240-1273), 374b
- Margaret of Denmark (1457-1486), Queen of Scots, 2733a; 3176b
- Margaret Tudor, Queen of Scotland (1489-1541), 2000b *et seq.*, [2666]; and Darnley, 2689a; and Henry VIII, 1328b, 1984b; and James I of England, 2274b; marries James IV, 2273b, 4293b; governs for James V, 2274a
- Margaret, Saint, Queen of Scotland (c. 1045-1093), 2000b; Dunfermline Abbey, buried in [1297]; and Edward the Atheling, 1324b
- Margaret of Scotland, the Maid of Norway (1283-1290), 2000b; 116b; 1335a
- Margaret of Scotland (1425?-1445), 2272a
- Margaret, Lady, sister of Alexander II, 3308b
- Margaret of York, 3760b
- Margaret Maulltsch (1318-1369), wife of Louis of Brandenburg, 2583a
- Margaret (wife of Charles the Bold) 1340b
- Margaret of Flanders, marries Philip the Bold, 842b
- Margherita, Queen of Italy, 2091a; 4382b
- Maria, Princess of Naples, 523b
- Maria Anna of Bavaria, 3176a
- Maria Carolina, Queen of Naples, 1518a; 2931a
- Maria of Portugal, 3375b
- Maria Christina (1806-1878), Queen of Spain, 118a *et seq.*, 4037b
- Maria Leszczynska (1703-1768), Queen of France, marries Louis XV, 2587b
- Maria Louisa (1791-1847), Empress, 2007b, 2668a, [2668]; and Austria, 342a; marries Napoleon, 2328a, 2934a
- Maria Theresa (1717-1780), Empress of Germany, 2008a *et seq.*, [2668]; Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, 96b; supported by Carteret, 783a; succeeds Charles VI, 340a, 845a; and Charles of Lorraine, 454b; mother-in-law of Ferdinand of Sicily, 1518a; marries Francis I, 1620b; Frederick II, war with, 1626b *et seq.*, 1746a; appeals to Hungary, 2098a; served by Kaunitz, 2352a; mother of Leopold II, 2487b; and Louis XVI, 2588a; played to by Mozart, 2889a; statue of, 1103b; Succession War, 1720a, 2956b, 3526b, 4108b *et seq.*
- Maria Theresa (1638-1683), Queen of France, Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, 96b; marries Louis XIV, 2587a; and Philip V, 3376a
- Maria Theresa, Queen of Naples, 1518b
- Marie, Grand Duchess of Luxembourg, 2603a
- Marie, Queen of Rumania, 114b, 3794a
- Marie, Princess of Rumania, 114b
- Marie Antoinette, (1755-1793), Queen of France, 2008b *et seq.*, [2669]; sister-in-law of Ferdinand of Sicily, 1518a; French Revolution, part in, 1637a *et seq.* [1638]; Lafayette, supported by, 2413b; and Lamballe, 2417b; sister of Leopold II, 2487b; marries Louis XVI, 2588a; and Naples, 2931a; Nauendorf, impersonation of, 2950a; Influence on painting, 3224b; Paris, execution in, 3263b, 3264a
- Marie, José (Belgian princess), 105a
- Marie Louise of Savoy (d. 1714), marries Philip V, 3376b
- Marina (b. 1906), Duchess of Kent [614], 2363b
- Marinetti (b. 1878) (Italian writer), 2247b; 4218a
- Marini, Jean-Baptiste (1569-1625) (Italian writer), 2247b
- Marinus I (d. 884), Pope, 2070b
- Marinus II (d. 964), Pope, 2071a
- Mariotte, Edmund (1620-1684) (French physicist), 565a
- Marin brothers (painters), 4946b
- Maritz, General (Boer leader), 5008a
- Marius, Gaius (c. 156-86 B.C.), (Roman statesman), 2071a *et seq.*, [2671]; Jugurtha, war with, 2333b, 3838a; and Pompey, 3466a; Roman history, place in, 3750a *et seq.*, and Sulla, 4116b
- Marivaux, Pierre de (1688-1763) (French dramatist), 1250a; 3099a
- Mark, Saint, 2072a; biography of Christ, 1812a, 2303a; and Coptic, 1027a; Dürer, painting by, 1282a; and Judas, 199b; and Thomas, 200a
- Markham (Polar explorer), 3464b
- Markievicz, Countess Constance Gore-Booth (1868-1927) (Irish Sinn Féinist), 4869a
- Marlborough, John Churchill, Duke of (1650-1722) (English soldier), 2074a *et seq.*, [2674]; Addison, celebrated by, 18a; compared with, Berwick, Duke of, 470b; Captain-General, title of, 176b; cavalry, use of, 809a; captures Cork, 2896b; dismissal of, 177a; and Eugene Prince, 1466b; and Godolphin, 1792a; and Harley, R., 3199a *et seq.*; and Horatio of Oxford, 3199a; and Jennings, S., 175b; and Mary II, 2686b; national debt, increase of, 2904a; replaced Ormonde, 3178b; supported by Peterborough, Earl of, 3351a; Succession War, 4108a; and Walpole, Sir R., 3169a; and Woodstock, 4511a
- Marlborough, Sarah Jennings, Duchess of, 2074a *et seq.*, [2675]; and Anne, Queen, 175b; and Masham, Mrs. 2693a; and Pitt, 3428a
- Marlowe, Christopher (1564-1593) (English writer), 2075b; blank verse, use of, 310a; drama, influence on, 1248a; representative of Elizabethan Age, 1430a; Faust, 1511b; and Nash, 2937b; Pastoral Poetry, 3284a; representative of Renaissance, 1429a; tragedy, writer of, 4267a
- Marmette, Joseph French-Canadian novelist), 4779b
- Marmont, Auguste-Frédéric Louis de (1774-1852) (French marshal), 2934a
- Marquette, Laurent (1850-1920) (French sculptor), Venus [3887]
- Marquette, Jacques (1637-1675) (French explorer), 2076a; 729a, 2133a, 2214b
- Marr, Sir Charles William Clannan (b. 1880) (Australian statesman), 4665a, [4665]
- Marryat, Frederick (1792-1848) (English writer), 2077b, [2677]; 768a
- Mars (god of war), 2078a *et seq.*, [2678]; Amazons, erect temple to, 146a; and Cupid, 1092b; and Jupiter, 2337b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Komulus, 3753a; and Quirinus 3614b; and Venus, 4372b; *see* also Ares
- Marsden, Samuel (missionary), 4905a, 4917a
- Marsh, Ngalo (New Zealand novelist), 4890b
- Marshall, Gilbert (d. 1241), 3308b
- Marshall, William, Earl of Pembroke, Coat of Arms [*facies* 1992]; 3056b; 2583b
- Marshall, Alfred (1842-1924) (British economist), 2008a; 751a, 1314b *et seq.*
- Marshall, Sir John (b. 1876) (British archaeologist), 5033b *et seq.*, 5092b
- Marshall, Julian (English sportsman), 3621b
- Marston, John (1573?-1634) (English dramatist), 4438b

- Marsilio of Padua (medieval thinker), 2582a
- Martens, Conrad (Australian artist), 4624b
- Martha of Bethany, 2459a
- Martial, Manius Valerius (c. A.D. 43-105) (Roman writer), 2681b; epigram, use of, 1442b; lampoons, writer of, 2429b; Latin literature, place in, 2472a; satire, writer of, 3859b
- Martin, Abraham (Canadian pilot), 4809a
- Martin, Sir Charles James (b. 1866) (Australian biologist), 4665b
- Martin, Chester (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Martin, The Rt. Hon. William Lee (b. 1870) (New Zealand politician), 4908a
- Martin, Father (Canadian priest), 4723b
- Martin I (d. 655), Pope, 2682a
- Martin II: see Marinus I
- Martin III: see Marinus II
- Martin IV (c. 1210-1215), Pope, 2682a
- Martin V (d. 1431), Pope, 2682a et seq.; Constance, council of, 2033a, 3242b, 3492b
- Martin, St., 1551a
- Martineau, James (1805-1900) (Unitarian divine), 2682b et seq., 2682i
- Martineau, Harriet (1802-1876) (English writer), 1390b
- Martini, Simone (1283-1344) (Italian painter), 3216a
- Martins (English banking firm), 389a
- Martucci (Italian musician), 3690b
- Martyn, Edward (1859-1924) (Irish dramatist), 4547b, 4869a
- Marvell, Andrew (1621-1678) (English poet), 2683a et seq., 2683j, representative of Puritan Age, 1432a
- Marr, Karl (1818-1883), (founder of modern Socialism), 2683b; and Hebel, 430a; and Communism, 992b; Economics, influence on, 1314b, 1317a et seq.; Fabians, influence on, 1493a; and Hyndman, 2116a; International, founder of, 2202b; and Realism, 3679b; Socialism, theory of, 3998a et seq.; reproduced on postage stamp 4069j
- Mary I (1516-1558), Queen of England, 2683b et seq., 2684a; Book of Common Prayer, abolition of, 3382a; British history, rôle in, 621a et seq.; Buckingham, charter to, 637a; Calais, loss of, 3230a; and Cecil W., 812a; imprisonments Coverdale, 1056b; Cranmer burned, 1061a; succeeds Edward VI, 1343b; and Egmont, 1351b; and Elizabeth, 1391b et seq.; and Empire, story of the, 4581; and Gardiner, St., 1681a; and Grey, Jane, 1856b et seq.; and Henry VIII, 1986b; Hertford, charter to, 2009a; Ireland, policy in, 2224b; Julius III, sends Cardinal Pole, 2334b; Knox, driven to Continent, 2391b; Latimer, imprisoned, 2445a; restores Norfolk, 3057a; Northumberland, rebellion of, 1342a, 1342b, 3076b; and Philip II, 3375b; Pole, Cardinal, marriage project, 3468a; Reformation, influence on, 3669b et seq.; Ridley, burned, 3720a; and Sussex, Earls of, 4136a
- Mary II (1662-1694), Queen of Great Britain, 2683b et seq., 2685j; Bills of Rights, 608b; and Danby, 2469b; Declaration of Rights, 3723a; Dryden dismissed, 1265b; interregnum, 2205a; and James II, 2276b; non-jurors, refuse allegiance, 3052b; Penn suspected of plots, 3318a; Pepys dismissed, 3326a; Pug brought to England, 3382a; supported by Scotland, 3882b; and William III, 841a, 4474b
- Mary of Modena (1658-1718), Queen of England, 2687b et seq., 2687j; and James II, 1722b, 2278b, 4102b
- Mary of Teck, Queen of Great Britain (b. 1867), 2687b et seq., 2688j; and Athlone, Earl of, 310b, 4974b; and George V, 1727a et seq.; India, Durbar in, 1281b, 4605a; Llewellyn, painted by, 2546a; Silver Jubilee [614], 2339b, 2330j
- Mary, Queen of France (1496-1533), 1342b; 1986b, 2586b
- Mary of Gueldres (d. 1463), Queen of Scotland, 2272b
- Mary Stuart, Queen of Scots (1542-1587), 2683b et seq., 2689j; Alloa Tower, visits to, 926a; and Bothwell, 356b, 4140b; educated by Buchanan, 636b; and Darnley, 1127b et seq.; Dumbarton Castle, sails for France from, 1275a; Dunbar, takes refuge in, 1307a; and Edward VI, 1341b; emigy, 1348a; and Elizabeth, 1394b; Fotheringhay Castle, imprisoned in, 3068a; and Francis II, 1620b; Glasgow, battle of the butts in, 1773a; Guise, member of family of, 1870b; Holyrood, home in, 2048b; and James I of Scotland, 2274b; and James V, 1988b; John of Austria, marriage project, 2321a; officiates at execution of Earl of Kent, 2363a; and Knox, 1322b, 2392a et seq., 2392j; Langside, battle of, 3684b; Leicester, marriage project, 2474a; supported by Leslie, 2489b; served by Cuthbert, 2491a; Lochleven castle, imprisoned in, 2380b; and Mar, Earls of, 2661b; Mary of Guise, regent, 1238b; and Mary I, 2685a; and Moray, Earl of, 2853b; Norfolk, plans to marry M., 3057a; Oxford, Earl of, judges M., 3109a; supported by Philip II, 2561; Ridolfi plot, 3720a, and Ruthven, 3816a; Scottish history, influence on, 3882a; guarded by Shrewsbury, Earl of, 3945; and Stuart family, 4084b; tomb of, 2690j; Walsingham, urges execution, 4414b; watch of [938]; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a
- Mary of Guise (1515-1560), Regent of Scotland, 2687a et seq. and Douglas, 1238b; and James V, 1988b, 2274a; and Knox, 2392a; and Mary, Queen of Scots, 2688b; and Moray, Earl of, 2853b
- Mary, Princess Royal (b. 1897), 2688b; marries Earl of Lascelles, 2442b; succession, order of, 17b
- Mary, princess, mother of Queen Mary, 2687b et seq.
- Mary of Austria, mother of Rudolph II, 3783b
- Mary of Bethany (New Testament character), 199a; 2459a
- Mary, heiress of Burgundy, marries Maximilian, 1626a, 2705a; 2997a
- Mary Stuart, Princess of Orange (1631-1660), 2681a; 2938a
- Mary of York, 4415b
- Mary, the Virgin, 2681a et seq., 2691j; Annunciation, 178a; Ave Maria, 348b; and Christ, 2303b et seq.; and Elizabeth, 2322b; and Gabriel, 1658a; and Holy Family, 2046a et seq.; incarnation, dogma of, 2140b; Lourdes, apparition of, 2591a; Rood Screen, statue on, 3753b
- Mary Adelaide, Princess, 310b
- Mary Magdalene (New Testament character), 2687a; 2687j, 2309b
- Masaccio (1401-1428) (Italian painter) 1230a, 3216a, 3646a
- Masaryk, Thomas G. (1850-1937), President of Czechoslovakia, 2692b et seq., 2692j; 346a; 459b; 1105a et seq.
- Mascagni, Pietro (b. 1863) (Italian composer), 2689a; 2693j
- Masefield, John (b. 1875) (English poet), 2693a; 2693j; poet laureate, 3451b
- Masham, Abigail, Baroness (d. 1734), friend of Queen Anne, 2693a et seq.; and Harley, R., 3199a et seq., and Marlborough, 2675a
- Masham, Samuel (1712-1776) (English courtier), 176b; 2693b
- Masinissa (238 148 B.C.), King of Numidia, 2333a
- Maskhenet (Egyptian god), [194]
- Mason, The Rt. Hon. Henry Greathead Rex (b. 1885) (New Zealand jurist), 4908a
- Mason, R. A. K. (New Zealand poet), 4800b
- Mason, Shirley (film actress), 909a
- Mason (American envoy), 2522a
- Mason, William (1724-1797) (English poet), 3126b
- Mason, William (d. 1709) (inventor of shorthand system), 3943a
- Masséna, André, (1756-1817) (French marshal), 2934a, 3317b, 4037a
- Massenet, Jules E. F. (1842-1912) (French composer), 2697a et seq., 2697j
- Massey, Hart (Canadian philanthropist), 4788a
- Massey, Vincent (Canadian musician), 4798b
- Massine (ballet dancer and choreographer), 378a
- Massinger, Philip (1583-1640) (English dramatist), 1248a, 1430a
- Masson, Sir David Orme (b. 1838) (Australian scientist), 4665b
- Massy-Greene, Sir Walter (b. 1874) (Australian statesman), 4665b et seq.
- Mastai-Peretti, Count: see Pius IX
- Masuccio (Italian writer), 3097b

- Matilda of Boulogne (1103-1152), Queen of England, 2703a, 4080b
- Matilda (1102-1164), Empress, 2702b *et seq.*; daughter of Henry I, 1975 *et seq.*; Stephen, civil war with, 1784a, 1999b, 3946b, 4008a, 4080b *et seq.*, 4084a, 4421b; verse, created Earl of Oxford, 3198a
- Matilda of Flanders (d. 1083) (wife of William I), 2703a; Bayeux tapestry made by Matilda, 4170a; and Harold II, 1922b; and William the Conqueror, 4470a
- Matilda (wife of King David I of Scotland), 1131b
- Matilda, Duchess of Saxony (1156-1189), 3191b
- Matilda (sister of Emperor Henry IV), marries Rudolf of Swabia, 3783b
- Matisse, Henry (French painter), 3232a
- Matt (caricaturist), work by [766]
- Mattathias (Biblical character), 2609a
- Matteotti (Italian socialist), and Mussolini, 2918a
- Matthew (Apostle), 199b; biography of Christ, 1811a, 2303a; painted by Ghiberti, 1752a; Lord's Prayer, version of, 2580b; selection, story of his, 198b; and Thomas, 300a
- Matthew, Thomas (printer), 477b
- Matthew, W. R., Dean of St. Pauls, 2179a
- Matthias I (1443-1490), King of Hungary, 2096b; 2703b
- Matthias (1557-1619), Holy Roman Emperor, 2703a *et seq.*; 1746a, 3783b
- Matthias (13th Apostle), 198b
- Maud, Queen of Norway, 1344a, 1881a
- Maunder, General (British Commander of Mesopotamia), 4524a
- Mauermayer, Fraulein (German sportswoman), [4057]
- Maupassant, H. R. A. Guy de (1850-1893) (French writer), 2704a, [2047]; 1636b
- Maurice, Prince (1620-1652) (captures Exeter), 1484b, 3658b
- Maurois, André (b. 1885) (French writer), 2704b; 1636b
- Mawson, Sir Douglas (b. 1882) (Arctic explorer), 2704b; and Antarctic exploration, 3466a; and Australia, 4666a
- Max, Adolphe (b. 1869) (Belgian politician), 2704b *et seq.*
- Max, Prince of Baden (1867-1929) (German chancellor), 4475a
- Maxentius, Roman Emperor (from 306-312), 1017a
- Maxim, Sir Hiram Stevens (1840-1916) (English inventor), 2706a; 48a
- Maxim, Hudson (1853-1927) (English inventor), 2703a
- Maximilian I (r. 286-305), Roman Emperor, 2706a; and Diocletian, 1979a; Empire, decline of, 3731a
- Maximianus II, Roman Emperor (r. 305-311), 2706a
- Maximilian I (1459-1519), Holy Roman Emperor, 2706a; armour [262]; and Charles V, 844b; and Diener, 1282a; and Frederick III, 1626a; German history, influence on, 1744b; Swiss history, influence on 4153b; and Wolsey, 1986b
- Maximilian II (1527-76), Holy Roman Emperor, 2706a *et seq.*; and Matthias, 2703a; and Philip, 3375b; and Rudolf II, 3783b
- Maximilian I (1756-1823), King of Bavaria, 2706b
- Maximilian II (1811-1864), King of Bavaria, 2706b *et seq.*
- Maximilian the Great (1527-1651), Elector of Bavaria, 2706b
- Maximilian, Joseph, Elector of Bavaria, 4109a
- Maximilian (1832-1867), Emperor of Mexico, 2706b; opposed by Juárez, 2329b; and Mexico, 2757a; and Napoleon III, 2936a
- Maximus I, Roman Emperor (r. 383-388), 2706a; and Roman Empire, 4219b; and Valentinian, 1703a
- Maximus II (d. 455), Roman Emperor, 2706a
- Maxton, James (b. 1885) (British politician), 2706a
- Maxwell, James Clerk (1831-1879) (British scientist), light, theory of, 1384a, 2508b *et seq.*; and Marconi, 2663b; and optics, 3156a; and photography, 3400b; and wireless, 4490b
- Maxwell, General, defence of Suez Canal by, (1914-15), 4522b
- May (scientist), 4185b
- May, Phil (Australian artist), 4625a
- Mayo, Elton (American psychologist), 2167b
- Mazarin, Jules (1602-1661) (French statesman), 2707a *et seq.*, [2707]; and Anne of Austria, 175b; and France, 1617b; and Huguenots, 2088b; and Louis XIV, 2586b; and Montrose, 2846b; and Pym, 839b; and Thirty Years War, 4224b
- Mazeppa, Ivan St. (1640-1709) (leader of the Cossacks), 2708a
- Mazzini, Giuseppe (1805-1872) (Italian patriot), 2708a *et seq.*, [2708]; and Austria, 342a *et seq.*; and Garibaldi, 1682a *et seq.*; and Victor Emmanuel II, 4382b
- Meade (American general), and Lincoln, 2522a
- Medea (Greek mythological character), 2728a; and Argonauts, 244a; and Corinth, 1030b; and Glauce, 1779b; and Jason, 2291a; and Theseus, 4221b *et seq.*
- Medici, Catherine de: *see* Catherine of Medici
- Medici, Cosimo de (1389-1464) (Italian statesman), 2728b, [2724]; founds Platonic Academy, 3683a
- Medici, Giuliano de, 1565b
- Medici, Giovanni de (1360-1429) (Italian noble), 2728b
- Medici, Giovanni Angelo: *see* Pius IV
- Medici, Jules de: *see* Clement VII
- Medici, Lorenzo the Magnificent (1449-1492) (Italian ruler), 2728b *et seq.*, [2724]; and Botticelli, 557a; and Catherine de Medici, 802a; and Florence, 2563b and Leo X, 2486a; patron of Michelangelo, 2759a; Renaissance, representative of, 3683b; and Savonarola, 3862a
- Medici, Margaret de, 3829a
- Medici, Marie de, 2499b; and Louis XIII, 2586b; and Richelieu, 3717a; and Rubens, 3219a, 3782a
- Medici, Pietro (1471-1503) (Italian ruler), 2724a
- Medici, Marquis (Italian delegate), Locarno Conference [2554]
- Medina Sidonia, Don Alonso (1550-1615) (Spanish admiral), 2725a; Armada, defeat of, 256b
- Medley, John (1804-1892) (Church of England bishop), 4786b
- Medusa (Greek mythological character), 2728b, [2726]; and Atlas, 312a; and Gorgon, 1808a; and Pegasus, 3303b; and Perseus, 3331b
- Megacles (Athenian politician), 3435a
- Megaera (Greek mythological character), 2728a; 1653a, 1996a
- Mehemet Ali (1768-1849), (Governor of Egypt), 2706b; and Egypt, 1356a, 1356b; and Louis Philippe, 2590b; and Mamelukes, 2640b; and Turkey, 4305a
- Melita (Indian poet), 5090b
- Mehta, Sir Pherozeshah Merwanji (1845-1915) (Indian political leader), 5092b *et seq.*
- Meighen, Arthur (b. 1874) (Canadian premier), 2727a, [2727], 732a
- Meilhac, Henry (1831-1897) (French writer), 1894b
- Meisenbach (German scientist), 3400b
- Melissier, Jean Louis Ernst (1815-1891) (French painter), 2727a, [2727]
- Mejid, Abdul (caliph), 4307a
- Melanchthon, Philip (1497-1560) (German reformer), 2727b, [2727]; and Augsburg Confession, 318b; and Luther, 2601b; and Reformation, 3668a; and Renaissance, 3683b
- Melba, Nellie (1866-1931) (Australian singer), 2728a, 4666a, 4667a
- Melbourne, William Lamb, Lord (1779-1848) (English prime minister), 2728a *et seq.*, [2728]; and Disraeli, 2210a; and Durham, Earl of, 1286a; and Victoria, Queen, 4384a
- Melchett, Alfred M. Mond, Lord (1868-1930) (British industrialist), 2728a
- Melchett, Henry Mond, Lord (b. 1898) (British industrialist), 2728a
- Melkager (Cyrian poet), 184a
- Mellish, Sir George (1844-1877), 2786a
- Mellitus (d. 624), Bishop of London, 1455a
- Mellon, Andrew W. (1885-1937) (American financier), 2789b, [2729]; and Harding, 1917a
- Melpomene (muse of tragedy), 2901a
- Memling, Hans (1430?-1494) (Flemish painter), 2781a, 3192a
- Memnon (Greek mythological character), 2781a
- Menaka (Indian dancer), 5093a

- Menander (340-290 B.C.) (Greek poet), 2782a; and Greek literature, 1849a; and Latin literature, 2446a
- Mendel, Gregor (1822-1884) (Austrian scientist), 2782a; botany, influence on, 552a; deafness, hereditary, 1136a; evolution, theory of, 1482a; heredity, laws of, 804b, 1997b
- Mendeliev, Dmitri T. (b. 1834) (Russian chemist), 2722a, 853a
- Mendele, the bookseller: *see* Abramovitch, Solomon
- Mendelssohn, Felix (1809-1847) (German composer), 2782a *et seq.*, 2732j; revives Bach, 360b; and Brahms, 368a; Delius, influence on, 1151b; and Dvorak, 1288a; and Heine, 1962a; intermezzo, 2202a; Loreley, 2581a; oratorio, 3160a; and orchestra, 3161a; and Schumann, 3873b
- Mendoza, Antonio de (1490-1552) (Spanish viceroy), 2733a
- Mendoza, Don Pedro de (Spanish navigator), 243a
- Menclaus (Greek mythological character), 2733a, 2733j; and Agamemnon, 77b; and Cassandra, 789a; and Helen of Troy, 1966a *et seq.*; and Hermione, 2002a; and Paris, 2632a; and Sparta, 4041a; and Ulysses, 4326b
- Menelek I (Ethiopian ruler), 2732a, 1461b
- Menelek III (1841-1913) (Ethiopian ruler), 1462b
- Menes (Egyptian king), builds Memphis, 1353b, 1357b
- Menger, Karl (1840-1921) (German economist), 1314b *et seq.*
- Menier, M. (French manufacturer), 189a
- Menniski, B. (British painter), 3226b
- Menzies, Hon. Robert Gordon (b. 1894) (Australian statesman), 4666a, 4666b
- Mephistopheles, 2734b
- Mercanton, Louis (film director), 909b
- Menator, Gerhard (1512-1594) (Flemish geographer), 2785a *et seq.*
- Mercator (cartographer), 2660a
- Mercer (inventor), 2207
- Mercey, Roger de, 352b
- Mercier, Desiré Joseph (1851-1926) (cardinal), 2788b *et seq.*, 1763j; Church Reunion, 3693b
- Mercury (Roman god), 2787b *et seq.*, 3889j; and Argus, 244b; and Hermes, 2002a; and Jupiter, 2337b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Philemon, 419a; *see also* Hermes
- Meredith, George (1828-1909) (English novelist), 2788a *et seq.*, 2738j; and biography, 486b; and Du Maurier, G., 1273b; novel, place in history of, 3099a; Victorian Age, representative of, 1434b
- Meredith, Owen: *see* Bulwer-Lytton
- Meredith, Sir William Ralph (1840-1923) (Canadian jurist), 4786b
- Merenptah (Egyptian king), 13367
- Merzhkovsky, Dmitri (b. 1865) (Russian writer), 3813a
- Mergenthaler (inventor), 2207
- Merici, Angela (founder Ursulines sisterhood), 4333a
- Mérinée, Prosper (1803-1870) (French novelist), 2788b *et seq.*
- Merlin (legendary wizard), 2740a, 3770a
- Merope (mythological character), 3176a
- Merovacus (Frankish chieftain), 2740b
- Merriman, John Xavier (1841-1926) (S. African statesman), 4984b, 5008b
- Mersala (Roman general), 4232b *et seq.*
- Mervyn (Welsh prince), 2842b
- Meryon, Charles (etcher), 4624b
- Mesa, King of Moab, 223b
- Meschines, Ranulph de, 2473a
- Mesha (Noabite king), 2803a
- Mesmer, Friedrich Anton (1733-1815) (German physician), 2741b, 2741j; 2116b
- Messina, Antonello da (Italian artist), 3217a
- Meston, Lord (British administrator), 5051a
- Metis (Roman goddess), 2337b, 3237a
- Metcalf, Charles Theophilus, Baron (1785-1846) (British administrator), 2748a
- Metcalf, Jack (Australian sportsman), 4056, 4690b
- Metcalf, R. (American sportsman), 4056
- Metcalf, Theophilus (c. 1650) (inventor of shorthand system), 3943a
- Metchnikoff, Elie (1845-1916) (Russian biologist), 2748a
- Methuen, Lord, in S. African Wars, 4018b
- Methuselah (Old Testament character), 2748b
- Metis (mythological character), 2784b
- Mettnerich, Clemens Wenzel Nepomuk Lothar, Prince (1773-1859) (Austrian statesman), 2782a, 2752j; Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, 96a; Austria, influence on history of, 342a; and Castle-reagh, 793a; dismissal, 4384b; Holy Alliance, attitude to, 3726a, 2046a; and Paul I, 114a; Vienna Congress of, 4390b
- Meyerbeer, Giacomo (1791-1864) (German composer), 2787b *et seq.*, 2757j, 3149b
- Meynell, Alice Christiana (1850-1922) (English poet), 2788a, 2758j, 4226a
- Meynell, Wilfrid (English writer), 4226a
- Meyssey (English inventor), 2235a
- Micah (minor prophet), 2788b
- Micawber, Mr. (Dickens character), 3099j
- Micawber, Mrs (Dickens character), 3099j
- Michael, Saint (archangel), 2788b; 227a, 1241b
- Michael III (patriarch of the Eastern Church), 3387a
- Michael, Crown Prince of Rumania, 774a
- Michael, King of Rumania, 3794b
- Michael, Grand Duke of Russia, 3809a
- Michael Feodorovitch (1613-1645), 3807a
- Michael, Tsar of Russia, 2788b
- Michael the Brave, Prince of Walachia, 3792a
- Michael Palaeologus (Byzantine emperor) (from 1259-1282), 2682a
- Michael Wisniowiecki, King of Poland, 2321a
- Michael, James Lionel (Australian poet), 4663a
- Michaelis (German chancellor), 4475a
- Michal (daughter of King Saul), 1131a
- Michaux (French inventor), 2098a
- Michelangelo Buonarroti (1475-1564) (Italian artist), 2788b *et seq.*, 2759j; and architecture, 233b; Bacchus [359]; and Bartolommeo, 408b; and Brammante, 572a; and Canova, 744a; Capitol, 3752b; and Carracci, 780a; Cupid [3891]; and drawing, 1253b; eye, observation of, 911a; and Florence, 1565b; fresco, 1640a; Moses, statue of [2864]; painting, place in history of, 3216b; Paul III, patron of, 3288a; and Raphael, 3646a; Renaissance, representative of, 3683b; and Rubens, 3782a; sculpture, place in history of, 3892a
- Michelet, Jules (1798-1874) (French historian), 2788b, 2759j
- Michelson (scientist), velocity of the earth, 3675b *et seq.*
- Mickiewicz, Adam (1809-1849) (Polish writer), 3473b
- Mickiewicz (Polish statesman), 3457b
- Midas (mythical Phrygian king), 2763a; and Gordius, 1807a; and Lydia, 2604a; and Phrygia, 3403a
- Midian (son of Abraham), 2765b
- Middleton, J. D. (Labour politician), 2404b *et seq.*
- Middleton, Sir Hugh (1560?-1631), 2569a
- Mieczyslaw I (962-992) (Polish king), 3, 60a
- Mignard, Nicolas (1606-1668) (French painter), St. Cecilia, 812b
- Miguel, Prince of Portugal, 3506b
- Milbanke, Sir Ralph, 674a
- Milford Haven, Marquess of: *see* Mountbatten
- Mill, Henry (1683?-1771) (English engineer), 4317b
- Mill, James (1773-1836) (English philosopher), 2778a *et seq.*
- Mill, John Stuart (1806-1873) (English philosopher), 2778b, 2773j; and Brander, 573a; and Burns, 662a; friend of Carlyle, 767b; economics, 1314b; ethics, 1459b, 1460a; and fallacies, 1501a; and Haslam, 4860b; Hedonism, theory of, 1962b *et seq.*; India, influence on, 5070a; Logic, 2563b *et seq.*; on money, 2819b; Swedish literature, influence on, 3866a; Utilitarianism, representative of, 4356a
- Millais, Sir John Everett (1829-1896) (English painter), 2778b *et seq.*, 2773j; and Poynter

- 3525b; Pre-Raphaelites, member of school of, 3534b; friend of Rossetti, D. G., 3764b
- Mille, Cecil de (film director), 909b
- Miller (American scientist), velocity of the earth, 3767a
- Miller (mineralogist), 2779b
- Miller, Sir Denison Samuel King (1866-1923) (Australian banker), 4666a
- Miller, Oscar von (German scientist), 3436a
- Miller, Patsy Ruth (film actress), 909a
- Miller, William (Adventist), 37a
- Millierand, Alexandre (b. 1859) (French statesman), 2774a
- Millet, Jean François (1814-1875) (French painter), 2774a *et seq.*; [2774]; and Angelus, 1666b; Barbizon, member of school of, 308b; Breton, compared with, 387a; and Eaton Wyatt, 4726a; landscapes, painter of, 2419a; painting, style of, 3224b
- Millikan, Robert A. (American physicist), 1375a; 4491a
- Millin, Sarah Gertrude (S. African novelist), 4984a, 4985a
- Milner, Alfred, 1st Viscount (1854-1925) (English statesman), 2774b *et seq.*; [2774]; and Duncan, Sir Patrick, 4975a; Egyptian Commission, 1357b; and Selbourne, 5009a; and Solomon, Sir R., 5009b; South Africa, war in, 4315a, 4944b, 4964a; War Cabinet, member of, 4518b
- Milner, Isaac (1750-1820) (English divine), 4466b
- Milo de Gloucester, Earl of Hereford (d. 1143), Lord High Constable, 2580a
- Miltiades (?-488 B.C.) (Athenian general), 2778a; 247a; and Cimón, 905b; and Hero, 2003a; and Marathon, 2662b
- Milton, John (1608-1674) (English poet), 2778a *et seq.*; [2775]; autograph of [347]; blank verse, use of, 510a; cottage of [2776]; influences Dutt, M. M. S., 5062b; elegy, 1385b; ethics, 1191b; and Flaxman, 1558a; and Gray, 1830b; hymns, 2115b; Keats, influence on, 2333a; Lucifer, 2595a; masques, writer of, 2695b; pastoral poetry, 3284b; and publishing, 3579b; representative of Puritanism, 1430b, 3589b; watch of [938]
- Min (Egyptian god) [297]
- Minerva (Roman goddess), 2784a *et seq.*; [2784]; and Aegis, 45a; and Capitol, 753b; and Jupiter, 2337b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; *see also* Athens
- Ming (Chinese dynasty) (c. 1360-1660), 884b
- Minoas (Cretan king), 2781b; and Ariadne, 246b; and Hercules, 1996b; and Phaedra, 3366a; throne of [2791]
- Minotaur (mythological monster), 2781b *et seq.*; [2791]; and Ariadne, 246b, 308a; labyrinth, 1064b, 2406a
- Minshall, Elizabeth (wife of Milton, John), 2776a
- Minter, Mary Miles (film actress), 909a
- Minto, Gilbert, Earl of (1751-1814) (British administrator), 77a, 4605a
- Minto, Gilbert J. M. K. E., 4th Earl (1847-1914) (British soldier), 2794a *et seq.*; [2794]; reform in India, 5124a, 5128a
- Minucius (Roman consul), 906a
- Mira Bai (Indian poet), 5090b
- Mirabeau, Gabriel H. R., comte de (1749-1791) (French statesman), 2794b *et seq.*; [2795]; and David, 1132a; French Revolution, part in, 1637a; Houdon, bust by, 2077a; and Lafayette, 2413b; attempt to save Marie Antoinette, 2669a
- Mirza, Ali Mohammed ibn Radhik (founder of Babism), 356a
- Mist, J. A. de (S. African Commissioner-General), 4961a
- Mistral, Frédéric (1830-1914) (French poet), 1494a
- Mitchell, John (inventor of shorthand system), 3943a
- Mithras (Indo-Iranian divinity), 2802a
- Mithridates (135-63 B.C.), King of Pontus, 2802a; and Lucullus, 2595b; and Pontus, 3488a; and Roman history, 3750a *et seq.*; and Sulla, 4116b
- Memnosyne (mother of the Muses), 2802b, 2901a
- Mnevis (Egyptian sacred bull), 2802b
- Moab (Biblical character), 2803a
- Moacra, Earl of Northumbria, 1922b *et seq.*
- Möbius (German scientist), 3156a
- Modwen (Irish Abbess), 664a
- Mody, Sir Hormusji Pestonji (b. 1881) (Indian industrialist), 5093a
- Moe, David (Canadian pioneer), 4823b
- Moe, Jørgen (Norwegian poet), 3066a, 3866a
- Mogilevsky (Russian painter), 3225b
- Mohammad Ali, Maulana (1878-1931) (Indian politician), 5093a *et seq.*
- Mohammed (c. 570-632), Prophet of Islam, 2806b *et seq.*; as Anti-Christ, 180a; Arabs, leader of, 214b; birthplace, pilgrimage to, 3416a; and Caliph, 700b; compared with Confucius, 1004b; supposed to suffer from epilepsy, 1443a; Fatimite dynasty, founder of, 1510b; Gandhi, influence on, 1671b; Hegira, 1963a; Hejaz, 1963a; and India, history of, 4601a; and India, law in, 5087a; Islam, founder of, 2243a, 5121a; Kaaba, 2345a; Koran, 1995b; and Mahdi, 2626b; Mecca, fight to, 890a, 2711a; Mohammedanism, 2806b *et seq.*; Siam, Religion of, 3950a
- Mohammed II (Ottoman sultan) (from 1451-1481), conquest of Constantinople, 4304a
- Mohammed V (1844-1918) (Ottoman sultan), 2806a *et seq.*; 7a, 700b, 4306a
- Mohammed VI (from 1918-1922) (sultan), 700b
- Mohammed Ali, King of Egypt, 117b, 214b, 600b
- Mohammed ben Musa al-Khwarizmi (Arabic mathematician), 120b, 121a
- Mohammed Dost Khan (Emir of Afghanistan), 4385a
- Mohammed Shah (ruler of Persia), 3337a
- Mohammed Zahir Shah, King of Afghanistan (b. 1914), 2808a
- Mohun, Charles, 4th Baron (c. 1675-1712) (British adventurer), 2808a *et seq.*
- Mohun, William de (Norman lord), 4008b
- Moirre, de (mathematician), 122a
- Molière (1622-1673) (French dramatist), 2810a, [2810]; drama, place in history of, 1250a; French literature, influence on, 1636a; pierrot, 3412b; and Racine, 3621a; satire, master of, 3859b
- Molineux, Thomas (pioneer of shorthand), 3943b
- Molitor (precursor of theosophy), 4219b
- Mollison, J. A. (British aviator), 54b
- Moloch (god of the Ammonites), 2810b; Gehenna, 1694b; heathen ideas of god, 1791a; infanticide, 2174b; and Josiah, 2328b
- Moltene, Sir John Charles (1814-1886) (S. African politician), 4985a *et seq.*
- Moltke, Helmuth Carl Bernhard, Count von (1800-1891) (Prussian soldier), 2810b, [2810]; 1622a *et seq.*, 3912a
- Mommsen, Theodor (1817-1903) (German historian), 2812b
- Monash, Sir John (1865-1931) (Australian soldier), 4666a *et seq.*, 4666b
- Monck, Charles St, Viscount (1819-1894) (British administrator), 2819a, [2819], 731a
- Monck (Danish navigator), 4742a
- Monckhoven (scientist), 3400b
- Monckton, Robert (1726-1782) (British soldier), 4786b
- Monenna, Saint (Scottish saint), 1274a
- Monet, Claude (1840-1926) (French painter), 2819a, [2819]; Impressionists, member of school of, 2139a; landscapes, 2429a; painting, style of, 3224b *et seq.*; and Renoir, 3685a
- Monk, George, Duke of Albe-marle (1608-1670) (English soldier), 2823b *et seq.*, [2824]; and Berwickshire, 472a; and Charles II, 840a; Dutch war, part in, 841a, 2955b *et seq.*; and Fairfax, 1498b; Long Parliament, member of, 2579a; and Oxford, 3199a; and Rebellion, 3058b; brings about Restoration, 3691a; Rump Parliament, member of, 3795a; and Rupert, Prince, 3796b
- Monmouth, Henry of, 1799b, 2094b, 2825b, 2826a; *see also* Henry V, King of England
- Monmouth, Henry, 2nd Earl of (1596-1661), 2808a
- Monmouth, James Scott, Duke of (1649-1685), 2829a *et seq.*; [2826]; and Charles II, 841b; and



- Halifax, 1898b; and James II, 2277b; and Jeffreys, 2295a; Rye House Plot, 3819b; supported by Shaftesbury, 3917b; and Somerset, 4008a
- Monmouth, John of (1182?-1247?), 2825b
- Monmouth, Robert Carey, Earl of (c. 1560-1639); and Charles I, 2825b
- Monroe, James (1758-1831) (American President), 2831b *et seq.*, [2831]; and Adams, 27a; and Madison, 2618a; Monroe doctrine, 1726b, 4348b; and Roosevelt, 3755b
- Montacute, de William, 2nd Earl of Salisbury (1328-1397), coat of arms, *facing* [1992]
- Montagu, Charles, Earl of Halifax (1661-1715) (poet), 3549a
- Montagu, Edward (1625-72) (admiral), created Earl of Sandwich, 3849b; and Pepys, 3326a
- Montagu, Lady Mary W. (1689-1762) (English authoress), 2832b; and Fielding, 1325b
- Montagu, Edwin (Secretary of State for India), 4605a, 5051a, 5074b, 5188a
- Montague Lord, Earl of Northumberland), 3076a
- Montagu-Douglas-Scott, Lady Alice, 1786a
- Montaigne, Michel F. de (1533-1592) (French writer), 2832b *et seq.*, [2832]; and Buchanan, 636b; essays, 1451a, 2035a; Florio, John, translated by, 1430a, 1568a; France, A., influence on, 1619b
- Montcalm, Louis J., Marquis (1712-1759) (French general), 2834b *et seq.*, [2834]; and Canada, 1721b; and Lewis, G. F., 4774b; Plains of Abraham, 4809a; and Saunders, Sir C., 4823a; and Quebec, sieges of, 4820a
- Monteagle, William Parker, Lord, (1575-1622), letter to [1875]
- Montemart, Duke de (French noble), 2836b
- Montespan, Marquise de (1641-1707), 2836b; 2629b
- Montesquieu, Charles de (1689-1755) (French philosopher), 2836b; French literature, influence on, 1636b; and Louis XV, 2588a
- Montessori, Maria (b. 1870) (Italian educationist), 2836b *et seq.*, [2837]; Kindergarten, 2376b, 3872b
- Monteverde, Claudio (1567-1643) (Italian composer), 2841a *et seq.*; cornets, use of, 1035a; and madrigals, 2620a; music, place in history of, 2912a, 2915a; and opera, 3149a; and orchestra, history of, 3161a; and Purcell, 3588b; viol, use of, 4392a
- Montezuma (c. 1479-1520) (Ruler of the Aztecs), 2841b
- Montfort, Henry de (1218-1265), killed 2474a
- Montfort, Simon de, Earl of Leicester (1208?-1265); and Berkshire, 464b; and crusade, 1083a; and Evesham, 1479a; and Gilbert the Red, 1783a; and Henry III, 1979a; and Kenilworth, 2357b; and Leicester, Earls of, 2473a *et seq.*, [2473]; Lewes, battle of, 2493b, 4134a; and London, 2567a; and Monmouth, 2835b; and Oxford, 3198b; and Richard of Cornwall, 3716b; and Shropshire, 3948a; and Warwickshire, 4421b
- Montfort, Simon the Bald (c. 1150-1210), inarries Amicia, 2473a
- Montgolfier, Joseph (1740-1810) (French inventor), 2841b; and balloon, 378a, [378]; and inventions, 2207
- Montgolfier, Stephen (1745-1799) (French inventor), 2841b; and balloon, 378a, [378]; and inventions, 2207
- Montgomery (American general), and American Revolution, 149a; and Quebec, 4820a
- Montgomery, Arnulf de, created Earl of Pembroke, 3308a
- Montgomery (Canadian soldier), and Dorchester, G. C., 4751b
- Montgomerie Hugh (poet) and songs, Canadian, 4824a
- Montgomery, Lucy (Canadian novelist), and literature in Canada, 4778b
- Montgomery, Hugh, of, and Earls of Shrewsbury, 3945a
- Montgomery, J. J. (American inventor), 48a
- Montgomery, Roger de (d. 1093?) (Norman lord), and Arundel, 280b; and Cardigan, 760b; and Montgomeryshire, 2842b *et seq.*; and Pembroke, 3308a; and Shrewsbury, 3944b; and Shrewsbury, Earls of, 3945a; and Shropshire, 3946b
- Montigny, Louvigny de (French-Canadian writer), and literature in Canada, 4779b
- Montoro, Juan Esteban (President of Chile), 877a
- Montmagny, Charles Jacques Huault de (1584?-1653) (French statesman in Canada), and Canada, 4786b
- Montrose, James Graham, 1st Duke of (d. 1742), and Rob Roy, 3733b
- Montrose, James Graham, 5th Earl of (1612-1650), and Campbell, 717b; and Grand Remons-trance, 1821b; and Leslie, 2849b; and Montrose, Earls of, 2845b *et seq.*; and Nainshire, 2926b; and Perth, capture of, 3342b; and Rebellion, 3660a
- Montrose, John, 3rd Earl (1548-1608) (Chancellor of Scotland), and Dukes of Montrose, 2845b
- Montrose, John, 4th Earl (d. 1626), (Lord President of the Scottish council), and Dukes of Montrose, 2845b
- Monts, de (French navigator), and Champlain, S. de, 4741a
- Moodie, Susanna (Canadian poet), and literature in Canada, 4776b
- Moody, and hymns, 2115b
- Moody Colonel, R. C. (Canadian pioneer), and New Westminster, 4796b
- Moore, George (1852-1933) (Irish author), and Moore, Colonel, 4869b, and novel, 3099b
- Moore, George Henry (Irish M.P., father of Colonel Moore), 4869b
- Moore, J. Sheridan (Australian poet), and Australia, literature of, 4663a
- Moore, Sir John (1761-1809) (British soldier), 2849b *et seq.*, [2850]; and marching, 2665b; and Peninsular War, 3317a; and Seaton, Sir J. C., 4823a
- Moore, Maurice George (b. 1854) (Irish diplomat), and Ireland [4869]
- Moore, T. (American sportsman), and sport, 4056
- Moore, Thomas (1779-1852) (Irish poet) 2850a *et seq.*, [2850] and Emmet, R., 1404a; and Irish literature, 2228b; and songs, Canadian, 4824a
- Moore-Brabazon, J. T. C. (British aviator), 48b
- Morales (Spanish composer), and music, 2914b
- Morales, Louis de (1509-1586) (Spanish painter), and painting, 3220b
- Moran, Dr. H. M. (Australian Rugby player), and Australia, sports of, 4693b
- Morant, Sir Robert (British educationist), 1330a
- Moray, James Stewart, Earl of (1531-1570) (Regent of Scotland), 2853b; and Lethington, 2491a; and Mar, 2661a *et seq.*; and Mary Stewart, 2689b *et seq.*
- Moray, Sir Robert (British scientist), and Free Masonry, 2695a
- Morcar, Earl of Northumbria (c. 1070) (Saxon leader), 2001b, 3075a
- Mordaunt, Henry, 2nd Earl of Peterborough (1624-1697), and Peterborough, 3351a
- Mordaunt, Charles, 3rd Earl of Peterborough (1658-1733); and Monmouth, 2826a
- Mordaunt, Charles, 4th Earl of Peterborough, and Peterborough, 3351a
- Mordaunt, Charles Henry, 5th Earl of Peterborough, and Peterborough, 3351a
- Mordaunt, John (d. 1642), 1st Earl of Peterborough, and Peterborough, 3351a
- Mordaunt, Mary, Baroness of, 3351a
- Mordecai (Biblical character), and Esther, 1455b; and Haman, 1902b; and mourning, 2887a
- Mordred, nephew of King Arthur, 275b, 1363b
- More, Sir Thomas (1480-1535) (English statesman), 2858a *et seq.*; and communism, 992a; and Henry VIII, 1986a *et seq.*; and Holbein, 2043a, 3219b; and jesters, 2502a; Linacre, 2520b; and London, 2573b; and Renaissance, 1429a, 3683b; and socialism, 3997a; and Tyndale, 4315b; and Utopia, 1989a
- Moreau, A. (American sportsman), and sport, 4056
- Morely (French political theorist), and Socialism, 3997b
- Morrell, W. P. (New Zealand scholar), and Art in New Zealand, 4891a

- Moréri, Louis (1643-1680) (French compiler of dictionary), 1408b
- Morgan, J. P. (American banker), and capital, 732a
- Morgan, Joan (film actress), 909a
- Morgan, Sir Henry (1635-1688) (English buccaneer), 2855b
- Morgan (Welsh prince), and Glamorganshire, 1769b
- Morgan, William (1540?-1604) (Welsh bishop), translates Bible, 4411a
- Moria, Paul (French-Canadian novelist); and literature in Canada, 4779b
- Morin, Victor (Canadian writer), 4779b
- Morkel (S. African Rugby player), 5010b
- Morland, George (1763-1804) (English painter), 2255b *et seq.*; [2855]; and painting, 3232a
- Morley (scientist), and velocity of the earth, 3675b *et seq.*
- Morley, John, Viscount (1838-1923) (English statesman), 2256a; [2856]; and Chesterton, 867b; and Minto, 2794a; and Montagu, 5128a
- Morley, Thomas (c. 1557-1604) (English composer), 2256a; and madrigals, 2620a; and music, 2914b
- Morley, Mrs. and Queen Anne, 175b
- Mornington, Earl of, *see* Wellesley Garrett
- Mornington, Lord, *see* Wellesley, Richard
- Morny, Charles, Duc de (1811-1865), (French politician), and Daudet, A., 1130b
- Moro, Ludovico il (1451-1508), Duke of Milan, and Leonardo Da Vinci, 4391b
- Morrice, James W. (Canadian artist), and Canada, Art of, 4726a
- Morris, Edmund (Canadian artist), 4729a
- Morris, William (1834-1896), (English poet), 2280b *et seq.*, [2860]; and architecture, 233a; and book production, 539a; and Brangwyn, 573a; and Burne-Jones, 661b; and furniture [1655]; and Hyndman, 2116a; and illustration, 2134b; and interior decoration, 2201a; and Noyes, Alfred, 3100b; and painting, 3223b; and Pre-Raphaelites, 3534b; and Socialism, 3998a; and stained glass facing [1778]; and Victorian Age, 1434b
- Morrison (British soldier), and Chrysler's Farm, Battle of, 4742a
- Morrison, Charles (c. 1750) (English inventor), and telegraphy, 4183b
- Morrison, Herbert S. (b. 1888) (English politician), 2200a
- Morse, Samuel, F. B. (1791-1872) (American inventor), 2200a; and electricity, 1372a; and Industrial Revolution, 2171a; and inventions, 2207; and telegraphy, 4183b *et seq.*
- Mort, Thomas Sutcliffe (Australian industrialist), and Australia, industries of, 4655a
- Mortillet, Gabriel de (1821-1898) (French anthropologist), 1852a
- Mortimer, Anne, 2665a
- Mortimer, Sir Edmund; *see* March, Edmund, 3rd Earl of
- Mortimer Hugh de (d. 1181), and Shropshire, 3948a
- Mortimer, Ralph de (d. 1104), and William I., 2664b
- Mortimer, Roger de, builds Chirk castle, 1157b; and Fitzroy, 2664b; and Kent, 2362b
- Morton, John, Cardinal (1420-1500), 2261a *et seq.*; and Ely Tower, 584b; and Henry VII, 1984a; and More, 2855a
- Moschus (3rd century) (Greek poet), and Greek literature, 1849b
- Moscicki (Polish president) and Pilsudski, 3418a
- Moseley, Henry (1844-1891) (English physicist), and element, 853a
- Moselikatse (Zulu chief), and people of S. Africa, 4991b
- Moses (Biblical character), 2263a *et seq.*, [2864b]; and Aaron, 22; and Ark, 234a; and Atonement, 314b; and Christ, 2307a; and Deuteronomy, 1175b; and Islam, 5121a; and Jehovah, 2293a; and Jethro, 2765b; and Joshua, 2328b; and Passover, 3283a; and Sadducees, 3823b; and Sinai, 3968b; and slavery, 3979a; and Tabernacle, 4162a; and tithes, 4241a
- Moses de Leon (Jewish scholar), 677b
- Moshesh (Basuto chief), and people of S. Africa, 4991b
- Mosley, Oswald E., Sir (b. 1896) (English politician), 2263a
- Moss, Matthew Lewis (b. 1863) (Australian lawyer), and Australia, 4666b
- Moulton, Lord, and Lloyd George, 2546b; on minerals, 2786a
- Moulton (English astronomer), 1301a, planetesimal hypothesis put forward by, 1711b
- Mountain, Jacob (1749-1825) (C. of E. bishop), 4787a
- Mouniford, William (1664-1692) (English actor), and Mohun, Charles, 2808a
- Mountjoy, Charles Blount, Lord (1563-1606) (English politician), 2280b *et seq.*
- Mount Stephen, George Stephen, 1st Baron (1829-1921) (Scottish Canadian financier), and Canada, 4787a
- Mozzorgsky, Modest P. (1839-1881) (Russian composer), 2287b; and opera, 3151a; and Pushkin, 3591a; and Russia, 3812a
- Mowat, Harold (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Mowat, Sir Oliver (1820-1905) (Canadian statesman and jurist), 4787a; and Quebec conference, 4820a
- Mowbray, John (1389-1432), Lord, Duke of Norfolk, 3056b
- Mowbray, Thomas (1366-1399), 1st Duke of Norfolk, and Coat of Arms facing [1992]; and Richard II, 3714a *et seq.*
- Mowbray, Thomas, Earl of Nottingham (1186-1403), and Earl Marshal, 1299a, and Norfolk, 3056b *et seq.*
- Mowbray, Lady Elizabeth, and Norfolk, 3056b
- Mozart, Johann C. Wolfgang Amadeus (1756-1791) (Austrian composer), 2288b *et seq.*, [2889]; and Bach, 360a; and Beethoven, 443b *et seq.*; birthplace of [2905]; and chamber music, 830b; and concerto, 998b; and Haydn, 1943a *et seq.*; and Ireland, music in, 4870b; and Mendelssohn, 2732a; and music, 2912b *et seq.*, 2915a; and opera, 3150a; and orchestra, 3161a; and piano, 3410b; and quartet, 3607a; and symphony, 4157a; and violin, 2192b
- Muhammad, *see* Mohammed
- Muhammed, Ali, *see* Mohammed Ali
- Muir, Alexander (Canadian poet), 4824a
- Mulgan, Alan (New Zealand writer), 4890b
- Müller, F. Max (1823-1900) (German scholar), 2281a; [2891]
- Müller, Wilhelm (1794-1827) (German poet), father of Max Müller, 2891a
- Mukerji, Sir Asutosh (1864-1924) (Indian scholar), 5093b *et seq.*
- Mukerji, Sir Rajendra Nath (1854-1936) (Indian industrialist), 5093b
- Mulock, Miss; *see* Craik
- Mulock, Sir William (b. 1844) (Canadian statesman and jurist), 4787a
- Mulready, William (1786-1863) (Irish artist), and art in Ireland [4849], 4851a; and envelope design [3513]
- Mumtaz Mahal, Mogul Empress, and Taj Mahal, 4602b
- Munshi, Kanaiyala Maneklal (b. 1887) (Indian writer), and Indian literature, 5094a
- Mummilius, Lucius (Roman general), destroys Corinth, 1031a
- Münchhausen, H. Karl F. Baron von (1720-1797) (German soldier), 2283a
- Mungo, Saint, and Glasgow, 1773a
- Munkacsy, Mihály (1844-1900) (Hungarian painter), 2284b
- Munson, modifies Pitman system of shorthand, 3943b
- Münzer, Thomas (c. 1490-1525) (German peasant leader), and Peasants' Revolt, 2034b
- Murad, V., Sultan of Turkey, 7a
- Murat, Joachim (1767-1815) (French marshal), 2287a *et seq.*; and Naples, 1518a, 2931a, 2933b
- Murchison, Sir Roderick J. (1792-1871) (British scientist), and Geology, 1709a; and Palaeontology, 3227b
- Murdoch (d. 1425) (Regent of Scotland), and James I of Scotland, 2271b, *et seq.*
- Murdoch, William (1754-1839) (Scottish inventor), and gas, 1685b
- Murillo, Bartolomé Esteban (1617-1682) (Spanish painter), 2289a *et seq.*; [2898]; Annunciation [1658]; Christ [2304]; and Guadalupe, 2753b; and Herrera, 2006b; and Holy Family, 2046b; and painting, 3220b



Murnau, F. W. (film producer), 910a  
 Murray, Dr. Andrew (1828-1917), Minister of the Dutch Reformed Church in S. Africa, 4985b  
 Murray, Charles "Hamewith" (S. African poet), and literature of S. Africa, 4984a  
 Murray, Donald (British inventor), and telegraphy, 4183a  
 Murray, Earl of, *see* Moray, Earl of  
 Murray, Lord George (1694-1760) (British soldier), 2888b; and rebellion of 1745, 1721a; and Stuart, 4101b  
 Murray, Sir G. Gilbert A. (b. 1866) (English scholar), 2888b *et seq.*; and Australia, literature of, 4663b  
 Murray, James (1719-1794) (British administrator), 2888b; and Quebec, 370a, 4820a  
 Murray, John (1778-1843) (English publisher), and Lord Gorell, 1808a

Murray, Sir John (British scientist), 182a  
 Murray, Matthew (1765-1826) (British engineer), and railways, 3628b  
 Musaeus (Greek poet), and Greek literature, 1848a  
 Mushet, Robert (1811-91) (English metallurgist), 132b, 2236a  
 Musset, Alfred de (1810-1857) (French writer), 2017a; and French literature, 1636b  
 Mussolini, Benito (b. 1883) (Dictator of Italy), 2017a *et seq.*, [2917]; and dictators, 1190b; and Dollfuss, 1226b; and Fascism, 1506b *et seq.*; and Fiume, 4562b; and Hobbes, 2035b; and Italian-Ethiopian War, 2246a *et seq.*; and Italian Religion, 2249b; and Italy, 2259a *et seq.*; 3752b; and Lateran Treaty, 2443b; and Laval, 2455a; and Mafia, 2620b; and Pius XI, 999a; and Palazzo Venezia,

3752b; and Venice, 4370b; and Victor Emmanuel III, 4383b  
 Musorgsky, *see* Moussorgsky  
 Mustapha Kemal, *see* Kemal Ataturk  
 Mustel (organ designer), and harmonium, 1921a  
 Mut (Egyptian goddess), 130b  
 Mutgo, King of Tyre, and Lido, 1191b  
 Mutsuhito (1852-1912) (Emperor of Japan), 2019a; and feudal system, 2288b; and Nogi, 3052a; and Yoshimoto, 4556b  
 Muybridge, Eadweard (English inventor), 906b *et seq.*, 2207  
 Mycerinus (Egyptian king), pyramids, 3594b  
 Myers, C. S. (English psychologist), and Industrial psychology, 1266a *et seq.*  
 Myron (5th century B.C.) (Greek sculptor), 2019b; and Discobolus [1205]

## N

NAAMAN the Leper (Biblical character), 1116a  
 Nabopolassar, Babylonian king (r. 625-604 B.C.), 2024a; 297a, 827b; and Media, 2722b; and Nebuchadnezzar, 2970b  
 Naboth (Biblical character), 2024a, 88a  
 Nadar (French scientist), 379a  
 Nadir (1688-1747), Shah of Persia, 64a  
 Nadir, Shah Gazi (1881-1933), King of Afghanistan, 2024b, 64a; 2808a  
 Naevius, Gnaeus (c. 270-204 B.C.) (Latin poet), 2024b *et seq.*; 2445b  
 Nagako, Empress of Japan, 2028a  
 Nahum (prophet), 2925a  
 Naidu, Dr. (Indian medical officer), 2925a  
 Naidu, Sarojini (b. 1879) (Indian writer), 2025a; 5070a  
 Nair, Sir C. Sankaran (1857-1934) (Indian lawyer), 5072a  
 Nairne, Carolina, Baroness (1766-1845) (Scottish poetess), 2025b *et seq.*  
 Nakar (Indian poet), 5090b  
 Nandev (Indian poet), 5090b  
 Nana Sahib (c. 1820-1860) (Indian leader), 2158a, 2927b  
 Nanak (Indian writer), 5090b  
 Nanha (Indian artist), 5047a  
 Nansen, Fridtjof (1861-1930) (Norwegian explorer), 2027b *et seq.*, [2928]; polar exploration, 156b, [2928]; 3464b  
 Nanteuil, Robert (1623-1678) (French engraver), 1436b  
 Naomi (Old Testament character), 3812b *et seq.*  
 Naoroji, Dadabhai (1825-1917) (Indian nationalist), 5097a *et seq.*, 4139a  
 Napier, Sir Charles J. (1782-1853) (British general), 2029a *et seq.*, [2929]; and British infantry, 2915b; and Magdala, 1462b; Sind, conquest of, 4385a  
 Napier, John (1550-1617) (Scottish mathematician), 2929b

Napier of Magdala, Robert C., Baron (1810-1890) (British general), 2029b, [2929]  
 Napoleon I (1769-1821), Emperor of France, 2031a *et seq.*, [2931]; Arc, attempt to take, 3230b; Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, 96a; Alexander the Great, compared with, 114b; begins Arc de Triomphe, 219a; Ascension Islands, used as base, 282b; Austerlitz, battle of, 322a; Austria, defeat of, 340b; balance of power, disturbed, 369b; Barras, appointed by, 406a; Bavaria, made Kingdom, 420a; Berlin, chariot of Brandenburg gate, 466b; starts blockade, 515b; Blücher, defeated by, 520b; deserted by Borghese, 544a; influence on law in Canada, 4771b; expels Charles IV, 558b; continental system, 1019b, 1124b, 4348a; Corsica, native of, 1041b; and Cuvier, 1097a; prevents Democracy, 1154a; Denmark becomes involved in war, 1163a; overthrows Directory, 1200a; Dresden, battle of, 1257a; and Dumas, A., 1272b; invades Egypt, 1356b [2932], 4305a; Elba, imprisoned in, 1564b; émigrés, return of, 1404a; and Emmet, R., 1404a; Fontainebleau, scene of abdication, 1582a; praised by Fox, 1603a; and Francis II, 1621b; and Frederick William III, 1627b *et seq.*, ends French Revolution, 1638b *et seq.*; German history, influence on, 1746b; abused by Grattan, 1827b; and Grey, Earl, 1855b; guerrilla war, use of, 1866a; Hofer, revolt of, 2040b; Holy Alliance, 2045b; Holy Roman Empire, end of, 2048b; Hôtel des Invalides, tomb in, 2206a; bust by Houdon, 2077a; Hugo, son of Napoleonic officer, 2087a; Iron Cross, institution of, 2238b; designs Italian flag,

1551a; and Josephine, 2328a, 3183b; and Kosciuszko, 2396a; Kremlin, burning of, 2396b; and Lafayette, 2414a; and Legions of Honour, 2471b, 3163b; Leipzig, battle of, 2481a; Louis Philippe, attempt to bring body to Paris, 2590b; Louisiana, sale of, 2590a; Lower, guarded by, 2593a; Mamelukes, defeat of, 2640b; Marengo, battle of, 2666b; marries Maria Louisa, 2667b; Maximilian, made king, 2705b; detains Metternich, 2752a; Moore, Sir John, retreat before Napoleon, 2850a; Moscow, burning of, 2862b; and Murat, 2897a *et seq.* Nancy, occupation of, 1608b and Naples, 1518a, 2931a; national debt, increase of, 2940a; Netherlands, become kingdom, 2995a; and Ney, 3035a; annexes Papal States, 3248b, 3430b, 3492b; Paris, buildings in, 3263b *et seq.*, 3266a *et seq.*; Paris, treaty of, 3267b; and Paul I, 113b, 3290a; and Peninsular War, 3317a *et seq.*, 4037a; establishes academy in Pisa, 2251b; and Pitt, 1724a; crowned by Pius VII, 3431a; Portugal refuses to sanction Berlin decree, 3506b; Prussia, defeat of, 1622a *et seq.*, 3570a; father of Reichstadt, Duke of, 3672b; claims to be heir of the Republic, 3689a; Restoration of the Bourbons, 3344b; Rosetta Stone, finding of, 2019a; Russia, invasion of, 1725b, 3807a; and Sieyès, 3957a; before the Sphinx [2933]; St. Helena, imprisoned in [2934], 3830b; plans Suez Canal, 4110a; Sussex, alarms in, 4134a; reorganizes Switzerland, 4156a; and Talleyrand, 4165a; reorganizes universities, 3267b; dissolves Venetian Republic, 4370b; Vienna, congress of, 4390b; and Wars of the eighteenth century, 2958a; Waterloo,

- battle of, 443ob; and Wellington, 4442b; and William I, Emperor, 4475a
- Napoleon II (1811-1832), 2935a; *see* also Reichstadt, Duke of
- Napoleon III (1808-73), Emperor of the French, 2935a *et seq.*; Bismarck foresees war, 502b; Crimean war, 1072b; Canning, criticised by, 2030a; and Daudet, 1130b; prevents Democracy, 1154a, 1618a; Hugo in exile, 2087b; supports Maximilian, 2705b; Michelet, dismissal of, 2759b; Palmerston, supported by, 3239b, 4384b; Paris development of, 3266b; plebiscite, use of, 3441a *et seq.*; and Thiers, 4223a; and Victor Emmanuel II, 4382b
- Narasimha (Indian poet), 509ob
- Narcissus (Greek mythological character), 2938a *et seq.*; and Echo, 1311a *et seq.*, [1311]
- Nares (Polar explorer), 3778b
- Narses (472-568) (Roman general), 2341a
- Nash, John (1809-1878) (English painter), 3226a
- Nash, Paul (b. 1889) (British artist), 2937b
- Nash, Beau, Richard (1674-1762) (Dandy), 2937a *et seq.*, [2937]
- Nash, Thomas (1567-1601) (English writer), 2937b; 1248a, 1430a
- Nash, The Rt. Hon. Walter (New Zealand politician), 4908b
- Nasmyth, James (1808-1890) (Scottish inventor), 2937b; invents steam-hammer, 4078a
- Nassau Senior (1790-1864) (British Economist), 1314b
- Nataraja, *see* Shiva
- Nathan (Biblical character), 3254b; 4004b
- Nathaniel (Disciple of Christ), 198b, 300a
- Naudi (Indian mythological figure), 3126a
- Naundorff, Karl W. (d. 1845), impersonates Louis XVII, 2938a
- Nawanagar, Maharajah of; *see* Kanjitsinghjee
- Navarro, Ramon (film actor), 910b
- Nawaz, Begum Shah (Indian social reformer), 5102b
- Nawaz, Mian Shan (Indian barrister), husband of Begum Nawaz, 5102b
- Nearchus, Admiral of Alexander the Great, 116a
- Nebo (Assyrian god), 2900b
- Nebuchadnezzar (Babylonian king) (c. 604-561 B.C.), 2970b; and Amytis, 157a; and Babylon, 356b, 357a; repairs canals, 733b, 4270b; and Daniel, 1122a; and Jeremiah, 2298a; captures Jerusalem, 5300b; Jews, defeat of, 2512b; and Obadiah, 3116b; opposed by Zedekiah, 4566b
- Necho, Pharaoh, 3368a
- Necker, Jacques (1732-1804) (French statesman), 2971b *et seq.*, [2971]; 1637b; 2588a
- Nefertiti (Egyptian queen) [1889]
- Negus, Francis Colonel (d. 1732), 2975a
- Nehemiah (Biblical character), 2978a; 1492a
- Nehru, Jawaharlal, Pandit (b. 1889) (Indian leader), 2978a *et seq.*; 5102b *et seq.*, [5104], 5130b, 5132a
- Nehru, Motilal, Pandit (1861-1931) (Indian leader), 2978a; 5104a
- Nekrasov, Nikolai (1821-1877) (Russian poet), 3813a
- Neleus, King of Pylos, 3048b, 2987a
- Nelligan, Emile (French-Canadian novelist), 4779b
- Nelson, Horatio, Viscount (1758-1805) (English admiral), 2978b *et seq.*; second-in-command to Jervis, 2957b; Lord High Admiral, 2480a; and Naples, 2931a; and Napoleon, 2932a *et seq.*; Nile, battle of the, 1724a, 2958a; and Pitt, 3429a; tomb of [2976]; Union Jack, use of, 1550a; Victory [2976]; warships, type of, 419a, 2955a, 2964b; and William IV, 4474a
- Nemesis (Greek mythological character), 2977b
- Nemours, Louis Philippe Charles R., Duke of (1814-1896) (French politician), 2978a
- Nennius (9th century) (Welsh historian), 4409a
- Neoptolemus (Greek legendary character), kills Priam, 3540b
- Nephele (Greek goddess), 2981a, 1126a; 1969b
- Nephthys (Egyptian goddess), 3910b
- Nepos, Cornelius (1st century) (Roman historian), 2981a; 2446b
- Nepos, Julius (Roman emperor) (from 474-480), 3127b
- Neptune (Roman deity), 2982a, [2982]; and Aeolus, 45b; and Amphitrite, 154a; and Andromeda, 165b; and Delos, 1097b; and Jupiter, 2337b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; Poseidon, identified with, 3509b
- Nereus (mythological character), 2982b; and Doris, 1232b; and Galatea, 1660b; and Nereids, 2982b
- Neri, Saint Philip (1515-1595), 2982b *et seq.*
- Nero (A.D. 37-68) (Roman emperor), 2982a *et seq.*, [2983]; and Agrippina, 87b; as Anti-Christ, 189a; and Boniface, 323a; succeeds Claudius, 929b; Colosseum, building of, 978a, 978b; builds Corinth canal, 1031a; cosmetics, use of, 427b; and Epictetus, 1411b; and Festus, 1322a; and Galba, 1661a; and Helvetii, 1970a; Lateran, origin of, 2443b, and Lucan, 2594b; and Paulinus, 3290a *et seq.*, and Peter, St., 190b; 3350a, 3491a; and Otho, 1188a; and Petronius, 3364a; Roman Empire, influence on, 3751a; Seneca, death of, 3905a; sport, takes part in, 4055b
- Nerva, Marcus Cocceius (A.D. 32-98) (Roman emperor), 2982b, [2984]; builds forum, 1598a; and John the Apostle, 199a; Roman Empire, influence on, 3751a; and Trajan, 4267b
- Nessus (Greek mythological centaur), 1996b
- Nesta (c. 1095) (Welsh princess), 2842b
- Nestor (Greek hero), 2967a *et seq.*, [2987]
- Nestorius, Bishop of Constantinople (A.D. 428-431), 2987b
- Neumann, Hans (film director), 909b
- Neumann (mineralogist), 2779b
- Neville, Anne (1456-1485) (wife of Richard III), 3716a
- Neville, Cecily (mother of Edward IV), 1340a
- Neville, Ralph, 1st Earl of Westmoreland (1364-1425), 4453a *et seq.*
- Neville, Richard; *see* Warwick, Richard, Earl of
- Neville, Sir William (d. 1463), created Earl of Kent, 2362b
- Nevinson, C. R. W. (English painter), 3226a
- Newbolt, Sir Henry J. (b. 1862) (English writer), 3001b; 3340b
- Newburgh, Henry de, 1st Earl of Warwick (d. 1123); and Warwick family, 4420a; and William I, 4420a
- Newcastle, Henry Clinton, Duke of (1811-64), 1797b
- Newcastle, John Holles, Duke of (1662-1711), 3005a
- Newcastle, Thomas, Duke of (1693-1768) (English statesman), 3005a, and George II, 1720b, 1721a; and George III, 1722a; and Seven Years' War, 3912a; and Walpole, Sir R., 3170a
- Newcastle, William, Earl of (1592-1676), 3004b *et seq.*, [3004]; and Fairfax, 1498a; Rebellion, part in, 3658b, 3660a
- Newcomen, Thomas (1663-1729) (English inventor), 3006a; and Industrial Revolution, 2170b; pump engine, invention of, 2788a; steam engine, invention of, 950a, 4077b
- Newlands (English scientist), and chemistry, 852b
- Newman, John Henry (1801-1890) (English cardinal), 3013b *et seq.*, [3014]; and Neri, 2983a; Oxford Movement, 3399b; and Pusey, 3390b
- Newmarch, Bernard (c. 1090) (Norman lord), 584a
- Newsam, Bartholomew (d. 1593) (English clock-maker), 939b
- Newton, Benjamin (English clergyman), leader of Plymouth Brethren, 3447b *et seq.*
- Newton, Sir Isaac (1642-1727) (English scientist), 3022a *et seq.*, [3022]; algebra, 120b, 121a; astronomy, influence on, 300b *et seq.*; birthplace of [3022]; and Boyle, 565a; colours, theory of, 979a; gravitation, law of, 1838b *et seq.*, 3677a; and Halley, 1897a; and Herschel, 2088b; laws of motion, 1590b; and Leibniz, 2472b; light, theory of, 2508b; matter, explanation of, 851b; Metaphysics, 2746b; motor cars, foreseen, 2872b; relativity, theory of, 3677b; Royal Society, elected Fellow of, 3778b; telescope, use of, 3156a; tides, explanation of, 4234a
- Ney, Michel (1769-1815) (French marshal), 2986a, [3033]; and Napoleon, 2934b; Waterloo,

- battle of, 4430b; and Wellington, 4442b
- Ngahue (Maori traveller) (10th century), 4904a
- Ngarongo-ki-Tua (mother of Buck, P. H.), 4892b
- Ngata, Sir Apirana (New Zealand scholar), 4890b, 4908b *et seq.*
- Niblo, Fred (film director), 910b
- Nicaragua (Indian chief), 3037a
- Nicarao (Indian chief), 3037a
- Nicator, Selenus (c. 300 B.C.) (founder of Antioch), 4160a
- Nicholas, Prince of Greece, 2363b
- Nicholas I (1811-1921), King of Montenegro, and Alexander I, 114a; and Montenegro, 2836a; and Peter I, 3349a; and Yugoslavia, 4562a
- Nicholas, Prince of Rumania, 774a; 3794b
- Nicholas I (1796-1853), Tsar of Russia, and Alexander II, 114a; and Nicholas, Grand Duke, 3040a; Romanoffs, member of family of, 3747b; and Russia, 3807a; and Turkish policy, 1071b
- Nicholas II (1868-1918), Tsar of Russia, 3039b *et seq.*; [89.0] and Alexander III, 114a; killed by Bolsheviks, 531b; and Christian IX, 894b; and Constantine, 1017b; and Michael, 2758b; urges Peace Conference, 3293b; Romanoffs, member of House of, 1517b, 3747b; Russia, place in history of, 1807b, 3809a; 3810a
- Nicholas, Grand Duke of Russia (1856-1929), 3040a
- Nicholas I (d. 867), Pope, 3039a; 3387a
- Nicholas II (d. 1061), Pope, 3039a; 4470a
- Nicholas III, Pope (from 1277-1280), 3039a, 3181a
- Nicholas IV, Pope (from 1288-1292), 3039a
- Nicholas V (d. 1455), Pope, 3039b, 2585a, 3491b
- Nicholas, Saint (d. c. 326), 3040a *et seq.*; 3301b; 3832b *et seq.*
- Nicholas (leader of children's crusade), 1083b, 3412a
- Nicholls, Arthur (English clergyman), 630a
- Nicholson, John (1821-57) (British soldier), 3040b
- Nicholson, Col. Francis (British soldier), 3096b
- Nicholson (British economist), 1019b, 4360a
- Nicias (d. 413 B.C.) (Athenian general), 3040b; 110b; 1840a
- Nicodemus, Saint, 2309b
- Nicolet, Jean (1598-1642) (French explorer), 4796b
- Nicoll, Archibald (New Zealand artist), 4891b
- Nicomedes, King of Bithynia, 3041b; 1660b
- Nicot, Jean (1530-1600) (French diplomat), 4247a
- Niemcewicz, Julian (1758-1841) (Polish writer), 3473a
- Niemeyer, Sir Otto (economist), 5052b *et seq.*
- Niepee, Joseph Nicephore (1765-1833) (French physicist), 3042a; 2207; 3400a
- Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm (1844-1900) (German philosopher), 3042a
- Nightingale, Florence (1820-1910) (English philanthropist), 3044b, [3044]; 1071b; 3104b
- Nijinsky (Russian dancer), and ballet, 377b; and Debussy, 1141b; and Pavlova, 3291a
- Nike (Greek goddess of Victory), 3046a
- Nile Father (god), 3046b
- Nimrod (Biblical character), 3047b; castle [3048]
- Ninian, Saint, 4463a *et seq.*
- Ninus, King of Assyria, 3904a
- Niobe (Greek mythological character), 3048b; [3048]
- Nitti, Francesco S. (b. 1868) (Italian Premier), 3050b
- Nivedita, Sister (1867-1911) (European scholar), 3104b
- Nivelle, Robert George (1856-1924) (French general), 1885a; 2547a
- Niven, Frederick (Canadian novelist), 4778b
- Njörd (Norse god), 1640b
- Noah (Biblical character), 3050b; Ark, 254a; 259b; and Biblical genealogy, 1698a; Deluge, 1132a; Deucalion, compared with, 1175a; and Ham, 718b; olive leaf, 3140a
- Nobel, Alfred (1833-1896) (Swedish industrialist), dynamite, invention of, 1291a, 1487b, and inventions, 2207; and mining, 2786b
- Noble, Umberto (b. 1885) (Italian aviator), 3051a; [3051]; and Amundsen, 156b; and Polar expedition, 3465a
- Noble (Australian cricketer), 4693a
- Noble, John (S. African scholar), 4983b
- Noble, Margaret *see* Nivedita
- Noble, Rev. S. R. (English Congregationalist minister), 5104b
- Nogaret, Guillaume de (d. 1313) (French minister), 3375a
- Nogi, Maresuke, Count (1849-1912) (Japanese soldier), 3052a
- Nolde, Emil (b. 1867) (German painter), 1225a
- Nordau, Max (1849-1923) (Jewish philosopher), 2013b
- Nordenskjöld, Nils A. E., Baron (1812-1901) (Swedish explorer), 3053a; and polar exploration *facing* [182], 3464b; and S. Shetlands, 4028b; and Antarctic exploration, 3465b
- Norfolk, Henry Granville Fitzalan Howard, 14th Duke of (1815-1860), 3057a
- Norfolk, Hugh, 3rd Earl of (c. 1220), and Magna Charta, 3056b
- Norfolk, John, and Duke of (13<sup>th</sup> - 1432), 3057a
- Norfolk, John Howard, 1st Duke (1430-1485), 3057a, 3057b; 3716a
- Norfolk, John, 3rd Duke of (1415-1461), 3057a
- Norfolk, Margaret, Duchess of, 3056b
- Norfolk, Roger, 2nd Earl of (d. 1221), 3056b
- Norfolk, Roger, 4th Earl of (d. 1270), 3056b
- Norfolk, Roger, 5th Earl of (1245-1306), 3056b
- Norfolk, Thomas Howard, 2nd Duke of (1443-1524), 1988b, 3057b
- Norfolk, Thomas Howard, 3rd Duke of (1473-1554), 3057b; 2274b
- Norfolk, Thomas Howard, 4th Duke of (1536-1572), execution of, 1341b; 2600b; and Norfolk, 3057a; Ridolfi plot, 3720a; and Somerset, 4010b
- Norfolk, Thomas Mowbray, 1st Duke of (1366-1400), 3056b *et seq.*; coat of arms, *facing* [1972], and Scrope, 3057a
- Norfolk, Thomas, 5th Duke of, 3057a
- Norfolk, Thomas of Brotherton, Earl of (1300-1338), 3057a
- Norman, Rt. Hon. Montagu (b. 1871), Governor of the Bank of England), 3057b, [3057], 372b
- Norris, Sir John (1547?-1597) (British navigator), 1455a
- North, Christopher (1785-1854) (Scottish poet), 4824a
- North Frederick, Lord (1732-1792) (English statesman), 3062a, [3062]; and America, 149a; and Burke, 658b; and East India Company, 1306a; and Fox, 1603a; and George III, 1723a *et seq.*; and Hastings, W., 1932a; and Portland, Duke of, 3500b; and Rockingham, 3736a
- North, Sir Thomas (1535?-1601?) (English translator), 1430a, 3062a
- Northcliffe, Alfred Chas. Wm. Harmsworth, Viscount (British newspaper proprietor), 3069b *et seq.*; [3070]; and Rothermere, 3766b; and War Propaganda, 4519a
- Northcote, James (1746-1831) (English painter), 3070a *et seq.*
- Northumberland, Algernon Percy, 10th Earl of (1602-1668), 3076b
- Northumberland, George Fitzroy, Duke of (1601-1716), 3076b
- Northumberland, John Dudley, Duke of (1502-1553), and Edward VI, 1341a *et seq.*; and Grey, Jane, 1856b *et seq.*; Lord Protector, 3563a; and Mary, 2684a *et seq.*; and Northumberland, Earls of, 3076a; and Somerset, 4010b; and Warwick, Earls of, 4421a
- Northumberland, Henry Percy, 1st Earl of (1342-1408); 3075b; 3076a; 3714b
- Northumberland, Henry Percy, 2nd Earl of (1394-1455), 3076a
- Northumberland, Henry Percy, 3rd Earl of (1421-1461), 3076a
- Northumberland, Henry Percy, 4th Earl of (1446-1485), 3076a
- Northumberland, Henry Percy, 5th Earl of (1478-1527), 3076a
- Northumberland, Henry Percy, 6th Earl of (1502?-1537), 3076a
- Northumberland, Henry Percy, 8th Earl of (1532?-1585), 1061a; 3076a
- Northumberland, Henry Percy, 9th Earl of (1564-1632), 812a, 3076b
- Norton (British explorer), 1478a
- Newton, Caroline (1808-1877), 486b

Norton, Thomas (1532-1584) (English writer), 3822b; 4267a  
Norway, Maid of: *see* Margaret of Scotland  
Norwood, Cyril (English educationist), 1330a  
Nottingham, Charles, Earl of, 3057a  
Nottingham, Thomas, Earl of: *see* Mowbray Thomas

Novello, Ivor (film actor), 910a  
Noverre (ballet producer), 377b  
Noy, William (1577-1634) (Attorney-General), 3930a  
Noyes, Alfred (b. 1880) (English poet), 2100a *et seq.*  
Nuffield, Wm. Richard Morris, 1st Baron (b. 1872) (English manufacturer), 2101a  
Numa Pompilius (legendary king of

Rome) (from 714-671 B.C.), 2100a; 1513b; 3748a  
Numitor, King of Alba (father of Rhea Silvia), 3753a  
Nuncomar, 1932b, 2138a  
Nur-ed-din (ruler of Syria), 3833a  
Nur Mahal (Indian queen), 2154a  
Nût (Egyptian deity), 1358b  
Nyhof, Martinus (Dutch poet), 2996b

O

Oakley, Alfred (artist), wood-carving of medieval knight [1994]

Oates, Lawrence Edward Grace (1880-1912) (English explorer), 2114a *et seq.* [182]

Oates, Titus (1649-1705) (perjurer), 2115a, [3115]; and Charles II, 841b; and Jeffreys, 2294b; and Shaftesbury, 3917b

Oabadiab (minor prophet), 2116b  
Obregon, Alvaro, President of Mexico, 701b, 2757b

O'Brien, Lucius Richard (1832-1899) (Canadian landscape painter), 4725b 4797a

O'Brien, William Smith (1803-1864) (Irish politician), 2110a

O'Bruidair (Irish poet), 4868a  
O'Casey, Sean (Irish writer), 2228b

Occam, William (d. 1349) (English philosopher), 2120a

O'Connell, Daniel (1775-1847) (Irish politician), 2124b, [3124]; Catholic emancipation, 1726b, 2225b; Dublin, bridge in, 1267a; duel, 1271a; and O'Brien, 3119a; statue of (4759)

O'Connor, Feargus (1794-1855) (Irish politician), 2124b, 4384b

O'Connor, Roderick (d. 1189), King of Connaught, 2124b *et seq.*, 1010b

O'Connor, Thomas P. (1848-1929) (Irish politician), 2128a, [3125]

O'Connor, Turlough (1088-1156), King of Connaught, 1010b, 3737b, [4850]

O'Connor, William Ulick, 4th Earl of Desart, 4855b

O'Crohan (Irish writer), 4868b  
Octavia (sister of Augustus), 2126b, [3125]; Antony, 193a; and Nero, 2983a

Octavian: *see* Augustus  
Oder (Norse god), 1640b

Odin (Nordic god), 2127a; and Balder, 372a; and Frigga, 1643b; mythology, place in 2923b [2922]

Odo, Bishop of Bayeux (d. 1097), 2362a, 4170a, 4771b  
Odo, King of France (d. 898), 2127b, 3730b

Odovacer (c. 434-493) (ruler of Italy), 2127b *et seq.*; Empire, Decline of, 3732b; and Italy, history of, 2254b; and Theodoric, 1812b, 4219a

O'Donnell, James (American architect), 4722b

Odoric of Pordenone (friar), 2647b  
O'Driscoll, Mrs. Margaret Collins (Irish member of the Dail), 4874b

Odysseus: *see* Ulysses

Oeagnus (Greek mythological character), 3180b

Oedipus (Greek legendary hero), 2122b *et seq.*; and Antigone, 180b; Greek mythology, place in, 2923b; and Polyneices, 3480b; Sphinx' riddle, 3719b, 4045b

Oehlenschläger, Adam (1779-1850) (Danish writer), 1162a

Oenone (nymph), 3263a  
Oenopion (mythological king of Chios), 3176a

Oerder (S. African artist), 4947a  
Oersted, Hans (German inventor), 4183b

Offa, King of the Mercians (d. 796), 2129a *et seq.*; Bedford, buried in, 432b; and Cynewulf, 1101a; dyke, 862a, 1157a, 1561b, 2842b, [3129]; conquers East Anglia, 1305a; and Egbert, 1348b *et seq.*, 4446a; English language, influence on, 1424b; associated with Hereford, 1997b; dominates Kent, 2363b; King of Mercia, 2736b; Tamworth, palace at, 4062b; and Walford, 4435a

Offenbach, Jacques (1819-1880) (German composer), 2129b *et seq.*; and Halévy, 1894b

Ogilby (cartographer), 2660b  
Ogilvie, Alexander (British aviator), 48b

Ogilvie, Albert George (b. 1891) (Australian statesman), 4674a

Ogilvie, W. H. (Australian poet), 4663a

Oglethorpe, James (1696-1783) (British colonizer), 1732a, 4345b

Ogotai (Mongol ruler) (d. 1241), 2822b

O'Hara, George (film actor), 910b

O'Higgins, Kevin (Irish politician), 2227a; 4864b

Ohm, Georg Simon (1787-1854) (German physicist), 2134a

Oileus, King of Locris, 96b  
Oird (poet), 419a

Ojeda, Alonso de (Spanish explorer), 4022a

O'Kelly, Sean T. (b. 1883) (Irish Sinn Féinist), 4874b

Olaf I (969-1000), King of Norway, 2127a; 4146b

Olaf II (995-1030), King of Norway, 2127a; 4144a

Olaf, Patron Saint of Norway, 3067a

Olaf, Crown Prince of Norway (b. 1903), 1881a

Okono, Marco (Roman noble), villa of (3484)  
Oldcastle, Hugh (English writer on book-keeping), 537a

Oldcastle, Sir John (d. 1417), Lollard, 2137b

Oldenbarnevelt, Johan van (1547-1619) (Dutch statesman), 2938a

Oldfield (Australian cricketer), 4693a

Oldham, John (1653-1683) (English satirist), 2138b

O'Leary, Canon (Irish writer), 4868b

O'Leary, P. (Irish archeologist and musician), 5871a

Olga, Queen of Greece, 1731a

Olier, Jean Jacques (1608-1657) (French theologian), catechism, 797b

Oliver, Dr., 693a

O'Longán (d. 1837) (Irish poet), 4868a

O'Mahony, Dan (Irish wrestler) [4884]

O'Malley, King (Australian statesman), 4674a

Oman, Sir Charles William Chadwick (b. 1860) (English historian), 2142a, [3142]

Omar Khayyam (d. 1123) (Persian poet), 2142a; 3336b

Omari, Caliph (from 634-644), 117a; 1963a, 2301a

Onedeco: *see* Amadeo

Omphale (Lydian queen), 2143a

Omri, King of Israel, and Moabite stone, 2803a; and Samaria, 3231b

O'Neil (Fenian), 5758a

O'Neil, Norman (Irish composer), 4870b

O'Neill, Con., 1st Earl of Tyrone (1480-1559), 4321a, 4324b

O'Neill, Eugene Gladstone (b. 1888) (American dramatist), 2143a; [1249], 1250b, 4267a

O'Neill, Hugh, 3rd Earl of Tyrone (1540-1616); Essex, suppresses rebellion, 1455b; and James I., 2275b; and Mountjoy, 2886b; and Tyrone, Earls of, 4321a *et seq.*; Ulster, subjugation of, 4324b

O'Neill, Shane, 2nd Earl of Tyrone (1530?-1567), 2225a; 4324b

Onions, Peter (British inventor), 2170a

"Onze Jan": *see* Holmeijer, J. H.

Opel, Fritz von (German inventor), 3735b

Opie, John (1761-1807) (English painter) [7993]

Oppenheimer, Sir Ernest (b. 1880) (S. African financier), 4969a

Orange, Maurice of (1567-1625), Stadtholder of Holland, 4476a

Orange, Philip William of, Stadtholder of Holland (from 1584-1618), 4476a

Orange, William of: *see* William III of England

Ocus: *see* Pluto

O'Reilly (Australian cricketer), 4693a

Orellana, Francisco (d. 1550) (Spanish explorer), 144b, 4022a

Orestes (Greek mythological figure), 1188b; and Clytemnestra, 944b; and Electra [1367], 1367b; and Hermione, 2002a; and Iphigenia, 2214b

Orestes (Roman rebel), 3127b

Orford, 1st Earl of: *see* Walpole, Sir Robert

Origen (185-254) (Father of the Church), 1178a

Orion (Greek mythological character), 1178a; 3874b

Orithyia (mythological character), 543b

Orkhan (Turkish ruler) (from 1326-1360), 2279a

Orlando, Victor Emmanuel (b. 1860) (Italian premier), 1178b *et seq.*; and Lloyd George, 2474a; and Nitti, 3050b; Paris, conference of, 3266b; Versailles, treaty of, 4377a

Orléans, Charles, Duke of (1181-1465), 3177b

Orléans, Ferdinand, Duke of (1810-1842), and Orleans, 3177b

Orléans, Louis (1703-1752), Duke of, 3177a

Orléans, Louis Philippe Joseph (1747-1793), Egalité, 1177b, [3177]; French Revolution, rôle in, 1638b; and Lafayette, 2413b; father of Louis Philippe, 2590a

Orléans, Louis Philippe Robert (1809-1926), 1177b *et seq.*

Orléans, Philippe, Duke of (1640-1701), 1177b; 1871a, 2977b

Orléans, Philippe, Duke of (1674-1723), 1177b, 2587b, 4103b

Orléans, Duke of: *see* Louis Philippe

Orloff, Gregory (1734-1783) (Russian noble), 800b, 1185a

Ormonde, James Butler, 1st Duke (d. 1688) (English statesman), 1178a *et seq.*, [3178]

Ormonde, James Butler, and Duke (d. 1745) (English soldier), 1178b

Ormsby-Gore, Rt. Hon. William George (b. 1885) (British cabinet minister), 1178b, [3178]

Ormuzd (Persian god), 2621b

Orosius (5th century A.D.) (historian), 2030b

Orpen, Sir William (1875-1931) (British artist), 1180a, [3180], 3225b, 4851a

Orpheus (Greek mythological character), 1180b, [3180]; and Calliope, 702b; and Cerberus, 823a; and Eurydice, 1475b, [1476]; Greek literature, influence on, 1848a

Orrery, Charles Boyle, 4th Earl of (1676-1731), 3436a

Orrery, Roger Boyle, 1st Earl of (1621-1679) (English writer), 1181a

Orsini, Giovanni Gaetano: *see* Nicholas III, Pope

Ortiz (Spanish composer), 2914b

Orton, Arthur (1834-1898) (the Tichborne claimant), 4233b

O'Ruairc, Lord of Breifne, 1170b

Orzeszko, Eliza (1842-1910) (Polish poet), 3473b

Osborne, Thomas, Earl of Danby: *see* Leeds, Duke of

Osborne, Walter (Irish artist), 4851a; 4870a

Osborne, William Fritz, 1999b

Osbourne, Lloyd, 4083b

Osbourne, Mrs., 4083b

Osburg, Saint, 1056b

Oscar I (1799-1859), King of Sweden and Norway, 1183b

Oscar II (1829-1907), King of Sweden, 1183b *et seq.*; and Gustav V, 1876a; and Norway, history of, 3087a; and Sweden, 4144b

Osgoode, William (1754-1824) (English-Canadian jurist), 4797a

O'Shanassy (Australian politician), 4640b

O'Shea, Captain (husband of Mrs. O'Shea), 3275a

O'Shea, Mrs. (marries Parnell), 3275a

Osiris (Egyptian god), 1184a *et seq.*, [3184]; [194]; and Apis, 197a; and Egypt, 1358b; and Isis, 2242b, [2243]; and Set, 3910b

Oster, "Benny" (S. African Rugby player), S. Africa, 5060b

Osman Ali, His Exalted Highness Mu (b. 1866) (Indian ruler), 5104b *et seq.*

Osman: *see* Öthman

Ossian (legendary poet), 2935a

Ossory, James, 5th Earl of (1610-1688), 3178a

Ostorius (Roman soldier), 861b, 2842a; 3946b

Ostrovsky, Alexander (1823-1886) (Russian dramatist), 3813a

O'Sullivan, John M. (b. 1881) (Irish scholar and politician), 4868b, 4874b *et seq.*

O'Sullivan, Sean (Irish artist), 4851a

Oswulf: *see* Oswulf

Oswald (603?-642), King of Northumbria, 1187b; and Aidan, 88b; and Penda, 2736a

Oswio: *see* Oswy

Oswio: *see* Oswy

Oswulf (Norman lord), 3075a

Oswy (612?-671), King of Northumbria, 1187b; and Northumbria, 3077a; and Oswald, 3187b; and Penda, 2736a; Whitby, synod of, 4461b

Othman (Turkish ruler) (from 644-656), 2279a, 4304a

Otho, Marcus Salvius (32-69), Roman Emperor, 1188a, and Paulinus, 3290b; and Vespasian, 4378a

O'Toole, St. Laurence, Archbishop of Dublin, 4874a

Otto I, the Great (912-973), Holy Roman Emperor, 1181a; Austria, acquisition of, 338a; German history, influence on, 1744a; Holy Roman Empire, name of, 2047b; Imperator, title of, 2031b; Italy, establishes order in, 2254b; and John, 2320a, cedes Monaco, 2813a; and Otto II, 3191a; and Otto III, 3191a, checks Papal Power, 3491b, 3493a

Otto II (953-983), Holy Roman

Emperor, 1181a; and Otto III, 3191a; and Lothair, 2583a

Otto III (980-1002), Holy Roman Emperor, 1181a *et seq.*

Otto IV (1182-1218), Holy Roman Emperor, 1181b; and Frederick II, 1625b; and Hohenstaufen, 2041b; and John, 2319b; and Philip, 3374b

Otto I (1815-1867), King of Greece, 1181b; 1551a, 1731a, 1844b

Otto II, King of Greece, deposed, 894b

Otto of Hapsburg, Archduke (b. 1912), 1181b; and Charles I, 843b; Hapsburg, House of, 1915a; and Horthy, 2071b

Otto the child, Duke of Brunswick, 633b

Otto (inventor), 2207

Otto, Bishop of Freisingen (d. 1158), 3539a

Ottokar, King of Bohemia (1248-1278), 3783b

Otway, Thomas (1652-1685) (English dramatist), 1182a; 427b; 1248b

Outram, Sir James (1803-1863) (English soldier), 1182a *et seq.*, [3193]; and Havelock, Sir II, 1936a

Overbeck, Johann Friedrich (1789-1869) (German painter), 1182b, and Cornelius, 1035a

Overbury, Sir Thomas (1581-1613) (English diplomat), 1182b *et seq.*, 4010b

Overbury, Bishop, catechism, 797b

Ovid (Publius Ovidius Naso), 43 B.C.-A.D. 18) (Roman poet), 1184a *et seq.*; and Augustus, 320b; Deluge, description of, 1152b; and Dryden, 1265b; epistle, 1444a; and Gower, 1815b; hexameter, use of, 2016a; Latin literature, influence on, 2446b; and Propertius, 3559a; and Pyramus, 3596a

Owen, Daniel (1836-1895) (Welsh writer), 4411a

Owen, Gwynn (1723-1769?) (Welsh poet), 4411a

Owen, Robert (1771-1858) (British reformer), 1184b *et seq.*, [3194]; and Burns, J., 662a; and communism, 992a; co-operation, ideal of, 1023a; illiteracy, elimination of, 2133b; socialism, place in history of, 3997b

Owens, J. (American sportsman), 4056

Oxford, Edward de Vere, 17th Earl of (1550-1604), 3198b

Oxford, Henry de Vere 18th Earl of (1593-1625), 3199a

Oxford, John de Vere, 7th Earl of (1313-1360), 3198b

Oxford, John de Vere, 11th Earl of, 3198b

Oxford, John de Vere, 13th Earl of (1443-1513), 3198b

Oxford, Robert de Vere, 3rd Earl of (1170?-1221), and Oxford, 3198b

Oxford, Robert de Vere, 5th Earl of, and Oxford, 3198b

Oxford, Robert de Vere, 9th Earl of (1362-1392), and Oxford, 3198b; and Richard II, 3714a

Oxford, Robert de Vere, 10th Earl of, and Oxford, 3199a

Oxford, Robert Harley, Earl of: *see* Harley, Robert  
Oxford and Asquith, Herbert Henry, 1st Earl of (1852-1928) (English statesman), **3107a et seq.**; [3197]; Halifax, 373a; Buckmaster, Lord, 640b; Burns, 662b; and

Campbell-Bannerman, 717a; caricature of [2496]; and Carson, 781b; and Chamberlain, A., 829a; and Edward VII, 1345a; Ireland, policy towards, 2226a; Irish Home Rule, 1727b, 2051a; and Lansdowne, 2435b; and

Liberal party, 2496a *et seq.*; collaborates with Lloyd George, 2546 *et seq.*, 4518a; Marconi scandal, 2666a; and Simon, 3967b  
Oyama, Iwao (1842-1916), Prince of Japan, **3206a et seq.**

P

PACHECO, François (1571-1654) (Spanish painter), 4367a  
Pachomius, Saint, 2816a; 3104a; 3680a  
Paciniotti (inventor), 2207  
Pacioli, Luca (Franciscan monk), 536b  
Paderewski, Sir Ignace (b. 1859) (Polish statesman), 3212b *et seq.*, [3212]; 3462a  
Paez, Pedro (Jesuit), 1462b  
Paganini, Nicolo (1784-1840) (Italian violinist), **3213b**, [3213]  
Page, Dr. Earle Christmas (Grafton (b. 1880) (Australian statesman), 4674a *et seq.*, [4674]; 4634a  
Page, Walter H. (1855-1918) (American diplomatist), **3213b**; 2058a  
Paget, Lord Alfred (1816-1888) (English politician), 3214a  
Paget, Lord Clarence (1811-1895) (English admiral), 3214a  
Paget, Lord George (1818-1880) (English general), 3214a  
Paget, Sir Henry William (1768-1854) (British soldier), **3214a**  
Paget, Thomas, 3rd Baron (d. 1590), 3214a  
Paget, Sir William (1505-1563), 3214a  
Paget, William (1572-1629), 4th Baron, 3214a  
Paget, William, 5th Baron, 3214a  
Paget, William, 6th Baron (1637-1713) (English diplomatist), 3214a  
Pahlen, Count, Peter (1744-1826) (Russian conspirator), 3290a  
Paige, Jean (film actress), 900b  
Paine, Thomas (1737-1809) (English political writer), **3214b et seq.**; and Burns, J., 662a; and Godwin, M., 1793a; and U.S.A., 4348b  
Painlevé, Paul (1863-1933) (French premier), **3215a**  
Pakenham, Sir Edward M. (1778-1815) (British general), **3226b et seq.**  
Palarologus, Michael (ruler of Niceaea), 675b  
Palamedes (mythological king), 4326b  
Palestrina, Giovanni P. da (1526-1594) (Italian composer), **3225a et seq.**; and madrigals, 2620a; music, place in history of, 2914b; and plain-song, 3435a; and Purcell, 3583b  
Paley, William (1743-1805) (English philosopher), **3226a**, [3236]  
Palgrave, Francis T. (1824-1897) (English poet), **3236a**, [3236]  
Palissy, Bernard (1510-1589) (French potter), **3236b et seq.**  
Palladio, Eusapia (Italian medium), 4051b  
Palladio, Andrea (1508-1580) (Ita-

lian architect), 233b, 234b, 2352a  
Pallas Athene (Greek goddess), **3237a et seq.**, 2436a, *see also* Athene  
Palma, Vecchio (c. 1480-1528) (Italian painter), 4221b  
Palmer, Barbara (1641-1709) (mistress of Charles II), 840b  
Palmer, John (pioneer of short-hand), 3943b  
Palmer, William Waldegrave: *see* Selborne and Earl of  
Palmerston, Henry John Temple, Viscount (1784-1865) (English statesman), **3239a et seq.**, [3239], and Albert, 104b; Belgium, independence of, 2590b; and Dufferin, Marquess of, 1271b, disapproved of by Gladstone, 1767b; supported by Goschen, 1810a; and Halifax, 1897b, dominates liberal party, 2496a, Russell, opposed by, 3798a *et seq.*, 4384b; Selbourne, 3902a  
Pan (Greek god), **3241b**, [3241], [1839]; and Dryads, 1264b; and Luperus, 2599b; and Mimas, 2763a; nature worship, place in, 2950a; and Parnassus, 3274b; and Satyr, 3861a; temple to [3048]  
Pan, Peter, statue [407]  
Panda: *see* Umpande  
Pandora (Greek mythological character), **3245a et seq.**, 3245b, [3245]  
Pandolph, Cardinal (d. 1226), **3245b**; 2319b  
Pangalos (Greek general), 1845b *et seq.*, 2394b  
Panhard (French inventor), 2872b  
Pankhurst, Christabel (b. 1880) (English feminist), 3246b  
Pankhurst, Emmeline (1858-1928) (English suffragist), **3246a et seq.**, [3246]  
Pankhurst, Dr. Richard Marsden, 3246a  
Pankhurst, Sylvia (b. 1882) (feminist), 3246b  
Pantagruel (character of Rabelais), 3616a  
Pantycelyn, William (1717-1791) (Welsh poet), 4411a  
Paoli, Pasquale (1725-1807) (Corsican politician), **3248a et seq.**, 2931a *et seq.*  
Papen, Franz von (German politician), 2025a, 2037a  
Papineau, Louis Joseph (1786-1871) (French-Canadian political leader), 730a, 4780b, 4797a *et seq.*  
Papinian (d. A.D. 212) (Roman lawyer), 3746b  
Paquet, André (Canadian architect), 4722b  
Paracelsus (c. 1490-1511) (German physician), **3256a**; and alchemy,

110a; and chemistry, 850b; zinc recognized as metal, 4567b  
Paramahansa, Sri Ramkrishna (1834-1886), (Indian religious leader), 5105a  
Paramhansa, Ramkrishna (Indian religious teacher), 5144b  
Paris (Greek mythological character), **3263a**; and Achilles, 22b; and Eris, 1446b; and Helen, 1966a *et seq.*, [1966], 4326b; and Iriani, 3540b  
Paris, Comte de (1838-1894), 1870b, 3172a  
Paris, Matthew (c. 1200-1295) (English monk), **3267a**, [2031], [2033], 3222a  
Park, Mungo (1771-1806) (Scottish explorer), **3268b**, [3268], 74b, 3043b  
Parker, C. W. L. (British cricketer), 1068b  
Parker, Sir Gilbert (1862-1932) (Canadian novelist), **3268a et seq.**, [3268], 4778b  
Parker, H. (Australian sculptor), 4625b  
Parker, Sir Hyde (1730-1807) (English admiral), 2958a, 2977a  
Parker, Matthew (1504-1575) (archbishop), 2381b  
Parkes, Henry (Australian poet), 4663a  
Parkes, Sir Henry (1815-1896) (Australian statesman), 4674b  
Parkhill, Sir Robert Archdale (b. 1879) (Australian statesman), 4675a, [4675]  
Parkhurst, Helen (American educationist), 1114b  
Parkman (Canadian historian), 4765b, 4779a, 4781a  
Parna, Prince of (Spanish general), 256b  
Parmenides (Greek philosopher), **3274a et seq.**  
Parnoor, Charles A. Cripps, Lord (b. 1852) (English politician), **3274b**  
Parnell, Charles Hewart (1846-1891) (Irish statesman), **3274b et seq.**, and Gladstone, 1768a; and Healy, T. M., 1948b; Home Rule, fight for, 2050b *et seq.*, [2051]; and Redmond, 3663a; and Sugerson, G., 4878a  
Parr, Catherine (1512-1568) (wife of Henry VIII), 1988b; 3916a  
Parr, The Rt. Hon. Sir James (b. 1869) (High Commissioner for New Zealand), 4909a *et seq.*  
Parrati (Indian god) [2146]  
Parrhasius (Greek painter) (4th century B.C.), **3276a**; 3215b  
Parry, Sir Charles Hubert Hastings (1848-1918) (English composer), **3277a**; 3733a  
Parry, R. William (Welsh poet), 4411a

- Parry, Sir William Edward (1790-1855) (British explorer), **3277a**; and Arctic expedition, **3778b**; and Banks Island, **4739a**; and polar exploration, **3464a**; and Ross, **3761b**
- Parry, The Rt. Hon. William Edward (New Zealand politician), **4909b**
- Parseval, August von (b. 1861) (German inventor), **1201a**
- Parsons, Sir Charles Algernon (1854-1931) (English engineer), **3278a**; **2207**, **4078a**
- Parvati (Indian goddess), **4600b**
- Pascal, Blaise (1623-1662) (French mathematician), **3280b**; **121a**, **404b** *et seq.*
- Paschal I (d. 824), Pope, **3281a**
- Paschal II (d. 1118), Pope, **3281a**
- Paschal III (antipope), **3281a**
- Passfield, Lord: *see* Webb, Sidney
- Passos, John Dos (American writer), **3099b**
- Pasteur, Louis (1822-1895) (French scientist), **3283a** *et seq.*, [3283]; antiseptic, **191a**; bacteriology, **364b**; and Lister, **2532a**; shown on stamp [4069]; surgery, influence on, **4125a**
- Pataudi: *see* Khan, M. I. A
- Pataudi, Nawab of (Indian sportsman), **3069a**
- Patel, Vithalbhaj Javerbhaj (1871-1933) (Indian civic leader), **5103a** *et seq.*
- Pater, Walter (1839-1894) (English writer), **1353b**
- Pateron, Andrew Barton (b. 1864) (Australian writer), **4673a**
- Pateron (Australian artist), **4624b**
- Pateron, William (1658-1719) (British financier), **1126b**
- Pateron, William (1755-1810) (Scottish navigator), **3143a**
- Patkul, Johann Reinhold (1660-1707) (Swedish politician), **3286b**
- Patmore, Coventry R. D. (1823-1896) (English poet), **3287a**, [3287]
- Patrick, Saint (389-463) (Irish saint), **3287b**; Armagh, Cathedral in, **257b**; biography, **2228b**; Downpatrick, founts diocese in, **1240b**; Dublin, Cathedral in, **1267a**; flag, authenticity of, **1549a** *et seq.*; Ireland, missionary work in, **2224a**, **2478b**, **2797b**, **4324b**, **4846a**, **4875b**, [4877]; Man, Isle of, christianized, **2642a**; monasticism, influence on, **2816b**; shamrock as symbol, **1573a**
- Patroclus (Greek hero), **3287b**; and Achilles, **22b**; and Hector, **1961b**; and Ilias, **2132a**
- Patterson, Dickson (Canadian artist), **4757b**
- Patterson, Gerald (Australian tennis player), **4693a**
- Patti, Adelina J. M. (1843-1919) (Spanish singer), **3287b** *et seq.*
- Paul, Saint, **3288b** *et seq.*, [3289], [3290]; and Apostles, **198b**; Athertians, sermon to, **309b**, **1836b**, **3691b**; barbarians, use of term, **397a**; fellow worker of Barnabas, **402b**; biography of Christ, **2303a**; Bull, head on, **651b**; on Charity, **479a**; Christianity, influence on, **897a**, **1470a**;
- Corinthians, letter to, **574a**, **1031a**, **1032a**; Creed, origin of, **1063a**; Damascus, journey to, **1163a**; painted by Dürer, **1282a**; Ephesians, Epistle to, **1440b**; Felix, judged by, **1515b**; Festus, trial before, **1522a**; visits Galatia, **1661a**; taught by Gamaliel, **1669a**; Gentiles, conversion of, **1703b**; Grace, meaning of, **1816a**; Hebrews, Epistle to the, **1960a**; friend of Luke, **1811a**, **2596a**; accompanied by Mark, **2672a**; Miletus, missionary work in, **2769a**; greatest missionary, **2797b**; Pastoral Letters, **3284a**; and Philemon, **3372a**; Philip the Evangelist, given hospitality by, **3379a**; Philipppans, Epistle to, **3377a**; Philippi, founts church at, **3377a**; Resurrection, doctrine of, **3692b**; and Roman Empire, **976a**; Romans, Epistle to the, **3747b**; Saints, origin of veneration, **3832a**; tried before Sanhedrin, **3850b**; sin, definition of, **3968a**; Tarsus, born in, **4173a**; joined by Timothy, **4239a**
- Paul I, Pope (from 757-767), **3288a**
- Paul II, Pope (from 1464-1471), **3288a**; **3973b**
- Paul III, Pope (1468-1549), **3288a**; and Farnese palace, **1505a**; institutes Inquisition, **2184b**; and Jesuits, **2302a**, **2594a**; patron of Michelangelo, **2759b**; and Pole, Cardinal, **3468a**; patron of Titian, **4242a**; Trent, Council of, **4280b**
- Paul IV, Pope (from 1555-1559), **3288a**; **2034b**
- Paul V, Pope (from 1605-1621), **3288a**; member of family of Borghese, **544a**; and Guido Reni, **1867a**
- Paul I, Tsar of Russia (1754-1801), **3289a**; and Alexander I, **113b**; and Kosciusko, **2396a**
- Paul of Thebes (hermit), **2002b**, **3680a**
- Paul Karageorgevitch, Prince of Yugoslavia, **3289b**; and Alexander I, **114b**; and Peter II, **3349a**, **4564a**
- Paul (Roman lawyer), **3746b**
- Paul, Jean: *see* Richter
- Paul, Lewis (d. 1759) (English inventor), **2189a**
- Paul, Robert (English inventor), **907a**, **2207**
- Paul of the Cross, Saint, **3682a**
- Paulinus, Caius Suetonius (Roman soldier), **3290a** *et seq.*
- Paulinus, Pompeius (Roman soldier), **3290a**
- Paulinus, Saint, **3290a**; **1183a**, **1348a**
- Paul-Boncour, Joseph (b. 1811) (French politician), **3298a**
- Pausanias (2nd century) (Roman geographer), **3291a**
- Pausanias (d. 474 B.C.) (Spartan soldier), **3290b** *et seq.*, **3869b**
- Pavlov (Russian scientist), **1174b**
- Pavlova, Anna (1885-1931) (Russian dancer), **3291a**; **5123b**
- Payens, Hugh de (c. 1100) (knight of Burgundy), **4197b**
- Payer (Polar explorer), **3464b**
- Pazifico, Don, **3239b**
- Peacock, E. (American sportsman), **4056**
- Peacock, Thomas Love (1785-1866) (English writer), **3295a** *et seq.*, [3295]
- Pearce, Sir George Foster (b. 1870) (Australian statesman), **4675a** *et seq.*, [4675]
- Pearce, Sir Robert (English politician), **1134b**
- Pearse, Patrick H. (1880-1916) (Irish Sinn Féinist), **4875a**
- Pearse, William (Irish Sinn Féinist), **4875a**
- Pearson, Cyril Arthur (1866-1921) (English newspaper owner), **3298a**
- Pearson, Karl (scientist), **1997b**
- Peary, Robert Edwin (1856-1920) (American explorer), **3298a**, [3298]; polar exploration, *facing* [182], **1464b**
- Pease, Edward (English industrialist), **3629a**
- Pechstein, Max (b. 1881) (German painter), **3252a**
- Pedersen, Christian (Danish printer), **1162a**
- Pedro I (1357-1367) (King of Portugal), **3505b**
- Pedro II (1683-1706), King of Portugal, **3506a**
- Pedro V (1853-1861), King of Portugal, **3508a**
- Pedro the Cruel (1133-1169), King of Castile, **3299b**; **1346b**
- Pedro I (r. 1822-1826), Emperor of Brazil, **578b**
- Pedro II (1825-1891), Emperor of Brazil, **3299b**, **578b**
- Peel, Paul (Canadian artist), **4726a**; "A Venetian Bath" [4726]
- Peel, Sir Robert (1788-1850), **3301b** *et seq.*, [3301]; and Aberdeen, **8b**; corn laws, repeal of, **1035b**, **3474b** *et seq.*, **4384b**; customs, policy on, **624b**, supported by Derby, **1168a**, attacked by Disraeli, **1209a** *et seq.*; supported by Gladstone, **1767b**; hat customs **1935a**; and Melbourne, **2729a**; supports Owen, R., **3195a**; police force, organization of, **1726a**, **3470b**; Prime Minister, office of, **3534a**; and Rosebery, **3759b**; Tamworth, manifesto, **1014a**
- Peele, George (1538?-1597?) (English dramatist), **3302a**; **1248a**, **1430a**
- Pegasus (Greek mythological character), **3303b**, and Bellerophon, **457a**, [457]; and Chimaera [877]; and Helicon, **1966b**; and Medusa, **2725b**
- Pelagius (Welsh scholar) (5th century), **3305b** *et seq.*
- Pelagius II, Pope (from 578-590), **1854a**
- Pelatti, Signor (Italian delegate, Locarno conference) [2554]
- Peleus (Greek hero), **22b**, **1446b**
- Pelham, Sir Henry (1696-1754) (English politician), **3306a**; and George I, **1720b**; and Newcastle, **3005a**
- Pelham, Lord: *see* Newcastle
- Pelias (Greek mythological character), **244a**, **1801a**, **2291a**
- Pelias (legendary king), **1363b**



- Pelletier, Georges (French-Canadian writer), 4779b  
 Pelletier, Wilfred (Canadian musician), 4780a  
 Pelopidas (d. 364 B.C.) (Theban soldier), 3307a; and Boeotia, 324b; and Philip, 3372a; and Thebes, 4218b  
 Pelops (Greek mythological character), 3308a  
 Pembroke, Lady Anne, 3308b  
 Pembroke, Countess of: *see* Lady Ann Clifford  
 Pembroke, Jasper, Earl of (1431?-1495), 3308b, 4293a  
 Pembroke, Reginald Herbert, Earl of, 3308b  
 Pembroke, William Herbert, 1st Earl of (d. 1469), 3308b  
 Pembroke, William, Earl of (1501-1570), 3308b  
 Penares (Roman deities), shrine of, *facies* [3678]  
 Penda (577-655), King of the Mercians, and Cyneigils, 1101a; invades East Anglia, 1305a; Edwin, struggle with, 1147b, 1348a, 1390b; king of Mercia, 2736a, kills Oswald, 3187b; slain by Oswy, 3187b  
 Penelope (Greek mythological character), 3315b *et seq.*, [3315], 4326b  
 Peneus (river god), 2453b  
 Penn, William (1644-1718) (English Quaker), 3317b *et seq.*, [3317], founds Pennsylvania, 4345b, 4581; and Quakers, 3604b  
 Penn, Sir William (1621-1670) (English admiral, father of William Penn), 3317b  
 Pennec, Georgiana (translator), 4733a  
 Peury, John (1559-1593) (Puisan), 4462b  
 Penthesilea, Queen of the Amazons, 146a  
 Pepin the Elder (d. 639) (Frankish ruler), 3323b  
 Pepin of Herstal (d. 714) (Frankish ruler), 1616a, 3323b  
 Pepin the Short (714-768) (Frankish ruler), 3324a; and Carolingians, 774b; father of Charlemagne, 837a; son of Charles Martel, 3323b; and France, 1616a, and Italy, 2254b; and Merovingians, 2741a; and Paul I, 3288a  
 Pepin, Joseph (Canadian sculptor), 4722b  
 Pepperell, Sir William (1696-1750), 4780a  
 Peppy, Samuel (1633-1703) (English official), 3328a *et seq.*, [3326]; Age of Reason, representative of, 1432a; diary, 1188a; and Evelyn, 1477a; naval history, influence on, 2956b; and Sedley, 3699b  
 Perceval, Sir (legendary knight), and Holy Grail, 3047a; and Sir Galahad, 1659b  
 Perceval, Spencer (1762-1812) (English Prime Minister), 3327a, and George IV, 1725b; and Liverpool, 2547a; and Peninsular War, 3317b  
 Percies (rebel leader), Pilgrimage of Grace, 3416a  
 Percival, R. (British cricketer), record, 1068b  
 Percy, Lady Elizabeth (1667-1722) (English noblewoman), 3076b *et seq.*  
 Percy, Sir Henry (1364-1403), and Douglas, 1237b, and Henry IV, 1980a; and Mortimer, 2663a; and Northumberland, 2663a; and Warwick, 4420a  
 Percy, Richard de (1170?-1244) (Norman lord), 3075b  
 Percy, Thomas (1729-1811), (bishop), 3327b; romantic revival, 1433b  
 Percy, Sir Thomas (1344?-1403), 3760b  
 Perry, Sir William de (1030? 1096) (Norman lord), 3075b  
 Perdiccas, King of Macedonia, 3372a  
 Perelshin, Lieutenant (Russian naval officer), 4829b  
 Peretti, Felice: *see* Sixtus V  
 Perez, Antonio (1539-1611) (secretary of Philip II), 3327b  
 Perez, Juan (Spanish priest), 981b  
 Pergolesi (1704-1736) (Italian composer), 2202a, 3149b  
 Peri (Italian composer), 3149a, 3359b  
 Pericles (one of the seven wise men of Greece), 3012a  
 Pericles (d. 429 B.C.) (Greek statesman), 3328b *et seq.*, [3329]; and Alcibiades, 110a, and Anaxagoras, 160b; and archons, 238a; lover of Aspasia, 290b, 2709a; ruler of Athens, 308b, *et seq.*, and Canon, 405b; stimulates elocution, 1396b; Greek history, influence on, 1839b *et seq.*, and Ion, 2213a; Nike Apteros, temple of, 3046a; Peloponnesian war, 3307b; patron of Phidias, 3370b; sculpture, style of, 3892a  
 Pericleone (mother of Plato), 3440a  
 Perigord, Cardinal of, 1346a  
 Perkin, Sir William II. (English chemist), 173a, 835a, 1290a  
 Perotin (French composer), 1921a *et seq.*, 2841a, 2914a  
 Perrault, Charles (1628-1703) (French writer), 1636a  
 Perras, Alice (d. 1400) (mistress of Edward III), 1338b  
 Perry, M. C. (American commodore), 2288b, 2919a, 4780b  
 Perse (Greek sea-nymph), 916b  
 Persephone (Greek goddess), 3331b, [109]; Eleusinian mysteries, 1368a; and Hades, 1882b; and Hecate, 1961a; mythology, place in, 2922b, 2923a; and Orpheus, 3180b; wife of Pluto [3446], 3447; and Pomegranate, 3481a; identified with Proserpine, 3561a  
 Perseus (Greek mythological character), 3331b; [3331]; and Andromeda [165], 165b; and Atlas, 122a; kills dragon, 2241b; and Medusa, 1808b, 2725b; and Mycenae, 2919; and Pegasus, 3303b; and St. George, 1717b  
 Pershing, John Joseph (b. 1860) (American general), 3331b *et seq.*, 3333b  
 Persius (34-62) (Roman poet), 3333b  
 Pertab Singh, Sir (1844-1922) (Indian soldier), 3340b *et seq.*  
 Perugino, Pietro (1446-1524) (Italian painter), 3340a, 3346b, 3134b, 3646a  
 Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich (1746-1827) (Swiss educationist), 3340b *et seq.*; and kindergarten, 3376b  
 Peskhov, Alexey Maximovich: *see* Gorky, M.  
 Pet (explorer), reaches Kara Sea, 3464a  
 Pétain, Henri Philippe (b. 1856) (French soldier), 3347a *et seq.*, [3347], 4519a  
 Peter the Hermit (c. 1050-1115) (monk), 3351b, [3351]; 1607a, 1082b  
 Peter, Saint, 3349a *et seq.*, [3349], *facies* [1778]; and Apostles, 199b; Bull, head on, 651b; and Christ, 2305b *et seq.*; and Clement I, 931b; confirmation, significance of, 1004a; and disciples, 1204b; Dürer, painted by, 1282a; and episcopal Church, 1443b; supported by Gamaliel, 1669a; Gentiles, conversion of, 1703b; Giotto, painted by, 1759b; and gospels, 1811a; and Herod Agrippa I, 2004a; and Papal Power, 3491a; and Roman Catholic Church, 3744b; and St. Paul, 3288b  
 Peter I, the Great (1672-1725), Tsar of Russia, 3348a *et seq.*, [3348]; and Bering, 463a; and Catherine I, 800b; Charles XII, war with, 844a; and Elizabeth, Empress, 1394b; Emperor, assumes title of, 1405a; suffers from epilepsy, 1443a; and Kneier, 2388a; and Mazepa, 2708b; and Patkul, 3286b, and Peter II, 3348b; founds Petersburg, 2483b; ablist of Romanoffs, 3747b; Rumania, suppresses risings in, 3792a; Russia, progress of, 3807a; Russian literature, influence on, 3812b; Russo-Turkish War, 3814a, 4304b; Sayes Court, tenant of, 1477a; Turkestan, coercive policy towards, 4308a  
 Peter II (1715-1730), Tsar of Russia, 3348b; 800b  
 Peter III (1728-1762), Tsar of Russia, 3348b *et seq.*, 3290a  
 Peter I, Karageorgevitch (1846-1921), King of Serbia, 3349a, 114b, 3288b, 3908b  
 Peter II, King of Yugoslavia (b. 1923), 3349a; 3288b, 4564a  
 Peter of Aragon (from 1276-1285), 2682a, 2930b  
 Peter des Roches (d. 1238) (Bishop of Winchester), 1978b  
 Peter the Lombard (scholar), 3870a  
 Peter of Savoy, Earl of Richmond, (d. 1268), 3718a  
 Peterborough, Charles, 3rd Earl of (1658-1735), 3351a  
 Peters, House (film actor), 908b *et seq.*  
 Petrarch, Francesco (1304-1374) (Italian poet), 3358a *et seq.*, [3353]; and Arrezzo, 2256a; coins, collector of, 1103b; suffers from epilepsy, 1443a; and Giotto, 1759b; Italian language, influence on, 2246b; Italian literature, place in, 2247a *et seq.*, italics, origin of, 2248b; Renaissance, beginning of, 3683a; sonnet, use of, 4011a  
 Petrus, Sir William M. Flinders,



- (b. 1833) (English archaeologist), **3354a**, [3354]
- Petronius (d. 66) (Roman satirist), **3364a**; Latin literature, place in, **2466b**; novel, influence on, **3097b**
- Petrovitch, Ivo (Yugoslavian politician), **3288b**
- Petty-Fitzmaurice, Henry (1780-1863) (British politician), **2435b**
- Petty-Fitzmaurice William (1737-1875) (British politician), **2435b**
- Petaval, I. (scientist), **3156a**, **3400a**
- Phaedra (Greek mythological character), **3366a**, [3366]
- Phaedrus (d. 70 A.D.) (ancient philosopher), **3366a** *et seq.*
- Phaeton (Phaethon) (Greek mythological character), **3366b**, [3367], **321a**, **3874b**
- Pharaoh (Egyptian king), **2526a**, **2863a** *et seq.*, **4004b**
- Pharaoh Necho, and Josiah, **2328b**
- Pharases II (d. 47 B.C.), King of Pontus, **687b**, **2802a**
- Phaenippides (Greek hero), **3370a**; **2662b**
- Phidias (c. 490-432 B.C.) (Greek sculptor), **3370b** *et seq.*; Athens, statue of, **3237a**, **3278a**; and Olympian Temples, **3140b**; and Praxiteles, **3527a**
- Philemon (mythological character), **419a**
- Philemon (Biblical character), **3372a**
- Philetas of Cos (340-290 B.C.) (grammarian and poet), **1288b**
- Philip, Count of Flanders, **1052a**, **1083a**
- Philip I (1052-1108), King of France, and Saladin, **3833b**; and William the Conqueror, **4470b**
- Philip II: *see* Philip Augustus
- Philip III (d. 1285), King of France, **3175a**
- Philip IV (1268-1314), King of France, **3374b** *et seq.*, [3374]; and Edward I, **1335b**; Capet, member of House of, **1616b**; and Louis X, **2586a**; and Salic Law, **3836a**; suppresses Templars, **4198a**
- Philip VI (1293-1350), King of France, **3375a**, [3375]; Dauphin, origin of title of, **1130b**; Edward III, war with, **1337b**; and Orleans, **3177a**; Valois, first member of House of, **749a**, **1616b**, **4359b** *et seq.*
- Philip II, King of Macedon (382-336), **3378a** *et seq.*; assisted by Acarnania, **166b**; supported by Aeschines, **57a**; father of Alexander, **114b**; attacks Darius III, **1127a**; opposed by Demosthenes, **1155a**, **1849b**; Greece, conquest of, **247b**, **2840a**, **4218b**; and Macedonia, **2612a**; re-named Philip, **3377a**; supported by Phocion, **3382a**; subdued Sparta, **4042b**; Themaly, conquest of, **4222b**
- Philip V, King of Macedon (from 221-178 B.C.), **3749b**
- Philip (son of Maximilian I), marries Joanna, **2903a**
- Philip II (1527-1598), King of Spain, **3378b** *et seq.*, [3378]; Armada, defeat of, **256b**, **2953b**; Belgium made separate state, **4542a**; Brabant, revolt in, **566a**; son of Charles V, **844b**; and Egmont, **1351b**; and Elizabeth, **1394a**; builds Escorial, **1448b**; and Henry II of France, **1980b**; marries Mary, **1681a**, **2684b**; and Maximilian II, **2705b**; and Medina Sidonia, **2725a**; and Netherlands, revolt in, **1432a**, **2997a**; and Perez, **3327b**; and Reformation, **3669b**; Rudolf plot, **3720a**; and Sixtus V, **3973b**; and Sussex, Earls of, **4136a**; patron of Titian, **2442a**; opposed by William I of Orange, **4476a**
- Philip III, King of Spain (from 1598-1621), **175b**; **4036b**
- Philip IV, King of Spain (from 1621-1665); Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, **96b**; and Herrera, **2006b**; patron of Rubens, **3782b**; Spain, decline of, **4036b**; Velasquez, painted by, **4367a**
- Philip V (1683-1746), King of Spain, **3376a** *et seq.*; and Bourbons, **558b**; and Charles VI, **844b**; and Farnese, **1505a**; and Giordano, **1759a**; and Louis XIV, **2587b**; and Salic Law, **3836a**; Spanish Succession War, **4108a**
- Philip VII, King of Spain, **3836a**
- Philip of Swabia (1177-1208), Holy Roman Emperor, **3377a**; **3101b**
- Philip Augustus (1165-1223), King of France, **3374a** *et seq.*, [3374]; and Anjou, **175b**; Capetian dynasty, member of, **748b**; Crusade, third, part in, **1083a**, **3711a** *et seq.*; and France, **1616b**; and Henry II, **1977b**; and Innocent III, **2182a**; and interdict, **2198b**; and John, **2319a**; and Louis VII, **2585b**; Louvre, beginning of, **2592a**; and Normandy, Dukes of, **3061a**
- Philip the Bold, Duke of Burgundy (1342-1404), **3376b**; **657b**, **842b**, **2094a**
- Philip the Good, Duke of Burgundy (1396-1467), **3376b**
- Philip, Egalité: *see* Orleans, Philip, Duke of
- Philip William of Nassau, **2938a**
- Philip, Apostle, **200a**; **198b**, **3379a**
- Philip (brother of Herod), **2322b**
- Philippa of Hainault (1314-1369) (wife of Edward III of England), **3377a**, Calais, seven burghers of, **1338a**; and Edward III, **1337b**; and Froissart, **1645a**; and Manny, **2654**; weaving industry, development of, **2736a**
- Philippa of Gaunt (1359-1415), Queen of Portugal, **1990b**
- Philippa (daughter of Duke of Clarence), **2664b**
- Philips, Ambrose (1673?-1749) (British poet), **3378a**; **1692a**
- Phillip, Arthur (1738-1814) (Australian sailor), **4675b**, **4683b**
- Phillips, Sir Lionel (1855-1936) (S. African industrialist), **4994b** *et seq.*
- Phillips, Walter J. (Canadian artist), **4729b**
- Philopots, Eden (b. 1862) (English novelist), **3379b**
- Philyra (Greek mythological character), **888b**
- Phipps, Sir William (English sailor), **4819b**
- Phocion (c. 402-317 B.C.) (Athenian statesman), **3382a**; **1971b**
- Phoebe (deaconess), **1135a**
- Phoenix (legendary king), **1468a**
- Phorcy (sea-god), **1808a**, **2725b**
- Photius (c. 820-891) (Byzantine statesman), **3387a**; **1846b**, **3039a**
- Phya Tak, King of Siam, **3952a**
- Piazetta, Battista (Italian painter), **4234b**
- Picalna, Francis (cubist painter), **1087b**
- Piccard, Professor (Belgian scientist), stratosphere flight, **379b**
- Picart (painter), "Jason" (1801)
- Picasso, Pablo (b. 1881) (Spanish painter), **3411a**; and ballet, **378a**; and cubism, **1087b**; drawing, **1252b**; Post-Impressionism, representative of, **3225a**, **3512a**
- Piccini (1728-1800) (Italian composer), **3149b**
- Piccolomini, Aeneas Silvius: *see* Pius II
- Pickford, Mary (film actress), **908b**
- Pickthall, Marjorie (1883-1922) (Canadian poet), **4777b**, [4778]
- Pickwick (Dickens character) [3097], **4775a**
- Pictet, Raoul (1842-1929) (Swiss scholar), **1700b**
- Pictou, Sir Thomas (1758-1815) (British general), **3411b**
- Pictou, William de, **3320b**
- Pierce, Lorne (Canadian writer), **4779a**
- Pierce, Franklin (1804-1869) (American statesman), **3412b**, [3412], **1132b**
- Pierneef (S. African painter), **4946b**
- Pierrepoint, Evelyn (1665?-1726) (Whig politician), **2832b**
- Pierson (British soldier), at Lundy's Lane, **4780a**
- Pigou, A. C. (economist), **1318a**
- Pilate, Pontius, Roman procurator, **3418a** *et seq.*; and Barabbas, **396b**; and Christ, **2309a** *et seq.*; and Herod Antipas, **2004a**; and Joseph of Arimathea, **2328a**
- Pilâtre de Rozier, **378b**
- Pilcher, Percy (English engineer), **48a**, **1780a**
- Pilsudski, Joseph (1867-1915) (Polish dictator), **3417a** *et seq.*, [3417]; and dictators, **1190b**; and Paderewski, **3122b**; Polish history, place in, **3462a**, **3463a**; Socialism, former leader of, **3998b**
- Pindar (c. 522-443 B.C.) (Greek poet), **3418b** *et seq.*; and Bacchylides, **359b**; Greek literature, place in, **1848b**; odes, **3126b**; and Plutarch, **3446a**
- Pindar, Peter (1738-1819) (British writer), **3418a**
- Pine, John (English artist), Armada (624)
- Pinero, Sir Arthur Wing (1855-1934) (English dramatist), **3422a**; and drama, **1248b**; and English literature, **1434b**
- Pinzon, Vicente (c. 1500) (Spanish explorer), **578a**, **4022a**
- Piper, C. Welborne (scientist), **3400b**
- Pippin: *see* Pepin

- Pirandello, Luigi (1867-1936) (Italian writer), **8424b**; drama, place in development of, 1250a 4217b; Italian literature, in influence on, 2248a
- Pirow, Oswald (S. African politician), 5000a
- Pisano, Giovanni (1250-1320) (Italian sculptor), 3890b
- Pisistratus (tyrant of Athens), **8425a** et seq.; 1081b; 4006b
- Piso, Calpurnius (Latin writer), 2446a
- Piso (Roman conspirator), 2594b
- Pissarro, Camille (1831-1903) (French painter), **8425b**; and Cezanne, 823b; Impressionists, member of school of, 2139a, 3225a
- Pistarchus, King of Sparta 320b
- Pitman, Sir Isaac (1813-1897) (English educationist), **8427b**, [3427], 3943b
- Pitt, Sir John: see Chatham, 2nd Earl of
- Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham (1708-1778) (British statesman), **8427b** et seq., [3428]; and America, 148b; and George II, 1720a; and Grattan, 1827b; refers to Magna Carta, 2623a; and Newcastle, 3005a; and Petty-Fitzmaurice, 2435b; and Rosebery, 3759b; Seven Years War, 3912a et seq.; Stamp Act, 4346a; and Walpole, Sir R., 3169b; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a; and Wolfe, general, 4506a
- Pitt, William (1759-1806) (English statesman), **8428b** et seq., [3428]; and Amherst, 150a; cabinet, development of, 678b; and Canning, 741b; and Castle-reagh, 793a; and East India Bill, 1306b; and Fox, 1603a et seq.; and George III, 1722a et seq.; Highland regiments, formation of, 1721a; Ireland, policy towards, 623b, 2225b; opposes Napoleon, 2932b et seq.; and Portland, Duke of, 3500b; Post Office, organization of, 3512a; reforms, 3663a; and Richmond, 3718b; and Rockingham, 3736a; submarine, favours adoption of, 4104b; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a
- Pittacus (c. 650-569 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), one of seven wise men, 3912a
- Pius I, Pope (from 158-167), 3430a
- Pius II, Pope (from 1458-1464), **8430b**; preaches crusade, 2032b; and Frederick III, 1626a; and Paul II, 3482a
- Pius III, Pope (in 1503), 3430a
- Pius IV, Pope (1559-1565), **8430a**, [3430]; and Palestrina, 3235b; Trent, Council of, 4280a
- Pius V, Pope (1566-1572), **8430a** et seq.; and Breviary, 587a; and Missal, 2797b
- Pius VI, Pope (1775-1799), **8430b**
- Pius VII, Pope (from 1800-1823), **8431a**; and Jesuits, 3202b; and Lingard, 2527a; and Napoleon, 2932a
- Pius VIII, Pope (from 1829-1830), 3430a
- Pius IX, Pope (1792-1878), **8431a**; Canning, denounced by, 2030a; immaculate conception, 2691a; Italian State, relation to, 2249b, 3249a, 3492b, 3752b; and Leo XIII, 2486a; Vatican Council, 4364b; and Victor Emmanuel II, 4382b
- Pius X, Pope (1855-1914), **8431b**; and Benedict XV, 459a; Canon Law, codification of, 744a; Encyclical, 1408b; and interdict, 2198b; Joan of Arc, canonization of, 2315b
- Pius XI, Pope (b. 1857), **8431b** et seq., [3431]; and Byrne, 4855a; Encyclical, 1408b; Fascist government, relation to, 3193b; and Mussolini, 999a, 2249b
- Pizarro, Francisco (1471-1541) (Spanish explorer), **8432a** et seq., [3432]; and Bolivia, 530b; Peru, conquest of, 3316a, 4022a
- Placidia (d. 450) (Roman empress) 4359a
- Planck, Max (b. 1858) (German physicist), 3432a; 3604b et seq.
- Plantagenet, Edward, Earl of Rutland (1373-1415), 3818b
- Plantagenet, Geoffrey, Duke of Normandy, 175a
- Planté, Gaston (1834-1889) (French inventor), 2207
- Plantin, Christopher (1514-1589) (Flemish printer, 191b)
- Plaskett, J. S. (Canadian astronomer), 4071a, 4731b, 4732a
- Plastiras (Greek general), 4372a
- Plato (427-347 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), **8440a** et seq., [3440]; Academy, founder of, 16a, 3870b; and demiurge, 1233a; aesthetics, 59a; and Aristotle, 247b; and Atlantis, 312a; Attic dialect, use of, 1847b; communism, theory of, 992a; Greek literature, influence on, 1849b; and idealism, 2128b; and ideas, 3147b; and Isocrates, 2244b; Jowett, translated by, 2327a; and Longinus, 2577b; and metaphysics, 2745b et seq.; and Phocion, 3383a; and realism, 3656a; and Sappho, 3854a; socialism, theory of, 3997a; Solomon, compared with, 4004b; Sophists, opposed to, 4011b; transfiguration of the soul, 4270a; advocates vegetarianism, 4366a
- Plautius, Aulus (Roman soldier), 4407b
- Plautius Lateranus (Roman citizen), palace, 2443b
- Plautus, Titus Maccius (c. 254-184 B.C.) (Roman poet), **8440b** et seq.; drama, influence on, 1426a; Latin literature, place in, 2446a; and Menander, 2732a
- Playfair, Sir Nigel (English producer), 1008a; 1692a
- Playfair, Sir Robert Lambert (1828-1899) (English traveller), 4288b
- Plékhanov (Russian revolutionist), 4287a
- Plémétia, John de (d. 1263), 4420a
- Plessis, Joseph Octave (1763-1825) (Canadian ecclesiastic), 4815a
- Plessius-Praslin, Marshal of, 1003a
- Plimmott, Samuel (1824-1894) (English politician), **8442b**
- Pliny the Elder (A.D. 23-79) (Roman scientist), **8442b** et seq.; and autographs, 347b; glass, manufacture of, 1774a, 3383b; Latin literature, place in, 2447a; natural history, influence on, 1408b
- Pliny the Younger (A.D. 61-115?) (Roman writer), **8443b**; and Atlantis, 312a; and Christians in Bithynia, 503a; and electricity, 1371b; epistle, 1444a; Latin literature, place in, 2447a; letters, 2491a; and Parrhasius, 3276a
- Plotinus (b. A.D. 203) (Greek philosopher), **8443a** et seq.; aesthetics, 59a; and Longinus, 2577b; theosophy, precursor of, 4220a; unity, idea of, 4151a
- Plumer, Herbert Charles Onslow (1857-1932) (English soldier), **8445b**
- Plunket, Lady (New Zealand social reformer), 4904a
- Plunket, Lord (Governor of Royal N. Z. Society for the Health of women and children), 4904a
- Plunkett, Sir Horace (Irish agriculturist), 4854a
- Plutarch (c. A.D. 46-125) (Greek biographer), **8446a**, [3446]; Caesar, biography of, 688b; mentions cuneiform texts, 1092b; and Greek language, 1847b; influence of, 480b; translated by North, Sir Thomas, 1430a, 3062a; Procrustes, story of, 3514b
- Pluto (Greek god), **8447a**, [3446]; and Acheron, 22a; and Cerberus, 823a; and Hercules, 1996b; and Jupiter, 2337b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Orpheus, 3180b; and Persephone, 3481a; and Perseus, 3331b; and Proserpina, 3561a et seq.; see also Hades
- Plutus (Greek god), **8447a**
- Poehlin, V. (sculptor), [3891]
- Pochkhanawala, Sir Sorabji Nusserwanji (1881-1937) (Indian banker), 5224b
- Po-Chu-i (Chinese poet), 888a
- Poe, Edgar Allan (1809-1849) (American writer), **8450b** et seq., [3451]; didactic poems, 191b; illustrated by Doré, 1232a; and Kidd 2370b; and Rachmaninov, 3621a; and Rackham, 3621b
- Poggio (1380-1459) (Italian scholar), 2247a
- Poincaré, Raymond (1859-1942) (French statesman), **8450a** et seq., [3451]; and Briand, 589b, 3686a; caricature of (766a); and Deschanel, 1173a; and Fallières, 1501b; influence on; history of France, 1619a; and Herriot, 2008a; and Painlevé, 3215a; World War, rôle in, 4519a
- Poitvin, L. (scientist), 4000a
- Pole, Michael de la, 4th Earl of Suffolk (1330?-1389), 3714a; 4111b
- Pole, Reginald (1500-1558) (English cardinal), **8457b** et seq., [3467]; and Julius III, 2234b; and Mary, 2664b; and Warwick family, 4421a
- Pole, William de la, 4th Earl of Suffolk (1396-1450), 1983a

- Poliziano (Italian scholar), 2247a  
 Polk, James Knox (1795-1849) (American president), 2476a, [3476]  
 Pollack (Austrian inventor), malleable glass, 1776b  
 Pollaiuolo, Antonio del (1426-1498) (Italian painter) drawing, 1253b *et seq.*  
 Pollio, Gaius Asinius (c. 77 B.C.-A.D. 3) (Roman writer), 2499a  
 Pollock, Courtney (British artist) [1460]  
 Pollux (Greek mythological character), 2477b; and Castor, 793b; and Clytemnestra, 444b; and Gemini, 1695b; and Leda, 2467b; and St. Elmo's fire, 3830a  
 Polo, Maffeo (Italian traveller, uncle of Marco Polo), 3479a  
 Polo, Marco (c. 1250-1324) (Italian traveller), 2479a; mentions cannibals, 741a; coal, use of in China, 949a; Columbus, influence on, 981a; and Henry the Navigator, 1990b; and Prester John, 3339b  
 Polo, Nicolo (father of Marco Polo), 3479a  
 Polybius (204-122 B.C.) (Greek historian), 2479b; 1849b  
 Polypus (legendary king of Corinth), 1218b  
 Polycarp (c. 69-155) (Christian martyr), 2479b  
 Polycrates (tyrant of Samos), 2479b *et seq.*  
 Polygnotus (Greek painter), 3215b  
 Polyhymnia (Muse), 2480b; 2902a  
 Polynices (Greek legendary character), 2480b; [159]; 3129a  
 Polyphemus (Greek mythological figure), 2480b *et seq.*; 1660b  
 Polyxena (Greek mythological character), 3263a, 3540b  
 Ponia (Roman goddess) 2483a  
 Pompadour, Jeanne Antoinette Poisson, Marquise de (1721-1764), (mistress of Louis XV), 2483a *et seq.*; [3483]; 1266a, 2387b  
 Pompeius, Gnaeus Magnus: *see* Pompey  
 Pompey (106-48 B.C.) (Roman general), 2486a *et seq.*; [3486]; and Brutus, 635b; and Cato, 804a; Caesar, struggle with, 687a *et seq.*; 2029a; and Cicero, 904a; and Crassus, 1061b; and Jerusalem, 2302a; and Lucullus, 2395b; defeats Mithridates, 2802a; Pontus, conquest of, 3488a; and theatre, 4214b; member of Triumvirate, 3750b, 4285b  
 Ponce de Leon (Spanish adventurer), 1567b  
 Ponce, Pedro (Spanish monk), 1136a  
 Pond, Peter (1740-1807) (Canadian explorer) 4819a; Athabaska Lake, 4733a  
 Poniatowski, Joseph (1762-1811) (Polish general), 3457b  
 Ponsford W. H. (British cricketer), 1068b  
 Ponsonby, William (English publisher), 3579b  
 Pontiac (chief of the Ottawas), 729b, 4775b, 4827a  
 Pontius Pilate: *see* Pilate  
 Pope, Alexander (1688-1744) (English poet), 2488b *et seq.*; [3493]; Age of Reason, representative of, 1432a *et seq.*; and Arbuthnot, 218a; and Berkeley, 463a; and Cowley, 1057a; and Denham, 1158a; didactic poems, 1191b; and Dryden, 1264b; epigrams, 1442b; essays, 1451a; and Garth, Sir S., 1685a; and Gay, John, 1692a; heroic verse, 2005a; and Jackson, T. J., 2265b; literary criticism, 1073a; and Man of Ross, 3765a; pastoral poetry, 3284b; and Peterborough, Earl of, 3351a; and Phillips, A., 3379a; poetry, style of, 3452a; his "Rape of the Lock," 3646a; satire, writer of, 3859b; and Savage R., 3861b; his "St. Cecilia's Day," 812b; and Twickenham, 4315b, and Wycherley, 4339b  
 Popoff, Prof. (scientist), 4491b  
 Poppaea Sabina, and Nero, 2983a  
 Poquelin, Jean Baptiste: *see* Molière  
 Porcario (Roman politician), 3039b  
 Porson, Richard (1759-1808) (English classical scholar), 2499a  
 Porteus, Captain John (d. 1736), 3500a  
 Porter, Edwin S. (American cameraman), 907a  
 Porter, Jane (1776-1850) (English novelist), 3098b  
 Porter, William Sydney (1867-1910) (American writer), 2500a, [3500]  
 Portland, William Bentinck, 2nd Duke of, 3500b  
 Portland, William Bentinck, 3rd Duke of (1738-1809), 3526b; 3327a; 3500b  
 Portsmouth, Louise de Querouaille, Duchess of (1649-1734), 2501b *et seq.*; 840b; 2665a  
 Porus, King, uses elephants, 1385b  
 Poseidon (Greek god), 2509b; and Amphitrite, 154a; and Deke, 1097b; and Hercules, 1996b; and Isthmian games, 2245b; and Medusa, 2725b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Neptune, 2982a, and Nereids, 2982b; and Phaedra, 3366a; and Pluto, 3447a, and Polyphemus 3480b; and Rhea, 3695a  
 Possuin, Peter: *see* Rome R. L. P.  
 Potgieter, Andries Hendrik (Boer leader), 5004b *et seq.*; 5005a; 5088b  
 Potiphar (Biblical character), 2327a *et seq.*  
 Potocki, Wladislaw (1625-1696) (Polish writer), 3473a  
 Potter, Beatrice, 4438b  
 Pound, Ezra (American poet), 3452b  
 Poussin Nicolas (1594?-1665) (French painter), 2525a; [3525]; Calliope [702]; landscape, 2428b; painting, style of, 3224a  
 Powell, James (British artist), [1773]  
 Powell, Mary (wife of Milton, John), 2775b  
 Powell, Nathaniel (d. 1622) (explorer), 4027b  
 Powell, William Dummer (1755-1834) (Canadian jurist), 4819a  
 Power, Albert (Irish sculptor), 4814a  
 Poynting, Sir Edward (1459-1521) (English administrator), and Henry VII, 1984b; Poynting Act, 2244b, 3525b  
 Poynter, Sir Edward John (1836-1919) (English painter), 2525b  
 Pradier, James (1794-1852) (French sculptor), 1700b, [3891]  
 Prajadhipok, King of Siam, 159b, 3951b  
 Prasad, Babu Rajendra (b. 1884) (Indian political leader), 5115a  
 Prasutagus (husband of Boadicea), 522b  
 Pratt, Edwin J. (Canadian poet), 4778a  
 Praxiteles (Greek sculptor), 2527a *et seq.*; 3140b  
 Premanand (Indian poet), 5090b  
 Premanand, Tarabai Maneckchand (Indian feminist), 5115a  
 Prembeh (African king), 1800b  
 Prentice (astronomer), 4070b  
 Prescott, Robert (1725-1816) (English administrator in Canada), 4819b  
 Prescott, Win. Hickling (1796-1859) (American historian), 2528a  
 Prester, John (legendary king), 2529a *et seq.*; 1461b  
 Pretorius, Andries Willem Jacobus (1798-1853) (Boer leader), 5005a; 5013b  
 Pretorius, Marthinus (1819-1901) (S. African statesman), 2379b; 5005a, 5009a  
 Prevost, Sir George (1767-1816) (Canadian soldier and statesman), 4819b  
 Prezazick, M. (Polish politician), at Locarno Conference [2554]  
 Priam (legendary king), 2540b; and Achilles, 22b; and Cassandra, 789a; and Hector, 1961b; and Hecuba, 1061b; and Helen, 1966a; and Laomedon, 2436b; and Memnon 2731a; and Paris, 3263a  
 Price, Percival (Canadian composer), 4788b  
 Pride, Thomas (d. 1658) (colonel), 1076a; 2579a, 3795a  
 Priestley, Joseph (1733-1804) (English scientist), 2542a *et seq.*; 851a, 2724b  
 Primo de Rivera: *see* Rivera, Primo de  
 Primrose, Neil (1882-1917), 3759b  
 Pringle, Thomas (S. African poetaster), 4961b; 4983b  
 Prior, Matthew (1664-1721) (English poet), 2548b *et seq.*  
 Prithiraj (12th century) (Rajput leader), 4601b  
 Proclus (412-485) (Alexandrine philosopher), 1466b  
 Procrustes (legendary robber), 2554b  
 Proctor, A. Phinister (Canadian sculptor) [4728], 4730a  
 Proctor, Adelaide (1825-1864) (English poet), 3554b  
 Proctor, Brian Waller (1787-1874) (English poet), 2554b  
 Proctor, General (British soldier), 4786b  
 Proctor, Richard Anthony (1837-1888) (English astronomer), 2556a  
 Proctor, R. (New Zealand artist), 4891b  
 Prukop (Bohemian priest), 2105a

Prokofiev (Russian composer), 378a; 1921b; 3151a  
 Prometheus (Greek mythological character), 3588b *et seq.* [3557]; and Deucalion, 1273a; and Pandora, 3245a *et seq.*; and Sagittarius, 3824b  
 Propertius, Sextus (b. 43 B.C.?) (Roman poet), 3589a; 2419b; 2446b  
 Provesi, Giovanni (Italian musician), 4373b  
 Proserpine (Roman goddess), 3561a *et seq.* [3561]; 2933a; 3331b  
 Protagoras (485-415 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 4011b  
 Proteus (Greek god), 3564a  
 Proudhon, Pierre J. (1809-1865) (French socialist), 3568a; 3997b  
 Proust, Marcel (1871-1922) (French writer), 1636b  
 Prout, J. S. (born 1840) (Austrian artist), 4624b  
 rowse, Daniel Woodley (1834-1914) (Canadian historian), 4819b  
 Prudentius (4th century) (Roman writer), 2447a  
 Prynne, William (1600-1669) (Puritan author), 3570b *et seq.*  
 Psammethichus I (Egyptian king), 3357a  
 Psyche (Greek mythological character), 3572b, [3572]; 1092b; [3588]  
 Ptah (Egyptian deity), 197a  
 Ptolemy I, Soter (c. 367-283 B.C.), King of Egypt, 3577b; and Alexandria, 117b; and Euclid, 1466b; and Museums, 2901b; and Pyrrhus, 3600a  
 Ptolemy II, Philadelphus (308-247 B.C.), 3578a, [3578]; and incest, practice of, 2140b; and Philotas of Cos, 1283b; and Ptolemy I, 3577b; and Septuagint, 3907b  
 Ptolemy III (c. 282-222 B.C.), King of Egypt, 3578a  
 Ptolemy V (210-181 B.C.), King of Egypt, 3578a *et seq.*; 3761a  
 Ptolemy VI, King of Egypt (from 181-146 B.C.), 3578b

Ptolemy VII, King of Egypt (in 146 B.C.), 3578b  
 Ptolemy XII (61-47 B.C.) (Egyptian king), 3578b  
 Ptolemy XIII, King of Egypt (from 80-52 B.C.), 932a  
 Ptolemy (brother of Cleopatra), 932b  
 Ptolemy, Claudius (2nd century) (ancient geographer), 3578b *et seq.*; and Africa, 74b; and astronomy, 300b; his map of British Isles [1705]; and Dublin, 1266b; eye, observation of, 906a; and geography, 1706a; and Hipparchus, 2026a; and Hibernia, 2017b; maps, 2660a, and Nile, 3046b  
 Puocini, Giacomo (1858-1924) (Italian composer), 3579b *et seq.*, [3580]; 3149b  
 Puck (English folk-lore character), 3580a  
 Pulcheria (Byzantine princess), 674b  
 Pullen, Robert (d. 1147?) (English scholar), 3203a  
 Pullman, George Mortimer (1831-1897) (American inventor), 3583b  
 Pulteney, Sir William (1684-1764) (English statesman), 1719a, 3169b  
 Punch (puppet), 3588a, [3586]  
 Punchinello *see* Punch  
 Punnett, R. F. (scientist), 3400b  
 Pupin, Michael (American inventor), 4189b  
 Purcell, Henry (1658-1695) (English composer), 3588a *et seq.*, [3588], 1227b, 3149b  
 Purchas, Samuel (1575?-1626) (compiler of travel books), 3588b  
 Purkenje (professor of Physiology), 1531a  
 Purnell (British inventor), 2170a  
 Purser, Sarah (Irish artist), 4851a  
 Pusey, Edward Bouverne (1800-1882) (English scholar), 3590b *et seq.*, [3590]; and Church Reunion, 3693b; and Oxford Movement, 3199b

Pushkin, Alexander (1799-1837) (Russian writer), 3601a; and Gogol, 1795a; Russian literature, place in, 3813a  
 Pushyamitra (founder of Sunga dynasty), 3037a  
 Putti, Lya de (film actress), 910b  
 Pu Yi, Emperor of Manchukuo (b. 1905), 3601b, 386a, 386b, 2647a  
 Puysegur, Marquis de, 2117a  
 Pye, Henry James (1745-1813) (poet laureate), 3451b  
 Pygmalion (mythical sculptor), 3581b, 1191b  
 Pylades (Greek mythological figure), 3168b  
 Pym, John (1584-1643) (English parliamentary leader), 3582b *et seq.*, [3592]; and Carlisle, Lady, 3076b; and Charles I., 839b; and Falkland, 1501a; Grand Remonstrance, 1821b; and Hampden, 1906b; and Lenthall, 2485b; Long Parliament, member of, 2578b *et seq.*; and Montrose, Marquess of, 2845b; Petition of Right, 3352b; Rebellion, part in, 3658b; and Warwick, 4421a  
 Pyramus (folk-lore character), 3589a  
 Pyrrha (Greek mythological character), 1175a  
 Pyrrhus (318-272 B.C.) (Greek military leader), 3600a *et seq.*, 1443a  
 Pyrrhus (Greek mythological character), 2002a  
 Pythagoras (6th century) (Greek philosopher and scientist), 3600b *et seq.*; astronomy, influence on, 300b; and numerology, 3102a; School, founder of, 3820b; transmigration of the soul, 4270a; vegetarianism, advocate of, 4366a  
 Pytheas (Greek explorer), 3463b  
 Pythia (mythical character), 1151b  
 Pythias (Greek hero), 1117a *et seq.*  
 Pythias (wife of Aristotle), 248a  
 Python (Greek mythological figure), 198a, 3602a

## Q

QUEENSBURY, Sir John Douglas, 8th Marquis of (1844-1900), 561b  
 Queiroz, Eca de (Portuguese writer), 3509a  
 Quelch, Harry (British socialist), 2116a  
 Querouaille, Louise de: *see* Portsmouth, Duchess of  
 Quesnel, Pasquier (1634-1719) (French theologian), 2279b

Quevillon, Louis Amable (1749-1823) (Canadian sculptor), 4722b  
 Queson, Don Manuel, President of Philippine Islands, 3379a  
 Quiller Couch, Sir Arthur Thomas (b. 1863) (English author), 3613a *et seq.*; 1073a  
 Quiney, Judith (Shakespeare's daughter), 4096b  
 Quintilian, Marcus Fabius (c.

40-118) (Roman rhetorician), 3614a *et seq.*; on ambition, 146b; Latin literature, place in, 2447a; and Pliny, 3443a; praises Simonides, 2802b  
 Quirinus (Roman god), 3614b; 1792b  
 Quist (Australian tennis player), 4693a  
 Quixote, Don: *see* Cervantes

## R

RA: *see* Re  
 Rabalais, François (c. 1490-1553) (French writer), 3618a *et seq.*; [3616]; Doré, illustrated by, 1232a; French literature, influence on, 1636a; satire, writer of, 3890b  
 Rachel (Old Testament character), 3618b; and Jacob, 2260a; and Joseph, 2327b; tomb of [3620]  
 Rachmaninov, Sergei (b. 1873)

(Russian composer), 3621a, [3621]  
 Racine, Jean Baptiste (1639-1699) (French writer), 3621a *et seq.*, [3621]; drama, influence on, 1250a; French literature, place in, 1636a; and Montespan, 2836b; Phaedra, drama of, 3366a; and tragedy, 4267a  
 Rackham, Arthur (b. 1867) (English artist), 3621b

Rack, Thomas (English agriculturist), 79b  
 Radama I, King of Madagascar, 2616a  
 Radcliffe, James: *see* Derwentwater, Lord  
 Radcliffe, John (1452?-1496) (father of 1st Earl of Sussex), 4136a  
 Radcliffe, Sir Richard (d. 1485), supports Richard III, 3716a

- Radcliffe, Robert, 1st Earl of Sussex (1483-1542), 4136a
- Radcliffe, Ann (1704-1823) (English writer), 3098b
- Radha (Indian mythological figure), 5090b *et seq.*; 5123b
- Radhakrishnan, Dr. Sir Sarvapalli (b. 1888) (Indian philosopher), 5115a, 5120b
- Radisson (French explorer) (1635-1710), 4820b *et seq.*; Nipigon, discovers Lake, 4796b
- Rae, John (1813-1893) (British explorer), and Franklin, 1624a; and polar exploration, 3464a *et seq.*; Victoria Island, discovery of, 4836a
- Raeburn, Sir Henry (1750-1823) (Scottish painter), 3628a; 3223a
- Raffles, Sir Thomas (1781-1826) (British administrator), 3628b, 3666b
- Raftery (Irish poet), 4868a
- Ragencau, Paul (1608-1680) (French Jesuit missionary), 4820b
- Raglan, First Lord (1788-1855) (British field-marshal), 3628b *et seq.*, 3626
- Rahamin, S. Fyzee (b. 1880) (Iranian artist), 5115b
- Rahere, founds St. Bartholomew's hospital, 2074a
- Rahmakrishna (Indian religious leader), 5120b
- Rai, Lala Lajpat (1865-1929) (Indian social and political worker), 5115b
- Raines, Robert (1735-1811) (English philanthropist), 3627b; Sun day Schools, founder of, 2133b, 4121a
- Rajagopalachariar, C. (Indian political leader), 5132a
- Raleigh, Sir Walter (c. 1552-1618) (English explorer), 3641a *et seq.*, 3641; and Cecil, R., 812b; coat of arms, 3642a; Devonshire, born in, 1178b; and Elizabeth, 1392b; representative of Elizabethan Age, 1430a; colonial development, 4581; and Essex, 1455a; geography, place in, 1706a; and Gilbert, 1755a; and Henry, Prince of Wales, 1989b; Irish home of [4879]; and James I., 2276a *et seq.*; and Leicester, 2474b; naval history, place in, 2955b; smoking, popularity of, 4247a; and Spenser, E., 4045a; and Stuart, A., 4101a; and Virginia, 4393b
- Raleigh, William de (d. 1250) (justiciar), 3641a
- Ralf de Wacey (Norman lord), 3061a
- Rama (Hindu god), 2140b, 2152b, 3643a, 4600b, 5090b
- Ramabai, Pandita (1858-1922) (Indian social reformer), 5115b *et seq.*
- Raman, Sir Chandrasekhara Venkata (Indian scientist), 5070a, 5116a
- Ramananda (Indian preacher), 5090b
- Ramanuja (Indian preacher), 5090b
- Ramanujam, Srinivasa (1887-1920) (Indian mathematician), 5070a, 5116b
- Ramdas (Indian poet), 5090b
- Rameau, Jean-Philippe (1683-1764) (French composer), 3149b
- Rameses II (r. 1301-1234 B.C.) (Egyptian king), 3643a *et seq.*; and Hittites, 1358a; obelisk, 3117a; and Pharaohs, 3367b; and Seti, 3910b; statues, 9781b, 1353b, 1354a, 36431; temple, 1353b
- Ramezay, Claude de (1657-1724) (French soldier and statesman), 4820b
- Ramolino, Letizia, 2931a
- Rampolla, Cardinal (papal secretary of state), 459a
- Ramsey, Sir Andrew (1814-1891) (British geologist), 3644a, 3644d
- Ramsay, Thomas of Alloa, 3644a
- Ramsay, Sir William (1852-1916) (British scientist), 3644a, 36441, argon, 243b; and Dawson, G. M., 4751a; helium, 1968b; and Royal Institution, 3778b
- Ramsay, Sir William Mitchell (b. 1851) (British archaeologist), 3644a
- Ramsey (grammarian), 1697b
- Ranade, Mahadeo Govind (1842-1901) (Indian judge and social reformer), 5116b
- Ranavalana, Queen of Madagascar, 2616b
- Randolph, Thomas, Earl of Moray (d. 1332), 2664a
- Ranga, Prof. N. G. (Indian political leader), 5130b
- Ranjit, Singh (1780-1839) (Punjab ruler), 3645a *et seq.*, 3960b
- Ranjitsinghjee (Indian prince), 5134a
- Ranjitsinghjee, Jam Sahib of Nawanagar (1872-1933) (Indian cricketer), 5062a, 5116b *et seq.*
- Ranke, Leopold von (1795-1886) (German historian), 3645b
- Raphael, Santi (1483-1520) (Italian painter), 3646a *et seq.*, 36461; arabesques, 212b; and Bartolommeo, 408b; and Bologna, 2250b, and Bramante, 572a, cartoons, 784b; and Carracci, 780a; "David" [3846]; and Domenichino, 1228a; frescoes, 1640a; and Galatea, 1660b; Holy Family, picture of, 2046b; painting style of, 3216b; and Pantheon, 3247b; and Perugino, 3346a, Pre-Raphaelites, influence on, 3534b; Sistine Madonna of, 1256b; "St. Cecilia" [812b]
- Rashdall, Hastings (1858-1924) (English philosopher), 1460a
- Rask (Danish scholar), 3380a
- Rasmussen, Knud Johan Victor (1879-1933) (Danish Arctic explorer), 3646b
- Raspe, Rudolph Erich (German writer), 2893a
- Rasputin, Gregory (1871-1916) (Russian monk), 3646b *et seq.*
- Rassam, Hormuzd (archaeologist), 297b
- Rastislav (Moravian leader), 2853a
- Ratcliffe, Robert: *see* Radcliffe, Robert
- Rateau (scientist), 4078a
- Rathbone Eleanor (British Member of Parliament), 3648a [3649]
- Ratti, Achille: *see* Pius XI
- Rauch, Christian Daniel (1777-1857) (German sculptor), 3651a, 468a
- Ravel, Maurice (b. 1875) (French composer), 3651a
- Ravi, Varma (Indian artist), 5048a
- Rawlins, G. E. H. (scientist), 34001
- Rawlinson, Gloria (New Zealand poet), 4890b
- Rawlinson, Sir Henry (1810-95) (English Assyriologist), 1092b
- Rawlinson, Sir Henry Creswicke (1810-95) (English diplomatist), 3651b, 3651c
- Rawlinson, Sir Henry Seymour (1864-1925) (British Commander-in-Chief), 3651b *et seq.*, 4520b
- Ray, John (1673-1705) (English botanist), 551a, 3178b, 4573a
- Ray, Sir Prafulla Chandra (Indian scientist), 5117a
- Kayleigh, Lord John William (1842-1919) (British physicist), 243b; 3408a; 3778b
- Raymond of Toulouse (c. 1088-1105), in first crusade, 1082b
- Raynaud (French physician), describes Raynaud's Disease, 3652a
- Re (Egyptian god), 3654b; 1358b; 2802b
- Read, Albert C. (British aviator), 52b
- Reade, Charles (English novelist), 3654b *et seq.*, 3654c; 1434a
- Reader, J. B. (scientist), 3400a
- Reading, Rufus Daniel Isaacs, 1st Marquess of (1860-1935) (English statesman), 3655b *et seq.*; and Irwin, 1802a
- Réaumur, René Antoine de (1683-1757) (French physicist), 4221a
- Rebecca (Biblical character), and Hebron, 3231a; and Isaac [2241]
- Recorder, Robert (1510?-1558) (English mathematician), 121a
- Redmond, John Edward (1851-1918) (Irish politician), 3662b *et seq.*, 36631; and Carson, 781b; and Esmond, Sir T., 4858b; and George V., 1728b; and Healy, T. M., 19481; and Home Rule, 2050b; and Moore, Colonel, 4869b; and Redmond, W. A., 4875a
- Redmond William Archer (1886-1932) (Irish politician), 4875a
- Reddi, Dr. T. Sundara (Indian doctor), 5117a
- Reddi, Muthulaksmi (b. 1886) (Indian woman doctor), 5117a *et seq.*
- Redwald, King of East Anglia, 1304b
- Reed, F. W. (New Zealand author), 4891a
- Rees, Rosemary (New Zealand novelist), 4890b
- Reeves, William Pember (New Zealand poet), 4890b
- Reginald, sub-prior of Canterbury, 2319b
- Regnard (1655-1709) (French dramatist), 1250a
- Regnault, Henry (1810-1878) (French scientist), 2355a; 3400a
- Regulus, Marcus Atilius (Roman general), 3672a *et seq.*
- Rehoboam (Biblical character), 3672b; and Jeroboam, 2298a; and Solomon; 4005a
- Reichstadt, Duke of (1811-1882) (son of Napoleon I), 3672b; *see also* Napoleon II

- Reid, George A. (Canadian artist), 4727a; 4729
- Reid, Sir George Houston (1845-1918) (Australian Prime Minister), 4686b *et seq.*
- Reid, Mary Hiester (Canadian still-life painter), 4727a
- Reid, Robert Gillespie (1842-1908) (American contractor), 4821a
- Reid, Thomas (1710-1796) (Scottish philosopher), 3672b *et seq.*
- Reinhardt, Max (b. 1873) (Austrian producer), 3674a, 3674i; 4467a
- Reinken (1623-1722) (German composer), 359b
- Reis, Philipp (1834-1874) (German inventor), 4187b
- Reith, Sir John (b. 1889) (Director of B.B.C.), 3674b, 3674i
- Reitz, Deneys (b. 1882) (S. African statesman), 3003a
- Reitz, Colonel Deneys (S. African writer), 4984a
- Reitz, Francis William (S. African statesman), 3003a, 3005b, 3013a
- Rej of Naglowice, Nicholas (1505-1560) (Polish poet), 3473a
- Relandin (scientist), 3400a
- Rembrandt, Harmens (1606-69) (Dutch painter), 3682a; and Amsterdam, 1564; Christ [2306]; drawing, 1252b, [1253], 1254a; dry point, use of, 1266a; etching, 1436b, 1437b; Holy Family, 2046b; and Kneller, 2388a; and Netherlands, 2992b; oil painting, 3134b; portraits *facing* [3218]; style of, 3221a
- Remigius (d. 1092) (Norman bishop), 320b
- Remsen, Ira (American chemist), 3822a
- Remus (Roman demi-god), 3682b; and Mars, 2678b; and Romulus, 3733a
- Renan, Ernest (1823-1892) (French scholar), 1619b, 1616b
- Renard, Captain (inventor), 1200a
- René, Prince of Orange (d. 1544), 2937b
- Renet (Egyptian god) [194]
- Rennie, John (1761-1821) (Scottish engineer), 3683a, [3685]; 3628b *et seq.*
- Rennie, John (1794-1874) (Scottish engineer), completes London Bridge, 3685a
- Renoir, Firmin Auguste (1841-1919) (French painter), 3685a; and Cézanne, 825b; Impressionists, member of school of, 2139a; "Mistral" *facing* [3224], 3225a
- Reshad: *see* Mohammed V
- Reshu (Oriental god) [297]
- Respighi, Ottorino (1879-1936) (Italian composer), [3690]
- Rethel, Louis de, Count of Flanders, 1337b
- Retief, Piet (1780-1838) (Boer leader), 4999b; 5005a; 5008a; 5018b
- Revere, Paul (printer) [2697]
- Reynolds, Sir Joshua (1723-92) (English artist), 3686a, [3693]; friend of Boswell, 550a; and Hogarth, 2040b; friend of Johnson, 2322a; and Northcote, James, 3070b; O'Brien, Nelly, portrait of [3221]; oil painting, style of, 3134b, 3222b; and Raeburn, 3626a, and Romney, 1752b *et seq.*
- Rhea (Greek goddess), 3685a *et seq.*; and Ceres, 823b; and Dionysus, 359a; and Hades, 1883b
- Rhea, Silvia (mythological character), 2678b, 3733a
- Rheinallt ap Gruffith (Welsh chieftain), 2809a
- Rhodes, Cecil John (1853-1902) (English statesman), 3700a *et seq.*; and architecture in S. Africa, 4914b; and Baker, Sir H., 4918b; and Beit, Sir A., 4951b; and communications in S. Africa, 4956a, and goldmining, 4972a; grave of [3701]; Groote Schuur [4945]; and Hofmeyr, J. H., 4975b, and Jameson, 2279a; memorial to [3700b]; and Müllin, S. G., 4984a; and Merriman, J. N., 4984b; and Phillips, Sir L., 4994b; Rhodes Scholarships, 3705a; and Sauer, J. W., 5004b; and Schreiner, W. P., 5009a; and Smartt, Sir T., 5009a; and S. African Wars, 4018a
- Rhodri Mawr (9th century) (Welsh ruler), 770b, 4408a
- Rhonda, Lord, and food control in World War, 4518b
- Rhonda, Lady [3706]
- Rhymer, Thomas the, 3876a
- Rhys, Lord (1132?-1197) (Welsh ruler), 1363a
- Ribas, J. (Argentine sportsman), 4056
- Ribbentrop, Joachim von (b. 1893) (German diplomat), 3707b, [3707]
- Ribbert (British scientist), 739b
- Ribeumont, Sir Eustace (courtier of Edward III), 1338a
- Ricardo, David (1772-1823) (English economist), 3708a; 1314b; 1630b
- Rice, James (1843-82) (English writer), 473b
- Rich, John (1682?-1761) (English theatrical producer), 1245a; 1692a
- Rich, Claudius James (1787-1820) (English archaeologist), 297b
- Rich, Jeremiah (d. 1660?) (pioneer of Shorthand), 3943a
- Rich, Richard, Lord (English noble), founder of Felsted School [3871]
- Rich, Lord Robert, Earl of Warwick (1587-1658), 4421a
- Richard I (1157-1199), King of England, 8711a *et seq.*; and Acre, 3230b; and Blondel, 516a; and de Burgh, 2362b; and Celestine III, 814b; Crusade, takes part in, 1083a; and Cyprus, 1102a; and Doncaster, 1230b; and Hereford, charter to, 1997b; and Hugh of Lincoln, 2086a *et seq.*; and John, 2317b *et seq.*; Kendal, charter to, 2356a; lions in heraldry, 2530a; supported by Longchamp, 2577a; served by Norfolk, 3056b; Pembroke, bears sceptre at coronation, 3308b; and Philip Augustus, 3374a; Saladin, struggle with, 3833b; Stratford, charter to, 4097a; and William the Lion, 1335a
- Richard II (1367-1399), King of England, 8712b *et seq.*; [3712], [3713], and Edward III, 1339a, English monarchy, weakness of, 2814b; and Froissart, 1645a; and Galway, 1668a; and Gloucester, 1781b, 1785a; and Henry IV, 1979b; heraldic designs [1993]; and Hundred Years War, 2094a; Ireland, memory cherished in, 3067a; marries Isabella de Valois, 2241b; supported by Earl of Kent, 2362b; dethroned by Lancaster, 2426b; Langland, biography by, 2431a; and Lord Protector, 3563a; and Mansfield, 2655a; and March, Earl of, 2664b; Marquis, title of, 2676a; and Midlothian, 2766b; and Norfolk, 3056b; and Northumberland, 3075b; and Oxford, 1988b; and peerage, 3202b; and Pontefract, 4556a; and Rutland, 3818a; Scrope of Bolton *facing* [1992]; and Somerset, 4010a, regnant Earl of Suffolk, 4122b; Wilton Diptych, 3222a, creates 1st Duke of York, 4530a
- Richard III (1452-1485) (King of England), 3715b *et seq.*, [3715]; founds College of Arms, 1993a; Bosworth, battle of, 2477a, 3057a; and Edward IV, 1540b; and Edward V, 1341a, 4550b, fifteenth century, representative of, 2033a; as Duke of Gloucester, 1785b; dethroned by Henry VII, 1984a, 3715b, 3760b *et seq.*; Lord Protector, 3563a; distrusts Morton, 2861a; Nottingham, headquarters in, 3092a; Penrith castle, residence at, 3320b; supported by Stafford, H., 637a
- Richard, Earl of Cambridge (d. 1415), 2665a
- Richard of Cornwall (1209-1271), 2716b
- Richard, Duke of Gloucester: *see* Richard III
- Richard, 3rd Duke of York (1411-1460); father of Edward IV, 1339b; and Henry VI, 1982b *et seq.*; 4550a *et seq.*; and March, Earl of, 2665a; father of Richard III, 1341a; 3715b; father of Earl of Rutland, 3818b; establishes mint at Trim, 4283a; and Wars of the Roses, 3760a *et seq.*; and York, House of, 4550b
- Richard, Duke of York (1472-1483), and Richard III, 1341a *et seq.*, 3715b; and Warbeck, Perkin, 1984a; and York, House of, 4550b
- Richard the Fearless, Duke of Normandy (d. 996), 1785a; 3061a
- Richard the Good, of Normandy (c. 1000), 1458a, 3061a
- Richard III, Duke of Normandy (d. 1028), 1347a, 3061a
- Richardson, Charles (Australian sculptor), 4664b
- Richardson, H. H. (Canadian architect), [723b]
- Richardson, John (1797-1852) (Canadian novelist), 4775b
- Richardson, Sir John (1787-1865) (British traveller), 3462a, 4750b
- Richardson, Samuel (1689-1761) (English writer), 8716b *et seq.*, [3716]; and Harbould, 397b; and Fielding, 1535b *et seq.*; novel, influence on development of,

- 1433a, 3098b; parody, use of, 3275a
- Richelieu, Armand Jean du (French statesman), 3717a *d seq.*, [3717]. Academy, foundation of, 162a. Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, 964a; and Buckingham, 3352b; France, place in history of, 1617b. Huguenots, persecution of, 2088b; and Louis XIII, 2586b; and Mazarin, 2707b; builds Palais Royal, 3264a; and Poussin, 3525a; and Thirty Years War, 4224b; and Urban VIII, 4352b
- Richmond, Charles Henry, 6th Duke of (1818-1903), 3718b
- Richmond, Charles Lennox, 3rd Duke of (1734-1806) (English politician), 3718b
- Richmond, Charles Lennox, 4th Duke of (1764-1819) (English administrator), 4822a
- Richmond, Charles Lennox, 5th Duke of (1791-1860) (English politician), 3718b
- Richmond, Charles Stuart, Duke of (1640-1672), 3718a
- Richmond, D. K. (New Zealand woman artist), 4891b
- Richmond, Edmund, Earl of: *see* Tudor, Edmund
- Richmond, Henry Tudor, Earl of: *see* Henry VII
- Richmond, J. C. (New Zealand artist), 4891b
- Richmond, James, Duke of (1612-1655), 3718a
- Richmond, Ludovic Stuart, 1st Duke of (1574-1624), 3718a
- Richmond, Margaret, Countess of (1443-1509), 3718a
- Richmond, present Duke of, 3718b
- Richmond, Sir William Blake (1842-1921) (English painter), 3718b
- Richter, Johann Paul F. (1763-1825) (German writer), 3718a, [3719]; 1734b; 3859b
- Richter, Paul (film actor), 910a
- Richthofen, Manfred, von (1892-1918) (German air fighter), 4534b
- Ricimer (Suevic chief), 3751b
- Riddell (Colonial treasurer), 4633b
- Ridley, Nicholas (c. 1500-1555) (English churchman), 3718b *d seq.*, [3719]; and Latimer, 2445a. Martyr's Memorial, 3197a; and Mary, 2685a; and Northumberland, 1342a; Reformation [3667]
- Ridolfi, Rudolfo (1531-1612) (Florentine banker), 3720a
- Riebeck, Jan van (S. African pioneer), 4928a; 4978a; 4978b
- Riel, Louis (1844-1885) (French rebel), 2653b; 4506b
- Riemenschneider, Tilman (d. 1531) (German sculptor), 3890b
- Renzi, Cola di (c. 1313-1354) (Roman politician), 3728a *d seq.*
- Riley, James Whitcomb, autobiographer [347]
- Rinsky-Korsakov, Nicholas A. (1844-1906) (Russian composer), 3728a; and ballet, 377b; and opera, 3151a; and orchestra, 3161a; piccolo, use of, 3411a; teacher of Respighi, 3906b; Russia, popularity in, 3812a; Stravinsky, influence on, 4098a
- Ripon, Lord: *see* Robinson, Frederick
- Ripper (Austrian inventor), inventions malleable glass, 1776b
- Ritchie, Sir William Johnstone (1813-1892) (Canadian jurist), 4821a
- Ritchie, C. T. K. (English politician), 3475a
- Rivero, Primo de (1870-1930) (Spanish dictator), 3727a *d seq.*, [3727]; 118b *d seq.*, 1190b, 4037b
- Rivers, Anthony Woodville, Earl of (1442?-1483), 1341a, 3715b
- Riza Shah (b. 1878) (Persian ruler), 3727b *d seq.*, 3338a
- Rizzio, David (1533?-1566) (secretary to Mary Stuart), and Darnley, 1128a; Holyrood, murdered at, 2048b, 2689a; and Moray, Earls of, 2853b; and Ruthven, 3816a
- Rob Roy (1671-1734) (Scottish outlaw), 3733a *d seq.*
- Roberts, Emma (English philanthropist), 4557a
- Robbia, Andrea della (1437-1525) (Italian sculptor), 3730b, 4208b
- Robbia, Giovanni della, "Mary Magdalene" [2687]
- Robbia, Luca della (1399-1482) (Italian sculptor), 3730b, 4208b
- Robeck, Admiral de, attack on Dardanelles, 1915, 4330b
- Robert of Anjou (c. 1300), King of Naples, and Boccaccio, 523b; and John XXII, 2320a; and Louis IV, 2585a; and Naples, 2930b
- Robert the Strong, Count of Anjou (d. 866), 3730b; 3127b
- Robert of Flanders, in first crusade, 1082b
- Robert I (d. 923), King of France, 3730b
- Robert II (996-1031), King of France, 3730b
- Robert of Gloucester (d. 1147) (Stephen's half brother), 4081b
- Robert, Duke of Normandy (1054?-1134), crusade, part in, 1082b; Gloucester Cathedral, buried in, 1348b; Henry I, struggle with, 1974b; and March, Earl of, 2664b; Normandy, becomes Duke of, 620a, 3061a; supported by Shropshire, 3946b; and William the Conqueror, 4468b, 4471a; and William Rufus, 4471b
- Robert the Devil, Duke of Normandy (from 1028-1035), 3061a
- Robert I (1274-1329), King of Scotland: *see* Bruce, Robert
- Robert II (1315-1390), King of Scotland, 3730b *d seq.*; and Lyon, Patrick, 4486b; and Mar, 2111a; and Robert III, 3731a; and Scotland, 3882a; and House of Stuart, 4084b
- Robert III (1340-1406), King of Scotland, 3731a; and James I of Scotland, 2271b; and Rotheray, 666b, 3767a; and Rotheray, Duke of, 1272a; and Scotland, 3882a
- Robert of Molesme, (11th century) (monk), 918a, 3680a
- Robert, Count of Mortain (d. 1091), 2362b
- Robert (scientist), 378b
- Roberts (Australian artist), 4624b *d seq.*
- Roberts, Sir Charles (b. 1860) (Canadian writer), 4821a, [4821]. translates Aubert de Gaspé, 4733a; birthplace of [4776]. Canada, influence on literature of, 4776b, 4778b; work in field of history, 4779b; and open-air writers, 4778b
- Roberts, Frederick Sleigh, Earl (1832-1914) (English general), 3731a *d seq.*, [3731]; Bloemfontein, battle at, 516a; and Connaught, Duke of, 1011b; and Cronje, P. A., 4958b; and De Wet, 4959b; and French, Sir John, 4557b; and Haig, 1887a; Kandahar, march to, 2346b, 4385b; and Kitchener, 2384b; and Krause, F. E. T., 4977a; and Rawlinson, Sir H. S., 3651b; and Robertson, 3731b; S. African War, 4016b, 4018b; and Wessels, Sir J. W., 5010b
- Roberts, Isaac (1829-1904) (astronomer), 4022b
- Roberts, John (billiards player), 481b
- Roberts, Lloyd (Canadian poet), 4778a
- Roberts, Samuel (1800-1885) (Welsh poet), 4111a
- Roberts, Theodore (film actor), 909b
- Robertson, Sir William (1860-1933) (English field-marshal), 3731b *d seq.*, [3731]
- Rohespierre, Maximilian M. I. (1758-1794) (French revolutionary), 3732a *d seq.*, [3732]; and Barras, 406a; and Danton, 1123b *d seq.*; and Du Barry, Mme., 1266b; French Revolution, part in, 1638b; and Gobel, 1790a; and Jacobins, 2266a; and Napoleon, 2931b; and Paris, 3264a
- Robin Hood (popular hero), 3732b *d seq.*
- Robinson, Frederick, Earl of Ripon (1782-1859) (British administrator), 5083a
- Robinson, Sir John Beverley (1791-1863) (Canadian jurist), 4821b
- Robinson, Sir John Christopher (Canadian politician), 4758a
- Robinson, John (1576?-1625) (English theologian), 1007a
- Robinson, Sir Joseph Benjamin (b. 1840) (S. African financier), 5008a *d seq.*
- Robinson, Sir Thomas Bille (b. 1853) (Australian industrialist), 4689a *d seq.*
- Robinson, Sir William (Surveyor-General to the Irish Government), 4850b
- Robinson, Arthur (film producer), 909b
- Robles, Gil (Spanish politician), 3733a, 4038a
- Robson, Amy (1532?-1560), 2358a; 2474a *d seq.*
- Roca (President of Argentina), 243a
- Rochambeau, Comte de (1725-1807) (French soldier), 2957b
- Rochester, John Wilmot, Earl of (1647-1680) (English poet), 3734a, [3734]; 1899b *d seq.*



- Rochester, Viscount: *see* Carr, Robert
- Rockefeller, John Davison (b. 1839) (American financier), 3734b & seq.; [3733]
- Rockefeller, John D., junior, 3735a
- Rockingham, Charles Watson Wentworth, Marquess of (1730-1782) (English Prime Minister), 3735b & seq.; [3735]; America, loss of, 1492; and Burke, 658b; Foreign Office, re-organization of, 1591b; and George III, 1722b & seq.; and Petty-Fitzmaurice, 2435b; and Portland, Duke of, 3500b
- Rocque, Rod la (film actor), 909b
- Roderick of Connaught, High King of Ireland (d. 1198), 3737a & seq.; 1170b
- Rodin, Auguste (1840-1917) (French sculptor), 3737b & seq.; [3737]; and Epstein, 1444b; "The Kiss," [3890]; sculpture, place in history of, 3892a
- Rodney, George Brydges, Baron (1719-1792) (British admiral), 3738a, [3738]; and Duncan, Adam, 1277b; Spanish fleet, defeat of, 1724a, 2957b, and William IV, 4473b
- Roe, A. V. (British aviator), 48b
- Roe, Sir Thomas (1581?-1644) (English ambassador), 2154a
- Roebuck, John (1718-1794) (Scottish inventor), and Watt, J., 4435b
- Röhm, Ernst (d. 1934) (captain), Nazi leader, 2038a
- Röntgen, Wilhelm Konrad (1845-1923) (German scientist), 3738a & seq.; cathode rays, 801b; and electricity, 1372a, 1374b; and inventions, 2207; and medicine, 2725a; and photography, 3400b; Röntgen ray, 3738b; surgery, influence on, 4125b
- Roger I, King of Naples (1089-1101), 2930a
- Roger II, Duke of Apulia (1101-1154), 1267b
- Roger, Bishop of Salisbury (d. 1139), 1975a
- Rogers, Frederick W. (Labour politician), 2402a
- Rohan, Edouard de (1734-1803) cardinal, 2669a
- Rohan, Chevalier de, 4399a
- Roland (medieval hero), 2923b; 3097b, 3745b
- Roland, Madame (1734-1793), 1763a
- Rollé, Richard (of Harpole) (1300-1349) (English hermit), 3738b; 1429a
- Rollin, M. (Belgian politician), Locarno conference [2554]
- Rollin, Paul (Canadian architect), 4722b
- Rollo (d. 931) (Norman chief), 3095b, 3061a, 3061b
- Rolle, Sir William (d. 1645), (supporter of Charles I.), 2846a
- Romana (Spanish general), 2850a
- Romano, Giulio (painter), Apollo and the Muses [2901]
- Romanoff, Michael Feodorovitch, Tsar of Russia, 3747a
- Rome, Richard L. P. (Australian poet), 4663a
- Rome, Stuart (film actor), 909a
- Romilly, John, Lord (1802-1874) (Master of the Rolls), 2302a
- Romney, George (1734-1802) (English painter), 3738b & seq.; 2856a, 3223a
- Romuald, Saint, founds Camaldulose order, 3680b
- Romulus (legendary king of Rome), 3738a; 1513b, 2678b, 3102a, 3682b
- Romulus, Augustulus (Roman emperor) (5th cent.), 3127b & seq.; 3751b & seq.
- Ronald, Sir Landon (b. 1873) (English composer), 3753a, [3753]
- Rooke, Sir George (1650-1709) (English admiral), 3754b, [3754]; 2996b
- Roon, Albrecht, Count (1803-1879) (Prussian general), 3912a
- Roos, Johannes de Villiers Tielman (1870-1935) (S. African nationalist leader), 5008b
- Roosevelt, Franklin Delano (b. 1882) (President of the U.S.A.), 3754b & seq.; and Herriot, 2008b; and Hoover, 2058b; moratorium, 2852b; National Recovery Act, 2942b & seq.; and U.S.A., 4350a
- Roosevelt, Theodore (1858-1919) (President of the U.S.A.), 3755b & seq.; [3755]; and Austin, 322a; and bimetallicism, 483b; and Russo-Japanese War, 3814a, and Venezuela, 4350a; and Wilson, 4477b
- Roper, Margaret (1505-1544), 2855b
- Ropshin, V.: *see* Savinkov, Boris
- Rory O'Connor, High King of Ireland, 2480a
- Rosamond (c. 1140-1176) (mistress of Henry II), 3757b
- Roscher, Albrecht (German traveller), 3110a
- Roscoe (scientist), 3400b
- Roscommon, Wentworth Dillon, Earl of (c. 1630-1685) (English poet), 3758a
- Rose Innes, Sir James (b. 1855) (S. African judge), 5008b
- Rosebery, Archibald Philip, Earl of (1847-1929) (English statesman), 3758a & seq.; [3759]; 3197b; 4385b
- Rosenthal, Major-General Sir Charles (b. 1875) (Australian architect and soldier), 4689b
- Rosenthal, Moritz (pianist), 2396b
- Rosing, Boris (inventor), 4192b
- Ross, Alexander (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Ross, Lord George, 3818b
- Ross, Sir James Clark (1800-1862) (English explorer), 3761b; polar exploration facing [183], 3464a, 3465b
- Ross, John (S. African poet), 4944a
- Ross, Sir John (1777-1856) (Arctic explorer), and Keeling Islands, 2334a; and North West Passage, 3078b; and Ross, Sir J., 3761b
- Ross, John M., Earl of (d. 1498?), 2273a
- Ross, Sir Ronald (1857-1932) (English physician), 3761b & seq.; [3761]
- Ross, Lord, 4191b
- Rossetti, Christina G. (1830-1894) (English poet), 3764a & seq.; 178a
- Rossetti, Dante Gabriel (1828-1882) (English poet and painter), 3764b, [3764]; Annunciation, 178a; and Brangwyn, 373a; friend of Burne-Jones, 661b; Caine, Hall, 689a; influenced by Keats, 2353a; friend of Morris, 2860a; painting, style of, 3223b; Pre-Raphaelites, member of school of, 3534b
- Rossetti, Wm. Michael, 3534b
- Rossi, M. (French aviator), 349a
- Rossini, Gioacchino Antonio (1792-1868) (Italian composer), 3764b & seq.; [3765]; 3149b
- Rostand, Edmond (1869-1918) (French playwright), 3765b; 1250a; 1636b; 4267a
- Rothe (Austrian teacher), 1255b
- Rothermere, Harold Sydney Harmsworth, 1st Viscount (b. 1868) (English publicist), 3766b, [3766]; and Northcliffe, Lord, 3070a
- Rothsay, David, Duke of (1378?-1402), 1272a; 2271b
- Rothschild, Jacob (financier), 3767a
- Rothschild, Karl (German financier), 3767a
- Rothschild, Lionel (1808-1879) (English financier), 3767a
- Rothschild, Lionel Walter (b. 1868), 2nd Lord (English financier), 3767b
- Rothschild, Mayer Anselm (1742-1812) (German financier), 3767a
- Rothschild, Nathan Mayer, 1st Lord (1840-1915) (English financier), 752a, 1210a, 3767a, 3767b
- Roubiliac (1895-1762) (French sculptor), 3892a
- Rouget de Lisle (1760-1836) (French composer of Marseillaise), [1637], 2678a, 2940a
- Rouse, Alfred Arthur (English criminal), 4048b
- Routhier, A. B. (French-Canadian poet), 4824a
- Rousseau, Henry (1844-1910) (French painter), 398b, 2429a
- Rousseau, Jean Jacques (1712-1778) (Swiss philosopher), 3770b, [3770]; & seq.; and David, P. J., 1112a; English literature, influence on, 4133b; French literature, place in, 1636b, 3099a; Geneva, born in, 1700b; compared with Hobbes, 2035b; Houdon, bust by, 2077a; and Louis XV, 2588a; inspires Robespierre, 3732a; Socialism, theory of, 3997b; Tolstol, influence on, 4249b
- Rousseau, Théodore (1812-1866) (French painter), 3224b
- Roux, Pierre Emile (b. 1855) (French physician), 1198b
- Rowe, Nicholas (1674-1718) (English playwright), 1432b; poet laureate, 3457b
- Rowe, W. Page (art critic), 4892a
- Rowlands, John: *see* Stanley
- Rowlands, Daniel (1713-1790) (Methodist leader), 762a
- Roworth (S. African painter), 4946b
- Roy, Raja Ram Mohan (1772-1833) (Indian scholar), 5063b, 5101b
- Roy, Ram Mohun (Indian writer), 3091a, 3095b



Ruardri: *see* Roderick of Con-naught  
 Ruatara (Maori chief), 4905a  
 Rubens, Peter Paul (1577-1640) (Flemish painter), **3782a** *et seq.*, [3782]; *Andromeda* [165]; and *Antwerp*, 193b; *boar hunt*, 1236b; *Fountain*, Susanne [3221]; *Holy Family*, 2046b; and *Janssens*, 2279b; *oil painting*, use of, 3134b, 3219a, *Saturn* [3859]; and *Teniers*, 4200a; and *Van Dyck*, 4362a; and *Velazquez*, 4167a  
 Rubinstein, Anton Gregorovich (1829-94) (Russian musician), **3782b**  
 Rubio (President of Mexico), 2757b  
 Rude, François (1784-1855) (French sculptor), **3783a**; 3892a  
 Rudolf, Duke of Swabia (d. 1080), **3783b**  
 Rudolph I, Count of Hapsburg, and Emperor of Germany (1218-1291), **3783b**; 1744b  
 Rudolph II (1552-1612) (Holy Roman emperor), **3783b**; 1746a; 2703a  
 Rudolph, P. (scientist), 3400b  
 Rufus, Marcus Caelius (Roman praetor), **3784a**  
 Rufus, Rutilius (Roman legate), **3784a**  
 Rufus, William: *see* William II  
 Ruggles Brise, Sir Evelyn (English prison reformer), 548a  
 Ruysdael: *see* Ruysdael  
 Rumi, Jalaluddin (1207-1273) (Persian poet), 3336b  
 Rumman, Lord (b. 1870), (President of the Board of Trade in National Government), **3795a** *et seq.*, [3795]  
 Runciman, Lord (father of the foregoing), 3795b  
 Runeberg (Swedish poet), 4140b  
 Rupert, Prince of Bavaria (1619-1682), **3796a** *et seq.*, [3796], and *Blake*, 509b, and *Bolton*, 2423b, at *Brentford*, battle of, 386b, *cavalry*, use of, 809a; and *Charles II*, 840b, and *Cumberland*, 1091b; and *Dutch War*, 841a, and *Elizabeth of Bohemia*, 1394b, and *Fairfax*, 1498a, introduces

*mezzotint*, 2758a; and *Montrose*, 2846a; *Naseby*, battle of, 2937a; *naval history*, place in, 2955b *et seq.*; and *Newcastle*, 3005a; *Rebellion*, part in, 3658b *et seq.*; 3660a  
 Rupert, Crown Prince of Bavaria (b. 1869), 4102b  
 Rupert III (Holy Roman emperor), 3958a  
 Rusden, George William (Australian writer), 4663b  
 Ruskin, John (1819-1900) (English writer), **3797a** *et seq.*; [3797]; *house* [3797]; on *art*, 2731; *essays*, 1451a; and *Greenaway*, K., 1850b; and *Hill*, 2021b; on *reasons for decline of Greece*, 3101a; and *Pre-Raphaelites*, 1534b; representative of *Victorian Age*, 1434b, and *Whitman*, W., 4463a  
 Russell, Sir Andrew Hamilton (b. 1868) (New Zealand soldier), 4918a *et seq.*  
 Russell, Bertrand (b. 1872) (English philosopher), **3798a**  
 Russell, C. E. B. (organizer of boys' clubs), 565b  
 Russell, Charles, Baron (1832-1900) (English judge), 673a  
 Russell, Edward, Earl of Orford (1653-1727) (admiral), and *Daniel Finch*, 3090b, and *James II*, 2278a, *naval history*, place in, 2956b; and *William III*, 14473  
 Russell, G. Horne (Canadian artist), 4727b  
 Russell, George William (1867-1936) (Irish poet), 2228b  
 Russell, John, 1st Earl of Bedford (1486?-1555), *crushes insurrection*, 1342a  
 Russell, John, 6th Duke of Bedford (1766-1839), 658b, 3798a  
 Russell, Lord John, 1st Earl (1792-1878) (English politician), **3798a** *et seq.*, [3798]; and *Albert*, 1041b; and *Australia*, 4684b; *Clarendon Code*, 1726b, and *Dufferin*, Marquess of, 1271a; and *Gladstone*, 1767b, and *Goschen*, 1810a, and *Halifax*, 1897b, 1898b, and *liberal party*, 2496a; *opposes Palmerston*, 3239a,

4384b; and *Peel*, 3302a; and *Reform Bill*, 3665b; and *Trent incident*, 4349a; and *William IV*, 4474b  
 Russell, William, Lord (1639-1683) (Whig politician), 842a; and *Kye House Plot*, 3819b  
 Rissold (futurist painter), 3225a  
 Ruth (Old Testament character), 3814b *et seq.*  
 Rutherford, Sir Ernest (b. 1871) (British physicist), **3815b**; *researches on atoms*, 853a, 1375a, 3408b  
 Rutherford, Mark: *see* White, W. H.  
 Ruthven, Alexander, master of (1580?-1600), 3816a  
 Ruthven, John, Earl of Gowrie (1578?-1600), 3816a  
 Ruthven, Margaret, marries 4th Earl of Montrose, 2845b  
 Ruthven, Marv, 3219a  
 Ruthven, Patrick, third Lord (1520?-1566), 3816a  
 Ruthven, William, 4th Lord, Earl of Gowrie, 5412-1584), 3816a  
 Rutland, Edward, Earl of (c. 1400), 3714b, 4550a  
 Rutland, John Manners, Duke of (1638-1711), *Haddon Hall*, 1170b  
 Rutledge, Hugh (British explorer), 1478a  
 Ruysdael, Jacob (c. 1628-1682) (Dutch artist), **3818b** *et seq.*; and *Constable*, 1016a; and *Hobbema*, 2038b; and *landscapes*, 2428b  
 Ruysdael, Salomon (Dutch painter), 3818b  
 Ruyter, Michael A. de (1607-1676) (Dutch admiral), **3819a**; 1267b *et seq.*  
 Ryerson, Egerton (1803-1882) (Canadian educator and clergyman), 4821b, 4829b  
 Rykoff, Alexis I. (d. 1937) (Russian leader), 3811a  
 Rylands, John (1801-1888) (English merchant), 3819b  
 Rymer, Thomas (1641-1713) (English writer), 3819b  
 Rymell (Polar explorer), 3466a  
 Rymur, Major-General Sir Granville (b. 1865) (High Commissioner of Australia in Great Britain), 4689b *et seq.*, [4689]

## S

SABATIER, LOUIS (1839-1901) (French Calvinist minister), 1621b  
 Sabatier, Paul (b. 1854) (French chemist), 3041a  
 Sabatini, Rafael (b. 1875) (English writer), **3820b**, [3820], 909b  
 Sacchetti, Francesco (1335-1399) (Italian writer), 3097b  
 Sacheverell, Henry (1674?-1724) (English preacher), 177a  
 Sachs, Hans (1494-1576) (German poet), **3822a**; and *Meistersingers*, 2727a  
 Sackville, George, Viscount (1716-1785) (British general), **3822a**, 3912b  
 Sackville, Thomas, Earl of Dorset (1536-1608) (English poet), **3822a** *et seq.*, 1233a, 4267a  
 Sade, Hugh de, 3353a

Sadi (Persian poet), (c. 1184-1292), 3823b, 3336b  
 Sadler, Sir Ralph (1507-87) (English diplomatist), 2687b  
 Sadruddin (son of Aga Khan), 77b  
 Saemund, the Wise (legendary Icelandic character), 1319b  
 Saha, Professor Meghnad (b. 1911) (Indian scientist), 5121b *et seq.*  
 Sahale Selassie, Ruler of Ethiopia, 1461b  
 Sahni, Professor Biralal (b. 1891) (Indian scientist), 5122a  
 Sahni, D. R. (Indian archaeologist), 5033b  
 Said Pasha, Ruler of Egypt, 1356b, 2490a  
 Saint Albans, Viscount: *see* Bacon, Francis  
 Sainte Heuve, Charles-Augustin de

(1804-69) (French critic), 1036b, 1691a  
 Saint Gaudens, Augustus (Canadian sculptor), 4730a  
 Saint James, René (Canadian sculptor), 4722b  
 Saint John, Henry: *see* Earl of Bolingbroke  
 Saint John of Beverley: Archbishop of York, 475a  
 Saint-Saëns, Camille (1835-1922) (French composer), **3832a** *et seq.*, and *Fauré*, 1511b; "*Danse macabre*," 2607a  
 Saint Simon, Claude Henry (1760-1825) (French philosopher), 997b, 3997b  
 Saint, Thomas (English inventor), *patents sewing machine*, 1014a  
 Saint-Vallier, Jean Baptiste de la

- Croix Chevieres de (1653-1727) (French-Canadian bishop), 4822b
- Saint Vincent, John, Earl of (1735-1823) (British admiral), 4104b
- Saintsbury, George (1845-1933) (English writer), 3832b; *essav*, 1431a; literary criticism, 1073a
- Sakada (Japanese princess), 4556b
- Salaberry, Charles Michel de (1778-1849) (Canadian soldier), 4741b
- Saladin (1138-1193), Sultan of Egypt, 3833a *et seq.*; and Jerusalem, 1083a; and Maimonides, 262a; and Richard I, 3711a *et seq.*
- Salandra, Antonio (Italian premier), 4383a
- Salazar, Antonio de Oliveira (b. 1889), Prime Minister of Portugal, 3844b *et seq.*; 3508b
- Salisbury, Earl of: *see* Cecil, Robert
- Salisbury, Earl of, 3714a, 3714b, 3760b
- Salisbury, Margaret, Countess of (1473-1541), 3467b, 4212a
- Salisbury, Robert Cecil, Marquess of (1830-1903) (English statesman), 3836b *et seq.*, [3836]; and Balfour, 373b, 374a; and Carson, 781b; Cecil, member of family of, 812b; and Chamberlain, J., 829a; and Churchill, Lord, 901a; and Curzon, 1904b; and Derby, 1768b; Home Rule, development of, 2050b, 4385b; and Lansdowne, 2433a; and Rosebery, 3759a
- Salisbury, William de Montagu, Earl of (1301-44), 2664b
- Salle, René de la, autograph [347]
- Sallust (86-34 B.C.) (Roman historian), 3838a; and Jugurtha, 2333b, Latin literature, place in, 2446b
- Salmond, Sir Geoffrey (Chief of Air Staff), 3778a
- Salmond (Sir John, Chief of Air Staff), 3778a
- Salome, and John the Baptist, 3222b
- Saltykov, Mikhail (1826-1889) (Russian satirist), 3813b
- Salverson, Laura (Canadian novelist), 4778b
- Sampson (American commodore), 4040a
- Sanison (Biblical character), 3845b *et seq.*, [3846]; and Delilah, 1151a, [3379]; and Gaza, 1692b
- Samuel (Biblical character), 3848a *et seq.*, [3846]; and Eli, 1390a; and judges, 2332a; and Saul, 3861a
- Samuel, Sir Herbert (b. 1870) (English politician), 3848b *et seq.*, [3847]; liberal party, member of, 2497b; National Government, attitude to, 2941b; chairman of Royal Commission on mining industry, 954b, 1698b
- Sancha (marries Richard of Cornwall), 3716b
- Sancroft, William (1617-1693), Archbishop of Canterbury, 3052b
- Sand, George (1804-1876) (French writer), 3848a, [3848]; friend of Chopin, 891a; and Figaro, 1525b; French literature, place in, 1636b
- Sandreau, Jules (1811-1883) (French writer), 1528b, 3848a
- Sanders, Thomas (American inventor), 4187b
- Sandham, Henry (1842-1910) (Canadian artist), 4726a, 4822b
- Sandwich, Edward Montagu, 1st Earl (1625-1672), 2957a, 3849b
- Sandwich, John, 4th Earl of (1718-1792), 2100b, 2957a, 3849b
- Sangster, Charles (1822-1893) (Canadian poet), 4775b
- Sanjurjo (Spanish general), (d. 1936), 4038a
- Sankarshana (Indian god), 5036b
- Sankey (English divine), 2115b
- Sankey, Lord (b. 1866) (English lawyer), 3850b, [3850]; Labour Party, member of, 2404b; and mining industry, 954b; supports National Government, 2941a
- Santa Claus (legendary figure), 3852b *et seq.*
- Santa Cruz, Marquis of (Spanish admiral), 256b, 2725a
- Santa Cruz (S. American statesman), 330b, 319a
- Santor-Dumont, Alberto (1873-1932) (Brazilian aviator), 3853b, 1200b
- Saphadin (brother of Saladin), friendship with Richard I, 3711b
- Sapphira (Biblical character), 160a
- Sappho (Greek poetess), 3854a, [3854]; recovery of manuscript poems of, 223a; and Catullus, 2446b; Greek literature, place in, 1848b; lyric, 2606a, odes, 3126b
- Sapru, The Rt. Hon. Sir Tej Bahadur (b. 1875) (Indian jurist), 5122a
- Sarah (Biblical character), 3231a; 2241a
- Sarasvati (Hindu goddess), 567a, 3354b, 5094a
- Sardanapalus: *see* Assurbanipal
- Sardou, Victorin (1831-1908) (French dramatist), 3856a, [3856]; and Bernhardt, S., 470a; French literature, place in, 1636b
- Sargent, John (1856-1925) (American painter), 3858a *et seq.*, [3858]; Ezekiel [1492]; Lord Ribblesdale, [3220]; painting, style of, 3225b
- Sargon II (721-705 B.C.), King of Assyria, 296b, 3906a
- Sargon III (Assyrian king), 2018a
- Sariputta (disciple of Buddha), 5036a
- Sarkar, Sir Jodu Nath (b. 1870) (Indian historian), 5122b
- Sarraut (French prime minister), 1619b, 3288b
- Sarsfield, Patrick, Earl of Lucan (d. 1693), 4473b
- Sarti, Federico (Italian musician), 3690b
- Sarto, Andrea del (1486-1531) (Italian painter), 3854b; Annunciation, 178a; and Carracci, L., 780a; painting, style of, 3216b
- Sarto, Giuseppe: *see* Pius X
- Sarwat Pasha (Egyptian politician), 1357b
- Sassoon, David (father), and Sir Philip Sassoon, 3859a
- Sassoon, The Rt. Hon. Sir Philip, 3rd Baronet (b. 1888) (English politician), 3860b *et seq.*, [3859]
- Sastri, The Rt. Hon. V. S. Srinivasa (b. 1869) (Indian statesman), 5070a, 5122b
- Satan: *see* Devil
- Saturn (Roman god), 3850b *et seq.*, [3859]; and Jupiter, 2337b; identified Kronos, 2397a, 3693a; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; Saturday, gives name to, 3859b; Saturnalia, 3860b
- Satyr (statue by Praxiteles) 3527b
- Sauer, Jacobus Wilhelmus (1850-1911) (S. African statesman), 5008b
- Saul (c. 1030-1010 B.C.), King of Israel, 3861a; and Amalekites, 143b; succeeded by David, 1130b, 1131b, 2312b; Endor, witch of, 1409b; judges prepare way for Saul, 2322a; Philistines, fight with, 1448b, 3379b; reign of, 479a; and Samuel, 3816a
- Saul of Tarsus: *see* Paul
- Saunders, Sir Charles (1713-1775) (British naval officer), 2957a, 4819b, 4823a
- Saunders, Sir Charles (Canadian Dominion cerealist), 4708b
- Saunders, Marshall (Canadian writer), 4778b
- Saunders, William (1836-1914) (Canadian agriculturist), 4823a
- Saussure, Horace de (1767-1845) (Swiss physicist), 1700b
- Savage, The Rt. Hon. Michael Joseph (New Zealand statesman), 4918b *et seq.*
- Savage, Richard (d. 1743) (English writer), 3861a *et seq.*
- "Sayers Peig" (Irish writer), 4868b
- Savigny, Friedrich Karl von (1779-1861) (German jurist), 2339a
- Savinkov Boris (1879-1923) (Russian riter), 3813b
- Savonarola Girolamo (1452-1498) (Italian preacher), 3861b *et seq.*, [3862]; and Alexander VI, 544a; and Bartolomeo, 408a; fifteenth century, representative of, 2033a; Italian literature, influence on, 2247a; and Machiavelli, 2612a
- Sax, Adolphe, invents saxophone, 3864a
- Saxby, William (engineer), 3636a
- Saxe, Marshal (1696-1740) (French general), 1720b
- Saxo Grammaticus (1140-1206) (Danish scholar), 1397b
- Saxton, Christopher (c. 1560-1596) (English draughtsman), 2660b
- Say, J. B. (1767-1832) (French economist), 3144b
- Sayce (scientist), 3400b
- Saye, William, Lord (1582-1662) (British politician), 1012b
- Sayer, Anthony, Grand Master of Masons, 2695a
- Scarvola Quintus Mucius (pro consul of Asia), 3784a
- Scanlan, Nellie (New Zealand novel st), 4890b
- Scapula (Roman soldier), 2828b
- Scardaoni (Italian theatre expert), 4218a
- Scarlatti, Alessandro (1658-1725) (Italian composer), 3867b *et seq.*, concerto, 908a; and opera, 3149b; oratorio, 3160a; father of Scarlatti, D., 3867b
- Scarlatti, Domenico (1685-1757) (Italian composer), 3867b; 3149b

- Scarron, Paul (1610-1660) (French poet), 2629b
- Schacht, Hjalmar (b. 1877), President of the Reichsbank, 1741b, 3672b
- Schäfer (scientist), 277b
- Schedrin, Nikolai: *see* Saltykov, Mikhail
- Scheer, Reinhard von (1863-1928), (German admiral), and Jellicoe, 2296a; Jutland, battle of, 4328a *et seq.*
- Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm (1775-1854) (German philosopher), 1734b, 1963a, 4219b
- Scheubelius (German mathematician), 121a
- Schüller, Johann Cristoph Friedrich von (1759-1805) (German poet), 3883b *et seq.*, [3868]; drama, place in history of, 1250a, 4267a; German literature, place in, 1734b; friend of Goethe, 1794b; and Romanticism, 3747b, tragedy, 4267a; and Weimar, 4220b
- Schiller (scientist), 277a
- Schleicher, Kurt von (d. 1934) (German general), 2025a, 2037a
- Schleyer, Johann Martin (linguist), 4397b
- Schliemann, Heinrich (1822-1890) (German archaeologist), 3809b, 221a, 224b, 2019a
- Schlosser, Friedrich (1776-1861) (German historian), 1623a
- Schmidt-Bottluff (German painter), 3225a
- Schmidt, W., on comparative religion, 3079b
- Schoeffer, Peter (German printer), Bible of, 1455, [3546]; and Faust, 1122a
- Scholefield, G. H. (New Zealand scholar), 4890b
- Schönlein (professor), discovers gun cotton, 1487b, 2786b
- Schönberg, Arnold (b. 1874) (Viennese composer), 3870b; 1921b
- Schoengauer, Martin (1450-1491) (German painter), 1436b, 3219b
- Schopenhauer, Arthur (1788-1860) (German philosopher), 3872b, aesthetics, 60a; Nietzsche, influence on, 3042b; pessimism, representative of, 3346b
- Schouten, Willem (Dutch navigator), 2063a
- Schreiner, Olive (1862-1920), 4984a, 5008b *et seq.*
- Schreiner, William Philip (1857-1919) (S. African statesman), 4984b, 5008b, 5009a, 5009b
- Schroder, W. (German sportsman), 4056
- Schubert, von (German diplomat), Locarno Conference [2554]
- Schubert, Franz P. (1797-1828) (German composer), 3872a *et seq.*, [3873]; Ave Maria, 348b, intermezzo, 2202a; music, place in history of, 2913b; and orchestra, 3161a; piano, use of, 3410b, Quartet, 3607a
- Schulze, Johann (scientist), 3399b
- Schultze (scientist), 277a
- Schumann, Robert (1810-1856) (German composer), 3872a *et seq.*, [3873]; and Bach, 360a; and Brahms, 368a; and Delius, 1151b; and Heine, 1964a; piano, use of, 3410b
- Schuschnigg, Kurt von (b. 1896), Chancellor of Austria, 3872b; 3412, 4074b
- Schultz, Heinrich (1585-1672) (German composer), 3160a
- Schwab, A. T. (Swiss sportsman), 4056
- Schwartz, Berthold (about 1300) (German inventor), 1874a *et seq.*; 2786b
- Schwarz (Austrian inventor), 1200b
- Scialoja, S. (Italian delegate), Locarno Conference [2554]
- Scipio, Publius Cornelius (237-185 B.C.) (Roman general), 3874a *et seq.*; 1815b
- Scipio, Aemilius, Publius Cornelius (185-129 B.C.) (Roman general), 3874b, 2332a, 3476b
- Scopas (5th century) (Greek sculptor), 3527a
- Scott, Alexander (British scientist), 1885a
- Scott, Lady Anne (marries Monmouth), 2826a
- Scott, Duncan Campbell (Canadian poet), 4776b *et seq.*
- Scott, Frederick George (Canadian poet), 4776b
- Scott, Sir Gilbert (British architect), Glasgow cathedral, 387a; and Glasgow, 1773b; and Harrow, 1928a; Liverpool Cathedral, 2540a, and Northampton, 3060a
- Scott, G. H. (austrian commander), 52b
- Scott, Leon (inventor), 911a; 4015b
- Scott, Robert F. (1868-1912) (English explorer), 3883b, [3883]; and Amundsen, 156b; and Oates, 3114a; and Shackleton, 3916b, South Pole, exploration of [182], facing [183], 1728b, 3465b *et seq.*
- Scott (Irish composer), 4870a
- Scott, Sir Walter (1771-1832) (Scottish novelist), 3884a *et seq.*, [3884]; Berwickshire, description of, 472b; Dandie Dinmont, gives name to, 1121a, and Maria Edgeworth, 3212b, mentions Gwyn, Nell, 1877b; Heber, R., influence on, 1958b, Hebrides, description of, 1906b; and Mrs. Hemans, 1970b; historical romances, writer of, 3745b; Kenilworth, 2358a, Lockhart, biography by, 2357b, novel, place in history of, 3098b, praises Perthshire, 3411b; representative of romantic revival, 1433b *et seq.*, 3747b; and Rosini, 3765a; and Saintsbury, 3832b; Scotland, place in literature of, 3876a; songs, Canadian, 4824a; and Stranraer, 4096b, style of, 3475a; and Trossachs, 4287a
- Scrabin, Alexander N. (1872-1915) (Russian pianist), 3890a, 3621a
- Scribe, Augustin E. (1791-1861) (French dramatist), 3886a
- Scrope, Richard le (1350?-1405), Archbishop of York, 3057a, 4453b
- Scrope, Henry, Baron (1531-1592), of Bolton, Coat of Arms facing [1993]
- Scullin, James Henry (b. 1876) (Australian politician), 4690a, [4690]
- Scylla (mythological character), 3892a, [3893]
- Seal, Dr. Sir Brajendra Nath (b. 1864) (Indian scholar), 5122b *et seq.*
- Seaman, Sir Owen (English writer), 3273a
- Seaton, Sir John Colborne, 1st Baron (1778-1863) (British statesman), 4823a
- Sebastian, Saint (d. A.D. 288), 3898b
- Sebert (577-616), King of Essex, 1455a, 4449b
- Secoceni (S. African native chief), 4952a
- Secord, James (husband of Secord, Laura), 4823a
- Secord, Laura (1775-1868) (Canadian patriot), 4823a
- Sedgwick, Adam (1785-1873) (British scientist), 1709a; 3227b
- Sedgwick, Robert (d. 1656), Governor of Jamaica, 4400a
- Sedley, Sir Charles (1639?-1701) (English writer), 3899b *et seq.*
- Segall (Russian painter), 3225b
- Serfl, von (scientist), 3156a
- Seibek, Johann (1770-1831) (German scientist), 4220a
- Selborne, Sir Roundell P., 1st Earl of (1812-1895) (English politician), 5092a
- Selborne, 2nd Earl of (b. 1859) (British administrator), 4964a, 5009a
- Selden, John (1584-1654) (English jurist), 2623a
- Sele, and Narragansett Bay, 1012b
- Selene (Greek goddess), 1409b
- Seleneus, founder Kingdom of Syria, 3278b
- Selim, Sultan (from 1512-1520), 1004a, 2640b
- Selim, Chustee (Indian ruler), 5039a
- Selkirk, Alexander (1676-1721) (Scottish traveller), 3904a; 1117b; 1146a; memorial [1526]
- Selkirk, Thomas Douglas, 5th Earl of (1771-1826), and Canada, agriculture in, 4703a; and Manitoba, 2653b; and Saskatchewan, 3858b; Selkirk Settlement, 4823a
- Selmi (Italian scientist), 3579a
- Selwyn, Alfred Richard Cecil (1824-1902) (British geologist), 4823b
- Semele (Greek mythological character), 3904a; and Bacchus, 359a; and Dionysus, 1198a
- Semiramis (legendary queen of Assyria), 3904a *et seq.*
- Semon, Lari (film actor), 908b, 910a
- Semple, The Rt. Hon. Robert (New Zealand politician), 4919a
- Sen, Brahmananda Keshub Chunder (1838-1894) (Indian religious teacher), 5123a
- Seneca, the Elder (c. B.C.-30 A.D.), 2446b
- Seneca, Lucius Annaeus (c. 45 B.C.-A.D. 65) (Roman philosopher), 3905a *et seq.*; and drama, 1246a, Latin literature, place in, 2446b, and Nero, 2983a; and Paulinus, 3290a; and Prudentius, 322b, and shorthand, 3942b; stoicism, representative of, 4089b
- Senefelder, Alois (1771-1834) (German printer, invents lithography), 2533a

- Sennacherib (705-681 B.C.) (Assyrian king), 3366a; and Assyria, 3366b; and Babylon, 3366b, 338a; and Hezekiah, 2017a; and Isaiah, 2242a; and Pharaoh, 3368a
- Senusert (Egyptian king), 1358a
- Septimius Severus, Roman Emperor (193-211), 3246b, 3751a
- Sertorius (military commander in Spain), murder of, 3486a
- Servetus, Michael (1509-1553) (French theologian), 703b
- Service, Robert (Canadian poet), 4777a
- Servus, Tullius (578-534 B.C.) (legendary king of Rome), 985b
- Sezonchis: *see* Shishak
- Set (Egyptian god), 3910b; 1358b, 3384a
- Seth (son of Adam), 26b
- Seti I (Egyptian king) (c. 1320 B.C.), 3910b, [3910]; and Hittites, 1358a; temple of, 1351b
- Seton, Sir Alexander, 1st Earl of Huntly (d. 1470) (marries Elizabeth Gordon), 1807a
- Settle, T. G. W., Commander, record flight) 379b
- Seurat (French painter), 3225a
- Seton, Ernest Thompson (Canadian writer), 4778b
- Severus, Alexander (Roman Emperor) (222-235), 3751a
- Severus, Lucius Septimius (c. 166-211) (Russian emperor), 3912b *et seq.*, 2731a
- Sevigné, Madame de (1626-1696) (French writer), 1636a
- Seward, William H. (American politician), 2521b
- Sewell, E. H. D. (English Rugby international), 5010b
- Sewell, Sir Jonathan (1766-1839) (Canadian statesman and jurist), 4823b
- Seymour, Algernon, Earl of Northumberland, 3077a
- Seymour, Edward, Earl of Hertford and Duke of Somerset (1506?-1552), Lord Protector, and Cecil, W., 812a; and Edward VI, 1341b *et seq.*; London, building in, 2571a; Lord Protector, title of, 3563a; and Mary Guise, 2687b; and Mary of Scotland, 2688b; Seymour, member of family of, 3916a; and Somerset, Earls of, 4010a *et seq.*; and Stuart, A., 4101a; and Warwick, Earl of, 3076a
- Seymour, Sir Edward (1539?-1621), 3916a, 4010b, 4101a
- Seymour, Elizabeth, 4010b
- Seymour, Jane (1509?-1537) (English queen), 3918a; and Edward VI, 1341b; and Henry VIII, 1588b; Seymour, member of family of, 3916a; and Somerset, 4010a
- Seymour, Sir John (d. 1536), 3916a, 4010a
- Seymour, Sir Michael (1502-1887), Vice-Admiral, 2295b
- Seymour, Lord Thomas (1508?-1549), 1342a; 3916a
- Seymour, William, Marquis of Hertford (1588-1660), 3655b, 3916a, 4101a
- Seymour, Ras (Abyssinian lord), 2246a
- Sforza, Ludovico, Duke of Milan (1451-1508), 1518a, 2014a, 4191b
- Shackleton, Sir Ernest (1874-1922) (British explorer), 3916b, [3916]; Antarctic exploration, *facies* [183], 3466a; sound recording, development of [4017]; and South Georgia, 4027b
- Shadwell, Thomas (1642?-1692) (English poet), 3917a; and Dryden, 1265a; poet laureate, 3451b
- Shafi, Sir Mohammed (1809-1932) (Moslem leader), 5102b, 5123a *et seq.*, [5123]
- Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, 1st Earl of (1621-1683) (English statesman), 3917a *et seq.*; and Charles I., 841b, 842a; and Dryden, 1265a; and Halifax, 1808b; and James II, 2277a *et seq.*, patron of Locke, 2557a; supports Monmouth, 2826a; and Oates, T., 3115a; and Ormonde, 3178a
- Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, 3rd Earl of (1671-1713) (English philosopher), 3917b; Deism, representative of, 1147b; ethical theory, 1459a
- Shaftesbury, Anthony A. C., 7th Earl (1801-1885) (social reformer), 3917b, 625b, 4474b
- Shah Abbas (reunites Persia), 3137a
- Shah-e-Alum, Mohammedan Emperor, 5085b
- Shah Jehan (1592-1666) (Indian ruler), 3918a; 2148a, 2154a
- Shakespeare, Hamnet (daughter of the poet), 3918a
- Shakespeare, Judith (daughter of the poet), 3918a
- Shakespeare, Susanna (daughter of the poet), 3918a
- Shakespeare, William (1564-1616) (English dramatist), 3918a *et seq.*, [3918]; "an," use of, 276a; "Antony and Cleopatra," 399b, 1265a, autograph of [347]; Balzac, compared with, 382a; Beaumont, compared with, 427b; blank verse, use of, 310a; Byron, compared with, 673b; Bowdler, edited by, 560b; contemporary of Chapman, 834b, "Coriolanus," 1032a; supposed natural father of Davenant, Sir William, 1130b; essays by Dowden, 1240b; drama, place in history of, 1244b, 1248a, 4267a; Duncan I., imaginary description of, 1277b; and Elizabeth, 1391a; Elizabethan Age, representative of, 1430a; English language, influence on, 1266a *et seq.*; epigrams, use of, 1442b, 2595a; lyric, place in, 2606a, 3452b; Macbeth, 2606a; Merchant of Venice, 2677b; Molière, compared with, 1636a; develops Morality Play, 2852a; Oldcastle, Sir John, prototype for Falstaff, 3137b; Oxford, Earl of, suggested author of Shakespeare's
- plays, 3199a; Pastoral Poetry, writer of, 3281b; Plutarch, as source, 3062a, 3446a; Pope, A., compared with, 3494a; Puck, 3580a; Pyramus and Thisbe, 3596a; sixteenth century, representative of, 2035a; sonnet, use of, 4011a; born in Stratford, 4096b; commemorates Talbot, 3945a; edited by Warburton, 1431a
- Shalmaneser IV (c. 710 B.C.), King of Babylonia, 2295b; 4236a
- Shankar, Mool: *see* Dayanand
- Saraswati
- Shan-Kar, Ilday (b. 1900) (Indian artist), 5123b
- Sharp (English inventor), 3712a
- Sharp, Granville (1735-1813) (English philanthropist), 4466b
- Shaughnessy, Thomas George, 1st Baron (1853-1923) (American railway executive), 4823b, [4823]
- Shaukat Ali (Indian politician), 5093b
- Shaw, G. Bernard (b. 1856) (British dramatist), 3923b *et seq.*, [3923]; and Butler, Samuel, 667a; English literature, place in, 1434b; Fabians, member of, 1493a, 2299a; and Irish literature, 2299a; and tragedy [1249], 4267a
- Shaw, Lewis (film actor), 909b
- Sheba, Queen of (Biblical character), 4005a
- Shree, Sir Martin Archer (Irish artist), 4812a
- Shelburne, William Petty, Earl of (1737-1805) (English statesman), 1724a, 3428b
- Shelley, Mary (1797-1811), 1793a
- Shelley, Percy Bysshe (1792-1822) (English poet), 3927b *et seq.*, [3927]; agricultural policy, criticism of, 82a; Browning, R., influence on, 612a; and Byron, 674b; and Coleridge, 909b; cottage of, [3927], elegy, 1385b; and Godwin, 1793a; and Keats, 2352b; lyric, place in, 2606a, 3452a; Mauros, biography by, 2704b; odes, style of, 3126b; Pastoral poetry, writer of, 3281b; and Peacock, 3295a; Prometheus, 3557a; Romanticism, representative of, 1434a, 3477b; and tragedy, 4267a
- Shelton, Thomas (c. 1620) (English writer), 3928a
- Shelton, Thomas (1601-1650) (stenographer), pioneer of short hand, 3943a
- Shem (Biblical character), 3050b
- Shenstone, William (1714-1763) (English writer), 3928a
- Sheppard, Oliver (Irish sculptor), 4857a
- Sheppard, S. E. (scientist), 3400b
- Sheppstone, Sir Theophilus (1817-1893) (British administrator), 4952a, 5009a
- Sheppstone, William (clergyman in S. Africa), 5009a
- Sheraton, Thomas (1759-1806) (cabinet-maker), 1654b, 3928a
- Sherbrooke, Sir John Coape (1764-1830) (British administrator), 4823b *et seq.*
- Sheridan, Maggie (Irish singer), and music in Ireland, 4870a

- Sheridan, Richard H. (1751-1816) (Irish dramatist), **3928a** *et seq.*, [3928]; and Buckingham, 637b; drama, place in development of, 1245a, 1248b; Hastings, attack on, 1933a; and Norton, C., 486b
- Sheridan (American general), 2522a, 3332a
- Sherman (American general), 2522a; 3332a, 4418a
- Shiga (scientist), 1294b
- Shillibeer, George (1797-1866), pioneer of omnibuses, 4267b, 4274a
- Shippin, William (1673-1743) (Jacobite leader), 1719b *et seq.*, 3770a
- Shirkua, vizier, 3833a
- Shirley, James (1596-1666) (English dramatist), 1430a
- Shirlow, J. (Australian etcher), 4625b
- Shishak, King of Egypt, 3671b
- Shiva: *see* Siva
- Shivaji (Maratha leader) (17th century), 4602b
- Siva (Hindu god), **3973b**, and Brahminism, 367a, 367b; bronze of, 5042; and India, 2145a, 2146b, 4600b, 5000b, 5001a, 5172b; and Om, 1141b
- Sholes, Christopher Latham (inventor of typewriter), 4318a
- Shortt, Adam (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Shovell, Sir Cloudesley (1650-1707) (English naval commander), 2050b, 3351a
- Shrapnel, Henry (1761-1842) (British general), invents shrapnel, 3944a
- Shrewsbury, Charles Talbot, Duke of (1660-1718), 1772, 1717b, 3004b
- Shrewsbury, George Talbot, 4th Earl of (1468-1538), 3945a
- Shrewsbury, George Talbot (1528?-1590), 6th Earl of, and Mary Stuart, 2690b; and Shrewsbury, Earls of, 3945a
- Shrewsbury, Roger de Montgomery, Earl of (d. 1093?) (Norman soldier), invades Denbighshire, 1156b
- Shu (Egyptian deity), 1358b
- Sibbald, William (d. 1650), Colonel, 1846a
- Sibelius, Jean Julius Christian (b. 1865) (Finnish composer), **3933a**; and Elgar, 1389a; and harmony, 1921b; music, place in history of, 2915a
- Sickert, Oswald (English painter), 3955a
- Sickert, Walter (Richard) (b. 1860) (English painter), **3955a** *et seq.*, [3955]; 3225b
- Siddons, Sarah Kemble (1755-1831) (English actress), **3955b**, [3955]
- Siddons, William (actor), 3955b
- Sidgwick, Henry (1838-1900) (English philosopher), 1460a
- Sidi Mohammed, Sultan of Morocco, 2858b
- Sidney, Algernon (1622-1683) (Whig politician), and Charles II, 842a; and Jeffreys, 2294b, and Leicester, 2474b; Rye House Plot, 3819b
- Sidney, Lady Dorothy (1617-1684), 4412b
- Sidney, Sir Philip (1554-1586) (English poet), **3956a**, [3956]; Elizabethan Age, representative of, 1430b; English language, influence on, 1427a; and Essex, 1455a; and Leicester, 2474b; literary criticism, 1073a; Pastoral poetry, writer of, 3284a; poetry, place in history of, 3452a; and Ponsonby, 3579b; and Spenser, 4044b
- Siegfried (Teutonic hero), 2003a, 2922a, 3015b *et seq.*
- Siemens, Werner von (1816-1892) (German inventor), 1376b; 2207
- Sieyès, Abbé Emmanuel (1748-1836) (French statesman), **3957a**; and Jacobins, 2266a; and Napoleon, 2932a
- Sifton, Clifford (Canadian politician), 4731a
- Sigebert (d. 757), King of Wessex, **3957a**; founds monastery in Bury St. Edmunds, 664b; restores Christianity in East Anglia, 1305a, 1455a, 3055a, 4110b
- Sigerson, George (d. 1923) (Irish doctor), 4876b *et seq.*
- Sigismund (d. 1437), Holy Roman Emperor, **3958a**; and Albert II, 338b; and Huss, J., 1744b, 2105a
- Sigmundr (North mythological character), 3960b
- Signac (French painter), 3225a
- Sigurd (Norse mythological character), **3960b**
- Sigurd, Earl of the Orkneys, 2478b
- Silas, helps St. Paul, 3350b
- Silbermann (piano maker), 3410b
- Silenus (Greek mythological character), **3961b**; and Midas, 2763a
- Sills, Milton (film actor), 908b *et seq.*
- Silvanus: *see* Silas, amanuensis of St. Peter
- Simcoe, John Graves (1752-1806) (Colonial administrator), 4824a
- Simeon (Biblical character), 2327b
- Simeon-ben-Joachai (Jewish scholar), 677b
- Simkile, Mlle (dancer), 5123b
- Simnel, Lambert (c. 1477-1534) (English imposter), **3967a**; and Henry VII, 1984a; and Nottingham, 3092b; and Oxford, Earl of, 3198b; and Wars of the Roses, 3761a
- Simon, F., Professor (scientist), 4197a
- Simon, Sir John (b. 1873) (English politician), **3967a** *et seq.*, [3967], [3475]; and general strike, 1700a; and German air force, 1748a; India, report on, 4605b; National Government, member of, 2197b, 2941b
- Simon of Athens (ancient scientist), 4379a
- Simon the Canaanite, 198b, 200a
- Simon, Peter (Apostle), 198b
- Simon of Cyrene, 74b
- Simon, Maccabee, 2609a
- Simon Magus (Biblical character), 3968a
- Simon, Richard (priest), 3967a
- Simon of Sudbury (d. 1381) (Archbishop of Canterbury), 3714a
- Simondez (556-467 B.C.) (Greek poet), **3967a** *et seq.*; and Aes-
- chylus, 57b; and Bacchylides, 359b; epitaph, 1444a; Greek literature, place in, 1848b; and Iambonics, 2802b
- Simons, Samuel (English publisher), 3579b
- Simpson, Mrs., 4485b
- Simpson, Charles W. (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Simpson, Sir George (1792-1860) (English explorer), 3464a, 4824a
- Simpson, Sir James Young (1811-1870) (Scottish physician), **3968a**; anaesthetics, 158b, 890a
- Sims, William Sowden (1858-1936) (American admiral), **3968a**
- Sinclair, Bertrand (Canadian novelist), 4778b
- Sinclair, W. (theatrical producer) (1249)
- Sindri (Norse mythological character), 1788b
- Singer, Isaac (German inventor), 3914a
- Sinha of Raipur, Lord (1864-1928) (Indian statesman), 5123b *et seq.*
- Siron (ancient philosopher), 4374b
- Sisera (Biblical character), 1140a; 1448b
- Sisley, Alfred (1839-1899) (painter), 3225a
- Sisyphus (Greek mythological king), **3973a**; and Corinth, 1030b; and Death, 1138b *et seq.*; and Orpheus, 3180b
- Sisowath, King of Cambodia, 1634a, [1634]
- Sita (Indian heroine), 2152b
- Sitric (d. 1042), Danish King of Dublin, 1267a
- Sitwell, Edith (English poet), **3973a** *et seq.*
- Sitwell, Sir George Keresley, 3973a
- Sitwell, Osbert (b. 1892) (English writer), **3973a** *et seq.*
- Sitwell, Sacherevell (b. 1900) (English poet), **3973a** *et seq.*
- Siward, Earl of Northumbria (d. 1055), and Edward the Confessor, 1347b; and Harold II, 1922b; and Moweth, 2609a; and Malcolm, 2656b; Northumbria, most famous Earl of, 3077b
- Siwardsson, Walthar, 3056b
- Sixtus I, Pope (from 117-129), 3973b
- Sixtus II, Pope (from 257-258), 3973b
- Sixtus III, Pope (from 432-440), 3973b
- Sixtus IV, Pope (1484-1484), 3973b; and Botticelli, 557a, and Perugino, 3346a
- Sixtus V, Pope (1521-1590), 3973b; and Obelisk, 3117a; and Vulgate, 4401a
- Siyaavush (Persian legendary character facing [3336])
- Skarga, Peter (1536-1612) (Polish writer), 3473a
- Skinner, H. D., (anthropologist), 4904b
- Skippin, Philip (d. 1660) (Round-head), 3658b
- Skuld (Norse Fate), 3061b
- Slater, F. Carey (S. African anthropologist), 4983b
- Slater, Samuel (American industrialist), 2173b
- Sleeman, Sir William H. (1788-1856) (Indian official), 4229b

- Slick, Sam (Vankee fictitious character), 4775a
- Slidell (American envoy), 2522a
- Sloan, J. M. (adapts French shorthand system), 3933b
- Sloane, Sir Hans (1660-1751), 3981a; 2901b
- Slowacki, Juliusz (1809-1849) (Polish writer), 1473b
- Suairt, Sir Thomas (1858-1929) (S. African statesman), 5009a *et seq.*
- Smeaton, John (1724-1792) (English scientist), 817a, 2170a
- Smerdis (Persian prince), 708b
- Smith (explorer), 4028b
- Smith, Adam (1723-1790) (British economist), 3985a *et seq.*; balance of trade, theory of, 370a; economics, place in history of, 1314a *et seq.*; free trade, 1630b; and Kirkcaldy, 1326b; national debt, 2940a; taxation, 4177b; theory of value, 4360a
- Smith, Dorrien (English general), 4520a
- Smith, George (1840-1876) (archaeologist), 297b
- Smith, Goldwin, painted by Grier, Sir E. W., 4765a
- Smith, G. A. (scientist), 3400b
- Smith, Sir Harry (1787-1860) (South African soldier), 4584, 4592b, 5005a, 5009b
- Smith, Henry George Wakelyn: *see* Smith, Sir Harry
- Smith, Horace (1779-1849) (English parodist), 3275a
- Smith, Hyrum (Mormon leader), 2857a
- Smith, James (1775-1839) (English parodist), 3275a
- Smith, John (English clergyman), decipherers diaries of Pepsy, 3326b
- Smith, John (1580-1631) (captain), 2276a
- Smith, Joseph (1803-1844) (founder of the Mormons), 3985b, [3985]; 2856b *et seq.*, 4556b
- Smith, Sir Keith Macpherson (b. 1890) (Australian air-pilot), 4690a, 4690b
- Smith, Le Roux, (S. African artist), 4948a
- Smith, Pauline (S. African writer), 4984a
- Smith, R. (1689-1768) (scientist), 3156a
- Smith, Sir Ross Macpherson (1892-1922) (Australian air-pilot), 4690a
- Smith, Sydney (1771-1845) (English clergyman), 3985b *et seq.*, 1899b
- Smith, Sydney Ure (Australian etcher), 4625b
- Smith, Captain T. C. (S. African soldier), 4976b
- Smith, William (1769-1839) (English geologist), 3988a; Earth, origin of, 1712b; geology, influence on, 1709a; and palaeontology, 3227b
- Smith, Sir W. A. (founder of Boys' Brigade), 565b
- Smith, W. St. Thomas (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Smithson, Sir Hugh (1715-1786), 3077a
- Smolenskin, Perez (1842-1885) (Jewish writer), 1959b
- Smollett, Tobias (1721-1771) (English novelist), 3986b, [3986]; English novel, place in history of, 1433a
- Smuts, Jan Christian (b. 1870) (Dutch statesman in S. Africa), 3987a *et seq.*, [3987]; and Hertzoog, 2013b; Holism, theory of, 2043a; S. Africa, place in history of, 4904a, 4975a, 4984a, 5005a, 5009a; Union of S. Africa, establishment of, 4136b
- Smyth, Ethel Mary (b. 1858) (English composer), 3988a
- Smythe, F. S. (British explorer), 1478a
- Snell, Charles (English accountant), 538a
- Snell, Willebrord (scientist), 3154a *et seq.*, 3155b
- Snelus (inventor), 2170b
- Snoorri Sturluson (1178-1241) (Norwegian historian), 1319b
- Snowden of Ickornshaw, Rt. Hon. Philip, Viscount (1864-1937) (British statesman), 3992a *et seq.*, [3992]; and Independent Labour Party, 2143a; and Labour Party, 2404a *et seq.*; and MacDonald, 2610a; supports National Government, 2941a
- Soane, Sir John (1753-1837) (English architect), 231b
- Sobek (Egyptian deity), 1358b
- Sobieski, Clementina, marries James Edward Stuart, 4103b
- Sobieski, John: *see* John III of Poland
- Sobrero (Italian chemist), 1291a; nitroglycerin, 1487b, 2786b
- Socinus, Lelio (1525-1562) (Italian protestant), 4337a
- Socrates (467-399 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 4001b *et seq.*, [4001]; teaches Alcibiades, 1102a; and Antisthenes, 1101a; and Aristophanes, 247b; and elocution, 1396b; poisoned with hemlock, 1971b; and Lyreum, 2603b; metaphysics, 2745b *et seq.*; optimism, theory of, 3156b; and Parrhasius, 3276a; Plato, teacher of, 3440a *et seq.*; prison of, [4001]; and schools, 3870b; Solomon, compared with, 4004b; and Soplists, 4011b; and Xenophon, 4541b
- Sokhey, Mrs. Leila: *see* Menaka
- Solis, Juan de (c. 1520) (Spanish explorer), 4354b
- Sologub, Feodor (1863-1927) (Russian poet), 3813b
- Solomon (1028-975 B.C.), King of Israel, 4004b *et seq.*, [4005]; in Apocrypha, 197b; Ark, placed in temple, 254a; Canaanites, subjugation of, 718b; cedars, 813a; David, succeeded by, 1131a; Ecclesiastes, supposed author of, 1309a; contemporary of Hiram, King, 3384a; and India, 4601a; Jews, place in history of, 2312b; and Menelek I., 1461b; and Pharaoh, 3368a; and Rehoboam, 3672b; reign of, 479a; song of, 4006a; temple, 1143a, 2300b, 3198a
- Solomon, Sir Richard (1850-1913) (S. African lawyer), 5004b
- Solon (c. 639-559 B.C.) (Athenian statesman), 4006a *et seq.*, archons, institution of the, 238a; and the areopagus, 239b; Athens, organization of, 308b; and Draco, 1241a; Greek history, influence on, 1819a; and Greek literature, 1848b; and Pisistratus, 3425a; and Plato, 3440a, and Sappho, 3854a, one of seven wise men of Greece, 3912a
- Somerset, Algernon, 7th Duke of (1684-1750), 4010b
- Somerset, Lord Charles Henry (1767-1831) (British administrator), 5009b
- Somerset, Charles Seymour, Duke of (1662-1748), 1717b, 3077a
- Somerset, Edward, Duke of. *see* Seymour Edward
- Somerset, John Beaufort, Duke of (1493-1444), 2271b, 3718a
- Somerset, Henry Beaufort, Duke of (1436-1464), 1340b, 3760a *et seq.*
- Somerset, Robert Carr, Earl of (d. 1645), 4010b
- Somerset, William, Duke of, (1588-1660), 4020b
- Somerset, present duke of, 4010b
- Sommering (German scientist), 4133b
- Somerville (British explorer), 1478a
- Sophia, Electress of Hanover, Act of Settlement, 17a, 612b, 1964b, and Anne, 176a; and Elizabeth of Bohemia, 1391b, and George I., 1717b, and William III, 4473b
- Sophia, Queen of Greece, 1017b
- Sophia, wife of Ivan III of Russia, 2260b
- Sophia (member of Russian royal family), 3348a
- Sophia, Princess of Nassau, 3184a
- Sophia, Queen of Poland, 3473a
- Sophia, Augusta Frederica of Anhalt-Zerbst, wife of Peter III, 3348b *et seq.*; *see also* Catherine II
- Sophia, Dorothea of Zell, wife of George I of England, 1717b
- Sophocles (c. 495-405 B.C.) (Greek dramatist), 4011b *et seq.*, [4011]; and Aeschylus, 57a; and Antigone, 189b; recovery of manuscript dramas of, 223a; Attic dialect, use of, 1847b; autographs, 347b; drama, place in history of, 1245b, 4266b; Electra, 1367b; and elocution, 1396b; and Euripides, 1467b; Fitzgerald, translation of, 1547a; Greek literature, influence on, 1849a; and Jon, 2133a; Murray, G., translation of, 4663b; and Polynices, 3480b
- Sopwith, T. O. (sportsman), 4544b
- Sorabji, Cornelia (Indian scholar), 3132a
- Sorby (inventor), 3362b
- Soto, Hernando de (1499-1542) (Spanish navigator), 3590a
- Soubiran (French chemist), 890a
- Soubirous, Bernadette, 5591a
- Soult, Nicolas (1769-1851) (French marshal), and Peninsular War, 3317a, and Wellington, 2934a
- Southampton, Henry, 3rd Earl of (1573-1624), 3918b, 4824a *et seq.*

- Southey, Robert (1774-1843) (English poet), **4027a**; friend of Coleridge, **969a**; friend of De Quincey, **1167b**; French Revolution, attitude to, **1433b**; and Keswick, **2368a**; poet laureate, **3451b**
- Spahlinger, Henry (b. 1882) (Swiss scientist), **4029b** *et seq.*
- Spartacus (d. 71 B.C.) (Roman gladiator), **4041b** *et seq.*, **1061b**, **1766b**
- Spec, Maximilian, Count of (1861-1914) (German admiral), **4528a**
- Speke, John Hanning (1827-1864) (African explorer), and Africa, **75a**; and Tanganyika, **4166b**, and Victoria Nyanza, **4388b**
- Spencer (American colonist), **4390a**
- Spencer, Sir Baldwin (archaeologist), **4924a**
- Spencer, Stanley (English painter), "Christ," **13231**; **3226** *et seq.*
- Spencer, Herbert (1820-1903) (English philosopher), **4044a** *et seq.*, **4044**; *Brindley*, influence on, **373a**; education, treatise on, **1124b**; friend of Eliot, G., **1390b**, and Haslam, A., **4800b**; heredity, theory of, **1997b**; Swedish literature, influence on, **3866a**; Utilitarianism, representative of, **4356a**
- Spencer, Sir Walter Baldwin (b. 1860) (Australian biologist), **4090b**
- Spencer, W. G. (inventor of short hand system), **3943a**
- Spens, Dr. Nathaniel, painted by Raeburn, **3626a**
- Spenser, Edmund (c. 1552-1599) (English poet), **4044b** *et seq.*, **4045**; allegories, **129b**; and Catullus, **808a**; and Drummmond, **1264a**; and Elizabeth, **1391a**; English language, influence on, **1426b**; mutations, **1433b**; Keats, influence on, **2133a**; and Milton, **2775a**; and Nash, **2937b**; odes, form of, **3126b**; Pastoral Poetry, representative of, **3284a**; poet laureate, **3451b**; and Punsley, **3579b**; Renaissance, representative of, **1429b** *et seq.*; sonnet, form of, **4011a**; stanza, use of, **4015a**; buried in Westminster Abbey, **4450a**
- Sphinx (mythological figure), **4045b**; riddle, **3719b**
- Spilsbury, Sir Bernard Henry (b. 1879) (pathologist), **4048b** *et seq.*
- Spinoza, Spanish Marquis, **4367a**
- Spinoza, Baruch (Benedict) (1632-1677) (Dutch-Jewish philosopher), **4050a**; metaphysics, **2747a**; pantheism, **3246b**
- Spohr, Louis (1784-1859) (German composer), **3160a**
- Sprigg, Rt. Hon. Sir J. Gordon (1830-1913) (S. African politician), **5009a**, **5012b** *et seq.*, **5013b**
- Squire, Sir John (English writer), **3273a**
- Sriharsha (Indian poet), **5089a**, **5090b**
- Ssu-ma Ch'ien (Chinese historian), **888a**
- Stables, Dr. Gordon, **756a**
- Stack, Charley (Irish wrestler), **1488a**
- Stack, Sir Lee (British administrator), assassinated, **1357b**
- Stael, Madame de (1766-1817) (French writer), **2972a**, **3099a**
- Stafford, Edward, 3rd Duke of Buckingham (1478-1521), and Buckingham, Earls of, **637a**; coat of arms facing [1992]; Lord High Constable, **2580a**
- Stafford, Henry, 2nd Duke of Buckingham (1454-1483), and Breconshire, **584b**; and Buckingham, Dukes of, **637a**; coat of arms of facing [1992]; and Morton, **2861a**; and Richard III, **1341a**, **3715b**, **3716a**
- Stafford, Ralph (1299-1372), and Edward III, **1338a**
- Stagnelius (Swedish poet), **4140a**
- Staley, R. (American sportsman), **4056**
- Stalin, Joseph (b. 1879) (Russian dictator), **4068a** *et seq.*, **4066**; policy of, **1190b**; as leader of Bolsheviks, **332a**; and communism, **992b**; Russia, influence on, **3811a** *et seq.*; Tolstoy, trial of, **4251b**; Trotsky, quarrel with, **4287b**; Zimoviev, execution of, **4568b**
- Stambulovskiy (Bulgarian politician), **651b**
- Stamford, Lord (1599-1673) (Roundhead), **3658b**
- Stamp, Sir Josiah Charles (b. 1880) (British economist), **4068b** *et seq.*; and national savings, **2943b**
- Stanford, Sir C. (English composer), **3270a**, **4870b**
- Stanhope, Charles, 3rd Earl (1753-1816), and Carteret, **782b**; and George I, **1719a**; printing press, made of iron, **3547b**; and Walpole, Sir R., **3170a**
- Stanislas Pomiatowski (1732-1798), King of Poland, **3460b**
- Stankovitch, Radenko (Yugoslavian politician), **3288b**
- Stanley, Arthur (Dean of Westminster), **1342a**
- Stanley, Charlotte: *see* Derby, Countess of
- Stanley, Sir Henry Morton (1840-1904) (British explorer), **4068a** *et seq.*, **4068**; Africa, exploration of, **75a**; explores Congo, **447b**, **1005b**; and Edward Nyanza, **1347b**; finds Livingstone, **2542b**
- Stanley, James R. (English inventor), **1098b**
- Stanley, Lord (d. 1495); and Richard III, **3716a**
- Stanley, Robert *see* Earl of Derby
- Stanley, Thomas, 1st Earl of Derby (1435?-1504), **1168a**, **3718a**
- Stanley, Lord, of Preston (colonial administrator), **4826b**
- Starckenberg, Prince Ernest R. (b. 1899) (Austrian politician), **4076a** *et seq.*, **4074a**; and Schuschnigg, **3873b**
- Statius (c. A.D. 61-A.D. 96) (Roman writer), **2447a**
- Stavisky (French fraudulent banker), **1619a**, **2435a**
- Stead, Robert (Canadian poet and novelist), **4778a**, **4778b**
- Stead, William Thomas (1849-1912) (English journalist), **4078b**; **3842b**
- Steele, Sir Richard (1672-1929) (English writer), **4079a**, **4079**; and Addison, **28a**; represents Age of Reason, **1432b**; and Berkeley, **463a**; drama, place in history of, **1248b**; periodical essays, **2433a**, **1451a**; and Pope, **3493b**; and Savage, R., **3861b**
- Steen, Jan (1626-1679) (Dutch painter), **2992b**, **3134b**
- Steer (English painter), **3225b**
- Steers, G. (English sportsman), **4544b**
- Stefansson, Vilhjalmur (b. 1879) (Icelandic explorer), **4079b**; and Canada, **4728**, **4829a** *et seq.*; and polar exploration, **3464b**
- Stein, Sir Aurel (archaeologist), **5034a**
- Steinhilf (scientist), **3400b**, **4183b**
- Steno (Danish geologist), **1709a**, **2779b**
- Stephen (1097-1154), King of England, **4080b** *et seq.*, **4081**; and Anjou, **175a**; Bristol, imprisoned in, **1784a**; Chichester, grants charter to, **870b**; Cirencester, sacking of castle in, **918a**; English monarchy, decline of, **620a**, **2814a**; founds Furness Abbey, **407b**; Guildford, resident at, **1867b**; and Henry I, **1975b**; subjugates Hereford, **1999b**; revives Earldom of Kent, **2362a**; Lincoln, taken prisoner in, **2520b**; and Matilda, **2703a**; Nuneaton, foundation of nunnery at, **3104a**; seal of, **4081b**; Shropshire, opposed by, **3946b**; Warwickshire, opposed by, **4421b**
- Stephen, A. M. (Canadian poet), **4778a**
- Stephen, Leslie (1832-1904) (English writer), **1973b**
- Stephen III, Pope (from 768-772), succeeded by Paul I, **3288a**
- Stephen (leader of the children's crusade), **1083b**
- Stephen I, King of Hungary (from 997-1038), **2056b**
- Stephen, Sami (bishop of Winchester), **4482a**
- Stephen, Saint, **4080b**; painted by Ghilberti, **1752a**; martyrs, doom of, **2683a**; tried before Sanhedrin, **3850b**; and Saint Paul, **3288b**
- Stephens, James Brunton (Australian poet), **4663a**
- Stephenson, George (1781-1848) (British engineer), **4081b** *et seq.*, **4082a**; factories, development of, **1494b**; Industrial Revolution, influence on, **2171a**; inventions of, **2207**; his locomotive [3633]; and railways, **3628b**
- Stephenson, Robert (1803-1859) (British engineer), **4082a**, **596**; High Level Bridge, **1689a**
- Stern, Irma (S. African artist), **4947a**
- Sterne, Laurence (1713-1768) (English author), **4083a**; **1433a**
- Steuben, Friedrich William (1730-1794) (German-American general), **149a**
- Stevens, Alfred (English artist), **149a**
- Stevens, A. W., Captain (aviator), **348b**, **379b**



- Stevens, Bertram Sydney Barnsdale (b. 1889) (Australian statesman) 4694a *et seq.* 4694f
- Stevenson, Robert Louis (1850-1894) (Scottish writer), 4083b *et seq.*; [4083]; Chesterton on, 867b; essays, writer of, 1451a; house of [4083]; and Henley, 1973b; and Kidd, 2370b; novel, place in history of, 3099a; Scotland, representative of literature of, 3876a
- Stevinus of Bruges (Flemish scientist), 121a, 591b
- Stewart, Alexander (Scottish noble) (1454?-1485), 2661a
- Stewart, Henry, of Methuen (1495?-1551?), marries Margaret Tudor, 2274a, 2667a
- Stewart, Lord James (1531?-1570), 2688b
- Stewart, John, Earl of Atholl (1440?-1512), 2273a
- Stewart, John (film actor), 909a
- Stewart, Matthew: *see* Lennox, Matthew, Earl of
- Stewart, R. Meldrum (Canadian astronomer), 4731b; 4732a
- Stewart, Reginald (Canadian musician), 4788b
- Steyn, Martinus Theunis (1857-1916) (S. African politician), 5032a
- Sternhielm, George (1598-1672) (Swedish poet), 3866a
- Stiefel (German mathematician), 121a
- Stigand (d. 1072) (archbishop of Canterbury), and Godwin, 1347b; and Harold, 1923a; and William the Conqueror, 4470a
- Stilicho (d. 408) (Roman general), 3757b
- Still, Andrew (founder of Osteopathy), 3185b
- Stille, Dr. (scientist), 4016a
- Stirling, Sir James (1791-1845) (admiral), 4447a
- Stirling, W. A. (inventor of Shortland system), 3944a
- Stoddard, M. D. (New Zealand woman artist), 4891b
- Stockmar, Baron, and Queen Victoria, 4384b
- Stolberg, Louise (princess), marries Charles Edward Stuart, 4102a
- Stow, John (1525?-1605) (English antiquarian), 4004b
- Stowell, William Scott, Baron (1745-1836) (maritime lawyer), and prize law, 34a
- Strabo (c. 64 B.C.-21 A.D.) (Greek geographer), 4004b; and Calabria, 694a; and Troglodytes, 4285b
- Strachan, John (1778-1867) (Scottish-Canadian bishop), 4758a, 4829b
- Strachan, Sir Richard John (1760-1828) (admiral), 2958a, 4405b
- Strachey, Giles Lytton (1880-1932) (English writer), 4004b *et seq.*; writer of biography, 486b
- Strachey, Sir Richard (Lieutenant-General), 4094b
- Stradivarius, Antonio (1644-1737) (Italian violin maker), 4008a; 144b, 4393a
- Strafford, Thomas Wentworth (1593-1641), 1st Earl of (English statesman), 4008a *et seq.*; and Carlisle, Lady, 5076b; and Charles I., 621b, 818b; and Falkland, 1501a; Ireland, policy in, 2252a; collaborates with Laud, 2450a; opposed by Long Parliament, 2578b; and Ormonde, 3178a; Petition of Right, 3352b; and Pym, 3593a; and Roscommon, 3758a; and Suckling, 4109a
- Strafford, 2nd Earl of, 673b
- Strange, George, Lord (hostage to Richard III), 3716a
- Strange, Sir Thomas (1756-1841) (British administrator), 5087b
- Strasser, Gregor (d. 1934) (German politician), 2037a *et seq.*
- Stratford, John de (d. 1348), Archbishop, and Edward III, 1339a
- Strathcona (Canadian railway executive), 4787a
- Strato (3rd century) (Greek philosopher), 3329b
- Strauss, Johann (1825-1899) (Austrian composer), 4007b, [4007]
- Strauss, Richard (b. 1864) (German composer), 4007b *et seq.*, [4007], *Gluckenspieler*, 1781a; and harmony, 1921b; opera, place in history of, 3140b; and orchestra, 1612a; symphonic poem, 2532b, and Wagner, R., 1388b
- Stravinsky, Igor F. (b. 1882) (Russian composer), 4008a; ballet, 378a; and Illiss, 315a; and harmony, 1921b; opera, place in history of, 3151a; orchestral composition, style of, 3160b, 3161a
- Street, George Edmund (Irish architect), 4847a
- Streeton, Arthur (b. 1867) (Australian artist), 4694b
- Streeton, Arthur (Australian artist), 4624b
- Streicher, Julius (Nazi leader), 2036b *et seq.*
- Stresemann, Gustav (1878-1929) (German statesman), 4009b, [4009]; and Herriot, 2008a, and Hindenburg, 2025a; at Locarno Conference [2554], and Ruhr occupation, 3785b
- Strzelecki, Paul (Polish nobleman), 4685a
- Strickland, Samuel (1809-1867) (Canadian pioneer), 4740b
- Strindberg, August (1849-1912) (Swedish writer), 4100b; drama, place in history of, 1250b; Scandinavian literature, place in, 3863b, 3866b, 4140b; and tragedy, 4267a
- Stringer, Arthur (Canadian novelist), 4778b
- Stringfellow (aviator), 48a, 1991a
- Strong, A. J. (Australian writer), 4661b
- Strong, Sir Samuel Henry (1825-1909) (Canadian jurist), 4829b
- Strongbow, Gilbert, 12b
- Strongbow, Richard: *see* Clarr, Richard de
- Strowger, Almon B. (English inventor), 4189b *et seq.*
- Struve (astronomer), 4070a
- Strzynski, Count (Polish politician) (2534)
- Stuart, Alan, 4084a
- Stuart, Alexander (regent for Alexander III), 4084a
- Stuart, Arabella (1575-1615), 4101a; Raleigh, conspiracy of, 3642a; marries Seymour, 3916a
- Stuart, Charles Edward (1720-1788), the Young Pretender, 4101a *et seq.*, [4101]; Aberdeen shire, supported by, 9b; warned by Cameron, 713b; compared with Edward VIII, 1345b; Falkirk, battle of, 1500a; and George II, 1720b *et seq.*; Inverness, defeat at, 2208b; and Jacobites, 2268a; and MacDonald, 2609b; and Murray, 2898b; Sheriffmuir, battle of, 3342b
- Stuart Esmé, Earl of March, 2665a
- Stuart, Flaald, and Stuart family, 4084a
- Stuart, Frances Teresa (1647-1702), marries Duke of Richmond, 3718a
- Stuart, Henry (1640-1660), Duke of Gloucester, 1785b
- Stuart, Henry Benedict (1725-1807) Cardinal of York, 4102a *et seq.*; and Jacobites, 1721b, 2268a; and York, 4550a
- Stuart, James (English educationist), 1331a
- Stuart, James Edward (1688-1766), the Old Pretender, 4102b *et seq.*, [4103]; Aberdeenshire, supported by, 9b; and Anne, 176a, Holingbroke, supported by, 527a, Douglas, opposed by, 1238b; and George I., 1718a; and Jacobites, 1718b *et seq.*, 2266b; deserted by Lovat, 2592b; and Mar, 926a, 2661b; and Mary, 2686a; and Mary of Modena, 2687b; and Masham, Mrs. 2693b; and Mohun Ch., 2808b; and Montrose, 2845a; Restoration, chances of, 623a, and Spanish Succession War, 4108a
- Stuart, John (1713-1792), member of Stuart family, 4084a
- Stuart, Mary: *see* Mary, Queen of Scots
- Stuart, Robert, Earl of March, 2665a
- Stuart, Walter (d. 1177), member of Stuart family, 4084a
- Stuart, Walter (d. 1326), member of Stuart family, 4084b
- Stuart, William, member of Stuart family, 4084a
- Stuart, John (1815-1866) (British explorer), 4024b
- Sturdee (English admiral), battle of Falklands, 4528a
- Sturgeon, William (1783-1850), (British scientist), and electromagnet, 1383b
- Stürmer, Boris W. (1848-1917) (Russian minister), 3809a
- Sturt, Charles (1795-1869) (Australian explorer), 4694b *et seq.*
- Stuttaford, Richard (b. 1870) (S. African commercial leader), 5013a
- Suarez, Francisco (1548-1617) (Jesuit priest), 3870a
- Subandhu (Indian writer), 5089b
- Subhadra (Indian deity), 8333a
- Suckling, Sir John (1609-1642) (English poet), 4100a *et seq.*, 1430b
- Suckling, Maurice (1725-1778) (English sailor), 3975b



- Sucre, Antonio José (1793-1830) (South American general), 530b, 1319a
- Sudd (Australian administrator), 4701b
- Sudermann, Hermann (1857-1928) (German writer), 4100b; 1250b, 1734b
- Sudraka (Indian dramatist), 5089b
- Sue, Eugène (1804-1857) (French writer), 1232a
- Sueter, Captain Murray (British officer), 3774a
- Suetonius (c. 69-141) (Roman historian), 2447a
- Suetonius, Paulinus (Roman general), 168a, 322b, 618a
- Suffolk, Charles Brandon, Duke of (1484-1545), 4112a *et seq.*
- Suffolk, James, Earl of (d. 1688), 4112b
- Suffolk, Roger de Ufford, Earl of (1298-1369), 4112b
- Suffolk, Henrietta, Countess of (1681-1767); and Seymour, 3016a; and Walpole, Sir R., 3169b
- Suffren, Pierre André (1726-1788) (French admiral), 1932b
- Sulaiman, Dr. Sir Shah Mohammed (b. 1886) (Indian judge), 5134a *et seq.*
- Suleiman (1494-1566), Sultan of Turkey, 4110b; and Charles V, 844b; Turkey, influence on, 4304b
- Sulla, Lucius Cornelius (138-78 B.C.) (Roman statesman) 4110b, [4116]; and Caesar, 686b; and Catiline, 803a; and Crassus, 1061b; and Lucullus, 2593b; and Marius, 2671b; and Mithridates, 2802a; and Pompey, 3486a; Roman history, place in, 3750a
- Sullivan, Sir Arthur Seymour (1842-1900) (English composer), 4117a, [4117]; burlesque, 659a; collaborates with Gilbert, 1755b; and Ireland, music in, 4870b; opera, place in history of, 3149b; Wilde, Oscar, parody of, 4467a
- Sullivan, the Rt. Hon. Daniel Giles (b. 1882) (New Zealand politician), 4926a *et seq.*
- Sully, Maximilien de (1559-1641) (French statesman), 2088b
- Sultan, Jahan Begum, Begum of Bhopal (1858-1930) (Indian ruler), 5134b
- Sulte, Benjamin (1841-1923) (Canadian poet and historian), 4829b
- Sundaramurti (Indian writer), 5090b
- Sunderland, Charles Spencer, Earl of (1674-1722) (Whig leader), 782b; 1719a
- Sun Yat Sen, Dr. (1867-1925) (Chinese leader), 4123b, [4123], 886b
- Sun Yat Sen, Mrs. (wife of Dr. Sun Yat Sen), 4123b, [4123]
- Sur Das (Indian poet) 5090b
- Surajah Dowlah (Indian ruler of Bengal), 507a, 1306a, 1721b
- Surrey, Henry Howard, Earl of (1517?-1547) (English poet), blank verse, use of, 510a; and Henry VIII, 5057a; and Howard 2082b; and Norfolk, 3057a; Renaissance, representative of, 1429b; and Somerset, 4010b; sonnet, form of, 4011a
- Surrey, John de Warenne, Earl of (1231?-1304), 4128b
- Surrey, Thomas Howard, Earl of (1443-1524), battle of Flodden, 1986b; and James IV, 1563a, 2273b *et seq.*
- Surrey, Thomas Howard, Earl of (1536-1572), 1341b
- Susannah (Apocryphal character), 197b
- Sussex, Henry, 2nd Earl of (1506?-1557), 4136a
- Sussex, Henry, 4th Earl of (1530?-1593), 4136a
- Sussex, Robert, 5th Earl of (1569-1629), 4136a
- Sussex, Thomas, 3rd Earl of (1526-1583), 4136a
- Suzor-Cote, Aurele de Foy (French-Canadian artist), 4727a, 4730a; "The Old Pioneer," [4728]
- Svatopluk (Moravian leader), 2853a
- Svend I (10th century) (Danish king), 1162b
- Sverdrup (Polar explorer) *facies* [182]; 3464b
- Sverker (Swedish king), 4144a
- Swaine, author of Text-book on Optics, 5156b
- Swan, invents incandescent light, 1376b
- Swanwick, John: *see* Bradbury of Winsford
- Swedenborg, Emanuel (1688-1772) (Swedish philosopher), 4148a *et seq.*, [4145]; nebular theory, 2971b; Swedish literature, place in, 4140a; theosophy, teacher of, 4219b
- Sweet, Blanche (film actress), 999a
- Sweno's stone, in Morayshire, 2854b
- Swyn (986-1014), King of England and Denmark, 4148b; and Edmund Ironside, 1324b; and Ethelred, 1458a
- Sweyn (d. 1052) (Anglo-Saxon leader), 1347a, 1922a
- Swickard, Josef (film actor), 910a
- Swift, Jonathan (1667-1745) (English writer), 4147a *et seq.*, [4147], Age of Reason, representative of, 1432b; and allegories, 129b; and Arbuthnot, 218a; and Belles-Lettres, 457a; and Bentley, R., 461b; and Berkeley, 463a; caricatured, 766a; diaries, 1188a; Drapier letters, 1719b; and Gay, John, 1692a; Ireland, religion in, [4877]; Irish literature, place in, 2229a; irony, master of, 2239a; letters of, 2491a; novel, place in history of, 3098a; and Peterborough, Earl of, 3352a; and Pope, 3493b; Satire, master of, 3859b; and Sir W. Temple, 4198a
- Swinburne, Algernon (1837-1909) (English poet), 4148a *et seq.*, [4148]; and Keats, 2353a; representative of Victorian Age, 1434b
- Swinton, Campbell (inventor), 4102b
- Switbin, Saint (d. 862), Bishop of Winchester, 4148b *et seq.*
- Swynford, Catherine, Duchess of Lancaster (1350-1403), and John of Gaunt, 427a; and Richmond, 3718a; and Somerset, 4010a
- Syagrius (430-486) (Roman general), 943b, 2740b
- Sydenham, Charles, E. P., 1st Baron (1799-1841) (English administrator), 4154b
- Sylvester II (from 999-1003), Pope, and Otto III, 3191b
- Syme, David (1827-1908) (Australian journalist), 4695a
- Symmachus (c. 500) (Papal candidate), 3493b, 4219b
- Syngé, John Millington (1871-1909) (Irish dramatist), 4188a; Irish literature, place in, 2228b
- Szarjijnski, Nicholas (1550-1581) (Polish writer), 3473a

## T

- Tacite, Alexandre Antonin (1833-1894) (Canadian Roman Catholic churchman), 4829b *et seq.*
- Taché, Sir Etienne (French-Canadian statesman), Quebec Conference, 4820a
- Tacitus, Gaius Cornelius (55-120) (Roman historian), 4102a; biography of Agricola, 79b, 486a, 3342a, 3741a; and Boadicea, 322b; and Felix, 1515b; Latin literature, place in, 2447a; and Petronius, 3364a; polygamy, rare amongst Germans, 3480a; Yorkshire, description of, 4332b
- Taft, William Howard (1857-1930) (American statesman), 4162b, [4263]; and Wilson, 4477b
- Tagore, Dr. Abanindranath (1871) (Indian painter), 5050a, 5134b *et seq.*
- Tagore, Dwarika Nath (Indian prince), 5136a
- Tagore, G. N. (Indian artist), 5050a
- Tagore, Maharishi Debendra Nath (1817-1905) (Indian religious leader), 5136a
- Tagore, Sir Rabindranath (b. 1861) (Indian poet), 4162b *et seq.*; Bengali, use of, 460b; and India, 2146b, 5029a, 5070a, 5091b, 5120b
- Taine, Hyppolyte A. (1823-1893) (French historian), 4164a; influences Brandes, 572a; French literature, place in, 1636b
- Tairov (Russian producer), [3510]
- Tait, Archibald Campbell (1811-1882), Archbishop, 1132a
- Tajima, N. (Japanese sportsman), 4056
- Takahira, Emperor of Japan, 3942b
- Talbot, Dr., Bishop of Winchester, 4247b
- Talbot, Fox (scientist), 3399b *et seq.*
- Talbot, Gilbert (d. 1915) (son of

- Dr. Talbot, Bishop of Winchester), 4247b  
 Talbot, John, 3945a  
 Talbot, Thomas (Canadian pioneer), 4740b  
 Taliesin (6th century) (Welsh poet), 4409a  
 Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles, Duc de (1754-1838) (French statesman), 4164b *et seq.*, (4164); balance of power, policy of, 370a; and Castlereagh, 793a; and Emmet, R., 1404a; and Napoleon I., 2933a, 2935a  
 Tallis, Thomas (1510?-1585) (English composer), 2914b  
 Talon, Jean Baptiste (1625-1694) (French-Canadian statesman), 4830a  
 Talos (Greek mythological figure), 1107b  
 Tamati, Waka Nene (Maori chief), 4905a  
 Tamerlane: *see* Timur  
 Tancred, Prince of Antioch (1050-1112), 4166a  
 T'ang Tai Tsung (A.D. 627-647) (Chinese ruler), 3885b  
 T'ang (Chinese dynasty) A.D. 618-906, 887b  
 Tantalus (Greek mythological character), 4168a *et seq.*; and Niobe, 3048b; and Orpheus, 3180b; and Pelons, 3108a  
 Tara dynasty, in Ulster, 4324b  
 Tardieu, André (French politician), 2008a, 2455a  
 Tarquinus, Sextus, 2595a, 4173a  
 Tarquinius, Lucius Superbus, King of Rome (from 534-510 B.C.), 4172b *et seq.*; place in Roman history, 3748a; and Sibyl, 3954a  
 Tarquinius, Lucius Priscus, King of Rome (616-578 B.C.), 4172b  
 Tartalea (Italian mathematician), 121a  
 Taschereau, Louis Alexandre (b. 1867) (Canadian statesman), 4830a  
 Tasman, Abel Janzoon (1602-1659) (Dutch explorer), Australia, exploration of, 332a; New Zealand, exploration of, 3032b, 4893a; Tasmania, discovery of, 4174b, [4660]; and Van Diemen, 4362a  
 Tasso, Torquato (1544-1595) (Italian poet), 4178a, (4176); Italian literature, place in, 2247a; Polish literature, influence on, 3473a; translations, 1430a  
 Tassoni, Alexander (1565-1635) (Italian poet), 2247b  
 Tata, Sir Dorabji Jamsetji (1859-1932) (Indian industrialist), 5136b  
 Tata, Jamsetji Nusserwanji (1839-1904) (Indian industrialist), 5136b; father of Tata, Sir D. J., 5136b  
 Tata, Sir Ratan (Indian philanthropist), 5055a  
 Tate, Nahum (1652-1715) (English poet), poet laureate, 3451b  
 Tauriscus of Tralles (ancient sculptor) [2505]  
 Taylor, Alma (film actress), 909a  
 Taylor, Edward (1784-1863) (English musician), 3753a  
 Taylor, Estelle (film actress), 909b  
 Taylor, Jeremy (1613-1667) (English preacher), 4178b *et seq.*, [4178]; and Andrewes, 165a; hymns, 2115b  
 Taylor, John (1503?-1554) (English reformer [3667]  
 Taylor, Samuel (c. 1760-1816) (inventor of shorthand system), 3943b  
 Taylor, Zachary (1784-1850) (American president), 4179a, [4179]; and Fillmore, 1530a  
 Taylor (printer), Bible [478]  
 Tchechov: *see* Tschechov  
 Teck, Duke of, 310b  
 Tecumseh (Red Indian chieftain), 4786b  
 Tefnut (Egyptian deity), 1358b  
 Tegner, Esaias (1782-1846) (Swedish poet), 4183a; place in Swedish literature, 4140a  
 Te, Kooti (Maori leader), 4907b  
 Telamon (Greek mythological character), 96b, 3834a  
 Teleki, Count (traveller), discovers Lake Rudolf, 3783b  
 Tekemachus (Greek mythological character), 4327b  
 Telford, Thomas (1757-1834) (English engineer), arch bridges, 503b, [593], [594]; influence on Industrial Revolution, 2170b  
 Tell, Wilhelm (c. 1307) (Swiss hero), 4180a; place in history of Switzerland, 4155a  
 Tellus (Italian deity), 4196b *et seq.*  
 Temple, Archbishop of Canterbury, 1132a  
 Temple, Sir William (1628-1699) (English statesman), 4188a; and Bentley, 461b; and De Witt, 1182b; and Swift, 4147a  
 Teniers, David, the Elder (1582-1649) (Flemish painter), 4200a  
 Teniers, David, the Younger (1610-1690) (Flemish painter), 4200a  
 Tenniel, Sir John (1820-1914) (English cartoonist), 4200b; illustrations, 2134b  
 Tennyson, Alfred, 1st Baron (1809-1892) (English poet), 4202b *et seq.*, [4202]; Arthur, King, myth of, 275a, 1363b, 1659b, 2047a; friend of Austin, 322a; Doré, illustrated by, 1232a; and Hallam, 1899b; and Holy Grail, 2047a; Idylls, 2129a; influenced by Keats, 2353a; lyric, place in, 2606a; and Malabari, B. M., 5092a; and Malory, 2638a; and Noyes, A., 3100a; and Oxford, Earls of, 3198b; poet laureate, 3451b; and Skegness, 3975a; representative of, Victorian Age, 4434b; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a  
 Te Rau-paraha (Maori chief), 4905a *et seq.*  
 Terence, Publius A. (c. 195-159 B.C.) (Latin playwright), 4206a; drama, influence on, 1246a; and La Fontaine, 2474a; Latin literature, place in, 2446a; and Menander, 2732a  
 Teresa, Saint (1515-1582), 4208a *et seq.*; and mysticism, 5921a  
 Terpsichore (muse of the dance), 2901a  
 Terry, Ellen (English actress, and Craigie, 1059a; as Galahad, Sir [1660]; and Irving, 2210b; and Sargent, 3850b, and Watts, 4436b  
 Tertullian (160-240) (Church father), 1440b, 2490b  
 Teternikov, Feodor: *see* Sologub, Feodor  
 Tetzel, Johann (1465-1519) (Dominican monk), 2601a  
 Teucer (Greek mythological character), 3834a  
 Te Water, C. (b. 1887) (High Commissioner for S. Africa), 5013a, [5013]  
 Te Water, Dr. Thomas (1857-1926) (S. African statesman), 5013a *et seq.*  
 Tewfik Pasha, Khedive of Egypt, 1357a, 2344a  
 Thackeray, William M. (1811-1863) (English novelist), 4211b *et seq.*, [4211]; and Du Maurier, 1273b; and Furniss, 1654a; novel, place in history of, 3099a; Victorian Age, representative of, 1434a  
 Thackersey, Sir Vithaldas (1873-1922) (Indian industrialist), 5137a  
 Thakurdas, Sir Purshotamdas (b. 1879) (Indian business man), 5136b  
 Thales (640-546 B.C.) (Greek philosopher), 4212a; and electricity, 1372b; geometry, influence on, 1715b; mathematics, influence on, 2702a; lives in Miletus, 2769a; schools, founder of, 3870b; one of seven wise men of Greece, 3912a  
 Thalia (Greek mythological character) [1816], 1816b, 2991a  
 Thanatos (Greek mythological character) [109]  
 Thayendanegea: *see* Brant, Joseph  
 Theia (Greek mythological character), 1067b  
 Themistocles (530-460 B.C.) (Athenian statesman), 4218b; and Aristides, 247a; Greek history, place in, 1839a; ostracism, victim of, 3186a  
 Theobald (d. 1161) (archbishop), 1976b  
 Theobald, Lewis (1688-1744) (English writer), 1433a, 3494a  
 Theocritus (c. 300 B.C.) (Greek poet), 4218a; Greek literature, place in, 1849b; pastoral poetry, 3284a  
 Theodore of Tarsus (602?-690), Archbishop of Canterbury, 902a  
 Theodore of Ethiopia, 1462b, 4385b  
 Theodoric (c. 454-526), King of the Ostrogoths, 4218a *et seq.*; and Alaric, 317a; Boethius, execution of, 525a; Italy, history of, 254b; and John, 2320a; and Odoacer, 1812b, 3128a  
 Theodosius I (c. 346-395) (Roman emperor), 4218b; and architecture, 231a; and Attila, 317a; and Byzantine Empire, 674b; and Constantinople, 1088a; and Empire, decline of, 3781b; and Olympic games, 3121a  
 Theodosius II (c. 408-450 A.D.) (Byzantine emperor), 674b  
 Theognis (b. c. 340 B.C.) (Greek poet), 1848b  
 Theophrastus (ancient scientist), 249a, 329a  
 Theresa, Saint, of Avila, 3680b  
 Theseus (mythological character), 4221b, [161], [4221]; and Araduc, 246b; Athens, most famous

- king of, 308a; and Helen of Troy, 793b, 1966a; and heroes, 2003a; slays Minotaurus, 1064b, 2406a, 2791b, and Parrhasius, 3276a; and Phaëdra, 3366a; and Procrustes, 3354b
- Ihesus** (6th century) (Greek poet), 4222a; drama, influence on, 1245b; Greek literature, place in, 1848b
- Iletis** (Greek goddess), 4223a; and Achilles, 22b; and Eris, 1446b; and Nereids, 2982b
- Iletter** (Austrian teacher), 1255b
- Iheudemir** (d. 474) (Ostigothic ruler), 4219a
- Ihibault, Jacques Anatole**: see France, Anatole
- Ihiers, Louis Adolphe** (1797-1877) (French statesman), 4223a, [4223]; 1154a, 1617b *et seq.*
- Ilimonier, Barthélemy** (French inventor), patents sewing machine, 3914a
- Isabe** (folk-lore character), 3596a
- Istlewood, Arthur** (1770-1820), and Cato Street conspiracy, 1726a
- Thomas, Apostle**, 200a, 198b, 5121b
- Thomas, Bishop of Ely** (c. 1174), 3714a
- Thomas, James Henry** (b. 1874) (English politician), 4223a *et seq.*, [3475], [4225], Labour Party, member of, 2494b; supports National Government, 2911a; succeeded by Ormsby Gore, 317b
- Thomas, John** (1805-1871) (founder of a sect), 891b
- Thomas, Sidney** (1850-1885) (British inventor), 2170b
- Thompson, Charles** (Australian poet), 4663a
- Thompson, David** (1770-1857) (English explorer), 730a, 4830a, 4835b
- Thompson, Francis** (1859-1907) (English poet), 4225b *et seq.*, and Meynell, A., 2753a
- Thompson-Seton, Ernest** (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Thompson, Sydney** (New Zealand artist), 4891b
- Thomson, George** (Canadian artist), 4729b
- Thomson, James** (1700-1748) (Scottish poet), 4226a, [4226]; English literature, place in, 1433a
- Thomson, Sir J. J.** (English physicist), 3374b; 3408a
- Thomson, Tom** (Canadian artist), 4729a *et seq.*
- Thomson, William**: see Kelvin, Lord
- Thor** (Nordic god), 4226a *et seq.*; heathen ideas of god, 1791a, January, name of, 2270b; Nordic mythology, place in, 2923b; and Odin, 3127a; reputed ancestor of Ruthven, Lords of, 3816a; Thursday, gives name to, 4439b
- Thornhill, Sir James** (1675-1734) (English artist), 2040b
- Thornston, Sir Henry Worth** (1871-1933) (Canadian railway executive), 4830a *et seq.*
- Thornycroft, Sir W. Hano** (English sculptor), [3891]
- Thorwaldsen, Bertel** (1770-1844) (Danish sculptor), 4226b *et seq.*; and Copenhagen, 1025a; Denmark, place in art of, 162a; Ganymede [1674]; and Rauch, 3651a
- Thoth** (Egyptian god) [194], 1358b
- Thotmes III** (1501-1447 B.C.), King of Egypt, 4227a, [4227]; inscriptions, [3018]; obelisk, 3117a; 1358a
- Thrift, William Edward** (Irish scholar), 4885b
- Throgmorton, Elizabeth** (maid of honour), 3642a
- Thucydides** (5th century B.C.) (Greek historian), 4228a, [4229]; Greek literature, place in, 1894a *et seq.*; and Nicias, 3040b; and Xenophon, 4541b
- Thumb, General Tom** (dwarf), 1289a
- Thyestes** (Greek mythological character), 3308a
- Thym, Josephus** (1820-1889) (Dutch writer), 2996a
- Thynne, Thomas**, of Longleat (1648-1682), 3076b
- Tiberius, Claudius Nero**, the Elder, 4230a
- Tiberius, Claudius Nero** (42 B.C.-A.D. 37), 4230a *et seq.*, [4230], and Caligula, 700b; and Christ, 2309b, 3751a; and Herod Agrippa, 2004a; November, naming of, 3100a; and Pilate, 3415a, Praetorian guard, gives permanent camp to, 3526a
- Tibullus, Albius** (54 B.C.) (Roman poet), 4232b *et seq.*; Latin literature, place in, 2416b; pastoral poetry, 3284a, and Propertius, 3559a
- Tichborne, Sir James**, 10th Baronet, 4233a
- Tichborne, Sir Henry**, 1st Baronet, (1581?-1667), 4233a
- Tichborne, Sir Henry**, 7th Baronet, 4233a
- Tichborne, Lady**, 4233a
- Ticpolo, Giovanni** (1692-1760) (Italian painter), 4234b
- Tinn, William** (1695?-1759) (inventor of shorthand system), 3943b
- Tiglat Pileser I** (c. 1120 B.C.), King of Assyria, 4235b; and Assyria, 88b, 296b
- Tiglat Pileser III** (745-727 B.C.), King of Assyria, 4235b *et seq.*
- Tigranes the Great** (Parthian prince), 260a
- Tilak, Bal Gangadhar** (1850-1921) (Indian religious leader and politician), 5132a
- Tilbury, Baron Vere of**: see Horatio of Oxford
- Tillet, Ben** (English politician), 662b, 4100a
- Tilley, Sir Samuel Leonard** (1818-1896) (Canadian statesman), 4830b; and New Brunswick 3004a; Quebec Conference, 4821
- Tilly, Johann** (1559-1632) (German general), 4236b; and Christian IV, 4224a; and Gustavus Adolphus, 1876b, 4224b; and Maximilian, 2703b, joins Walenstein, 4412a
- Timmermans, Felix** (Flemish writer), 2996b
- Timothy** (disciple of St. Paul), 4236a; Pastoral letters, 3284a
- Timur** (1336-1405) (Oriental conqueror), 4236a; conquers Ar-
- menia, 260a; captures Herat, 63b; invades India, 2154a; reunites Mongols, 2822b; conquers Persia, 3337a; Samarkand, tomb at, 4357a; conquers Turkestan, 4308a
- Tindal, Matthew** (1657-1733) (English deist), 1147b
- Tintoretto, Jacopo** (1518-1594) (Venetian painter), 4239b *et seq.*; and Carracci, 780a; painting, style of, 3218a, 3134b; and Sargent, 3856b; and Veronese, 4376a
- Tipu Sahib**, of Mysore (Indian ruler), 1724b, 1932b, 4604b, 4441b
- Tiro** (Secretary of Cicero), uses shorthand, 3912b
- Tirpitz, Alfred von** (1849-1930) (German admiral), 4240a, [4240]
- Tirupana, Sambandar** (Indian writer), 5090b
- Tiru, Vulluvur** (Indian writer), 5090b
- Tisiphone** (Greek mythological character), 1653a
- Tissandier, Gaston** (1843-1899) (French scientist), 1200a
- Tissaphernes** (Persian satrap) (d. 395 B.C.), 110b, 4541a
- Tissot, James** (1830-1902) (French artist), 4240a *et seq.*
- Tisza, Count István** (1861-1918) (Hungarian statesman), 4240b
- Tisza, Kálmán** (1830-1902) (Hungarian statesman), 4240b
- Titonus** (Greek mythological character), 2731a
- Titian, Vezelino** (1477-1576) (Italian painter), 4241 *et seq.*; Adonis [35]; Annunciation, 178a; and Bellini, 457b; and Carracci, 780a; Europa, picture of, 1468b; and Giorgione, 1759a; and Manet, 2648b; and Northcote, J., 3070b; painting, style of, 3134b, 3217b; and Rubens, 3782a; and Tintoretto, 4231b *et seq.*; "Tribute Money," 1556b; and Veronese, 4376a
- Titus** (A.D. 40-81) (Roman emperor), 4242b *et seq.*, [4242]; finishes Colosseum, 978a; Jerusalem, destroys temple at, 2301a, 4198a; subjugates Jews, 2313a, and Roman Empire, 3751a
- Titus** (disciple of St. Paul), 4243b. Pastoral letters, 3284a
- Tiu** (Nordic god), 2923b
- Tobit** (Apocryphal writer), 197b
- Todd, Mary** (A. Lincoln's wife), 2521b
- Togo, Hethachiro**, Count (1847-1934) (Japanese admiral), 4248a
- Toktamish, Khan of the Golden Horde**, 4239a
- Toland, John** (1670-1722) (English freethinker), 1147b, 1050a
- Tolstoy, Count Lyoff N.** (1828-1910) (Russian writer), 4249b *et seq.*, [4249]; and Dickens, 1100b; and Dostoevsky, 1236b; Gandhi, influence on, 1671b; novel, place in history of, 3099a; Russian literature, place in, 3813a *et seq.*
- Tonkins, Benjamin** (cattle-breeder), 808a
- Tonkins, Richard** (English agriculturist), 804b

- Tomsan, Mikhail (1880-1936) (Russian politician), 4281a *et seq.*
- Tomyris (Scythian queen) (6th century B.C.), 1102b
- Tonge, Israel (1621-1680) (English clergyman), 3113a
- Tone, Wolfe (1763-1798) (Irishman), 1832a
- Tonti (French explorer), 729a
- Töppler, Rudolph (1799-1846), (Swiss writer), 1700b
- Torgler, Ernst (German Communist leader), 2037b
- Torquemada, Thomas de (1420-1498) (Spanish inquisitor), 4289a *et seq.*, 2184a
- Torrence, Ernest (film actor), 909a
- Torres, Sir Robert (1814-1884), (Australian premier), 4259b
- Torricelli, Evangelista (1608-1647) (Italian scientist), 4280a; 90a, 404a
- Torrington, Arthur Herbert (1647-1716), Earl of (English naval commander) and Naval History, 2956b; and William III, 4473b
- Torstenson, Lennart (d. 1651) (Swedish general), 4224b
- Tostig (d. 1066) (Anglo Saxon leader), and Harold III of Norway, 1922a; and Harold II of England, 1347b; 1922b *et seq.*, and Northumberland, 3073a; and William the Conqueror, 4470a
- Tourville, Anne de (1642-1701) (French admiral), 4473a
- Toussaint l'Ouverture (1783-1803), (negro general), 1893a
- Towns, F. (American sportsman), 4056
- Townshend, Charles, Viscount (1674-1738), and George I, 1719a; and Walpole, Sir R., 3169b
- Townshend, Charles (1725-1767) (Chancellor of the Exchequer), 1723b
- Townshend, George, Marquess (1724-1807) (British soldier), 4830b; contributions to the development of British agriculture, 79b
- Trajan, Ulpian (A.D. 53-117), (Roman Emperor), 4267a *et seq.* (4267); subdues Dacians, 1107a; builds forum, 1598b; gladiators, show of, 1766a; served by Hadrian, 1883b; and Juvenal, 3342b; and Nerva, 2983b; Pantheon struck by lightning, 3246b; Petra, capital of Roman province, 3352b; served by Pliny, 303a, 3443a; Roman Empire, place in history of, 3752a; conquers Rumania, 3790b; Tiber, excavates channel for, 4230b; Timgad, building of, 4238a
- Trastámara, Henry of, 3299b
- Travers, Walter (1548?-1633) (English theologian), 2057a
- Trevelyan, Elizabeth, 2825b
- Trenchard, Hugh Montague, Lord (b. 1773), Marshal of R.A.F., 4280a *et seq.*; and Air Force, 3778a
- Trevelyan, George M. (English historian), 2623a, 3474b
- Trevithick, Richard (1771-1833) (English engineer), 3628b
- Trevor, John (d. 1410) (Bishop of St. Asaph, Llangollen bridge), 1158a
- Tribonian (Roman lawyer), 2341a
- Triptolemus (legendary priest) [823]
- Tristram, Professor (restores painting), 3221b
- Trochstra (Dutch politician), 3998b
- Trolope, Anthony (1815-1882) (English novelist), 4280a (4286); novel, place in history of, 3099a; Victorian Age, representative of, 1434a
- Tromp, Cornelius van (1629-1691), Dutch admiral, 4280b
- Tromp, Martin H. (1597-1653) (Dutch admiral), 4280b; and Blake, 309b; and Dutch War, 1287b, 2953b *et seq.*; and de Ruyter, 3819a
- Trotsky, Leon (b. 1879) (Russian revolutionary), 4287a *et seq.*; [4287] and Bolsheviks, 331b; and Kerensky 2366b; and Russia, 3809b *et seq.*; and Soviets, 4029b
- Troyon, Constans (1813-1865) (French painter), 398b
- Trumper (Australian cricketer), 4693a
- Tryggvesson, Olaf (Danish leader), 4357b
- Tryon, George C. R. H. (b. 1871) (English politician), 4281a
- Tsaldaris (Greek politician), 1731a, 1846a
- Tsankov (Bulgarian politician), 651b
- Tschalkovsky, Peter T. (1840-1893) (Russian composer), 4281a *et seq.* [4291]; and orchestra, 3611a; and Pushkin, 3591a; and Rachmaninov, 3621a
- Tschernichovsky (b. 1873) (Jewish poet), 1960a
- Tschudi (harpsichord maker), 1924b
- Tschekhov, Anton P. (1860-1904) (Russian writer), 4179a *et seq.*; drama, place in history of, 1250b, 4267a; Russian literature, place in, 3813a
- Tsi (Chinese governor), 1005a
- Tucker, T. C. (Australian writer), 4663b
- Tudor, Edmund, Earl of Richmond (1430?-1456), and Henry VI, 4293a; and Richmond, 3718a
- Tudor, Henry, Earl of Richmond, 3718a; *see also* Henry VII
- Tudor, Jasper (1431?-1495), and Pembroke, 3308b
- Tudor, Margaret (1489-1541), and Arabella Stuart, 4101a
- Tudor, Mary (sister of Henry VIII), 4112b
- Tudor, Owen (d. 1461) (English noble), and Edward IV, 1339b; and Henry VII, 1984a; and Pembroke, 3308b; and Roses, Wars of the, 3760b; marries Valois, Catherine of, 4292b *et seq.*
- Tu Fu (Chinese poet), 888a
- Tukaram (Indian poet), 3090b
- Tulasi, Das (Indian writer), 3090b
- Tull, Jethro (1647-1741) (agriculturist), 79b
- Tullius, Servius (Roman king), 4173a
- Tullus Hostilius (Roman king) (from 670-630 B.C.), 3748a
- Tuohiratta, King of Mitani [1092]
- Tupper, Charles (Canadian statesman), 4870a
- Turab, Ali Khan: *see* Jung, Sir S.
- Turcault, Joseph (Canadian sculptor), 4722b
- Turenne, Henry de (1611-1675) (French general), and James II, 2276b; and Marlborough, 2674a; and Thirty Years War, 4224b
- Turgenev, Ivan S. (1818-1883) (Russian novelist), 4280b; coins term "Nihilists," 3045b; novel place in history of, 3099a; Russian literature, place in, 3813b
- Turgot, Anne-Robert (1727-1781) (French minister), 2588a
- Turloch, High King of Ireland, 3124b
- Turlough (1540-1616) (Irish king), 4321b
- Turnbull, Alexander (New Zealand book collector), 4912a
- Turbul, William (d. 1454) (bishop), 1773a
- Turner, Joseph M. W. (1775-1851) (English painter), 4280a *et seq.* [4309]; and Chelsea, 2573b; landscapes, 2429a; and Monet, 2819a; painting, style of, 3223a
- Turpin, Dick (1705-1739) (highwayman), 4310b; confined in York prison [3549]
- Tuscany, the Grand Duke of, 1663b
- Tutankhamen, King of Egypt (from 1359-1350 B.C.), 4314a *et seq.* [4314], 223a
- Tuthmosis, alternative spelling of Thotmes, which *see* (Egyptian Pharaoh)
- Twain, Mark (1835-1910) (American humorist), 4314b; and De Mille, J., 4775a, and Halliburton, T. C., 4775a; *Innocents Abroad*, 4775b; and Leacock, S., 4777a *et seq.*; writer of satire, 3859b
- Tweedsmuir, John Buchan, Lord (b. 1875) (English author), 4315a (4315), 4982b
- Twist, Oliver (Dickens character), [3098]
- Tythe (Greek goddess), 1598a
- Tycho, Brahe: *see* Brabé
- Tye, Christopher (1497?-1572) (English composer), 2914b
- Tyler, Sir Edward (English scientist), 186a
- Tyler, John (1790-1862) (American president), 4315b (4315), 1927a
- Tyler, Wat (d. 1381) (rebel), and Guildford, 4126b; and Maid stone, 2627b; Peasants' revolt, 3712b (3713) *et seq.*; and Poll Tax, 3477b
- Tyndale, William (1484-1536) (English translator of Bible), 4315b; 477a; and Ridley, 3719b
- Tyndall, John (1820-1893) (British scientist), 4316a; [4316]; and Huxley, 2106a; member of Royal Institution, 3778b
- Tyndarus (legendary Spartan king), 2467b
- Typhon (mythological character), 1463b; 3425a
- Tyr (Norse god), 4439b
- Tyre, Archbishop of, 3721a
- Tyrell, Sir James (d. 1502) (supposed murderer of Edward V), 1341a
- Tyrone, Earl of: *see* O'Neill

Tyrrill, Joseph Burr (b. 1856) (Canadian geologist and explorer), 4835b

Tyrrill, J. B. (Canadian scholar), 4830a  
Tyrrill, Walter (c. 1100), 4472a

Tyrtæus (d. c. 660 B.C.) (Greek poet), 1848b

## U

Ubbin, Miss (English badminton player), 1366  
Uccello, Paolo (c. 1396-1475) (Italian painter), 233a, 1254a  
Udall, Nicholas (1505-1556) (English dramatist), 4322a; 1246b  
Uhland, Ludwig (1787-1862) (German poet), 1734b  
Ullswater, Lord (English politician), 259b  
Ulpian (d. A.D. 228) (Roman lawyer), 3746b  
Ulysses (mythical king of Ithaca), 4320b; and Ajax, 97a; and Avernus, 348b; and Calypso, 704a; and Chiron, 888b; and Circe, 916b; and Hecuba, 1961b; and Ithaca, 2213a; Odysseus, hero of [1128]; and palladium, 3237a; and Penelope, 3215b *et seq.*; and Polyphemus, 3311a; and Sirens, 3972a; and slavery, 3979a  
Umpande, King of the Zulus (father of Cetewayo), 4952b

Undset, Sigrid (b. 1882) (Norwegian writer), 3086a  
Unwin, Morley (English clergyman), 1057a  
Urania (muse of astronomy), 2901a  
Uranus (Greek god), 4352b; and Cyclopes, 1100b; and Furies, 1653a; and Gaea, 1658b; and Hyperion, 2116b; and Kronos, 2397a; mythology, place in, 2923a; and Rhea, 3695a; and Saturn, 3859b  
Urban, I., Pope (from 222-230), 4352b  
Urban II, Pope (from 1088-1099), 4352b; 2032a, 4472a  
Urban III, Pope (from 1185-1187), 4352b  
Urban IV, Pope (from 1261-1264), 2682a, 4352b  
Urban V, Pope (from 1362-1370), [3492], 4352b  
Urban VI, Pope (from 1378-1389), 4352b; 3493b

Urban VII, Pope (in 1590), 4352b  
Urban VIII, Pope (from 1623-1646), 4352b; and Lope de Vega, 4366a; and nepotism, 2981a, and Papal States, 3248b; and San Marino, 3850b  
Uylenborch, Saskia van (wife of Rembrandt), 3682a  
Urd (Norse Fate), and Norns, 3061b  
Uriah the Hittite (Old Testament character), 1131a  
Ursula, Saint, 4353a *et seq.*  
Usator (Russian singer), 827b  
Usertesen I (Egyptian King), obelisk, 3217b  
Uurchadh, King of Leinster, 3308b  
Uxbridge, Henry, 1st Earl (d. 1743), 3214b  
Uxbridge, Henry, 2nd Earl (1719-1769), 3214b  
Uys, Pieter Lavras (Boer commandant), 5018b  
Uzziah, King of Judah, 2242a

## V

Valdemar I (Danish king) (from 1157-1182), 1162b  
Valdemar II (Danish king) (from 1202-1241), 1162b, 1551a  
Valdemar III (Danish king) (from 1226-1231), 1162b  
Valdemar IV (Danish king), 1162b  
Valdemar Atterdag (Danish king), 1944b  
Valdivia, Pierre de (1510-1569) (conqueror of Chile), 876b, 4022a  
Valence, William de (d. 1296), created Earl of Pembroke, 3308b  
Valentine, Saint (3rd century) (bishop), 4350a  
Valentine, Saint (c. 270) (Italian priest), 4350a  
Valentinian I (321-375) (Roman emperor), 4350a; 1703a  
Valentinian II (from 375-392) (Roman emperor), 4219b  
Valentinian III (425-455) (Roman emperor), 4350a *et seq.*, 674b  
Valentino, Rudolf (film actor), 909a  
Valerian, Publius Licinius V. (Roman emperor) (from 253-260), 4350b  
Valens (Roman emperor) (329-378), 4350a  
Valier, Max (Austrian scientist), 3735b  
Valla Laurentius (1405-1457) (medieval scholar), 2034a  
Valmiki (Indian poet), 3643a  
Vanbrugh, Sir John (1664-1726) (English dramatist), 4361a; place in history of drama, 1248b  
Van Buren (Canadian leader), life by Mackenzie, W. L., 4781a  
Van Buren, Martin (1782-1862) (American president), 4361a, [4361]

Vancouver, George (1758-1798) (British explorer), 101a  
Vanderbilt (American millionaire), 752a  
Van der Graaf, Colonel (Governor of the Cape), 5018b  
Van der Stel, Simon (d. 1712) (Dutch administrator), 5019a  
Van der Stel, Wilhelm Adriaan (Dutch farmer), 5019a  
Vandervelde, M. (Belgian statesman), Locarno conference [2554]; and socialism, 3998b  
Van der Velde, (Dutch artist), in New Zealand, 4891b  
Van Dyke, Anthony (1599-1641) (Flemish painter), 4362a *et seq.*, [4362]; and Antwerp, 193b, influence on English painting, 3222b; laud, picture of [2450], and Lely, 2481a; and Lübeck, 2594b; painting, style of, 3219a  
Vanhomrigh, Hester (friend of Swift), 4147a *et seq.*  
Van Horne, Sir William Cornelius (1843-1915) (Canadian railway executive), 4787a, 4786a  
Van Niekerk, Christiaan Andre (b. 1874) (S. African politician), 5018b  
Vannucci, Pietro: *see* Perugino  
Van Riebeck, Jan (1618-1687) (Official of Dutch East India Co.), 5018b *et seq.*  
Vargas, Getulio, President of Brazil, 578b  
Vargas, Luis de (Spanish painter), 3220b  
Vamley, F. H. (Canadian artist) [4729]  
Varma, Ravi (1848-1906) (Indian artist), 5144a

Varoff, G. (American sportsman), 4056  
Varro, Marcus, Terentius (116-27 B.C.) (Roman writer), 4364a; and encyclopaedia, 1408b; Latin literature, place in, 2446b  
Vasa, Gustavus: *see* Gustavus I  
Vasari, Giorgio (1511-1574) (Italian biographer), 2247b, 4391b  
Vasco da Gama: *see* Gama, V. de  
Vashti (Persian queen), 1455b  
Vasishka (Kushan king), 5037a  
Vasquez, Horacio (President of Santo Domingo), 1133b  
Vasquez (Jesuit priest), 3870a  
Vaughan, Sir John (1603-1674) (Chief Justice), 762a  
Vaughan Williams (b. 1872) (British composer), 4363a  
Vega, Lope de (1562-1635) (Spanish dramatist), 4366a; place in history of drama, 1250a  
Vecchi (Italian composer), 2620a  
Veit, Philip (1793-1877) (German painter), 1035a  
Velasquez (Spanish explorer), 1042a  
Velasquez, Diego (1599-1660) (Spanish painter), 4367a *et seq.* [4367]; and Herrera, 2006a; and Murillo, 2898a; painting, place in history of [2678], 3220b; and Sargent, 3856a *et seq.*  
Veldeken, Heynrik van (Dutch writer), 2905b  
Venizelos, Eleutherios (1864-1936) (Greek statesman), 4371a *et seq.* [4371]; and Crete, 1065a; and George II of Greece, 1731a; influence on Greek history, 1845b *et seq.*; and Kondylis, 2394b; and Smyrna, 3987b  
Venus (Roman goddess), 4372b; and Adonis, 35a, [35]; and

- Aeneas, 45a; and Aphrodite, 197a; and Astarte, 3183b; and Cupid, 1092b; and Freyja, 1640b; Mink, statue of, 2729b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a  
 Vercingetorix (d. 45 B.C.) (Gaul general), 4373b  
 Verdandi, Norse Fate, 3061b  
 Verdi, Giuseppe (1813-1901) (Italian composer), 4373b *et seq.*, [4373]; place in history of opera, 3149b  
 Vere, Alberic de: *see* Vere Aubrey de Vere, Aubrey de (d. 1141), Earl of Oxford, 3198a  
 Vere, de, Earl of Oxford, 1340b  
 Vere, Robert de (1362-1392) (created Marquis), 2679a  
 Verendrye, Sieur de la (French explorer), 2653b  
 Vergil, Publius (70 B.C.) (Roman poet), 4374b *et seq.*, [4374]; Aeneid, author of, 45a, 1237b, and Augustus, 320b; didactic poetry, 1191b; and Dido, 1191b; and Dryden, 1265b; hexameters, use of, 2010a; and Horace, 2060a *et seq.*; and Italics, 2248b; Latin literature, place in, 2446b; and pastoral poetry, 3284a; and Theocritus, 4374b  
 Vermeer, Johannes, of Delft (1632-1675) (Dutch painter), 2992b  
 Vermuyden, Sir Cornelius (1595?-1653) (Dutch engineer), 706b, 2521b  
 Verner, Frederick A. (Canadian artist), 4727b  
 Verne, Jules (1828-1905) (French writer), 4375b, [4375]  
 Vernon, Dorothy (d. 1584), and Haklitt Hall, 1170b  
 Vernon, Edward (1684-1757) (English admiral), 1720a, 3381b, 3980b  
 Veronese, Paul (1528-1588) (Italian painter), 4376a *et seq.*; and Carracci, 780a; Christ [2303], [2304]; Europa, 1468b; painting, style of, 3134b, 3218a; and Rubens, 3782a; and Tiepolo, 4234b  
 Veronica, Saint, 4376b  
 Verrazano (French navigator), and New York, 3027a; and North West Passage, 3078a; and Nova Scotia, 3096a  
 Verres (Roman governor) (d. 43 B.C.), 904a  
 Verrocchio, Andrea del (1436-1488) (Italian sculptor), 233a, 3134b  
 Verrochio, Colcone (Italian sculptor) [3899], 3892a  
 Verulam: *see* Bacon, Francis  
 Verwey, Albert (Dutch writer), 2996b  
 Vespasian, Titus Flavius (7-79 A.D.) (Roman emperor), 4376a; builds Colosseum, 978a; builds forum, 1595b; and Josephus, 2328b, and Nerva, 2983b; and Pliny, 3442b; Roman Empire, place in history of, 3751a; and Samaritans, 3843a; and Titus, 4242b; and Quintilian, 4242b  
 Vespucci, Amerigo (1451-1512) (Italian merchant), 4376a *et seq.*, [4378]; America, gives name to, 1481b; and autographs [347]; and North America, 3062b; and South America, 4022a; and South Georgia, 4027b  
 Vesta (Roman goddess), 4378b; place in mythology, 1792b  
 Vial, St. Bel, Charles (French veterinary surgeon), 4379a  
 Vicente, Gil (c. 1465-1536?) (Portuguese dramatist), 3508b  
 Vick, Henry de (clock maker), 937a  
 Vicia, Franciscus, 121a  
 Victor, Saint, 2921a  
 Victor Emmanuel I, King of Sardinia (from 1802-1821); and Ferdinand II, 1518b; and Pius IX, 1431a, and Sardinia, 3855b  
 Victor Emmanuel II (1820-1878), King of Italy, 4382b; and Cavour, 811b; and flag, 1551b, and Garibaldi, 1682b; and Mazzini, 2703a; buried in Pantheon, 3247a  
 Victor Emmanuel III (b. 1869), King of Italy, 4382b *et seq.*, [4382]; and Abruzzi, 13b; and Fascism, 1507a, 2259a; and Humbert I, 2091a, 2091b, and Marconi, 2666a; and Mussolini, 2917b  
 Victoria (1819-1902), Queen of Great Britain, 4383b *et seq.*, [4383]; grandmother of Duke of Albany, 103b; wife of Albert, 104a, 3543b; Alexandria takes Victoria's place in society, 117a; All India Memorial to, 5040b; knights Armstrong, Lord, 263a; signs constitution of Australia, 331b, 4680a; and Battenberg, 118b, 2886b; Belfast, created city, 447a; knights Bessant, W., 474a; Birmingham, created city, 499b; and Campbell, 717b; Canada, unification of, 1286b; childbirth, use of chloroform in, 1581; mother of Connaught, Duke of, 1011b; corn laws, repeal of, 1035b; Davidson, archbishop, appointment of, 1132a; Diamond Jubilee, 329b; and Disraeli, 1209b *et seq.*; and Dufferin, Marquess of, 1271b; Durbar, 1251a, 1281b; and Edward VII, 1347a *et seq.*; Empire Day on Victoria's birthday, 1406a; Empress, title of, 1306b, 2154b; and Frederick III, 1627a; and Gladstone, 1768a *et seq.*, and Herschel, 2008b; India, proclamation to, 4605a; knights Irving, 2240b; daughter of Kent, Duke of, 2363a; Kobi-noor, acquisition of, 1186b, 1696b; Leopold, King, friendship with, 2457a; and Louise, Princess, 4725b; creates Macaulay, Lord, 2608b; and Macduff, Earl of, 2611a; and Mackennel, 4664b; served by; Melbourne, 2729a; follows Whig theory of ministerial control, 1718b; monarch, position of, 2815b; names New Westminster, 4796b; Ottawa, selected as capital, 3189b; and Palmerston, 3239b; Postal Union, establishment of, 3513b; prerogative of the Crown, 613a; Salic Law, prevents succession in Hanover, 3836a; shipping, development of, 3918b; interest in Sunday school, 4121a; Theodore of Ethiopia defeated, 1462b; and Victoria, Empress of Germany, 4386a; names Victoria Island, 4836a; completes Windsor, 1023a  
 Victoria (1840-1901), Empress of Germany, 4386a; and Edward VII, 1347a; and William II, 4475a  
 Victoria Maria Louisa of Saxe-Coburg-Saalfeld, 2163a  
 Victoria, Princess, marries Prince Alexander, 2886b  
 Victoria, Queen of Sweden, 1876a  
 Victoria Ena, Queen of Spain, 2886b  
 Victoria Louise, Princess (b. 1867), 1344a *et seq.*  
 Vidal (French chemist), 1290a  
 Vidor, King (film director), 910b  
 Vidyapati (Indian poet), 5090b  
 Vidyasagar, Iswar Chandra Bandyopadhyaya (1820-1891) (Indian educationist), 5144a *et seq.*  
 Vielle (French chemist), 1488a  
 Viennetemps, Henry (1820-1881) (Belgian musician), 1227a  
 Vignola (1507-1573) (Italian architect), 233b, 234b  
 Vilhikitski (Polar explorer), 3464b  
 Villaret-Joyeuse, Louis de (1750-1812) (French naval commander), 2957b  
 Villari, P. (Italian historian), 3683b  
 Villemassant, Auguste de (1812-1879) (French journalist), 1528b  
 Villa, Francisco (1871-1923) (Mexican general), 4391a, [4391]  
 Villeneuve, Pierre de (1763-1806) (French admiral), 2933a, 2958a, 2977a  
 Villiers, George: *see* Buckingham, Duke of  
 Vilhiers, Lord de (S. African judge), 4980b  
 Villong, Alexander (Russian teacher of music), 3782b  
 Vilkon, François (1431-1485) (French poet), 4391a  
 Vilkon, Annette, friend of Wordsworth, 4516a  
 Vincent, Lord St.: *see* Jervis  
 Vincent St. de Paul (1576-1660), founds Lazarists, 3682a  
 Vinci, Leonardo da (1452-1519) (Italian artist), 4391a *et seq.*; aeroplanes, construction of, 47b, 4274b *et seq.*; arches, construction of, 591b; architecture, place in history of, 233a; and caricatures, 766b; and cartoons, 784b; and Codex Atlanticus, 2763b; drawing, 1525b, 1253b; and Fra Bartolommeo, 408a; geology, development of, 1709a; Mona Lisa, 2592a; painting, style of, 3134b, 3216b, [3218]; and Raphael, 3646a  
 Viollet-le-Duc, Eugène (1814-1879) (French sculptor), 4625b  
 Virgil: *see* Vergil  
 Virginia, daughter of Lurius Virginius, 4393b  
 Virginius, Lurius (Roman noble), 4393b  
 Visakhadatta (Indian dramatist), 5080b  
 Visconti, Filippo Maria (1391-1447) (ruler of Milan), 2033a  
 Vishnu (Hindu god) and Brahminism, 567b *et seq.*; and history of India, 4600b; incarnation, 2140b, and India, 2145a; and Juggernaut, 2333a; and Krishna,

2397a; and music, 3094a; and On, 3141b; and religion [2147], 3172a; and Siva, 3973b.  
 Visvesvaraya, Sir Mokshagundam (b. 1861) (Indian engineer), 3070a, 3144b  
 Vitellius (15-69) (Roman emperor) and Helvetius, 1970a; and Otho, 3188a; and Vespasian, 4378a  
 Vitruvius (1st century B.C.) (Roman architect), 233b  
 Vittoria (Spanish composer), 2914b  
 Vivaldi, Antonio (1680-1743) (Italian composer), 830b, 998a  
 Vivekananda, Swami (1863-1902) (Indian religious teacher), 3104b, 3144b *et seq.*  
 Viviani, René (1863-1925) (French premer), 2117b

Vladimir (d. 1015) (prince of Russia), 2797b  
 Vogel, H. W. (Scientist), 3400b  
 Vogt, Augustus (Canadian musician), 4788a  
 Vogelweide, Walter van der (c. 1170-1230) (German poet), 2789b  
 Volschenk (S. African painter), 4946b  
 Volta, Alessandro (1745-1827) (Italian scientist), 4390a; electric battery, 1369b *et seq.*; Industrial Revolution, influence on, 2174a  
 Voltaire, François, Arouet de (1694-1778) (French philosopher), 4390a *et seq.*, [4399]; David, portrayed by, 1132a; France, A., influence on, 1619b; friend of Frederick II,

1627a; freethinkers, influence on, 1630a; French literature, place in, 1636a; Houdon, bust by, 2077a; Rationalism, spokesman of, 3649a  
 Von Kunitz, Luigi (Canadian musician), 4788b  
 Voronoff, Serge (b. 1866) (Russian physiologist), 4400a *et seq.*; 3674b  
 Vortigern (c. 450) (Welsh king), 1424a, 4408a  
 Vries, Adrian de (Finnish sculptor), "Mercury" [3889]  
 Vries, Hugo de (b. 1848) (Dutch botanist), 1482b  
 Vulcan (Roman god), 4401a; and Hephaestus, 1991b; mythology, place in, 1792b, 2923a; and Venus, 4372b

## W

Wacha, Sir Dinshaw Edulji (1844-1936) (Indian industrialist), 3146a  
 Wade, George (1673-1748) (British general), 4101b  
 Wade, H. F. (S. African cricketer), 3012a  
 Wadiyar, His Highness Sri Krishnaraja, Maharaja of Mysore (b. 1884), 3146a *et seq.*  
 Wagner (astrologer), 1511b  
 Wagner, Cosima (1837-1930) (wife of R. Wagner), 4404a  
 Wagner, Richard (1813-1883) (German composer), 4403a *et seq.*, [4403]; Bach, influenced by, 3600a; Bayreuth, festival at, 1736b; Brahms, compared with, 3652a; Bruckner, influence on, 633a; chorus, importance of, 802a; Eschenbach, inspired by, 2047a, 2789b, influenced by (Juck), 1787a; harmonic development, influence on, 1921b; harp, use of, 1924a, 3160b; friend of Humperdinck, 2092b; music, place in history of, 2912a *et seq.*; Nibelung, the Ring of the, 3036a; Nietzsche, friendship with, 3042b; opera, place in history of, 3130a; orchestra, use of, 3161a; overture, 3194a; Rhinegold, 2922a; Shaw, G. B., defended by, 3923a; and Strauss, R., 1388b; Verdi, influence on, 3149b; and Weber, K. M. V., 4438b  
 Wakefield, Captain Arthur (1799-1843) (British soldier), 4905b  
 Wakefield, Edwin Gibson (1796-1862) (Australian pioneer), 4024b, 4201a *et seq.*  
 Wakefield of Hythe, Charles Cbeers, Viscount (b. 1859), 4405a *et seq.*, [4405]  
 Walcher of Lorraine (d. 1080), Bishop of Durham, 3075b  
 Waldemar II: see Valdemar II  
 Waldo, Peter (12th century) (founder of Waldenses), 4406a  
 Walker (inventor), 2207  
 Walker, Sir Byron Edmund (1848-1924) (Canadian banker), 4816a  
 Walker, Dr. G. T. (meteorologist), 3116b  
 Walker, Horatio (Canadian artist), 4726b [4725]

Walker, John (1781?-1859) (English chemist), 2700a  
 Wall, Arnold (New Zealand poet), 4890b  
 Wall, E. J. (scientist), 3400b  
 Wallace, A. C. (Australian Rugby player), 4693b  
 Wallace, Alfred Russell (1823-1913) (British philosopher and naturalist), 4411a *et seq.*, [4411], 4574a *et seq.*; 4618a  
 Wallace, Edgar (1875-1932) (English novelist), 4411b  
 Wallace, Frederick (Canadian novelist), 4778b  
 Wallace, W. Stuart (Canadian writer), 4779a *et seq.*  
 Wallace, Sir William (1272-1305) (Scottish hero), 4411b *et seq.*, [4411]; and Ayr, 350b; and Blind Harry, 3876a; struggle with Bruce, 632b; and Dunbarton Castle, 1273a; Edward I., 1333a; Falkirk, battle of, 1504a; lands at Montrose, 2843a; and Montrose, Dukes of, 2845b; Morayshire, struggles in, 2853b; captures Perth, 3142a; born in Renfrew, 3684a; Scottish history, place in, 3882a; victory at Stirling Bridge, 1335b; and Stuart, 4084b  
 Wallas, Graham, and Fabians, 1493a  
 Wallenstein, Albrecht Eusebius, Wenzel von, Duke of Friedland (1583-1634) (German general), 4412a *et seq.*; and Christian IV, 4224a; and Ferdinand II, 4224b; Lutten, battle of, 1876b, 2602b  
 Waller, Edmund (1606-1687) (English poet), 4412b  
 Waller, Sir William (1597?-1668) (English parliamentary general), and Arundel, 180b; Lansdowne Hill, battle of, 3658b, 4008a, defeat on Roundway Down, 4480a  
 Wallis, Catherine (Canadian sculptor), 4730a  
 Walpole, Sir Edward (member of Parliament), 3169a  
 Walpole, G. H. S., Bishop of Edinburgh, 4111b  
 Walpole, Horace (1717-1797), 11th Earl of Oxford (English writer), 8170a *et seq.*; and Gray, 1830a;

place in history of novel, 3098b; Twickenham, resides at, 4315b  
 Walpole, Horatio, 1st Baron (1678-1757), 3170b  
 Walpole, Hugh Seymour (b. 1884) (English novelist), 4413b; 3099b  
 Walpole, John (lawyer), 3169a  
 Walpole, Ralph de (d. 1302), Bishop of Norwich and Ely, 3169a  
 Walpole, Robert (1650-1700) (father of Sir R. Walpole), 3169a  
 Walpole, Sir Robert (1676-1745) (English statesman), 3169a *et seq.*, [3169]; contemporary of Bath, Earl of, 416a; and Bolingbroke, 427b; opposed by Carteret, 782b; attacked by Fielding, 1525b; and George I., 1719a; and George II., 1719b *et seq.*; and George III., 623a, 1722a; supported by Newcastle, 3005a; supported by Pelham, 3306a; criticized by Pitt, 3427b; Spanish America, policy towards, 742a; Stuart, Charles E., chances of, 4102a  
 Walrain (d. 1198), becomes Count of Nasau, 2937b  
 Walsh, Alfred W. (New Zealand artist), 4891b  
 Walsh, Raoul (film director), 909b  
 Walsingham, Sir Francis (1530-1590) (English statesman), 4414b, 1392b, 2474b, 2690b  
 Walter, Hubert: see Hubert, Walter  
 Walter, Lucie (1630?-1658) (mistress of Charles II), 2826a  
 Walter, Theobald (d. 1205?), Butler of Ireland, 3175a  
 Walter de Map (medieval satirist), 1428b  
 Walther, Bernhard, observatory named after, 3100a  
 Walton, Isaac (1593-1683) (English writer), 4415a, [4415]; cottage [4417] Puritan Age, representative of, 1432a, and Stafford, 4062a  
 Warbeck, Perkin (c. 1474-1499) (Pretender to English crown), 4418a *et seq.*, and Bohun, 424a, besieges Exeter, 1484b, and James IV, 2273b, and Henry VII, 1904a; and Wars of the Roses, 3701a, and Warwick, Edward, Earl of, 4421a



- Warburton, William (1698-1779) (English writer), edits *Shakespeare*, 1433a
- Ward, Artemus (American writer), 4775a
- Ward, Henshaw (British scientist), 1481b
- Ward, Sir Joseph (New Zealand politician), 4927b
- Ward, Mrs. Humphrey (1851-1920) (English novelist), 4416a, [4416]
- Ward, Thomas Humphrey (husband of Mrs. H. Ward), 4416a
- Ward, Warwick (film actor), 910b
- Wardle, Gwyllyn L. (1762?-1823), Colonel, 4550b
- Warene, William de (d. 1088), 2494a, 1428b
- Warren, Mme de (1700-1762) (patroness of Rousseau), 3770b
- Warner Brothers (film producers), 908a, 912a
- Warr, Lord de la, 3222a
- Warren, Sir Peter (1703-1752), Vice-Admiral, 2956b, 4780a
- Warton, Thomas (1728-1790) (English poet), 4418a *et seq.*; poet laureate, 3451b
- Warwick, Earl of (conrade in arms of Edward III), 1338a
- Warwick, Ambrose, Earl of (d. 1590), 4421a
- Warwick, Countess of, and Addison, 28a
- Warwick, Edward, Earl of (1475-1499), and Morton, 2661b; and Sir-nel, 1984a, 3967a; and Warwick, Earl of, 4421a
- Warwick, Guy Beauchamp, Earl of (c. 1290), 4420a
- Warwick, Guy de Beauchamp, Earl of (d. 1315), 1336b, 4420a
- Warwick, Henry Beauchamp, Duke of (1425-1445), 4420a
- Warwick, John, Earl of: *see* Northumberland, John, Duke of
- Warwick, Margery de Neubourg, Countess of, 4420a
- Warwick, Richard de Beauchamp, Earl of (1381-1439), 4420a
- Warwick, Richard, Earl of, "the Kingmaker" (1428-1471), 4420a *et seq.*; and Edward IV, 1339b, 1340a; English history, influence on, 620b; and Isabella, 937b; brother of Earl of Northumberland, 3076a; Penrith, castle at, 3320b; and Roses, Wars of the, 3760b; St. Albans, battle of, 2010b
- Warwick, Robert Dudley, Earl of (1573-1649), 4421a
- Warwick, Thomas Beauchamp (d. 1401), Earl of, 3714a *et seq.*
- Warwick, William de Beauchamp of Elmley, Earl of, 4420a
- Warwick, William Mauduit, Earl of (1220-1268), 4420a
- Wassburn, Bryant (film actor), 910a
- Washington, George (1732-1799) (first American president), 4424b *et seq.*, [4425]; employs Adams, 27a; American Revolution, part in, 149a, 1724a, 3332a, 4347b *et seq.*; autograph [347]; election as President, 608a; Hamilton, friendship with, 1904a; Howe defeated by, 2083a; supported by Jefferson, 2294b; Lafayette, friendship with, 2413b; employs Monroe, 2831b
- Watkins, H. C. (1907-1932) (English explorer) *facing* [182]
- Watson (Australian politician), 4643b
- Watson, Sir Alfred (Government actuary), 1224b
- Watson, Charles (1714-1757) (English admiral), 2957a
- Watson, John (Scottish writer), 3876a
- Watson, John Christian (b. 1867) (former Prime Minister of Australia), 4701b
- Watson, Homer (Canadian artist), 4726b
- Watson, Hugh (Scottish cattle-breeder), 807b
- Watson, Robert (Canadian poet), 4778a, 4778b
- Watson, Thomas (inventor), 4188a
- Watson, Sir William (1858-1935) (English poet), 4435a *et seq.*; and Abdul-Hamid II, 7a
- Watt, James (1736-1819) (Scottish engineer), 4435b, [4435]; horsepower, determines unit of, 2070a; Industrial Revolution, influence on, 2168b, 2170b; inventions, list of, 2206b, improves New-comen engine, 2788a; employs Rennie, J., 3685a; steam power, discovery of, 1494b, 4077b *et seq.*, 4270b
- Watteau, Antoine (1684-1721) (French painter), 4435b; and Millet, 2774a; painting, style of, 3134b, 3224a
- Watts, George Frederick (1817-1904) (English artist), 4438a *et seq.*, [4436]; Sir Galahad [1660]; "Physical Energy" [3888]
- Watts, Isaac (1674-1748) (English preacher), 4430b, [4436]; Hymns, 3215b
- Wayer, Ralph de (c. 1070) (created Earl of Norfolk), 3056b
- Webb, Beatrice, and the Fabian Society, 3998a
- Webb, Millard (film director), 910b
- Webb, The Rt. Hon. Patrick Charles (New Zealand politician), 4927a
- Webb, Sidney, Baron Passfield (b. 1859) (English economist), 4438a *et seq.*, Fabian Society, 1493a, 3998a
- Webb, William (English footballer), 4056a
- Weber, Constance (marries Mozart), 289a
- Weber, Karl Maria von (1786-1826) (German composer), 4438b; 3150a
- Weber, Wilhelm (1804-1891) (German physicist), 4183b
- Webster, John (1580?-1625?) (English dramatist), 4430b, 1248a, 1430a, 4267a
- Webster, Noah (American scholar), dictionary, 1191a
- Webster, Sir Richard: *see* Alverstoe, Lord
- Weddell, James (1787-1834) (South Pole explorer) *facing* [183], 3465b, 4027b
- Wedell, J. R. (American aviator), 349a
- Wedgewood, Josiah (1730-1792) (Porcelain manufacturer), and faienoe, 1497b; and Potteries 3518a; and Wedgewood ware, 4439a
- Wedgewood, Sir Ralph (British economist), 5054a
- Wedgwood, Thomas (1771-1805) (English inventor), 1557b, 3399b
- Weelkes, Thomas (c. 1600) (English composer), 2620a
- Wegener, Professor (scientist), 1711a
- Weichselbaum (German physician), 2733b
- Weismann (German scientist), 4574a
- Welhaven, Johan (1807-1873) (Norwegian writer), 3866a
- Weller, Sam (character in Dickens), 4775a
- Well-y, Sir Arthur: *see* Welling-ton, Duke of
- Wellesley, Richard Colley (1760-1842), Marquess, Governor-General of India, 4441a *et seq.*; and George IV, 1724b
- Wellesley, Garrett, Earl of Mornington (1735-1781) (father of Arthur, Duke of Wellington), 4441b
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, Duke of (1769-1832), 4441b *et seq.*, [4441]; Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, 96a; and Aylmer, Baron, 4733b; and Blücher, 520b; and Castlereagh, 793a; and George III, 1724b; and Harding, 1917a; hat customs, 1935a; and Melbourne, 2729a; ministry, 1726b; and Napoleon, 2934a *et seq.*; and Pakenham, 3227a; and Peel, 3302a; Peninsular War, 3317a *et seq.*; and Perceval, 3327a; and Picton, 3411b; and Raglan, 3026b *et seq.*; Reform Acts, 3665b; and Richmond, 3718b; Salamanca, battle of, 1725b; and Seaton, Sir J. C., 4823a; and Sherbrooke, Sir J. C., 4824a; and Spain, 4037a; Tipu Sahib, defeat of, 1724b; Waterloo, battle of, 4430b; and William IV, 4474b
- Wellman (Polar explorer), 3464b
- Wells, Herbert George (b. 1866) (English writer), 4444a, [4444]; novel, place in history of 1434b, 3099b
- Welsbach, Karl Auer, Baron von (1859-1929) (Austrian inventor), 4444a *et seq.*, [4444]; 2207
- Weisman, F. S. (Canadian musician), 4788b
- Welsb, Jane Ballile (wife of Thomas Carlyle), 767b, 1308a
- Wenceslaus II (1278-1305) (Bohemian ruler), 4444b *et seq.*
- Wenceslaus III (Bohemian ruler) (d. 1306), 4445a
- Wenning, Peter (S. African painter), 4946b
- Wentworth, Thomas: *see* Strafford, Thomas
- Wentworth, William Charles (1793-1872) (Australian politician), 4662b, 4684b, 4701b
- Wergeland, Henrik (1808-1845) (Norwegian poet), 3086a, 3866a
- Werner I (first Count of Hapsburg), 1915a
- Werner, Bishop of Strassburg, 1915a



- Wernher, Sir Julius Charles (1850-1912) (S. African financier), 4951b; 5090b
- Wesley, Charles (1707-1788) (English preacher), 4445b, [4445]; and Hack, 360b; hymns, writer of, 2115b; Methodists, leader of, 2749a
- Wesley, John (1703-1791) (English leader of methodism), 4445a *et seq.*, [4445]; autograph of [347]; diaries, 1188a; and Ireland, religion of, 4876b; Methodists, leader of, 2749a; and Rochdale, 3733b; and Sunday School, 4121a
- Wesley, Samuel (1662-1735) (English divine), 4445a
- Wessels, Sir Johannes Wilhelmus (b. 1862) (S. African lawyer), 5090b
- West, John (inventor of shorthand system), 3943a
- Westbrook, Harriet (d. 1816) wife of (Shelley), 3927b
- Westermarck (anthropologist), 2381a
- Westinghouse, George (1846-1914) (American engineer), 4448b, [4448]; air brake, 91a, 2207
- Westley-Richards (inventor), 5000
- Weston, James (inventor of shorthand system), 3943a
- Weston, Richard (1577-1635) Chancellor of the Exchequer, 3500a
- Weyden, Roger van der (1399-1464) (Flemish painter), 3218b *et seq.*
- Weyler (Spanish governor), 4040a
- Weyprecht (Polar explorer), 3464b
- Whall, Christopher (Irish artist), 4851a
- Wheatley, H. B., edits Pepys, 3726b
- Wheatstone, Sir Charles (1802-1875) (English inventor), and concertina, 998a; and photography, 3400a; and telegraphy, 4183b *et seq.*; and telephony, 4187a *et seq.*
- Whelan, L. (Irish artist), 4851a
- Whish, Sir William (1787-1853) (English general), 4385a
- Whistler, James Abbott (1834-1903) (American artist), 4461a *et seq.*, [4461]; and Impressionists, 3239a; painting, style of, 3217b, 3225b, 3226b
- White, Sir George (British general), and South African War, 4018b
- White, Thomas Walter (b. 1888) (Australian air pioneer), 4702a
- White, Gilbert (1720-1793) (English author), 4461b; 4984b
- White, William Hale (1829-1913) (English author), 4461b *et seq.*
- Whitehead, George (1714-1770) (English religious leader), 2749a, 4721a
- Whitehead, Alfred (Canadian composer), 4790a
- Whitehead, Robert (Scottish engineer), 4256a
- Whitehead, William (1715-1785) (poet laureate), 3451b
- Whiteley, William (English business man), 1166b
- Whiteway, Sir William Vallance (1828-1908) (Canadian statesman), 4739b, 4836b
- Whitgift, John (1530-1604), Arch bishop of Canterbury, 4462b
- Whitley, J. H. (English politician), Joint Industrial Councils, 970a
- Whitman, Walt (1819-1892) (American poet), 4462b *et seq.*; autograph of [347]; poetry, place in history of, 3453a
- Whitney, Eli (1765-1825) (American inventor), 4463a, [4463]; and Industrial Revolution, 2169b
- Whitney, Sir James Pliny (1843-1914) (Canadian statesman), 4836b
- Whitten, Brown, A. (British aviator), 52b
- Whittington, Richard (d. 1423), Mayor of London, 4463a; 2567b
- Whittington, Sir William (father of Richard Whittington), 4463a
- Wickham, Henry (English planter), 3780a
- Wiecek, Clara, marries Schumann, 3873a *et seq.*
- Wiecek, Friedrich (German musician), 3873a
- Wied, William Prince (b. 1876), 102a, 4570b
- Wieland, Christoph Martin (1733-1813) (German writer), 1734b
- Wightman, Mrs., offers cup for Wimbledon, 4202a *et seq.*
- Wiglat (d. 838), King of Meria, 1349a
- Wigstan, Saint, 3433a
- Wilberforce, William (1759-1833) (English philanthropist), 4466a *et seq.*, [4466]; abolition of slavery, 3979b; buried in Westminster Abbey, 4450a
- Wilbye, John (c. 1580-1614) (English composer), 2620a
- Wilcox, W. B. (Canadian climber), 4830a
- Wilde, Oscar (1854-1900) (Irish poet), 4467a, [4467]; and Carson, 781b; drama, place in history of, 1248b; Irish literature, place in, 2229a; Victorian Age, representative of, 1434b
- Wilderma, Hans (theatrical producer) [1248]
- Wilding, Anthony (New Zealand tennis champion), 4924a
- Willford, The Rt. Hon. Sir Thomas (b. 1870), High Commissioner for New Zealand, 4927b
- Wilfrid, Saint (634-709), Bishop of York, 4136b, 4461b
- Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands (b. 1880), 4467a *et seq.*, [4467], [2991], 2995a, 2997b *et seq.*
- Wilkes, (Polar explorer) facing [183], 3465b
- Wilkes (American captain), 2522a
- Wilkes, John (1727-1797) (English politician), 901a, 1723a, 3665a
- Willie, Sir David (1785-1841) (English painter), 4467b, [4467]; King Alfred [119]; dry-point, use of, 1266a
- Wilkins, Sir George Hubert (b. 1888) (Australian explorer), 4467b *et seq.*; Antarctic exploration, 3465a, 3466a
- Williaert (Dutch composer), 2620a, 2914b
- Willan, Healey (Canadian composer), 4789b
- Willitt, William (1856-1915) (English architect), 4468b; summer time, 1134b
- William V, Elector of Bavaria, 2705b
- William I, the Conqueror (1027-1087), King of England, 4468b *et seq.*, [4470]; Alan the Red, supported by, 3718a; Alberic, grants lordships to, 3198b; Arundel, rebuilding of, 280b; bagpipes, introduction of, 368a; Battle Abbey [4133], Bayeux Tapestry [4469]; Cheshire, given to Hugh, 862a, 867a; corpulence of, 1331a; curlew, introduces custom of, 1093a; Danegeld, levy of, 1121b; Domesday Book, 1228a *et seq.*; Durham, chosen as stronghold, 1284b; ecclesiastical law, development of, 1309b; and Edgar Atheling, 1321a; and Edward the Confessor, 619b, 1347b; Ely, resistance of, 1398a; England, conquest of, 464a, 619b, 620a, 706b, 833b, 1907b, 2010b, 3058a *et seq.*, 3059b, 3061a, 4480a, 4551a, 4553a; Essex, landowners dispossessed in, 1452b; Exeter, capture of, 1178b, 1184b; Feudalism checked, 1523a; Gloucestershire visited, 1784a; Gules, court fool, 2302a; gonfalon flag, 1549a; and Harold, 1922a; Hastings, battle of, 1931b; and Henry I, 1974b; Hereward, resisted by, 2001b; Hertford rebuilt, 2009a; Kent, creation of Earldom of, 2362a; knighthood, importance of, 2388b; Lacey, gives manors to, 403a, 566b; Lanfranc appointed abbot, 2430b; Lions of England, 2530a; London, agreement with, 2567a; Loughborough bequeathed to Lupus, 2584b; Malcolm III subdued, 2636b; market rights of the Crown, 2672b; Marlborough, mint at, 2675a; and Matilda, 2703a; mining, development of, 2785b; favours monasticism, 2816b; Mortimer, grants lands to, 2664b; Norfolk, Earldom of, 3056b; Northumberland, Earldom of, 3052a *et seq.*; Nottingham, castle at, 3090a; Palatine, creation of, 3229b; Peerage, influence on, 3302b; Pevensey, landing at, 4134a; Privy Council, origin of, 3552a; Oxford fortified 3196b; rewards Roger of Montgomery, 3308a, 3941a; and Stephen, 4080b; and Stuart, 4084a; Sussex, Kingdom of, divided, 4136b; Trial by Combat, 3163a; Westminster Abbey, crowned in, 4449b; father of William II, 4471a; Windsor, Castle at, 3023a; Worcester, mint of, 4512b; Yorkshire divided, 4553a
- William II, King of England (c. 1060-1100), 4471a *et seq.*, [4471], 620a; and Anselm, 178b; Carlisle, castle at, 767a; Cumberland, conquest of, 1089b, 2636b; and Henry I, 1974b; Malcolm III, struggle with, 1335a; and Normandy, Dukes of, 3061a; and Robert of Bellême, 3945a; Rochester, castle at, 3734a; Rufus Stone [4471]; and Surrev, Earls of, 4128b; Westmorland, expedition to, 4452a; founds Minster at York, 4551a

- William III (1650-1702), King of Great Britain, 4478a *et seq.*, [4472]; Accession, 172; Act of Settlement, 612b, 623a; Age of Reason, exponent of, 1432a; balance of power, policy of, 369b; Bank of England, foundation of, 388b; Bass Rock, stronghold of, Jacobites, 413b; friend of Newton, 3500b; Bill of Rights, 608b; 3152b; and Campbell, 717b; Captain-General, title of, 1698a; Connaught, capture of, 1011a; Covenanters, supporter of, 1050b, 1882b, and Danby, 2469b; and De Witt, 1182b; Declaration of Right, 3723a; and Douglas, 1238b; Dryden, dismissal of, 1265b; and Finch, Daniel, 3000b; and Freeman, Mrs. 1702a; and George I, 1718a; employs Godolphin, 1792a; supported by Halifax, 1809a; ends interregnum, 2205a; replaces James II, 2276b *et seq.*; Ken, refuses oath, 2356b; Kneller, painted by, 2388a, subdues Leicester, 24801; supported by London, 2567b; as Lord High Admiral, 2580a; and Louis XIV, 2587a; and Manchester, Earl of, 2644a, and Marlborough, 2074b, and Mary II 841a, 2686a; son of Marv Stuart, Princess of Orange, 2691a; Monmouth, death of, 2826b; Nassau, member of House of, 2938a; National Debt, increase of, 2940a; naval history, influence on, 2956a *et seq.*; Netherlands, influence on history of, 2997b; opposed by Non-Jurors, 3052b; and Oates, Titus, 3113a; and Ormonde, 3178b; employs Paget, 3212a; Parliament, supremacy of, 3271a; Penna accused of treason, 3318a; Pepys, dismissal of, 3326b; supported by Peterborough, Earl of, 3351a; Pug, introduction of, 3582a; Quakers, policy towards, 3604b; Rymer, appointed historiographer, 3819b; Scotland, Church of, 3883a; Tewkesbury, charter to, 4209b; Ulster, supported by, 4324b; Westminster Abbey, buried in, 4450b; Whigs, supported by, 4459b
- William IV (1765-1837), King of England, 4478b *et seq.*, [4473]; Calx, use of, 676b; Knights; Chantrey, F., 814a, as Clarence, Duke of, 927b; succeeds George IV, 1726b; and Grey, 1851b; and Kent, Duchess of, 2363a; and Melbourne, Lord, 2728b; and Salic Law, 3836b; and Victoria, Queen, 4383b *et seq.*, buried at Windsor, 3023a
- William I (1797-1888), Emperor of Germany, 4478c, [4475]; and Bismarck, 502b; and Frederick III, 1627a; and Frederick William IV, 1628a; German history, place in, 1746b; 3570b; assumes title Kaiser, 1405a, 1622b, 2344b; Monuments of Berlin, 468a; and Seven Weeks War, 3912a
- William II (b. 1859), Ex-Empire of Germany, 4478d *et seq.*, [4475]; abdication, 4519a; and Albert I, 105a; Berlin, palace in, 466b; dismisses Bismarck, 503a, 1746b; and Constantine, 1017b; opposed to Democracy, 1154a; Divine Right of Kings, exponent of theory of, 1214a; relations to Edward VII, 1344b *et seq.*; son of Frederick III, 1627a; and Hindenburg, 2024a; Hohen zollern, member of House of, 2041b, 3570b; and Victoria, 4386a
- William of Holland (d. 1256), 3716b
- William I (The Silent), Prince of Orange (1533-1584), 4478e *et seq.*, [4476]; flag of, 1551b; and Matthias, 2703a *et seq.*; Nassau, member of House of, 2937b, 2938a; Netherlands, place in history of, 2997a, and William II, 4476a
- William II, Prince of Orange (1626-1650), 4478f *et seq.*, [4476]; marries Mary Stuart, 2691a; Nassau, member of House of, 2938a; Netherlands, place in history of, 2997b
- Wilhelm I (1772-1843), King of Holland, 2603a, 2997b
- William III (1817-1870), King of Holland, 2903a, 4167a
- William of Nassau-Dillenburg. *see* William of Orange
- William, the Lion (1143-1214), King of Scotland, and Alexander II, 116b, and Balhol, 374b, and Dunfermline, 1275b; and Dundee, 1278b; and Henry II, 1977b; and Nairnshire, 2926b; and Perth, 3141a; and Richard I, 1335a; freed by Richard I, 3711a; Scotland, place in history of, 3880b
- William Alexis, Grand Duke of Luxemburg, 2603a
- William the Clio, 1975a
- William the Good, Count of Holland (father of Philippa of Hainault), 3372a
- William Longsword (d. 1226) (Norman chief), 3061a
- William the Marshal, Regent, 1978a
- William Rufus. *see* William II of England
- William of Ypres (d. 1165), 2362a
- William, E. G. (astronomer), 4070b
- Williams, A. (American sportsman), 4056
- Williams, Earle (film actor), 908b
- Williams, Henry (1792-1867) (Anglican missionary), 4905a
- Williams, George (founder V.M.C.A.), 4557a
- Williamson, A. Curtis (Canadian artist), 4727b
- Williamson, Lord (b. 1886) (British administrator), 2527a, 5146b, [5146]
- Willis, Edmund (pioneer of shorthand), 3943a
- Willis, John (d. 1628) (pioneer of shorthand), 3943a
- Willis, W. (scientist), 3400b
- Willoughby, Sir Hugh (d. 1554) (English captain), reaches White Sea, 3164a
- Willoughby, Francis (1615-1672) (English scientist), 3178b
- Willows and Co. (builders of bridges), 1201a
- Willson, Beckles (Canadian writer), 4779a
- Wilson, Dr. (British explorer) [182]
- Wilson, A. B. (inventor), sewing machines, 3914a
- Wilson, Andrew (smuggler), 3500a
- Wilson, Sir Daniel (1816-1892) (Scottish-Canadian scientist), 4836b, 4837b
- Wilson, Sir Henry (English general), 4519a
- Wilson, J. Cooke (philosopher), 3656a
- Wilson, John. *see* North, Christopher
- Wilson, Richard (1714-1782) (English painter), 2428b, 3223a
- Wilson, Thomas Woodrow (1856-1924) (American president), 4477a *et seq.*, [4477]; and Armenia, 261b; and Fiume, 1547a, and Loch, 1578a; and Grey, 1856a; and House, 2078a; and Johnson, 2321b; League of Nations, 2462a; and Lloyd George, 2547a, and Page, 3213b, Paris, conference of, 3266b; and Pershing, 3324a; and Roosevelt, 3754b, 3760a; Versailles, Treaty of, 4376b *et seq.*; and World War, 4350a
- Winpenn, A. (author of *Passing Show*), 4218a
- Winchelsea, Robert (d. 1313) (archbishop), 1335b
- Windett, Mrs. (Australian writer) 4652a
- Wingfield (English publicist), 332b
- Winkel (Dutch inventor), 2752a
- Winkelried, Arnold von (Swiss hero) (d. 1386), 4458b; Nempack, battle of, 4155a
- Winter de (Dutch naval commander), 1277b
- Winterhalter, F. (painter) [104]
- Winthrop, John (1583-1649) (governor of Narragansett Bay, 1012b)
- Wisden, J. (British cricketer), 1008b, 5082b
- Wise, John (American scientist), 379a
- Wiseman, Nicholas P. S. (1802-1865) (cardinal), 3745a
- Wishart, George (1513?-1546) (Scottish reformer), 2391b
- Wit, Augusta de (Dutch writer), 2996b
- Wither, George (English publisher), 3579b
- Witherings, Thomas (Post Master of England), 3511b
- Withers (Australian artist), 4624b
- Witte, Sergei Y., Count (1849-1915) (Russian statesman), 4508b
- Witz, Conrad (15th century) (German painter), 3219b
- Woden (northern god), 897b, 4439b
- Wogan, Charles (1693?-1731?) (chevalier), 4103b
- Wohlgenuth (German painter), 1281b
- Woizikovsky (ballet dancer), 378a
- Wolcott, John. *see* Pindar, Peter
- Wolf, Hugo (1860-1901) (German composer), 2009b, 4140b
- Wolfe, Edward (S. African painter), 4946b *et seq.*; "Mexican Mother and Son" [1947]

- Wolfe, James (1727-1759) (British general), **4508a et seq.**, [4506]; Canada, war in, 1721b, 4582, 4828a; accompanied by Dorchester, G. C., 4751b; and Howe, 2083a; London, residence in, 2172b; Louisburg, capture of, 4780a; supported by Monckton, R., 4786b; Plains of Abraham, battle of, 2835a, 4809a; and Prescott, R., 4819b; co-operation with Saunders, Sir C., 4823a, and Seven Years War, 3912b; co-operation with Townshend, G., 4830b; Quebec, siege of, 3611a, 4819b *et seq.*; and wars of the 18th century, 2937a
- Wolffram von Eschenbach (c. 1170-1220) (German poet) and Holy Grail, 2047a
- Wollaston, William (1766-1828) (English chemist), 3237b
- Wolsley, Gaiet Joseph, Viscount (1833-1913) (British field-marshal), **4506b**, [4506], 731a, 1807b, 2053b
- Wolsey, Thomas (c. 1475-1530) (English cardinal), **4506b et seq.**, balance of power, theory of, 3691, and Cromwell, Th., 1077a; Field of the Cloth of Gold conference of, 1526a, and Gardiner, 1081a, Hampton Court Palace, 2765b, and Henry VIII, 1986a *et seq.*, [1988]; and legates, 2471a, and More, 2855b; Præmunire, indicted under Statute of, 3526a, and Radcliffe, R., 4136a; and Somerset, 4010a
- Wong, Anna May (film actress), 909b
- Wood, Sir Anthony (Scottish admiral), 2273b
- Wood, Sir Charles (British educationist), 5144b
- Wood, Sir Henry (b. 1869) (British conductor), **4508a et seq.**, [4508]
- Wood, Sir Kingsley (b. 1881) (English statesman), **4508b**, 4291a
- Wood, O'Hara (Australian tennis player), 4693a
- Wood, S. I. (Canadian writer), 4778b
- Wood, William (1671-1730) (ironmaster), Irish copper coins, 1719b
- Woodcock, Catharine (wife of Milton, John), 2775b
- Woodes Rogers (captain), 3904a
- Woodfall, Henry S. (1739-1805) (English printer), Junius letters, 2337a
- Woodruff (Mormon leader), 2856b
- Woodstock, Thomas; see Gloucester, Thomas, Duke of
- Woodville, Anthony, Baron (1442?-1483), 3716a, 4511b, 4512a
- Woodville, Elizabeth; see Elizabeth Woodville
- Woolf, Virginia (English writer), 3099b
- Woolfe, H. Bruce (film producer), 910a
- Woolley, Dr. (archaeologist), 223b, 4353a
- Woolner (Australian sculptor), 4625b
- Worcester, Thomas Perry, Earl of (1341-1403), 3975b
- Worcester, Edward S., Marquis of (1601-1667), 3660a
- Wordsworth, Dorothy (1804-1847), 2417b
- Wordsworth, William (1770-1850) (English poet), **4516a et seq.**, [4516]; and Coleridge, 969a, and Cowper, 1057a *et seq.*, and De Quincey, 1167b; and Emerson, 1402a, French Revolution, attitude to, 1433b; and Gray, 1830b; and Lamb, 2417b, Lyce, 2066a; odes, 3126b, exponent of pantheism, 3246b, pastoral poetry, 3284b, poet laureate, 3451b; poetry, place in history of, 3432a, Romanticism, representative of, 3747b, and Rydal Mount, 147a, and Sonnets, 4027a; style of, 3773a
- Wotan (in Nordic mythology), 2923b
- Wotton, William (1660-1727) (scholar), 4198a
- Wouw, Van (S. African sculptor), 4947b
- Wrangel, Herman v. (1587-1641) (Swedish general), 4224b
- Wren, Sir Christopher (1632-1723) (English architect), **4538b et seq.**, architecture, place in history of, 234b, London, planning of, 2569b, 4262a, builds Royal Hospital, 849a; Westminster Abbey, designs western tower for, 4449b
- Wrench, Evelyn (New Zealand health reformer), 4904a
- Wright, Lemuel (American inventor), 3418b
- Wright, Orville (b. 1871) (American inventor), **4538a**; and aeroplanes, 48b *et seq.*; and gliding, 1780a; and Industrial Revolution, 2171b; and inventions, 2207
- Wright, Whittaker (English swindler), conviction secured by Lord Reading, 3655b
- Wright, Wilbur (1867-1912) (American inventor), **4538a**; and aeroplanes, 48b *et seq.*; and gliding, 1780a; and Industrial Revolution, 2171b; and inventions, 2207
- Wright, George McKinnon (b. 1860) (Canadian historian), 4779a, 4817b
- Wulfhere (d. 675), King of Mercia, 2736b
- Wulken, Anna Magdalena (wife of Bach), 360a
- Wundt, Wilhelm (1832-1920) (German philosopher), 3576a
- Wyatt, John (1700-1766) (English inventor), 2169a
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas (1503?-1542) (English poet), 1429b
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas (1521?-1554) (poet), and Jane Grey, 1857a, and Maidstone, 2627b; and Mary, 2684b; and Norfolk, 3057a, and Surrey, Earl of, 4129a, and Sussex, Earls of, 4136a
- Wycheley, William (1640-1716) (English dramatist), **4539b**; Age of Reason, exponent of, 1432a, and Collier, 971a; drama, place in history of, 1248a
- Wyclif, John (d. 1384) (English reformer), **4539b**, [4539], Bible, translation of, 477a; English literature, influence on, 1428b, and Huss, 2105a; and Jerome, 2298b; and John of Gaunt, 2321a, and Lollards, 2565a, 3715a; Reformation, precursor of, 2044b, and Richard II [3713]
- Wykeham, William of (1324-1404) (chancellor) and Edward III, 1338b, 1339a, and Winchester, 3872a, 448a
- Wykoff, F. (American sportsman), 4056
- Wynkyn de Worde (English printer), 2571a
- Wynton, Andrew (1350?-1420?) (Scottish historian), 2380b
- Wyss, Johann Rudolf (1781-1830) (Swiss author), **4540b**

## X

- XANTHIPPE (wife of Socrates), 4001b
- Xavier, St. Francis (1506-1552) (Catholic missionary), 413a, 2302b, 2798a
- Xenades (wealthy Greek), 1197b
- Xenophon (c. 434-355 B.C.) (Athenian historian), **4541a et seq.**, Anabasis, author of, 157b; Attic dialect, use of, 1847b, Greek literature, place in, 1849a *et seq.* and Nineveh, 297a; and veterinary science, 4379a
- Xenophanes of Colophon (570-480 B.C.) (scholar), 3870b
- Xerxes I (c. 519-465 B.C.), King of Persia, **4540b**, and Abydos, 15b, and Ahasuerus, 88b, 1902b, and Aristides, 247a; army of, 263b, and Asia Minor, 289b, and Dardanelles, 591a, 1126a, Greek history, place in, 1839b, and Leonidas, 2380b; Persian history, influence on, 3336b
- Xerxes II, King of Persia (c. 450-425 B.C.), **4542a**
- Xerxes III (Oases), King of Persia (c. 337 B.C.), **4542a**

YAHYA (Grand Vizier), 1929a  
 Yeats, Jack (Irish artist), 4851a  
 Yeats, J. B. (Irish artist), 4851a  
 Yeats, William Butler (b. 1865).  
 (Irish poet), 4847b, [4547]; 131a,  
 2228b  
 Yolanda, Princess of Italy, 4382b  
 Yoritomo (Minamoto leader), 3942i  
 York, Edmund of Langley, Duke of  
 (1341-1402), 3714a, 4550a  
 York, Richard, Duke of: *see*  
 Richard, 3rd Duke of York  
 Yoshihito, Hannomia (1879-1926),  
 Emperor of Japan, 4556b; and

Hirohito, 2028a; and Mutsuhito,  
 2919a  
 Young, Brigham (1801-1877) (Mor-  
 mon leader), 4556b; 2857a  
 Young, Clara Kimball (film actress),  
 909a  
 Young, Edward (1683-1765) (Eng-  
 lish poet), 509a, 1433a  
 Young, Thomas (1773-1829) (Eng-  
 lish physicist), light, theory of,  
 1384a; and Royal Institution,  
 3778b; and Stone, Rosetta,  
 2019a; and wireless, 4490a  
 Youngblood, Sir Francis, 1477b

Ypres, John Denton, Earl of (1852-  
 1925) (English soldier), 4557a  
*et seq.* [4557]; and Edward VIII,  
 1445b; and Haig, 1887b; and  
 South African War, 4018b  
 Vpsilanti, Alexander (1792-1828)  
 (Greek leader), 1844b  
 Yuan, Shih K'ai (1860-1916)  
 (Chinese statesman), 4557b *et*  
*seq.*; 886b, 2646b, 4123b  
 Yue (Egyptian noble) [1399]

# Z

ZABALA, J. (Argentine sportsman),  
 4056  
 Zouharias (Biblical character),  
 1658a  
 Zadok (priest of Israel), anoints  
 Solomon, 4004b  
 Zaghlul Pasha (Egyptian politician)  
 1357b  
 Zahir Shah, King of Afghanistan,  
 64a  
 Zahir-ud-din Mohammed (ruler of  
 India), 2154a  
 Zaimis, Alexander (Greek presi-  
 dent), 1846a  
 Zamenhof, Ludwig (1859-1917)  
 (Polish doctor), invents Esper-  
 anto, 1450b  
 Zamora y Torres Alcala (Spanish  
 president), 4035a, 4038a  
 Zangwill, Israel (1864-1926) (British  
 writer), 4565a *et seq.*, [4565],  
 2013b  
 Zaphaniah (prophet) facing [1778]  
 Zauditz (1876-1930), Empress of  
 Abyssinia, 1405a; 1463a; 1888b  
 Zebedee (father of apostles James  
 and John), 1981, 2278b  
 Zechariah (Jewish priest) (c. 520  
 B.C.), 4566b  
 Zedekiah, King of Juda (579 B.C.),  
 4566b  
 Zealand, Paul van (b. 1893) (Prime  
 Minister of Belgium), 4566b *et*  
*seq.*  
 Zelaya (President of Nicaragua),  
 3038b  
 Zeligowski (Polish general), 3462b  
 Zeller, Karl Friedrich (1758-1832)  
 (German musician), 2732a  
 Zeno (Byzantine emperor from  
 474-491), 3128a, 3274a; 4089a,  
 4219a  
 Zenobia, Queen of Palmyra, 321b,  
 3577b  
 Zephaniah (Jewish prophet), 4567b

Zephyrus (Greek demi-god), 4567b;  
 and Aeolus, 45b; and Boreas,  
 543b; and Hyacinthus, 2107a  
 Zeppelin, Ferdinand, Count von  
 (1838-1917) (German inventor),  
 4567b, [4567]; airship, inventor  
 of, 4275a; and dirigibles, 1201b;  
 and Industrial Revolution, 2171b  
 Zetes (mythological character), 543b  
 Zethus (mythological character),  
 Farnese bull, 1505a *et seq.*  
 [1505]  
 Zettler, Emil R. (sculptor), 141a  
 Zeus (Greek god), 4567b; Ammon,  
 identified with, 150a; and Athene,  
 2784b, 3237a; and Atlas, 312a;  
 and Cadmus, 682a; and Calypso,  
 704a; and Castor and Pollux,  
 703b; and Chiron, 888b; colossal  
 statue of, 978b; and Cyclopes,  
 1100b; and Dardanellas, 1126b;  
 and Deucalion, 1175a; and  
 Diana, 1187a; and Dionysus,  
 359a, 1198a; and Dodona, 1220a  
 and Echo, 1311a; and Eury-  
 nikon, 1409b; and Eris, 1446b;  
 and Etna, 1463b; and Europa  
 [1468]; and Euterpe, 1476a;  
 and Ganymede, 1674a; and  
 Gemini, 1695b; and Gordian  
 knot, 1807a; and Graces, 1816b;  
 heathen ideas of God, 1791a;  
 and Hebe, 1958a; and Hecate,  
 1961a; and Helen of Troy,  
 1966a; and Helicon, 1966b; and  
 Hera, 1992a; and Hercules,  
 1996a; and Hermes, 2002a; and  
 Hesperides, 2014a; Jupiter, iden-  
 tified with, 2337b; son of  
 Kronos, 2397a; and Leda, 2467b,  
 and Minion, 2731a, and Minos,  
 2791b; and Muses, 2901a; Greek  
 and Roman mythology, place in,  
 1792b, 2923a; Odin, compared  
 with, 3127a; Olympia, seat at,  
 3140b; and Orion, 3176a; and  
 Pandora, 3245a *et seq.*; and  
 Persephone, 3331b; and Per-  
 seus, 3331b; destroys Phaeton,  
 3366b; and Pluto, 3447a; and  
 Plutus, 3447a, and Pollux,  
 3477b; and Priam, 3540b; and  
 Prometheus, 3557a; son of Rhea,  
 3695a; lover of Semele, 3904a  
 Zhukovsky (Russian poet), 3812b  
 Ziaka (Bohemian religious leader)  
 2105a  
 Zinovieff, G. E.: *see* Zinoviev, G. E.  
 Zinoviev, Grigori E. (1883-1936)  
 (Russian political leader), 4568a  
*et seq.*, [4568], and Stalin, 4066a  
 Zita, Princess of Bourbon Parma,  
 3191b  
 Zoellv (scientist), 4078a  
 Zog, I.: *see* Zogn Ahmed  
 Zogn, Ahmed, King of Albania  
 (b. 1893), 4570b, 103b  
 Zola, Emil E. C. A. (1840-1902)  
 (French novelist), 4570b *et seq.*,  
 [4570]; and Cézanne, 825b,  
 French literature, place in, 1636b,  
 novel, influence on, 3099a *et seq.*,  
 Swedish literature, influence on,  
 3866a  
 Zophar (Biblical character), 2316a  
 Zorka, Princess of Montenegro,  
 3349a  
 Zoroaster (traditional Persian re-  
 former), 4570a; 260b, 1540b,  
 3277a  
 Zrazvy (Russian painter), 3225b  
 Zwingli, Ulrich (Huldreich) (1484-  
 1531) (Swiss reformer), 4580b,  
 and Luther, 2601b, and Paul IV,  
 2034b; and Reformation, 3668b;  
 and Reformation in Switzerland,  
 4155b  
 Zworykin (American inventor), and  
 iconoscope, 4194a *et seq.*; and  
 television, 4192b

# GAZETTEER

## MAP REFERENCES

NUMEROUS map references are given in the text of the Gazetteer in *italics*. They are omitted only in cases in which the reference is obvious. Thus towns, states, etc., will most conveniently be found on the maps of individual countries, except in the case of English towns, which also appear on the special county maps. It should be noted that detailed maps of Northern and Southern Scotland appear on pp. 10 and 245 respectively and of Northern and Southern Wales on pp. 684 and 769 respectively. The following is a list of the principal countries and other divisions of the World and the page numbers of the maps on which they are shown:—

|  |             |  |               |
|--|-------------|--|---------------|
| AFRICA . . . . .                       | facing p 64 | IRELAND . . . . .                                      | facing p 2224 |
| ALASKA . . . . .                       | 3062        | ITALY . . . . .  | 2248          |
| ALBANIA . . . . .                      | 1840        | JAPAN . . . . .  | 2286          |
| ARABIA . . . . .                       | 4302        | LATVIA . . . . .                                       | 2246          |
| ARCTIC AND ANTARCTIC REGIONS . . . . . | 182         | LITHUANIA . . . . .                                    | 2246          |
| ASIA . . . . .                         | 288         | MALAY STATES . . . . .                                 | 2636          |
| AUSTRALIA . . . . .                    | 326         | MEXICO . . . . .                                       | 2752          |
| AUSTRIA . . . . .                      | 344         | NETHERLANDS . . . . .                                  | 415           |
| BALTIC STATES . . . . .                | 2446        | NEW ZEALAND . . . . .                                  | 3028          |
| BELGIUM . . . . .                      | 448         | NORTH AMERICA . . . . .                                | 3062          |
| BRITISH ISLES . . . . .                | 626         | NORWAY . . . . .                                       | 3080          |
| BULGARIA . . . . .                     | 650         | PALESTINE . . . . .                                    | 3210          |
| BURMA . . . . .                        | 2144        | POLAND . . . . .                                       | 3450          |
| CANADA . . . . .                       | 718         | PORTUGAL . . . . .                                     | 4040          |
| CENTRAL AMERICA . . . . .              | 822         | RHODESIA, NORTHERN AND SOUTHERN . . . . .              | 4332          |
| CHINA . . . . .                        | 878         | RUMANIA . . . . .                                      | 650           |
| CHOSEN . . . . .                       | 2280        | RUSSIA [UNION OF SOVIET SOCIALIST REPUBLICS] . . . . . | 3708          |
| CORSICA . . . . .                      | 1606        | SARDINIA . . . . .                                     | 2248          |
| CZECHOSLOVANIA . . . . .               | 344         | SCOTLAND . . . . .                                     | 3874          |
| DENMARK . . . . .                      | 1160        | SIBERIA . . . . .                                      | 3952          |
| ENGLAND . . . . .                      | 1416        | SICILY . . . . .                                       | 2248          |
| ESTONIA . . . . .                      | 2446        | SOUTH AMERICA . . . . .                                | 4020          |
| EUROPE . . . . .                       | 1474        | SPAIN . . . . .  | 4030          |
| FINLAND . . . . .                      | 1532        | SWITZERLAND . . . . .                                  | 4148          |
| FORMOSA . . . . .                      | 2280        | TASMANIA . . . . .                                     | 326           |
| FRANCE . . . . .                       | 1600        | TURKEY . . . . .                                       | 4302          |
| GERMANY . . . . .                      | 1734        | UNION OF SOUTH AFRICA . . . . .                        | 4332          |
| GREECE . . . . .                       | 1840        | UNITED STATES OF AMERICA . . . . .                     | 4338          |
| GREENLAND . . . . .                    | 3062        | WALES . . . . .  | 4400          |
| HOLLAND . . . . .                      | 448         | WORLD . . . . .  | 614           |
| HUNGARY . . . . .                      | 344         | YUGOSLAVIA . . . . .                                   | 650           |
| INDIA . . . . .                        | 2144        |  |               |
| IRAN . . . . .                         | 4302        |  |               |
| IRAQ . . . . .                         | 4302        |  |               |

# THE GAZETTEER

*Map references of all kinds are in italics; when the page number is qualified by a letter, a, b etc., this signifies the page of the inset colour map.*

## A

- AABENRAA (fishing port), Denmark, 1160a  
Aachen (city), Rheinprovinz, Germany, 1736a; 1734a  
Aalborg (seaport), Denmark, 1158b; 1160a  
Aapias (tributary, R. Limpopo), S. Africa, 3540b  
Aar (river), Switzerland, 4150a; at Berne [4153]  
Aargau (canton), Switzerland, 4148a  
Aarhus (seaport), Denmark, 1158b; 1160a  
Aarö (island), Little Belt, Denmark, 1160a  
Abbai, or Blue Nile (river), N.E. Africa, 4291a; 64a  
Abberley Hill, Worcester, 1151  
Abberton (township), Essex, 1432  
Abbeville (town), Somme, France, 1606b  
Abbey Dore (township), Hereford, 1999  
Abbots Bromley (town), Stafford, ancient horn dance [4063]; 4062  
Abbotsbury (parish), Dorset, 1234  
Abbot's Langley (township), Herts, 2010  
Abbotsley (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
Abbots Ripton (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
Abbotabad (town), Punjab, India, 2146b  
Abbot's (town), Western Australia, 326b  
Aberavon (town), Glamorgan, Wales, 1770a; 4406b  
Aberayron (coastal town), Cardigan, Wales, 763a; 4406b  
Abercarn (town), Monmouth, 2829b  
Abercastle (village), Pembroke, S. Wales [3309]  
Abercrom (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
Aberdare (urban district), Glamorgan, Wales; 7b; 4406b  
Aberdeen (royal burgh and city), Scotland, 8a; aerial view [8]; quayside fish market [2673]; 10  
Aberdeen (city), Washington, U.S.A., 4423b  
Aberdeen (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332a  
Aberdeen (lake), N.W. Territories, Canada, 4806b; 718b  
Aberdeenshire (county), Scotland, 8b; 10  
Aberdovey (town), Merioneth, Wales, 2739b  
Aber Falls (beauty spot), near Bangor, Wales, 367a  
Aberfeldy (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
Aberfoyle (township), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
Abergavenny (borough), Monmouth, 11a; 2828  
Abergele (town), Denbigh, Wales, 1156b; 4406a  
Aberglaslyn Pass, Caernarvon, Wales, 683a  
Aber Lleinog (site of ruins of a Norman castle), Anglesey, Wales, 168b  
Abernethy (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
Abernethy (town), Fife, Scotland, 1526a  
Abersychan (town), Monmouth, 2829b  
Abertillery (urban district), Monmouth, 12a  
Aberystwith (famous holiday resort), Wales, 12b; Devil's Bridge [12]; 4406a  
Abeshir (capital), Wadai, N. Africa, 4403a  
Abidjan (town), Ivory Coast, Africa, 2263a; 64a  
Abingdon (town), Berks, 466a; 464  
Abinger (village), Surrey, 4126; ancient clock and hammer [4127]  
Abington, Great and Little (villages), Cambridge, 706  
Abitibi (lake), Ontario, Canada, 4806b  
Abitibi (river), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
Abkhazia (a minor Soviet Republic), Georgia, 1732b; 3798  
Abo (former capital), Finland, 1532a  
Abomey (former capital), Dahomey, Africa, 1109b; 1109  
Aboyne (tourist centre), Aberdeen, Scotland, 10b  
Abridge (township), Essex, 1452  
Abruzzi and Molise (department), Italy, 13b, 2248a  
Abu (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b  
Abu (sacred mountain), Rajputana, India, 5033a; [3640]; stone images [3640]; Jain Temple [2269]; white marble dome, Dilwara Temple [5049]  
Abu Simbel (site of ancient temples), Nile, Egypt; colossal of Rameses II [3643]  
Abut Head, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Abydos (ancient city), Asia Minor, 18a  
Abydos (ancient city), Upper Egypt, 1353b  
Abyssinia (former name of Ethiopia), N.E. Africa, 15b; 64b  
Acadia (early name of Canadian settlements), 18b; 720a  
Acapulco (seaport), Salvador, 3841a  
Acapulco (harbour), W. Mexico, 2741b  
Accra (capital), Gold Coast, Africa, 1800a; 64c  
Accrington (industrial town), Lancashire, 20b; an aerial view [20]; 2427  
Achaea (ancient division of Peloponnesus, Greece), 3307b  
Achelous (river), Greece, 60b  
Acheron (ancient name for Grecian and Italian rivers), 22a  
Achill Head, Achill Island, Connaught, Ireland, 2224a  
Achill Island, Mayo, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
Acireale (city), Mount Etna, Sicily, 1463b  
Aconcagua (mountain), Andes range, Chile, 162b; compared with other peaks, 2884a; [2885]  
Aconcagua (province), Chile, 4360a  
Acre (city), Palestine, 3130b; a general view [3230]; 3230b  
Actium (headland on the coast of Greece), 25a  
Acton (municipal borough), Middlesex, 28a; 2764  
Acton (town), Cheshire, 862  
Acton Trussel (village), Stafford, 4062  
Ada (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Ada-Kalek (island), R. Danube, Rumania [3789]  
Adam's Bridge (island chain), Palk Strait, between India and Ceylon, 2144b  
Adam's Peak (mountain), Ceylon, 2144b  
Adana (city), Turkey, 4301b  
Add (river), Argyll, Scotland, 245a  
Adda (tributary), R. Po, Italy, 3450a; 993a 2248a  
Addis Ababa (capital), Ethiopia, 1461a  
Addlestone (village), Surrey, 4126  
Adelaide (capital), South Australia, 29b; view from the air [30]; King Street [4630]; Adelaide Plains [4657]; shipping [4583]  
Adelaide Peninsula, N.W. Territories, Canada, 4766b; 718b  
Aden (British Protectorate), S.W. Arabia, 20a, rain-collecting cisterns [31]; frontier watch-tower [1598]; 4302a  
Adige (river), Tyrol, Italy, 4321a; 2748a  
Adigrat (town), Ethiopia, 2246a  
Adirondacks (mountain range), New York State, U.S.A. 1028a  
Adjame: see Bingerville  
Admiralty Bay, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Admiralty Gulf, Western Australia, 326b  
Admiralty Islands, Bismarck archipelago, New Guinea, 502a; 614a  
Adolphus Island, Cambridge Gulf, Western Australia, 326a  
Adour (river), France, 1606a  
Adowa (town), Ethiopia, 2246a

- Adrar (Spanish possession), Sabara, N. Africa, 4035b  
 Adrianople (city), Turkey, 4301b  
 Adriatic Sea, between Italy and Yugoslavia, 38a; 36  
 Adur (river), Sussex, 4132a  
 Adygeisk-Cherkess (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798c  
 Adzhar (a Soviet Republic), S.W. of Georgia, 43b  
 Aegæan Islands, off the coast of Sicily, 2248c  
 Aegæan Sea, (between Greece and Asia Minor), 44b; the Cyclades, 1097b; 44  
 Aegina (island), Saronic Gulf, Greece, 44b  
 Aegina, gulf of, Greece, 1841a; 1840b  
 Aero (island), Denmark, 1160a  
 Aeron (river), Cardigan, Wales, 761a; 4406b  
 Aetolia (district), Greece, 80a  
 Afghanistan (independent state), Eastern Asia, 61a; 4702a  
 Afghan Turkistan (northern province), Afghanistan, 4308b; 4302a  
 Africa (one of the five continents), 84a; archaeological discoveries, 226a; nomads of the desert [3052]; papyrus in Central Africa [3253]; Siwa Crater [3455a]; a blow-hole [3455b]; scenes and types, N. Africa [71]; native types [67]; pygmies [3592]; women of the Masai tribe [73]; grinding mealies [74]; native barber, W. Africa [75]; South African fauna [69]; native bearers [4271]; water lilies [4430]; plants facing [4286]; physical features, 64a; political divisions, 64b and c; economic divisions, 64d  
 Agadir (seaport), Morocco, 2858a  
 Agen (town), Garonne, France, 1683b; 1606b  
 Agra (part of the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh), India, 2146b, the town, 2146b; Taj Mahal facing [2154]; primitive weaving [5077]; 2144b  
 Agrigento (town), Sicily, 2248a; the Temple of Concord [2249]  
 Aguascalientes (city and state), Mexico, 2753b  
 Agulhas (cape), most southerly point of Africa, 1805b; 4332c  
 Ahaggar (mountain range), Sahara, N. Africa, 3825b; 65a  
 Ahipara (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ahmadabad (city), Bombay Presidency, India, 5027b; [5028]; the Minar [5127]; 2144b  
 Ahmadnagar (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Aburiri (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ahwaz (town), Persia, 3336a  
 Ailsa Craig (island), Firth of Clyde, Scotland, 3876b  
 Ain (department), France, 1606c  
 Aintree (town), near Liverpool, Lancashire, 2423  
 Air (mountain range), Sahara, N. Africa, 3825b  
 Airdrie (town), Lanark, Scotland, 957b  
 Aire (river and dale), Yorks, 4552a; 1416b  
 Aishihik (lake), Yukon, Canada, 718b  
 Aisne (department), France, 1606c  
 Aisne (river), N.E. France, 98a; 1606c  
 Aix (town), Bouches du Rhône, France, 1606c  
 Aix-la-Chapelle: see Aachen  
 Ajaccio (capital), Corsica, 1041b; 1606c  
 Ajaristan (a minor Soviet Republic), Georgia, 1732b  
 Ajanta (town), Hyderabad, India; entrance to Cave 19; [5045]; carved stone figures [5037]; carved pillars [5046]; fresco painting [5045]; 2144b  
 Ajmer (capital), Ajmer Merwara province, India, 5033; the Dargah street [3641]; marble pavilion, Anasagar Lake [3641]; oil mill [5077]; 2144b  
 Akaba, Gulf of (arm of the Red Sea), 3968b  
 Akaroa (town and county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Akimiski Island, James Bay, Canada, 4809a; 718c  
 Akito (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Akka, or Acre (city), Palestine, 3230b  
 Akkal (oasis), Furkmen Republic, 4309a  
 Akimolinsk (town), Kazak, C. Asia, 3252b  
 Akola (town), Berar, India, 2144b  
 Akpatok Island, Ungava Bay, Canada, 4809a; 718c  
 Akron (city), Ohio, U.S.A., 3132b  
 Aksum (city), Ethiopia, N.E. Africa, 2246a  
 Akyab (town), Burmah 2144c  
 Alabama (a southern state of U.S.A.), 97a; 4338c  
 Alabama River, Alabama, U.S.A., 97a; 4338a  
 Aland Islands (archipelago in the Baltic Sea), 98a; 98b  
 Alaska (territory, part of U.S.A.) 98b; general scenes [98]; seal hunting [107]; totem poles [100]; sledge loaded with walrus [4414]; 718b  
 Alaska Range (mountains), Alaska, 100a; 718a  
 Alaska, Gulf of, Alaska, 718a  
 Albania (a Balkan country), Europe, 101b; 1840a  
 Albany (capital), New York State, U.S.A., 3027b  
 Albany (town), N.S.W., Australia, 3019b  
 Albany Island, off north coast of Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Albany River, Canada, 4711a, 3143b, 718c  
 Albermarle (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1659b  
 Albermarle Sound, North Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a  
 Alberga (inland river), South Australia, 326c  
 Alberta (province), Canada, 106a; harvesting oats [3116]; Punch Bowl Falls [105]; Jasper National Park [1270]; chiselling a tunnel from hard rock [4761]; 818b  
 Alberta, lofty peak, Canada, 724b  
 Albert Edward Nyanza see Edward Nyanza  
 Albert Edward Range, Western Australia, 326b  
 Albert Nyanza (lake), Central Africa, 106a; compared with principal lakes of the world [2415]  
 Alberton (town), Victoria, Australia, 326c  
 Albertville (settlement), Belgian Congo, 448a  
 Albi (town), Tarn, France, 1606c  
 Albion (poetic name for England, which see)  
 Albuquerque (city), New Mexico, U.S.A., 3014b  
 Albury (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Albury (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Alcester (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Alcnbury (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Aldabra (island), Seychelles group, Indian Ocean, 3915b; 614a  
 Aldan (tributary, R. Lena), Siberia, 2482b; 3952b  
 Aldborough (town), Yorks, 4552b  
 Aldbourne (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Aldbury (town), Herts, 2020  
 Alde (river), Suffolk, 4111  
 Akdeburgh (borough), E. Suffolk, 111b; the Moor Hall [2551]  
 Alderbury (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Alderley Edge (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Aldermaston (town), Berks, 464  
 Alderney (one of the Channel Islands), 112a; 834  
 Aldershot (military town), Hants, 112a  
 Aldford (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Aldridge (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Aidswoth (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Alentejo (province), Portugal, 4030b  
 Alençon (town), Orne, France, 1606b  
 Aleppo, or Halep (trade centre), Syria, 4160a; 4702b  
 Alès (town), Gard, France, 1606c  
 Alexandria (province), Piedmont, Italy, 3412a  
 Aletsch (largest glacier of the Alps), Europe, 138a  
 Aleutian Islands, separating Bering Sea from North Pacific, 112b; 113  
 Alexandra (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Alexandra Falls, Hay River, N. West Territories, Canada, 4808b; [4761]  
 Alexandretta (town), Syria, 4702b  
 Alexandria (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Alexandria (town), Dumbarton, Scotland, 1275a  
 Alexandria (chief seaport), Egypt, 117a; aerial view [116]; Place Mohamed Ali [117]; map of the ancient city [117]  
 Alexandria (town), Louisiana, U.S.A., 2589a  
 Alexandria (town), Virginia, U.S.A., Christ Church [4394]  
 Alexandrina (lake), S. Australia, 2899a; 326c  
 Alexandropol, now known as Leninakan, Armenia, 259b  
 Alford (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Alford (town), Lincs, 2523



- Alfred and Marie (mountains), Western Australia, 326b
- Alfreton (town), N. Island, New Zealand, 302a
- Alfreton (town), Derby, 1169
- Alfriston (town), Sussex, 4172
- Algarve (province), Portugal, 4030b
- Algaier Alps, Austria, 4148a
- Algeria, or Alger (French territory), N. Africa, 124b; native types [125]; 124
- Algiers (seaport and capital), Algeria, 126b; the post-office [125]; a general view [126]; the great mosque [71]; a street scene [71]
- Algiers (department), Algeria, 124b
- Algoa Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, 504b; 4332c
- Algoma (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c
- Algonquin (mountain and park), Ontario, Canada, 4797b; 718c
- Aliahad Shahi (town), Persia, 3336a
- Aligarh (town), United Provinces, India, 2114b
- Aliwal (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Aliwal North (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Allahabad (capital), United Provinces of Agra and Oudh, India, 2148a; Mur Central College [5065]; 2144b
- Allan (river), Stirling, Scotland, 4086a
- Allegheny Mountains, U.S.A., 4340a; 3319a; 4454b; 4338a
- Allegheny River, Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a
- Allen (lough), Leitrim, Irish Free State, 1010a; 2224a
- Allendale (town), Northumberland, 3073
- Allenstein Castle, E. Prussia, Germany [3569]
- Allentown (city), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a
- Aller (tributary, R. Leine, Germany), 1734a
- Allier (tributary, R. Loire, France), 1606a
- Allier (department), France, 558b; 1606c
- Alligator River, Northern Territory, Australia, 326b
- Alloa (burgh), Clackmannan, Scotland, 131b
- Alloby (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Alloway (village), Ayr, Scotland, 350b; Robert Burns Memorial [663]
- Alma-Ata (capital), Kazak, C. Asia, 2352b
- Almeida (township), Hereford, 1999
- Almelo (town), Overijssel, Netherlands, 448a
- Almeria (city and province), Spain, 1821a; 4070c
- Almond (tributary), R. Tay, Scotland, 3342a; 2766a
- Almora (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b
- Aln (river), Northumberland, 3073b; 3073
- Aine (river), Warwick, 4491
- Alnmouth Bay, Northumberland, 3073a
- Alnwick (historic town), Northumberland, 3073b; 3073
- Alor Star (capital), Kedah, Malay States, 2353b
- Alost (town), Flanders, Belgium, 448a
- Alpes Maritimes (department), France, 1606c
- Alps (European mountain system), 137a; 1605b; 4151b; a farm [facing 138]; 4148b
- Alresford (town), Hants, 1907
- Alrewas (village), Stafford, 4062
- Als (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Akace Lorraine (provinces), France, 128a; 1606a
- Alsager (town), Cheshire, 862
- Alston (parish), Cumberland, 1089
- Alstonfield (village), Stafford, 4062
- Alt (tributary, R. Oltu, Rumania), 650a
- Altai (district), Sinkiang, China, 878b
- Altai Mountains, Asia, 139b; in Mongolia, 2821b; in Siberia, 3953b; 878b
- Altamaha (river), Georgia, U.S.A., 1731b
- Althorpe (town), Lincoln, 2523a
- Alto Adige (division of the Italian Tyrol), 4321a
- Alton (town), Hants, 1907; the Abbey [2817]
- Alton Hills, Hants, 1907
- Altonia (commercial city), Prussia, Germany, 1736b
- Alton Towers (village), Stafford, 4062
- Altona (city), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a
- Altrincham (engineering town), Cheshire, 864a; 862
- Altyn Tagh (mountains), Sinkiang, China, 3970a; 878b
- Altrey Woods (forest area), Morayshire, Scotland, 2854a
- Alva (picturesque town), Clackmannan, Scotland, 926b
- Alva Glen, Ochil Hills, Clackmannan, Scotland, 926b
- Alvaston (town), Derby, 2169
- Alverstoke (urban district), Gosport, Hampshire, 1811b
- Alwar (town), Rajputana, India, 5031a; 2144b
- Alyn (river), N. Wales, 1561a
- Allyth (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a
- Amadeus (lake), Northern Territory, Australia, 326a
- Amadijak (lake), Baffin Land, Canada, 718c
- Amalfi (town), overlooking Bay of Salerno, Italy, 2250a; [facing 272a]
- Amapala (seaport), Honduras, Central America, 2052b
- Amarabad Hills, India; Chenchu village [5107]
- Amarapura (town), Burma, 2144c
- Amazon (greatest of the S. American rivers), 144b; importance to Brazil, 577a; in Peru, 3344b; shooting fish [145a]; 4020a
- Amaronas (state), Brazil, S. America, 4020b
- Ambala (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Ambelaki (city), Salamis Island, Gulf of Aegina, 3834a
- Amber (river), Derby, 1169
- Amber (city), Rajputana, India [5034]
- Amberley (village), Sussex, 281a
- Ambleside (town), Lake District, Westmorland, 146b; the old mill [4451]; Tarn Hawes [447]
- Ambleve (river), Belgium, 448a
- Amboina (chief city), Moluccas Islands, 2811b; 2811
- Ameland, one of the Friesian Islands, Netherlands, 445a
- America (one of the five continents), 148a; North America, 3082b; Central America, 821b; South America, 4019a; Yosemite Valley [facing 148]; Riding Mountain Park [3063]; Indians in Labrador [3064]; a village in C. America [821]; 3062b-c and 4020b c
- American Falls, Niagara, N. America, 3035b
- Amersfoort (town), Utrecht, Netherlands, 448a
- Amersham (town), Bucks, 637
- Anesbury (town), Wilts, 4480
- Anihara (highlands), Ethiopia, N.E. Africa, 4291a
- Amherst (town), Burma, 2144c
- Amherst (city), Nova Scotia, Canada, 718c
- Amiens (city), R. Somme, France, 1607a; the Cathedral, 800; 1606b
- Amirantes (island), Seychelles group, Indian ocean, 3915b; 614a
- Amikliganj (town), Nepal, India, 2978b
- Amlich (fishing village), Anglesey, Wales, 168a; 4406a
- Amman (capital), Trans-Jordan, 4269a
- Ammanford (urban district), Carmarthen, Wales, 771a
- Amoor River: see Amur River
- Amoy (sea-port), Formosa Strait, China, 882a; 878c
- Ampley Crux (town), Gloucester, 1784a
- Ampley Down (village), Gloucester, 1782
- Amphill (market town), Bedford, 434b; 433
- Amraoti (town), Berar, Central Provinces, India, 2144b
- Amritsar (city), Punjab, India, 5028b; 3587b; a general view [1961]; Golden Temple [2147]; [5029]; 2144b
- Anistel (river), Netherlands, 155a
- Amsterdam (seaport and metro polis), Netherlands, 156a; a general view [155]; 448a
- Amsterdam Island, Indian Ocean, 3831b
- Amu Darya River: see Oxus River
- Amundsen Gulf, N.W. Territories, Canada, 718b
- Amur River, N.E. Asia, 157a; 3952b
- Amuri (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Anacapri (town), Isle of Capri, Italy, 753b
- Anacumda (town), Montana, U.S.A., 2831a
- Anadir Peninsula, Siberia, U.S.S.R. 3952b
- Anadir, Gulf of, Siberia, U.S.S.R. 3952b
- Anasagar (lake), Ajmer, India; the marble pavilion [3641]
- Anatolia (ancient province co-extensive with Asia Minor), 100b; 4302b; 4302a

- Ancaster (town), Lincs, 2533b  
 Ancholme (river), Lincs, 2523  
 Anchorage (seaport), Alaska, 718b  
 Andalusia (province of Spain), 162a  
 Andaman Islands (group), Bay of Bengal, 162a; 2144c  
 Andersou River, N.W. Territor, Canada, 718b  
 Anderton (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Andes (great mountain system), S. America, 162b; 4019a; Bolivia, 529a; Chile, 874b; Ecuador, 1318b; Argentine, 239b; Peru, 3344b; Venezuela, 4369a; transcontinental railway [163]; snow crest of Chimborazo [4021]; 4020a  
 Andorra (republic), Pyrenees Mountains, 163b; 163  
 Andover (market town), Hants, 1908b  
 Andoversford (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Andros (one of the Cyclades Islands), 1097b; 1097  
 Androsocogin (river), U.S.A.; New Hampshire, 3011b; Maine, 2628b  
 Angara River (interior), Siberia, 3953b  
 Angers (capital of Anjou), ancient province of France, 1752; 1606b  
 Anglesey (island county), Wales, 167b; 4406a  
 Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, N.E. Africa, 170b; 64b  
 Angmering (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Angola, Portuguese West Africa, 3509a; 4332b  
 Angora (capital city), Turkey, 172a; 4301b; older part of the city [4303]; 4302b  
 Angostura, Venezuela, 172a  
 Angoulême (town), Charente, France, 1606b  
 Angra (town), Azores Islands, 353b  
 Anguilla (island), Lesser Antilles, W. Indies, 190a  
 Angus (eastern county of Scotland), 172a; Cortachy Castle [1596]; 10  
 Anhalt (state), Germany, 1735b  
 Anholt (island), Kattegat, Denmark, 1160a  
 An-Hwei (town and province), China, 878c  
 Anjou (old province), France, 178a; 1606a  
 Ankara: see Angora, Turkey  
 Annam (province), French Indo-China, 1633b  
 Annan (burgh), Dumfries, Scotland, 1277a  
 Annan (river), Dumfries, Scotland, 1276a; 3874b  
 Annapolis (capital), Maryland, U.S.A., 2686b; Naval Academy [2686]  
 Annapolis Bay, Nova Scotia, Canada, 4804b  
 Annecy (town), Haute Savoie, France, 1606c  
 Annobon (Spanish island), Gulf of Guinea, 4035b; 1520a  
 Ansochow (town), China, 878b  
 Anson Bay, Northern Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Anstruther (town), Fife, Scotland, 1527a  
 Antakiya (town on the site of ancient Antioch), Syria, 4160a  
 Antarctica (continent which lies asymmetrically around the South Pole), 181b; 183b  
 Antarctic Ocean, or Southern Ocean, 181b; 182b  
 Antibes (health resort), S. France, 3566b  
 Anticosti (rocky island), Gulf of St. Lawrence, Canada, 189a; 4804a; 4805b; 189  
 Antigonish (town), Nova Scotia, Canada, 3096a  
 Antigua (largest of the Leeward Islands), 189b; 2470  
 Anti-Lebanon (mountains), Syria, 2466b  
 Antilles, Greater and Lesser (group of the West Indies), 189b; 190  
 Antioch (town), Syria, 4160a  
 Antioquia (gold-mining centre), Colombia, S. America, 973a  
 Antipodes (uninhabited islands), South Pacific Ocean, 190b; 3028b  
 Antisana (active volcano), Andes, S. America, 4020a  
 Antofagasta (mineral port), Chile, 877a; street scene [873]; Columbus Memorial Tower [874]  
 Anton, or Test (river), Hants, 1906b  
 Antrim (town), Co. Antrim, Ireland, 2224a  
 Antrim (county), N. Ireland, 2218a; round tower [4325]; 2224a  
 Antrim Mountains, Antrim, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Antwerp or Anvers (province), Belgium, 448a; 448a  
 Antwerp (principal maritime city of Belgium), 168b; 448a  
 Anvers, see Antwerp  
 Anxious Bay, South Australia, 326c  
 Aosta (province), Piedmont, Italy, 3412a  
 Aotea Harbour, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Apennine Mountains ("backbone" of Italy), 108a; 2252b, 2268a  
 Apia (chief town), Samoa archipelago, 3844a; 1529  
 Apiskigamish (lake), Quebec, Canada, 4806b; 718c  
 Appalachian Mountains, N. America; 4339b; Kentucky, 2364a; Maine, 2628b; Maryland, 2686b; New York State, 3028a; N. Carolina, 3069a; New Brunswick, 3002a; Nova Scotia, 3094a; Quebec, 3608b; 4338a  
 Appenzell (canton), Switzerland, 4154b  
 Apuan Way (famous highway of ancient Italy), 202a; [203]  
 Appleby (county town), Westmorland, 205b  
 Appledore (town), Kent, 2358  
 Apulia (district), Italy, 207b  
 Aquitaine (part of France between Pyrenees and the Loire), 211b  
 Arabat (sandy belt separating Putrid Sea from Sea of Azov), 3542; 508  
 Arabia (peninsula of S.W. Asia), 218a; date palm plantation [3238]; political divisions, 4302a, physical and economic features, 4302b  
 Arabia Felix, S.W. Arabia, 213b  
 Arabian Desert, N.E. Africa, 4302b  
 Arabian Sea, between Arabia and India, 218a; 2144b  
 Arad (town), Rumania, 650a  
 Arafura Sea, N. of Australia, 326b  
 Aragon (ancient kingdom and modern province of Spain), 216a  
 Arakan Mountain, Burma, Asia, 286b  
 Aral Sea (large lake in Turkistan), 216a; 216  
 Aramac (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Aran Island, off Donegal, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Aran Islands, group off Galway, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Aran Mawddwy (mountain), Merioneth, Wales, 2739a  
 Arapuni (electric power station), North Island, New Zealand, 4912b  
 Ararat (mountain), Armenia, 216b; compared with other peaks, 2884a; [2885]; twin peaks [facies 216]; 4302b  
 Aras (river), Armenia, 259b  
 Aratapu (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Aravalli Hills, Rajputana, India, 8038a; 2316b; 5144b; Jain Temple [2269]; 2141b  
 Araxes (river), Armenia, 4302b  
 Aray (river), Argyll, Scotland, 2454  
 Arbela (town), ancient Assyria, 207a  
 Arborfield (town), Berks, 464  
 Arbroath (royal burgh), Angus, Scotland, 217b; 172b  
 Arbury Hill, Northants, 3066b  
 Arcadia (central part of ancient Greece), 210a; 219  
 Arcat (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Archangel (chief port), North-east Russia, 227a; 3799a  
 Archangel, Gulf of, White Sea, Russia, 3798a  
 Arctic Archipelago (islands N. of Canada), 4728a; 3078b; 238b; 710b-c  
 Arctic Circle (region round the North Pole), 238a; 182a  
 Arctic Regions, Arctic ocean, 228a; 182a  
 Arctic Mountains, Alaska, 100a  
 Arctic Red River, N.W. Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Ardalan (province), Iran, 2722a  
 Ardèche (département), France, 1606c  
 Ardee (town), Louth, Ireland, 2224a  
 Arden, Forest of, Warwick, 4421a  
 Ardennes (district of Belgium, France and Germany), 238a  
 Arderin (mountain), Slieve Bloom range, Leinster, Ireland, 2224b  
 Ardglass (town), Co. Down, Ulster, 2224a  
 Ardleigh (township), Essex, 1452  
 Ardliu, Dumfries, 1275a  
 Ardmore, Co. Waterford, Irish Free State; Ogham inscribed stones [4843]  
 Ardmore Bay, Waterford, Irish Free State, 2224b  
 Ardnarrusha (town), R. Shannon, Irish Free State, 2519a; 3920b  
 Ardnadam (village), Argyll, Scotland, 1279b  
 Ardoch (site of Roman camp), Perth, Scotland, 3342b  
 Ardres (scene of the Field of the Cloth of Gold), France, 1526a

- Ardrishaig, Loch Fyne, Argyll, Scotland [244]
- Ardrossan (seaport), Ayr, Scotland, 239a
- Arquipa (an old city), Peru, S. America, 3343b; a general view [3345]
- Arezzo (cathedral city), Italy, 2250a
- Argandab (river), Afghanistan, 2346a
- Argauni (town), Berar, India, 2144b
- Argentiers Glacier, France [1615]
- Argentina (South American Republic), 239b; meat factory [2711]; threshing maize [243]; Tobá Indians [241], 4020c
- Argian (tributary, R. Amur, Siberia), 3952b
- Argolis (ancient division of Peloponnesus), Greece, 3307b
- Argonne (heavily-wooded plateau), E. France, 244b; 1606a
- Argun (river), N.E. Asia, 157a; 7952b
- Argyllshire (county), Scotland, 244b; 3874b
- Arège (department), France, 1606b
- Argna (tributary, R. Shannon, Ireland), 1010a
- Argna coalfields, Co. Leitrim, Irish Free State, 4874a
- Arizona (fifth largest state), U.S.A., 252b; date farm in Salt River Lake [129]; 4338b
- Arkansas (a south-central state), U.S.A., 254a; 4338c
- Arkansas River (tributary, R. Mississippi, U.S.A.), 2800a; in Arkansas, 254b; Colorado, 976b; Kansas, 2347a; Oklahoma, 3136a, 4338a
- Arka Tagh Mountains, China, 878b
- Arkhangelsk (chief port of Northern Russia), 227a
- Arklow (town), Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b
- Arleb (mountain), Austrian Alps, 117b
- Arlès (town), Provence, France, 3566b; Les Arienes [3567]; 1606c
- Arlsey (town), Bedford, 433a; 433
- Arlcy (town), Worcester, 4513b
- Arlon (city), Luxembourg province, Belgium, 448a
- Armageddon (mountain district of Central Palestine), 257b
- Armagh (county), Ireland, 257b; 2224a
- Armagh (city and county town), Armagh, Ireland, 257b
- Armakantak Plateau, India, 5122b
- Armathwaite (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Armenia (a Socialist Soviet Republic), Russia, 259a; a village street [260]; types of Armenians [261]; 3793c
- Armstrong (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c
- Arnhem (ancient city), Holland, 2901b; 4480
- Arnhem, Cape, Northern Territory, Australia, 326c
- Arnhem Bay, Northern Territory, Australia, 326c
- Arnhem Land (peninsula), N. Australia, 325a, 326c
- Ario (river), Tuscany, Italy, 272a; 2251b, at Florence [593]; 2248a
- Arnsberg (town), Westphalia, Germany [4453]
- Arran (island), off the W. coast, Scotland, 635b; 3874b
- Arranmore Island (one of the Aran group), Ireland, 1010a
- Arras (town), capital, Pas-de-Calais, France, 1606c
- Arrochar (town), Dumbarton, Scotland, 1275a
- Arrow (tributary, R. Lugg, Hereford), 2001a; Radnor, 3625a; 1999
- Arrow (lake), Sligo, Ireland, 2224a
- Arrowsmith River, Western Australia, 326b
- Arrowtown (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Arta, Gulf of, E. coast, Greece, 25a
- Arthabasca (town), Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Arthur, Mount, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Arthur's Ranges, Tasmania, 326c
- Artillery Lake, N.W. Territories, Canada, 718b
- Artois (ancient province), France, 280b; 1606a
- Aru (one of the Dutch E. Indies islands), 2811a; 4238
- Arun (river), Sussex, 4132a; 280b
- Arundel (town, famous for its castle), Sussex, 280b; aerial view [281]; river and castle [4135]
- Aruwimi (tributary, Congo River, Africa), 1006b
- Arya Ghat (river), Nepal; at Pashupati [2979]
- Ascension Island (volcanic island), Atlantic, 282b; 64c
- Ascot (famous race-course and village), Berks, 283a; 464
- Asara, now named Pyrgaki (village), Boeotia, Greece, 1966b
- Ash (tributary, R. Lea, Herts), 2010
- Ashampstead (town), Berks, 464
- Aschanti (British colony), W. Africa, 284a; 64c
- Ashbourne (agricultural town), Derby, 1170b; 1169
- Ashburnham (town), Sussex, 4132
- Ashburton (town), Devon, 1177
- Ashburton (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Ashburton Goldfield, Western Australia, 326b
- Ashburton Range, Northern Territory, Australia, 326c
- Ashburton River, Western Australia, 326a
- Ashburton River, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Ashby-de-la-Zouch (urban district), Leicester, 2477b; 2475
- Ashchurch (parish), Gloucester, 1882
- Ashdown Forest, Sussex, 2358b; a view [1415]
- Asheville (city), North Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a; [4347]
- Ashford (town), Kent, 2360b; 2358
- Ashford (urban district), Middlesex, 2764
- Ashkelon (town), Palestine, 3230b
- Ashkhabad (capital), Turkmen Republic, 4109a
- Ashley (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Ashley (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Asbover (town), Derby, 1169
- Ashted (village), Surrey, 4126
- Ashton-under-Lyne (cotton town), Lancashire, 284a; 2423
- Ashuanipi Lake, Labrador, Canada, 718c
- Ashurst (town), Sussex, 1132
- Ashwell (village), Herts, [2011]
- As (one of the five continents), 284b; racial types [287]; physical features, 288a; political divisions, 288b and 288c; economic divisions, 288d
- Asia Minor, or Turkey in Asia, 289b; archaeological discoveries, 224a; 4302b
- Asir (territory in Arabia), 214a; 4302a
- Ashkham (beautiful district of Cumberland) [1090]
- Askrigg (town), Yorks, 4553
- Asmara (town), Eritrea, 1446b
- Aspatia (urban district), Cumberland, 1089
- Aspiring, Mount, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Assam (province), British India, 292b; plucking tea [293]; women selling textiles [5141]; 2144c
- Assaye (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b
- Assen (town), Drente, Netherlands, 445a
- Assens (town), Funen, Denmark, 1160a
- Assiniboia (district), Alberta, Canada, 105b
- Assiniboine, Mount, Alberta, Canada, 4730b; 106a; 4806b, [4730]
- Assiniboine (chief tributary, Red River, N. America), 2652a; in Saskatchewan, 3857b; 4740a, 713b
- Assiut (town), Blue Nile, Africa, 3047a; 1354a; 64a
- Aston Clinton (town), Bucks, 637
- Asuan, or Aswan (town), Egypt, 1354a
- Assur (oldest capital of Assyria), 297a
- Assyria (ancient country in Asia), 295b
- Aston (township), Herts, 2010
- Astoria (chief seaport), Oregon, U.S.A., 3167a
- Astrakhan (trading centre on the Volga Delta), Russia, 3799b
- Asturias (Biscayan province of Spain), 307a; 4030b
- Astwick (parish), Bedford, 433a
- Asulkan (river), British Columbia, Canada; [4807]
- Asunción (capital and chief port), Paraguay, 3256b; Victoria Botanical Gardens [3257]
- Asupisu (tributary, R. Amazon, S. America) [145]
- Aswan (modern town), Egypt, 1354a; the dam [1354]
- Asyut (capital), Asyut province, Egypt, 1354a
- Atacama (desert zone), N. Chile, 874b
- Atli (town), Hamaut, Belgium, 445a
- Athabaska (district, now incorporated in Alberta and Saskatchewan), 105b; 3856b

- Athabaska (peak and pass), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4806b  
 Athabaska (lake), Alberta, Canada, 4733a; 4797b; 3857b; compared with principal lakes of the world [2415]; pre-cambrian formation [4763]; 718b  
 Athabaska (river), Alberta, Canada, 4733a; 720b; 107a; [4733]. 718b  
 Athboy (town), Meath, Ireland, 2224a  
 Athenry (town), Galway, Ireland, 1011a; 2224a  
 Athens (capital), Greece, 308a, the Parthenon, 3278a; Phaleron Bay [1843]; a neighbouring village [1845]; the Stadium [1841]; view from the Acropolis [1841]; theatre of Bacchus [309]; the Erechtheum [310]; the Acropolis [24]; section of the Parthenon frieze [223]; Socrates' prison [4001]; Temple of Nike Apteros [4190]; theatre of Dionysus [4217]  
 Atherstone (town), Warwick, 4423a  
 Atherton (town), Lancashire, 2423  
 Atherton, Queensland, Australia; 4664  
 Athlone (urban district), Wexmouth, Ireland, 1011a; 2224a  
 Atholl, Forest of (great deer forest), Perth, Scotland, 3341b  
 Athy (town), Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b  
 Atlanta (capital), Georgia, U.S.A., 1732a  
 Atlantic City (city), New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a  
 Atlantic Ocean, division of sea between Europe-Africa and American continent, 311a; diagram of depths [679]; 311  
 Atlantis (traditional island of the Atlantic), 312a  
 Atlas Mountains, N. Africa, 312a; 124b; 65b; 2857b; 64a  
 Atlin (lake), British Columbia, Canada, 4806b  
 Attikouak (lake), Labrador, Canada, 718c  
 Attawapiskat River, Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Attleborough (town), Norfolk, 3055a; 3053  
 Attica (district), Greece, 310b  
 Attock (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Aube (tributary, R. Seine, France), 3902a; 1606c  
 Aube (department), France, 1606c  
 Auchinleck (parish), Ayr, Scotland, 332a  
 Auchterarder (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
 Auckland (city), Waitemata Harbour, North Island, New Zealand, 3012a; [4922]; Boys' Grammar School [4896]; Curran Street Primary School [4896]; 3028a  
 Auckland (province), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Auckland Islands, Southern Ocean, 3028b; 614a  
 Aude (department), France, 1606c  
 Audenarde: see Oudenarde  
 Audern (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Audley (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Audley Head (township), Essex, 1452  
 Augathella (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Aughanure Castle, Co. Galway, Ireland [2219]  
 Augrabies (town), Orange R., S. Africa, 4998b  
 Aughrim (town), Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b  
 Augsburg (commercial centre), Bavaria, Germany, 1730b  
 Augusta (cotton-manufacturing centre), Georgia, U.S.A., 1732a  
 Augustus, Mount, Western Australia, 326a  
 Auldgruth (Dunfries), Scotland, 1277a  
 Aurangabad (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Aurich (town), Ems estuary, Germany, 1734b  
 Aurillac (town), Central, France, 1606c  
 Aust (parish), Gloucester, 1782  
 Austin (capital), Texas, U.S.A., 4210a  
 Austin, Lake, Western Australia, 326a  
 Austerlitz (village), Moravia, 322a  
 Austral (island), S. Pacific Ocean, 3999  
 Australia (a Dominion of the British Commonwealth), special section, pages 4606 to 4702; 322b; physical features, 4675b, Central Australia, 4222a, South Australia, 4022b; general scenes [331]; [4853]; natural resources [4671]; coastal scenery [4677]; interior scenery [4678]; harvesting scenes [4615]; National Park, Queensland [3269b]; agricultural resources [4669]; dairy farms [1110]; agricultural activities [4613]; wool team [325]; stud merino flock [3924]; flock returning from pastures [333]; wheat at a railway siding [4612]; cattle round-up [4612]; horse-breaking [4614]; drying racks for grapes [4614]; pineapple field [3422]; industries [4651]; mining scenes [4653]; water supplies [4673]; animal life [4619]; shot crocodiles [3687]; birds [4621]; trees [4680]; giant trees [4682]; plants [4681]; tree-felling [4670b]; Macrozamia palm [4679]; Arunta tribe [4609]; Veddah tribe [3618]; aborigines [4607]; mission station [4611]; cannibal [322]; old bushman's hut [4686]; rock drawing [4611]; sports and pastimes [4691]; physical features, 326a; political divisions, 326b-c; economic divisions, 326d  
 Australian Alps, section of Eastern Cordillera, Australia, 326a, 2899a; 3017b; [4386b]; 326a  
 Australian Current (ocean stream), S. Pacific, 3221  
 Australind (town), Western Australia, 326b  
 Austria (republican state of C. Europe), 234b, the "Roaring Gorge," Eastern Alps [337]; scenery [341]; political divisions, 344a; physical and economic features, 344b  
 Austria-Hungary (pre war country of Central Europe), 344a  
 Auvergne (old province), France, 348a; 1606a  
 Auvergne Mountains, France, 1606c  
 Auxerre (town), Yonne, France, 1606c  
 Aux Lievres (river), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Ava (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Avalon Peninsula, Newfoundland, 718c  
 Avebury (village), Wilts, 4480b  
 Aveiro (town), Portugal, 3503a  
 Avellino (town), Italy, 716a  
 Avenbury (town), Hereford, 1998b  
 Avening (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Aventine (one of the Seven Hills of Rome), 3747b  
 Avernus (lake), Campania, Italy, 348b  
 Aveyron (department), France, 1606c  
 Avignon (walled city), France, 1607a; Palace of the Popes [3492]; 1606c  
 Avila (city and province), Spain, 4030b  
 Avon (river), S. Devon, 1178a, 1177  
 Avon (river), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Avon (river), Gloucester, 1782a, 603b, Wilts, 4478b, 4470  
 Avon (river), Hants, 1906b, 4478b, 4470; 1907  
 Avon (river), Stirling, Scotland, 4085b  
 Avon (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3012a  
 Avon (river), Warwick, 4421a, Worcester, 4513b; 4421  
 Avon (river), Western Australia, 326b  
 Avonmouth (town), Gloucester, 1784a  
 Avontuur (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4132c  
 Awarua Point, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Awatere (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Awatere (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Awatere (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Awe (river), Argyll, Scotland, 245a  
 Awre (parish), Gloucester, 1782  
 Axbridge (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Axe (river), Devon, 1177  
 Axe (river), Somerset, 4007  
 Axel Heiberg Island, Arctic Circle, 718c  
 Axholme, Isle of (claimed for land), Lincoln, 2523a; 2523  
 Axminster (urban district), Devon, 1180b; 1177  
 Aycliffe (town), County Durham, 1282  
 Aylesbury (municipal borough), Bucks, 350b; Vale, 617b; 617  
 Aylesham (coal area), Kent, 2561b  
 Aylmer (lake), North-west Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Aylsham (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Aymestry (village), Hereford [2000]  
 Ayot St. Lawrence (township), Herts, 2010  
 Ayot St. Peter (township), Herts, 2010

Ayr (Royal borough), Scotland, **350b**  
 Ayr (town), Queensland, Australia, **326c**  
 Ayr (river), Ayrshire, Scotland, **351a; 3874b**

Ayrshire (western county of Scotland), **351a; 3874b**  
 Ayton (town), Berwick, **472b**  
 Azerbaijan (republic), Transcaucasian Federation of Soviet Republics, **352b; 3798c**

Azores (rocky islands), N. Atlantic Ocean, **355b; 353**  
 Azov, Sea of (arm of the Black Sea), **354a; 508**

## B

Baalq (island), Little Belt, Denmark, **1160a**  
 Babbarcombe (watering place), Devon, **4259a**  
 Bab-el-Mandeb (strait connecting Red Sea with Arabian Sea), **355a; 4302a**  
 Babine (lake), British Columbia, Canada, **4806b; 718**  
 Babraham (village), Cambridge, **706**  
 Babylon (city of ancient Babylonia), **350b**; the Ishtar Gate [357]; ruins of an ancient Palace [358]; ruins of Nebuchadnezzar's Palace [2970]  
 Babylonia (ancient country situated in the Tigris-Euphrates valley), **357a**  
 Bacciglione (river), Italy, **2251a**  
 Back (river), N.-West Territories, Canada, **718b; 4733b**  
 Backford (town), Cheshire, **862**  
 Barup (town), Lancs, **2423**  
 Badajoz (city and province), Spain, **2070b**  
 Badami (town), Bombay, India, **2144b**  
 Badby (village), Northants, [3067]  
 Baden (state), German Republic, **364b; 1734b**  
 Baden (health resort), Switzerland, **4152b**  
 Baden (watering place), Germany, **1730b**; Baden-Baden, a general view [363]  
 Badenoch (district), Inverness, Scotland, **2208b**  
 Bad Lands (waste land), N. Dakota, U.S.A., **3070b; 13070**; Montana [2833]  
 Badminton (village), Gloucester, **1782**  
 Badulla (town), Ceylon, **2144b**  
 Baffin (island and Bay, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, **367a; 4725a**; prehistoric ruins [4718]; **718c**  
 Bagenalstown (town), Carlow, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Baghdad (capital), Iraq, **2216b**; former Palace of the Caliphs [2217]; bridge of boats [2217]  
 Bagshot (town), Surrey, **4186**  
 Bagshot Heath, Berks, **464**  
 Bahama Islands (group of British West Indian islands), **368a; 469**  
 Bahawalpur (silk-manufacturing town), Punjab, **3587b**  
 Bahia (city), Brazil, **374b**; city and river craft [376]  
 Bahia (state), Brazil, S. America, **4020b**  
 Bahia Blanca (grain and wool port), Argentina, **242b**  
 Bahraich (town), United Provinces, India, **2144b**  
 Bahrain Islands (archipelago in the Persian Gulf), **368a**  
 Bahr Yusef (river), Egypt, **1512a**

Baikal (largest fresh-water lake in Asia), **368a**; compared with principal lakes of the world [2415], **3932b**  
 Baikal Mountains, Siberia, **2482b; 3932b**  
 Bain (tributary, R. Witham, Lincoln), **2523**  
 Bakerwell (town), Derby, **1169**  
 Baker (lake), North-West Territories, Canada, **718b**  
 Bakony Wald Mountains, Hungary, **2095b; 344a**  
 Baku (capital), Azerbaijan, **3534; 3533; 4302b**  
 Bakwena (district), Bechuanaland, S. Africa, **4332c**  
 Bala (town), Merioneth, Wales, **4739a; 4406a**  
 Bala (lake), Merioneth, Wales, **2739a; 4406a**  
 Balacava (town), Crimea, **1071a**  
 Balasor (coastal town), Jaipore, India, **2144c**  
 Balaton (lake), Hungary, **344a**  
 Balboa (town), Panama Canal, Panama, **3242a**  
 Balbriggan (town), Co. Dublin, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Balclutha (town), South Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Balcombe (town), Sussex, **4132b**  
 Bald (lake), Switzerland, **4148a**  
 Baldoek (town), Herts, **2010**  
 Baka (lake), Rumania [3790]  
 Bale, or Basel (city), Switzerland, **4150a**  
 Balearic Isles (group in the Mediterranean), off Spain, **378a; 373**  
 Bali (island), Little Sunda group, E. Indies, **4120b; 2291b; 1306b**; Hindu Temple [1307]; **2676b**  
 Bali, Strait of, separating Java from Balu Island, E. Indies, **2291b; 2676b**  
 Baliana (modern town), Egypt, **1353b**  
 Balkan Mountains (eastern branch of the Alpine system), **375a; 649b; 650b**  
 Balkan Peninsula, S.E. Europe, **374b; 2474b-c**  
 Balkash (inland salt-water sea), S.W. Siberia, **376b; 3952b**  
 Ballachulish (town), Argyll, Scotland, **246a**  
 Ballaghaderreen (town), Roscommon, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Ballantree (parish), Ayr, Scotland, **351a**  
 Ballarat (inland city), Victoria, Australia, **4636a; 4387b; 4626**  
 Ballater (summer resort), Aberdeen, Scotland, **11a**  
 Ballina (town), Mayo, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Ballinasloe (town), Galway, Ireland, **1011a; 2224a**

Ballingham (township), Hereford, **1999**  
 Ballinrobe (town), Mayo, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Ballinskelligs Bay, Kerry, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Balloch (town), Dumbarton, Scotland, **1274b**  
 Ballyhunion (town), Kerry, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Ballycastle (town), Antrim, N. Ireland, **2224a**  
 Ballycastle (town), Mayo, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Ballycotton Bay, Co. Cork, Ireland, **2224b; 4872**  
 Ballyhoura Hills, Munster, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Ballyjamesduff (town), Cavan, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Ballymena (town), Antrim, Ulster, **2224a**  
 Ballymote (town), Sligo, Ireland, **1011a; 2224a**  
 Ballynahinch (town), Co. Down, Ulster, **2224a**  
 Ballyragget (town), Kilkenny, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Ballyshannon (seaport), Donegal, Ireland, **4324a; 2224a**  
 Ballyvaghan (town), Clare, Ireland, **2224b; 2221**  
 Balmoral (town), Aberdeen, Scotland, **11a**; the Castle [3879]  
 Balranald (town) N.S.W., Australia, **326c**  
 Balsham (town), Cambridge, **707b; 706**  
 Baltic Sea (inland sea), N.E. Europe, **380b; 381**  
 Baltimore (city) U.S.A., **381a**  
 Baltimore (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Baluchistan (province), British India, **381a; 2144b**  
 Bamako (capital), French Sudan, **1639a**  
 Bambergh (coastal town), Northumberland, **3073**; castle [3074]  
 Hampton (town), Devon, **1177**  
 Hampton (town), Oxford, **3200**  
 Banagher (town), Offaly, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Banana (settlement), Belgian Congo, **443a**  
 Banas (river), Rajputana India, **3641a**  
 Banat (province), Rumania, **650a**; a village [3791]  
 Banat (district), Yugoslavia, **4560a**  
 Banber Shah (town), Persia, **3336a**  
 Banbridge (town), Co. Down, Ulster, **2224a**  
 Banbury (market town), Oxford, **3202b**; Cross and South Bar [3201]; **3200**  
 Banchory (burgh), Kincardine, Scotland, **2176a**  
 Banda (one of the Dutch E. Indies islands), **2811a; 4238**

- Bandar Abbas (port), Persian Gulf, 3338a  
 Banda Sea, East Indies, 4238  
 Bandon (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Bandon (river), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2896a; 2224b  
 Banff (county town), Banff, Scotland, 386b  
 Banff, National Park, Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4797b; herd of buffalo [654]  
 Banffshire (county), N.E. Scotland, 2896b; 10  
 Bangalore (hill-station), Mysore, India, 2148a; State Palace [5089]; 2144b  
 Banggai Islands, Malay Archipelago, 2636b  
 Bangkok (chief town), Siam, 3950a; the Chao Phraya [3950]; Temple of the Emerald Buddha [3952]  
 Bangor (cathedral city), N. Wales, 2896b; the university [386]; 4406a  
 Bangor (town), Co. Down, Ulster, 2224a  
 Bangui (capital), Ubangi-Shari, 1632a; 64c  
 Bangwaketse (district), Bechuanaland, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Bangweilo (lake), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 3701b; 4332b  
 Banhos (island), Chagos Archipelago, Indian Ocean, 826  
 Banjaluca (town), Yugoslavia, 650a  
 Banka (island), Great Sunda group, N. Indies, 4120b  
 Bankot (town), Bombay, India, 2244b  
 Banks Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, 4739a; 718b  
 Banks Peninsula, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Bann (river), Ulster, Ireland, 4324a; 2224a  
 Bannock (river), Stirling, Scotland, 4085b  
 Bannockburn (scene of famous battle), Stirling, Scotland, 4086a  
 Banon Falls, Queensland, Australia [326]  
 Banstead (village and downs), Surrey, 4126  
 Bantry (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Bantry Bay, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2896a; 2224b  
 Banzare Land, Antarctica, 182b  
 Baralaba (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Baranof Island, off Alaska, 718b  
 Barbados (a West Indian island), 2896b; native dwellings and market place [397]; 1861  
 Barbary States (countries of N. Africa), 397a; 2501b  
 Barberton (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Barbuda (island), Leeward group, W. Indies, 1861  
 Barcaldine (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Barcelona (capital), Catalonia, Spain, 4030b; the "Spanish Village" and Plaza, Cataluña [4030]  
 Bardonia Hill (highest summit in Leicestershire), 2475a; 2475  
 Bardsey (island), Caernarvon, Wales, 4406a  
 Bareilly (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Barford (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Barfreston, Kent; Church, Norman window [4264]  
 Bargoo (inland river), Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Barham (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Bari (seaport), Adriatic, S. Italy, 2250a; 207b  
 Baringo (lake), Kenya Colony, 2364b  
 Barking (town), Essex, 1452  
 Barkley Sound, Vancouver Island, Canada, 718b  
 Barkly East (town), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Barkly West (town), Vaal R., Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 5018b; 4332c  
 Barkly Tableland, Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Barkol (town), Sinkiang, China, 878b  
 Barkot (town), Cutch, India, 2145b  
 Barkway (town), Herts, 2010  
 Barlad (river), Rumania, 650a  
 Barlaston (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Barlborough (village), Derby, 2169  
 Barle (river), Somerset, 4007; the valley at Exmoor [4009]  
 Bar le Duc (town), Meuse, France, 1606c  
 Barlee (Lake), Western Australia, 326a  
 Barlee Range (mountains), Western Australia, 326a  
 Barley (town), Herts, 2010  
 Barmen (now part of Wuppertal), Germany, 1738b  
 Barmouth (seaside town), Merioneth, Wales, 2740a; 4406a  
 Barnard Castle (town), County Durham, 1285a  
 Barn Bluff (mountain), Tasmania [4646]  
 Barnes (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Barnet (urban district), Herts, 2012b  
 Barnetby (town), Lincs, 2523  
 Barnham (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Barnsley (mining town), S. Yorks, 403a  
 Barnstaple (borough), Devon, 1180b; horse fair [2673]; 1177  
 Baroda (native state), Gujarat, India, 1871b; 2144b  
 Barone Hill, Isle of Bute, Scotland, 666a  
 Baros (port), Yugoslavia, 1547b  
 Barotseland (native reserve), N. Rhodesia, 3702a  
 Barra (island), Outer Hebrides, Scotland, 2208a; 10  
 Barrackpore (town), Bengal, India, 2144c  
 Barr Castle, Renfrew, Scotland, 3684b  
 Barrhead River, Renfrew, Scotland, 3684a  
 Barranquilla (chief commercial port), Colombia, 975a  
 Barrett, Mount, Western Australia, 326b  
 Barrow (river), Leinster, Ireland, 2478b; 2224b  
 Barrow-in-Furness (shipbuilding town), N.W. Lancs, 407a; 2423  
 Barrow Island, off Western Australia, 326b  
 Barry (town), Glamorgan, Wales, 1770a; 4406b  
 Barry Island, Bristol Channel, S. Wales, 1769  
 Barton (town), Lincs, 2523  
 Barton (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Barton in the Clay (town), Bedford, 433  
 Barsi (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Bartle Frere, Mount, Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Barton Broad, Norfolk, 3053b  
 Barwon River, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Basel (cathedral and university city), Switzerland, 4150a; an aerial view [4150]  
 Basford (town), Nottingham, 3092  
 Bashee (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Bashkir Republic, U.S.S.R., 410b, 3798c  
 Basildon (town), Berks, 464  
 Basilicata (department), Italy, 694a  
 Basum (town), Berar, India, 2144b  
 Basing (village), Hampshire, 1907  
 Basingwerk Abbey, Flintshire, Wales, 1563a  
 Basingstoke (ancient market town), Hants, 1908b  
 Basin of Minas, Nova Scotia, Canada, 4764b  
 Basque (province), N. Spain, 4032a  
 Basra (fort near the junction of the Tigris and Euphrates, Iraq), 2216b; a mosque [2217a]; 4302b  
 Bas-Rhin (department), Alsace-Lorraine, France, 138b; 1606c  
 Basses Alpes (department), France, 1606c  
 Basses Pyrennes (department), France, 1606b  
 Bass Strait, between Victoria, Australia, and Tasmania, 326c  
 Bassein (seaport), Burma, 2144c  
 Basseinwade (one of the English lakes), 1088b; 1414b; 1089  
 Basse-Terre (largest of the Guadeloupe Islands), W. Indies, 1861b; 1861  
 Bass Rock (conical island), Firth of Forth, Scotland, 412b  
 Bastar (state), Central Province, India, 5091b; 2144b  
 Bastia (town), Corsica, 1606c  
 Basutoland (British possession, South Africa), 414b; typical scenery [414]; 4332c  
 Baswick (urban district), Stafford, 4062  
 Batangas (seaport), Luzon, Philippine Islands, 3377b  
 Batavia (seaport), Java, capital Dutch E. Indies, 2292b; 2636b  
 Bateman Bay, N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Bath (English city famous for its hot springs), Somerset, 415b; a Roman bath [416]  
 Bathurst (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c; settler's church [5007]  
 Bathurst (capital), Gambia, W. Africa, 1669a  
 Bathurst (town), N.S.W., Australia, 3019b  
 Bathurst (town), Tasmania, 326c  
 Bathurst Inlet, North-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Bathurst Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, 4809a; 718b  
 Bathurst Island, Northern Territory, Australia, 326b

- Baton Rouge (capital), Louisiana, U.S.A., 2589a  
 Batson (village), Devon, community dancing [1180]  
 Battersea (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; power station [1372]; 2566  
 Batticaloa (town), Ceylon, 2144b  
 Battle (town), Sussex, 4132; Abbey gateway [4133]  
 Battle Harbour (town), Labrador, Canada, 718c  
 Battlesden (village), Bedford, 433  
 Battlock (mount), Kincardine, Scotland, 2375b; 172b  
 Batum (port), Black Sea, 1732b  
 Bauchi Plateau, Africa, 63b  
 Bauld (cape), Newfoundland, 718c  
 Bavaria (state), German Republic, 410b; country scene [420]; 1734b  
 Bawdsey (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Bawtry (town), Nottingham, 3092  
 Bay (town), Yorks, 4554a  
 Bay Islands, Honduras, Central America, 822a  
 Bay of Islands, Newfoundland, 718c  
 Bay of Islands (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Bay of Plenty, North Island, New Zealand, 3029a; 3028a  
 Bayonne (town), France, 1610b  
 Bayonne (city), New Jersey, 3013a  
 Bayreuth (town), Bavaria, 1736b  
 Beachport (town), South Australia, 326c  
 Beachy Head (promontory), Sussex, 4132a  
 Beacon Hill, Radnor, Wales, 3624b  
 Beacon Hill, Sussex, 4132  
 Beacon Hill, Leicester, 2475b; 2475  
 Beaconsfield (picturesque town), Buckingham, 638b; 637  
 Beaconsfield (town), Tasmania, 326c  
 Beagle Island, off Western Australia, 326b  
 Beaminster (parish), Dorset, 1234  
 Bean (tributary, R. Lea, Herts), 2009b  
 Bear River, Colorado, U.S.A., 976b  
 Bear Island, Arctic Ocean, 239a  
 Beardmore (village), Hants, 1907  
 Bear Mountain (hill), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012a  
 Beas (tributary, R. Indus, Punjab), 3587b; 2144b  
 Beattock (town), Dumfries, Scotland, 1277a  
 Beaufort Sea, North of Canada and Alaska, 718b  
 Beaufort West (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Beaulieu (river), N. Scotland, 3764a; 2210a; 10  
 Beaumaris (county town), Anglesey, 427a; the castle [792]; 4406a  
 Beauvais (town), Oise, France, 1606b  
 Beaver Lake, Saskatchewan, Canada, 3858a  
 Beaver River, Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
 Bebington and Bromborough (urban district), Cheshire, 864b; 862  
 Beccles (town), Suffolk, 4112a  
 Bechuanaland (district), Cape of Good Hope, South Africa, 430a; 4332c  
 Bechuanaland Protectorate, British territory, Africa, 420a; 4332b-c  
 Beckenham (borough), Kent, 2362a  
 Beckhampton (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Beckley (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Beddgelert (town), Caernarvon, Wales, 682b; 4406a  
 Bedford (county town), Bedfordshire, 422b; promenade and St. Paul's Church [432]; John Bunyan's statue [430]; 433  
 Bedfordshire (east-midland county of England), 423a; 400-year-old thatched cottage [4214]; typical scenes [434]; 433  
 Bedloe's Island, New York Bay, 3024b  
 Bedwellty (town), Monmouth, 2829b  
 Bedworth (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Beechworth (town), Victoria, Australia, 326c  
 Beerberg (mountain), on Jan Mayen Island, 2279a  
 Beersheba (city), extreme south of Palestine, 3230b; 3230a  
 Beeston (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Beighton (village), Derby, 1169  
 Beira (chief port), Mozambique, 2888b  
 Beira (province), Portugal, 4030b  
 Beirut (capital), Lebanon, and chief seaport of Syria, 4160b  
 Bela (town), Baluchistan, India, 2144b  
 Belapur (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Belcham St. Paul (township), Essex, 1452  
 Belcher Islands, Hudson Bay, Canada, 4809a; 718c  
 Helen Tower, at the mouth of the R. Tagus, Portugal [3507]  
 Belfast (cathedral and university city), Ulster, 440b; general views [446]; an aerial view [2220]  
 Belfast Lough (inlet), Ulster, Ireland, 446b; 4324b; 2224a  
 Belford (town), Northumberland, 3073  
 Belfort ((town), Belfort, France, 1606c  
 Belgian Congo (territory in South-Central Africa), 447a; the Ituri River [2336]; 64c  
 Belgium (western European country, 448a; preparing flax for spinning [452]; political divisions, 448a; physical and economic features, 448b  
 Belgrade (capital city), Yugoslavia, 4561a; 650a  
 Belitong (island), Malay archipelago, 1306b; 8636b  
 Belize (chief seaport and capital), British Honduras, 626b; 822a  
 Belize (river), British Honduras, 626b  
 Bell (river), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Bellalie (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Bellary (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Belkeden Ker Hills, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Bellegrave Bay, Guernsey, 1866a  
 Belle Ile, France, 1606a  
 Belle Isle, strait of, between Labrador and Newfoundland, 3006a; 718a  
 Belle Gruve (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Bellinger River, N.S.W., Australia, farm lands [3017]  
 Bellingham (town), Northumberland, 3073  
 Bellingham (city), Washington, U.S.A., 4423b  
 Belleville (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Belmullet (town), Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Belper (industrial town), Derby, 1170b; 1169  
 Belturbet (town), Cavan, Irish Free State, 2224a  
 Belvando River, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Belvoir, Vale of, Nottingham, 3090b  
 Ben A'an (mountain), Trossacks, Scotland, 4287a  
 Ben Alder (mountain), Inverness, Scotland, 2208b; 3874b  
 Benares (Holy City), R. Ganges, India, 2148a; bathing ghats [1672]; [4338]; [5127]; sacred well of Vishnu [2147]; street scenes [4338] and [5145]; 2144b  
 Benares (state), United Provinces, India, 4339a; 2144b  
 Benarty (mountain), Kinross, Scotland, 2380b  
 Benbaun (mountain), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a  
 Benbecula (island), Outer Hebrides, Scotland, 2208a; 10  
 Benbury (mountain), Connaught, Ireland, 1110a  
 Ben Cleuch (highest peak), Ochil Hills, Scotland, 926a  
 Ben Cruachan (mountain), Argyll, Scotland, 245a; 3117a; 3874b  
 Benderloch (scenic centre), Argyll, Scotland, 3117a  
 Ben Derg (peak), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 10  
 Bendigo (city), Victoria, Australia, 4031b; [4632]; [4387]  
 Benevento (town), Italy, 716a  
 Bengal (a presidency of India), 400a; a village [5069]; native transport [4593]; 2144c  
 Bengal, Bay of (northern portion of the Indian Ocean), 286a; 2144c  
 Benghazi (province), Libya, 2501b; 64b  
 Benghazi (chief port), Cyrenaica, Libya, 1102a; 2503a; 64a  
 Ben Gloe (peak), Perth, Scotland, 3341b  
 Bengore Head (promontory), Antrim, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Bengerin (mountain), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a  
 Benguela (port), Portuguese W. Africa, 3509b  
 Benguela Current (ocean stream), W. coast of Africa, 3122b, 3121  
 Ben Hope (mountain), Sutherland, Scotland, 4136b; 3874a  
 Beni (tributary), R. Madeira, S. America, 529b  
 Benkulen (city), Sumatra, 4119a  
 Ben Lawers (peak), Perth, Scotland, 3341b; 3874b  
 Ben Lomond (mountain), Stirling, Scotland, 4085b; [3877]; 3874b  
 Ben Lomond (mountain), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Ben Lui (peak), Perth, Scotland, 3341b, 3874b



- Ben Maedhui (mountain), Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 3876b; 8b; 3874a
- Ben More (mountain), Perth, Scotland, 3341b; 3874b
- Ben More (mountain), Sutherland, Scotland, 4136b; 3874a
- Ben Nevis (highest mountain in Great Britain), 2208b; 1831b; compared with other peaks, 2884b; [2885]; 10
- Ben Nevis (mountain), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Benoni (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c
- Ben Tarsuin (rocky mountain), Isle of Arran, Scotland, 666a
- Bentley (village), Hants, 1097
- Bentley (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Benue (chief tributary, R. Niger, Africa), 3043b
- Ben Venue (mountain), Trossacks, Scotland, 4287a
- Ben Vorlich (mountain), Dumbarton, Scotland, 1274a; 3874b
- Ben Vane (mountain), Dumbarton, Scotland, 1274a
- Ben Vorlich (mountain), Perth, Scotland, 3874b
- Benwee Head, Mayo, Ireland, 2224a
- Ben Wyvis (peak), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3762b; 10
- Berar (state), Central Provinces, India, 2224; 2144b
- Berbera (capital), British Somaliland N.E. Africa, 4007a
- Berberia (settlement), British Guiana, S. America, 616b
- Berdiansk (town), Ukraine, Russia, 4337b
- Berens River, Manitoba and Ontario, Canada, 7186-c
- Bere Regis (parish), Dorset, 1234
- Bere Forest, Hants, 1907
- Bergamo (province), Lombardy, Italy, 2565b
- Bergedorf (town), Hamburg State, Germany, 1903a
- Bergen (seaport), Norway, 3080b, 3080a
- Berhanpur (town), Madras, India, 2144c
- Bering Sea (part of the N. Pacific Ocean), 463a; 288c
- Berkeley (town), Gloucester, 1782
- Berkeley (city), California, U.S.A., 700a
- Berkshire (a south-eastern county of England, 463b; typical scenery, [465]; 464
- Berkshire Downs, Berks, 463b; the Ridgeway [3531a]; Waylands Smithy [3531b]; the White Horse of Uffington [3531]; 464
- Berkshire Hills, Massachusetts, U.S.A., 2696a; 3028a
- Berlin (capital of Germany), 468b; Unter Den Linden, Wintergarten Theatre auditorium, Tempelhof aerodrome, general view [467], rose garden in the Tiergarten [1680]; broadcasting station [4490]
- Bermundsey, (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566
- Bermuda Islands (large group), W. Atlantic Ocean, 468a; 469
- Bern, or Berne (capital), Switzerland, 4150a; Federal Palace [4153]; "Bagpipes" fountain [4153]
- Bernese Alps (mountains), Switzerland, 2335a; 4145b
- Berner Island, off the coast of W. Australia, 3766
- Berry Head (promontory), Devon, 1177
- Bersimis River, Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Bertraghboy Bay, Galway, Ireland, 2224a
- Berwick Bassett (town), Wilts, 4480
- Berwick-on-Tweed (seaport), English-Scottish border, 470b; its three bridges [471]; 3073
- Berwick St. John (town), Wilts, 4480
- Berwickshire (border county), Scotland, 470b; 3874b
- Berwyn Mountains, N. Wales, 1156b; 2739a; 2842a; 4406a, 4406a
- Besançon (town), Doubs, France, 1606c
- Bessarabia (eastern province), Rumania, 474a, 3786b; windmills near Hosin [3791], 650a
- Betanis (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b
- Betchworth (town), Surrey, 4126
- Bethal (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c
- Bethel (ancient city), Palestine, 3230b
- Bethlehem (birth-place of Jesus Christ), Palestine, 3231a; a general view [896]; outside the walls [3231]; view from the Jerusalem road [3232]; Rachel's Tomb [3620]; 3230b
- Bethlehem (town), O.F.S., S. Africa, Claren's Kloof [4334]; River Jordan [4334]; rock outcrop [4967], 4332c
- Bethnal Green (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b, 2566
- Bethulie (town), O.F.S., S. Africa, 4332c
- Betty (village), Stafford, 4062
- Bethiah Segauli (town), Bihar, India, 2144c
- Bettws-y-Coed (famed beauty spot), N. Wales, 683b; Swallow Falls [685]; 4406a
- Betwa River, Orchha, Central India, 3161b
- Beult (tributary), R. Medway, Kent, 2358b; 2358
- Beveland, North and South, (islands), Netherlands, 448a
- Beverly (capital), E. Riding, Yorks, 474b
- Beverly (town), W. Australia, 3766
- Bewcastle (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Bewdley (municipal borough), Worcester, 4516a
- Bexhill (seaside town), Sussex, 4136a
- Bexley Hill, Sussex, 4132
- Béziers (town), Hérault, France, 1606c
- Bezwa (town), Madras, India, 2144b
- Bhagalpur (town), Bihar, India, 480b
- Bhagatpur (town), Nepal; carved stonework [2979a]
- Bhamo (town), Upper Burma, 2144c
- Bhartpur (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b
- Bhatgaon (city), Nepal, 2978b
- Bhatinda (town), Patiala, India, 2144b
- Bhaunagar (town), Bombay, India, 2144b
- Bhina River (tributary, R. Kistna), S. India, 2144b
- Bhopal (native state), India, 478a; 2144b
- Bhowani Patna (town), Orissa, India, 2144b
- Bhuj (town), Cutch, India, 2144b
- Bhusawal (town), Bombay, India, 2144b
- Bhutan (independent state), Eastern Himalayas, 478a; 475
- Biafra, Bight of, W. Africa, 1520a
- Biarritz (seaside resort), Basses Pyrénées, France, 1606b
- Bibury (town), Gloucester, 1784b
- Bicester (town), Oxford, 3200
- Bidar (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b
- Biddulph (township), Stafford, 4062
- Bidean Nam Bian (mountain), Argyll, Scotland, 2452
- Bideford (market town), Devonshire, 1180b, 1177
- Bideford Bay, Bristol Channel, Devon, 1177
- Bilford (town), Warwick, 4421
- Bienne (lake), Switzerland, 4148a
- Big Black Mountain (highest point in Kentucky), U.S.A., 2364a
- Biggleswade (town), Bedford, 433a; 433
- Big Horn Mountains, Wyoming, U.S.A., 4540b
- Big Island, Lake Winnipeg, Canada, 4836b
- Bignor (township), Sussex, 281a; Roman villa [3742]
- Bignor Hill (beauty spot), Sussex, 4132b
- Bihac (town), Yugoslavia, 650a
- Bihar (province), India, 480a, 2144c
- Bihar (town), Bihar, India, 2144c
- Bihar Mountains, Rumania, 650b
- Bihe Plateau, Portuguese W. Africa, 3509a
- Bijapur (town), Bombay, India, 2144b; Galgumbas Temple [5040]
- Bikanir (native state), India, 3641a; an old gateway [4603]; 2144b
- Bilaspur (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b
- Bildeston (town), Suffolk, 4111
- Billerica (town), in Essex, 1451b
- Billingham (town), County Durham, 1282
- Billinghurst (village), Sussex, 4132
- Billiton (island), Great Sunda group, E. Indies, 4120b
- Bilston (town), Stafford, 4062
- Bina (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b
- Binchester (township), County Durham, 1282
- Bingen (town), Hesse, Germany, 1736b; 239a
- Bingera (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Bingerville (town), Ivory Coast, Africa, 2262b
- Bingham (town), Nottingham, 3092
- Biobio (river), S. Chile, 875a
- Birchover (parish), Derby, 1170a; 1169
- Birdlip Hill, Gloucester, 1782
- Birdsville (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c



- Birkenfeld (province), Oldenburg, Germany, 3137b
- Birkenhead (part of the port of Liverpool, west bank, R. Mersey), Cheshire, 408b; an aerial view [498]; 862
- Birket Oârin (lake), Upper Egypt, 15122
- Birkrigg Common, Lancs, 2425b
- Birmingham (second city of England), Warwickshire, 409a; Council House, works and factories, Corporation St., Town Hall, Aston Hall grounds [500]
- Birmingham (city), Alabama, U.S.A., 97b
- Birtley (town), County Durham, 1282
- Bisbee (city), Arizona, U.S.A., 252b
- Biscay, Bay of, between France and Spain, 501a; 501
- Bisham (town), Berks, 464
- Bishop Auckland (town), Co. Durham, 1282
- Bishop Middleton (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Bishop's Canning (town), Wilts, 448b
- Bishop's Castle (town), Shropshire, 3949a; 3948
- Bishop's Cleeve (parish), Gloucester, 1782
- Bishop's Froune (township), Hereford
- Bishop's Lydeard (township), Somerset, 4007
- Bishop's Tachbrook (town), Warwick, 4421
- Bishopstone (town), Wilts, 448b
- Bishop Stortford (market town), Herts, 2012b
- Bishop Stortford (town), Essex, 1451b
- Bishop's Waltham (town), Hants, 1907; the Palace [1909]
- Biskra (town), Algeria; scene in the market place [67]; a general view [facing 124]
- Bisley (parish), Surrey, 4126; shooting match in progress [4057]
- Bisley (town), Gloucester, 1782
- Bismarck (capital), North Dakota, U.S.A., 3070b
- Bismarck Archipelago (islands), E. of New Guinea, 501b; 614a
- Bisagos Islands, off the coast of Portuguese Guinea, 3508b
- Bissau (chief port), Portuguese Guinea, 3508b
- Bithynia (ancient country), Asia Minor, 503a
- Bitlis (city), Turkish Kurdistan, 2399a
- Bitterfontein (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Bitter Root Range (mountain), Montana, U.S.A., 2833a
- Bitton (town), Gloucester, 1782
- Biwa (lake), Honshu, Japan, 2284a
- Bizerta (French naval base), Tunisia, N. Africa, 4297a
- Blaavands Huk (headland), Denmark, 1160a
- Black (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b
- Black (river, tributary, R. Liard), Yukon, Canada, 4774b
- Black (river), North Carolina, U.S.A., 3069b
- Blackall (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Blackburn, cotton manufacturing (town), Lancs, 508a; 2423
- Blackburn, Mount, Alaska, 100a; 718b
- Black Cart (river), Renfrew, Scotland, 3684a
- Blackdown (hills), Somerset, 4007b, 4007
- Black Edge (mountain), Derby, 1169
- Black Fell (peak), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089b
- Black Forest (mountainous district), Germany, 506b; ruins of Sternburg Castle [506]
- Black Hill, Perth, Scotland, 3342a
- Black Hills (mountain ranges), U.S.A., 507a; 4340a; eroded rock formations [507]; the "bad lands" [facing 4026], 4338a
- Black Hope Scar, highest point of Moorfoots range, Scotland, 2766a
- Black Knowe (mountain), Selkirk, Scotland, 3903a
- Black Law (mountain) Selkirk, Scotland, 3903a
- Blackmill (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769; a general view [1771]
- Blackmore Valley, Dorset, 1233a; 1234
- Black Mountains, S. Wales, 583a-b, 768b, 1998b; 2826b, 3624b; 4406b
- Black Mountains, Punjab, India, 2144b
- Blackpool (famed seaside resort), Lancs, 508a, tower and promenade [508]; illuminations [4405], 2423
- Black Sea, between Europe and Asia, 508a; 508
- Blackod Bay, Mayo, Ireland, 2224a
- Blackstone Edge (paved causeway between Yorks and Lancs), 2425b, 4552b; [3741]
- Blackstone Edge (peak), Westmorland, 4450b
- Black Volta (river), Gold Coast, W. Africa, 1792
- Blackwater (river), Ulster, Ireland, 4324a
- Blackwater (river), Munster, Ireland, 2896a; 2224b
- Blackwater Estuary, Essex, 1451b, 1452
- Blackwood River, Western Australia, 326b
- Bladenoch (river), Wigtown, Scotland, 4460a
- Blaenavon (town), Monmouth, 2828
- Blaenogwr (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Blaen Rhondda (township) Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Blagdon (village), Somerset, 4007
- Blaina (mining town), Monmouth, Wales, miners' dwellings [3983]; 2828
- Blair (mountain), Angus, Scotland, 172b
- Blair Athol (town), Perth, Scotland, 3341b
- Blairgowrie (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a
- Blakeney (parish), Gloucester, 1782
- Blanc: see Mont Blanc
- Blanche (lake), Australia, 326b; 326c
- Blanchland (village), Northumberland [3074]
- Blandford (agricultural town), Dorset, 1236a
- Blane (river), Stirling, Scotland, 4085b
- Blankenberghe (seaside resort), Belgium, 448a
- Blantyre (town), Nyasaland, 3111a
- Blarney (mountain), Monmouth, 2828
- Blarney (village), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2897a
- Blarney Castle, containing the Blarney stone, Ireland, 510a; the Castle [510]
- Blaydon (mining town), Co. Durham, 1285a
- Bleadon Hill, Somerset, 4007
- Bleaklow Hill, Derby, 1168b, 1169
- Bleasdale Moor, Lancs, 2425b
- Bledlow (town), Bucks, 637
- Bléharres (town), Belgium, 3868b
- Blenheim (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Blitchington (town), Oxford, 3200
- Blitchingley (township), Surrey, 4126
- Bletchley (town), Bucks, 637
- Blewbury (town), Berks, 404
- Blida (town), Algeria, 127a
- Blisland (village), Cornwall, 1039a; 1036
- Bloemfontein (capital), Orange Free State, S. Africa 515b; 4334b, [4979]; Old Council House [4317]; 4332c
- Bloemhof (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c
- Blis (town), Laure et Cher, France, 1060b
- Blomdon, Cape, King's Co., Nova Scotia [3094]
- Blomodon (mount), Nova Scotia, Canada, 4805a
- Bloody Bush Edge (hill), Northumberland, 3072b; 3073
- Bloody Foreland (promontory), Donegal, N. Ireland, 2224a
- Bloxwich (village), Stafford, 4062
- Bloxworth (village), Dorset, 1234
- Blue Creek Valley, Alberta, Canada [4828]
- Bluefields (seaport), Nicaragua, C. America, 3037
- Blue Mountains, New South Wales, Australia, 4638a; 326a; 3017b; [4633]; Jenolan's limestone caves [4647]; [4853]; 326a
- Blue Mountains, Ontario, Canada, 3144b
- Blue Mountains, Jamaica, 2271b
- Blue Mountains, Oregon, U.S.A., 3167b
- Blue Mountains, Bengal, India, and Burma, 2144c
- Blue Mud Bay, Gulf of Carpentaria, Australia, 326c
- Blue Nile (tributary, R. Nile), 3046b; 644
- Blue Ridge Mountains, U.S.A., 4394a; in Georgia, 1731b; North Carolina, 3069b; South Carolina, 4025a
- Blue Stack (peak), Donegal mountains, Ulster, 4324a; 2224a
- Bluff (seaport), South Island, New Zealand, 4003b; 3028a
- Blunholm (village), Bedford, 411
- Bluntisham (town), Huntingdon, 2101
- Blyth (seaport), Northumberland, 3075a; 3073

- Blyth (mountain), South Australia, 3266  
 Blyth (river), Northumberland, 3075a; 3077  
 Blythburgh (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Blythe (river), Stafford, 4062  
 Boavista (island), Cape Verde group, 738  
 Bohenham (town), Hereford, 1998b  
 Bodenham (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Bodergh (lough), Roscommon, Ireland, 2224a  
 Bodfary (town), Flint, Wales, 1561a  
 Bodh Gaya (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
 Bodiam (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Bodmin (agricultural town), Cornwall, 828b; stone dwelling [524]  
 Bodmin Moor (barren land area), Cornwall, 1036a; 1416d  
 Boeotia (division of ancient Greece), 824b  
 Boeotia (lake), Greece, 1841b  
 Bogan (river), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Boggeragh (mountain), Munster, Ireland, 2224b  
 Bogie (river), Aberdeen, Scotland, 112  
 Bognor Regis (seaside resort), Sussex, 4132  
 Bogota (capital), Colombia, 975a  
 Bohemia (division of Czechoslovakia), 825a, political divisions, 344a; physical and economic divisions, 344b  
 Boise (capital), Idaho, U.S.A., 1212b  
 Bokhara (city), Uzbek, Asia, 4357b  
 Bokkeveld (mountains), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4995b  
 Boksburg (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Bola (lough), Co. Galway, Ireland; stone lake dwelling ruins (2416)  
 Bolama (capital), Portuguese Guinea, 3508b  
 Bolingbroke (town), Lincoln, 2523  
 Bolivia (a S. American Republic), 827b; aerial view of plains [529]; blanket weaving [530a]; hut homes of the Indians [531]; 4020b  
 Bollin (river), Cheshire, 862  
 Bollington (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Bolney (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Bolonga (industrial centre), N. Italy, 2250a  
 Bolshevik Island, Arctic Ocean, 3952a  
 Bolsover (town), Derby, 1169  
 Bolsover Castle (beauty spot), Nottingham, 2655a  
 Bolt Head (promontory), Devon, 1177  
 Bolton (cotton town), Lancs, 632b  
 Bolton Abbey, W. Riding, Yorks, 4553; [1416]  
 Bolis Burn (village), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Bolus Head, Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Boma (seaport), Belgian Congo, 448a  
 Bombay (seaport and capital), Bombay Presidency, India, 838a; gateway of India [4598]; General Post Office [5052]; Mole Station, Ballard Pier [5053]; electric train [5059]; High Court [5085]; cotton depot [2153]; street scenes [533] and [5156]; 2144b  
 Bonbay (presidency), province, British India, 838b; 2144b  
 Bonbay, Gulf of, Bonbay, India, 2150a; 2144b  
 Bona (town), Algeria, 127a  
 Bonavista (town), Newfoundland, 4788b; 3006b  
 Bonavista Bay, Newfoundland, 4739b; 718c  
 Bonawe (town), Argyll, Scotland, 246a  
 Bonness (seaport), West Lothian, Scotland, 4448b  
 Bonhill (town), Dumfries, Scotland, 1275b  
 Bonifacio, Strait of, separating Corsica from Sardinia, 1041b; 1606c  
 Bonin Islands, Pacific Ocean, 2280a  
 Bonn (university town), R. Rhine, Germany, 1736b, 239a  
 Bonne Bay, Newfoundland, 718c  
 Bonnevill (lake), Utah, U.S.A., 4156a  
 Bonnevill Dam, Oregon, U.S.A., 3168a  
 Bonney Well, Central Australia [4672]  
 Bonnyrigg (burgh), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766b  
 Bon Saada (a beauty spot on the edge of the Sahara) [526a]  
 Bonsall (town), Derby, 1169  
 Bookham (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Boorook (town), N.S.W. Australia, 326c  
 Boot (village), Cumberland, 1089  
 Bootia Peninsula, N.W. Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Bootle (shipbuilding and dock town), Lancashire, 542a; 2423  
 Bootle (village), Cumberland, 1089  
 Boppard (town), R. Rhine, Germany [3697]  
 Borai (town), Central Provinces, India, 5091b  
 Bordeaux (seaport and city), France 1607b; aerial view [1611]; 1606c  
 Borden Island, Arctic Circle, 718b  
 Border Country, districts north and south English-Scottish border; Berwick, 470b; Cumberland, 1088b; Dumfries, 1276a; Northumberland, 3072b; Roxburgh, 3772a; Selkirk, 3903a; 1416a  
 Bordighera (town), Riviera, Italy, 3727b  
 Borneo (third largest island in the world), Malay Archipelago, 845a; native dwelling [545]; a sacrificial pole [3823]; 145  
 Bornholm (island), Denmark, 1158a [1159]; 1160a  
 Bornma (town), Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Boroughbridge (town), Yorks, 4552b  
 Borrooloola (town), Northern Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Borrowdale (stream and valley), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089  
 Bortelhorn (high peak), Central Alps, 3830a  
 Borystaw (town), Poland; oilfields [3458b]  
 Bosbury (village), Hereford, 1909  
 Boscastle (town), Cornwall, 1036  
 Bosham (town), Sussex, 4132; the sea front [4133]  
 Boshol (town), O.F.S., S. Africa, 4332c  
 Boskudnan (town), Cornwall, 1039a  
 Bosnia and Herzegovina (province), Yugoslavia, 849a; 4558b  
 Bosporus (strait connecting Black Sea with Sea of Marmora), 849a; Port Rumeli Hussar [4304]; a Turkish castle at Constantinople [facing 4306]; 3322b  
 Bossut Cape, W. Australia, 326b  
 Boston (port and agricultural centre, Lincoln, 3196; 2523  
 Boston (capital), Massachusetts, U.S.A., 849b, view from the Ritz-Carlton Hotel [550]; in the year 1786 [2697]  
 Boston Mountains, Arkansas, U.S.A., 2523  
 Botany Bay, N.S.W., Australia, 3017b; 332a; 326a  
 Botesdale (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Bothaville (town), O.F.S., S. Africa, 4332c  
 Bothnia, gulf of, an arm of the Baltic S.A., 858b; 1572a  
 Bothwell (town), Lanark, Scotland, 1421a  
 Bothwell Castle, near Hamilton, Scotland, 1903b  
 Bottisham (village), Cambridge, 706  
 Bouches-du-Rhône, (department), France, 2679a; 1606c  
 Bougainville (largest of the Solomon Islands), Western Pacific, 4005b; 4006  
 Bougainville, Cape Western Australia, 326b  
 Boulder (town), W. Australia, Lake View and Star Mine [4653]; 3265  
 Boulder Dam, Colorado River, U.S.A., 3081a  
 Boulia (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Boulogne (seaport), N. coast, France 1606b  
 Boulton (town), Derby, 1169  
 Bounty Island (one of the New Zealand group), 3028b  
 Bourbonnais (old province of France), 858b; 1606a  
 Bourg (town), Ain, France, 1606c  
 Bourges (town), Cher, France, 1606c  
 Bourke (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Bourn (parish), Cambridge, 707b; 706  
 Bourn (river), Cambridge, 706  
 Bourne (town), Lincoln, 2523  
 Bourne (river), Wilts, 4450  
 Bournemouth (seaside town), Hants, 889a; views [559]  
 Bourton on the Hill (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Bourton on the Water (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Bowen (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Bowes (town), Yorks, 4553  
 Bowesdorp (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Bow Fell (peak), Westmorland-Cumberland, 4450b; 1088b; 1089  
 Bow Hill, Sussex, 4132b; 5132  
 Bowling (town), Dumfries, Scotland, 1274b  
 Bowling Green Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Bow River, Alberta, Canada, 697a  
 Box (town), Wilts, 4480

- Boxford (town), Berks, 565  
 Box Hill, Surrey, 4136  
 Boxmoor (township), Herts, 2010  
 Boyd (lake), N. W. Territories, Canada, 7186  
 Boyle (town), Roscommon, Ireland, 22242  
 Boyle (tributary, R. Shannon), Ireland, 10101  
 Boyne (river), Meath, Ireland, 2478b; Newton Bridge [4587]; 22244  
 Brabant (central district of lowlands), Holland and Belgium, 565b; 565  
 Brabant (province), Belgium, 448a  
 Brac (island), Yugoslavia, 6502  
 Brackley (town), Northants, 3069a; 1068  
 Bracknell (town), Berks, 464  
 Brackbury (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Bradfield (town), Berks, 464  
 Bradford (wool city), Yorks, 588a  
 Bradford-on-Avon (town), Wilts, 4478b  
 Bradley (village), Derby, 1169  
 Bradley (township), Suffolk, 4111  
 Bradwell (town), Essex, 1454b  
 Braemar (tourist centre), Aberdeens, Scotland, 101  
 Brahmaputra (important water way of S Asia), 587a, 4231b; 21441  
 Braila (town), R. Danube, Rumania, 3788b; 650a  
 Brailes (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Braisford (village), Derby, 1169  
 Braintree (township), Essex, 1452; Proxy Tower [1453]  
 Brathwaite (village), Cumberland, 1089  
 Brak (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Brakspan, East Rand, S. Africa, a gold mine [2785]  
 Braheve Mountains, Connaught, Ireland, 22248  
 Bramber (town), Sussex, 4134a  
 Bramley (village), Hants, 1907  
 Brampton (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Brampton (town), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Brampton (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Brampton Bryan (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Brancepeth (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Brandenburg (town), Germany, 1740a  
 Brandenburg (central province), Prussia, Germany, 578b; 1734c  
 Brander, Pass of, near Oban, Argyll, Scotland, 3117a  
 Brandon (city), Manitoba, Canada, 4740a  
 Brandon (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Brandon (tributary, Great Ouse), E. England, 3053b; 3053  
 Brandon Bay, Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Brandon Head, Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Brandon Hill, Kerry, Ireland, 2806b  
 Brandvlei (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Branksome (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Brant (county), Ontario, Canada, 4740a  
 Brantford (county town), Ontario, Canada, 4740a  
 Brantham (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Branthwaite (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Bras D'or (lakes), Cape Breton Island, Canada, 747b; 4805a  
 Bratislava (town), R. Danube, Czechoslovakia, 1103a; 3448  
 Bratton Castle, Wilts, 4481a  
 Braughing (township), Herts, 2010  
 Braunschweig: see Brunswick  
 Brava (island of the Cape Verde group), 738  
 Bray (town), Berks, 464  
 Bray (seaside resort), Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 2480a; 22242  
 Bray Head, Kerry, Ireland, 22242  
 Brazil, United States of, S. American Republic, 574b; scenes [375] 40205  
 Brazilian Current (ocean current), S. Atlantic, 3121  
 Brazilian Highlands (a vast tableland), Brazil, S. America, 576b  
 Brazzaville (capital), Middle Congo, Africa, 1632a  
 Breadalbane (district), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
 Deadon (lake), W. Australia, 326b  
 Breadsall (village), Derby, 1169  
 Breamish (tributary, R. Till), Northumberland, 3073  
 Bream (tributary, R. Tay), Scotland, 3342a  
 Brechin (Royal burgh), Angus, Scotland, 582b  
 Breckland (heather country), Suffolk, 4110b  
 Brecknock: see Brecon  
 Brecon (capital), Breconshire, Wales, 582b; a general view [583]  
 Brecon Beacons (mountains), Breconshire, Wales, 583a  
 Breconshire (county), S. Wales, 583a; 4466b  
 Bredasdorp (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Bredbury (industrial town), Cheshire, 8642  
 Brede (river), Sussex, 4132  
 Brede (village), Kent; a hop-field [2359]  
 Bredenbury (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Bredon Hill, Worcester, 4513a [4515]  
 Bredwardin (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Breedon (town), Leicester, 2475  
 Breidden Hills, Wales, 2842a  
 Bremen (port and capital), Bremen State, Germany, 585b; the market place [586]; a gabled house [1657]  
 Bremerhaven (port), Weser estuary, Germany, 1734b  
 Brendon Hills (range), Somerset, 4007b; 4007  
 Brenner Pass, Austria-Italy, 144a  
 Brent (tributary, R. Thames), 2763b; 2764  
 Brentford and Chiswick (municipal borough), Middlesex, 588a; 2764  
 Brent Pelham (township), Herts, 2010  
 Brentwood (town), Essex, 1452  
 Brescia (province), Lombardy, Italy, 2365b  
 Breslau (capital), Silesia, Germany, 1736b; Gothic Cathedral [1737]; Cathedral portal [1812]  
 Brest (naval station), France, 1607b; 1606b  
 Bretagne (French name for Brittany), 627b  
 Breton, Cape: see Cape Breton Island  
 Breton (rocky coast), N. W. France, 1610b  
 Brett, Cape, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Brett (river), Suffolk, 4111  
 Brewood (town), Stafford, 4062  
 Breynen (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Brickhill (town), Bucks, 637  
 Bride (river), Dorset, 1234  
 Bridgend (urban district), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1768b; 4406b  
 Bridge of Allan (holiday resort), Stirling, Scotland, 4086a  
 Bridge of Sighs (famous bridge), Venice, 600b  
 Bridgeport (town), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012b  
 Bridge Sollars, (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Bridgetown (capital), Barbados, 397a  
 Bridgnorth (town), Shropshire, 3949a; [3947]; 3948  
 Bridgwater (municipal borough), Somerset, 4010a  
 Bridgwater Bay (arm of the Bristol Channel), Somerset, 4007  
 Bridlington (seaport and holiday resort), Yorks, 4556a  
 Bridport (ancient borough), Dorset, 1236a  
 Brienz (lake), Switzerland, 4150b; 4148a  
 Brie (town), France, 138b  
 Brigg (town), Lincoln, 2523  
 Brighton (leading seaside resort of Sussex), 602a; Royal Pavilion [602], the aquarium [208]; 4132  
 Brightwalton (tower), Berks, 464  
 Brill (town), Bucks, 637; [639]  
 Brimfield (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Brimpton (town), Berks, 464  
 Brindisi (port), S.E. Italy, 2250b; 207b  
 Brinkley (village), Cambs, 706  
 Brinkow (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Brisbane (capital), Queensland, Australia, 3612b; City Reach and Customs House [4628]; Ann Street [4697]; Brit's wharf [4700]  
 Brisbane (river), Queensland, Australia, 3611b; 360c  
 Bristol (city and county), England, 600b; the University, city, dock entrance, Abbey Gardens, Cathedral [604]  
 Bristol Bay, Alaska, 100b  
 Bristol Avon (river), Gloucester, 1782a, 1784a  
 Bristol Channel (deep coastal indentation), separating S. Wales from Somerset and Devon, 604b; 1416d  
 Brit (river), Dorset, 1234  
 Britain: see Great Britain  
 British Columbia (westernmost province of Canada), 604b; an original bastion at Fort Victoria [3085]; a forest ranger [3085]; tractor transport [4745]; salmon

- fishing [4791]; a turkey flock [4790]; 718b
- British Empire, and British Commonwealth of Nations, 618a
- British Guiana (a British crown colony), N.E. coast of S. America, 616b; the Kaieteur Falls, 2344a; 617
- British Honduras (British dependency), Central America, 628a; 626
- British Isles (archipelago off the coast of Europe), 628b; physical features, 626a; political division, 626b-c; economic features, 626d
- British Somaliland: *see* Somaliland Protectorate
- British Virgin Islands (group of the Leeward Islands), 2470b; 2470
- British West Indies (islands in West Indian group, owned by Great Britain), 627b; 190
- Briton Ferry (town), Swansea Bay, Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Brittany (peninsula), N.W. France, 627b; 1606a
- Brixham (town), S. Devon, 1177
- Brixton Deverill (town), Wilts, 4180
- Brno (capital), Moravia, Czechoslovakia, 1104a; a general view [285]; 344a
- Broach (town), Bombay, India, 2146b
- Broad Haven, Mayo, Irish Free State, 2224a
- Broadhead (village), Isle of Skye, Scotland, 10
- Broad Law (peak), Peebles, Scotland, 3299b
- Broads (sealed up estuaries), E. England, 3753b; 4110b; a view [3054]; 3053
- Broad Sound, Queensland, Australia, 376c
- Broadstairs (holiday resort), Isle of Thanet, Kent, 4214a; 2358
- Broadstone, Poole, Dorset, 3488b
- Broadway Hill, Worcester, 4513a
- Brocken (highest peak); Harz Range, Germany, 1930b; 1740a; the Magic Circle [2622]
- Brockenhurst (village), Hampshire, 1907
- Brockville (tower), Ontario, Canada, 718c
- Brodick (town), Isle of Arran, Scotland, 666a
- Broken Bay, N.S.W., Australia, 4649b; 3017b; 326c
- Broken Hill (mining city), N.S.W., Australia, 4633b; 3093b
- Broken Hill (mining area), N. Rhodesia, 3702b
- Bromberg (town), Posen, Poland, 3509b
- Bromborough (industrial area), Cheshire, 864a
- Bromley (municipal borough), Kent, 629a; 2358
- Bromsgrove (town), Worcester, 4513
- Bromyard (market town), Hereford, 2001a
- Bronx, The (a borough), New York City, 3024a
- Brook Kedron, Palestine, 3140a
- Brooklands (motor-racing centre), England; start of a race [2878]
- Brooklyn (a borough), New York City, 3024a; 2577b
- Brooks Range (mountains), Alaska, 718b
- Broom (Lough), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 10
- Broomie (seaport), Roebuck Bay, W. Australia, 326b
- Broora (town), Sutherland, Scotland, 4137a
- Brosna (tributary, R. Shannon, Ireland), 2224a
- Brothers Water (lake), Westmorland, 4450b; 4450
- Brough (town), Westmorland, 4450
- Broughton (town), Furness, Lancs, 2423
- Broughton (village), Stafford, 4062
- Brown Clee (hill), Shropshire, 3046a; 3048
- Brownhill (village), Stafford, 4062
- Brownsea (island), Poole Harbour, Dorset, 3489a
- Brown Willy (highest hill in Cornwall), 1036a; 1036
- Broxbourne (township), Herts, 2010
- Bruce (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Bruce, Mount, W. Australia, 326a
- Bruce Peninsula, Canada, 720b
- Brue (river), Somerset, 4007
- Bruges ("city of bridges"), Belgium, 449a; 448
- Brundish (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Brunel Bay, Sarawak, 3854b
- Brunn (capital), Moravia, Czechoslovakia, 1104a
- Brunsbüttel (town), Germany, 2371b
- Brunswick (state), German Republic, 633b
- Brunswick (medieval city), Germany, 1736b
- Brunswick Bay, W. Australia, 326
- Bruny Island, off south coast, Tasmania, 326c
- Brusa, *see* Bursa
- Brussels (capital city of Belgium), 633b; the Bourse, Royal Palace, Assembly column, a Government building and St. Gudule's Church [634]; 448a
- Bruton (town), Somerset, 4007
- Bryher (one of the Scilly Isles), 3874a; 1036
- Brymbo (town), Denbigh, Wales, 1157a
- Brynmarwr (urban district), Brecon, Wales, 585a
- Buar Glacier (Hardanger district), Norway [3083]
- Bucigi Mountains, Transylvanian Alps, Rumania; scenery and peaks [3788]; winter scene [3793]
- Buchan (district), Aberdeen, Scotland, 9a
- Buchan Ness (headland), Aberdeen, Scotland, 9a; 10
- Bucharest (capital), Rumania, 636b
- chateau of Mugosoaia [3792]; 650a
- Bucken (town), Huntingdon, 2101
- Buckenham (town), Norfolk, 3053
- Buckfastleigh (town), Devon, 1777
- Buckie (coastal town), Banff, Scotland, 386b
- Buckingham (ancient town), Bucks, 604b; 637
- Buckinghamshire (south-midland county of England), 637b; typical scenery [619]; 637
- Buckland (town), Berks, 464
- Buckland Newton (village), Dorset, 1224
- Buckland (mountains), Yukon Canada, 718b
- Bucklebury (town), Berks, 464
- Buckley (village), Flint, Wales, 1562b
- Bucovina (province), Rumania, 3794a; 3786a; church and fortified monastery at Sucevita [3792]; 650a
- Budapest (capital), Hungary, 641b; a general view [642]; Parliament House [2096]; Palace of Franz Josef [2098]; the Danube [facing 2094]; 344a
- Bude (bay), N. Cornwall, 1036
- Bude (town), Cornwall, 1036
- Bude (river), North Cornwall, 1036a
- Budleigh Salterton (seaside resort), Devon, 1177
- Bueno (river), S. Chile, 875a
- Buenos Aires (capital city), Argentine Republic, 844a; National Bank of Argentina [231]; a bank building [242]
- Buffalo (city), New York State, U.S.A., 3027b
- Buffalo National Park, Alberta, Canada, 4797b; [4712]
- Buffalo (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4960a
- Bug (tributary, R. Narew, Poland), 1661b; 3456b
- Bug (river), S. Russia, 3800b; 3798a
- Buglawton (town), Cheshire, 862
- Buhar (town), United Provinces, India, 2146b
- Builth (market town and spa), Brecon, Wales, 585a; 4406b
- Buka (one of the Solomon Islands), Western Pacific, 4005b; 4006
- Bukhara or Bokhara (city), Uzbekistan, Asia, 4357b
- Bukovina: *see* Bucovina
- Bulawayo (gold-mining centre), Matabeleland, S. Rhodesia, 3702b
- Rhodes Memorial [3700]; a street [3703]
- Bulford (town), Wilts, 4478b
- Bulgaria (country), eastern Balkans, 649a; gathering roses for attar-making [316]; 650a-b
- Buller (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Buller (river), South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3028a
- Bullington (village), Hants, 1907
- Bullo Downs (town), Queensland, Australia, 376c
- Bulmer (township), Essex, 1452
- Bultfontein (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c
- Bulwell (town), Nottingham, 3092
- Bunbury (town), Cheshire, 862
- Bunbury (seaport), W. Australia, 326b
- Buncrana (town), Donegal, N. Ireland, 2224a
- Bundeberg (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Bundelkhand (group of native states), Central India, 2146b
- Bundi (town), Rajputana, India, 2146b
- Bundoran (town), Donegal, Ireland, 2224a
- Bungay (town), Suffolk, 4111; Castle, 4112a
- Buntingford (town), Herts, 2010
- Burdekin (river), Queensland, Australia, 326c

Burdwan (town), Bengal, India, 2144c  
 Bure (river), Norfolk, 3054a; 3053  
 Bureya (tributary, R. Amur, N.E. Asia), 157a  
 Burford (town), Oxford, 3200a; 3200  
 Burgundy (province), France, 1612a; 1606a  
 Burgenland (province), Austria, 3354; 344a  
 Burgess Hill (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Burgh (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Burgh (town), Lancs, 2523  
 Burghhead (burgh), Moray, Scotland, 2855a  
 Burgersdorp (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Burghill (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Burgos (city and province), Spain, 4030b  
 Buriat Mongol Republic, Siberia, 658a  
 Burketown, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Burley-on-the-Hill (village), Rutland, 3114a; 3816  
 Burlington (town), Vermont, U.S.A., 4175d  
 Burma (country), east of the Bay of Bengal, Asia, 650a, a Kachin girl [659], scenes and types [660], carvers at work [661]; Kyatttaya Pagoda [3214]; camel and cattle caravan [4271]; excavating ruby-bearing gravel [5100]; 2144c  
 Burnett Bay, Banks Island, Franklin, Canada, 718b  
 Burnett (river), Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Burnham (town), Bucks, 637  
 Burnham (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Burnham-on-Crouch (town), Essex, 1452  
 Burnham Westgate (town), Norfolk, 1053  
 Burnhope (town), Co. Durham, 1282b  
 Burnley (cotton town), Lancs, 602a; 2423  
 Burnmouth (village), Berwick, Scotland, 472b

Burntisland (town), Fife, Scotland, 1527a  
 Burwell (village), Cambs, 707b  
 Burpham (village), Sussex, 281a  
 Burra Burra (town), S. Australia, 326c  
 Burrard Inlet, Vancouver, Canada [730]; "Lions" that guard the entrance [4805]  
 Burry (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a  
 Burrington Hill, Canils, 706  
 Burrough Hill, Leicester, 2475b  
 Burrow Head (headland), Wigtown, Scotland, 4465a  
 Burrundie (town), N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Burry Estuary, between Carmarthen and Glamorgan, Wales, 1768b; 1769  
 Burry Port (urban district), Carmarthen, Wales, 771a  
 Bursa (city), Turkey, 4302a  
 Burslem (pottery town), Stafford, 3518a; 4064a; pottery kilns [4062]  
 Burstow (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Burton (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Burton Bradstock (village), Dorset, 723d  
 Burton Bassett, Warwick; the mill [4422]  
 Burton-in-Kendal (town), Westmorland, 4450  
 Burton Latimer (town), Northants, 3068  
 Burton-on-Trent (industrial town), Staffs, 604a  
 Burton Port, Donegal, Ireland, 2224a  
 Buru (island), one of the Moluccas group, 2811a; 2811  
 Hurwash (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Burwell (village), Cambridge, 706  
 Bury (manufacturing town), Lancs, 604a; 2423  
 Bury (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Bury St. Edmunds (capital), West Suffolk, 604b; Abbey Gateway [4113]  
 Busa Rapids, R. Niger, Africa, 3043a

Bushey (urban district), Herts, 2012b  
 Bushire (seaport), Persian Gulf, 3333b  
 Bushveld, Transvaal, S. Africa, 4998a  
 Bustard Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Bute (island), W. coast, Scotland, 665b; 3874b  
 Buteshire (western county), Scotland, 685b; 3874b  
 Bute, Sound of, between Arran and Bute, Scotland, 3874b  
 Butley (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Butser Hill, Hants, 1906b; 1907  
 Butte (town), Montana, U.S.A., 2834a  
 Buttermere (one of the English Lakes), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089  
 Butterton (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Butter Tub Pass (near Hawes), Yorks [4555]  
 Butterworth (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Buttevant (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Button Bay (arm of Hudson Bay), Canada, 718c  
 Buxted (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Buxton (health resort), Derby, 672b; 1169  
 Buzzards Bay, Massachusetts, U.S.A., 2696a  
 Bwana Mkubwa (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Byfleet (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Byk (tributary, R. Daester, Rumania), 3786b  
 Bylot Island, Baffin Bay, Canada, 718c  
 Bynesbury (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Bynoe Harbour, N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Byron (cape), N.S.W., Australia, 326a  
 Byrsa (hill), N. Africa, 783b  
 Byzantine Empire (also known as the Eastern, Greek, or Latin Roman Empire), 675b  
 Byzantium (former name of Constantinople), 675b

## C

Canot Strait, between Newfoundland and Nova Scotia, Canada, 4819a  
 Cabrera (island), Balearic group, Mediterranean Sea, 373  
 Cacres (city and province), Spain, 4030b  
 Caddington (village), Bedford, 435a  
 Cademur (hill), Peebles, Scotland, 3300b  
 Cader Idris (high mountain), Merioneth, Wales, 2780a; 4406a  
 Cadiz (important seaport), Spain, 4030b; 162a  
 Cadiz (gulf of), Spain, 4030a  
 Caelian, one of the Seven Hills of Rome, 3747b  
 Caen (town), France, 3059b; a general view [3060]  
 Caerleon (town), Monmouth, 2828a; 2828  
 Caernarvon (town), N. Wales, 602b; the Castle Square [683]; Castle [4407]; 4406a

Caernarvon Bay, Wales, 4406a  
 Caernarvonshire, north-westerly county of Wales, 602b; 4406a  
 Caerphilly (town), Glamorgan, Wales, 1770b, 4406b  
 Caerwent (town), Monmouth, 2829a; 2828  
 Caesarea (seaport), Palestine, 3230b  
 Caesar's Camp, Berks, 464  
 Cagliari (city and province), Sardinia, 3855b  
 Caha Mountains, Munster, Ireland, 2224b  
 Caher (town), Tipperary, Ireland, 2224b  
 Cahirciveen (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Cahore Point, Wexford, Ireland, 2224b  
 Cahors (town), Lot, France, 1606b; twelfth-century bridge [597]  
 Calicos Islands: see Turks and Caicos Islands  
 Cain Hill, Bedford, 433

Cairn Eige (mountain), Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Cairngorm (mountain), Inverness, Scotland, 2208b; 10  
 Cairns (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Cairntoul (mountain), Scotland, 8b  
 Cairnwell (village), Perth, Scotland, 3341b  
 Cairo (ancient city), Egypt, 689b; a general view [689] Sultan Hassan Mosque [689]  
 Caister (seaside town), Norfolk, 3053; Castle [3054]  
 Castor (town), Lancs, 2523a; 2523  
 Caithness (county), N.E. Scotland, 601b, 10  
 Calabria (district), Italy, 604a, 2248a  
 Calai (one-time capital of Assyria), 297a  
 Calais (seaport), France, 1607b; 1606b  
 Calcutta (largest city in India),

- 898a**: Government House [5086]  
The Mint [5051]; Victoria Memorial [696]; Chowsinghee [2150]; shipping on the R. Hugh [5138]; marble workers [5077]; Jail-house Square [5105]; Jain Festival [5119]; Jain Temple [2151], 2144c  
Caklas (gold-mining centre), Colombia, 9732  
Caldecote (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
Cakler (river), Yorks, 4552a; 1896a  
Cakew (river), Cumberland, 1089  
Caldwell (village), Derby, 1109  
Caldy Island, Pembroke, Wales, 4406b  
Caledon (river), Orange Free State, Union of S. Africa, 3158b, 4998a, 4322a  
Caledonia (poetic name for Scotland), 697a  
Caledonian Canal, N. Central Scotland, 3880a; 2208a  
Calf of Man (island, off Isle of Man), 1416a  
Calgary (city), Alberta, Canada, 697a; general view [106]  
California (an American state), 697b; irrigation canal for orange groves [2240]; an orange grove [3158]; 4338b  
California Current (ocean stream), N. Pacific, 3121  
California Gulf of, W. coast of Mexico, 2754b; 2752b  
California, Lower (peninsula), Mexico, 2755b; 2752a  
Callander (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
Callernish (village), Island of Lewis, Scotland, 3763a  
Callan (town), Kilkenny, Ireland, 2244b  
Callao (chief port), Peru, 3343b  
Callington (town), Cornwall, 1036  
Callow (township), Hereford, 1999  
Caine (town), Wilts, 4481b  
Caloosahatchee (river), Florida, U.S.A., 1566b  
Calthwaite (town), Cumberland, 1089  
Calvados (department), Normandy, France, 3059b; 1606b  
Calvinia (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
Cain (tributary), R. Ouse, Cambridge, 7072; source [2011], 706  
Camaguey (city), Cuba, 1086b  
Cambay, Gulf of, E. coast, India, 5027b; 2152; 2144b  
Cambellpur (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
Camberwell (metropolitan borough) London, 2576b; 2566  
Cambodia (province), French Indo-China, 1633a; 288c  
Cambourne (mining town), Cornwall, 1039a; 1036  
Cambrai (town), Aisne, France, 704b; 1606c  
Cambridge (university town), Cambs, 705b; the University, 707b; a general view [705]; University Colleges [709]; 706  
Cambridge (city), Massachusetts, U.S.A., 2696a  
Cambridge Gulf, W. Australia, 326b  
Cambridgeshire (an east-midland county), England, 705b, 706  
Canbusnethan Priory, anark, Scotland [2421]  
Canden Bay, N. Alaska, 718b  
Canel (river), N. Cornwall, 1036a; 1036  
Canelford (town), Cornwall, 1036  
Cameron Bay, Great Bear Lake, Canada, 4764b; settlement [4761]  
Cameron Peak, Africa, 64b  
Camerouns (British and French mandated territory), Africa, 713b; 714  
Camlun (tributary, R. Shannon, Ireland), 2577b  
Canoowool (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
Cannania, territorial division of Italy, 718a  
Campbell (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3038a  
Campbell, Mount, Yukon, Canada, 718c  
Campbell Island, Southern Ocean, 3028b  
Campbellton (seaport), New Brunswick, Canada, 718c  
Campbeltown (Royal burgh and holiday resort), Argyllshire, Scotland, 717b  
Campeche (province), Mexico, 2752a  
Campeche, Gulf of, Mexico, 2754b, 2752b  
Campina (town), Rumania; petrol refinery at 3791  
Campine (waste land), E. Belgium, 451a  
Campobello Island, Passamaquoddy Bay, Canada, 4804a; 4805b  
Campsey Ash (village), Suffolk, 4111  
Campsie Fells (hills), Stirling, Scotland, 4085b  
Canyambe (active volcano), Andes, S. America, 4020a  
Cana (city), Palestine, 1663a  
Canada (a Dominion of the British Commonwealth), N. America, 718b; physical features, 4803b; special section, pages 4703 to 4837; general scenes [4585]; farming scenes [4705]; manufactures and industries [4785]; natural resources [4793]; physical features [4807]; trading scenes [4833]; Rocky Mountain peaks [723]; foothills [725]; trees [4813]; animal life [4713]; native peoples [4801]; Red Indians [727]; early French Canadian cottage [4723]; Canada's oldest house [4722a]; Canadian Mounted Policemen [731]; Canadian "Mounties" [4817]; agriculture [4709]; threshing wheat [4708]; field of wheat [4708]; specimens of cattalo [4706]; a cattle ranch [724]; log-pond and paper works [3250]; frontier line [722]; ancient rock carving near Bella Coola [4720]; sport and pastimes [4825]; Indian musicians [4789]; French-Canadian singers [4787]; totem poles [4260]; physical features, 718a; political divisions, 718b-c; economic features, 718d  
Canadian Arctic Archipelago, N. Canada, see Arctic Archipelago  
Canadian River (tributary, Arkansas R., U.S.A.), 1138a  
Canakkale (town), Dardanelles, Turkey [1126]  
Canary Current, Atlantic ocean, 3121  
Canary Islands, group in the Atlantic, off N.W. Africa, 738b; 738  
Canberra (capital), Australian Commonwealth, 788a; Federal Parliament House [739]; [4684]; a Government Hotel [310]  
Cancalle (village), Normandy; oyster beds [3206]  
Candia (capital), Crete, 1065a  
Canea (town), Crete, 1064b  
Cango Caves, stalactite formations, Zwartberg Range, Cape Province, S. Africa, 4999b  
Canisp (peak), Scotland [3877]  
Cannes (seaside resort), France, 3566b  
Canon (river), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3762b  
Canford Cliffs, Poole, Dorset, 3488b  
Canford Magna, Poole, Dorset, 3488b  
Canna (island), Hebrides, Scotland, 10  
Cannae (village in ancient Italy), 741a  
Cannanore (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
Cannock (town), Stafford, 4062  
Cannock Chase (common land area), Stafford, 4062a  
Canso (cape), Nova Scotia, Canada, 1896b  
Canso, Strait of, between Cape Breton Island and Nova Scotia, Canada, 718c  
Cantalrian Mountains, N.W. Spain and Portugal, 4032a, 1162b, 3503a; 4030a  
Cantabrian Sea (old Roman name of the Bay of Biscay), 501a  
Cantal (department), France, 348a, 1606c  
Canterbury (cathedral city), Kent, 744b, the Cathedral [745]; Cathedral choir [450]; West Gate and other views [2360]  
Canterbury (province), South Island, New Zealand, 3031a, 3028a  
Canterbury Bight, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Canterbury Plain, South Island, New Zealand, 3029a  
Canton (important commercial centre), China, 745b; 882a; [746], 878c  
Canton (city), Ohio, U.S.A., 3132b  
Canvey Island, Thames Estuary, Essex, 1452  
Cape Agulhas (most southerly point of Africa), 64b; 64a  
Cape Barren Island, off north coast, Tasmania, 326c  
Cape Blanc (most northerly point of Africa), 64b; 64a  
Cape Breton Island (rocky island), Nova Scotia, Canada, 747b; 4780a; 4803b; 4804a; 4805a, 718c  
Cape Coast (port), Gold Coast, W. Africa, 1800a  
Cape Cod, Massachusetts, U.S.A.; the Barnstable Inn [3696]  
Cape Fear River, North Carolina, U.S.A., 3060b  
Cape Guardafui (most easterly point of Africa), 61b; 61a

- Cape Horn (southernmost point of S. America), 4019a; 4020a
- Capel (village), Surrey, 4126
- Capel Brithdir (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Capel Fell (mountain), Selkirk, Scotland, 3903a
- Capel Llanilern (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Cape of Good Hope (headland), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 1805b; Cape Point [4997]; 4332c
- Cape of Good Hope (province), Union of South Africa, 748a; 65a; 4332a *et seq.*; the Cape [748]; "La Dauphine" [4945]; "Groote Schuur" [4945], harvest scene [4591]; 4332c
- Cape Point (local name for Cape of Good Hope, *which see*)
- Cape Ray, Newfoundland, 4819a
- Capertree (river), N.S.W., Australia, 4633a
- Cape St. Vincent (S.W. extremity), Portugal, 3503a
- Capetown (capital), Cape of Good Hope Province, Union of S. Africa, 749a; Adderley Street, [750]; [5015]; University [496]; Dutch Reformed Church [5007]; St. George's Cathedral [5007]; "Groote Constantia" [4945]; 4332c
- Cape Traverse, Prince Edward Island, Canada, 3545a
- Cape Verde Islands (volcanic group in the Atlantic, off W. Africa), 749a, 738
- Cape York Peninsula: *see* York Peninsula
- Capitoline (one of the Seven Hills of Rome), 3747b
- Cap Haïtien (port), Haiti, 1892b
- Caplestone Fell (hill), Northumberland, 3072b; 3073
- Cappaquin (town), Waterford, Ireland, 2224b
- Caporetto (town), Italy, 2258a
- Capri (island), Bay of Naples, Italy, 753b; a general view [754]; 2245a
- Capua (town), Italy, 716a
- Caqueta (river), branch of the R. Amazon, S. America, 922b
- Caprivi Zipfel (region of Bechuanaland Protectorate, S. Africa), 4029a
- Caracas (capital), Venezuela, S. America, 4368b; a view [4368]
- Caradoc Hills, Shropshire, 1948
- Carapeguá (town), Paraguay, 3246b
- Carberry (village), Mullthian, Scotland, 2766b
- Carbonear (town), Newfoundland, 3006b
- Carcassonne (town), Aude, France, 2606c
- Carcross, Yukon, Northern Canada [4807]
- Cardamon Hills, W. India, 3073a
- Cardiff (commercial and industrial capital), S. Wales, 780a; law courts and City Hall [1771]; the Castle, County Hall, Caerphilly Castle, docks, Welsh National Memorial, Cathays Park [761]; Love Lane [3983], 4406b
- Cardigan (borough and county town), Cardiganshire, Wales, 780b; 4406b
- Cardigan Bay, Wales, 2739a; 4406a
- Cardiganshire (coastal county of S. Wales), 780b; re-afforested hills [762]; 4406b
- Cardington (town), Bedford, 433
- Cardwell (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Carey (lake), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Carey (lake), W. Australia, 326b
- Cargas Island, Indian Ocean, 3693
- Carham (town), Northumberland, 3073a
- Caria (ancient district of Asia Minor), 784a
- Caribbean Sea, between coasts of S. America, Panama, Central America and Yucatan, 784b; 764
- Carinthia (province), Austria, 788b; 3442
- Carisbrooke Castle, Isle of Wight, 3016a
- Carleton (mountain), New Brunswick, Canada, 3002a
- Carlingford (town), Louth, Irish Free State, 22242
- Carlingford Lough, between Down and Armagh, N. Ireland, 22242
- Carlisle (city and market town), Cumberland, 788b; the Castle, the Crescent [766]; 1059
- Carlow (capital), Co. Carlow, Ireland, 2480a; 2224b
- Carlow (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224b
- Carlsbad (health resort), Czechoslovakia, 787a; 417a; 3442
- Carmarthen (county town of Carmarthen-shire), Wales, 788a
- Carmarthen Bay, Bristol Channel, S. Wales, 769a; 4406b
- Carmarthenshire (a southerly county of Wales), 768b; 769
- Carmarthen Von (mountain), Carmarthen, Wales, 768b
- Carmel, Mount, Palestine, 3230b
- Carnaro (province), Italy, 2245a
- Caernarvon: *see* Caernarvon
- Caernarvon (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Caernarvon Island, Gulf of Carpentaria, Australia, 326c
- Carnatic (wide coastal plain), E. India, 771a, 771
- Carnfonagh (town), Donegal, N. Ireland, 22242
- Carnedd Dafydd (mountain), N. Wales, 4406a; 683a
- Carnedd Llewelyn (mountain), N. Wales, 4406a; 683a
- Carnforth (town), Lancs, 2273
- Carn Glas (mountain), Naith-shire, Scotland, 2926a
- Car Nicobar (one of the Nicobar Islands), 3041b; 3041
- Carniola (region of the Eastern Alps), 772b
- Carnlough (town), Antrim, Ulster, 22243
- Carnotville (town), Dahooney, W. Africa, 1109
- Carnoustie (town), Angus, Scotland, 173a
- Carnose Point, Wexford, Ireland, 2224b
- Carnrother Mountains, Londonderry, Ireland, 43241, 22242
- Carolina (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c
- Caroline Islands (coral and volcanic islands), Pacific Ocean, 774a; 3209b; 774
- Carpathians (European mountain system), 778a; 3442
- Carpentaria, Gulf of, N. Australia, 325a; 326c
- Carra, Lough, Mayo, Ireland, 22242
- Carrantuohill (highest mountain in Ireland), 2218b; compared with other peaks, 2884b; [2885]; 2224b
- Carrara (town), Italy, 2662b; quarry refuse [2662]; marble quarry [2662]; factory interior [2662]
- Carriacou (largest of the Grenadine Islands, W. Indies), 1854b
- Carrick (hill), Northumberland, 3073
- Carrickfergus (urban district), Antrim, N. Ireland; Old Gate [4325]; 22242
- Carrick-on-Shannon (county town), Co. Leitrim, Connaught, 1011a; 22242
- Carrick-on-Suir (town), Tipperary, Ireland, 2224b
- Carrington (town), Cheshire, 862
- Carron (town), Stirling, Scotland, 4085b
- Carron (river), Stirling, Scotland, 4085b
- Carrowmore (lake), Mayo, Ireland, 22242
- Carre of Gowrie (agricultural district), Perth, Scotland, 3342b
- Carshilton (town), Surrey, 4126
- Carson City (capital), Nevada, 3001a
- Carson Sink (lake), Nevada, U.S.A., 3001a
- Cart (river), Dumfries, Scotland, 941b
- Cartagena (port and town), Colombia, S. America, 975a; [974]
- Cartagena (seaport), Mediterranean coast of Spain, 4020a
- Carthage (celebrated city of antiquity), 783a; a modern view [783]; remains of a Christian Basilica [784]; 783
- Cartmel (town), Furness, Lancs, 2223
- Casablanca (seaport), Morocco, 2859a; the well [71]
- Cascade Mountains (range), N. America, 4340a; Oregon, 3167a; Washington, 4423b; 4338a
- Cascade Point, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Caserta (town), Italy, 716a
- Cashel (town), Tipperary, Ireland, 2224b
- Cashmere: *see* Kashmir
- Casino (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Casimire (branch of the R. Uruguay, S. America), 3175b, 4369a
- Caspian Sea (inland sea), between Europe and Asia, 788b; 788
- Casquets (group of the Channel Islands), English Channel, 834
- Cassel (town), Hesse, Germany, 1714a
- Cassiquiare, *see* Casiquiare
- Cas Thorpe (town), Bucks, 637
- Castile, ancient kingdom of Spain, 791a
- Castillo de la Punta (channel), Havana, Cuba, 1933b



- Castle Acre Priory, Norfolk [3054a]  
 Castlebar (county town), Mayo, Ireland, 791b; 8224a  
 Castleblaney (town), Monaghan, Irish Free State, 2224a  
 Castle Brounigh (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Castle Cary (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Castleconner (roadfield area), Co. Kilkenny, Ireland, 4874a  
 Castleconnell (village), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2897a  
 Castlederg (town), Tyrone, Ulster, 2224a  
 Castle Donnington (town), Leicesters, 2475  
 Castle-Douglas (commercial centre), Kirkcubright, Scotland, 2384a  
 Castle Eaton (village), Wilts, 4480  
 Castle Eden (township), County Durham, 2282  
 Castleford (town), Yorks, 4552b  
 Castle Frome (village), Hereford, 1909  
 Castlesland (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Castlemaine (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Castlemaine (town), Victoria, Australia, 326c  
 Castlepoint (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Castlepollard (town), Westmeath, Ireland, 2224a  
 Castlereagh (town), Roscommon, Ireland, 2224a  
 Castlereagh Bay, N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Castle Rhing (urban district), Norfolk, 2553; 3054  
 Castle Semple Lake, Renfrew, Scotland, 3684a  
 Castleton (town), Peak district, Derby, 1170b; 1171; 1169  
 Castletown (town), Isle of Man, 2643a, Castle Rushen [2642]  
 Castletown River, Dundalk, Ireland, 2277b  
 Castres (town), Tarn, France, 1606c  
 Catalonia (province), Spain, 4030b; 216a; 4030c  
 Catamarca (mining town), Argentina, 241b  
 Catania (town), Mount Etna, Sicily, 3955a; 1463b  
 Catastrophe, Cape, S. Australia, 326a  
 Caterham (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Cathay (name formerly applied to China), 799a  
 Cathedral (mountain), Rockies, Canada, 4806b  
 Cat Law (hill), Angus, Scotland, 172b  
 Catmose, Vale of, Rutland, 3113b  
 Catshole Tor (peak), Cornwall, 1036a  
 Catskill Mountains, New York, U.S.A., 3028a; 4340a  
 Cattagat: see Kallagat  
 Catterick (town), Yorks, 4552b  
 Catworth (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Caucasasia (region in S.E. Europe), 808a; 3798a  
 Caucasus Mountains, Russia, 286b, 808a; 3800b; 3798a  
 Cauldclough (hill), Cheviots, Roxburgh, Scotland, 3772a  
 Cauvery River, S. India, 8088a; 2092a; irrigation canal [5101]; Krishnarajasagara dam and reservoir [5101]; 2144b  
 Cavan (county town), Co. Cavan, Irish Free State, 809b; 2224a  
 Cavan (county), Irish Free State; 2224a; Cattle Fair [4839]  
 Cavan Mountain, Leinster, Ireland, 2178a; 2224a  
 Cave (town), South Island, New Zealand 3028a  
 Cavenagh Range, W. Australia, 326b  
 Cavern-wall (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Cavite (naval station), Luzon, Philippine Islands, 3378a; 2651a  
 Cawnpore (city), United Provinces of Agra and Oudh, India, 2148a; 2144b  
 Cawsand Beacon (hill), Devon, 1177  
 Cawston (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Caxton (town), Cambridge, 706  
 Cayenne (French colony), S. America, 1632b 4020b  
 Cayes (port), Haiti, 1892b  
 Cavinan Islands (coral islands), Caribbean Sea, 812a; 3062c  
 Ceara (state), Brazil, 4020b  
 Cebu (island), Philippine group, 812a  
 Crechade (town), Gloucester, 1782  
 Cedar (lake), Manitoba, Canada, 4806b  
 Cedar Berg (mountain), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Cedar Rapids (town), Iowa, U.S.A., 2214a  
 Ceirng (tributary, R. Dee, N. Wales), 1156b  
 Cefn Amwlch (village), Caernarvon, Wales, 684b  
 Celebes (one of the Dutch East India Islands), 813b; 2636b  
 Cenarth Waterfalls, Cardigan, Wales, 761b  
 Central America, 821a; political divisions, 822a; physical and economic features, 822b  
 Central Australia (a former political division of Australia), 822a  
 Central Falls (town), Rhode Island, U.S.A., 3699b  
 Central India (native states), India, 822a. 2144b  
 Central Plateau, British Columbia, Canada, 605a  
 Central Provinces (province), India, 822a; 2144b  
 Cernauti (commercial town), Rumania, 3786a; 650a  
 Cerne (river), Dorset, 1234  
 Cerne Abbas (parish), Dorset, 1234  
 Cerro de Pasco (mining region), Peru, 3342a; the market [3341]  
 Cessnock (town), N.S.W., Australia, 3019b  
 Cetinje (city), Yugoslavia, 4561b; a water pump [2835]; general view [2836], 650a  
 Ceuta (seaport), Spanish Morocco, 1754b; 64b  
 Cevennes (mountain system), S. France, 824b; 1606a  
 Ceylon (island), off S.E. India, 824b; murricksaw [824], barvesting rice [825]; native rope bridge [592]; elephant ploughing rice-field [1368]; native out-rigger [3191]; tea pickers [417], tea plantation [4180], 2144b  
 Chaco (vast plain of forest and pasture lands) S. America, 3257a; 240b; 4020b; 4020b  
 Chad (large lake between Sudan and the Sahara desert), 828a; compared with other lakes [2415]; 64a  
 Chad (French colony), Africa, 1632a  
 Chagos Archipelago (islands), Indian Ocean, 828b; 826  
 Chagres River, Panama, 3245a  
 Chahar (province), Mongolia, China, 878c  
 Chakrata (town) Patiala, India, 2144b  
 Chalcis (town), Euboea, Greece, 1465b  
 Chaldaea (ancient name for southern Mesopotamia), 827b  
 Chaldon (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Chaleur Bay, Gulf of St. Lawrence, Canada, 718c  
 Chalfont St. Giles (town), Bucks, 637  
 Chalfont St. Peters (town), Bucks, 637  
 Challow (town), Berks, 464  
 Chalmers (port), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Chalon Sur Saône (town), Saône at Loire, France, 1606c  
 Châlons Sur Marne (city), Marne, France, 1606c  
 Chaman (town), Baluchistan, India, 62b  
 Chamba (town), Kashmir, India, 2144b  
 Chambal (river), Rajputana, India, 3641a; 2144b  
 Chambery (town), Savoie, France, 1606c  
 Chambezi (head stream), Congo R. Africa, 1005b  
 Chambly (town), Quebec, 3699b  
 Chamen Tagh Mountains, China, 878b  
 Chamonix Valley, French Alps [1469]  
 Champagne (province), France, 1612a; vineyards [1609]; 1606a  
 Champierro (town), Pacific coast, Guatemala, 1864b  
 Champlain (lake), Vermont, U.S.A., 4175a; Quebec, Canada, 3608b; 4808a; 718c  
 Chanetonbury Ring (beauty spot, Sussex, 4132b; famous earth works, 1303a  
 Chanda (tower), Central Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Chandernagar (town), Bengal, India, 2144c  
 Chandernagore (French possession), India, 3487a  
 Chandragiri (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Chang-sha (town), Hu-Nan, China, 878c  
 Channel Islands (group in the English Channel), 833b; 833  
 Chapala (lake), Mexico, 2755b  
 Chapel-en-le-frith (town), Derby, 1169  
 Chapra (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
 Char (river), Dorset, 1233a, 1234  
 Chard (market town), Somerset, 4010a  
 Charente (department), France, 1606b



- Charente Inférieure (department), France, 1606b  
 Charing (town), Kent, 2358  
 Charlbury (village), Oxford, 3202b; 3200  
 Charlesworth (village), Derby, 1169  
 Charleroi (industrial town), Belgium, 451b  
 Charles, Mount, N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Charles (river), Boston, U.S.A., 549b  
 Charles Island, Hudson Strait, Canada, 718c  
 Charleston (city), S. Carolina, U.S.A., 4025a  
 Charleston (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Charleston (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Charleville (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Charleville (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2229b  
 Charlotte (city), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a  
 Charlottetown (capital), Prince Edward Island, Canada, 4741b; 3543b; aerial view [3544]; 718c  
 Charlottenburg (town), Prussia, Germany, 3568b  
 Charlotte Waters (town), N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Charlton Kings (town), Gloucester, 1782  
 Charlwood (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Charnmouth (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Charnwood Forest, Leicestershire, 2477b; 2475  
 Chartres (town), Eure et Loir, France; the Cathedral, 800; [232]; 1606b  
 Chatsworth Hill, Norfolk, 3066b  
 Chateau Richer (town), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Châteauroux (town), Indre, France, 1606b  
 Chater (tributary, R. Welland, Rutland), 3817a; 3816  
 Chatham (naval borough), Kent, 840a; 2158  
 Chatham (town), S. Cristobal, Galapagos Islands, Pacific Ocean, 1661a  
 Chatham Island (group), off New Zealand, 3028b  
 Chatsworth Park, Derby, 1169  
 Chattahoochee (river), Georgia, U.S.A., 1731b  
 Chattanooga (town), Tennessee, U.S.A., 4200b  
 Chatteris (town), Cambs, 706  
 Chaudière (river), Quebec, Canada, 3688b; 4806b  
 Chaudière Falls, Ottawa River, Ontario, Canada, 3188a  
 Chaumont (town), Haute-Marne, France, 1606c  
 Cheadle (town), Stafford, 4062  
 Cheam (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Chechen-Ingushet (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798c  
 Checkley (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Cheddar (parish), Somerset, 4007  
 Cheddar Gorge, Somerset; the Lion Rock [4009]; transformation scene, Cox's Cave [4065]; 4007  
 Cheddington (town), Bucks, 637  
 Cheduba (island), Burma, 2144c  
 Chedworth (town), Gloucester, 1784b; Roman mosaic floor [3742]; remains of a Roman villa [3742]  
 Che-Foo (town), China, 878c  
 Che-Kiang (province), China, 1912a; 878c  
 Chellaston (village), Derby, 1169  
 Chelmer (river), Essex, 1451b; 1452  
 Chelmerston (village), Derby, 1169  
 Chelmsford (county town), Essex, 848b; New Hall and the Cathedral [848]; racecourse, Galleyhood [1453]; reservoir and water treatment tanks [4434]  
 Chelsea (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Chesham (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Cbelt (tributary, R. Severn, Gloucester), 849a  
 Cheltenham (inland spa), Gloucester, 849a; the promenade [849]; view from the Devil's Chimney [850]  
 Chelyabinsk area, Siberia, 3953a; 3952b  
 Chemnitz (commercial and industrial city), Saxony, Germany, 1737a  
 Chemulpho (port), Yellow Sea, Chosen, 802a  
 Chenab (tributary, R. Indus, Punjab), 3587b; 2144b  
 Cheng-Tu (town), China, 878b  
 Chepping Wycombe. *see* Wycombe  
 Cheppo (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Chepstow (urban district), Monmouth, 859a; Castle and Bridge [859]; 2828  
 Cher (tributary, R. Loire, France), 1606a  
 Cher (department), France, 1606c  
 Cherbourg (port), France, 1608a; 1606a  
 Cherhill (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Cherton (township), Hants, 1907  
 Cherkess (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798c  
 Chertsey (town), Surrey, 4126; "greyhound" coach, church and village [945]  
 Cherwell (tributary, R. Thames, Oxford), 3200b; 4213b; 3200  
 Chesapeake Bay, U.S.A., 4394a; 2686b; 1148b; 4338a  
 Chesham (town), Bucks, 638b; 637  
 Cheshire (an English county), 861a; agricultural scene [83]; typical scenes [863]; 862  
 Cheshunt (urban district), Herts, 2012a  
 Chess Bank, Dorset, 1234  
 Chess (tributary, R. Colne, Herts), 2009b  
 Chessington (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Chester (ancient walled city), Cheshire, 868a; Cathedral water tower, Old Dee Bridge, Eastgate, the Cross, and one of the "Rows" [866]  
 Chesterfield (industrial town), Derby, 867a, 1169  
 Chesterfield Inlet (gulf), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718c  
 Chester-le-street (town), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Chesterton (village), Cambridge, 706  
 Chesterton (town), Huntingdon, 2102a  
 Cheveley (town), Cambridge, 706  
 Cheverell (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Cheviot (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Cheviot (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Cheviot (hill), Northumberland, 3072b; 3074; 3073  
 Cheviot Hills (mountain range), S. Scotland and Northumberland; Roxburgh, 3771b; Northumberland, 3072b; farm near Yetholm [3773]; valley near Kirk Yetholm [3877]; 3874b  
 Chew (river), Somerset, 4007  
 Chew Magna (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Chewton Mendip (township), Somerset, 4007  
 Cheyenne (city), Wyoming, U.S.A., 4540b  
 Chiapas (province), Mexico, 2752a  
 Chicacole (seaport), Jaipur, India, 2144b  
 Chicago (second largest city in U.S.A.), 868b; the Bridge [869]; Billings Memorial Hospital [869]  
 Chichagof Island, off Alaska, North America, 718b  
 Chichester (town), Sussex, 870a; the market cross [870]  
 Chicoutimi (town), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Chiddingfold (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Chidley, Cape, Labrador, Canada, 2405a; 718c  
 Chignecto Bay, Bay of Fundy, Canada, 4804b; 718c  
 Chignecto Isthmus of, connecting Nova Scotia with Canadian mainland, 3002a; 4804b; 718c  
 Chihuahua (commercial city), North Mexico, 2753b; 2752a  
 Chihuahua (Province), Mexico, 2752a  
 Chihuahua (river), Mexico, 2753b; 2752a  
 Chilcotin (tributary, Fraser R., British Columbia, Canada), 4759b; 718b  
 Chile (South American Republic), 874a; a nitrate plant [3049]; 4020b  
 Chi-Li (province), China, 4234b  
 Chilka Lake, Orissa, India, 2144c  
 Chilkat River, Alaska, N. America, 100a  
 Chillagoe (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Chillianwala (town), Kashmir, India, 2144b  
 Chilokoloki (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Chiltern Hills, England; Hertford, 2009b; Bucks, 637b; Oxford, 3200a; view towards Ivinghoe Beacon [2117]; 1416c  
 Chilwa (lake), Nyasaland, Africa, 1102  
 Chimborazo (high mountain in the Andes), S. America, 877b; compared with other peaks, 2884a; [2885]; the snow crest [4021]; 4020a  
 China (country in E. and S.E. Asia), 878b; scenes and types [881] and [883]; the Great Wall [885]; ancient pagoda [3214]; a bridal palanquin [3228]; ploughing a rice field facing [3708]; tapping for rubber [3780]; children praying [161]; primitive

- transport [4271]; physical features, 878a; political divisions 878b-c; economic features, 878d  
**China Sea** (enclosed sea), E. coast, Asia, 887a; 888c  
**Chuduo** (town), Portuguese E. Africa, 3110b  
**Chindwin** (river, tributary, R. Irrawaddy, Burma), 2144c  
**Chinese Turkistan**: see **Sin-Kiang**  
**Chingford** (residential town), Essex, 1454b  
**Chinghai** (province), China, 878b  
**Chingleput** (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
**Chinkiang** (city), China, 4546b  
**Chinnur** (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
**Chinwangtao** (port), on the Manchurian coast, China, 882b  
**Chios** (island), Aegean Sea, Greece, 1840a  
**Chipawa** (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
**Chippenhams** (town), Wilts, 4481b  
**Chipping Campden** (town), Gloucesters, 1782  
**Chipping Norton** (town), Oxford, 3203a; 3200  
**Chipping Sodbury** (town), Gloucesters, 1782  
**Chipping Wycombe**: see **Wycombe**  
**Chirnside** (parish), Berwick, Scotland, 473a  
**Chisinau** (capital), Bessarabia, Rumania, 3786b; 474b; 650a  
**Chislehurst** (town), Kent, 2360b  
**Chiswick**, part of Brentford and Chiswick (municipal borough), Middlesex 888a  
**Chitaldrow** (town), Mysore, India, 2144b  
**Chitor** (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b  
**Chitral** (native mountain state), N.W. Frontier Province, India, 889a; 2144b  
**Chittagong** (town), Bengal, India, 2144c  
**Chittoor** (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
**Chobham** (village), Surrey, 4126  
**Choiseul** (one of the Solomon Islands), W. Pacific, 4005b; 4006  
**Cholmondeley River**, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Cholo**, Nyasaland; tea terracing [3120]  
**Cholsey** (town), Berks, 464  
**Choma** (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
**Chomomo** (peak), Himalayas, India [3022]  
**Chorley** (town), Lancs, 2123; **Astley Hall** [235]  
**Chorley Wood** (town), Herts, 2012a  
**Chorolque** (high peak), Andes, Bolivia, 529a  
**Chosen** (part of Japanese Empire), S.E. Manchuria, 882a; 2280b-c  
**Chota Nagpur** (division of Bihar, India), 460a  
**Chotidli** (town), Baluchistan, India, 2144b  
**Chowan** (river), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3060b  
**Christchurch** (municipal borough), Hants, 1906b  
**Christchurch** (city), South Island, New Zealand, 3031a; Cathedral Square [3029]; Anglican Cathedral [4918]; 3028a  
**Christian**, Cape, Baffin Land, Canada, 718c  
**Christiania**: see **Oslo**  
**Christian Malford** (village), Wilts, 4480  
**Christopher** (lake), W. Australia, 326b  
**Christmas Island**, W. Pacific Ocean, 899a; 1756a  
**Christmas Island**, Indian Ocean, 897b; 4005b  
**Chudleigh** (town), Devon, 1177  
**Chukhan Mountains**, Inner Mongolia, China, 878b  
**Chukotsk Peninsula**, Siberia, 3952b  
**Chumanao** (peak), Himalayas, India [3023]  
**Chumleigh** (town), Devon, 1177  
**Chungking** (city), Szechwan, China, 882b; 878b  
**Chunta** (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
**Church End** (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
**Church Hill**, Worcester, 4513a  
**Churchill** (town), Manitoba, Canada 2653a; Chipewyan Indian camp [4801]  
**Churchill** (river), Canada, 4742b; 3857a; 2084b; 718b  
**Churchlawton** (town), Cheshire, 862  
**Churchman**, Mount, W. Australia, 326b  
**Church Stretton** (town), Shropshire, 3948  
**Churn** (river), Gloucester, 1782b; 1782  
**Churnet** (river), Stafford, 4062a; 4062  
**Chuvash** (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798b  
**Cienfuegos** (sugar port), Cuba, 1086b  
**Cinri**: see **Cymri**  
**Cincinnati** (city), Ohio, U.S.A., 906a  
**Cinque Ports** (ports on the English coast), 916a  
**Cinto** (mountain), Corsica, 1606c  
**Cintra** (town), Portugal [3507]  
**Cipango** (old name for Japan, which see)  
**Circassia** (former name of territory), N.W. Caucasus, 916b  
**Circle** (town), Alaska, 718b  
**Cirencester** (town), Gloucester, 917b; **Mop Fair** [1498]; parish church [918]  
**Cir Mhor** (rocky mountain), Isle of Arran, Scotland, 665b  
**Cirque de Gavarnie** (circular chasm), Pyrenees, 3596b  
**Cis-Caucasia** (region N. of the Caucasus mountains), 808a  
**Cisbury Ring** (peak), Sussex, 4132a  
**Ciudad Bolivar** (town), Venezuela, 3175b  
**Ciudad Real** (city and province), Spain, 4030b  
**Clachnaben** (mountain), Kincardine, Scotland, 2375b  
**Clackmannan** (county town), Clackmannanshire, Scotland, 916b, 245, 3874b  
**Clackmannanshire** (smallest county in Scotland), 888a; 3874b  
**Clacton-on-Sea** (holiday town), Essex, 906b  
**Claddagh** (village), Galway, Ireland; cottages [4879]  
**Clawen** (lake), Wye Valley, Wales, 4406a  
**Claire** (lake), Alberta, Canada, 4806b  
**Claxton** (township), Surrey, 4286  
**Clane** (town), Kildare, Ireland, 2224a  
**Clanwilliam** (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
**Clapham** (village), Bedford, 433  
**Clara** (town), Offaly, Ireland, 2224a  
**Clare** (county), Munster, Ireland, 2894b et seq; 2224b  
**Clare** (river), Galway, Ireland, 2224a  
**Clare** (parish), Suffolk, 4111; the village [4113]  
**Clare Island**, Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
**Claremorris** (town), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 1011a; 2224a  
**Clarence** (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
**Clarence River**, N.S.W., Australia, [4681]  
**Clarence River**, South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3028a  
**Clarence Strait**, N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
**Clark** (river), U.S.A., 4338a  
**Clarke** (mountain), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
**Clarkebury** (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
**Clark's Fork** (river), N. America, 2833a  
**Clavering** (township), Essex, 1552  
**Clay Cross** (town), Derby, 1169  
**Claydon** (village), Suffolk, 4111  
**Clear**, Cape, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
**Clearwater** (lake), Quebec, Canada, 4806b  
**Cleator** (town), Cumberland, 1089  
**Cleddau** (river), Pembrokeshire, S. Wales, 3310a; 4406b  
**Cleethorpes** (seaside resort), Lincoln, 2523b; 2523  
**Cleeve** (township), Somerset, 4007; **Abbey** [3681]  
**Cleeve Hill**, Cotswolds, Gloucester, 1782a; 1782  
**Clent Hills**, Worcester, 4513a  
**Cleobury Mortimer** (town), Shropshire, 3948  
**Clermont** (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
**Clermont-Ferrand** (town), Auvergne, France, 348a; 1606c  
**Clevedon** (urban district), Somerset, 4007  
**Cleveland** (city), Ohio, U.S.A., 3132b  
**Cleveland Hills**, N.E. Yorkshire, 4552a; 933b; 1416a  
**Clew Bay**, Connaught; Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
**Cley Hill**, Wilts, 4478a  
**Cliden** (seaport), Galway, Ireland, 1011a; [1668]; 2224a  
**Cliff End** (cliff), Sussex, 4532b  
**Clifford** (township), Hereford, 1999  
**Clifford Chambers** (town), Gloucesters, 1782  
**Cliffy Head**, South Island, New Zealand, 3028  
**Clifton** (town), Queensland, Victoria, 326c  
**Clifton** (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a

- Clingmans Dome (mountain), Tennessee, U.S.A., 4200b  
 Clinton (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Clinton Colden (lake), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Clitheroe (town), Lancs., 243  
 Cliveden Woods (famous beauty spot on the Thames), Berks, 466a  
 Clotes Point, W. Australia, 326b  
 Clougher Head, Louth, Ireland, 2224a  
 Clonakilty Bay, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Clonard (town), Meath, Ireland, 2224a  
 Cloncurry (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Clondalken, Co. Dublin, Ireland; [4863]  
 Jones (town), Monaghan, Irish Free State, 2224a  
 Connel (capital), Co. Tipperary, Irish Free State, 2897a; 2224b  
 Closeburn, Dumfries, Scotland, 1277a  
 Cloudy Bay, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Cluj (capital), Transylvania, Rumania, 3286b; 620a  
 Clun, Forest of (highland region), Shropshire, 3946a; view from near Bishop's Castle [3947]; 3948  
 Clun (river), Shropshire, 3946a; 3948  
 Clun (town), Shropshire, 3948  
 Cluny (town), France, 4444  
 Clutha (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Clutha River, South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3028a  
 Clwyd (river), North Wales, 1361a; 1156a; 4496a  
 Clydach (glen and fall), Wales, 11a  
 Clydach (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Clyde (Scotland's most important river), 3878a; and Dumbartonshire, 1274b; and Lanarkshire, 2420b; Firth of Clyde at Largs [3351], on the banks of the Clyde [2421]; the Clyde Valley [2420]; 3874b  
 Clyde (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Clydebank (burgh), Dumbarton, Scotland, 944b  
 Clydesdale (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332  
 Clyn Hill, Radnor, Wales, 3624b  
 Coahuila (state), Mexico, 2756a; 2752a  
 Coalbrookdale (town), Shropshire, 3948; iron bridge over the R. Severn [591]  
 Coalville (urban district), Leicester, 2477b; 2475  
 Coast Range (mountains), N. America; British Columbia, 720b; Oregon, 3167a; Washington, 4423b; 718b and 4338a  
 Coast Range (mountains), N. Territory, Australia, 826c  
 Coatbridge (industrial town), Lanark, Scotland, 856b  
 Coats Island, Hudson Bay, Canada, 4809a; 718b  
 Coats Land, Antarctic, 182b  
 Cobalt (silver mining centre), Ontario, Canada, 3145b  
 Colbar (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Colequid Mountains, Nova Scotia, Canada, 3094a  
 Colbh (seaport), Cork, Ireland, 2897a; 1032a; Cathedral [4877]; 2224b  
 Colham (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Colbren: see Koblenz  
 Coburg (town), Bavaria, Germany, 419b  
 Colburn Peninsula, N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Cocanada (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Cochabamba (city), Bolivia, 528b; aerial view [528]  
 Cochin (state), India, 2144b  
 Cochin (seaport), Madras, India, 2144b; native fishing apparatus [5101]  
 Cochinchina (province), French Indo-China, 858b; 1633a; 288c  
 Cockayne (village), Bedford, 413  
 Cockburn, Mount, W. Australia, 326b  
 Cockburn Land, Baffin Land, Canada, 715c  
 Cockburn's Path (parish), Berwick, Scotland, 472b  
 Cockenzie (fishing port), East Lothian, Scotland, 1380a  
 Cockermonth (town), Cumberland, 1091a; 1089  
 Cockfield (town), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Cocking (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Coes Islands, or Keeling Islands, Indian Ocean, 2338b; 4095b  
 Coddington (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Coggeshall (township), Essex, 1152  
 Cockington (village), Devon, 4250a  
 Cod's Head, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Coffin Bay, S. Australia, 326c  
 Coimbra (town), Portugal, 3501b; 4030b  
 Coimbatore (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Coty Mountain, Monmouth, 2826b; 3838  
 Colchester (borough), Essex, 987b; main street [968]  
 Cold (lake), Alberta, Canada, 4836b  
 Col de la Perche (pass over the Pyrenees), 3596a  
 Col de Somport (pass over the Pyrenees), 3596a  
 Colden (hills), Isle of Man, 2642a  
 Cold Norton (township), Essex, 7452  
 Coldrum (village), Kent, 2361b  
 Coldstream (borough), Berwick, Scotland, 472b  
 Coleford (mining centre), Forest of Dean, Gloucester, 1785a  
 Coleorton (mining centre), Leicestershire, 2477a  
 Coleraine (town), Co. Londonderry, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Coleridge (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 3029a; 4912b  
 Coll (island), Argyll, Scotland, 245a; 10  
 Coleroon (river), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Collier Bay, W. Australia, 326b  
 Collingbourne: Kingston (town), Wilts, 4480; a round barrow [3530]  
 Collington (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Collingwood (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Collingwood (lake port), Ontario, Canada, 3146b  
 Collingwood (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Collingwood (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Collooney (town), Sligo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Colmar (town), Alsace-Lorraine, France, 1381b; 1606c  
 Colne (river), Essex, 1451b; 1452  
 Colne (river), Gloucester, 1782a; 1782  
 Colne (tributary, R. Thames), 2763b; 4213b; 2009b; 2764  
 Colne (town), Lancs., 2423  
 Colney Street (township), Herts, 2010  
 Coln Rogers (town), Gloucester, 1785a  
 Colo (river), N.S.W., Australia, 4613a  
 Colono (island), coast of China, 2607a  
 Cologne (historic city), R. Rhine, Germany, 972a; dimensions of the Cathedral, 800; the Cathedral [973]; bridge of boats [592]  
 Colombia (republic), S. America, 972a; 4020b  
 Colombo (capital), Ceylon, 825a; native craft in the harbour [3827] 826; 2144b  
 Colón (northern terminus), Panama Canal, Panama, 3242b  
 Colonsay (island), Argyll, Scotland, 245a; 10  
 Colon Archipelago (group), Pacific Ocean, 1659b; 1660  
 Colorado (state), U.S.A., 978a; Grand Canyon [976], scene in the goldfields [1796]; 4338b  
 Colorado Desert, California, U.S.A., 698a; plateau, 4355b  
 Colorado River, U.S.A. in Arizona, 252b; S.E. border, California, 699b, Colorado, 971b; Nevada, 3001a; Utah, 4356a; 4338a  
 Colorado River, Argentine, 240a; 4020a  
 Columbia (city), South Carolina, U.S.A., 4025a  
 Columbia, Mount, Alberta, Canada, 106a; 4806b  
 Columbia River, Oregon, U.S.A., 3167a; 4806a; Crown Point [3167]; 718b  
 Columbus (town), Georgia, U.S.A., 1732b  
 Columbus (capital), Ohio, U.S.A., 312b  
 Colville, Cape, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Colville River, Alaska, North America, 718b  
 Colwall (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Colwich (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Colwyn Bay (watering place), N. Wales, 1158a; 4406a  
 Colwyn Castle, Radnor, Wales, 3625b  
 Colyton (town), Devon, 1177  
 Comba (river), Portuguese Guinea, 3508b  
 Combe Hill, Bucks, 618a  
 Combe Martin (beauty spot), N. Devon, 2131b; 1177  
 Combe Row (town), Somerset, 4007

- Comberton (village), Cambs, 706  
 Comeraghs (mountains), Munster, Ireland, 2896a; 2226b  
 Conino (island), Malta, Mediterranean Sea, 2248c  
 Committee Bay, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718c  
 Como (town), Lake Como, Italy, 993a  
 Como (province), Lombardy, Italy, 2565b  
 Como (lake), N. Italy, 993a; 2252b; 2248a  
 Comorin (cape), southern point of India, 771a; [5072]; 2144b  
 Comoro Islands, Mozambique Channel, 993a; 2692  
 Compass Berg (mountain), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4332a  
 Compiègne (town), France, 96a; 1606c  
 Compton (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Compton Bassett (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Conamble (town), N.S.W., Australia, 226c  
 Conanicut (island), Narragansett Bay, U.S.A., 3699b  
 Concepción (town), Paraguay, 2256b; 4020a  
 Concepción (river port), Chile, 872a  
 Conception Bay, Newfoundland, 4765b  
 Concord (capital), New Hampshire, U.S.A., 3011b; an aerial view [3011]  
 Condamine River, Queensland, Australia, 226c  
 Coney Island, New York Bay, 3024b  
 Cong (town), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Congleton (town), Cheshire, 864b; "Mop Cow" [863]; 862  
 Congo, Belgian (territory in South-Central Africa), 447a; a pigmy village [1006]; 64c  
 Congo (river), Africa, second largest river in the world, 1005b; 447b; a paddle-boat [1006]; 64a  
 Congressbury (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Conington (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Coniston (town), Lancs, 2427  
 Coniston (lake), Lancs, 146b; the Lake [2424]; 2427  
 Coniston Old Man (mountain), N. Lancs, 2422b; 2427  
 Conjeevaram (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Conn, Lough, Connaught, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Connah's Quay (rayon manufacturing centre), Flint, Wales, 1562b  
 Connaught (an ancient province of Ireland), 1009b; 2224a-b  
 Connecticut (one of the States of the U.S.A.), 1011b; 4332c  
 Connecticut River, U.S.A.; New Hampshire, 3011b; Connecticut, 1012a; Massachusetts, 2696a; 4338a  
 Connemara (mountainous district), Galway, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Conner, mount, N. Territory, Australia, 226b  
 Consett (town), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Constance (lake), north of the Alps, 1018b; 4152a; 4148a  
 Constantine (town), Algeria, 126b; 64b  
 Constantine (department), Algeria, 124b; 64b  
 Constantinople (former capital of Turkey), 1017b; dimensions of the Cathedral of St. Sophia, 800; Galata Bridge [facing 1018]; the Mehmedie Mosque [2726]; street merchants [4301]; University of Laws and Letters [4302]; Sultan Achmed Mosque [4306]; a Turkish castle [facing 4306]  
 Constantza (city), Rumania, 3786b; petrol storage tanks [3791a]  
 Conway (town), Caernarvon, Wales, 4400a  
 Conway (river), N. Wales, 683a; 1156a, the harbour [4406]; 4406a  
 Conway Falls (noted beauty spot), N. Wales, 683b  
 Couch Behar (state), Bengal, India, 2144c  
 Cook (mountain), Southern Alps, New Zealand, 3028b; 2884b; 4910a; 4923b; compared with other peaks [2884]; Franz Josef glacier [1765]; [3030]; 3028a  
 Cook (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Cook County, Illinois, U.S.A., 868b  
 Cookham (town), Berks, 463b; 464  
 Cook Inlet, Alaska, 2615a  
 Cook Islands, S. Pacific Ocean, 1022a, 3034b; 4909b; 2529  
 Cookstown (town), Tyrone, Ulster, 2224a  
 Cook Strait (separating North and South Islands, New Zealand), 3028b; 3028a  
 Cooktown (seaport), Queensland, Australia, 226c  
 Coolangatta (town), N.S.W., Australia, 226c  
 Coolgardie (goldfield area), Western Australia, 4446b, 210b  
 Coombe Hill, Bucks, 637  
 Cooper Creek (inland river), South Australia and Queensland, 226c  
 Coorg (native state), S. India, 3056a; 2144b  
 Cootehill (town), Cavan, Irish Free State, 2224a  
 Copais (lake), Greece, 1841b  
 Copenhagen (capital), Denmark, 1024b; fish market [1024]; winter scene [1159]; 1160a  
 Coppermine (river), N.-West Territories, Canada, 4780b; 3078b; 718b  
 Coppet Hill, Hereford [2000]  
 Coppingford (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Coquet (river), Northumberland, 3072b; 3073  
 Coquille (river), Oregon, U.S.A., 1167b  
 Coral Sea (Pacific Ocean), 1029a  
 Corangamite (lake), Victoria, Australia, 226c  
 Corbridge (town), Northumberland, 3073  
 Corcovado (town), Rio de Janeiro, Brazil [375]  
 Corcovada (peak), Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, 3725a  
 Cordillera (mountain systems of N. and S. America), 1029b; 720b; 605a  
 Cordillera Real (range of the Andes), Bolivia, 229a  
 Cordoba (ancient Moorish city), Spain, 4030b; the bridge [4033]; 4030b  
 Cordoba (capital), Argentina's Central province, 242a  
 Cordoba (town), Mexico; native fruit market [2755b]  
 Cordova (city), Andalusia, Spain, 162a  
 Corea, or Korea: see Chosen  
 Corfe Castle (village), Dorset, 1234; [1235]  
 Corfu (one of the Ionian Islands), 1030a; 1030  
 Corfu (chief town), Corfu Island, 1030a; the bay [1843]  
 Corinth (great city of the ancient world), 1030b  
 Corinth, New (modern city), Greece, 1032a  
 Corinth Canal (connecting Gulf of Corinth with Aegina Gulf), 1032a; [736]; [1031]  
 Corinth, Isthmus of, Greece, 1030a  
 Corinth, Gulf of, Greece, 1030b; 1032a; 1842a; 1840b  
 Corinto (seaport), Nicaragua, 3032a  
 Corio Bay, Victoria, Australia, 4388a  
 Cosco (Spanish island), Gulf of Guinea, W. Africa, 4035b; 1520a  
 Cork (capital), Co. Cork, Ireland, 1032a; University College [4858], New City Hall [4866]; street market [4888]; 2224b  
 Cork (county), Irish Free State, 2224b  
 Cork Harbour, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Corley (town) Warwick, 4427  
 Corner Brook (manufacturing centre), Newfoundland, 3007b  
 Cornwall (south-westerly county of England), 1025b; mineral working [1037]; Land's End [1038], Perranporth [1038]; 1036  
 Cornwall Canal, St. Lawrence R., Canada, 4744b  
 Coromandel (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Coronation Gulf, N.-West Territories, Canada, 4750b; 718b  
 Coronation Island (one of the S. Orkneys, S. Atlantic ocean), 4027b  
 Corra Linn (falls), Lanark, Scotland, 2420b  
 Corrèze (department), France, 1606b  
 Corrib (lough), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Corrodo (town), Clare, Ireland, 2224b  
 Corsewall Point (headland), Wigton, Scotland, 4465a  
 Corsham (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Coruña (island), Mediterranean Sea, 1041b; coastline and mountain village [1042]; 1606c  
 Corunna (district and harbour), Galicia, Spain, 1662b; 4030b  
 Corve (river and dale), Shropshire, 3948  
 Corwen (town), Merioneth, Wales, 4406a  
 Cos Island, Aegean Sea, 44b

- Cossimbazar (town), Bengal, India, 2144c  
 Costa Rica (a central American Republic), 1044b; banana estate [1045]; plantation [385]; 822a  
 Côte D'Azur (French section of the Riviera), Mediterranean coast, 3727b  
 Côte D'Or (department), France, 1606c  
 Côte D'Or (mountains), France, 1606a  
 Cotentin (peninsula), France, 1610b  
 Côtes du Nord (department), France, 1606b  
 Cotgrave (village), Nottingham [3091]  
 Cothi (river), Carinathen, Wales, 769a  
 Cotopaxi (active volcano), Ecuador, 1319a; compared with other peaks, 2884a; [2885]  
 Cotswood Hills, Western England, in Gloucester, 1782a; Oxfordshire, 3200a; Warwick, 4421a; Worcester, 4513a; Lower Slaughter [1415]; near Cheltenham [1783]; cottages [1783]; Seven Springs [1784]; Cotswood country [3201]; 1416c  
 Cottenham (village), Cambs, 706  
 Cotten Alps, France and Italy, 3450a; 1606a  
 Coupar-Angus (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
 Coulsdon (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Courland (district), now included in Latvia, 2447b  
 Courtrai (city), Flanders, Belgium, 345a  
 Continacsherry Bay, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Coventry (cathedral city), Warwick, 1056b; Palace Yard [4422]  
 Covington (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Cowal (district), Argyll, Scotland, 1276b  
 Cowan (lake), W. Australia, 326a  
 Cowbridge (municipal borough), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Cowdenbeath (coal-mining centre), Fife, Scotland, 1527b  
 Cowes (chief port), Isle of Wight, 4464b  
 Cowes, Phillip Island, Victoria, Australia [4677]  
 Cox (river), N.S.W., Australia, 4633a  
 Coxhoe (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Coychurch (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Cracow (ancient city), Poland, 3457b, the Barbican [3456]  
 Cradle Mount, Tasmania, 326c  
 Craigendowan, Dumbarton, Scotland, 1275a  
 Craig Harbour, Ellesmere Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, 4809a  
 Craig Serrerrhain (range of hills), Monmouth, 2828a; 2828  
 Crug y Llŷn (hill), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Crail Harbour, Fife, Scotland [1527]  
 Craiova (city), Rumania, 650a  
 Cran (river), Middlesex, 2764  
 Cranbourne (parish), Dorset, England, 1234  
 Cranbourne Chase (hunting country), Wilts, 4478b  
 Cranbrook (town), Kent, 2358  
 Cranfield (village), Bedford, 433  
 Cranford (urban district), Middlesex, 2764  
 Cranleigh (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Cranston (town), Rhode Island, U.S.A., 3699b  
 Crarae (town), Argyll, Scotland, 246a  
 Crater Lake, National Park, Cascade Mountains, Oregon, U.S.A., 3270a; [facing 4344]  
 Craven (district), W. Riding, Yorks, 4556a  
 Craven Arms (village), Shropshire, 3946a  
 Crawford (parish), Lanark, Scotland, 2421b  
 Crawford Range, N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Crediton (town), Devon, 1177  
 Cree (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada, 4806b; 718b  
 Cree (river), Wigtown, Scotland, 4466a; 2382b  
 Cremona (province), Lombardy, Italy, 2563b  
 Cresswell Caves, Derby, 1170a  
 Crestbury (town), Cheshire [863]  
 Crêt de la Neige (peak), Jura mountains, France, 2355b  
 Crete (island), Mediterranean Sea, 1064b; 1840a  
 Creuse (department), France, 1606b  
 Crewe (important railway centre), Cheshire, 1065a; Queen's Park [1065]; 862  
 Crewkerne (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Crieff (urban district), Caernarvon, Wales, 684b  
 Crich (village), Derby, 1169  
 Crickhowell (town), Brecon, Wales, 585a; 4406b  
 Cricklade (town), Wilts, 4478b  
 Crickwood (district), Willesdon, N.W. London, 4468b  
 Crieff (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
 Criffel (mountain), Kirkcudbright, Scotland, 2382b  
 Crillon, Mount, Alaska, 718b  
 Crimea (peninsula), southern part of Russia, 1071a; 1071  
 Crinan (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Crinan Canal, Argyll, Scotland, 245b; 736a; entrance [244]; 245  
 Crisana (province), Rumania, 650a  
 Croag Patrick (island), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Croatia (former province), Yugoslavia, 1073a; 4558b  
 Crocodile River (tributary, Limpopo R., S. Africa), 4998a; 4334a  
 Croker Island, N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Cromarty: see Ross and Cromarty, 3762a  
 Cromarty (town), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3764b  
 Cromarty Firth, Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3762a; 3774a  
 Cromer (watering place), N.E. Norfolk, 3056a; [3055]; 3053  
 Cromwell (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Crook (township), County Durham, 1282  
 Crook of Devon (beautiful village), Kinross, Scotland, 2380b  
 Crooks (town), Northumberland, 3075a  
 Crooksbury Hill, Surrey, 4128a; 4126  
 Cross Fell (high peak), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089  
 Cross Lake, Manitoba, Canada, 718b  
 Cross Sound, Alaska, 100a  
 Crouch (river), Essex, 1451b; 1452  
 Covehithe (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Crowhurst (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Crowland (town), Lincs, 2523  
 Crowle (town), Lincs, 2523  
 Crow Nest Pass, Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4748b; 4806b  
 Crowthorne (village), Berks, 464  
 Croxden (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Croydon (county borough), Surrey, 1081b; the airport [47]; [1081]; 4126  
 Croydon (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Croydon Hill, Somerset, 4007  
 Crummock Water (one of the English lakes), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089  
 Ctesiphon (ancient city), Mesopotamia, 1085b  
 Cuba (largest of the West Indian islands), 1085b; 3062c  
 Culbrey (parish), Gloucester, 1782  
 Culey (village), Derby, 1169  
 Cuckfield (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Cuckmere (river), Sussex, 4132a; the Seven Sisters, seen from the Haven [4133]  
 Cuddalore (seaport), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Cuddapah (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Cue (town), Western Australia, 326b  
 Cuenca (city and province), Spain, 4030c  
 Culcagh, Mount, Co. Cavan, Irish Free State, 3920a; 2224a  
 Culbin sandhills, Moray coast, Scotland, 2854a  
 Culbone (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Culgaith (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Culgona (river, tributary R. Darling, Australia), 326a  
 Cullen (coastal town), Banff, Scotland, 386b  
 Culloden Moor (scene of famous battle), Inverness, Scotland, 2208a; [3879]  
 Cullompton (town), Devon, 1177  
 Culm (tributary, R. Exe, Devon), 1177  
 Culpepper (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 166a  
 Culverden (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Cumberland (north-western county of England), 1088b; typical scenery [1090]; 1089  
 Cumberland (city), Maryland, U.S.A., 2686b  
 Cumberland Island (off Queens land), Australia, 326c  
 Cumberland Mountains, U.S.A., 4340a  
 Cumberland Peninsula, Bathin Land, Canada, 718c  
 Cumberland Sound, Baffin Land, Canada, 718c

Cumbernauld (parish), Dumbarton, Scotland, 1274a  
 Cumbrian Range, Cumberland, 1088b; 4430b; 1089  
 Cumnock (borough), Ayr, Scotland, 332a  
 Cunnor (town), Berks, 464  
 Cunene River, S.W. Africa, 4995b  
 Cuneo (town and province), Piedmont, Italy, 3412a  
 Cupar (county town), Fife, Scotland, 1527b  
 Curaçao (colony in the Dutch West Indies), 1093a; 1092  
 Curdworth (town), Warwick, 4427  
 Curé (island), Hawaiian group, Pacific Ocean, 1936  
 Curragh (town), Kildare, Ireland, 2224b

Curtis Island (off Queensland), Australia, 326c  
 Cuscun (town), Antrim, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Cushmanarragh (mountain), Co Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Cutch (native state), India, 2144b  
 Cutch, Gulf of (inlet), W. coast of India, 2150a; 2144b  
 Cutcombe (town), Somerset, 4227  
 Cutler Fell (hill), Lanark, Scotland, 2420b  
 Cuttack (town), Jaipur, India, 2144c  
 Cutuco (seaport), Salvador, 3841a  
 Cuxhaven (town), near Hamburg, Germany, 1903a; 1734b  
 Cuzco (inland city), Peru, 3344a

Cybi (ancient fortress), Anglesey, 168a  
 Cyclades (group of islands in the Aegean Sea), 1087b; 1097  
 Cymer (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Cypress Hills, Saskatchewan, Canada, 3857b; 718b  
 Cyprus (island), Mediterranean Sea 1101b; 1102  
 Cyrenaica (district), Italian Libya, 1102a; 2503a; 645  
 Cyrene (ancient city), Africa, 74b  
 Czechoslovakia (a Central European Republic), 1132a; political divisions, 3444; physical and economic features, 144b  
 Czernowitz, now Cernauti, Rumania, 3786a

## D

Dacca (town), Bengal, India, 2142c  
 Dacia (old name for lands in S.E. Europe), 1107a  
 Dacre (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Dagenham (industrial town), Essex, 1432  
 Daghestan (a Soviet republic), 1108b; 3795c  
 Dagö (island), Baltic Sea, Estonia, 1456a  
 Dalmatians (French colony), W. Africa, 1109b; 1109  
 Dahr El-Kodib (peak), Lebanon Range, Syria, 2466b  
 Daido (navigable river), Chosen, 892a  
 Daka (town), S. Rhodesia, Africa, 4322b  
 Dakahlia (province), Lower Egypt, 1354b  
 Dakar (town), Senegal, W. Africa, 3905b; scene in the market place [3905]  
 Dakota (tributary, R. Missouri, U.S.A.), 3071a; 4338a  
 Dalbeattie (modern town), Kirkcudbright, Scotland, 2384a  
 Dalby (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Dale Abbey (village), Derby, 1169  
 Dalhousie (town), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Dalhousie (Cape), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Dalkeith (burgh), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766b  
 Dallas (city), Texas, U.S.A., 4210a  
 Dalmatia (territory), eastern shore, Adriatic Sea, 1113a; 1114  
 Dalmeny (parish), West Lothian, Scotland, 4448b  
 Dalny, or Dairen (port), Manchuria, 2400b; 2646b  
 Dairiada (ancient kingdom in Ireland), 1114a  
 Dalrymple, Mount, Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Dalton (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Dalton (town), Furness, Lancs, 4423  
 Dalton le Dale (township), Co. Durham, 1249  
 Daltonganj (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
 Daly (river), N. Territory, Australia, 326a

Daman (territory), Portuguese India, 1789a  
 Daman (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Damaraland (territory), S.W. Africa, 4029a; 4332b  
 Damascus (capital), Syria, 1118a; a general view [1116], part of the city [4161], 4302b  
 Damiatta (town), Egypt, 1354b  
 Dampier Archipelago (group off Western Australia), 326b  
 Dampier Land (peninsula), W. Australia, 326b  
 Dane (river), Cheshire, 862  
 Dane Hill, Sussex, 41341  
 Dangra Yian (lake), Tibet, 2144c  
 Daniel (mount), N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Daniel's Kuil (town), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Dannesvirke (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Danube (important European river), 1124a; importance to Rumania, 3788b; at Budapest [642] and [facing 2094]; a Benedictine Abbey [1124]; at Durnstein [338]; island of Ada-Kalek, Rumania [3789]; delta [3789]; lumber rafts [3791]; 1474a  
 Dantz (international seaport), 1124b; the Quays [1739]; Town Hall [1125]; old crane tower [1629]  
 Daraston (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Darbhanga (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
 Dardanelles (strait connecting Aegean Sea and Sea of Marmora), 1125b; [1126]; 1125b  
 Dardanus (ancient Greek city), 1126b  
 Darent (river), Kent, 2358a; 2358  
 Dar-es-Salaam (chief seaport), Tanganyika, 4167a; harbour scene [4167]  
 Darfur (division of the Sudan), 1120b  
 Dargaville (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Dargle (river), Leinster, Ireland, 2478b  
 Dairen (port), Kwangtung, Manchuria, 2400a; 2646b; 2280b

Darien (province), Panama, Central America, 822a  
 Darien, Gulf, Caribbean Sea, C. America, 1128b; 822a  
 Darjeeling (mountain resort), India, 2023b  
 Darley Dale (village), Derby, 1170a; church and ancient yew [1171], 1169  
 Darling (river), Queensland and N.S.W., Australia, 4332b; 326a; 2899a; 326a  
 Darling Downs (section of Eastern Cordillera), Australia, 326a  
 Darling Range (mountains), W. Australia, 326a  
 Darlington (county borough), Durham, 1127b; general view [1128]; Darnaway (forest area), Moray, Scotland, 2852a  
 Darnhall (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Darmstadt (town), Germany, 1740a  
 Darnley Bay, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Dart (river), Devon, 1178a; 1177  
 Dartford (borough), Kent, 2362a; 2358  
 Dartmoor (high moorland), Devon, 1177a; Fingle Bridge [1179]; Postbridge [1415]; alignment at Merrivale [3533a]; stone alignment on Shuffell Down [facing 3678]; 1177  
 Dartmouth (market town and port), Devon, 1181a; 1177  
 Darwen (industrial town), Lancs, 1128a; 2423  
 Darwin (capital), N. Territory, Australia, 3071a  
 Daryachen-i-Rizaiyeh (lake), Iran, 4302b  
 Dasht River, Baluchistan, India, 2144b  
 Daugavpils (city), Latvia, 2449a  
 Daulatabad, Hyderabad, India, fortress [4599]  
 Dauphin (river), Canada, 4837a  
 Dauphiné (old province), France, 1606a  
 Davenport (town: centre for Empire broadcasting), Northants, 3069b; 3068  
 Davidson Mountains, Yukon, Canada, 718b  
 Davis Strait (separating Greenland from Baffin Island), Canada, 721a; 718c

- Dawlish (town), Devon, 1177
- Dawson (capital city), Yukon, Canada, 4761a; 4564a; 2386b; 718b
- Dawson River, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Dayton (city), Ohio, U.S.A., 3132b
- Dead Sea (salt lake), Palestine, 1135a; [1135]; 3230a
- Deal (one of the Cinque Ports), Kent, 2362a; 2358
- Dean (village), Bedford, 433
- Dearham (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Dease Bay, Great Bear Lake, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Dease Strait, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Death Valley (a depression 200 ft below sea level), California, U.S.A., 698a; [699]
- Deauville (seaside resort), N. France, 1606b
- Debrecen (city), Hungary, 2095b
- Deben (river), Suffolk, 4110b, 4111
- Debenham (town), Suffolk, 4111
- Deccan (tableland), Southern India, 286b, 2150a; 2144a
- De Creus (cape), Mediterranean coast of Spain, 4030a
- Deddington (town), Oxford, 3200
- Dee (river), England and Wales; in Merioneth, 2739a; Denbigh, 1156b; Cheshire, 862a; the sands [861], at Llangollen [1157]; 4006a
- Dee (river), E. Scotland, 3878a; in Aberdeen, 9a; Kincairdine, 2375b; netting salmon [3838]; in Water, a tributary [9], 10
- Dee (river), Kirkcudbright, Scotland, 2382b
- Dee (river), Louth and Meath, Ireland, 2224a
- Deels Hill, Northumberland, 3072b
- Deesa (town), W. India, 2144b
- De Grey River, W. Australia, 326b
- Dehra (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b
- Delagoa Bay, Mozambique, 1148a; 1148
- Delanere Forest, Cheshire, 862
- Delaware (state), U.S.A., 1148b; Water Gap [1148]; 4338c
- Delaware Bay, U.S.A., 1148b, 3013a
- Delaware River, U.S.A., 3319a; 3013a
- Delft (town), Netherlands, 2991b
- Delhi (capital), British India, 1140b; views of the old city [1150]; Parliament House [1149b]; camel carriage [4271]; camel cart [4503]; a goldsmith [5077]; shoemakers [5077]; aerial view [5129]; Imperial Secretariat [5041]; air station [5041]; 2144b
- Deliverance Island, Torres Strait, 326c
- Delos (one of the Cyclades Islands), 1097b
- Delphi (beautiful valley), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a
- Delphi (town of ancient Greece), 1181b
- Demavend (peak), Elburz range, Persia, 1365b; compared with other principal peaks, 2884a; [2885]
- Demerara (settlement), British Guiana, 616b
- Denali (mountain), Alaska, 100a
- Denbigh (county town), Denbighshire, N. Wales, 1155b; general view, from the North [1156]; 4106a
- Denbighshire (county), N. Wales, 1156a; 4106a
- Denham (town), Bucks, 637
- Denham Range (mountains), Queensland, Australia, 326a
- Denmark (country of W. Europe), 1158a; woman in national costume [1158]; typical scenery [1159]; typical landscape [1161]; Kronborg Castle [1162]; political divisions, 1160a; physical and economic features, 1160b
- Dennison (mountain range), S. Australia, 4656b
- Dennistown (coal mining area), South Island, New Zealand [4809]
- D'Entrecasteaux (point), W. Australia, 326b
- D'Entrecasteaux Channel, Tasmania, 326c
- Deptford (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; bronze works [495]; 2566
- Denver (capital), Colorado, U.S.A., 1185b; a general view [1166]
- Dera Ghazi Khan (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Dera Ismail Khan (town), N.W. Frontier, India, 2144b
- Deravaragh (lough), Westmeath, Ireland, 2224a
- Derbent (ancient town), Daghestan, 1108b
- Derby (county borough and county town), Derbyshire, 1167b, 1169
- Derby (town), King Sound, W. Australia, 326b
- Derbyshire (north-midland county of England), 1168b; general views [1171]; 1169
- Der el Bahari, Egypt, mortuary temple of Hatsheput [229]
- Derg (lough), Tipperary, Clare and Galway, Ireland, 1010a; 2218b; 2224b
- Derg (lough), Donegal, Ireland, 2224a
- Derna (province), Libya, 2501b
- Derry: see Londonderry
- Derrynasaggart Mountains, Munster, Ireland, 2224b
- Derwent (river), Co. Durham, England, 1282a, 1282
- Derwent (river), Cumberland, 1089
- Derwent (river), Derby, 1168b, 1169
- Derwent (river), Tasmania, 4679a, 326c
- Derwent (river), Yorks, 4552a; 4553
- Derwentwater (lake), Cumberland, 1083b; 1114b; view across the lake [1091], 1089
- Desborough (town), Northants, 3068
- Des Moines (capital), Iowa, U.S.A., 2214a
- Des Moines (river, tributary, Mississippi R., U.S.A.), 2799b; in Iowa, 2214a
- Detmold (capital), Lippe, Germany, 2531a
- Detroit (city), Michigan, U.S.A., 1178a
- Detroit River (connecting Lakes Erie and St. Clair, N. America), 4822a; 2760b
- Deule (river), France, 1608a
- Deux Sèvres (department), France, 1606b
- Deveron (river), Banff, Scotland, 386b; 9a
- Devil's Bit (mountain), Munster, Ireland, 2896a; 2224b
- Devil's Bridge, at the junction of two rivers, Cardigan, Wales, 761b
- Devil's Dyke (beauty spot, near Brighton), Sussex, 4132b; 602b
- Devil's Island (French penal settlement), 1632b
- Devil's Mother (mountain), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a
- Devil's Parasol (hill), N.E. Oklahoma, U.S.A. [3136]
- Devil's Peak, Table Mountain, S. Africa, 4998b
- Devizes (town), Wilts, 4481b
- Devon (tributary, R. Trent), 3092a
- Devon (tributary, R. Forth, Scotland), 926a; in Clackmannan, 2380b
- Devon Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, 4725a; 718c
- Devonport (naval dockyard town), Devon, 1177
- Devonshire (a south-westerly county of England), 1178b; wine-making [1178a], Woody Bay [1178b]; typical scenes [1179]; community dancing [1180]; 1277
- Dewsbury (centre of heavy woollen industry), Yorks, 1183a
- Dhanushkodi (town), Madras, India, 771b
- Dhar (town), Bombay, India, 2144b
- Dharinsala (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Dhaulagiri, Mount, Himalayas, Nepal, 2978a; 2144b
- Dhulia (town), Bombay, India, 2144b
- D'Haussez Islands, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Diamantina (inland river), Queensland, Australia, 326a
- Diana Bay, Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Dibrugarh (town), Assam, India, 2144c
- Dicot (town), Berks, 464
- Diego Garcia (one of the Chagos Islands), Indian Ocean, 826
- Diego Suarez (seaport), Madagascar, 2616a
- Dieppe (seaport), France, 1606a
- Differdange (town), Luxembourg, 2602b
- Digne (town), Basses Alps, France, 1606c
- Dijon (city), Côte d'Or, France, 1608a; aviation beacon [90]; 1606c
- Dili (port), Timor, Malay Archipelago, 4239a
- Dillon (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3025a
- Dimbovitza (river), Rumania, 636b
- Dinajpur (town), Bengal, India, 2144c
- Dinan (town), Brittany, France [618]
- Dinant (city), Namur province, Belgium, 448a
- Dinaric Alps, Yugoslavia, 4558b; 630a

- Dinbod Castle, Radnor, Wales, 3623b  
 Dindings, The, Straits Settlements, 2635b  
 Dingle (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b; Galerius Oratory [4847]  
 Dingle Bay, Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Dingle Peninsula, S.W. Ireland, 2696b; 2224b  
 Dingwall (Royal burgh), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3764a  
 Dinorwic (slate quarry centre), N. Wales [3979]  
 Dinsdale (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Dinton (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Direction (cape), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Dirk Hartog Island, off W. Australia, 326b  
 Disappointment, Lake, W. Australia, 326b  
 Diss (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Ditchling Beacon (beauty spot), Sussex, 4132a; 602b  
 Diu (territory), Portuguese India, 1789a  
 Diu Island, W. India, 2144b  
 Divette (river), France, 1608a  
 Dixmude (town), Flanders, Belgium, 448a  
 Dixon Entrance (waterway between Queen Charlotte Island and Alaska), 98b, 7126  
 Diyarbakir (city), Turkish Kurdistan, 2399a  
 Dzul (town), Persia, 3136a  
 Dizard Point, Cornwall, 2036  
 Djibuti (harbour), French Somaliland, N.E. Africa, 1639a  
 Djugu (town), Dahomey, W. Africa, 1109  
 Dnepropetrovsk · see Dniopropetrovsk  
 Dneper (river), Russia, 1127a; 3800b; 3798a  
 Dniopropetrovsk (steel centre), Ukraine, 3799b; 4323a  
 Dnioprostriv (industrial centre), Ukraine, 3799b  
 Dnister (river), Ukraine, Russia, 1217a; 4323b; 3798c  
 Dobruja (district), Rumania, 3794a; 650a  
 Dodabetta (peak), Nilgiri Hills, India, 5104b  
 Dodder (river), Leinster, Ireland, 2478b  
 Doddington (town), Isle of Ely, Cambs, 706  
 Doddleston (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Dodecanese (Italian islands), Aegean Sea, 2249a; 44b  
 Dodman Point, Cornwall, 2036  
 Dodona (ancient city), Epirus, 1220a  
 Dogger Bank, North Sea, 312b  
 Dole (lofty summit), Jura mountains, Switzerland, 4152a  
 Dolgelly (county town), Merioneth, Wales, 1225a; Precipice Walk [4410]  
 Dollar (burgh), Clackmannan, Scotland, 926b  
 Dolo (town), Ethiopia, N.E. Africa, 2248b  
 Dolphin and Union Strait, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Done Peak, Himalaya Mountains, India [2022]  
 Dominica (a presidency of the Leeward Islands), 2470b; 2470  
 Dominican Republic: see Santo Domingo, 2853a  
 Dominion (town), Cape Breton Island, Canada, 747b  
 Don (river), Aberdeen, 9a; 10  
 Don (river), Russia, 1229b; 3800b; 3798a  
 Don (river), Yorks, 4532a; 1230b  
 Donaghadee (town), Co. Down, Ulster, 2224a  
 Doncaster (market town and racing centre), Yorks, 1220b; St. George's Church [1230]  
 Dondra Head, Ceylon, 2144b  
 Donegal (county town), Donegal, Irish Free State 2224a  
 Donegal (county), Irish Free State; peat gatherers [2221]; fertile valley [4841]; basket making [4862]; 2224a  
 Donegal Bay, W. coast, Irish Free State, 4324a; 2224a  
 Donetz (tributary), R. Don, S. Russia, 3800b  
 Donetz (coalfields), Ukraine, Russia, 4323a  
 Donington (town), Lines, 2523  
 Donington Hall (village), Leicester, 2475b  
 Donkia (peak), Himalayas, India [2023]  
 Donnington (town), Berks, 644  
 Dookit Rock, R. Tweed, Peebles, Scotland [3301]  
 Doo Lough (beautiful valley), Connaught, Irish Free State, 1010a; [2219]  
 Doon (river), Ayr, Scotland, 351a  
 Doonbeg (river), Co. Clare, Ireland, 2224b  
 Doorn (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Dor (river), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Dorchester (county town), Dorset, 1231b; ramparts [1232]  
 Dordogne (department), France, 1606b  
 Dordogne (river), S. France, 1683b; 1606a  
 Dore, Mount, extinct volcano, France, 348a  
 Dore (village), Derby, 1169  
 Dore (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
 Dore Brook, Hereford, 1998b; 1999  
 Dorking (town), Surrey, 4125b  
 Dormansland (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Dornoch (town), Sutherland, Scotland, 4137a  
 Dornoch Firth, Sutherland, Scotland, 4136b; 3764a; 10  
 Dorpat, or Tartu (University town), Estonia, 1456b  
 Dorre Island, Shark Bay, W. Australia, 326b  
 Dorset (a south-westerly county of England), 1228a; typical scenes [1235]; 1234  
 Dorstone (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Dortmund (mining city), Westphalia, Germany, 1737a; docks [4455]  
 Dosen (capital), Bhutan, 475b  
 Douai (town), Aisne, France, 1606c  
 Double Point, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Doubs (tributary, R. Saône, France), 1606c  
 Doubs (department), France, 1606c  
 Doubtful Island Bay, W. Australia, 326b  
 Doubtful Sound, South Island, New Zealand [3034]; 3028a  
 Doubtless Bay, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Douglas (capital), Isle of Man, 1237a; the bay [1238]  
 Douglas (city), Arizona, U.S.A., 252b  
 Douglas (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Doune (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a  
 Douro (river), Spain and Portugal, 3503a; 4032a; the Douro Valley [3506]; 4030a  
 Dove (river), Derby, 1168b; 4062a; view of Dovedale [1171]; 1169  
 Dover (port and watering place), Kent, 1239b; Roman Pharos [1240]; Castle [620]; 2358  
 Dover, Straits of, (separating England from France), 1240a; 626c  
 Dover (capital), Delaware, U.S.A., 1148b  
 Doveridge (village), Derby, 1169  
 Dover Point, W. Australia, 326b  
 Dovey (river), Wales, 761a; 2842a; 2739a; 4406a  
 Dowlais (town), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Down (county), Ulster, Ireland, 2218a; 2224a  
 Downham Market (town), Norfolk, 3055b; 3053  
 Downpatrick (seaport), Ulster, 1240b; 2224a  
 Downpatrick Head, Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Downs, North and South (chalk hills), S.E. England, 1240b; 4478a; 4132a; 1906b; 4125b; 2358a; North Downs at Oxted [4127]; South Downs [4133]; [4134]  
 Downton (town), Wilts, 4478b; 1906b  
 Downton (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Dovah Pass, Himalayas, Chitral, India, 889a  
 Dragon Mountains (alternative name for Drakensberg Mountains, which see)  
 Draguignan (town), Var, France, 1606c  
 Drakensberg Mountains, Union of S. Africa, 2938b; 4332b; 4995a; transport in (4956); 4332a  
 Drammen (river), Norway, 3081b  
 Drau (river), Austria, 344a  
 Drave (tributary), R. Danube; Austria, 138a; Yugoslavia, 4560a; 344a  
 Dravska (province), Yugoslavia, 772b; 650a  
 Draycott (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Draycott (township), Stafford, 4062  
 Drente (province), Netherlands, 448a  
 Dresden (capital), Saxony, 1256b; a general view [1257]; Courtyard of the Zwinger Museum [1745]; wall design in pottery [1257]; Schiller's study [3868]  
 Drigg (village), Cumberland, 2089



- Drina (tributary, R. Danube, Yugoslavia), 650a
- Drogheda (town), Louth, Ireland, 1808a; 2224a
- Droitwich (municipal borough), Worcester, 4516a
- Drôme (department), France, 1606c
- Dron (river), Derby, 1169
- Dronfield (town), Derby, 1169
- Drum Hills, Waterford, Ireland, 2224b
- Drumochter Pass, Inverness, Scotland, 2209b
- Drumragh (river), N. Ireland, 3141b
- Dryburgh Abbey (ruins), Berwick, 472b; [473]
- Dubawnt, Lake, N.-West Territories, Canada, 4806b; 718b
- Dubawnt (river), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Dubo (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Dublin (capital), Irish Free State, 1208b; Customs House [1267]; the Castle [4879]; Bank of Ireland [4853]; Cathedral Church of St. Patrick [4877]; Trinity College [4857]; O'Connell Street [4859]; port scene [4887]; O'Connell Street [4887]; 2224a
- Dublin Bay, Co. Dublin, Ireland, 2224a
- Dublin County, Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224a
- Dubrovnik (port), Dalmatia, Yugoslavia, 1113b; [4559]; the tower walls [4559]; a general view [4563]
- Dubuque (town), Iowa, U.S.A., 2214b
- Duddon (beautiful valley), Cumberland [1090]
- Dudelange (town), Luxemburg, 2602b
- Dudley (county borough), Worcester, 1270b
- Dudwa (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b
- Duffield (village), Derby, 1169
- Dufourspitze (loftiest peak of Monte Rosa), Alps, 2836b
- Dufyhen Point, Gulf of Carpentaria, Australia, 326c
- Dunsburg (town), Prussia, Germany, 3568b; [1742]
- Dukinfield (town), Cheshire, 864b; 86a
- Dulas (river), Montgomery, Wales, 2613b
- Dullingham (town), Cambs, 706
- Du Loup (river), Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Duluth (city), Minnesota, U.S.A., 726b; [4822b]; 718c
- Dulverton (town), Somerset, 4007
- Dumbarton (Royal burgh), Scotland, 1273b; rock and the Clyde [1273]; 3874b
- Dumbartonshire (western county of Scotland), 1274a; lake scenery [1274]; 3874b
- Dumfries (Royal burgh), Scotland, 1275b; Carlawerock Castle [1276]; 3874b
- Dumfriesshire (county), Scotland, 1275b; 3874b
- Duna (river), Latvia, 2449a; [fac-ing 2446]
- Dunany Point, Louth, Ireland, 2224a
- Dunavaska (province), Yugoslavia, 2095a; 650a
- Dunback (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Dunbar (Royal burgh), East Lothian, Scotland, 1308a
- Dunblane (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3343a
- Duncannon (town), Wexford, Ireland, 2224b
- Duncansby Head, Caithness, Scotland, 10
- Dunchurch (town), Warwick, 4421
- Dundalk (county town), Louth, Ireland, 1277b; 2224a
- Dundalk Bay, Louth, Ireland, 2224a
- Dundas (goldfield), W. Australia, 326b
- Dundas Hill, West Lothian, Scotland, 4448b
- Dundas Strait, N. Territory, Australia, 326b
- Dun Dealgan (hill, near Dundalk), Ireland, 1277b
- Dundee (Royal burgh and port), Angus, Scotland, 1278a; 127b
- Dundrennan Abbey (ruins), Kirkcudbright, Scotland, 2384a; view from the west side of the cloister [2383]
- Dundrum Bay, Co. Down, Ulster, 2224a
- Dundry Hill (Somerset), 4007
- Dundun (city), South Island, New Zealand, 3011a; [3011]; Town Hall and Cathedral [4917]; 3028a
- Dunfermline (burgh), Fife, Scotland, 1278b; the Abbey [1279]
- Dungannon (town), Tyrone, Ulster, 2224a
- Dungarvan (seaport), Waterford, Ireland, 2224b
- Dungarvan Harbour, Waterford, Ireland, 2224b
- Dungeness (headland), Kent, 2362a; 2358
- Dunkeld (town), Perth, Scotland, 3341b
- Dunkery Beacon (hill), Somerset, 4007
- Dun Laoghaire (seaside resort near Dublin, Ireland), 2480a; the harbour [2478]; 2224a
- Dunleer (town), Louth, Ireland, 2224a
- Dunmanus Bay, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b
- Dunmanway (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b
- Dunmore (town), Galway, Ireland, 2224a
- Dunmore (town), Waterford, Ireland, 2224b
- Dunmow (town), Essex, 1458
- Dunnet Head, Caithness, Scotland, 10
- Dunoon (burgh and holiday resort), Argyll, Scotland, 1278a; 245a; 245
- Duns (county town), Berwick, Scotland, 473a
- Dunsfold (village), Surrey, 4186
- Duns Law (hill), Merse country, Berwick, Scotland, 473a
- Dunstable (town), Bedford, 434b; 433
- Dunstan Mountains, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Dunster (village), Somerset; double-pack-horse bridge [4009]; the old mill [4009]; "Luttrell Arms" Hotel [2076]
- Dunsty Hill (town), Bucks, 637
- Dunwich (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Duran (town), Ecuador, 1318b
- Durance (tributary, R. Rhône, France), 1611a; 1606c
- Durango (province), Mexico, 2752a
- Durazzo (capital city), Albania, 102a; a general view [102]
- Durban (chief seaport), Natal, S. Africa, 1281a; City Hall and general view [1280]; the beach [1281]; rickshaw boy [4335]; boys [4957]; West Street [5003]; racecourse [5011]; fishing scenes [4973]; yachting in Durban Bay [5011]; 4332c
- Durham (city), North Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a
- Durham (city and market town), Co. Durham, England, 1285b; Cathedral and city [1285]; [1283]; [3847]
- Durham (North-eastern county of England), 1282a, general scenes [1283]; 2282
- Durlston Point, Dorset, 1239
- Durnstein, Austria; Castle ruins, [138]
- Durrington (town), Wilts, 4480
- Durrow (town), Leix, Irish Free State, 2224b
- Dursley Island, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b
- Dursley (town), Gloucester, 1782
- Durston (town), Somerset, 4007
- D'Urville Island, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Dusky Sound, South Island, New Zealand [3030]; 3028a
- Dussehara, Mysore, India; chariot procession [4600]
- Dusseldorf (art and industrial centre), Rheinprovinz, Germany, 1737a
- Dutch East Indies: see East Indies
- Dutch Guiana (colony), S. America, 1287a; 2011a; 4020b
- Dutch New Guinea (western half of New Guinea island), 3009a; 614a
- Dvina (river), Russia, 4462a; 3798a
- Dvinsk (city), Latvia, 2449a
- Dwyka (river), Union of S. Africa, 4996b
- Dwydd (river), Merioneth, Wales, 2739b
- Dyle (river), Belgium, 449b, 445a
- Dymchurch (seaside town), Kent, 2358
- Dyserth (zinc-mine town and district), N. Wales, 1562b
- Dyushambe, now Stalinabad, Russia, 3799b
- Dzeya (tributary, R. Amur, N.E. Asia), 157a
- Dzhelalabad (town), Kirghizia, Asia, 2382a
- Dzungaria (district), Sinkiang, China, 878b

## E

- EAGLE Lake, Maine, U.S.A. [269]  
 Eagle Island (one of the Chagos Archipelago), Indian Ocean, 226  
 Ealing (borough), Middlesex, 1298b;  
 2764  
 Eardisland (village), Hereford [2000]  
 Eardisley (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Earith (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Earlestown (town), Lancs. 223  
 Earls Barton, Northants; the Church Tower [3067]  
 Earlston (parish), Berwick, 472b  
 Earnshaw, Mount, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Earham (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Easby Abbey, Yorks. [2817]; [3680]  
 Easdale (town), Argyll, Scotland, 246a  
 Eastington (township), Co Durham, 1252  
 East (river), New York, U.S.A. 3024a; eastern side, Manhattan Island [4344]  
 Eastbourne (seaside town), Sussex, 1305a; Western Parade [1305], the College [3871]  
 East Cairn Hill (peak), Pentland Range, Scotland, 3300a  
 East Cape, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 East China Sea (between Chosen and Formosa), 2280b  
 East Derham (town), Norfolk, 3053b; 3053  
 Easter Island (one of the Pacific Island group), 3209b  
 Eastern Erg (sand dune region), Sahara [3114]  
 Eastern Highlands (mountain system), N.S.W., Australia, 3017b; Queensland, 3011b; 325b  
 Eastern Sea, off the coast of China, 887a  
 Eastern Townships (part of Quebec), Canada, 4782b  
 Easter Ross (cattle-rearing centre), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3764a  
 East Grinstead (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Eastham (town), Cheshire, 862b; 862  
 East Ham (county borough), Essex, 1305b  
 Easthampstead (town), Berks, 464  
 East Harling (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 East Hoathly (town), Sussex, 4132  
 East Helena (town), Montana, U.S.A. 2834a  
 East Indian Archipelago: see Malay Archipelago  
 East Indies (south-eastern part of Asia), 1308b; 288a  
 East Indies, Dutch (islands of the Malay Archipelago), 1308b; 2636b  
 East Kennet, Wilts, neolithic long barrow [3330]  
 Eastleigh (town), Hants, 1907b  
 East London (port), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4900a; Buffalo Harbour [4960]; Selborne College [4963]; 4332c  
 East Lothian (south-eastern county of Scotland), 1307a; 3574b  
 East Main River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 East Orange (city), New Jersey, U.S.A. 3013a  
 East Prussia (province), Germany, 3568b; Allenstein Castle [3569]; 1734c  
 East Retford (market town), Nottingham, 3093a; market square [3091a]; 3092  
 East Riding (division of Yorks), 4552a, 1476b  
 Eaton (river), Stafford, 4062  
 Eaton Bishop (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Eaton Secow (village), Bedford, 433 [434]  
 Ebbsfleet (village), Pegwell Bay, Kent, 3644b  
 Ebbw (river), Monmouth, 2828a, 2828  
 Ebbw-fach (tributary, R. Ebbw, Monmouth), 122a; 2828  
 Ebbw-fawr (tributary, R. Ebbw, Monmouth), 2828  
 Ebbw Vale (town), Monmouth, 2829b; 2828  
 Elcheater (town), Co Durham, 1282b  
 Elbell (river), Wilts, 4450  
 Ebenezer (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Elbro (river), Spain, 4032a, 216a, 4030a  
 Eccles (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Eccleshall (town), Stafford, 4062  
 Eckerston (town), Cheshire, 362  
 Eckington (town), Derby, 1159  
 Eclipse Sound (between Byla Island and Baffin Land), Canada, 718c  
 Ecloo (town), Flanders, Belgium, 448a  
 Ecuador (S. American Republic), 1318a; 4020b  
 Edav (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a  
 Edlystone (rocks and lighthouse), English Channel, 1320a; 2513b; [2514], 1035  
 Eddleston (tributary, R. Tweed, Scotland), 3300b  
 Eddrachillis Bay, Sutherland, Scotland, 10  
 Eden (tributary, R. Merway, S.E. England), 2358b  
 Eden (tributary, R. Tweed), N. England, 472a  
 Eden (river), Cumberland and Westmoreland, 766b, 205b; 4450b, 1059  
 Eden (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Edenburg (town), Orange Free State, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Edenderry (town), U. I., Ireland, 2224a  
 Edensor (village), Derby, 1169  
 Eder River, Mongolia, 878b  
 Edermyron, Vale of, Merioneth, Wales, 2739a  
 Edgware (borough), Middlesex, 2764  
 Edinburgh (capital city), Scotland, 1321b; Palace of Holyrood, 2048b; Princes Street Gardens [1322]  
 Edington (township), Somerset, 4007  
 Edith Cavell, Mount, Alberta, 811b [facing 2886]  
 Edmonton (capital, Alberta, Canada, 1323b; a general view [107]; Legislative Building, [4772]; 718b  
 Edmonton (town), Middlesex, 2764  
 Edward Nyanza, formerly Albert Edward Nyanza (principal source of the Nile), Africa, 1347b; 66a; 4322a  
 Elingham (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Eggardon Hill, Dorset, 1233a; 1234  
 Eggleston (township), Co Durham, 1282  
 Egham (urban district), Surrey, 4126  
 Egmont (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Egmont, Cape, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Egmont, Mount, North Island, New Zealand, 3029a; 4910a; 4908b; [4589]; 3028a  
 Egmont (town), Cumberland, 1091a; 1059  
 Egypt (country of N.E. Africa), 1352b; archaeological discoveries, 222a; Mohammedan cemetery [2806], Valley of the Tomb of Kings, Thebes [1333]; step pyramid at Sakkara [3594]; pyramids [facing 3594]; ruins of the Granite Temple, the Sphinx and the Great Pyramid [3595]; ancient scribe [3656], Temple of Dendera [facing 3678]; [4109]; the Great Sphinx [4046], 645  
 Ehen (river), Cumberland, 1091  
 Ehrenberg Range, N. Territory, Australia, 3265  
 Ehrenbreitstein (town), R. Rhine, 1331b, "German Corner" [1361]  
 Eigg (island), Inset, Hebrides, Scotland, 10  
 Eikon Hills (peaks), Roxburgh, Scotland, 3772a  
 Einasleigh (river), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Emion (tributary, R. Vyrnwy, Wales), 2542a  
 Est Point, Isle of Skye, Scotland [2209]  
 Ekaterinoslav, now Dnepropetrovsk, Ukraine, 3799b  
 Eketahuna (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Eketahuna (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ekwan River, Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Elan (lake), Wye Valley, Wales, 4406a  
 Elan (river), Radnor, Wales, 3625a; 384a; a view [3625]  
 Elba (Italian island), Mediterranean Sea, 1304a; 1364a  
 Elbe (river), Germany and Czechoslovakia, 1304b; at Pirna [1364]; 1364b  
 Elberfeld (city), Prussia, Germany, 3569a  
 Ellinor (mountains), N. Persia, 1355a; compared with other peaks, 2884a; [2885]; 4302b  
 El Charco (plains), Bolivia, S. America, 329b  
 Elcho Castle, Perth, Scotland, 1211b

- El Dorado (oil town), Arkansas, **254b**
- Elephanta, India; sculpture from the caves [5035]
- El Fasher (town), Sudan, **1126b**
- Elford (village), Stafford, **4062**
- Elgin (city), Moray, Scotland, **1389b**; Cathedral ruins [1389]; **2854**; Town Hall [1389]
- Elginshire *see* Morayshire
- Elgon (mount), high peak, Kenya Colony, **2364b**; **654**
- Elgwsilan (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, **1769**
- Elis (ancient division of Peloponnesus), Greece, **1397b**
- Elisabethville (town), Belgian Congo, **4184**
- El Khalil (modern name for Hebron), Palestine, **3231a**
- Elk Island Park (national park), Alberta, Canada, **4797b**
- Elkton (parish), Gloucester, **1782**
- Elland (town), Yorks, **4551**
- Ellen (river), Cumberland, **1089**
- Ellesmere (county), South Island, New Zealand, **1028a**
- Ellesmere (lake), South Island, New Zealand, **1028a**
- Ellesmere (town), Shropshire, **1945**
- Ellesmere Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, **4757b**, **1395b**; **4725a**, **718c**
- Ellesmere (lake), Shropshire, **1945**
- Ellesmere Port, R. Mersey, Cheshire, **864a**, **862**
- Elmhurst (town), Berar, India, **2144b**
- Ellice Islands (British territory), W. Pacific, **1755b**, **1756**
- Elmington (village), Huntingdon, **2101**
- Elmot (mount), Queensland, Australia, **325c**
- Elms Island, New York Bay, **1024b**
- Elora (town), Hyderabad, India, **2144b**, mammoth stone figures [5017], Kailasha Temple [5017]
- El Miskiyeh (peak), Lebanon Range, Syria, **2466b**
- Elmore (village), Gloucester, **1782**
- Elmore (Spanish village), Gulf of Guinea, W. Africa, **4915b**; **1520a**
- El Oued (oasis town), Sahara [1114]
- El Paso (city), Texas, U.S.A., **4210a**
- Elstham (village), Essex, **1432**
- Elsmore, or Helsingør (seaport), Denmark, **1397b**
- Elstead (town), Surrey, **4128b**
- Elstow (town), Bedford, **431**, Bunyan's cottage [656]; Moot Hall [608]
- Elstree (town), Herts, **2010**
- Eltham (county), North Island, New Zealand, **1028a**
- Elton (township), Co. Durham, **1282**
- Elton (village), Huntingdon, **2101**
- Elwell (village), Derby, **1169**
- Elvanfoot (village), Lanark, Scotland, **2421a**
- Elwy (river), N. Wales, **1561a**
- Elv, Isle of (part of Cambs), **706a**; **706**
- Elv (cathedral city), Cambs, **1397b**, Cathedral, western tower [1398]
- Emba (town), Russia, **3801a**
- Embleton (town), Cumberland, **1089**
- Emborne (tributary, R. Kennet, Berks), **464**
- Emerald (town), Queensland, Australia, **326c**
- Emerson (town), Manitoba, Canada, **718b**
- Emilia (department), Italy, **2248a**
- Empire Falls, Rocky Mountains, Canada, **4808b**
- Emis (river), Germany, **1740b**; **1734a**
- Emis (watering place), Germany, **1408b**
- Emu Bay, Tasmania, **326c**
- Encamp (village), Andorra, Spain [104]
- Encana Island, off Madras, S. India, **2141b**
- Encounter Bay, South Australia, **126a**
- Enderby Land, Antarctica, **182b**
- Endicott Range (mountains), Alaska, **100a**; **718b**
- Endrick (river), Stirling, Scotland, **4085b**
- Enfield (town), Middlesex, **2795b**, Royal Small Arms factory [3721]; **2764**
- Enfield Chase (district), Middlesex, **2761b**
- Engadine (beautiful valley), Switzerland, **1411a**; **4151a**; sheep grazing [4152]; **4148a**
- Engels (capital), Volga Republic, U.S.S.R., **4398b**
- England (a country of the United Kingdom), **1414a**; scenes of country and coast [1415], rural industries [1416] and [1421], industrial scenes [1423]; **1416a**, **b**, **c**, and **d**
- English Channel (separating England from France), **1422a**, **627d**
- English Company's Island, N. Territory, Australia, **326c**
- English River (tributary, Winnipeg R., Canada), **4896b**, **718c**
- English River, or Churchill River, Canada; *see* Churchill R.
- English River, Ontario, Canada, **718c**
- Enid (city), Oklahoma, U.S.A., **3135b**
- Eniel (lough), Westmeath, Ireland, **2224a**
- Ennerdale Water (one of the English Lakes), Cumberland, **1088b**, **1089**
- Ennis (town), Co. Clare, Ireland, **2224b**
- Enniscorthy (town), Wexford, Ireland, **2224b**
- Enniskillen (market town), Fermanagh, N. Ireland, **1437b**, a general view [1417], **2224a**
- Ennistimon (town), Co. Clare, Ireland, **2224b**
- Enns (tributary, R. Danube, Austria), **344a**
- Entebbe (capital), Uganda (British protectorate in E. Africa), **4322b**
- Ephesus (ancient city), Asia Minor, **1441a**
- Epinal (town), Vosges, France, **1606c**
- Epworth (town), Lincs, **2521**
- Ergh (coal mining area), Black Sea, Turkey, **4103b**
- Epping (town), Essex, **1452**; a typical Essex green [1453]
- Epping Forest, Essex, **1451b**; **1452**
- Epsom (racing centre), Surrey, **1444a**; gipsy encampment on the Downs [1760]
- Equatorial Current (ocean stream), S. Atlantic, **3122a-b**; **1121**
- Equatorville (settlement), Belgian Congo, **448a**
- Erebus, Antarctic peak, **2884b**, compared with other peaks [2885]
- Erewash (river), Derby, **1168b**, **1169**
- Erfurt (city), Prussian Saxony, **1737a**, Luther's cell [2601]
- Ergon Hills, S. Russia, **3798a**
- Erie (city), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., **3319a**
- Erie (lake), one of the Great Lakes, N. America, **1533a**; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415], **718c**
- Erith (borough), Kent, **2362a**, **2358**
- Eritrea (Italian colony), N.E. Africa, **1448b**; **64b**
- Eriwan (capital), Armenia, **259a**
- Eriuelo (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, [4985]
- Erimopolis (town and harbour, on the Isle of Syros), Aegean Sea, **1007b**
- Erne (river), Donegal, Ireland, **4324a**, **2224a**
- Erne (river), Co. Cavan, Irish Free State, **2224a**
- Erne (lough), Fermanagh, Ulster, **4324a**, **2224a**
- Eromanga (town), Queensland, Australia, **326c**
- Errigal (mountain), Donegal, N. Ireland, **2224a**
- Eris Head, Co. Mayo, Ireland, **2224a**
- Erzgebirge, or Ore Mountains, Germany, **1740a**; **3804a**, **11041**, **1443**
- Erzurum (town), Turkish Armenia, **1448a**
- Esbjerg (town), Denmark, **1185b**, **1160a**
- Escaut (river), Belgium, **448a**
- Esch (town), Luxemburg, **2602b**, **1006c**
- Escombe (village), Co. Durham, **1285a**
- Escondido (river), Nicaragua, **3037b**
- Escorial, Spain; monastery of San Benito [234]
- Esdrælon (plain), Palestine, **1448b**, **3212b**
- Esher (town), Surrey, **4126**
- Eshowe (town), Natal, S. Africa, **4112c**
- Esk (river), Cumberland, **1089**
- Esk (river), Dumfriesshire, Scotland, **1276a**
- Esk (river), Mellothian, Scotland, **2766a**
- Esk (river), Yorks, **4522a**
- Esk, North and South (rivers in Angus, Scotland), **172b**, **2375b**; **10**
- Esksiluna (steel centre), Sweden, **1443a**
- Eski-Shehr (mining area), Turkey, **4301b**
- Esperance (seaport), south coast, W. Australia, **326b**
- Esichel (cape), Portugal, **4030a**

Esquiline (one of the Seven Hills of Rome), 3747b  
 Es-Salt (town), Trans-Jordan, 4269b; general view [4269]  
 Essen (armament and industrial town), Germany, 1737a  
 Essequibo (settlement), British Guiana, S. America, 616b; 2344a  
 Essex (a south-easterly county of England), 145a; Morris dancers [1451], typical scenery [1453]; 1452  
 Estcourt (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Estevan (town), Saskatchewan, Canada, 3858a  
 Estland, portion of Estonia, 1456a  
 Estonia (republic), W. Europe, 1456a; 2446a  
 Estremadura (province), Portugal, 4030b  
 Etah (Esquimo settlement), E. Greenland, 1853a; a general view [1851]  
 Etawah (town), Gwalior, India, 2144b  
 Etawney (lake), Manitoba, Canada, 718b  
 Etawney (lake), Quebec, Canada, 4066b  
 Etherow (tributary, R. Mersey, N.W. England), 862b  
 Ethiopia, official name of Abyssinia, 1460a; an oasis [1462]; 64b  
 Etive (river and glen), Argyll, Scotland, 245a  
 Etna (volcano), Sicily, 1463b; an aerial view [1463]; the 1928 eruption [2454]; compared with other peaks [2885]; view from the Bay of Taormina [facing 4398]  
 Eton (town and college), Bucks, 1464a; the College [1325]; 637

Eton (town), Queensland, Australia, 320c  
 Etruria (division of ancient Italy), 1464a  
 Ettington (town), Warwick, 4422  
 Ettrick (tributary, R. Tweed, Selkirk), 1903a; [3903]  
 Ettrick Pen (mountain), Selkirk, Scotland, 3903a  
 Eubora (Greek island), Aegean Sea, 1464b; 1465  
 Enela (seaport), south coast, W. Australia, 326b  
 Euphrates (river), W. Asia, 1467b; 286b, 4158b; 4302b  
 Eure (department), Normandy, France, 3059b; 1606b  
 Eure (river), France, 1606a  
 Eure et Loir (department), France, 1606b  
 Europe (smallest continent), 1468b; landscapes [1469]; racial types [1473]; physical features, 1474a; political divisions, 1474b-c; economic divisions, 1474d  
 Euston (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Evenlode (tributary, R. Thames, Oxford), 3200b; 4213b; 3200  
 Evercreech (township), Somerset, 4007  
 Everest, Mount, (highest mountain in the world) 1477a; 2884a; a view [1477]; compared with other principal mountain peaks of the world [2885]; 2144c  
 Everett (city), Washington, U.S.A., 4423b  
 Eversden (village), Cambs, 706  
 Eversholt (town), Bedford, 433  
 Evesham (borough), Worcester, 1479a; Bell Tower [4514]; plum orchards [4514]  
 Evreux (town), Eure, France, 1606b

Ewell (urban district), Surrey, 1444a  
 Ewenny (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Ewhurst (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Ewhurst (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Ewas (beautiful vale), Monmouth, 2826b  
 Exe (river), Devon, 1178a; 1177  
 Exelbridge (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Exeter (county borough), Devon, 1484b; Athelstan's Tower and Elizabethan Guildhall [1485]  
 Exmoor Forest (hilly moorland), 1177b; in Somerset, 4007b; 4007  
 Exmouth (market town), Devon, 1488a; Ocombe Point [1447]; 1177  
 Exmouth Gulf, W. Australia, 326b  
 Exton (village), Rutland, 3114a; 3816  
 Exton (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Extremadura (old province), Spain, 4030b  
 Eyain Moor (village), Derby, 1170a  
 Eye (ancient borough), Suffolk, 4112a  
 Eyemouth (seaport), Berwick, 473a  
 Eynesford (town), Kent; view of the old bridge and houses [2359]  
 Eynsham (town), Oxford, 3200b; 3200  
 Eyre (lake), S. Australia, 4858b; 326b; 326a  
 Eyre (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Eyre (town), south coast, W. Australia, 326b  
 Eyre Mountains, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Eyre (peninsula), S. Australia, 326c  
 Eyre's Creek (inland river), S. Australia, 326a  
 Eyworth (village), Bedford, 433

## F

FAABORG (town), Funen, Denmark, 1160a  
 Fahan, Co. Kerry, Ireland; Beehive Cell [4847]  
 Fairbanks (town), Alaska, 718b  
 Fairford (town), Gloucester, 178a  
 Fairfield (mountain), Westmorland, 4450b; 146b  
 Fairhead, Antrim, Ireland; dike [1194]; 2224a  
 Fair Isle, between the Shetland and Orkney Islands, 3929b; 70  
 Fairlie (holiday resort), Ayr, Scotland, 352b  
 Fairlight (coastal town), Sussex, 4132  
 Fairweather (lofty mountain), Alaska, 100a; 718b  
 Fakenham (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Fal (river), Cornwall, 1035b; 1036  
 Falkirk (borough), Stirling, Scotland, 1800a; 4085b  
 Falkland Islands (British Crown Colony), S. Atlantic Ocean, 1800b; 1500  
 Fallock (glen and falls), Dumbarton, Scotland, 1274b  
 Fall River (city), Massachusetts, 2695a; the cotton mills [2696]  
 Falmer (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Falmouth (watering place), Corn-

wall, 1802b; harbour, 1039a; 1036  
 False Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, 4372a  
 Falster (island), Denmark, 1158a; 1160a  
 Falun (town), Sweden, 4143a  
 Famagusta (port), Cyprus, 1102a  
 Fanad Head (promontory), Donegal, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Fanning Island W. Pacific Ocean, 1756a  
 Farah (minor province), Afghanistan, 64a  
 Farasan Island, Red Sea, 4302a  
 Farset (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Far East, China, Japan, etc., 1504b  
 Fareham (town), Hants, 1907  
 Farwell Cape, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Fargo (city), N. Dakota, U.S.A., 3907b  
 Farina (town), S. Australia, 326c  
 Farington (town), Berks, 464  
 Farnborough (town), Hants, 1907b; 1907  
 Farnborough (town), Berks, 464  
 Farnon (town), Cheshire, 863  
 Farne Islands (group off the coast of Northumberland) 1805a; 3073  
 Farnham (town), Surrey, 4128a  
 Farnworth (town), Lancs, 2433

Faroe Islands (group N. of Scotland), 1805b; 1158a; 1506  
 Farquhar (cape), W. Australia, 326b  
 Farrstone (parish), Sutherland, Scotland, 4137a  
 Fashoda (town), Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, 1508a  
 Fauresmith (town), Orange Free State, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Faversham (borough), Kent, 2362a; 2358  
 Fawley (town), Berks, 464  
 Fawley (village), Hants, 1907  
 Fawn (lake), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Faxe Fjord, Iceland, 2126a  
 Fayum (province), Upper Egypt, 1612a; 1355a  
 Fazeley (township), Stafford, 406a  
 Fazilka (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Feale (river), Munster, Ireland, 2224b  
 Fear (cape), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a  
 Featherston (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Federated Malay States (part of the Malay Peninsula), 1813b  
 Buddhist temple garden [1514], 2636a  
 Feldberg (summit), Black Forest, Germany, 506b

- Felkistowe (holiday resort), Suffolk, 4112a  
 Felpham (seaside village), Sussex, 4132  
 Felstead (village), Essex, 1452  
 Feltham (urban district), Middlesex, 2764  
 Fenny Stratford (town), Bucks, 617  
 Fens (low lying country), E. Counties, England, 1517b, Lincs, 2521a, Huntingdon, 2101a, Cambs, 706b; Norfolk, 3053b; Northants, 3066a  
 Fenstanton (town), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Fenton (pottery making town), Stafford, 4089b  
 Fenua (group), Society Islands, Pacific Ocean, 3999  
 Ferghana Plain, Karak, Asia, 2352a  
 Fergus (river), Co. Clare, Ireland, 1224b  
 Fermain Bay, Guernsey Island, English Channel, 1860a  
 Fernanagh (county), Ulster, Ireland, 2218a; 2224a  
 Fernov (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Fernandez (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1660  
 Fernando Po (volcanic island), off W. Africa, 1520a  
 Ferndale (mining town), Rhondda Valley, Wales [4410]  
 Fernhurst (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Ferrara (city), N. Italy, 3450a  
 Fers (mountains), Wyoming, U.S.A., 4540b  
 Fero (island), Canary group, 738  
 Ferrol (naval station), Spain, 1602b  
 Fersybridge (town), Yorks, 4554a  
 Ferryhill (township), Co. Durham, 2232  
 Ferriyde, Carmarthen [4410]  
 Fersvik, Sweden, canal 275 ft. above sea level [715]  
 Fetcham (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Fethard (town), Tipperary, Ireland, 2224b  
 Fez (ancient city), Morocco, 2850a; tombs of the Sultans [2857]  
 Fezzan (dessert region), Libya, 2501b; 64b  
 Ffestiniog (town), Merioneth, Wales 2742a, 4407a; 4406a  
 Fichtelberg (mountain range), Upper Bavaria, Germany, 2620a  
 Field of the Cloth of Gold (valley of the Ardres), France, 1638a  
 Fiesole (town), Italy; a general view [1464]  
 Fife (eastern county of Scotland), 1520a; 3874b  
 Fiji (British Colony of islands), Pacific Ocean, 1525b; a village [1210]; islanders beating hollowed logs [facing 1210]; 1529  
 Fife (seaside resort), Yorks, 4553  
 Finchley (borough), Middlesex, 2764  
 Findhorn (river), N. Scotland, in Moray, 2854a; in Nairn, 2926a;  
 Findhorn, Bay of, Moray, Scotland, 2854a; 10  
 Finch (town), Northants, 3068  
 Fingal's Cave, Isle of Staffa, Argyll, Scotland [408]  
 Finistere (department), France, 1607b; 1606b  
 Finisterre, Cape, N.E. Spain, 4030a  
 Finke, Mount, S. Australia, 326c  
 Finland (independent republic), W. Europe, 1531b; Finnish landscape [1532]; political divisions, 1532a; physical and economic features, 1532b  
 Finland, Gulf of, N.W. Europe, 1532b; 1532a  
 Finlay (head stream of Mackenzie R.), Canada, 2614b  
 Finnmark (northern district), Norway, 3081a; 2437a  
 Funningham (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Finsbury (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Fintry Hills, Stirling, Scotland, 4085b  
 Fiord (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Firls Beacon (beauty spot), Sussex, 4132a  
 Fisher (mount), N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Fishguard (market town and harbour), Pembrokeshire, Wales, 1546b, 3311a; 4406b  
 Fish-Hoek (town), Cape Province, S. Africa; sand dunes [4967], "kildgat Cave [4968]  
 Fitzroy (town), Fitzroy R., W. Australia, 326b  
 Fitzroy R., W. Australia, 326a  
 Fitzroy (river), Queensland, Australia, 3611b; 326a  
 Fiume (port), Adriatic Sea, 1547a, 650a  
 Fiumicino (river), Italy, 3782b  
 Flaherty Island, Hudson Bay, Canada, 718c  
 Flamborough Head (promontory), Yorks, 4552b; the lighthouse [4555]  
 Flanders (ancient name of Belgian provinces), 1554a; a poppy field [facing 3494]; 448a  
 Flatford (village), Suffolk; Lot's Cottage [4113]  
 Flattery (cape), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Flaunden (town), Herts, 2010  
 Fleet River (underground tributary, R. Thames), 4213b  
 Fleetwood (port), Lancs, 4423  
 Flemish Plain, Belgium, 451a  
 Hensburg (town), Schleswig Holstein, Germany, 1734b  
 Fletching (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Fletton (urban district), Huntingdon, 2102b  
 Flexford (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Flinders Bay, W. Australia, 326b  
 Flinders Island, Bass Strait, Australia, 326c  
 Flinders Range (mountains), S. Australia, 4644a; 4024a; [4644], 326a  
 Flinders (river), Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Flint (county seat), Flintshire, Wales, 1563a  
 Flint (river), Georgia, U.S.A., 1731b  
 Flintshire (smallest county in Wales), 1561a; 4406a  
 Flitwick (town), Bedford, 4113  
 Flodden Field, Northumberland, 1603a; 3073  
 Flordon (village), Norfolk, 3056a  
 Florence (famous Italian city), 1580; the Duomo [1565]; the Ponte Vecchio [1565]; the Loggia della Badia Fiesolana [233]; bridge over the Arno [595]; Riccardi Palace [2723]; statue of Nobile, Uffizi Gallery [3048]  
 Flores (island), Little Sunda group, E. Indies, 4120b; 2636b  
 Florida (south-eastern state), U.S.A., 1508a, St. John's R. [1566]; Gandy Bridge [592]; 4138c  
 Florida Keys (islands off Florida), U.S.A., 1566a; oversea railway to mainland [1567]  
 Flotta (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a  
 Flushing (seaport), Zealand, Netherlands, 448a  
 Fly (river), New Guinea, 3009a  
 Foggia (division of Apulia), Italy, 207b  
 Logo (island of the Cape Verde group), 738  
 Fogo Island, off Newfoundland, 718c  
 Foix (town), Ariège, France, 1606b  
 Fo Kien Strait (between China and Formosa), 878c  
 Folkestone (seaport), Kent, 1583b, the east near [2361]; 2358  
 Folkeham (town), Lincs, 2543  
 Font (tributary, R. Wansbeck, Northumberland), 3073  
 Fontainebleau (historic town near Paris), France, 1582a  
 Fontmell Magna (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Foochow (port), S.E. China, 1648a, 802a; 878c  
 Ford (township), Hereford, 1099  
 Forden (town), Montgomery, Wales, 2842b  
 Fordham (village), Cambs, 706  
 Fordingbridge (town), Hants, 1907  
 Foreland, The (headland), Bristol Channel, Devon, 1177  
 Foreland (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Foreland (point), Isle of Wight, 1907  
 Forest of Dean (hilly forest land), Gloucester, 1782a, 1782  
 Forest Ridge (district), Weald, Sussex, 4132b  
 Forfar (burgh), Angus, Scotland, 1596a  
 Forked Peak, Himalaya Mountains, India [2022]  
 Formartine (district), Aberdeen, Scotland, 9a  
 Formby (town), Lancs, 4423  
 Formentara (island), Balearic group, Mediterranean Sea, 373  
 Formosa (Japanese island), east of China, 1507b; 1507  
 Formosa Strait (connecting South China Sea and the Eastern Sea), 887a  
 Forres (burgh), Moray, Scotland, 2755a  
 Fort Albany (port), James Bay, Canada, 4711a; 718c  
 Fortaleza (trading center), Brazil, 3754  
 Fort Anne (national park), Canada, 4797b  
 Fort Augustus (town), Inverness, Scotland, 10  
 Fort Beau Sejour (national park), Canada, 4797b  
 Fort-de-France (capital), Martinique, W. India; 2683a

- Fortescue River, W. Australia, 376b  
 Fort George, Madras, India, 2144b  
 Fort George River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Firth, Firth of, and River, Scotland, 3878a; 936a; 1811a; 413b; Firth Bridge [597]; 3878b  
 Fort Hertz (town), Upper Burma, 2144c  
 Fort Lamy (capital), Chad, French Equatorial Africa, 1632a  
 Fort Liard (settlement), Yukon, Canada, 4774b  
 Fort McMurray (coal centre), Alberta, Canada, 107a  
 Fort Resolution, Great Slave Lake, Canada; Hudson Bay Store [205]  
 Fortrose (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3086a  
 Fort Rose (burgh), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3764a  
 Fort Sandeman (town), N.W. Frontier, India, 2144b  
 Fort Severn, Hudson Bay, Canada, 4823b  
 Fort Simpson, R. Liard, Yukon, Canada, 4774b  
 Fort Smith (city), Arkansas, U.S.A., 254b  
 Fortune Bay, Newfoundland, 718c  
 Fort William (city), Ontario, Canada, 4789a; 4789b; 3146b  
 Fort William (town), Inverness, Scotland, 2210a  
 Fort Worth (city), Texas, U.S.A., 4210a  
 Forty Foot (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Fortynak (town), Yukon, Canada, 718b  
 Foster Lakes, Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
 Foulness (island), Essex, 1452  
 Foulwind (cape), South Island, New Zealand, 3086a  
 Fountains Abbey (abbey in Yorkshire), 3b, the nave [2816]; [3681]; 4353  
 Foveaux Strait (between South Island and Stewart Island), New Zealand, 3086a  
 Fowey (harbour), Cornwall, 1038a; 1038b  
 Fowey (river), S. Cornwall, 1035b; 1038b  
 Fowler Bay, S. Australia, 376a  
 Fox (glacier), South Island, New Zealand, 4910a  
 Foxe Channel (between Baffin Land and N.-West Territories), Canada, 718c  
 Foxton (village), Cambs, 706  
 Foxton (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3086a  
 Foy (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Foyers (town), Inverness, Scotland, 2210a  
 Foyle (lough), Ulster, N. Ireland, 2572a; 2224a  
 Foyle (river), Ulster, Ireland, 4324a; 2572a; 2224a  
 Foyens (town), Limerick, Ireland, 2224b  
 Framfield (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Framlingham (town), Suffolk, 4312a; the Castle [4113]  
 Frampton (village), Gloucester, 1752  
 Frampton (village), Dorset, 1234  
 France (maritime republic of W. Europe), 1005b; scenery and landscape [1615]; cliff dwellings [1617]; physical features, 1606a; political divisions, 1606c; economic divisions, 1606d  
 Franche Comté (old province), France, 1606a  
 Francis (lake), Yukon, Canada, 4774b  
 Francetown (town), Bechuanaland, Africa, 4332b  
 Franconia Range, New Hampshire, U.S.A., 3012b  
 Frankfort (town), Orange Free State, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Frankfurt-on-Main (commercial city), Germany, 1622b; children's playground in new settlement [1739]; Cathedral Tower [1623]  
 Frankfurt-on-Oder (town), Germany, 1740a  
 Frankland (river), W. Australia, 376b  
 Franklin (district), N.-West Territories, Canada, 3078b; 718b-c  
 Franklin (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3086a  
 Franklin Bay, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Franklyn, Mount, South Island, New Zealand, 3086a  
 Frant (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Franz Josef Land (group of Arctic islands), 1004b; 1624  
 Fraser (river), British Columbia, Canada, 4789a; 605b; near Lytton [4759]; 718b  
 Fraserburg (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Fraserburgh (fishing port), Scotland, 122  
 Fraser Plateau, British Columbia, Canada, 718b  
 Fraser Range, British Columbia, Canada, 718  
 Frasertown (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3086a  
 Fredericia (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Frederick (city), Maryland, U.S.A., 2686b  
 Fredrickton (capital), New Brunswick, Canada, 1022a; Legislative Buildings [4774]; the Rectory [4776]; 718c  
 Frederikshavn (seaport), Denmark, 1160a  
 Frederiksmund (town), Zealand, Denmark, 1160a  
 Fredrikstad (timber port), Norway, 3080b  
 Freels, Cape, Avalon Peninsula, Newfoundland, 718c  
 Freetown (capital city), Sierra Leone, 3936b  
 Freiburg (town), Baden, Germany, 3652  
 Fremantle (seaport), W. Australia, 4447b; 4892a  
 Fremont (city), Nebraska, U.S.A., 3969b  
 Fremont Peak (mountain), Wyoming, U.S.A., 4540b  
 French Congo: see French Equatorial Africa below Africa  
 French Equatorial Africa, 1002a; 64c  
 French Guinea (French colony in S. America), 1002b; 4020b  
 French Guinea, W. Africa, 1002a; 64b  
 French Indo-China, Asia, 1002a; 288c  
 French Somaliland, N.E. Africa, 1002a; 64b  
 French Sudan, Africa, 1002a; 64b  
 Frencham (town), Surrey, 4156  
 Freshwater (town), Isle of Wight, 1907  
 Fresno (city), California, U.S.A., 700a  
 Freycinet Estuary, W. Australia, 376b  
 Fribourg (university town), Switzerland, 4150a  
 Fribourg (canton), Switzerland, 4149a; 4148a  
 Fridtjof Nansen Land (group of Arctic islands), 1624b; 1624  
 Friesian Islands, Netherlands, 445a  
 Friesland (province), Netherlands, 445a  
 Frio, Cape, S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Frimley (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Friendly Islands (also known as Tonga), S.W. Pacific, 4252a; 3272a; 4252  
 Frisches Haff (sound), Baltic Sea, 4396a  
 Fritton (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Fritton Lake, Suffolk, 4111  
 Frobisher Bay, Baffin Land, Canada, 718c  
 Frohisher Lake, Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
 Frodham (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Frome (town), Somerset, 4008b  
 Frome (tributary, R. Avon, Somerset), 4007  
 Frome (river), Dorset, 1233b; 1233  
 Frome (tributary, R. Wye, Hereford), 1998b; 1999  
 Frosterley (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Frunze (capital), Kirghizia, a former autonomous republic of the R.S.F.S.R., 2382a  
 Fu-Chau (port), S.E. China, 1048a  
 Fuen-Ho (tributary, R. Hwang-Ho, China), 878c  
 Fuerteventura (town), N. Spain; by the Great Gate [4033]  
 Fuerteventura (island of the Canary group), 738  
 Fujiyama (sacred mountain of Japan), 1048a; compared with other peaks, 2844b; [2885]; a view [406168]  
 Fukien (province), China, 1648a; 878c  
 Fukuoka (city), Japan, 2281a  
 Fulbeck (village), Lincs. [2524]  
 Fulham (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Funchal (capital city), Madeira Islands, 2617a  
 Funchal (Portuguese name for Madeira Islands), 1040b  
 Fundizzi Lake, S. Africa, 4992a  
 Fundy, Bay of (between New Brunswick and Nova Scotia), Canada, 3002a; 4744b; 4744b; 4804a; 718c  
 Funen (island), Denmark, 1158a; 1160a  
 Furnace (town), Argyll, Scotland, 266a  
 Farnaux Pelham (township), Herts, 2010

Furness (district of Lancs), 2422b;  
the Abbey [2425]; 2423  
Furruckabad (town), United Pro-  
vinces, India, 2144b

Fusan (port), Chosen, 892a  
Fushun (mining area), China, 880b  
Futa Jalon (mountainous area),  
W. Africa, 65b; 1633a; 3956b

Futuna Islands (dependency of  
New Caledonia), 3004b  
Fyfield (town), Berks, 464  
Fyfield (township), Essex, 1452

## G

Ganges, Gulf of (shallow indenta-  
tion), N. coast Africa, 64b;  
312a; 64a  
Gahun (colony), French Equatorial  
Africa, 1632a; 64c  
Gadag (town), Bombay, India,  
2144b  
Gaddesden, Great and Little,  
(towns), Herts, 2010  
Gainsborough (town), Lincs, 2523a;  
2523  
Gardner (lake), S. Australia, 326b;  
326a  
Galapagos Islands, Pacific Ocean,  
1659b; 1660  
Galashiels (cloth manufacturing  
town), Selkirk, Scotland, 3924a  
Galata (suburb), Constantinople,  
Turkey, 1018a  
Galati (city), Rumania, 3786b;  
650a  
Galati (province of ancient Rome),  
Asia Minor, 1660b; 1661  
Galatz, now Galati, Rumania,  
3786b  
Galdhøpiggen (highest peak), Nor-  
way, 3081a  
Galicia (old province of W. Spain),  
1662b; 4020b  
Galicia (southern province of  
Poland), 1661b; 3458b; 1661  
Galilee (northern division of Pales-  
tine), 1662b  
Galilee, Sea of, Palestine, 3234a;  
1663a; outflow of the Jordan  
[3236], [1662], [896]; 1230a  
Galle (town and harbour), Ceylon,  
815a  
Galley Head, Co. Cork, Ireland,  
2224b  
Gällivare (iron ore centre), Lap-  
land, 2439a  
Gallipoli (peninsula), Adrianople,  
Turkey, 1665a  
Galloway, North, Baffin Land,  
Canada, 718c  
Galtee Mountains, Munster, Ireland,  
2896a; 2224b  
Galtee More (mountain), Munster,  
Ireland, 2896a; 2224b  
Galway (capital), Connaught, Ire-  
land, 1667b  
Galway (county), Connaught, Ire-  
land, 1010a; 2224b  
Galway Bay, Connaught, Ireland,  
2224a  
Gambia (British colony), W. Africa,  
1660a; 1669b  
Gambia (river), Gambia Colony,  
W. Africa, 1669a; [1669]  
Ganka (river), Cape Province,  
S. Africa, 4996b  
Gamlingay (town), Cambs, 706a  
Gamtsoo (river), Cape Province,  
S. Africa, 4332c  
Gandak (tributary, R. Ganges,  
India), 1673a  
Ganges (river), India, 1672b; bath-  
ing ghats at Benares [1672];  
2144c

Gangpur (town), Orissa, India,  
2144c  
Gangtok (capital), Sikkim, India,  
3961a  
Ganisa (town), Cape Province,  
S. Africa, 4332c  
Ganjam (town), Madras, India,  
2144c  
Gannett Peak (mountain), Wy-  
oming, U.S.A., 4540b  
Gantbeume Bay, W. Australia,  
326b  
Gap (town), Hautes-Alpes, France,  
1606c  
Gap of Dunloe (narrow gorge),  
S.W. Ireland, 2896a  
Gara (lough), Co. Sligo, Ireland,  
2224a  
Garavogue (river), Co. Sligo, Ire-  
land, 3981b  
Gard (department), France, 1606c  
Garda (lake), N. Italy, 2252b,  
2258a  
Gardner (island), Hawaiian group,  
Pacific Ocean, 1936  
Gareloch (lake), Dumbarton, Scot-  
land, 1274b  
Gargunnoch Hills, Stirling, Scot-  
land, 4085b  
Garibaldi (lake), British Columbia,  
Canada, 4797b  
Garloch (district), Aberdeen, Scot-  
land, 9a  
Garman (township), Glamorgan,  
S. Wales, 1769  
Garo Hills, Assam, India, 2144c  
Garonne (river), S. France, 1663b,  
1606a  
Garratt (township), Herts, 2010  
Garrison (town), Fermanagh, Ire-  
land, 2224a  
Garron Point, Antrim, Ireland,  
2224a  
Garrow Tor (peak), Cornwall, 1036a  
Garry (lake), N.-West Territories,  
Canada, 718b  
Garatang (town), Lancs, 2423  
Gary (town), Indiana, U.S.A., 2155b  
Gascony (old province), France,  
1660b; 1606a  
Gaspé (town), Quebec, Canada,  
718c  
Gaspé Peninsula, Quebec, Canada,  
720a; 4804a; (4807); 718c  
Gaspereau (river), Nova Scotia,  
Canada, 4805a  
Gata, Cape, Mediterranean coast of  
Spain, 4030a  
Gatehouse (burgh), Kirkcudbright,  
Scotland, 2384a  
Gateshead (county borough), Co.  
Durham, 1660a  
Gatineau (river), Quebec, Canada,  
3609a; 718c  
Gat's Rand (hills), Middle Veld,  
S. Africa, 4996a  
Gatun Lake (reservoir), Panama  
Canal, Panama, 3243b; the locks  
[3244]  
Gatwick (town), Surrey, 4126

Gauhati (town), Assam, India,  
2144c  
Gaul (ancient country, mainly  
identical with modern France),  
1660a  
Gawler (town), S. Australia, 326c  
Gawler Range (mountains), S.  
Australia, 4024a; 326c  
Gaya (town), Bihar, India, 483b  
Gayndah (town), Queensland, Aus-  
tralia, 326c  
Gaza (ancient town), Palestine,  
1622b; 3232a  
Gdynia (port), Poland, 3460a; 3456a  
Geelong (seaport), Victoria, Aus-  
tralia, 4845a; 4388a; the Gram-  
mar School [4645]  
Gehetna (valley south of Jeru-  
salem), 1691b  
Geiranger Fjord, Finland [1534]  
Gelderland (province), Netherlands,  
448a  
Gelibolu (present name of Gallipoli), Turkey, 1665a  
Gelligaer (township), Glamorgan,  
S. Wales, 1769  
Gernerskop (mountain), Orange  
Free State, S. Africa [4998]  
Geneva (city), headquarters, League  
of Nations, 1790b; 4150a; monu-  
ment of the Reformation [3668];  
Rousseau Islet [4153]  
Geneva (lake), Switzerland and  
France, 4152a; Castle of Chillon  
[opposite 4154]; 4148a  
Genadial (town), Cape Province,  
S. Africa, 4332c  
Gennesaret, Lake of (former name  
for the Sea of Galilee), 1663a  
Genoa (seaport), Mediterranean S.E.,  
Italy, 1791a; the harbour [1702];  
statue of Columbus [981]; 2248a  
Genoa, Gulf of (an arm of the Medi-  
terranean), 1792a; 2248a  
Genovesa (island), Galapagos group,  
Pacific Ocean, 1660  
George (lake), Uganda, 4332a  
George (river), Quebec, Canada,  
718c  
George Sound, South Island, New  
Zealand, 3028a  
Georgetown (chief seaport), British  
Guiana, 617a  
Georgetown (capital of the Cay-  
man Islands), 812a  
Georgetown (county town), Prince  
Edward Island, Canada, 3544a  
Georgia, republic, part of U.S.S.R.  
east of the Black Sea, 1792b;  
1733  
Georgia (South Atlantic state of  
U.S.A.), 1781b; marble quarry  
[2662]; 4338c  
Georgia Gulf (between Canada and  
Vancouver Island), 4759a; 718b  
Georgian Bay (an arm of Lake  
Huron), N. America, 2103b;  
720b; 4796b; 718c  
Georgian Bay Islands (national  
park), Canada, 4797b

- Georgina (river), Queensland, Australia, 306a  
 Geographie Bay, W. Australia, 326b  
 Geographie Cape, W. Australia, 326b  
 Geraldine (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Gerakline (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Geraldton (seaport), W. Australia, 326b  
 Gerbadorfer Spitze (highest peak), Carpathian Mountains, 775a  
 German Ocean: see North Sea  
 German East Africa: see Tanganyika Territory  
 German S.W. Africa: see S.W. Africa  
 German Volga Republic: see Volga Republic  
 Germany (a Central Republic, Europe), 1788a; views of old and new Germany [1739]; industrial Germany [1742]; typical views [1745]; physical features, 1734a; political divisions, 1734b-c; economic divisions, 1734d  
 Gernision (city), Transvaal, S. Africa, 6908a  
 Gerrard's Cross (town), Bucks, 637  
 Gers (department), France, 1606b  
 Gethsemane, E. of Jerusalem, Palestine, 1708a; the garden [866]; the Virgin Mary's Tomb [2692]; a general view [3233]  
 Ghats, Eastern (mountain range), E. coast, India, 5078a; 1781a; 1751  
 Ghats, Western (mountain range), W. coast, India, 5078a; 1781a; 5056a; 533b; 1751  
 Ghent (capital), East Flanders, Belgium, 1781a; 448a  
 Gheria (town), Bengal, India, 2144c  
 Ghor (a rift valley), Palestine, 2326b  
 Ghvra-La (peak of the Himalayas), India [2023]  
 Ghuzzik (modern name for Gaza), 1692b  
 Giant Mountain (high peak), Czechoslovakia, 1104a  
 Giant Mountains (range), Germany, 1740a  
 Giant's Castle (high peak), Drakensberg Range, S. Africa, 4995a; 4936a  
 Giant's Causeway (basaltic rocks), Antrim, N. Ireland, 409a; [2323]; 2224a  
 Gibbet Hill, Surrey, 4125b; 4126  
 Gibraltar (British fortress), near southernmost point of Spain, 1788b; view from the [1734]; the harbor [2953]; 4030b  
 Gibraltar Channel (separating Spain from N. Africa), 1784b; 4030a  
 Gidan Mountains, Siberia, U.S.S.R., 3952b  
 Giessen (town), Hesse, Germany, 2014b  
 Gilan (province), Persia, 2222a  
 Gilbert (river), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Gilbert and Ellise Islands (British Colony), W. Pacific, 1788b; 1756  
 Gilead (hilly country E. of R. Jordan), 1788b  
 Giles (lake), W. Australia, 326b  
 Giltit (district, Kashmir, India), 1788b  
 Giltit (tributary, R. Indus, India), 1756b  
 Gillingham (industrial town), Kent, 1787a; 2358  
 Gillingham (parish), Dorset, 1234  
 Gililand Spa (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Gipping (river), Suffolk, 4111  
 Gironde (estuary of the Garonne and Dordogne rivers), France, 1683b; 1606a  
 Gironde (department), France, 1606b  
 Girvan (holiday resort), Ayr, Scotland, 352b  
 Gasborne (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Gizeh, or Giza (town), Egypt, 1358a, pyramids at, 3594a, [facing 3594]  
 Glace Bay (town), Cape Breton Island, Canada, 747b  
 Glacier National Park, Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4797b; [4812]  
 Gladstone (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Glamorganshire (a south-easterly county of Wales), 1788b; typical scenery [1771]; 1769  
 Glandore, Co. Cork, Ireland; stone circle [4842]  
 Glarus (canton), Switzerland, 4154b  
 Glasgow (Royal and Parliamentary burgh), Scotland, 1778b; the Iron Gate, Mercat Cross, Argyll St. [1772]; the university [1773]  
 Glasgow (town), Montana, U.S.A., 2833b  
 Glaslyn (picturesque stream), N. Wales, 683b  
 Glas Maol (mountain), Angus, Scotland, 172b  
 Glastonbury (borough), Somerset, 1778a; Abbot's kitchen [1779]  
 Glastonbury Tor (hill), Somerset [4009]  
 Glattton (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Glensford (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Glen (tributary, R. Till, Northumberland), 2072  
 Glen Affric, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Glen Carre, Perth, Scotland, 3327b  
 Glencoe (wild glen), Argyll, Scotland, 1778b; the Pass [3879]  
 Glen Croe, Argyll, Scotland, 245a  
 Glencullen (beautiful valley), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a  
 Glendalough, Co. Wicklow, Ireland [2488]; St. Kevin's Church [4847]  
 Glen Dochart, Perth, Scotland, 3341b  
 Glen Douglas, Dumbarton, Scotland, 1274b  
 Glenelg (river), W. Australia, 326b  
 Glen Faba, Isle of Man, 2642a  
 Glen Feshie, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Glenfinnan, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Glengad Head, Inishown, Donegal, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Glengarriff (village), Co. Cork, Irish Free State, 2896a; 2224b  
 Glen Garry, Inverness, Scotland, 3341b; 2208b  
 Glen Lochay, Perth, Scotland, 3341b  
 Glen Luileg, Aberdeen, Scotland [9]  
 Glen Lyon, Perth, Scotland, 3341b  
 Glen of Aherlow, Munster, Ireland, 21  
 Glenmore (fault valley in Scotland), 2208b; 3876b; 3874a  
 Glen Moriston, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Glen Nevis, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Glen Orrin, Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3762b  
 Glen Rannoch, Perth, Scotland, 3341b  
 Glen Roy, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Glen Sannox (beauty spot), Isle of Arran, Scotland, 666a  
 Glen Sloy, Dumbarton, Scotland, 1274b  
 Glen Spean, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Glenties (town), Donegal, Ireland, 2224a  
 Glen Tromie, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Glen Truim, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b  
 Globe (city), Arizona, U.S.A., 252b  
 Gloddath Mountain, Carmarvon, Wales, 2544b  
 Glomach, Falls of, Kintail, Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3763a  
 Glommen (river), Norway, 3080b  
 Glossop (market town), Derby, 1170b; general view [1171]; 1169  
 Gloucester (city and port), Gloucestershire, 1781a; views of the Cathedral [1781]; [1783]; [1781]  
 Gloucestershire (a south-westerly county of England), 1782a, typical scenery [1783]; Seven Springs [1784]; Vale of Gloucester [1783]; 1782  
 Glyncorwg (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 9769  
 Glyn Neath (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Gnaen (town), Posen, Poland, 3509b  
 Gnosall (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Goa (chief port), Portuguese India, 1789a; 2144b  
 Goalpara (town), Assam, India, 2144c  
 Goat Island, Niagara R., Canada, 3035b  
 Goatfell (rocky mountain), Isle of Arran, Scotland, 665b  
 Gobabis (town), Damaraland, S.W. Africa, 4332a  
 Gobi Desert (plateau), Mongolia, China, 1780b; 1790  
 Godalming (ancient town), Surrey, 4128b  
 Godavari (river), central India, 5078b; 771b; 2158b; 2618a, at Dowlishweran [5077]; 2144b  
 Goderich (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Godhavn (capital), N. Greenland, 1652b; 614a  
 Godmanchester (market town), Huntingdon, 2102b  
 Gods Lake, Manitoba, Canada, 718c  
 Godstone (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Godthaab (capital), S. Greenland, 1852b; Danish settlement [1852]; 614a  
 Godwin-Austen (high peak), Karakorum Range, India, 2349a;



- compared with other principal mountain peaks of the world, 2884; [2885]; 2146b  
 Gogarth Abbey, Caernarvon, Wales, 2545a  
 Gog Magog Hills, Cambs, 707b; 706  
 Gogo (town), Gulf of Cambay, India, 2146b  
 Gogra (tributary, R. Ganges, United Provinces, India), 1673a; 2146b  
 Gokcha (lake), Armenia, 259b  
 Golam Head, Galway, Ireland, 2224a  
 Golconda (ancient city), India, 1785b  
 Gold Coast (British colony), W. Africa, 1790b; drying cacao [1800], coastal scenery [1800]; 1799  
 Golden Bay, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Golden Gate (channel connecting San Francisco Bay with the Pacific), 1891a  
 Golden Horn (harbour), Bosphorus, Turkey, 1891a  
 Golden Vale, Co. Tipperary, Ireland, 2896a  
 Golden Valley (famed for mountain scenery), Hereford, 1998b; 1999  
 Gold Range (mountains), British Columbia, Canada, 605b  
 Golconda (town), Madras, India, 2146b  
 Golgotha ("Place of a Skull"), Palestine [3234]  
 Gomal (river), Afghanistan, 61b  
 Gomorrah (ancient city), Palestine, 1135b  
 Gomshall (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Gondwana (district), Central Provinces, India, 2146b  
 Goodrich (town), Hereford, 1999  
 Goodwick, Fishguard Harbour, Pembroke, S. Wales, 3311a; 2546b  
 Goodwood (town), Sussex, 4132b; racecourse, 870b  
 Gooke (port), Yorks, 4554b  
 Gorakhpur (town), United Provinces, India, 2146b  
 Gordon (town), Berwick, Scotland, 472b  
 Gordon (river), Tasmania, 4679a  
 Gorey Harbour, Jersey, Channel Islands, 2300a  
 Gorizia (province), Italy, 2258b  
 Gorky (city, formerly Nizhni-Novgorod), R. Volga, U.S.S.R., 3799b  
 Gorleston-on-Sea (part of Great Yarmouth), Norfolk, 2833b; [2834]  
 Goryx (river), Poland, 3456b  
 Goshen (Biblical name of a district in Egypt), 1810b  
 Gosport (seaport), Hants, 1811b; 1908b; 3502a  
 Göta (river), Sweden, 4142a  
 Göteborg (official name of Gothenburg), Sweden, 4140b  
 Gotha (city), Thuringia, Germany, 4229b  
 Gothenburg (port), Kattegat, Sweden, 4140b  
 Göttingen (university city), Germany, 1742b  
 Gotland (a Swedish Baltic island), 1812b; medieval walls at Visby [4141]; 3080b  
 Goudhurst (town), Kent, 2258  
 Gough (island), S. Atlantic, 4283a  
 Goulburn (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Goulburn Island, N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Gourtz (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Gourorik (borough), Renfrew, Scotland, 666b  
 Governor's Island (entrance to East River), U.S.A., 3024b  
 Gower (peninsula and town), Glamorgan, 1770a; Worms Head, [1771]  
 Gowerton (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Gowra (lough), Longford, Ireland, 2224a  
 Gowy (river), Cheshire, 862  
 Goyaz (state), Brazil, S. America, 4020b  
 Goyt (river), Cheshire, 1169a; 862b; 862  
 Gozo (one of the islands of Malta), Mediterranean Sea, 2638b; 2248c  
 Graafwater (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Graaf Reinet (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c; [4336]  
 Spandau Kop [4968]  
 Gradiška (territory), N. Italy, 2258b; 334b  
 Grafham (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Grafton (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Grafton, Cape, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Graham (town), Ontario, Canada, 218c  
 Graham Land (island), Antarctica, 1500b; 4028a; 182b  
 Grahamstown (town), Cape Province, S. Africa; Rhodes College [4961]; Drosdy arch [4981]; 4332c  
 Graian Alps (mountains), France, 1606a  
 Grampians (mountains), Scotland, 3870b; Aberdeen, 8b; Dumbarton, 1274a; Inverness, 2208b; Moray, 2854a; Perth, 3341b; 3874b  
 Grampians (mountain range), Victoria, Australia, 4676b  
 Granada (province), Spain, 1821a  
 Granada (old Moorish city), Spain, 4030b; a general view [4033]; court of lions in the Alhambra [4037]; old Moorish arches, Summer Palace [220]  
 Granada (port), Lake Nicaragua, Nicaragua, 3037b  
 Gran Canaria (island of the Canary group), 738  
 Gran Chaco: see Chaco  
 Grand Banks (fishing grounds), Newfoundland, 312a  
 Grand-Bassam (port), Ivory Coast, W. Africa, 2262b  
 Grand Canal (connecting Yangtze and Pei-Ho R.), China, 733b; 882a  
 Grand Canyon (narrow river gorge), Arizona, U.S.A., 233a; 976b; [976]  
 Grande-Terre (one of the Guadeloupe islands), W. Indies, 1861b  
 Grand Falls, Newfoundland, 4808b; 3007a; 718c  
 Grand Forks (city), North Dakota, U.S.A., 3070b  
 Grand Island, Niagara R., Canada, 3035b  
 Grand Island (city), Nebraska, U.S.A., 2969b  
 Grand Manan Island, Passamaquoddy Bay, Canada, 4764b; 4804a; 4805b  
 Grand Pré (village and park), Nova Scotia, Canada, 4764b; [4764]  
 Grand Rapids (town), Michigan, U.S.A., 2760a  
 Grand Turk (town), Turks and Caicos Islands, Jamaica, 4309a  
 Grange (seaside resort), Furness, Lancs, 2423  
 Grangemouth (chief port), Stirling, Scotland, 4085a  
 Granite Peak (highest mountain in Montana), U.S.A., 2832a  
 Granite (mountains), Wyoming, U.S.A., 4510b  
 Granite Mountains, Vermont, U.S.A., 4375a  
 Gran Sasso d'Italia (highest peak of the Apennines), Italy, 196a; 2248a  
 Grantchester (village), Cambs, 706  
 Grantham (market town), Lincs, 2525a  
 Grantown-on-Spey (burgh), Moray, Scotland, 2855a  
 Granville (lake), Manitoba, Canada, 718b  
 Gran Para (state), Brazil, S. America, 4020b  
 Grasmere (urban district and lake), England, 146b; 4453a; 4450  
 Grassinoor (peak), Cumberland, 1089  
 Grateley (village), Hants, 1907  
 Gratz, or Graz (capital of Styria), Austria, 335a  
 Gravesend (port), Thames estuary, Kent, 1828a; 2358  
 Grays (industrial town), Essex, 1452  
 Great Australian Bight (wide gulf), S. Australia, 325a, 326a  
 Great Bardfield (township), Essex, 1452  
 Great Barford (village), Bedford, 433  
 Great Barrier (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Great Barrier Reef (coral formation off Australia), 325b; 3611b; 4676b; Heron Reef and Island [4645]; [4677]; Whitsunday Passage [4677]; 326c  
 Great Barrier Island, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Great Basin (arid region), Utah, U.S.A., 4355b  
 Great Basin (between Rocky and Coast Mountains), British Columbia, Canada, 605a  
 Great Basin, California, U.S.A., 608a  
 Great Bear Lake, N.-West Territories, Canada, 3078b; 4806a; 4764b; [4761]; Cameron Settlement [4764]; compared with principal lakes of the world [2415]; 718b  
 Great Bear River, Canada, 4764b  
 Great Belt (channel between Zealand and Funen), Denmark, 1160a; 1760a  
 Great Berkhampstead (urban district), Herts, 2013a  
 Great Blasket Island, Kerry, Ireland, 2224b

- Great Britain (countries and islands forming part of the United Kingdom), 1831a; prehistoric Britain, 3889a; Roman Britain, 3799a; archaeological discoveries, 225b; 6266-c.
- Great Bushman Land (district), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4332c
- Great Casterton (village), Rutland, 3817a
- Great Chesterford (township), Essex, 1452
- Great Cumbrae (island off west coast), Scotland, 665b
- Great Divide (mountains), Colorado, U.S.A., 976b
- Great Dividing Range (mountains), Australia, 4637a
- Great Dodd (peak), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089
- Great Driffield (town), Yorks, 4553
- Great Dunmow (parish), Essex, 1453b
- Great Durnford (town), Wilts, 4480
- Great Egg (river), New Jersey, U.S.A., 3032a
- Great Exhibition Bay, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Great Falls (city), Montana, U.S.A., 2834a
- Great Fish (river), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4999a; 4332c
- Great Gable (peak), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089
- Great Gidding (township), Huntingdon, 2101
- Great Grassden (town), Huntingdon, 2101
- Greatham (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Great Horbesley (township), Essex, 1452
- Great Ice Barrier, Antarctic Ocean, 3764a
- Great Island, R. Lee, Co. Cork, Ireland, 1032a
- Great Kei (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Great Khingan Mountains, Mongolia, 2821b
- Great Lakes (five inland seas), N. America, 1883a; 3143b, 718c
- Great Letaba (river), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4996
- Great Mercury Island, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Great Minsden (town), Bucks, 637
- Great Nanna Land (district), S.W. Africa, 4332c
- Great Nicobar (one of the Nicobar Islands), 3042a; 3042
- Great Ormeau Head, Caernarvon, Wales, 683a; 2544b; 2545j;
- Great Ouse: see Ouse
- Great Packington (town), Warwick, 4421
- Great Paxton (village), Huntingdon, 2101
- Great Redright (village), Oxford, 3200a; the Whispering Knights [3201]; the Redright stones [3201]
- Great Salt Desert, Persia, 3334b
- Great Salt Lake, Utah, U.S.A., 4356a; 1833b; 4338a
- Great Salt River, Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Great Sampford (township), Essex, 1452
- Great Sand Desert, Persia, 3334b
- Great Sandy Island, off Queensland, Australia, 3264
- Great Slave Lake, Mackenzie, Canada, 1833b; 4733b; compared with principal lakes of the world [2415]; store at Fort Resolution (3085); 7188
- Great Stukeley (village), Huntingdon, 2101
- Great Ungeni (river), S. Africa, 3000a
- Great Valley, California, U.S.A., 697b; 4339b
- Great Whale (river), Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Great Willbraham (village), Cambs, 706
- Great Winter Berg (peak), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4332a
- Great Wishford (town), Wilts, 4480
- Great Wyrley (urban district), Staffs, 4062
- Great Yarmouth (centre of herring-fishing industry), Norfolk, 1833b; the "Waterways" [1834]
- Great Yeldham (township), Essex, 1452
- Great Zab (tributary, R. Tigris, Iraq), 2398b
- Greece (country), S.E. Europe, 1884a; archaeological discoveries, 224b; Temple of Hercules facing [3678]; Temple at Epidaurus (4216); political divisions, 1840a; physical and economic features, 1840b
- Green (river), Utah, U.S.A., 4356a; Colorado, 976b
- Greenford (part of Ealing), Middlesex, 1897a; 2764
- Green Island, Rideau R., Ontario, Canada, 3188a
- Greenland (large island in the Arctic Circle), 1861b; general views [1852]; 282a
- Greenland Sea, Arctic Ocean, 2279a; 182a
- Greenlaw (town), Berwick, Scotland, 472b
- Green Mountains, Vermont, U.S.A., 4375a; New York State, 3082a; Wyoming, 4540b
- Greenore (town), Louth, Irish Free State, 2224a
- Greenore Point, Wexford, Ireland, 2224b
- Greenood Hills, Kent, 2358a; Surrey, 4125b
- Greensboro (city), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a
- Greenock (burgh), Renfrew, Scotland, 1868a; the Town Hall [1853]
- Greenwich (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; Hospital [4537]; 2566
- Greggath (mountain), Lancs, 2422b
- Gregory (lake), S. Australia, 326c
- Greenaa (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Grenada (one of the Windward Islands), 1864b; 1861
- Grenadines (small islands near Grenada), W. Indies, 1854b; 4488a
- Greenville (city), S. Carolina, U.S.A., 4025a
- Gresley (village), Derby, 1269
- Gresley (town), Nottingham, 3092
- Gretna (town), Scotland, 1277a; the blacksmith's shop [1276]
- Gretna Junction (village), Cumberland, 1089
- Grey (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Grey (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Greylock (mountain), Massachusetts, U.S.A., 2696a
- Grey Mare's Tail (waterfall), Dumfries, Scotland, 1276a
- Grey Mountains, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b
- Greymouth (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Grey Range (mountains), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Greytown (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Greytown (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4332c
- Greytown (seaport), Nicaragua, 3037a
- Grim, Cape, Tasmania, 326c
- Grimsby (seaport), Lincs, 1838b; the docks [1859]; 2523
- Griqualand East, Union of S. Africa, 4332c
- Griqualand West, Union of S. Africa, 4332c
- Griquatown (town), Griqualand West, S. Africa, 4332c
- Griesdale (village), Cumberland, 146b
- Griesdale Peak, Cumberland, 1089
- Grisons (canton), Switzerland, 4149a; 4148a
- Gris-Nez, Cape, (point of France nearest England), 1860a
- Groningen (commercial town), Netherlands, 2991b; 448a
- Groningen (province), Netherlands, 448a
- Groote (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Groote Eylandt (island), Gulf of Carpentaria, Australia, 326c
- Grootfontein (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b
- Grosmont (urban district), Monmouth, 2828; Castle, 11b
- Gromlockner (highest mountain in Austria) [339]
- Grozny (town), N. Caucasus, Russia, 3802a
- Gryfe (river), Renfrew, Scotland, 3684a
- Grundisburgh (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Guadalcanal (one of the Solomon Islands), W. Pacific, 4003b; 4006
- Guadalajara (capital), Jalisco, Mexico, 2753b; general stores [2754]
- Guadalajara (city and province), Spain, 4070a
- Guadalupe (river), Spain, 4070a; 162a; orange groves in the valley [4031]; 4070a
- Guadalupe Peak (mountain), Texas, U.S.A., 4210b
- Guadalupe (islands), W. Indies, 1861b; 1861
- Guadiana (river), Spain and Portugal, 3503a; 4032a; 4070a

Guam (largest of the Mariana Islands), 2205b; 2667b  
 Guanajuato (province), Mexico, 2752a  
 Guantanamo (U.S.A. naval base), Cuba, 2086b  
 Guardafui, Cape, Italian Somaliland, 2248a  
 Guatemala (republic), C. America, 1883a; 821a; 822a  
 Guatemala City (capital), Guatemala republic, 1864b; a general view [1864]  
 Guaviare (river), Colombia, S. America, 972b  
 Guayaquil (chief city), Ecuador, 1318b  
 Gudhjem (fishing port), Bornholm, Denmark [1159]  
 Gudur (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Guelph (town), Ontario, Canada, 3146b  
 Guernsey (one of the Channel Islands), 1888a; 833b; St. Peter Port [1866]; greenhouses [1850]; 834  
 Guerrero (province), Mexico, S. America, 2752a  
 Guiana: see British Guiana  
 Dutch Guiana, and French Guiana  
 Guiana Highlands, Venezuela, S. America, 4369a

Guienne (ancient province of S. France), 1887a  
 Guildford (county town), Surrey, 1887a; the High Street [1867]; Norman castle [4127]  
 Gomea (portion of the west coast of Africa), 1888b; 64b-c  
 Guinea, Gulf of, S. Atlantic, Africa, 64b; 64c  
 Guipuzcoa (province), Spain; Harvesting wheat [4035]  
 Guisborough (town), Yorks, 4553  
 Gujarat, district in N.W. central India, 1871b; 2144b  
 Gwrat (town), Punjab, India, 3587b  
 Gulbarga (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Gulf Stream (Atlantic current), 1872b; 1872; diagram of, 3121  
 Gulgit (town), Kashmir, India, 2144b  
 Gumti (river), United Provinces, India, 2595a; 1673a  
 Guna (town), Gwalior, India, 2144b  
 Gunnison (river), Colorado, U.S.A., 976b  
 Guntakal (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Guntur (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Gurhan Saikhna (mountains), Mongolia, 2786

Guria Peak, Himalaya Mountains, Nepal, 2144b  
 Gussage All Saints (village), Dorset, 2234  
 Gussage St. Michael (village), Dorset, 2234  
 Gut of Canso (strait), separating Cape Breton Island from Nova Scotia, Canada, 747b  
 Guyenne, see Guenne  
 Guyhirne (town), Isle of Ely, Cambs, 706  
 Guyot, Mount, N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a  
 Gwazi (town), S. Rhodesia, Africa, 4112b  
 Gwadar (town), Baluchistan, India, 2144b  
 Gwalior (city), Gwalior State, India, 2144b; a general view [1878]; fort [5039]  
 Gwalior (native state), India, 1877b; 2144b  
 Gwath (tributary, R. Welland, Rutland), 3817a; 3816  
 Gweebarra Bay, Donegal, Ireland, 2224a  
 Gwelo (town), S. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Gwydir (river), N. S. W., Australia, 326c  
 Gympie (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c

## H

HAABAI (island), Tonga group, S.W. Pacific, 4252  
 Haarlem (bulb growing town), Netherlands, 2991b; general view [2993]; 448a  
 Haast (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Haast (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Habana: see Havana  
 Hackensack (river), New Jersey, U.S.A., 3012a  
 Hackney (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Hackpen Hill, Wilt, 4180b  
 Haddenham (town), Bucks, 637  
 Haddenham (town), Isle of Ely, Cambs, 706  
 Hadersley (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Haddington (county town), E. Lothian, Scotland, 1308a  
 Haddingtonshire, or E. Lothian (county), Scotland, 1207a  
 Haddon Hall, Derby, 1169  
 Hadham (township), Herts, 2010  
 Hadleigh (town), Suffolk, 4111; the Guildhall [4113]  
 Hadramaut (middle part of S. coast of Arabia), 1888a; 4302a  
 Hadrian's Wall, N. England, 3741b; [1883]; a Roman milestones [3740]; a fort [3744]; 3073  
 Hadsund (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Hagerstown (city), Maryland, U.S.A., 2686b  
 Hags Head, Co. Clare, Ireland, 2224b  
 Hague (capital), Netherlands, 1888a; the Peace Palace [1886]; aerial view of the Peace Palace [3293]; 448a  
 Haifa (harbour), Palestine, 3232b;

Jewish emigrants from Poland [4569]; a Jewish settlement [4569]; 3230b  
 Haileybury (township), Herts, 2010  
 Haileybury (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Haitham (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Hainan (island), China Sea, 887a; 878c  
 Hainault Forest, Essex, 2131b  
 Hainaut (province), Belgium, 448a  
 Hai-Phong (industrial town), Tonkin, 1634b  
 Hai-Tan Island, Fu-Kien, China, 878c  
 Haiti (republic), West Indies, 1888a; three scenes [1892]; Presidential Palace [1893]; 3032c  
 Hala Mountains, Sind, India, 2144c  
 Hale (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Haleb, or Aleppo (trade centre), Syria, 4160a  
 Halebid (town), Mysore, India, 2144b  
 Halesowen (town), Worcester, 4513  
 Haliburton (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Halesworth (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Halifax (county borough), Yorks, 1888a  
 Halifax (capital), Nova Scotia, Canada, 1888b; 3093b; Great Harbour [1897]; Martello Tower [4516]; 718c  
 Halifax Bay, Queensland, Australia, 306c  
 Halifax Island, S. Africa; penguins [4936]  
 Halibut, Cape, N. Alaska, N. America, 7186  
 Halpin Mountain, N. Wales, 1561a  
 Halfkade (river), Caithness, Sutherland border, Scotland, 20

Halle (city), Saxony, Germany, 1737a  
 Hall Peninsula, Baffin Land, Canada, 718c  
 Hall's Creek (inland river), W. Australia, 306b  
 Hallwyl (lake), Switzerland, 4168a  
 Halmahera (island), Moluccas group, 2811a; 2811  
 Halsead (town), Essex, 2451b  
 Hilton (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Haltwhistle (town), Northumberland, 3072b; 3073  
 Ham (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Hamadan (province), Persia, 2722a  
 Hamble (town), Hants [1908]  
 Hambledon (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Hambleton Hills, Yorks, 4552a; 2387b  
 Hamburg (second largest city in the German Republic), 1888b; a general view [1902]; docks [1219]  
 Hamburg State (a province of the German Republic), 1902a  
 Hamerton (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Hammerwich (village), Staffs, 4061  
 Hamilton (port and manufacturing city), Ontario, Canada, 1888b; 720b; 4742a; a general view [1904]  
 Hamilton (ancient Scottish burgh), 1883a  
 Hamilton (capital), Bermuda, 460a; Government Building [460]  
 Hamilton (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a; a dairy farm [4901]

- Hamilton Inlet, Labrador, Canada, 718c  
 Hamilton Range (mountains), Queensland, Australia, 306c  
 Hamilton (river), Labrador, Canada, 718c  
 Hamiltons (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hammerfest (world's most northerly town), Norway, 3060b  
 Hammersley Range, W. Australia, 3266  
 Hammersmith (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Hampden (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hampden-in-Arden (village), Warwick; pack-horse bridge [4422]  
 Hamps (river), Staffs, 4062  
 Hampshire (a southern coastal county of England), 1806b; typical scenery [1908]; harvesting tobacco [4244]; 1907  
 Hampstead (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Hampstead Heath, Middlesex, 2763b  
 Hampton (urban district), Middlesex; Metropolitan Water Board's reservoir [3690]; 2764  
 Hampton Court Palace, Middlesex, England, 2763b; the Gate-house [2763]; [4537]  
 Hampton Range (coastal mountains), W. Australia, 3266  
 Hamsterley (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hanun-i-Mashkel (lake), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Hamworthy, Poole, Dorset, 3488b  
 Han (river), Chosen (Korea), 893b  
 Handforth (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Hanford (village), Staffs, 4062  
 Hang-Chow (ancient walled city), China, 1811b; 882a; 878c  
 Han-Kiang (tributary, R. Yangtze-Kiang, China), 878c  
 Hankow (commercial city), China, 1812b; the British Bund [1912]; 878c  
 Hanley (pottery-making town), Staffs, 4089b  
 Hammer (hot-spring area), South Island, New Zealand, 4911b  
 Hanol (capital), Tonkin, China, 1634b  
 Hanover (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Hanover (capital), Hanover province, Germany, 1737b; 1913b; the old city [1739]; [1913]  
 Hanover (province), Prussia, Germany, 1812b; 1734b  
 Hanwell (part of Ealing), Middlesex, 1297a; 2764  
 Hangyang (town), China, 882b  
 Hanyani (river), S. Rhodesia [3705b]  
 Harbin (railway junction), Manchukuo, 2645b  
 Harbour Grace (town), Newfoundland, 4705b; 3006b; a view [3008]; 718c  
 Harding (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Hardwar (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b; bathing ghats [4338]  
 Hardwick (town), Huntingdon, 2101a  
 Hardwick Hall (beauty spot), Nottingham, 2655a  
 Hardy, Mount, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hare Bay, Newfoundland, 718c  
 Harefield (town), Middlesex, 2763b; 2764  
 Harehope (hill), Peebles, Scotland, 3300b  
 Hare Indian River, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Harfleur (town), France, 3059b  
 Hargeisa (city), British Somaliland, N.E. Africa, 4007a  
 Har-i-Rud (river), Afghanistan, 61b  
 Harlech (town), Merioneth, Wales, 2739a; Castle, 2740a; [792]; [4410]; 4306a  
 Harleston (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Harlow (township), Essex, 1452  
 Harnai (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Harney Peak (highest point of Black Hills), U.S.A., 507a  
 Harpenden (urban district), Herts, 2013a  
 Harper, Mount, Yukon, Canada, 718b  
 Harperley (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Harper's Brook (tributary, R. Nene, Northants), 3060b  
 Harar (town), Ethiopia, 1461a  
 Harricanaw River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Harrington (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Harris (part of Lewis Island), Outer Hebrides, Scotland, 2208a; 10  
 Harris, Sound of, Outer Hebrides, Scotland, 10  
 Harrisburg (capital), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a; Capitol Buildings [3319]  
 Harrisnith (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Harrison Bay, N. Alaska, 718b  
 Harrogate (inland spa), Yorks, 1827b; valley gardens and town [1927]  
 Harrold (town), Bedford, 433  
 Harrow (urban district), Middlesex, 1828a; 2764  
 Harrow Hill, Middlesex, 2763b; 2764  
 Harston (village), Camba, 706  
 Hart (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hartebeest (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Harter Fell (mountain), Westmorland, 4450b  
 Hartfell (mountain), Scotland, 1276a; 3299b  
 Hartfield (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Hartford (town), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012b  
 Hartland Point (headland), N. Devon, 1177  
 Hartlepool (port), Co. Durham, 1805b  
 Hartlepool West (harbour), Co. Durham, 1928b  
 Hartley Row (village), Hants, 1907  
 Harts (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 5018b  
 Harvard (university city), Massachusetts, U.S.A., 2666b; the university, 1805b  
 Harvard, Mount, Colorado (highest peak in U.S. Rockies), 3736b  
 Harwich (seaport), Essex, 1454b  
 Harwood (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Harz Mountains, Germany, 1800b; a view [1930]  
 Hascombe (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Haslemere (town), Surrey, 4126; Tennyson's home [4204]  
 Haslingden (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Hasselt (town), Limburg, Belgium, 448a  
 Hastings (watering place), Sussex, 1831a; aerial view of the promenade [1931]  
 Hastings (city), Nebraska, U.S.A., 2969b  
 Hastings (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Haswell (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hatch (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Hatfield (town), Herts, 2012a; the old Palace [2011]  
 Hatfield Broad Oak (township), Essex, 1452  
 Hatherop (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Hathersage (village), Derby, 1169  
 Hatterall Ridge (spur of the Black Mountains), Hereford, 1998b, 1999  
 Hatteras (cape), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3060a, 1871b  
 Haughey (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Haughton (village), Staffs, 4062  
 Haughton (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Haukoen (district), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Hauraki Gulf, North Island, New Zealand, 3029a; 3028a  
 Hauraki Plains (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Haute Garonne (department), France, 1606b  
 Haute Loire (department), France, 1606c  
 Haute Marne (department), France, 1606c  
 Hautes Pyrénées (department), France, 1606b  
 Hautes Alpes (department), France, 1606c  
 Haute Saône (department), France, 1606c  
 Haute Savoie (department), France; a village and the Argentiers Glacier [1615]; 1606c  
 Haute Vienne (department), France, 1606b  
 Haut-Rhin (department), Alsace-Lorraine, France, 138b; 1606c  
 Havana (capital), Cuba, 1805b, 1806b; the Capitol [1805]; waterfront [1806]; a street [1806]  
 Havant (township), Hants, 1907  
 Havel (tributary, R. Elbe, Germany), 2734a  
 Havelock (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Haverfordwest (county town), Pembrokeshire, Wales, 1806a; 3310b  
 Haverhill (town), Suffolk, 4112a  
 Haverthwaite (town), Furness, Lancs, 2423  
 Havre (seaport), N. France, 1606a; the docks [3060]; 1606a  
 Hawaiian Islands (volcanic group), Pacific Ocean, 1800b; typical scenes [1937]; 1926  
 Hawarden Castle, N. Wales, 1961b

- Hawarden (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hawea (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3028a  
 Hawera (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hawera (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hawes (town), Yorks, 4553  
 Hawes Water (lake), Westmorland, 4450b; 4450  
 Hawick (burgh), Roxburgh, Scotland, 472b; 3773b  
 Hawke Bay, Labrador, Canada, 718c  
 Hawke Bay (wide gulf), North Island, New Zealand, 4912b; 3028a  
 Hawkes Bay (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hawkes Bay (province), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hawkesbury (river), N.S.W., Australia, 4649b; 3017b, Upper Hawkesbury [4649]  
 Hawkshead (town), Furness, Lancs, 2423  
 Hawks Tor (hill), Cornwall, 1036  
 Hawkswood (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hawridge (town), Bucks, 637  
 Hawkridge (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Hawstone (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Hay (market town), R. Wye, Brecon, Wales, 585a; 1998b; 4406b  
 Hay (river), N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Hay (river), N.-West Territories and Alberta, Canada, 718b  
 Hayes (parish), Bromley, Kent, 629b  
 Hayes (urban district), Middlesex, 2564  
 Hayle (village), Cornwall, 1036  
 Haynes (town), Bedford, 433  
 Hay Tor (hill), Devon, 1777  
 Haywards Heath (town), Sussex, 4732  
 Heage (town), Derby, 1169  
 Heanor (town), Derby, 1169  
 Hearne Bay (seaside resort), Kent, 2358  
 Hearst (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Heath (village), Bedford, 433  
 Heathfield (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Hebble (river), Yorks, 4405a; 1896a  
 Hebburn (town), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hebrides (the "Western Isles" of Scotland), 1900a; typical scenes [1960]; 1960  
 Hebron (city), Palestine, 3231a; 3230b  
 Hebron (seaport), Labrador, Canada, 718c  
 Hecla (volcanic mountain), Iceland, 1908b  
 Hecla and Fury Strait (between Baffin Land and Melville Peninsula), Canada, 718c  
 Hector (peak), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4806b  
 Heddington (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Heddington-on-the-Wall (town), Northumberland, 3075a  
 Hedgehope Hill, Northumberland, 3073  
 Hedjaz: *see* Hejaz  
 Hedland Port (seaport), W. Australia, 326b  
 Hedsor (town), Bucks, 637  
 Heidelberg (ancient city), Baden, Germany, 1737b; the university 1983; a general view [1963]; open-air theatre [4215]  
 Heidelberg (town), Trausvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Heilbron (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Heiligenblut (village), Carinthia, Austria [339]  
 Heizyo (town), Chosen (Korea), 893b  
 Hejaz (part of the kingdom of Saudi Arabia), 1904b; 4302a  
 Hekla (volcanic mountain), Iceland, 1908b; 2124  
 Helen Blazes (lake), Florida, U.S.A., 1566b  
 Helensburgh (residential burgh), R. Clyde, Scotland, 1275b  
 Helensville (town and hot spring area), North Island, New Zealand, 4911b; 3028a  
 Helgoland, *see* Heligoland  
 Helicon (mountain range), Boeotia, Greece, 1908b  
 Heligoland (island), North Sea, 1908b; 1966  
 Helle: *see* Hellespont  
 Hellespont (ancient name of the Dardanelles), 1908a; 1126a; 1125; 4302a  
 Hellfield (town), Yorks, 4554a; 4553  
 Hellingley (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Helmand (river), Afghanistan, 61b; 2346a  
 Helmingham (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Helmsdale (village), Sutherland, Scotland, 10  
 Helmsley (town), Yorks, 4553  
 Helsby (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Helsingborg (port), Sweden, 4143b  
 Helsingfors (capital), Finland, 1532b; market place [1533]; 1532a  
 Helsingör (seaport), Denmark, 1297b; 1160a  
 Heksinki: *see* Helsingfors  
 Helston (municipal borough), Cornwall; dancing the flora dance [1038]; 1036  
 Helvellyn (mountain), N.W. England, 1088b; 4450b; Striding Edge [4451]; 1089  
 Helvetia (ancient name for Switzerland), 1920a  
 Hemel Hempstead (market town), Herts, 2013a  
 Hemmington Grey (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Hendon (borough), Middlesex, 2764  
 Hendred (town), Berks, 464  
 Hengistbury Head, Hants, 559b  
 Heng-Kiang (tributary, Yangtze Kiang, China), 878c  
 Hengrave (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Henley-in-Arden (town), Warwick, 4411  
 Healey-on-Thames (boating centre), Oxford, 3203a; 3200  
 Henlow (town), Bedford, 433  
 Hensbarrow Beacon (hill), Cornwall, 1036  
 Henzada (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Heppenheim (town), Germany: Town Hall and Cathedral spires [1739]  
 Herat (town), Afghanistan, 63a  
 Herault (department), France, 1606c  
 Herbert (river), Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Herberton (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Herculanum (ancient city), Italy, 1935b; a street [1995]  
 Hereford (cathedral city and county town of Herefordshire), 1907b; Cathedral and bridge [1998]  
 Herefordshire (a west-Midland county of England), 1908a; typical views [2000]; 1999  
 Herefordshire Beacon (hill), Worcester, 4513a  
 Heron Island, Queensland, Australia [4677]; [4645]  
 Herero (district), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Herin (small island), Channel Island group, English Channel, 834  
 Hermanus (holiday resort), Cape Province, S. Africa; fishing harbour [4996]  
 Hermon, Mount, Palestine, 2327a; [3233]  
 Herning (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Herriard (village), Hants, 1907  
 Herringford (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Herschel Island, Yukon, Canada, 718b  
 Hertford (county town), Herts, 2009a; the Church [2009]  
 Hertfordshire (a south-easterly county of England), 2009b; typical views [2011]; 2010  
 Hervey Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Herzegovina and Bosnia (province), Yugoslavia, 549a  
 Hesketh Newmarket (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Hesleden (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hesperia (name formerly given to Spain), 2014a  
 Hesse (part of the German Republic), 2014b; a medieval district [1739]; 1734b  
 Hesse-Nassau (province), Prussia, Germany, 1622b; 1737b; 1734b  
 Heston (urban district), Middlesex, 2754  
 Hetton (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hewittville (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Hex (river), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa; valley [4996]; trout fishing [5011]; Pass [4957]  
 Hexham (ancient town), Northumberland, 3075a; the Abbey Church [3074]; 3073  
 Hexton (township), Herts, 2010  
 Heybridge (township), Essex, 1452  
 Heysham (seaside town), Lancs, 2423  
 Heyst (seaside resort), Belgium, 448a  
 Heytesbury (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Heywood (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Hibernia (ancient name of Ireland), 2017b  
 Hickling Broad, Norfolk, 3053b  
 Hidalgo (province), Mexico, S. America, 2752a  
 High (river), Alberta, Canada, 1072  
 Higham Ferrers (town), Northants, 3060a; 3068

- Highblech (township), Essex, 1452  
 Highclere (town), Hants, 1906b;  
 Castle, from the Hill [1909]  
 Highclridge (village), Somerset,  
 1907  
 High Force (village), Co. Durham,  
 1252  
 Highgate (urban district), Middle-  
 sex, 2764  
 Highlands (mountain district of  
 N. Scotland), 1831b  
 High Peak (mountain), Derby,  
 1168b; 1169  
 High Peak, Cumberland, 1059  
 High Point (peak), Kittatinny  
 Range, U.S.A., 3013a  
 High Stile (peak), Cumberland,  
 1069  
 High Tor (peak), Derby, 1169  
 High Willhays (hill), Devon,  
 1177a; 1177  
 Highworth (town), Wilts, 4450  
 High Wycombe: see Wycombe  
 Hiis Maa (island), Baltic Sea,  
 Estonia, 1456a  
 Hikurangi, Mount, North Island,  
 New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hill Deverill (town), Wilts, 4450  
 Hillington (urban district), Middle-  
 sex, 2764  
 Hill of Stake (highest point of Ren-  
 frew), Scotland, 368a  
 Hillswick (town), Shetland Islands,  
 10  
 Hilo (city), Hawaii, 1938a  
 Hilsrod (town), Zealand, Denmark,  
 1160a  
 Hilston (town), N.S.W., Australia,  
 326c  
 Hilton Fell (peak), Westmorland,  
 4450b  
 Himalayas (highest mountain range  
 in the world), Asia, 2022b;  
 panorama of peaks [2022];  
 [5071]; 2144b c  
 Himmerland (province), Denmark,  
 1160a  
 Hinchinbrook Island, off the coast  
 of Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Hinchinbrooke, Huntingdon, the  
 old nursery [202]  
 Hincely (market town), Leicester,  
 2477b; 2475  
 Hindya (barriage), R. Euphrates,  
 Iraq, 1216a  
 Hindley (town), Lancs, 2421  
 Hinton (town), Wilts, 4450  
 Hindu Kush (range of mountains),  
 Central Asia, 2025a, 2144b  
 Hindustan (name of the Jurna and  
 Ganges Valley), India, 2025b  
 Hingham (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Hinkworth (township), Herts, 2010  
 Hinnom (valley), south of Jerusalem,  
 1694b  
 Hirschhorn, R. Neckar, Germany  
 [2013]  
 Hirwaia (township), Glamorgan,  
 S. Wales, 1769  
 Hirtshals (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Hispaniola (alternative name for  
 Haiti), 1892a  
 Histon (fruit-growing and market-  
 gardening town), Cambs, 707a;  
 706  
 Hii (town), Iraq, 1467b  
 Hitchin (urban district), Herts,  
 2013a  
 Hia (river), Bedford, 433a  
 Hikamti (town), Upper  
 2144c  
 Hoiung-Ho: see Hwang Ho  
 Hobart (capital), Tasmania, Aus-  
 tralia, 4174b; the harbour [4175]  
 Hoboken (city), New Jersey, U.S.A.,  
 3013a; the docks [3013]  
 Hobro (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Holston (county), North Island,  
 New Zealand, 3028a  
 Holston's Bay, Victoria, Australia,  
 2728a  
 Hochstetter, Mount, South Island,  
 New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hockley Heath (town), Warwick,  
 4421  
 Hoddlesdon (town), Herts, 2010  
 Hodela (chief port), Yemen,  
 Arabia, 4548b  
 Hogues Hill, near Bellafontaine,  
 Ohio, U.S.A., 3132b  
 Hohensalza (town), Posen, Poland,  
 3509b  
 Hokianga (harbour), North Island,  
 New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hokianga (county), North Island,  
 New Zealand, 3028a  
 Hokuia (river), South Island, New  
 Zealand, 3028a  
 Hokitika (town), South Island, New  
 Zealand, 4923b; 3028a  
 Hokkaido (one of the Japanese  
 islands), 2280a; 2280b  
 Holbeach (town), Lancs, 2523  
 Hollurn (metropolitan borough),  
 London, 2576b; 2566  
 Holland: see Netherlands  
 Holland (Parts of), division of  
 Lancs, 2523a, 2523  
 Hollywood, California, U.S.A.  
 (centre of American cinema  
 industry), 2581b; general view  
 [609]  
 Holmby Hill, Surrey, 4125b;  
 4126  
 Holne (town), Huntingdon, 2101b  
 Holme Cultram (town), Cumber-  
 land, 1039  
 Holmes Chapel (town), Cheshire,  
 562  
 Holmesfield (village), Derby, 1169  
 Holstebro (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Holstein (province), Germany,  
 2045a; the Castle at Flon [2045];  
 country scene [2046]  
 Holsworthy (town), Devon, 1177  
 Holt (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Holtztau (town), Germany, 2371b;  
 2374b  
 Holyhead (port), Anglesey, Wales,  
 2047a; South Stack Lighthouse  
 [2047]; [168]; 4406a  
 Holy Island, off Anglesey, Wales,  
 4406a  
 Holy Island, off Northumberland,  
 3073  
 Holy Land: see Palestine  
 Holy Mountain, near Abergavenny,  
 Wales, 112  
 Holyoke (town), Massachusetts,  
 2656b  
 Holyrood (monastery and palace),  
 Edinburgh, 2048b; the Palace  
 [1322]  
 Holywell (market town), Flint,  
 Wales, 1563a; 4406a  
 Howe Bay, Baffin Island, Canada,  
 718c  
 Homersfield (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Honavar (town), Madras, India,  
 2144b  
 Honokali Bay (town), Cape Prov-  
 ince, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Honduras (a Central American  
 Republic), 2052a; typical scenes  
 [2053]; 2220-4  
 Honduras, British: see British  
 Honduras  
 Honduras (gulf), Honduras, Central  
 America, 222a  
 Ho-Nan (province), North China,  
 278c  
 Hong Kong (a British Crown  
 Colony), S. China, 2054b; the  
 harbour [2055]; 278c  
 Honington (town), Lincs, 2525a  
 Honiton (municipal borough),  
 Devon, 1181a; 1177  
 Monister Pass, English Lake Dis-  
 trict, Cumberland, 1089  
 Honolulu (capital of the Hawaiian  
 Islands), 2056b; a street scene  
 [2056]; landscape and Federal  
 building [1937]  
 Honshu (largest of the Japanese  
 islands), 2280a; 2280b  
 Hood (river), Oregon, U.S.A.,  
 3167b  
 Hoopstad (town), Orange Free  
 State, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Hooghly (river): see Hugh  
 Hook Head, Waterford Harbour,  
 Ireland, 2224b  
 Hope (village), Flint, Wales,  
 1562a  
 Hope (village), Derby, 1170a;  
 1169  
 Hopedale (town), Labrador, Can-  
 ada, 718c  
 Hopefield (town), Cape Province,  
 S. Africa, 4332c  
 Hopeh (province), China, 278c  
 Hopes Advance, Bay of, Quebec,  
 Canada, 718c  
 Hoptetown (town), Cape Province,  
 S. Africa, 4332c  
 Hoppner Land, Baffin Land, Can-  
 ada, 718c  
 Horeb, see Sinai, Mount  
 Horley (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Hornsea (township), Herts, 2010  
 Hormuz, Strait of, connecting  
 Gulf of Oman and Persian Gulf,  
 2338a; 4303a  
 Horn, Cape (most southerly point  
 of S. America), 2063a  
 Horn (peak), Victorian Alps, Aus-  
 tralia, 4666b  
 Horncastle (town), Lancs, 2523b;  
 2523  
 Hornchurch (town), Essex, 1452  
 Hornc (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Horn Head (promontory), Donegal,  
 N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Horner, Mount, W. Australia, 326b  
 Horningspea (village), Cambs, 706  
 Horn Mountains, Mackenzie, Can-  
 ada, 718b  
 Hornsea (seaside resort), Yorks,  
 4553  
 Horsey (municipal borough),  
 Middlesex, 2005a; 1764  
 Horowhenua (county) North Island,  
 New Zealand, 3028a  
 Horrell (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Horsens (seaport), Denmark,  
 country scene [1150]; 1160a  
 Horseshoe Falls, Niagara, N. Amer-  
 ica, 3035b; 4808b; [3036]  
 Hortham (town), Sussex, 4132b  
 Hortham (town), Victoria, Aus-  
 tralia, 306c  
 Horsley (village), Derby, 1169  
 Horsley (town), Gloucester, 1782

- Horsley (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Horsted Keynes (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Horton (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Horton (river), N.-West Territories, Canada, 7186  
 Horwath (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hoshangabad (town), Central Provinces, India, 2149b  
 Hot Springs (city), Arkansas, U.S.A., 254b  
 Houghton (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Houghton Conquest (town), Bedford, 433  
 Houghton le Sade (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Houghton le Sprung (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Houghton Mill, Huntingdon, [2102]  
 Houghton Regis (town), Bedford, 433  
 Hounslow (borough), Middlesex, 2764  
 Housel Cove, Cornwall, 1036a  
 Housesteads (village), Northumberland, 3073a  
 Houston (city), Texas, U.S.A., 4210a  
 Hove (seaside resort), near Brighton 2081b, the front [2082]; 4132  
 Howe, Cape, N.S.W., Australia, 326a  
 Howick (town), Natal, S. Africa, 5000a; 4372c  
 Howrah (jute town), on the R. Hugh, Bengal, 666b  
 Howse (pass), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4806b  
 Howth (town), Co. Dublin, Ireland, 2224a  
 Hoxne (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Hoy (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a; 70  
 Hoylake (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Hron (tributary, R. Danube, Czechoslovakia), 344a  
 Hsinking (capital), Manchukuo, 2645b  
 Hsungan (part of Manchukuo), 2645a  
 Hsulpaw (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Huddersfield (wool textile town), Yorkshire, 2004a  
 Hudson Bay (an arm of the Atlantic) Canada, 2004b; 4804a; 718c  
 Hudson (river), New York State, and New Jersey, U.S.A., 3028a; docks at Hoboken [3013]; "Palisades" [3012]  
 Hudson Strait (entrance to Hudson Bay, Canada), 2044b; 4804a; 718c  
 Hué (capital), Annam, French Indo-China, 1634a  
 Hué (river), French Indo-China, 1634a  
 Huelva (city and province), Spain, 4030b  
 Huesca (city and province), Aragon, Spain, 216a  
 Hughenden (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Hugh Town (capital), Scilly Isles, 3874a; 1036  
 Hugli (town), Bengal, India, 2144c  
 Hugh (river), emptying into Bay of Bengal, India, 2007a; 696a, merchant shipping at Calcutta [5138]; 2144c  
 Hull, Kingston-on-Hull (city and seaport), Yorks, 2000a; docks [2089]; the Guildhall [2530]  
 Hulme End (village), Staffs, 4062  
 Humansdorp (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4372c  
 Humber (river), waterway emptying into the North Sea, Yorks, 2001a; 4552a; 1176b  
 Humber (river), Newfoundland, 3007a  
 Humboldt (river), Nevada, U.S.A., 3001a  
 Humboldt Sink (lake), Nevada, U.S.A., 3001a  
 Humboldt Range, Nevada, U.S.A., 3001a  
 Hu-Nan (province), China, 878c  
 Hungabee (peak), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4806b  
 Hungary (a central European Republic), 2004b; typical scenes [2097]; a peasant dwelling [2095]; harvest scene [1929]; 344a-b  
 Hungerford (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Hungerford (parish), Berks, 464b; 464  
 Hunstanton (coastal town), Norfolk 3053a; chalk cliffs [3054]; 3053  
 Hunstanworth (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hunt, Mount, Yukon, Canada, 718b  
 Hunter (river), N.S.W., Australia, 3017b  
 Hunters Islands, off north coast; Tasmania, 326c  
 Huntingdon (county town), Huntingdon, 2100b; yard of the old George Hotel [2100]; old stone bridge [2102]  
 Huntingdonshire (an east-midland county of England), 2100b; 2101  
 Huntley (town), Aberdeen, Scotland, 11a  
 Hunza (town), India, 1756b  
 Huon Island (dependency), New Caledonia, 3001b  
 Hu-Peh (province), China, 878c  
 Hurley (village, R. Thames), Berks, 464; the Bell Inn and river [465]  
 Hurstford (town), Ayr, Scotland, 3522  
 Huron Lake (one of the Great Lakes), N. America, 2103b; 1833a; compared with principal lakes of the world [2415]; 718c  
 Hurricane Gulch, Alaska, a span-dril-arch bridge [594]  
 Hurstmonceux (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Hurstpierpoint (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Hurunui (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Husbands Bosworth (town), Leicesters, 2475  
 Husborne Crawley (village), Bedford, 433  
 Hutt (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Huy (town), Liège Province, Belgium, 448a  
 Hvar (island), Yugoslavia, 650a  
 Hwang-Ho (second largest river in China), 2106b; 878b; 878b-c  
 Hyde (industrial town), Cheshire, 864b; 862  
 Hyderabad (chief town of the state of Hyderabad), India, 2107b; Char Minar, 2148b; Char Minar Archway [5090]; Osmania General Hospital [5090]; Tomb of Kuli Kutb Shahi [5127]; Tombs of the Nuzams [5145]; 2144b  
 Hyderabad (native Indian state), Decan, India, 2107b; sculptures from the Rock Temples of Ellora [2108]; Nandi (Swas Bull) [5126]; 2144b  
 Hyderabad (town), Sind, India, 3968b  
 Hyeyna Petes (mountain), Bolivia [528]  
 Hymettus (mountain), Greece, 1841b  
 Hyton, North and South (townships), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Hythe (borough), Kent, 3362a; 2358

## I

- Iapygium (promontory), Italy, 694a  
 Iar Connacht (wasteland), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a  
 Ibadan (city), Nigeria, 3043b  
 Iberia (ancient name of Spanish-Portuguese Peninsula), 2118b  
 Icaudo (river and falls), Natal, S. Africa, [4995]  
 Ice (river), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
 Iceland (a rocky mountainous island), S.E. of Greenland, 2194a; famous geysers, 1750b; 2124  
 Ichang (port), China, 882b  
 Ichene (river), Warwick, 4421  
 Ickleton (village), Cambs, 706  
 Icklingham (township), Suffolk, 4111  
 Icknield Street (a pre-Roman road), England, 2127a; traces in the Chilterns, 435a; in Dorset, 1234b  
 Ida (mount), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ida (mount), Crete, 1064b  
 Idaho (northern state of the American Union), 2127b; rock formation [2127]; the Sawtooth Range [2128]; 4338b  
 Idle (tributary, R. Trent), Nottingham, 3092a; 3092  
 Idley (village), Oxon, 3202b; Norman Church [3048]  
 Ifni (Spanish enclave on the coast of Morocco), 2128a  
 Ij (an arm of the Zuider Zee), Netherlands, 155b  
 Ijssel (lake), Netherlands, 2993a  
 Ijssel (river), Netherlands, 2993a; 448a  
 Ilands (low, wet plains), Venezuela, 4368b  
 Ilchester (town), Somerset, 4007



- Ile de France (ancient province of France), 2121a; 1606a
- Ile de la Cité (central island Paris), 2121a; [2131]
- Ile de Re, Bay of Biscay, France, 1606b
- Ile d'Oléron, Bay of Biscay, France, 1606b
- Iles du Vent (group of the Society Islands), Pacific Ocean, 3999a; 3999
- Iles Sous le Vent (group of the Society Islands), Pacific Ocean, 3999a; 3999
- Ilford (residential suburb), London, 2121b
- Ilfracombe (watering-place), N Devon, 2121b; a general view [1179]; 1177
- Ilkinston (coal-mining town), Derby, 1170b; 1169
- Ilkley (inland resort), Yorks, 4552b
- Ill (river, tributary, R. Rhine), France, 158b; 1610a
- Ille (river), France, 1609b
- Ille et Vilaine (department), France, 1606b
- Ilimani (giant peak), Andes, Bolivia, 529a; compared with other peaks, 2884a; [2885]
- Illinois (a north-central state of the American Union), 2122b; State Park, Starved Rock [2132]; 4325c
- Illinois (tributary, R. Mississippi), U.S.A., 2799b
- Illyria, ancient name of Albania, 103a
- Illyrian Alps (mountains), Europe, 138a
- Ilminster (town), Somerset, 4007
- Iloilo (town), Panay, Philippine Islands, 3378a
- Imatra Falls, Finland, 1533a
- Imber (village), Wilts, 4450
- Immingham (port), Lincs, 2523
- Imbros (island), Aegean Sea, 4300a; 446
- Imperial (river), S. Chile, 875a
- Imperial Valley, California, U.S.A., 668a
- Imphal (capital), Manipur, Assam, India, 2144c
- Inaccessible (island), S. Atlantic, 4285a
- Inangahua (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Inari (lake), Finland, 1532a
- Ince (town), Cheshire, 862
- India, an Empire of Southern Asia, part of British Commonwealth of Nations, 2144a; Central India, 5021-5146; 226a; general [5127]; [5143]; [4592]; and types [5147]; natural resources [5101]; agriculture and farming [5033]; hoeing tea [5021]; tea plantation [5103]; rural industries [5077]; people of India [5107]; [5108]; Indian life [2149]; religion [5119]; fakirs [5118]; dancing girls [5093]; tribesmen packing fish [5079]; carrying fish to market [5060]; trading scenes [5141]; sales of cotton awaiting shipment [5142]; hydro-electric power [5076]; railway carriage building shops [5078]; work of India [2153]; river transport [5061]; communication and trans-
- port [5059]; salt wells [5099]; snake charmers [5029]; carts drawn by cattle [4271]; archaeological remains [5035]; first-century sculpture [2145]; Taj Mahal [4218] [2154]; animal life [5031]; modern architecture at New Delhi and Hyderabad [5041]; University and school buildings [5065]; political and social life [5131]; sports and pastimes [5133] and [5135]; physical training [5064]; vegetation [5112]; plant life [5113]; a camp [715]; political features, 2144a; political divisions, 2155b-c; economic divisions, 2144d
- Indian (lake), North and South Manitoba, Canada, 718b
- Indiana (north-central state of the American Union), 2155a; 4325c
- Indianapolis (capital of the state of Indiana), U.S.A., 2155b; the War Memorial [2156]
- Indian Desert, Rajputana, India, 2144b
- Indian Harbour, Labrador, Canada, 718c
- Indian Ocean (one of the great oceanic divisions), 2155b; 2144b
- Indies: see East Indies, West Indies
- Indo-China (French colonies and protectorates in Asia), 2151b; 288c
- Indore (native state), Central India, 2162a; 2144b
- Indore (capital of the state of Indore), India, 2162a
- Indre (department), France, 1606b
- Indre et Loire (department), France, 1606b
- Indus (one of the three great rivers of N. India), 2162b; in Sind [2163]; a river junk [5059]; 2144b
- Ingatstone (township), Essex, 1452
- Ingham (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Ingelborough (mountain), Yorks, 4552a; 1927b
- Ingletton (town), Yorks, 4553
- Ingleswood (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Ingrebourne (tributary, R. Thames), 4213b
- Ingulu (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4339b
- Inini (new name for a large part of French Guiana), 2170b
- Inishboffin (island), Galway, Ireland, 2224a
- Inishkea (island), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a
- Inishman (one of the Aran Islands), Galway, Ireland, 2224a
- Inishmore Island (one of the Aran group), Galway, Ireland, 1010a; fort of Dun Aengus [4843]; islands [4880]; 2224a
- Inishmurray (island), Donegal, Ireland, 2224a
- Inishowen (peninsula), Ulster, Ireland, 4324a; 2224a
- Inishshark (island), Galway, Ireland, 2224a
- Inishtraill (islands), off N. Donegal, Ireland, 2224a
- Inishturk (island), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a
- Inken Beacon (hill), Berks, 464
- Inn (tributary, R. Danube, Europe), 4411a; 4152a; 344a
- Inverkeithen (burgh), Peebles, Scotland, 3301a
- Innsbruck (capital), Tyrol, Austria, 335b; Maria Theresienstrasse [341]
- Inny (tributary, R. Tamar, Cornwall), 1036
- Insiza (town), S. Rhodesia, Africa, 4337b
- Interlaken (health resort), Switzerland, 4150b
- Inveraray (burgh), Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Inverbervie (burgh), Kincardine, Scotland, 2376a
- Invercargill (city), New River estuary, South Island, New Zealand, 4923b; 3028a
- Invergordon (burgh), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3764a
- Inverloch (town), Inverness, Scotland, 2220a
- Inverness (Royal and Parliamentary Burgh), Scotland, 2208a; a general view [2208]
- Inverness (town), Cape Breton Island, Canada, 747b; 4805a
- Inverness-shire (a northern county of Scotland), 2208a; general views [2209]; 10
- Inverurie (town), Aberdeen, Scotland, 11a
- Investigator Island, South Australia, 326c
- Investigator Strait (between Kangaroo Island and S. Australia), 326c
- Isyak (peninsula and island), Mozambique, 1148a
- Iona (island), Inner Hebrides: 2212a; the Cathedral [2213]; 3874b
- Ionia (ancient name of a region inhabited by Ionian Greeks), 2212a
- Ionian Islands (group), Ionian Sea, Greece, 2212a; 2213
- Ionian Sea (between Greece and Italy), 2212a; 2213
- Ios (one of the islands of the Cyclades), 2218b
- Iowa (a north-central state of the American Union), 2218b; 4338
- Ipswich (county town), Suffolk, 2214b; the "Ancient House" [2215]; docks [4113]
- Ipswich (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Iquique (seaport), N. Chile, S. America, 444b
- Iquitos (river port), Peru, S. America, 444b
- Irak-Ajemi (city), Persian Kurdistan, 2399a
- Iran: see Persia
- Iranian Plateau, Asia, 61a
- Iraq (a modern kingdom), corresponding to ancient Mesopotamia, 2215b; typical scenes [2217]; pipe line to the Mediterranean [3361]; a fishwife [2216]; camel driver [2218]; political divisions, 4302a; physical and economic features, 4302b
- Irawadi (river) see Irrawaddy
- Irbrid (town), Trans-Jordan, 4269a
- Ireby (village), Cumberland, 1069
- Ireland (island), W. Europe, comprising Irish Free State and N. Ireland, 2218a; country scenes [2211]; [2219]; 2224a-b



- Ireland (one of the Bermuda Islands), 469a  
 Ireland's Eye (island), Co. Dublin, Ireland, 2224a  
 Irton (tributary, R. Wye, Brecon), 584a  
 Irish Free State (a member state of the British Commonwealth), Ireland, 2218a, 626b; special section, pages 4838-4889; early Christian oratories [4847]; prehistoric remains [4843]; megalithic monuments [4842]; medieval buildings [4848]; castles and cottages [4879]; religious centres [4877]; civic guard on parade [4878]; Irish types [4880]; dancing to Irish pipes [4870]; modern country school [4856]; national school [4856]; agriculture and farming [4839]; delivering milk at a creamery [4840]; parking butter for export [4889]; peat production [4873]; industrial scenes [4863]; hand industries [4861]; hospitals [4881]; sign post in two languages [4865]; sport [4886]; general scenes [4887], 2224a b  
 Irish Sea, separating Ireland from Great Britain, 2229a, 1837a; 626c  
 Irkutsk (industrial town), Siberia, 1953a  
 Ironbridge (town), Shropshire, 3948  
 Iron Gates (rapids), R. Danube, Rumania, 1124b  
 Iron Knob (town), S. Australia, 4024b; mining operations [4652]  
 Iron Mountain, Florida, U.S.A., 1566a  
 Irrawaddy (principal river of Burma), 2238a, 661a; 2144c  
 Irtysh (tributary, R. Ob, Siberia), 3116; 4447b, 3952b  
 Irlinghamborough (town), Northants, 3968  
 Irvine (market town and seaport), Ayr, Scotland, 2240a  
 Irvine (river), Ayr, Scotland, 2240b; 215  
 Irvington (city), New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a  
 Irwell (river), Lancs., 2423  
 Ivinghoe (village), Bucks, 637  
 Ivinghoe Beacon (hill), Bucks, 637  
 Irwell (river), Lancs., 3836a  
 Isa, Mount, Selwyn Range, Queensland, Australia, 726a  
 Isabel (one of the Solomon Islands), W. Pacific, 4005b; 4006  
 Isabela (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1659b; 1660  
 Isandhlana (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Isar (river), Germany, 2893a  
 Ischia (island), Italy, 2248a  
 Ise (tributary, R. Nene, Northants), 3066b  
 Isère (tributary, R. Rhône, France), 1611a; 1606a  
 Isère (department), France, 1606c  
 Isfahan (city), Persia, 332b; 4302b  
 Isfield (town), Sussex, 4172  
 Ishikari (largest river in Japan), 2284a  
 Ishim (tributary, R. Ob, Siberia), 3052b  
 Iss (name given to parts of the upper reaches of R. Thames), 3200b; 1782a  
 Isla (tributary, R. Tay, Scotland), 3342a; 172b  
 Isla de los Estados (island), Tierra del Fuego, S. America, 4235a  
 Island Lake, Manitoba, Canada, 4806b; 718c  
 Island Magee, Antrim, Ulster, 2224a  
 Island of the Sea, Argyll, Scotland, 3874b  
 Islay (island), Argyll, Scotland, 245a; 3874b  
 Islay (sound of), between Islay and Jura, Scotland, 245a; 3874b  
 Isle (tributary, K. Farret, Somerset), 4007  
 Isleham (village), Cambs., 706  
 Isle of Man. *see* Man, Isle of  
 Isle of Thanet, Kent, 2360b  
 Isle of Wight. *see* Wight, Isle of  
 Islington (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Ismail (town), Rumania, 650a  
 Ismailia (part of Port Said), Egypt, 1354a  
 Isonzo (river), Italy, 2258a  
 Ispahola (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1660  
 Istanbul. *see* Constantinople  
 Istria (peninsula at the head of the Adriatic), 2245b  
 Italy (a kingdom of S. Europe), 2248b; archaeological discoveries, 225a; historic scenes [2255]; landscapes [2257]; physical features, 2248a; political divisions, 2248b c, economic features, 2248d  
 Italian Somaliland (colony) in N.E. Africa, 2248a; 2248  
 Itasca Lake, Minnesota, U.S.A., [source of the R. Mississippi] [2789]; [2799]  
 Itatiaia (highest peak in the Sea Mountains), Brazil, S. America, 576b  
 Itchen (river), Hants, 1906b; 1907  
 Itchen Abbas (village), Hants, 1907  
 Ithaca (one of the Ionian Islands), 2213a  
 Itton (tributary, R. Wye, Brecon), Wales, 584a  
 Ituri (river), Belgian Congo [2336]  
 Ivalo (river), Finland, 1532a  
 Ivanhoe (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Ivel (tributary, R. Ouse, Bedford), 433a; 433  
 Ivinghoe Beacon, Chiltern Hills, England [1417]  
 Ivington (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Iviza (island), Balearic group, Mediterranean Sea, 373  
 Ivory Coast (a French colony in Africa), 2262a; 2262b  
 Ivybridge (town), Devon, 1177  
 Ixtaccihuatl (high peak, Mexico), 2755a  
 Izmir (official local name for Smyrna, which *see*)

## J

- Jabal Tuwaig (mountains), Arabia, 4302a  
 Jarkish (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada; a water-sprout [4433]  
 Jackson (city), Mississippi, U.S.A., 2799b  
 Jackson (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Jackson (mount), W. Australia, 376b  
 Jackson Bay, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Jacksonville (city), Florida, 1566a  
 Jackmel (port), Haiti, 1892b  
 Jacobabad (town), Sind, India, 2144b  
 Jacobs (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Jacobabad (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Jacques Cartier, Mount (peak), Quebec Province, Canada, 3608b  
 Jaffa (important port), Palestine, 3232b; a view [3231]; the coast [4560], 3230  
 Jaffna (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Jagannath (seaport), Orissa, India, 2144c  
 Jagdalpur (town), Bastar, India, 2144b  
 Jaipur (capital), state of Jaipur, India, 2148b, 2144b  
 Jaisalmer (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b  
 Jalisco (state), Mexico, 2753b; 2752a  
 Jalna (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Jalunder (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Jamaica (largest of the British West Indies), 2270b; bay of Port Antonio [2271]; loading bananas [385]; 2270  
 Jamaica Bay (arm of New York Bay), 3024b  
 James Bay (arm of Hudson Bay), Canada, 2084b, 4711a; 4808b, 4786b; 718c  
 James Range, N. Territory, Australia, 3266  
 James (river), N. America, 3071a  
 Jamestown (capital), St. Helena, 3830b  
 Jammu (town), Kashmir, India, 2350a; 2144b  
 Jaimnaga (town), Bombay, India, wharf at Bedi Bandar [5141]  
 Jampur (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Jambhampur (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
 Jamuna (tributary, R. Ganges, India), 1673a  
 Janiculum (one of the outer hills of Rome), 2270a  
 Jan Maben (barren volcanic island), Greenland Sea, 2270a  
 Jansenville (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Janu (peak), Himalayas, India [2023]  
 Japan (island Empire of north-eastern Asia) 2280a, a landscape

- [2281]; temple [2282]; typical scenes [2283]; rural scenes [2284]; a Torii gate facing [2284]; social life [2286]; silk cultivation [2286]; physical features, 2286a; political divisions, 2286b-c; economic features, 2286d
- Japan, Sea of, between Japan and the mainland of Asia, 2286b
- Japan Current (a Pacific Ocean current), flowing from Asia to N. America, 2286b; 2290
- Jarrow (historic and industrial town), Co. Durham, 1285b; remains of ancient monastery [1284]
- Jasper National Park, Alberta, Canada, 4797b; 3269b; [4837]; [3270]
- Jassy (city), Rumania, 3786b; 6508
- Java (important island of the Dutch East Indies), 2291b, products, 1306b; ceremonies and scenes [2292]; Government quinine plantation [2293]; a rice cutter [3710]; stick insects [4084]; tea pickers [4181]; 2676b
- Java, Sea of, between Java and Borneo, 2291b; 2676b
- Jaxartes (river), U.S.S.R., flowing into Arab Sea, 216a
- Jebba (town), Nigeria, W. Central Africa, 3042b
- Jebel Ayasli (highest peak), Atlas Mountains, Africa, 312a
- Jebel Druse (district), Syria, 4158b
- Jebel Makmal (peak), Lebanon Range, Syria, 2466b
- Jebel Shammur, Arabia, 4302a
- Jed (river), Roxburgh, Scotland, 3772b
- Jedburgh (county town), Roxburgh, Scotland, 3773b
- Jedda (commercial city and seaport), Hejaz, 1965a
- Jehol (province), Manchukuo, 2645a; 283c
- Jehoshaphat (valley of), Palestine, 3140a
- Jefferson City (capital), Missouri, 2800a
- Jelgava (city), Latvia, 2449a
- Jena (famous University city), Thuringia, Germany, 1737b; 4229b
- Jenil (tributary, R. Guadalquivir, Spain), 1821a
- Jerez (town), Andalusia, Spain, 162a
- Jericho (ancient city), Palestine, 3231a; 3230
- Jericho (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Jersey (largest of the Channel Islands), 2290a; harbour at St Helier [2299]; 834
- Jersey City, New Jersey, U.S.A., 3012b
- Jerusalem (holy city), Palestine, 2290a; Wailing Wall, 4404b; exterior, Dome of the Rock [2300]; Wailing Wall [2301]; Ecce Homo Arch [896]; plan of modern Jerusalem [2301]; Chamber of the Last Supper [2309]; the Sepulchre [2309]; 3230
- Jervaulx Abbey, Yorks, 4353
- Jervis Bay, N.S.W., Australia, 3017b; 326c
- Jervis Island, Torres Strait, 326c
- Jeyapore: see Jaipur
- Jhalapatan (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b
- Jhansi (town), Central India, 2144b
- Jhelum (tributary, R. Indus, Punjab), 3587b; 2144b
- Jhelum (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Jhunjhunu (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Jibuti (port), Gulf of Aden, French Somaliland, 1639a
- Jiddah (seaport), Arabia, 2142; 402b
- Jippe (lake), Kenya Colony, view from the air [2365]
- Jodhpur (largest state), Rajputana, 2218b; 3641a; 2144b
- Johannesburg (largest city of the Union of S. Africa), 2217b; 4275b; views from Barbican House [2319] and [5014]; from the air [2319]; Crown gold mines [2787]; mining dumps [4971]; King Edward VII school [4963]; Ellis park [5011]; international cricket match [5010]; native war-dance at City Deep [67]; 4232c
- John O'Groats (town), Caithness, Scotland, 10
- Johnstone Range (mountains), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Johore (state), Malay Peninsula, 2222a; 2323
- Johore Bahru (capital), state of Johore, 2323a
- Jones Sound, Franklin, Canada, 1395b
- Joppa: see Jaffa
- Jordan (river), Palestine, 2226b; 1135; 1663a; outflow into the Sea of Galilee [2326]; 3230
- Jordan (river), Utah, U.S.A., 4356a
- Jordan (river), British Columbia, Canada; main storage dam [4793]
- Jorhat (town), Assam, India, 2144c
- Juan de Fuca Strait, between U.S.A. and Vancouver Island, Canada, 718b
- Juan Fernandez (group of islands), Pacific Ocean, 2222a; 4020c
- Juba (river), N.E. Africa, 2248a
- Jubaland (region), Italian Somaliland, 2248a
- Jubbulpore (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b
- Jubonu (peak), Himalayas, India [2022]
- Jucar (river), Spain, 4030a
- Judea (plateau of), Palestine, 1135b; 3232b
- Jugo-Slavia (former spelling of Yugoslavia, which see)
- Julfa (town), Persia, 3333b
- Julian Alps, Yugoslavia, 4560a
- Jumna (river), N. India, 2224b; 1877b; 2025b; 1673a; 2144b
- Jumrokal (peak), Balkan Mountains, Bulgaria, 650b
- Jundah (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Juneau (town) Alaska, N. America, 101a
- Jungfrau (mountain), Switzerland, 2225a; 2844b; compared with other peaks [2885]; valley [2335]; 4149a
- Jura (island), Argyll, Scotland, 245a; 245
- Jura, Sound of, between Jura and the mainland, Scotland, 245a; 245
- Jura, Canton, Switzerland, 4149a
- Jura (department), France, 2606c
- Jura Mountains, W. Europe, 2225b; 4151b; 1606a
- Jutland (peninsula), Denmark, 1160a; Ribe Cathedral [1159]; 1160a

## K

- KABAMPO (river), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b
- Kabara (port), R. Niger, French W. Africa, 4336a
- Kabardino-Balkarsk (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798c
- Kabinda, Portuguese territory, Africa, 2342a
- Kabru and Little Kabru, peaks of the Himalayas [2022]
- Kabul (capital), Afghanistan, 63a; the main entrance, the Dil Cusba Palace, and the Dula Himar port [63]
- Kabul (river), Afghanistan, 61b
- Kaesko (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b
- Kahoo-Lawe (one of the Hawaiian Islands), 1936b; 1936
- Kahror (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Kaipara (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Kaisar Falls, British Guiana, 2244a
- Kai-Feng (town), Ho-Nan, China, 876c
- Kaimu (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Kailuora (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Kailuora (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Kaimasawa (mountain range), North Island, New Zealand, 3028b; 3028b
- Kaipara (port and harbour), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Kairanga (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Karwan (town), Tunisia, N. Africa, 4972a
- Kaitangata (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Kaitike (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Kakamas (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4000a
- Kalaat El-Nimrod, Syria, ruin of Nimrod's Castle [3048]

- Kalabagh (town), N.W. Frontier, India, 2146b  
 Kalahari Desert (region of central-southern Africa), 2346b; 4995a; 4739c  
 Kalat (state), Baluchistan, India, 361b; 2146b  
 Kalat (town), Baluchistan, India, 2146b  
 Kalga (town), Mongolia, 2821b  
 Kalgoolie (goldfield area), W. Australia, 4446b  
 Kalamjar (town), United Provinces, India, 2146b  
 Kalmyk (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798c  
 Kalomo (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Kalundborg (town), Zealand, Denmark, 1160a  
 Kalutara (town), Ceylon, 2146b  
 Kalyan (town), Bombay, India, 2146b  
 Kama (tributary, R. Volga, U.S.S.R.), 4399; 3798a  
 Kaimaran Island, Red Sea, 2345b  
 Kamchatka (peninsula), U.S.S.R., 2345b; 2346  
 Kamet, Mount (high peak), Himalayas, India, 2146b  
 Kamesberg (mountain), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4995b  
 Kamunistikwia (river), Ontario, Canada, 4759a; 4808a  
 Kamloops (city), British Columbia, Canada, 605a  
 Kamo (town), hot spring area, North Island, New Zealand, 4911b; 3028a  
 Kain (tributary, R. Danube, Austria), 344a  
 Kampala (trading centre), Uganda, 4322a  
 Kamptee (town), Central Provinces, India, 2146b  
 Han (navigable river), Chosen, 892b  
 Kanauj (town), United Provinces, India, 2146b  
 Kanchenjunga see Kinchinjunga  
 Kanchanjhau (prak), Himalayas, India [2023]  
 Kandahar (city and province), Afghanistan, 2348a; general view [2346]  
 Kandi (town), Dahomey, W. Africa, 1109  
 Kandy (town), Ceylon, India, 2146b  
 Kangaroo Island, off South Australia, 326a  
 Kang Peak, Himalayas, India [2022]  
 Kaniapikau (lake), Quebec, Canada, 4806b  
 Kaniapikau (river), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Kanin Peninsula, White Sea, Russia, 3798a  
 Kankakee (river), Indiana, U.S.A., 2155b  
 Kano (town), Nigeria, W. Central Africa, 3045b  
 Kansas (a central state of the U.S.A.), 2347a; 4738b  
 Kansas (city), capital of Kansas State, U.S.A., 2347b  
 Kansas City, Missouri, U.S.A., 2348a; [2348]  
 Kansas (river), Kansas, U.S.A., 2347a  
 Kan-Su (province), China, 278b  
 Kanturk (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b  
 Kapiti Island, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kapopo (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4732b  
 Kapunda (town), S. Australia, 326c  
 Kapuskasing (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Karachayevsk (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798c  
 Karachi (seaport), and capital of Sind, India, 5082a; 3969b; municipal buildings [5082]; 2146b  
 Kara-Kalpak (republic), Siberia, 3952a  
 Kara So, (branch of the R. Euphrates), Iraq, 4467b  
 Karafuto see Sakhalin Island  
 Kara-Kalpak (republic), Central Asia, 2348a; 268b  
 Karakoram (mountains), Asia, 2348a; 286b; 2146b  
 Karamea (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kara Sea, between Novaya Zemlya and N. Siberia, 3952a  
 Karditsa (department), Thessaly, Greece, 4222b  
 Karduli (town), Rajputana, India, 2146b  
 Kareloe Mount, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Karelia (republic), U.S.S.R., 2348b; 2349  
 Karenni (state), Burma, 2146c  
 Karikal (French possession), India, 3457a  
 Karikal (seaport), Madras, India, 2146b  
 Karimnagar (town), Hyderabad, India, 2146b  
 Karlov Vary see Carlsbad  
 Karlsruhe (capital), Baden, Germany, 365a; 1737b  
 Karluk (river), Alaska, N. America, 100b  
 Karnak (village), Egypt, 1353b, sacred lake and pylons [4199]  
 Karnal (town), Punjab, India, 2146b  
 Karoo (plains), S. Africa, 2350a; 4532b; 4996a-b; the Big Karoo [4953]; cactus aloes on the Little Karoo [4954]; 4738a  
 Karpathos Island, Aegean Sea, 44b  
 Karre Bergen (mountains), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4737c  
 Karst (limestone plateau), Yugoslavia, 4558b  
 Karon (river), Persia, 3334b  
 Karwar (seaport), Madras, India, 2146b  
 Karysio (town), Euboea, Greece, 1465b  
 Kasai (tributary, Congo River, Africa), 1006b  
 Kasempa (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4732b  
 Kashan (province), Persia, 272a  
 Kashgar (city), Sinkiang, China, 3970a; 878b  
 Kashgar (tributary, R. Taren, Sinkiang, China), 3970b  
 Kashyap (tributary, N.W. India, [2351]; 2350; ploughing rice fields [5023]; fishing with: [5098]; 2146b  
 Kaskaskia (city), Illinois, U.S.A., 2133b  
 Kaskaskia (tributary, R. Mississippi, U.S.A.), 2799b  
 Kassel (capital), Hesse-Nassau, Germany, 1737b  
 Katagban-Badakhshan (major province of Afghanistan), 64a  
 Katanga (province), Belgian Congo, 3509b  
 Katahdan (mountain), Maine, U.S.A., 2628b  
 Katha (town), Upper Burma, 2146c  
 Katherine (town), N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Kathiawar (peninsula), of Gujarat, India, 1871b; unloading English coal at Dermal [5059]; native band [5066]; 2146a  
 Katkop (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4732c  
 Katmandu (capital), Nepal, 2978b; countryside [2979]; Kani Pokhari and Durbar School [2979]; street and temples [2980]  
 Kattegat (strait), linking the Baltic with the North Sea, 2350b; 1160a; 1160a  
 Katwa (town), Bengal, India, 2146c  
 Kaunas (capital), Lithuania, 2537b; view from the River Niemen [2536]  
 Kawhia (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kawhia Harbour, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kawakawa (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kazak (republic), Central Asia, 2352a; 3952a  
 Kazan (capital), Tartar Republic, 3709b  
 Kazbek (peak), Caucasus mountains, 2884a; compared with other principal peaks of the world [2885]  
 Kazungula (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4732b  
 Kearsey (village), Suffolk, 4111; the ford [4113]  
 Kedleston (village), Derby, 1169  
 Kebnekaise (mountain), Swedish Lapland, 4122a  
 Kebralasa Rapids, Zambezi river, Africa, 4565a  
 Kedah (one of the Federated Malay States), 2353b; 2636a  
 Kedah (river), Kedah, Malay States, 2353b  
 Kedington (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Keeling Islands (coral group in the Indian Ocean), 2353b  
 Keelung (chief port), Formosa, 1597b  
 Keen (mountain), Angus, Scotland, 172b  
 Keeper Hill, Munster, Ireland, 2896a; 2224b  
 Keer-Wear Cape, Gulf of Carpentaria, Australia, 326c  
 Keewatin (district), N.-West Territories, Canada, 3078b; Manitoba and Ontario, 2651b; 3143b; 718b-c  
 Keighley (woollen town), Yorks, 2354a  
 Keijo, or Seoul (capital), Chosen, 893b

- Keith Bay, Great Bear Lake, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Keith Inch, Peterhead, Scotland, 71a
- Kekarangu (town), South Island, New Zealand, 7028a
- Kelantan (one of the Unfederated Malay States), 2254b; 2636a
- Kellett (cape), Banks Island, Canada, 718b
- Kellic Den (site of Arbroath Castle), Angus, Scotland, 217b
- Kelk (town), Meath, Irish Free State, 2224a
- Kelsall (town), Cheshire, 862
- Kelso (town), Roxburgh, Scotland, 3773b; bridge and abbey [3772]; the Abbey gate [3879]
- Kem (timber port), White Sea, Russia, 2349b
- Hemle (village), Gloucester, source of the R. Thames, 4213b
- Kennay (granite quarrying centre), Aberdeen, Scotland, 10b
- Kemp Land (Antarctica), 182b
- Kempston (town), Bedford, 435a; 433
- Kemp Town (town), Sussex, 4132
- Kemsing (town), Kent, 2361b
- Kenai Peninsula, Pacific coast, Alaska, 718b
- Kendrick's Cave, Caernarvon, Wales, 2544b
- Kendal (market town), Westmorland, 2256b; view from Castle Hill [2357]; the river, bridge and church [4452]; the Castle [4451]
- Kenfig (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Kenhart (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Kenilworth (historic town), Warwickshire, 2257a; the Castle [792] and [2357]
- Kennebec (river), Maine, U.S.A., 2628b
- Kennedy Range, W. Australia, 326b
- Kennedy (river), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Kennet (tributary, R. Thames), Berkshire, 463b; 4213b; 1416c
- Kenmare (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b
- Kenogami (river), Ontario, Canada, 718c
- Kenora (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c
- Kensington (Royal borough), London, 2576b; 2566
- Kent (a south-eastern county of England), 2258b; hop-growing scene [2059a]; the coast [1415]; general scenes [2359]; coast near Folkstone [2361]; stilt-walking in the hop-fields [4085]; 2358
- Kent (county), Ontario, Canada, 3145b
- Kent (river), Westmorland, 4450b
- Kentford (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Kent Peninsula, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Kentucky (one of the south-central states of the American Union), 2263b; 4332c
- Kenya (colony and Protectorate), British territory in E. Africa, 2264b; typical scenes [2365]; steel growing [3972]; 64c
- Kenya (mount), high peak, Kenya Colony, 2364b; compared with other peaks, 2881a; [2885]
- Kephallenia (one of the Ionian Islands), 2213a
- Keppel Bay (Queensland), Australia, 326c
- Kerak (town), Trans-Jordan, 4269a
- Kerch (strait of), connecting Black Sea and Sea of Azov, 3514
- Kerguelen, archipelago, Antarctic, 2266b
- Kerikiri (Bay of Islands), New Zealand, Kemp's House [4920]; grading and packing passion fruit [4899]
- Kermadec Islands (group N.E. of New Zealand), 2266b; 3028b; 4909b; 1529
- Kerman Desert, Persia, 3314b
- Kermanshah (city), Persian Turkistan, 2399a
- Kerry (county), Munster, Ireland, 2894b *et seq.* 2224b
- Kerry Head, Kerry, Irish Free State, 2224b
- Kerry Hills, North Wales, 2842a
- Kerry Pole (mountain), Montgomery, Wales, 2842a
- Kerulen (river), Mongolia, 878c
- Kesteven (Parts of), division of Lincs, 2522b; 2523
- Keston (parish), Bromley, Kent, 629b
- Keswick (town), English Lakeland, 2268a; 1091a; 1089
- Kettering (market town), Northants, 2268; the church [2368]; 3068
- Kew (parish), Richmond, Surrey, famed for its Royal Botanic Gardens, 2268b
- Keynsham (town), Somerset, 4007
- Key West (seaport), Florida, U.S.A., 1567a
- Khaipur (town), Khaipur state, India, 2144b
- Khaipur (state), Rajputana, India, 2144b
- Khammatt (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b
- Khamseh (province), Persia, 2722a
- Khandesh (town), Bombay, India, 2144b
- Khandwa (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b
- Khangai (mountains), Mongolia, 878b
- Khan-Tengri (peak), Tian-Shan range, Asia, 4230a
- Kharan (town), Baluchistan, India, 2144b
- Kharin: *see* Harbin
- Kharkov (capital), Ukraine, U.S.S.R., 4232a
- Khatanga (copper zone), Belgian Congo, 65a
- Kherson (port), Ukraine, U.S.S.R., 4232b
- Khartoum (capital), Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, 171a; aerial view of the Nile [170]
- Kheis (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Khingai Mountains, Manchukuo, China, 878c
- Khiva (city), Uzbek, U.S.S.R., 4357b
- Khorasan (district), Persia, 1365b
- Khotan (town), Sinkiang, China, 878b
- Khurda (town), Jaipur, India, 2144c
- Khushalgarh (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Khuzistan (province), Persia, 3331a
- Khyber Pass, connecting Punjab with Afghanistan, 2299b; northern entrance [61]; Landi Khan [62]; a general view [2370]; 2114b
- Kiamichi (tributary, Red River, Oklahoma, U.S.A.), 3136a
- Kiang-Si (province), China, 878c
- Kiangsu (province), China, 3920a; 878c
- Kiao-Chow (seaport), Shantung, China, 3922a
- Kilo (peak), Kilimanjaro, E. Africa, 2372b
- Kicking Horse Pass, Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4806b, 718a
- Kildermunster (industrial centre), Worcs, 2270b; a general view [2370]
- Kidnappers Point, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Kidsgrove (village), Staff. rd, 4062a
- Kidwelly (town and Norman Castle) Carmarthen, Wales, 771a
- Kiel (chief naval centre of Germany), Schleswig Holstein, 1738a, 1734b
- Kiel Canal (waterway), connecting the North Sea with the Baltic, 2271b; Baltic Sea entrance [2371]; 1734
- Kiev (city), Ukraine, U.S.S.R., 4323a
- Kigoma (town), Tanganyika, E. Africa, 4167a
- Kilauea (active volcano), Hawaii, 2272b; the crater [2372]
- Kilbrennan Sound, between Argyll and the Island of Arran, Scotland, 245a; 3874b
- Kilburn (district), Willesden, N.W., London, 4468b
- Kilcock (town), Kildare, Ireland, 2224a
- Kilcoole (town), Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b
- Kildare (capital), Co. Kildare, Ireland, 2480a; 2224b
- Kildare (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224b
- Kilgerran Castle, Cardigan, Wales, 761b
- Kilgowan, Co. Kildare, Ireland; cross cut on prehistoric stone [4845]
- Kilimanjaro (extinct volcano), E. Africa, 2272b; general view [2373]; [2365]; compared with other peaks [2885]
- Kilindini Harbour, Mombasa, Kenya Colony, 2365a
- Kilkee (town), Co. Clare, Ireland, 2224b
- Kilkenny (town), R. Nore, Ireland, 2278b; High Street [2372]; 2224b
- Kilkenny (county), Leinster, Irish Free State, 2478a; 2372b; 2224b
- Killala (town), Mayo, Ireland, 2224a
- Killala Bay, Connought, Ireland, 2224a
- Killaloe (town), R. Shannon, Ireland, 2224b
- Killamash (village), Derby, 1169
- Killarney (tourist centre), County

- Kerry, Ireland, **2373b**; a view near Killarney (3374); Muckross Abbey (4848); **2224b**  
 Killarney, Lakes of, famed for their beauty, Ireland, **2374a**; **2224b**  
 Killary Harbour (deep fjord), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a  
 Kilkecranike (parish), Perth, Scotland, 3342b, vale (3342); the Pass (3879)  
 Killieran Bay, Galway, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Killybegs (town), Donegal, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Kilmarnock (burgh), Ayr, Scotland, **2274b**; the Burns Monument (2374)  
 Kilmichael Point, Wexford, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Kilmore (town), Victoria, Australia, **726c**  
 Kinsey Crag, Yorks, [4555]  
 Kilpatrick Hills, Scotland, 1274b  
 Kilpeck (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Kilrea (town), Londonderry, Ulster, **2224a**  
 Kilsyth (town), Stirling, Scotland, 4066a  
 Kilsyth Hills, Stirling, Scotland, 4085b  
 Kilturban, Co. Dublin, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Kilmawenzi (peak), Kihumanjaro, E. Africa, 2372b  
 Kimball, Mount, Alaska, N. America, **718b**  
 Kimberley (diamond centre), S. Africa, **2375a**; Premier Diamond Mine (1185); Jones Street (4366); High Court Buildings (4479); **4372c**  
 Kimberley (town), Queensland, Australia, **326c**  
 Kimple (town), Bucks, 637  
 Kimbolton (town), Huntingdon, **2101**  
 Kimpton (township), Herts, **2010**  
 Kincaidine (an easterly county of Scotland), **2375b**; Dunnottar Castle (2375); Stonehaven Harbour (2375); **10**  
 Kinchinjunga (second highest peak of the Himalayas), **2376a**, compared with other mountains, **2884a**; panorama (2022), (2885); **2144c**  
 Kinclaven Castle, Perth, Scotland, 3342b  
 Kindat (town), Burma, **2144c**  
 Kinder Scout (mountain), Peak district, Derby, 1168b; **1169**  
 Kineton (town), Warwick, **4421**  
 King (tributary, R. Eden), Cumberland, **1089**  
 King (river), Tasmania, Australia, **4679a**  
 King, Mount, Queensland, Australia, **326c**  
 Kingaroy (town), Queensland, Australia, **326c**  
 King Charles South Land (island), Tierra del Fuego, S. America, **4234a**  
 King Edward VII Land, Antarctica, **189b**  
 King George Sound, W. Australia, **326a**  
 King George V Land, Antarctica, **182b**  
 Kinglass (river), Argyll, Scotland, **2453**  
 King Leopold Range (mountains), W. Australia, **326a**  
 King Oscar Land, Ellesmere Island, Arctic Circle, **718c**  
 Kingsbridge (town), Devon, **1177**  
 Kingsbury (urban district), Middlesex, **2764**  
 Kingsbury (town), Warwick, **4421**  
 Kingsclere (town), Hants, **1907**  
 King's Cliffe (town), Northants, **2068**  
 King's County, Nova Scotia, Canada, **4764b**  
 Kingsland (township), Hereford, **1999**  
 King's Langley (town), Herts, **2670**  
 Kingsley (village), Stafford, **4062**  
 King's Lynn (market town), Norfolk, **3056a**; **3053**  
 Kingsmill Islands, W. Pacific Ocean, **1756a**  
 King Sound, W. Australia, **326b**  
 King's Ripton (village), Huntingdon, **2101**  
 King's Seat (mountain), Perth, Scotland, **3342a**  
 King's Stanley (village), Gloucester, **1782**  
 Kingston (city), Ontario, Canada, **4768b**; **3144a**, **718c**  
 Kingston (chief port), Jamaica, **2270b**  
 Kingston (village), Dorset, **1234**  
 Kingston (town), South Australia, **326c**  
 Kingston (town), South Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Kingston Deverill (town), Wilts, **4450**  
 Kingstone (township), Hereford, **1999**  
 Kingston-upon-Hull: see Hull  
 Kingston-upon-Thames (Royal borough and market town), Surrey, **2380a**; the Coronation Stone (614)  
 Kingstown, Ireland: see Dun Laoghaire  
 Kingstown (capital), St Vincent, W. Indies, **3832b**  
 King's Walden (town), Herts, **2010**  
 Kingswear (town), Devon, **1178a**  
 King's Weston (township), Somerset, **4007**  
 Kingswood (coal-mining centre near Bristol), **1765a**  
 Kington (urban district), Hereford, **2001a**  
 Kingussie (holiday resort), Inverness, Scotland, **2210b**  
 King William Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, **4768b**; **4725a**, **718b**  
 King William's Town (town), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, **4332c**  
 Kinlochleven (town), Argyll, Scotland, **246a**  
 Kinlochleven (town), Inverness, Scotland, **2210a**  
 Kinnaird Castle, Perth, Scotland, **3342b**  
 Kinross (town), Kinross, Scotland, **2381a**; **3874b**  
 Kinross-shire (an eastern county of Scotland), **2380b**; **3874b**  
 Kinsale (seaport), Co. Cork, Irish Free State, **2381a**; **2897a**; **2224b**  
 Kinsale Harbour, Co. Cork, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Kin-Sha-Kiang (river), China, **878b**  
 Kinsham (township), Hereford, **1999**  
 Kintbury (town), Berks, **464**  
 Kinvара (town), Galway, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Kinvier (village), Staffs, entrance to cave dwelling (4063)  
 Kinzig (river), Germany, **506b**  
 Kioga (lake), Uganda, E. Africa, **4122a**  
 Kiolen Mountains, Scandinavia, **3080b**  
 Kioto. see Kyoto  
 Kippure (mountain), Wicklow, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Kirenga (tributary, R. Lena, Siberia), **2482b**  
 Kirghiz (part of the Republic of Kazak, Asia, **2382a**; **3952a**  
 Kirghizia (republic), R.S.F.S.R., **2382a**; **3952a**  
 Kinn (town), Manchukuo, **2645b**  
 Kirkby Lonsdale (town), Westmorland, **4453a**  
 Kirkcaldy (largest town), Fife, Scotland, **2382a**; **1527a**  
 Kirkconnel (parish), Dumfries, Scotland, **1277a**  
 Kirkcowan (town), Wigtown, Scotland, **4465b**  
 Kirkcudbright (county town), Kirkcudbright-shire, Scotland, **2384a**; view from the Dee (2383); Dundrennan Abbey (2383); **3874b**  
 Kirkcudbright (southern county of Scotland), **2382b**; **3574**  
 Kirkee (town), Bombay, India, **2144b**  
 Kirkham (town), Lancs, **2423**  
 Kirkintilloch (industrial town), Dumbarton, Scotland, **1275b**  
 Kirkoswald (town), Cumberland, **1080**  
 Kirkpatrick (parish), Dumfries, Scotland, **1277a**  
 Kirkstall Abbey, Leeds, **2465b**  
 Kirkstone Pass, Westmorland, **146b**, **4450b**, (4451)  
 Kirkuk (city), Iraq, Turkistan, **2399a**  
 Kirkwall (capital), Orkney Islands, **3176b**  
 Kirlach (mountain), Kincaidine, Scotland, **2375b**  
 Kiriemur (town), Angus, Scotland, **171a**  
 Kirtlebridge (village), Dumfries, Scotland, **1277a**  
 Kirton (town), Lincs, **2523**  
 Kirunavara (iron ore centre), Lapland, **2439a**  
 Kishinev (now Chisinau), Bessarabia, Rumania, **3786b**  
 Kishitwar (town), Kashmir, India, **2144b**  
 Kismayu (port), Italian Somaliland, **2248a**  
 Kisogawa (river), Honshu, Japan, **2284a**  
 Kissimmee (river), Florida, U.S.A., U.S.A., **1566b**  
 Kistna (river), Madras, India, **5063a**; **771a**; **2618a**; **2158b**; **2920**, **2144b**  
 Kisumu (airport), Victoria Nyanza, Kenya Colony, **2366a**  
 Kitchener (industrial town), Ontario, Canada, **3166a**

- Kittica (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kittatinny (district), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a  
 Kittatinny Range, U.S.A., 30131  
 Kitter (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Kitwanga, British Columbia, Canada, Indian totem poles [4801]  
 Kiushu: see Kyushu  
 Kivu (picturesque lake), Africa, 66a  
 Kizil Irmak (river), Turkey, 4303a  
 Klagenfurt (province), Austria, 2386b; 344a  
 Klagenfurt (town), Carinthia, Austria, 2386b  
 Klappeda (town), Memel Territory, 2517a  
 Klamath Falls (city), Oregon, U.S.A., 3167a  
 Klausenburg, now Cluj, Rumania, 3780b  
 Klaver (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Klerksdorp (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Klip (tributary, R. Vaal, S. Africa), 3018b  
 Kluafike (gold mining centre, Yukon, Canada, 2386b; gold-mining scenes [1796]; [2387], 718b  
 Kluabe (lake), Yukon, Canada, 718b  
 Knaresborough (inland holiday resort), Yorks, 2387b  
 Knebworth (township), Herts, 2010  
 Kneessall (town), Nottingham, 3092  
 Knehton (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Knighton (market town), Radnor, Wales, 3620a; 4406b  
 Knightstown (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Knob (cape), W. Australia, 326b  
 Knockakavy (mountain), Sligo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Knockanavin (mountain), Waterford, Ireland, 2224b  
 Knockboy (mountain), Caba Range, Munster, Ireland, 2224b  
 Knocke (seaside resort), Belgium, 448a  
 Knockarel (village), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3763a  
 Knocklayd (hill), Antrim, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Knockneakdown Mountains, Munster, Ireland, 2896a; 2224b  
 Knock of Luce (hill), Wigtown, Scotland, 4466a  
 Knoutberry Hill, Co. Durham, 1282b  
 Knowle (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Knoxville (town), Tennessee, U.S.A., 4200b  
 Knutsford (town), Cheshire, 864a; [865]; 862  
 Knutsford (town), W. Australia, 326b  
 Kaysna (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Koba (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Kobdo (district), Mongolia, 878b  
 Kobe (important Japanese seaport), 2282b; 2280a  
 Koblenz (tourist centre), Rhein-provinz, Germany, 1738a  
 Kodiak Island, Karluk River, Alaska, N. America, 100b  
 Kodok (town), Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, formerly Fashoda, 1508a; [3047]  
 Kobuk (river), Alaska, N. America, 718b  
 Kojanup (town), W. Australia, 326b  
 Kohat (town), N.W. Frontier, India, 2144b  
 Koksoak (river), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Kokstad (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4112c  
 Kola (town), Mysore, India, ore bins at a gold mine [5101]  
 Kola Peninsula (Arctic ocean, 2342b, 2437a, 2449  
 Kolding (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Kolguev (Arctic island off N.E. Russia), 2394b  
 Kolhapur (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Kohn: see Cologne  
 Kolyma (river), E. Siberia, U.S.S.R., 4546a  
 Komi (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798b  
 Komsberg (mountains), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4995b  
 Konakry (capital), French Guinea, 1613a  
 Konia (city), Turkey, 4302a  
 Kongsberg (capital), E. Prussia, 1738a, 3568a, old warehouses [3571], Castle [3571]  
 Königsee (lake), Bavarian Alps, 1612a  
 Koopmansfontein (town) Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Kootenav (national park), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4797b; 726a  
 Kootenav (lake), British Columbia, Canada, 4806b; [4825]  
 Kootenay (river), N. America, Montana, 2833a; British Columbia, 4806a  
 Koper (tributary, R. Don, S. Russia), 3800b  
 Kora (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Korcula (island), Yugoslavia, 650a  
 Korea: see Chosen  
 Koror (town), Zealand, Denmark, 1160a  
 Kos (island), Aegean Sea, 2240a  
 Kosciuszko, Mount, E. Cordillera, Australia, 326a  
 Koslin (province), Pomerania, Germany, 3482b  
 Kosciusko, Mount, N.S. Wales, Australia, 326c  
 Kota Bharu (capital), Kelantan, 2354b  
 Kotri (town), Sind, India, 2144b  
 Kotzebue Sound, N. Alaska, 718b  
 Kovno: see Kaunas  
 Kowai (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kowloon (peninsula), Hong-Kong, China, 2054b  
 Koyukuk (river, tributary of Yukon River, Alaska), 718b  
 Kra (Isthmus of), Malay Peninsula, 2635a  
 Kracow (province), Galicia, Poland, 1661a  
 Kracow (ancient city), Poland, 1661a; 3457b; the Barbicaa [3456]; 3456a  
 Krakatoa (volcano), Strait of Sunda, 2292a; 2636b  
 Krasny (capital), Taunu-Tuva Republic, N.W. Mongolia, 4168a  
 Krefeld (town), Rheinprovinz, Germany, 1738a  
 Kronborg Castle, Denmark [1162]  
 Kronstadt (Russian naval station), Gulf of Finland, 3799b  
 Kroonstad (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Kruger National Park, Transvaal, S. Africa, 4931b; [69]; [4936]; 4132c  
 Kuala Trengganu (capital), Trengganu, Malay States, 4280b  
 Kuching (chief port), Sarawak, 3855a  
 Kughak (town), Persia, 2144b  
 Kuen-lun Mountains, C. Asia, 2398a; 4231b; 878b  
 Kuku Nor Mountains, China, 878b  
 Kuldja (city), Sinkiang, China, 878b  
 Kuluri (modern name for the island of Salami), Gulf of Aegina, 3831a  
 Kuma (river), Russia, 1108b  
 Kumar (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kumasi (capital), Ashanti, Africa, 1800a  
 Kumana (district), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Kunashiri (one of the Kuril Islands), 2399b  
 Kunlong (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Kupang (capital and port), Timor, Malay Archipelago, 4239a  
 Kura (river), Russia, 788b  
 Kurdistan (region of Western Asia), 2398b; temple of devil-worshippers [2399], 4307b  
 Kurdistan Mountains (range), N.W. Persia, 3354b  
 Kuria Muria Islands (group off S.E. Arabia), 2399b  
 Kuril Islands (group in the North Pacific), 2395b, 2806b, 2280a  
 Kurnool (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Kuro Siwa (ocean current), N. Pacific ocean, 3122b; 7121  
 Kurov (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Kurram (river), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Kursk (town), Russia, 3802b  
 Kurak Tagh Mountains, Sinkiang, China, 878b  
 Kuruman (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4112c  
 Kuskokwim (river), Alaska, N. America, 101a  
 Kut (town), Iraq, 2216a  
 Kuta (river), Siberia, 2482b  
 Kuwait (British state), N.W. coast Persian Gulf, 2399b; 214a  
 Kuznetzk (coalfield), Siberia, U.S.S.R., 3951a  
 Kwang-Chowan (French territory), China, 1635b  
 Kwang-Chowan, Bay of, French Indo-China, 1632a  
 Kwang-Si (province), China, 878c  
 Kwangtung Territory (southern end of Manchuria), 2400a; 745b; 878c  
 Kwei-Chow (province), China, 878b  
 Kweihwating (town), Mongolia, 2821b

Kwei-Lin (town), China, 878c  
 Kwei Yang (town), China, 878b  
 Kyakhta (trading centre), Buriat-Mongol Republic, 658a  
 Kyles of Bute, Argyll, Scotland, 245a

Kym (tributary, R. Ouse, Huntingdon), 2102a  
 Kynance Cove, Cornwall, 1036a; [1415], 1036  
 Kynona (hills), Queensland, Australia, 3611b

Kynzvalt Castle, Czechoslovakia, [1104]  
 Kyoto (ancient sacred capital), Japan, 2282b; 2280a  
 Kyushu (one of the Japanese islands), 2280a; 2280a

## L

LAALAND (island), Denmark, 1158a  
 Labrador (dependency of Newfoundland), 2405a; 718c  
 Labrador Current (cold ocean current), flowing southwards between Labrador and Greenland, 2405b; 3405  
 Labuan (island), N.W. Borneo, 2406a; 2615b; 4096a  
 Laccadive Islands, Indian Ocean, 2407a; 2144b  
 La Chardonnet (French peak) [1615]  
 Lachine (town), Quebec, Canada, 4746b  
 Lachine Canal, St. Lawrence River, Canada, 4744b  
 Lachlan (tributary, R. Murray, N.S.W., Australia), 326a; 326  
 Lac La Plonge (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada, 4806b  
 Ladbroke (town), Warwick, 4421  
 La Condamine (town), Monaco, 2812b  
 Laconia (in classical history, division of S. Greece), 2411a; 3307b  
 Ladoga (largest lake in Europe), 2412b; compared with principal lakes of the world [2415]; 2349  
 Ladrones Islands: see Marianas  
 Ladybank (town), Fife, Scotland, 1526b  
 Lady Grey (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Ladysmith (town), Natal, S. Africa, 2413a; the Town Hall in 1900 [2930]  
 Laeso (island), Kattegat, Denmark, 1160a  
 Lagan (river), Ulster, Ireland, 446b; 2224a  
 Lago d'Averno, Italy, 348b  
 Lagos (capital), Nigeria, 3043b  
 Lagosta (island), Adriatic Sea, 1114a  
 Lagrange Bay, W. Australia, 326b  
 La Guaira (port), Venezuela, 4368b; street scene [4369]; street and bridge [4369]  
 Lahore (capital), Punjab, India, 2148b; general view over the Fort [3587]; University Lecture Hall [5065]; the Fort [5026]; 2144b  
 La Hougue Bie, Jersey, Channel Islands, 2300a  
 Laibach (town), Carniola, Yugoslavia, 772b  
 Laidley, Mount, N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Laigh of Moray (district), Moray, Scotland, 2354a  
 Laidon (township), Essex, 145a  
 Laingbury (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Lairg (village), Sutherland, Scotland, 10  
 Lake (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Lake District, N.W. England,

1414a; 1088b; 2422b; 4450b [4451], 1416a  
 Lake Side (town), Lake Windermere, Lancs, 2423  
 Laleham (urban district), Middlesex, 2764  
 La Libertad (seaport), Salvador, 3811a  
 La Loche Lake, Saskatchewan, Canada, 4712a  
 Laina Androm (peak), Himalayas, India [2023]  
 La Motte (lake), Mackenzie, Canada, 718b  
 Lambay (island), Co. Dublin, Ireland, 2224a  
 Lambeth (metropolitan borough), London; 2576b; 2566  
 Lambourn (town), Berks, 464  
 Lambourn (tributary, R. Kennet, Berks), 464  
 Lambton (county), Ontario, Canada, 3143b  
 Lambton, Cape, N. West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Lamington (village), Lanark, Scotland, 2421b  
 Lampeter (market town), Cardigan, Wales, 762b; 4406  
 Lammern (district), Berwick, Scotland, 470b  
 Lammern Hills, Scotland; East Lothian, 1307a; Berwick, 470b; a cultivated valley [471]; 3874b  
 Lanai (one of the Hawaiian Islands), 1936b; 1936  
 Lanark (county town), Lanark, Scotland, 2420b  
 Lanarkshire (inland county), S.W. Scotland, 2420b; Tinto Hill [2420]; Clyde Valley and Cambusnethan Priory [2421]; 3574b  
 Lanashire (a north-westerly county of England), 2422a; Ruskin's home at Brantwood [3797]; 2423  
 Lancaster (county town), Lancs, 2425b; the Castle [2426]; 2423  
 Lancaster Sound (between Baffin Land and Devon Island), N. West Territories, Canada, 718c  
 Lanchester (town), Co. Durham, 1285a  
 Lan Chow (town), Kan-Su, China, 878b  
 Lander Creek (inland waterway), N. Territory, Australia, 326a  
 Landes (department), France, 1606b  
 Landguard Point, Suffolk, 4111  
 Landi Khan, Khyber Pass, N.W. Frontier, India [62]  
 Land's End (westernmost point of England), 2430a; 1036a; a view [1038]; 1036  
 Lanercost Priory, Cumberland [1090]; [1681]  
 Langdale Pikes (hill), Westmorland, 4450b; [1090]  
 Lange Berg (mountains), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4996b; 4332c

Langeland (island), Denmark, 1160a  
 Langeland's Belt (channel between Langeland and Lolland), Denmark, 1160a  
 Langford (town), Bedford, 433  
 Langholm (woollen centre), Dumfries, Scotland, 1277b  
 Langley (town), Bucks, 637  
 Langport (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Languedoc (old province), France, 1606a  
 Langwell Deer Forest, Caithness, Scotland, 691b  
 Laon (town), Aisne, France, 1606c  
 Lan Tsang-Kiang (river), China, 878b  
 Lansing (capital), Michigan, U.S.A., 2760a  
 Laodicea (in ancient times, a city in Asia Minor), 2438b  
 Laos (province), French Indo-China, 2161b; 1635a  
 La Paz (seat of Government), Bolivia, 628a  
 Lapland (part of N.W. Europe), 2427a; Swedish Lapland, 4142a; a Lap nomad [2437]; peasants and hut [2437]; river Laps [2438]; Gratangen [2438]; midnight sun [4140], Lake Väsijön facing [4142]; scene near Vuorva [4144]; 1532a-b  
 La Plata (important seaport), Argentina, 242a  
 La Plata River, Colorado, U.S.A., 976b  
 Lappa (village), Stafford, 4062  
 La Plonge (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
 Lappa (island, off the coast of China), 2607a  
 La Prairie (town), Quebec, Canada, 4746b  
 Laptev Sea, Arctic Ocean, 3952a  
 Laramie (mountains), Wyoming, U.S.A., 4540b; Laramie Plains, 3736a  
 Larg (hill), Wigton, Scotland, 4460a  
 Largs (burgh), Ayr, Scotland, 352b; [351]  
 La Rioja (district), Argentina, 241b  
 Larissa (department), Thessaly, Greece, 4222b  
 Lark (river), Suffolk, 4111  
 Larne (seaport), Antrim, Ulster, 2224a  
 La Roche (town), Vendée, France, 1606b  
 La Rochelle (seaport), France, 1610b; [2088]; 1606b  
 Lashio (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Lashkar (capital), Gwalior, India, 1877b  
 Las Palmas (seaport), Canary Islands, 738  
 Lassa: see Lhasa  
 Laswari (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b

- Latakia (territory), Syria, **2443a**; 4158b  
 Latakia (capital), Latakia, Syria, 2443a  
 Latimer (town), Bucks, 637; [638]  
 Latin America: *see* South America  
 Latin Empire: *see* Byzantine Empire  
 Latrobe (town) Tasmania, Australia, 326c  
 Latvia (a Baltic Republic), **2447b**; general scenes [2448], [2449]; 2446a-b  
 Lauderdale (district of Berwick), Scotland, 470b  
 Lauenburg (town), Schleswig-Holstein, Germany, 2045a  
 Launceston (municipal borough) Cornwall, 1039a; 2036  
 Launceston (town), Tasmania, Australia, 4174b; Anglican Church [4689]  
 Laune (river), at Killarney, Ireland [2219]  
 Laura (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Laurencekirk (burgh), Kincardine, Scotland, 2376a  
 Laurentian Plateau (vast region in N. America), **2453b**  
 Laurentian Mountains, Quebec, Canada, 3608b; 4340a  
 Laurentides Park, Quebec, Canada, 4797b; 718c  
 Laurie Island (one of the S. Orkneys), S. Atlantic Ocean, 4027b  
 Lausanne (cathedral city), Switzerland, 4150b  
 Lauterbrunnen Valley, Switzerland, 4132a  
 Laval (town), Mayenne, France, 1606b  
 Laval (university town), Quebec, Canada, 3609b  
 Lavant (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Lavenham (town), Suffolk, 4112a  
 Lavongai (island), Bismarck Archipelago, 501b  
 Lawrence (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Lawshall (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Lawfield (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Laysan (island), Hawaiian group, Pacific Ocean, 1936  
 Lazio (department), Italy, 2248a  
 Lea (tributary, R. Thames), 2763b; in Herts, 2009b; in Essex, 1451b; at Ware, Herts [2011]; 2416c  
 Leader (tributary, R. Tweed, Berwick), 472a  
 Leadgate (township), Co. Durham, 1882  
 Leaden (tributary, R. Severn, Gloucester), 1782a; 1782  
 Leaf River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Leaf Lake, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Leam (tributary, R. Avon, Warwick), 4421a; 4421  
 Leamington (inland spa), Warwick **2444a**  
 Leane (lough), one of the Lakes of Killarney, Irish Free State, 2374a, 2224b  
 Leatherhead (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Lebanon, mountains of, Syria, **2405b**; 4302a  
 Lebanon Republic (state), Syria, 2466b  
 Lecce (district), Apulia, Italy, 207b  
 Lechlade (town), Gloucester, 1782b; 463b; 3200b  
 Leckhamstead (town), Bucks, 637  
 Leckhampton (town), Gloucester, 1782  
 Ledbury (market town), Herts, **2467b**; Church Row [2467]; Market House [2468]  
 Lee (river), S.W. Ireland, 2896a; 2224b  
 Leeds (industrial city), Yorks, **2468b**; aerial view of the Head-rows [2469]  
 Leek (town), Stafford, 4063b; Saxon cross [4063]  
 Lee-on-Solent (holiday resort), Hants, 1811b  
 Leeward Islands (British Colony), W. Indies, **2470a**; 2470  
 Leeuwarden (town), Friesland, Netherlands, 448a  
 Leeuwun, Cape, W. Australia, 326a  
 Lefroy (lake), W. Australia, 326b  
 Leghorn (seaport), W. coast, Italy, 2250a  
 Legya (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Leh (town), Kashmir, India, 2144b  
 Le Havre: *see* Havre  
 Leicester (cathedral city), Leicestershire, **2472b**; new Infirmary and Guildhall [2473]; R. Soar at Abbey Park [2476]; University College [2476]; Wolsey's Memorial Tablet [4507]  
 Leicestershire (midland county of England), **2474b**; typical scenery [2476]; 2475  
 Leicestershire Woods (ranges) in Leicestershire, 2475a; 2475  
 Leichardt (river), Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Leiden: *see* Leyden  
 Leigh (industrial town), Lancs, **2477b**  
 Leigh (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Leigh (seaside resort), Essex, 2452  
 Leighton Bromswold (township), Huntingdon, 2201  
 Leighton Buzzard (urban district), Bedford, 435a; Queen Eleanor Cross [435]; 433  
 Leine (tributary, R. Weser, Germany), 1930b; 2734a  
 Leinster (one of the four provinces of Ireland), **2478a**; typical scenes [2479]; 2224b  
 Leinster (mount), Leinster, Ireland, 2224b  
 Leipzig (commercial and educational centre), Germany, **2480b**; street [2480]  
 Leiston (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Leith (port), Edinburgh, Scotland, 1322a  
 Leith, Water of (river), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766a  
 Leith Hill, Surrey, 4125b  
 Leithen Water (tributary, R. Tweed, Scotland), 3300b  
 Leithfield (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Leitrim (county), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Leix (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224b  
 Lek (river), Netherlands, 448a  
 Le Mans (town), Sarthe, France, 1608a; 1606b  
 Lemberg (city), Poland, 3457b, 1661b  
 Lemnos (island), Aegean Sea, Greece, 2840a  
 Lennig (town), Denmark, 1660a  
 Lena (river), E. Siberia, **2482b**; 4546a; 3952b  
 Leninakan (city), Armenia, U.S.S.R., 259b  
 Leningrad (one of the chief cities of Soviet Russia), **2483b**, the Tomb of Lenin [2483]; arch of Winged Victory, and Peterhof Palace [2484]; Palace of the Romanoffs [3748]  
 Lenin Peak (mountain), Sinkiang, China, 878b  
 Lennoxville (university town), Quebec, Canada, 3609b  
 Lenton (town), Nottingham, 3092  
 Leonminster (market town), Hereford, 2001b  
 León (city), Nicaragua, 3037b  
 León (province), Spain, 4030b  
 Leopoldville (capital city), Belgian Congo, 448a  
 Lepontine Alps, Switzerland, 4148a  
 Leptis Magna (site of extensive Roman remains), Libya, 2503a  
 Le Puy (town), Haute Loire, France, 1606c  
 Lerwick (chief town), Shetland Islands, 3929a  
 Lesbos (island), Aegean Sea, Greece, 2840a  
 Leslie (town), Fife, Scotland, 1527a  
 Les Roches, France; cliff dwellings [1617]  
 Lesser Antilles, *see* Antilles  
 Lesser Slave Lake, Alberta, Canada, 4806b, 718b-c  
 Lesser Zab (tributary, R. Tigris, Iraq), 2398b  
 Leitchworth (garden city), Herts, 1674b  
 Lethbridge (town), Alberta, Canada, 4748b; 718b  
 Letterkenny (town), Donegal, Ireland, 2224a  
 Levant (name applied to parts of the Near East), **2492a**, 4302b  
 Levels (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Leven (river), Scotland, 1274b  
 L'Eveque, Cape, W. Australia, 326b  
 Leverington (town), Isle of Ely, Cambs, 706  
 Lewis (town), Quebec, Canada, 4747b; 718c  
 Lewes (county town), Sussex, **2493b**  
 Lewesdon Hill, Dorset, 1233a  
 Lewis (island), Hebrides, Scotland, 2208a; 1961a; 3762a; 10  
 Lewisham (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Leyden (city), Netherlands, 2991b, 448a  
 Leydsdorp (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Leyton (municipal borough), Essex, **2494b**  
 Lhasa (capital), Tibet, Asia, 4291b; Palace of the Dalai Lama [4233]  
 Lualaba (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Liao (river), Manchuria, China, 2646a  
 Liaotung, Gulf of, China, 2646a  
 Lianyanchow, Manchukuo; trans-port [2645]  
 Liard (tributary, R. Mackenzie, Canada), **4774b**; 4564a; 3736b, 718b



- Lithau, now Liepaja, Latvia, 2449a  
 Liberia (country), W. coast of Africa, 2497b; oil palm [facing 4286]; 2497  
 Liberty Island, New York Bay, 3024b  
 Libonja (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Libreville (capital), Gabon, Africa, 1632a  
 Libya (Italian dependency), N. Africa, 2501b; 2501  
 Libyan Desert: see Sahara  
 Lichenburg (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Li-Chi (river), China, 878b  
 Lichfield (cathedral city), Stafford, 2504a; Cathedral nave [2504]; Dr. Johnson's house [2504]; Cathedral spires [4050]  
 Lichfield (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Lichtenburg (part of the Rhine province), Germany, 2504b  
 Lickey Hills, Worcester, 4512a  
 Liddington Castle, Wilts; Iron age hill-fort [3532]  
 Lichtenstein (one of the smallest states in Europe), 2505a  
 Liege (city), Belgium, 449a; 448a  
 Liege (province), Belgium, 448a  
 Liepaja (seaport), Latvia, 2445a  
 Liège (town), Antwerp province, Belgium, 448a  
 Liffey (river), Leinster, Ireland, 1267a; 2478b; 4874a; 2224a  
 Lifford (county town), Donegal, Ireland, 2224a  
 Lifu Island (one of the Loyalty group), Pacific Ocean, 2593b  
 Liguria (department), Italy, 2518a; 2248a  
 Ligurian Alps, Liguria, Italy, 2516a; 2248a  
 Ligurian Apennines (mountains), Liguria, Italy, 2516a; 2248a  
 Ligurian Sea (off the coast of Liguria, Italy), 272a; 2248a  
 Limfjord (inlet), Denmark, 1158b; 1160a  
 Lille (industrial city), France, 1608a; 1606c  
 Lilley (town), Herts, 2010  
 Lillstock (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Lima (capital), Peru, 3344a  
 Linavady (town), Co. Londonderry, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Limburg (province), Holland, 2518a; 448a  
 Limburg (province), Belgium, 451a; 448a  
 Limerick (city and county town), Limerick County, Ireland, 2518a; 2224b  
 Limerick (county), Munster, Ireland, 2519a; 2894b at seq.; 2224b  
 Limestone Knowe (hill), Northumberland, 3072b; 3073  
 Limfjorden (waterway), connecting North Sea and Kattegat, Denmark, 1160a  
 Limmen Bight, Gulf of Carpentaria, Australia, 326c  
 Limoges (town), Haute Vienne, France, 1608b; 1606b  
 Limón (Atlantic port), Costa Rica, 1045a  
 Limousin (old province), France, 1606a  
 Limpopo (river), S.E. Africa, 65b; 4998b; 4332c  
 Linsfield (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Lincluden Abbey, Dumfries, Scotland [1276]  
 Lincoln (cathedral city), Lincs, 2520b; the "Glory Hole" [2521]; the Cathedral, the Lincoln Imp, Old Roman Gate [2524]; 2523  
 Lincoln (city), Nebraska, U.S.A., 2969b  
 Lincolnshire (an eastern coastal county of England), 2522b; typical scenes [2524]; 2523  
 Lincolnshire Wolds (chalk hills), Lincs, 2523a; 2416b  
 Lindesay Mount, N.S.W. Australia, 326c  
 Lindfield (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Lindsarne (Holy Island), Northumberland, 3073; Abbey [3075a]  
 Lindsey (parts of), division of Lincs, 2522b; 2523  
 Line (river), Cumberland, 1089  
 Line Islands (Pacific group), 3210a; 3999  
 Lingli (port), Persian Gulf, Persia, 3338a  
 Lingfield (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Lingga (island), Dutch East Indies, 1306b  
 Linlithgow (Royal burgh), West Lothian, Scotland, 4448b; the Palace [4449]; St. Michael's Church [4449]  
 Linlithgowshire, see West Lothian  
 Linney Head, Pembroke, Wales, 4406b  
 Linslade (town), Bucks, 637  
 Linton (town), Cambs, 706  
 Linz (town), Austria, 344a  
 Lions, Gulf of, Mediterranean coast, France, 1610b; 1606c  
 Lion's Head (Table Mountain), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4998b  
 Lipari (city and island), Lipari group, Mediterranean, 2531a  
 Lipari Islands, (group in the Mediterranean), 2531a; 2248a  
 Liphook (village), Hants, 1907  
 Lippe (small state of Germany), 2531a; 1734 a, b, d  
 Lisbon (capital), Portugal, 3502b; the Government buildings [3503]; Praça de Pedro [3504]; the Quayside [3505]; harvest celebrations parade [3507]  
 Lisburn (industrial centre), N. Ireland, 2222a; 2224b  
 Lisdoonvarna (town), Co. Clare, Ireland, 2224b  
 Liskeard (town), Cornwall, 1039a; 1076  
 Lisnore (town), Waterford, Ireland, 2224b; Castle [4879]  
 Lismore (island), Argyll, Scotland, 245a  
 Liss (village), Hants, 1907  
 Listowel (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
 Litchfield (village), Hants, 1907  
 Litcham (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Lithgow (town), N.S.W., Australia, 3019b  
 Lithuania (European independent republic), 2538a; wayside shrines [2535]; general scenes [2536]; 2446a-b  
 Little Andaman (one of the Andaman Islands), Bay of Bengal, 162a  
 Little Barrier Island, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Little Belt, between Jutland and Fünen, Denmark, 1160a; 1160a  
 Little Berkhamsted (township), Herts, 2010  
 Little Boghaz, Strait of (between Asia Minor and Samos), 3815a, 4302a  
 Littleborough (town), Lincs, 2523a  
 Little Cumbrae (island), west coast of Scotland, 665b  
 Littlehampton (holiday resort), Sussex, 4132  
 Little Marlow (site of twelfth century monastery), Bucks, 640a  
 Little Milton (village), Oxford [3202a]  
 Little Ormes Head, Llandudno, Wales, 2544b  
 Little Ouse, or Brandon (river), Norfolk, 3053b; 3053  
 Littleport (town), Cambs, 707a; 706  
 Little Red Deer River, Alberta, Quebec [4762]  
 Little Rock (capital), Arkansas, 254b  
 Little Rollright (village), Oxford, 3202b  
 Little Sea (inlet), Gulf of Taranto, 2251b  
 Little Stretton (village), Shropshire; the Church [3947]  
 Liverpool (great seaport), Lincs, 2539a; Cathedral interior [2537]; the port [2540]; entrance to new Mersey tunnel [2540]; opening of Edge Hill railway station [2422]; municipal abattoir [3]; organ at St. George's Hall [3173b] 2423  
 Liverpool (town), Nova Scotia, Canada, 718c  
 Liverpool Bay, Mackenzie, Canada, 718b  
 Liverpool Range (section of Eastern Cordillera), Australia, 326a; 326a  
 Livingston (town), Caribbean coast, Guatemala, 1864b  
 Livingstone (town), South Island, New Zealand, 328a  
 Livingstone (former capital of N. Rhodesia, Africa, 3702b  
 Livland (province), Estonia, 1456a  
 Lizard (most southerly point of the British Isles), 1035b; 1036  
 Lizard (tributary, Mackenzie R., Canada), 718b  
 Ljubljana (town), Yugoslavia, 650a  
 Llanas (town), Flint, Wales, 1562b  
 Llanberis (lake), N. Wales, 683b  
 Llanberis Pass, Caernarvon, Wales, 683a  
 Llanberis (parish), Caernarvon, Wales, 4407a  
 Llandaff (town), now part of Cardiff, Wales, 1769a; 760b  
 Llandeilo Hill, Radnor, Wales, 3624b  
 Llandillo (mining town), Carmarthen, Wales, 769b; 4406a  
 Llandinabo (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Llandovery (cattle market town), Carmarthen, Wales, 769b  
 Llandrindod Wells (health resort), Radnor, Wales, 3626a; 4406b  
 Llandudno (seaside resort), Caernarvon, Wales, 2544b; bay and Great Orme [2545]; 4406a  
 Llanelli (industrial centre), Carmarthen, Wales, 2545a; 769b  
 Llanerchymedd (town), Anglesey, Wales, 4406a

- Llangarron (township), Hereford, 1999
- Llangefni (market town), Anglesey, Wales, 168a; 4406a
- Llangollen (town), Denbigh, Wales, 1258a; the R. Dee [1157]; 4406a
- Llanharan (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Llanidloes (municipal borough), Montgomery, Wales, 2843a; 4406a
- Llanidwchaiaim (town), Montgomery, Wales, 2842b
- Llaninog (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Llanmaes (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Llanmorlais (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Llanos (treeless plains), S. America, 2545b
- Llano Estacado (arid region), New Mexico, U.S.A., 3014b
- Llanrothal (village), Hereford, 1939
- Llanrwst (urban district), Denbigh, Wales, 4406a
- Llanthony (historic town), Monmouth, Wales, 11a; 2826b; the Abbey [2817]; 2828
- Llantrisant (urban district), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Llanwenarth (town), Monmouth, Wales, 2828
- Llanwono (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Lleyn (peninsula), Caernarvon, Wales, 3591b
- Lloyd Bay, Queensland, Australia, 386c
- Lloyd Barrage, Sind, India, 3968b
- Llwlwr (river), S. Wales, 1769
- Llynfi (tributary, R. Wye, Wales), 582a
- Llyn Cwellyn (lake), N. Wales, 683b
- Llyn Llydaw (lake), N. Wales, 683b
- Llynycwm (lake), N. Wales, 683b
- Loanda (city), Portuguese W. Africa, 3509a
- Loanhead (burgh), Midlothian, Scotland, 1766b
- Lobito Bay, Portuguese W. Africa, 3509b
- Lochaber (district), Inverness, Scotland, 2208b; water-power scheme, 210b
- Loch Achray, Trossachs, Scotland, 4287a; [3881]
- Loch Arklet, Stirling, Scotland, 4085b
- Loch Avich, Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Loch Awe, Argyll, Scotland, 245a; 10
- Loch Ba, Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Loch Broom, Ross and Cromarty, Scotland; [3763]
- Loch Craig Head (peak), Dumfries, Scotland, 1276a
- Loch Cran, Nairn, Scotland, 2926b
- Loch Crinan (inlet, Sound of Jura), Scotland, 245b; 3874b
- Loch Dochart, Perth, Scotland, 3342a
- Loch Doon, Ayr, Scotland, 351a; 3874b
- Loch Doulay, Sutherland, Scotland, 4137a
- Loch Eck, Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Loch Eil, Inverness, Scotland, 2208a; 244b
- Loch Erigh, Inverness and Perth, Scotland, 10
- Loch Etive, Argyll, Scotland, 245a; 3874b
- Loch Fad, Rothesay, Isle of Bute, Scotland [3766]
- Loch Frisa, Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Loch Fyne, Argyll, Scotland, 245a; [244]; 10
- Lochgilphead (burgh), Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Loch Gail, Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Lochinver (village), Sutherland, Scotland, 10
- Loch Katrine, Perth, Scotland, 3342a; 4085b; 4287a; 10
- Loch Leven, Kinross-shire, Scotland, 3380b; 3874b
- Loch Linnhe, Argyll and Inverness, 2210a; 245a; 10
- Loch Lochy, Inverness, Scotland, 2210a; 10
- Loch Lomond (largest lake in Scotland), 1274a-b; 4085b; at Rowardennan [3877]; 3874b
- Loch Long, Argyll, Scotland, 245a; 1274a
- Loch Loy, Nairnshire, Scotland, 2926b
- Loch Maree, Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3762b
- Loch Migdale, Sutherland, Scotland, 4137a
- Loch Morar, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b
- Loch More, Sutherland, Scotland, 4136b; the salmon ladder [691]
- Loch Muick, Aberdeen, Scotland, 9a
- Lochnagar (mountain), Aberdeen, Scotland, 8b
- Loch Ness, Inverness, Scotland, 2210a; evening scene [2209]; 10
- Loch Oich, Inverness, Scotland, 2210a
- Lochranza (village), Buteshire, Scotland, 666b
- Loch Ryan, Wigtown, Scotland, 4096b; 3874b
- Loch St. Mary's, Selkirk, Scotland, 3903b
- Loch Scavaig, Isle of Skye, Scotland, 1960a
- Loch Shiel, Inverness, Scotland, 2208b
- Loch Shinn, Sutherland, Scotland, 4136b; 10
- Loch Sunart, Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Loch Tay, Perth, Scotland, 3342a; 10
- Loch Treig, Inverness, Scotland, 2210b; 210b
- Loch Trool, Kirkcudbright, Scotland, 2382b
- Loch Tulla, Argyll, Scotland, 245a
- Loch Watten, Caithness, Scotland, 692a
- Lochwinnoch, Vale of, Renfrew, Scotland, 3684a
- Lockerbie (borough), Dumfries, Scotland, 1277a
- Loddon (town), Norfolk, 3053
- Loddon (tributary, R. Thames, Berks), 463b; 4213b; 464
- Łódź (industrial centre), Poland, 3458a
- Lofoten Islands: see Lofoten Islands.
- Lofoten Islands, Archipelago, off N.W. coast of Norway, 2500a; 2360
- Lofty Range (mountains), S. Australia, 4024a
- Logan (city), Utah, U.S.A., 4355b
- Logan, Mount, Yukon, the loftiest peak in Canada, 2587b; compared with other principal peaks of the world, 2884a; [2885]; 718b
- Logrono (city and province), Spain, 4030c
- Loire (department), France, 1606c
- Loire (longest river in France), 2584b; its mouth [2564]; 1606c
- Loire Inférieure (department), France, 1606b
- Loiret (department), France, 1606c
- Lour et Cher (department), France, 1606b
- Lokeng (town), Cape Province, 4132c
- Loks Island, off Baffin Island, Canada, 718c
- Lolland (island), Denmark, 1160a
- Looe, East and West (towns), Cornwall, 1036
- Lomami (tributary, Congo River), Africa, 1006b
- Lombardy, Plain of, N. Italy, 2585b; facing 2248
- Lombok (island), Malay Archipelago, 2676b
- Lombok (island), Little Sunda group, E. Indies, 4120b
- Lomé (seaport), Togo, W. Africa, 4248a
- London (capital of the British Empire), 2565b; Port of London Authority, 8501a; Scotland Yard, 8883b; Westminster Abbey, 800; St. Paul's, 800; Hyde Park, 3279a; Parliament Buildings, 3273b; Houses of Parliament; Whitehall and Nelson Monument [609]; Thrones in the House of Lords [2814]; House of Lords interior [3303] and [3272]; House of Commons interior [3271]; Buckingham Palace [1564] and [2570]; King's carriage leaving Buckingham Palace [610]; Westminster Abbey carving [4509]; St. Paul's Cathedral [801]; Dome of St. Paul's [1564]; crypt of St. Paul's [1084]; County Hall, Westminster [1564]; Law Courts [1055]; Middle Temple [2183]; Clifford's Inn [2183]; Lincoln's Inn [2183]; Guildhall [2552]; Royal Mint [2792] and [2793]; Baltic Exchange [2138]; Scotland Yard in 1824 [3471]; Old Scotland Yard [3471]; New Scotland Yard [3471]; Savoy Hill Broadcasting House and present Broadcasting House [4490]; control panel, Broadcasting House [4491]; organ console, Broadcasting House [3174a]; Statue of Boadicea and Thames Embankment [323]; Tower and Bridge [facing 2566]; Tower Bridge [599]; the Thames, from Blackfriars Bridge [2570]; loading up at Covent Garden [2673]; underwriter's room at Lloyd's [2194]; unloading at the Port [2138]; Temple Bar [2570]; Hyde Park Corner [2570]; Admiralty Arch [2570]; Shell-Mex

- House [2573]; Mount Pleasant postal sorting office [3511]; Post Office railway [3512]; underground railways [4328]; Piccadilly underground railway station [4329]; Midland Bank safe deposits [3824]; a platinum refinery [3439]; Wormwood Scrubs prison [3550]; Madam Tussauds [3475]; police wireless set [3470]; Queen Victoria Memorial, Kensington Gardens [1564]; fountain, Trafalgar Square [1601]; Cumberland Hotel, Marble Arch [2076]; slums [3983]; modern flats, Poplar and St. Pancras [3983]; key vane, St. Peter's Cornhill; dragon vane, St. Mary-le Bow, Cheapside [4483]; galleon weathercock, Incorporated Accountants' building [4484a]; Beaver weathercock, Hudson Bay Co.'s building [4484b]; Chopin's residence [891]; Goldsmith's Tomb [1802]; Roman milestone at Cannon St. [3743]; plan of London before the Great Fire [2568]; in the Elizabethan Age [2569]; Paddington Station in 1838 [3629]; London by night [2573]; Wembley Stadium [2587]; Plan of the Metropolitan Borough [2566].
- London (city), Ontario, Canada, 4778b; 3142a
- London Colney (township), Herts, 2010
- Londonderry (city and county town), Ulster, 2575a; a general view [2575]; 2224a
- Londonderry (county), Ulster, N. Ireland, 2218a; 2224a
- Londonderry (cape), W. Australia, 326b
- Long Beach (city), California, U.S.A., 700a
- Longbridge Deverill (town), Wilts, 4480
- Long Brook (river), Cambridge, 706
- Long Burton (village), Dorset, 1214
- Long Compton (town), Warwick, 4421
- Longdale Valley, English Lake District, 146b
- Long Ditton (township), Surrey, 4126
- Longdon (village), Stafford, 4062
- Long Eaton (town), Derby, 1169
- Longford (village), Derby, 1169
- Longford (market town), Co. Longford, Leinster, Ireland, 2577b, 2224a
- Longford (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224a
- Longford (urban district), Middlesex, 2764
- Long Island, New York, U.S.A., 2577b; 3024a; 4338c
- Long Knoll (hill), Wilts, 4478a
- Long Marston (village), Gloucester, 1782
- Long Melford (parish), Suffolk; country scene [1419]
- Long Mountain (peak), Montgomery, Wales, 2842a
- Long Mynd (hills), Shropshire, 3946a; 3948
- Long Newton (town), Wilts, 4480
- Longnor (town), Stafford, 4062
- Longnorch (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Longridge (town), Lancs, 2423
- Long Stanton (village), Cambs, 706
- Long Stow (village), Huntingdon, 2101
- Long Stratton (town), Norfolk, 3053
- Long Sutton (town), Lincs, 2523
- Longton (town), Stafford, 4089b
- Longtown (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Longtown (village), Hereford, 1999
- Longueuil (town), Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Longwy (town), Alsace Lorraine, France, 138b
- Louis le Sannier (town), Jura, France, 1606c
- Loo-Choo Islands (archipelago), Pacific Ocean, 2578b; 2280c
- Lookout (cape), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3062a
- Loop Head, Co. Clare, Irish Free State, 2224b
- Loralai (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Lord Howe Island (east of Australia), 2580a; 3209b, 1529
- Lorelei (rock), R. Rhine, Germany, 2580b; [2581]
- Lorient (town), Morbihan, France, 1606b
- Lorne (Firth of), W. Scotland, 70
- Lorraine. *see* Alsace-Lorraine
- Los Angeles (city), California, U.S.A., 2581b; sports stadium and city hall [700]; aqueduct [210]; view from the air [2582]
- Los Angeles (county), California, U.S.A., 2581b
- Losser (river), Moray, Scotland, 2584a
- Lossiemouth (burgh and summer resort), Moray, Scotland, 2855a
- Lostwithiel (town), Cornwall, 1036
- Lot (tributary, R. Garonne, France), 1606a
- Lot (department), France, 1606b
- Lot et Garonne (department), France, 1606b
- Loughborough (market town), Leicestershire, 2584b; 2475
- Loughcrew Hills, Co. Meath, Ireland, 2223b
- Lougher (town), Glamorgan, Wales, 1769
- Loughor (river), S. Wales, Carmarthen, 769b; Glamorgan, 1768b; 769
- Loughrea (town and lough), Galway, Ireland, 2224a; lake dwellings [2416]
- Loughton (village), Essex, 1454b
- Louisburg (seaport), Cape Breton Island, Canada, 4780a; 718c
- Louise, lake Alberta, Canada, view [facing 2146]
- Louisade Archipelago (S.W. of New Guinea), 2589a; 3009a
- Louisiana (a South-Central state of the American Union), 2589a, 4338c
- Louisville (chief city), Kentucky, U.S.A., 2364a
- Lourdes (town), S.W. France, 2591a the Basilica [2591]
- Lourenço Marques (capital of Mozambique), 1148a; 2888b
- Louth (market town), Lincs, 2525b; 2121
- Louth (county town), Louth, Irish Free State, 2224a
- Louth (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224a
- Louth (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Louvain (ancient city and University centre), Belgium, 449b, Town Hall and Cathedral [451], 448a
- Low Archipelago (islands), S. Pacific, 3212a; 614a
- Low Countries. *see* Netherlands
- Lower California (peninsula), state of the Mexican Union, 2755b; 2752a
- Lower Greensand (hills), Sussex, 4132b; 4132
- Lower Slaughter (village), Cotswolds [4115]
- Lowestoft (seaport), E. Suffolk, 2593a
- Loweswater (one of the English Lakes), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089
- Lowlands, south and east of the Scottish mountain region, 1831b; 3874b
- Lowther (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Lowther (river), Westmorland, 4450
- Lowther Hills, Scotland, 1276a; 2420b
- Loyalty Islands, group E. of New Caledonia, Pacific Ocean, 2583b; 3004b
- Lozère (department), S.E. France, 1606c
- Luapula (section of the Congo River, Africa), 1005b
- Lubek (city and state), N.W. Germany, 2594a; view of the R. Trave [1629]
- Lubek Bay, Baltic Sea, 2594a; 1734a
- Lucania (department), N. Italy, 2248a
- Lucce (city), N. Italy, 2251a
- Luce Bay, Wigtown, Scotland, 3874b
- Lucerne (lake), Switzerland, 4152a; 4148a
- Lucerne (city), Switzerland, 4151a, old water tower and bridges [4153]; lakeside [4153]
- Lu Chu Islands. *see* Loo Choo
- Lucknow (ancient city), India, 2594b; old garrison and Residency [2148]; old Residency [2594]; Residency ruins [4593], 1144b
- Ludgershall (town), Wilts, 4480
- Ludiana (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Ludington (city), Michigan, U.S.A., 2760b
- Ludlow (town), Shropshire, 3940a; the Castle [3947]
- Ludwig Canal (joining the Rhine with the Danube, Germany), 1124b
- Luena (river), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b
- Lug (tributary, R. Severn, Radnor, Wales), 3625a
- Lugano (lake), Italy and Switzerland, 4152a; [2257]; [2258]; 4145a
- Lugano (town), Switzerland, 4152b, 4148a

- Lugg (tributary, R. Wye, Hereford), 1998b; 1999
- Lugnaquilla (highest peak, Co. Wicklow, Ireland), 2478a; 2224b
- Lugo (province), Spain, 4030b
- Lui Water (tributary, R. Dec, Scotland) [9]
- Lu-Kiang (river), China, 878b
- Lukona (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b
- Luleå (port), Gulf of Bothnia, Baltic Sea, 2439a
- Lullington (town), Sussex, 4132; the parish church [4133]
- Lulworth Cove (holiday resort), Dorset, 1233b
- Lunini (river), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b
- Lunnsden (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Lundy Island, Bristol Channel, England; 1416d
- Lune (river), Lancs, 2422b; 2423
- Luneberg (town), Prussia, Germany [3571]
- Lunenbourg (town), Nova Scotia, Canada, 718c; the Harbour [3096]
- Lunga (river), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b
- Lungwebungu (river), N. Rhodesia, and Angola, Africa, 4332b
- Luni (river), Rajputana, India, 3641a; 2144b
- Luoza (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b
- Luque (town), Paraguay, S. America, 3256b
- Lurgan (town), Armagh, Ulster, 2224a
- Lurgashall (town), Sussex, 4132
- Lusaka (capital), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 3702b
- Lushai Hills, Assam, India and Burma, 2144c
- Luton (municipal borough), Bedford, 2002a; 433
- Lutterworth (town), Leicester, 2475
- Luxembourg (province), Belgium, 448a
- Luxemburg (a grand duchy of Europe), 2002b; 448a
- Luxemburg (city), capital of the Grand Duchy, 2602b; [2603]; 448a
- Luxor (city of ancient Egypt), 1333b; the Temple [facing 3678]; native craft on the Nile [3827]; papyrus pillars [4199]
- Luzein: see Lucerne
- Luzon (largest of the Philippine Islands), 2651a; 288c
- Lwow (city), Poland, 3457b; 1661b
- Lwow (province), Galicia, Poland, 1661b
- Lybster (village), Caithness, Scotland; the harbour [691]; 10
- Lydd (chief town), Romney Marshes, Kent, 2362a; 2358
- Lydda (town), Palestine, 2230a
- Lydden (river), Dorset, 2234
- Lyddington (village), Rutland, Bede House [3817]
- Lydenburg (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c
- Lydia (an ancient county in Asia Minor), 2004a
- Lydford (township), Somerset, 4007
- Lydney (parish), Gloucester, 1782
- Lyell, Mount, N.S.W. Australia, 326c
- Lyford (town), Berks, 464
- Lyme Regis (holiday resort), Devon, 1236a; the harbour [1235]; 1177
- Lymington (residential town), Hants, 1908b
- Lymn (town), Cheshire, 862
- Lympne (town), Kent, 2358b; 2358
- Lynchburg (city), Virginia, U.S.A., 4394a
- Lynd (river, tributary, R. Mitchell, Queensland, Australia), 326c
- Lyndhurst (parish), Hants; 1907
- Lyne (tributary, R. Tweed, Scotland), 3300b
- Lyner (river), Cornwall, 1036
- Lynton (holiday resort), Devon, 1178a; 1177
- Lyons (chief industrial city of France), 2005a; a general view [2605]; 1606c
- Lyons (tributary, R. Gascoyne, W. Australia), 326b
- Lyonshall (township), Hereford, 1999
- Lye (tributary, R. Scheldt, Belgium), 451a; 448a
- Lychett Minster (village), Dorset, 2234
- Lytham (seaside resort), Lancs, 2423
- Lyttelton (port), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a

## M

- MAAMTURK (mountain), Connaught, Ireland, 1020a
- Maan (town), Trans-Jordan, 4269a
- Maas (Dutch name for the R. Meuse), Netherlands, 2993a, 2734a
- Maasricht (manufacturing town), Limburg, Netherlands, 2518b; 448a
- Mablethorpe (seaside resort), Lincoln, 2523
- Macao (Portuguese city), China, 2007a; 878c
- McArthur (river, N. Territory, Australia), 326c
- Macassar (district), Celebes, Dutch E. Indies, 2008a; 813b
- Macassar Strait (between Borneo and Celebes), Malay Archipelago, 2636b
- Maccas (town), Hereford, 1999
- Macclesfield (market town), Cheshire, 2008a; 862
- McClure (cape), Franklin, Canada, 718b
- McClure Strait, between Banks Island and Melville Island, Franklin, Canada, 718b
- MacDonald (lake), W. Australia, 326a
- MacDonnell Range (mountains), N. Territory, Australia, 326a
- MacDougal (lake), N.W. Territories, Canada, 718b
- Macduff (coastal town), Banff, Scotland, 386b
- Macedonia (part of the Balkan Peninsula), 2011a
- Macri6 (manufacturing centre), Brazil, 375b
- MacGillcuddy's Reeks (mountains), S.W. Ireland, 2896a; 2218b; 2224b
- McGillivray Islands, Yukon, Canada, 718b
- Maghnylth (urban district), Montgomery, Wales, 2013a; the town [2613]
- Mackay (seaport), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Mackay (lake), N. Territory, Australia, 326b
- Mackenzie (river), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Mackenzie (longest river in Canada), 2014b; 3078b; 720b; 4764b; 4774b; P'okiao Channel [3079]; 718b
- Mackenzie (district), N.-West Territories, Canada, 3078b
- Mackenzie (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3023a
- Mackenzie Bay, N. coast, Canada, 718a
- Mackenzie Mountains, Yukon and N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- McKinley (highest mountain in N. America), 2015a; compared with other peaks [2884]; [2885]; 713b
- McKinlay Range (mountains), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- McLeay (river), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Mackar (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Macmillan (river), Yukon, Canada, 718b
- Macnean (lough), N. Ireland, 2224a
- Macon (town), Saône et Loire, France, 944a; 1606c
- Macon (town), Georgia, U.S.A., 1732b
- Macpherson (mountain), W. Australia, 326b
- Macquarie River (tributary, R. Darling, Australia), 326a
- Macquarie Harbour, Tasmania, 326c
- Macroom (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b
- Macumba (stream), Australian interior, 326a
- Madagascar (island), W. Indian Ocean, 2015b, 2615
- Madeley (town), Shropshire, 3948
- Madeira (tributary, R. Amazon, S. America), 2017b
- Madeira Islands (group), N. Atlantic Ocean, 2016b; transport [2617]; the harbour [2617]; 8617
- Madison (capital), Wisconsin, U.S.A., 4504a
- Madras (capital), Madras Presidency, India, 2618b; the harbour [2619]; Victoria Technical Institute [3063]; a beggar [5131]; Temple of the Seven Pagodas [5015]; 2144b

- Madras (presidency), S.E. India, **2618a**; the Carnatic plain, **771b**; **2144b**
- Madrid (capital), Spain, **2619a**
- Madura (town), Madras Presidency, India, **5091b**; **2618b**; Great Temple [5092]; Gopuram of the Great Temple [5127]; **2144b**
- Madura (one of the Dutch East Indian Islands), **2291b**; **1306b**; **2636b**
- Maelor Saesneg, N. Wales, **1362a**
- Maelstrom (tidal current), N.W. coast, Norway, **2620a**
- Maesteg (town), Glamorgan, S. Wales, **1769**
- Mafeking (administrative centre), Bechuanaland Protectorate, S. Africa, **2620b**; Town Hall [4591]
- Magalakwin (river), Transvaal, S. Africa, **4312c**
- Magaliesberg (hills), Middle Veld, S. Africa, **4996a**
- Magallanes (city), Strait of Magellan, Chile, S. America, **877b**; **4234b**
- Nagato (mountains), Transvaal, S. Africa, **4332c**
- Magazine, Mount, Arkansas, U.S.A., **234b**
- Magdala (town), Ethiopia, N.E. Africa, **2929b**
- Magdala (town), Sea of Galilee, **1663a**
- Magdalen Island, Gulf of St. Lawrence, Canada, **4781a**, **4804a**; **4805b**, **718c**
- Magdalena (river), S. America, **4920a**; **4020a**
- Magdeburg (capital of the Prussian Province of Saxony), Germany, **1738a**
- Magellan, Strait of (separating S. America from Tierra del Fuego Islands), **2621b**, **4020a**
- Magero (island), Arctic Ocean, **3609a**
- Maggiore (lake), N. Italy, **2621b**; **2248a**
- Magherafelt (town), Londonderry, Ulster, **2244a**
- Magnesia (department), Thessaly, Greece, **4222b**
- Magnet, Mount, W. Australia, **326a**
- Magnitogorsk (iron and steel town), Russia, **3799b**
- Magoye (town), N. Rhodesia, S. Africa, **4332b**
- Maguse (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada, **718b**
- Magwe (town), Burma, **2144c**
- Mahanadi (river), Central India, **5091b**; **5073a**; **2144c**
- Mahatapur (town), Gwalior, India, **2144b**
- Mahé (French town), Madras, India, **3487a**
- Mahé (island), Seychelles group, Indian Ocean, **3915b**
- Mah (river), Bombay, India, **2144b**
- Mahia (peninsula), North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**
- Maiken Castle, near Dorchester, Dorset, **1303a**; foundations of Roman Temple [4199]
- Maidenhead (boating centre), R. Thames, Berks, **466a**; **464**
- Maiden Newton (town), Dorset, **1233b**
- Maidstone (county town), Kent, **2627b**; old tithe barn, and old palace [2628]; **2358**
- Maikal Mountains, Central Provinces, India, **2982a**; **5122b**
- Maimena (province), Afghanistan, **64a**
- Main (river), Germany, **2629a**; **1734a**
- Maine (north-easternmost state), American Union, **2628b**; Eagle Lake [2629]; **4338c**
- Maine (old province), France, **1606a**
- Maine et Loire (department), France, **1606b**
- Mainland (largest of the Shetland Islands), **3929a**; **10**
- Mainland (chief of the Orkney Islands), **3176a**; **10**
- Mainz (town), Hesse, Germany, **1738a**
- Mao (island), Cape Verde group, **738**
- Maipo (volcano), Argentina, **2884a**; [2885]
- Maitland (town), N.S.W. Australia, **326c**
- Majorca (largest of the Balearic islands), Mediterranean Sea, **373a**; **373**
- Majunga (seaport), Madagascar, **2616a**
- Makale (town), Ethiopia, **2246a**
- Makara (county), North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**
- Ma'Khach-Kala (capital), Daghestan, Trans-Caucasian Federation, U.S.S.R., **1108b**
- Malabar (coastal area), Mysore, India, **2920a**; **5073a**, **2144b**
- Malacca (territory), Straits Settlements, **2633b**; **2636a**
- Malacca (free port and capital), Malacca, Straits Settlements, **1620b**; **2613b**; **4096a**
- Malacca, Strait of (between Malay Peninsula and island of Sumatra), **2633b**; **2636a**
- Maladetta (mountain), N. Spain, **4032b**; **4030a**
- Málaga (seaport), Spain, **2634a**; **4030b**; Holy Week festival [1521]
- Málaga (province), Spain, **1821a**
- Malabide (town), Co. Dublin, Ireland, **2244a**
- Malaita (one of the Solomon Islands), W. Pacific Ocean, **4005b**, **4006**
- Malandi (town), S. Rhodesia, S. Africa, **4332b**
- Malar (lake), Sweden, **4088a**, **4142a**
- Malaspina Glacier, Yakutat Bay, Alaska, **1764a**
- Malay Archipelago (between S.E. Asia and Australia), **2634b**; river dwellings [2634]; **2636b**
- Malay Peninsula (southernmost part of Asia), **2638a**; **2636a**
- Malbay (town), Clare, Ireland, **2224b**
- Malden Island (one of the Pacific Island group), **3210a**
- Maldive Islands (group), Indian Ocean, **2637a**; **2637**
- Maldon (seaport), Essex, **1454b**
- Male (town), Burma, **2144c**
- Malmes (town), Flanders, Belgium, **4404b**; **418a**
- Malin Head (promontory), Donegal, N. Ireland, **2224a**
- Malikhed (town), Hyderabad, India, **2144b**
- Mallaig (town), W. coast, Inverness, Scotland, **2209b**, **3874a**
- Mallow (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, **2897a**; **2224b**
- Malmesbury (town), Wilts, **4478b**
- Malmesbury (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, **4332c**
- Malmo (seaport), Sweden, **4140b**
- Malruy Island (off Furness), Lancs, **2423**
- Malpas (town), Cheshire, **862**
- Malta (fortified island), Mediterranean Sea, **2638b**; views of Valetta [2638] and [2639]; **2248c**
- Malvern (inland spa), Worcester, **2640b**; view from the hills [2640]; view from Beacon Hill [4515]
- Malvern (county), South Island, New Zealand, **3028a**
- Malvern Chase (woodland area), Worcester, **4513b**
- Malvern Hills, Hereford, **1998b**; **4513a**; **1486b**
- Malwa Plateau, Gwalior, India, **2162a**; **1877b**; **2144b**
- Manore (tributary, R. Madeira, S. America), **529b**
- Mam Soul (high mountain), Scotland, **2088b**; **10**
- Mam Turk Mountains, Galway, Ireland, **2224a**
- Man, Isle of (island), Irish Sea, **2641b**; Tynwald Hill [2642]; **1416a**
- Managua (capital), Nicaragua, C. America, **3037b**; the City Hall [3038]
- Managua (lake), Nicaragua, **3037b**
- Manama (chief town), Bahrain Islands, **368a**
- Manáos (important inland city), Brazil, **575b**; the opera house [575]
- Manapouri (lake), South Island, New Zealand, **4910b**
- Manasarowar (lake), S. Tibet, **2161b**
- Manawatu (county), North Island, New Zealand, **3018a**
- Manawatu (river), North Island, New Zealand, **4910b**; **3028a**
- Manche (department), Normandy, France, **3059b**; **1606b**
- Manchester (centre of cotton industry), Lancs, **2643a**; interior of John Ryland's library [2499], the docks [2424], a view from the air [2644]; Old Trafford cricket ground [4055]; Eastham locks, ship canal [734]; **2423**
- Manchester (city), New Hampshire, U.S.A., **3011b**
- Manchukuo. *see* Manchuria
- Manchuria, now the Empire of Manchukuo, **2645**; native types [2645]; [2646]; **288c**
- Mandalay (city), Upper Burma, **659b**; the Golden Monastery [2618]
- Mandla (town), Central Provinces, India, **2144b**
- Mandurah (town), W. Australia, **326b**
- Manca (town), Isle of Ely, Cambs., **700**
- Mangalore (town), Madras, India, **2144b**

- Mangareva (island), S. Pacific ocean, 3999  
 Mangotsfield (coal-mining district), near Bristol, Gloucester, 1785a  
 Mangrol (seaport), W. India, 2144b  
 Manhattan (island), New York Bay, 2649b; [4344]  
 Manica (Portuguese territory), E. Africa, 2588a  
 Manihiki Islands, Pacific Ocean, 3999  
 Manikuanan (river), Quebec, Canada, 728c  
 Manila (capital), Philippines, 2651a; a view from the air [2651]  
 Maniototo (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Maniupori (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Manipur (state), Assam, India, 2144c  
 Manistee (town), Michigan, U.S.A., 2760b  
 Manitoba (most easterly of the W. provinces of Canada), 2652a; Winnipeg [2652]; aerial view, The Pas [4808]; 718b  
 Manitoba (lake), Manitoba, Canada, 2652a; compared with other principal lakes [2415]; 718b  
 Manitoulin Island (lake), Huron, Canada, 4781a; 4808b; 718c  
 Manizales (city), Columbia, S. America, 975a  
 Mankoya (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4732b  
 Mannar, Gulf of (between India and Ceylon), 2150a; 2144b  
 Mannheim (city), Baden, Germany, 7738a; 365a  
 Mano (island), Denmark, 1160a  
 Mause Island, Hudson Bay, Canada, 4809a; 718b  
 Mansfield (market town), Nottingham, 2655a; 3092b; 3092  
 Mansura (capital), Dakahlia, Lower Egypt, 1354b  
 Mantua (province), Lombardy, Italy, 2565b  
 Manua Islands (group of the Samoa archipelago), 3844a  
 Manukau (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Manukau Harbour, North Island, New Zealand, 3031a; 3028a  
 Manus Islands, Bismarck, Archipelago, 302a  
 Mapira (town), N. Rhodesia, S. Africa, 4732b  
 Mar (mountainous district), Aberdeen, Scotland, 9a  
 Maracaibo (principal seaport), Venezuela, 4368b  
 Maracaibo, Gulf of, Venezuela, 4368b  
 Maracaibo (lake), Venezuela, 4368b  
 Maracas Falls, Trinidad, British W. Indies, 4283b  
 Marajo (island), mouth of the R. Amazon, Brazil, 145b  
 Maramuresh (province), Rumania, 650a  
 Maran (tributary, R. Lea, Herts), 2009b; 2010  
 Maranhao (state), Brazil, 4020b  
 Maraon (a main branch of the R. Amazon), 145a  
 Marazion (town), Cornwall, 1036  
 Marble Island (off Keewatin), Canada, 718c  
 Marbury (town), Cheshire, 862  
 March (important railway junction), Cambs, 707a; 706  
 Marche (old province), France, 1606a  
 Marches (department), Italy, 2248a  
 Marchena (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1660  
 Marchington (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Margam (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Margaret River, W. Australia, 4679a  
 Margarita (island), N. coast, Venezuela, 4309b  
 Margate (holiday centre), Kent, 2687a; 2358  
 Mari (autonomous area), U.S.S.R., 3798b  
 Manager (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Maria Island (off east coast), Tasmania, 326c  
 Marianas (volcanic islands), W. Pacific, 2667b; 2668  
 Maria Van Diemen, Cape, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a; [4901]  
 Maribor (town), Yugoslavia, 650a  
 Marico (river), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4732c  
 Marienbad (town), Czechoslovakia, 344a  
 Marienburg (town), Germany, 4306a  
 Mariop (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4732c  
 Maritime Alps (mountains), S.E. France and Italy, 1606a  
 Maritime Provinces, E. Canada, 720a; 721b  
 Maritza (river), Bulgaria and Greece, 649b; 1841b; 374a  
 Mariupol (town), Ukraine, Russia, 4333b  
 Market Bosworth (town), Leicester, 2475  
 Market Deeping (town), Lincs, 2573  
 Market Drayton (town), Shropshire, 3948  
 Market Harborough (market town), Leicester, 2477b  
 Market Lavington (town), Wilts, 4880  
 Market Overton (village), Rutland, 3817a  
 Market Raven (town), Lincs, 2573  
 Market Weighton (town), Yorks, 4553  
 Market Weston (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Markinch (town), Fife, Scotland, 1527a  
 Marks Tey (township), Essex, 1452  
 Markyatestreet (township), Herts, 2010  
 Marlborough (market town), Wilts, 2678a; the College [1331]  
 Marlborough (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Marlborough (province), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a; wheat harvesting [4902]; Cook Memorial [4420]  
 Marlborough Downs (chalk plateau), Wilts, 4978a, et seq.  
 Marlesford (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Marlow (Thames-side resort), Bucks, 638b; 637  
 Marmora, Sea of (between the Black Sea and the Aegean Sea), 2675b; 1125b  
 Marne (tributary, R. Seine, France), 2678a; 1606a  
 Marne (department), France, 1606c  
 Marple (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Marple Bridge (town), Derby, 1169  
 Marquesas Islands, Pacific Ocean, 3210a; 3999  
 Marrakech (one of the capitals of the Sultan), Morocco, 2859a  
 Marsdon (township), Co. Durham, 1182  
 Marseilles (principal port of France), 2679a; the old port [2679]; 1606c  
 Marshall Islands (coral group), W. Pacific, 2680a; 2668  
 Marshfield (town), Gloucester, 1782  
 Marston (village), Derby, 1169  
 Marston Moor, near Knaresborough, Yorks, 2387b  
 Marston Moretaine (village), Bedford, 413  
 Martaban (seaport), Burma, 2144c  
 Martaban, Gulf of (arm of the Bay of Bengal), Burma, 2144c  
 Marten (river), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Martinique (island), W. Indies, 2683a; 1861  
 Martinsbruck (village), Engadine, Switzerland, 1411a  
 Martock (village), Somerset, 4027  
 Martre (lake), N. West Territories, Canada, 4806b  
 Marwar: see Jodhpur, India, 2316b  
 Maryborough (town), Leix, Ireland, 2224b  
 Maryborough (district), Victoria, Australia; Talbot alluvial gold mine [4671]  
 Maryland (state), U.S.A., 2688b, 4738c  
 Maryport (port), Cumberland, 1091b; 1089  
 Marytown (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Mas-a-Fuera (one of the Juan Fernandez Islands), 2129b; 4020c  
 Mas-a-Tierra (largest of the Juan Fernandez Islands), 2129b; 4020c  
 Mascara (town), Algeria, 127a  
 Mashonaland (N. Eastern part of Southern Rhodesia, S. Africa), 2693b; 4732b  
 Mask (lough), Connaught, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Massachusetts (a state of the American Union), 2696a; 4735c  
 Massachusetts Bay, U.S.A., 349b  
 Mastawa (port), Eritrea, N.E. Africa, 1446b  
 Masterton (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Masterion (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Masulipatam (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Masurian Lakes, E. Prussia, 1456b  
 Matabeleland (district), S. Rhodesia, S. Africa, 2693b; 3020b; 4732b  
 Matadi (settlement), Belgian Congo, 448a  
 Matakaoa (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Matak (town), Ceylon, 2144b  
 Matamata (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Matanda (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4732b

- Matanzas (sugar port), Cuba, 1086b  
 Matapedia (river), Canada, 4804b  
 Matard (town), Ceylon, India, 2144b  
 Matata (town), Bay of Plenty, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Mataura (river), South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3028a  
 Matjiesfontein (town), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Matlock (inland spa), Derby, 2703a; promenade and war memorial [2703]; 1169  
 Matlock Dale (picturesque valley), Derby, 1168b; 1169  
 Matopopo Hills, Rhodesia, Africa; Cecil Rhodes' grave [3701]; 4332b  
 Matrah (city), Oman, Arabia, 3142a  
 Mattagami (river), Ontario, Canada, 4786b; 718c  
 Matterdale, Cumberland, 1088b  
 Matterhorn (mountain), Switzerland, 2703a; 4152a; compared with other peaks, 2884b; [2885]; Italian valley [2257]; 4148a  
 Matto Grosso (state), Brazil, 4020b; 4020b  
 Mauch Berg (mountain), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Mauchline (parish), Ayr, Scotland, 352a  
 Maui (one of the Hawaiian Islands), 1936b; 1936  
 Maunakekahi (town), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Mauntrasna (mountain), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Maun (tributary, R. Idle, Nottingham), 3092  
 Mauna Kea (volcanic mountain), Hawaii, 1938a; compared with other peaks, 2884b; [2885]  
 Mauna Ika (volcanic mountain), Hawaii, 1938a; compared with other peaks, 2884b; [2885]  
 Maungahiko (mountain and bay), New Zealand [4913]  
 Maungataniwa, Mount, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Maurice (river), New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a  
 Mauriceville (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Mauriceville (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Mauritania (French colony), W. Africa, 2704a; 64b  
 Mauritius (British island), Indian Ocean, 2704a; 3693  
 Mawddach (river), Merioneth, Wales, 2739b  
 Navagiez (town), Puerto Rico, 3580b  
 Mayenne (department), France, 1606b  
 Mayfield (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Mayfield (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Maymyo (town), Shan States, Burma, 3921a  
 Monastervoice, Co. Louth, Ireland; Muredach's Cross [4845a]  
 Mayo (county), Connaught, Irish Free State, 1010a; 2224a-b  
 Mayor Island, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Mayotta (one of the Comoro Islands), 993a  
 Mazabuka (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Mazar (province), Afghanistan, 4308b  
 Mazar-i-Sharif (town), Mazar province, Afghanistan, 63b  
 Mbalane (administrative centre), Swaziland Protectorate, S. Africa, 4140a  
 Meath (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224a  
 Mecca (holy city of the Mohammedans, capital of the Hejaz), Arabia, 2711a; the Holy Shrine [1965]; pilgrims in the Great Mosque [1882]; [2344]; the Mount of Sacrifice [2712]; 4302a  
 Mechlin (Flemish name for Malines), Belgium, 449b  
 Mecklenburg (a German state), 2722a; view of the Baltic coast [2722]; 1734b  
 Mecklenburg-Schwerin (part of Mecklenburg, Germany), 2722a  
 Mecklenburg-Strelitz (part of Mecklenburg, Germany), 2722a  
 Medak (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Medellín (commercial and mining centre), Colombia, S. America, 975a  
 Meden (tributary, R. Idle, Nottingham), 3092  
 Medford (city), Oregon, U.S.A., 3167a  
 Media (part of Persia), 2722a  
 Medicine Bow (mountains), Wyoming, U.S.A., 4540b  
 Medicine Hat (town), Alberta, Canada, 713b  
 Medina (town), Hejaz, burial place of Mohammed, 2725a  
 Medinet el-Fayyum (chief town), Fayum, Egypt, 1512b  
 Mediterranean Sea (between Europe, Africa and Asia), 2724a; 64b  
 Medus (river), Persia, 333b  
 Medway (river), Kent, 2358a; 2358  
 Mecca (river), Stafford, 4062  
 Meckathara (town), W. Australia, 326b  
 Meerbrook (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Meerut (town), United Provinces, India, 4339a  
 Meesdon (town), Herts, 2010  
 Meigle (village), Perth, Scotland, 1342b  
 Meikula (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Meissen (town), Saxony, Germany, 3364a  
 Meknès (one of the Sultan's capitals), Morocco, 2859a  
 Mekong River, Indo-Chinese peninsula, 2727b; in French Indo-China, 1633b; in Siam, 3950b; 2884a  
 Melanesia (islands), S.W. Pacific, 2727b  
 Melbourn (village), Cambs, 706  
 Melbourn (town), Derby, 1170b; 1169  
 Melbourne (capital city), Victoria, Australia, 2728a; a general view [2728]; aerial view [4642]; Wilson Hall, Melbourne University [4641]; Boys' High School, South Yarra [4641], the docks [4699]  
 Melbourne Island, Franklin, Canada, 718b  
 Melbury Osmond (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Melcombe Regis (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Melksham (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Mells (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Melmerby (village), Cumberland, 1089  
 Melos (island), S.W. Aegean Sea, 2729b  
 Melrose (historic town), Roxburgh, Scotland, 3773b; 918b; abbey ruins [3773]  
 Meldon Mowbray (market town), Leicester, 2477b; 4475  
 Melun (town), Seine et-Marne, 1606c  
 Melverley (town), Shropshire, 3946b  
 Melville (island), Arctic Archipelago, Canada, 4725a; 718b  
 Melville Bay, N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Melville, Cape, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Melville, Mount, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Melville Island, N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Melvin (lake), Co. Leitrim, Ireland, 2224a  
 Memel Territory, on the Baltic coast, 2730b; 2537a; 2446a  
 Memphis (ancient city), Egypt, 1353b  
 Memphis (town), Tennessee, U.S.A., 4200b  
 Menai Bridge (seaside resort), Anglesey, N. Wales, 168a  
 Menai Straits (separating N. Wales from the Isle of Anglesey), 2721b; a general view [2731]; the suspension bridge [594]; "Britannia Bridge" [596]; 4406a  
 Menam (river), Siam, 3950a  
 Mende (town), Lozère, France, 1606c  
 Mendelsham (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Mendenhall Glacier, Alaska [1704]  
 Mendham (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Mendip Hills (range of hills), Somerset, 400-b; Wookey Hole and the Cheddar Caves, 810a; [4008]; 4007  
 Mendoza (capital), Mendoza Province, Argentine, 242b  
 Menin (town), Belgium, 445a  
 Menindee (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Menlo Castle, Co. Galway, Ireland [2219]  
 Mentawai Islands, Sumatra, 2636b  
 Menteth, Lake of, Scotland, 3878a  
 Mentone (winter resort), France, 3566b; Casino and gardens [1615]  
 Menzies (town), W. Australia, 326b  
 Meon (village), Hants, 1907  
 Meon (river), Hants, 1906b; 1907  
 Merbach Hill, Hereford, 1090  
 Mercara (town), Mysore, India, 2144b  
 Mercedes (city), Uruguay, S. America, 4333b  
 Mercer (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Mercury Bay, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Mer de Glace (glacier), Alps, Europe, 1184  
 Mere (town), Cheshire, 862



- Mere (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Mereside (village), Huntingdon, 2701  
 Mergui (town), Lower Burma, 2144c  
 Mergui Archipelago (off the coast of Lower Burma), 2144c  
 Mérida (capital city), Yucatan, Mexico, 4538a; 2751b  
 Mérida (town), Spain, 4035b  
 Merionethshire (a north-westerly county of Wales), 2789a; Corris [2739]; 4406a  
 Merom (lake), Palestine, 2327a  
 Merrick (mountain), Kirkcudbright, Scotland, 2382b  
 Merrimack (river), New Hampshire, U.S.A., 3011b  
 Merrow (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Merse (district), Berwick, Scotland, 470b  
 Mersey (river), N.W. England, 2741a; entrance to the new tunnel [2540]; 4416b  
 Merthyr Tydfil (county borough), Glamorgan, Wales, 2741a  
 Merv (oasis), Central Asia, 2714a  
 Merzig (town), Saar, Germany, 3820a  
 Mesa Central (plateau), Mexico, 2754b  
 Mesaba (mountains), Minnesota, U.S.A., 2780b  
 Meshed (city), N. Persia, 3337a  
 Mesopotamia (country between the Euphrates and Tigris R.), Asia, 2741b; archaeological discoveries, 223a; aerial view [3777]; boat-building on the Tigris [4236]; 4302b  
 Messenia (peninsula), S.W. Greece, 2742a  
 Messina (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Messina (commercial centre), Sicily, 3955a  
 Messina, Strait of (between Italy and Sicily), 3954b  
 Meta (river), Colombia, S. America, 972b  
 Methil and Buckhaven (seaport), Fife, Scotland, 1527b  
 Metrosberg (peak), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4995b  
 Metz (industrial town and military centre), France, 1608b; 138b; 1606c  
 Meurthe (river), France, 1608b  
 Meuse (department), France, 1606c  
 Meuse (river), Belgium and France, 451a; 448a and 1606a  
 Mevagissey (town), Cornwall, 1036  
 Mewar (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b  
 Mexico, United States of (republic), N. America, 2752b; general scenes [2754], [2755] and [2756]; relic of the Aztecs [225]; silver mine [3966]; political divisions, 2752a; physical and economic characteristics, 2752b  
 Mexico, Gulf of (arm of the Atlantic Ocean), 2787b; 2752b  
 Mexico City (capital), Mexico, 2753b; National Palace [2753]; taking produce to market [2755]; the Cathedral [2756]  
 Meymyo (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Mezar (province of Afghanistan), 64a  
 Mezen (river), Russia, 4462a; 3798a  
 Mézières (town), Ardennes, France, 1606c  
 Mhow (town) Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Miami (city), Florida, U.S.A., 1566a  
 4338c  
 Miani (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Michaelchurch Eskley (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Michigan (a north-central state of the American Union), 2759b; 4338c  
 Michigan, Lake (one of the Great Lakes), N. America, 1833a; a compared with other principal lakes [2415]; 218c  
 Michikamau (lake), Labrador, Canada, 218c  
 Michipicoten Harbour, Lake Superior, Ontario, Canada, 218c  
 Michoacan (province), Mexico, 2752a  
 Mickle Fell (mountain), Yorks, 4552a  
 Mickleham (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Mickleton (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Micronesia (scattered group of islands in the S.W. Pacific Ocean), 3209a  
 Middelburg (town), Zealand, Netherlands, 448a  
 Middelburg (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Middelfart (town), Fünen, Denmark, 1160a  
 Middlesbrough (industrial town), N.E. England, 2763a; tramp steamer departing from [2735]; Old Town [4554]  
 Middlesex (a south-eastern county of England), 2763b; 2764  
 Middlesex County, Ontario, Canada, 4780a  
 Middleton (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Middleton-in-Teesdale (town), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Middleton-on-the-Hill (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Middlewich (silk-manufacturing town), Cheshire, 864a; 862  
 Middlewit (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Midfell (town), Northumberland, 3073  
 Midhurst (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Midi (canal), France, 1610b  
 Mid Fell (hill), Northumberland, 3072b  
 Midford (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Midlothian (a central lowland county of Scotland), 2768a; 3874b  
 Midnapore (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
 Midway (island), Hawaiian group, Pacific Ocean, 1936  
 Milan (city), N. Italy, 2788b; dimensions of the Duomo, 800; the Cathedral [2768]  
 Milbank Sound, British Columbia, 607a  
 Milborne St. Andrew (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Milburn Forest (peak), Westmorland, 4450b  
 Mildenhall (town), Suffolk, 4112a; 4111  
 Mildura (town), Victoria, Australia; Methodist church [4688]  
 Miletus (city), Ionia, Asia Minor, 2798a  
 Milford (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Milford Haven (urban district), Pembroke, S. Wales, 3311a  
 Milford Haven (long inlet), Pembroke, S. Wales, 3310a; Pembroke Castle [792]; 4406b  
 Milford Sound, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Milk River (tributary, Missouri-Mississippi system, U.S.A.), 105b  
 Millbrook (village), Bedford, 433  
 Mill Dale (village), Valley of Dove, Stafford [4063]  
 Mill Hill (town), Middlesex, 2763b; 2764  
 Millicent (town), S. Australia, 326c  
 Mill Island, Hudson Strait, Canada, 278c  
 Millom (town), Cumberland, 2089  
 Milpoet (town), Great Cumbria, Scotland, 666b; 352a  
 Mills (lake), Great Slave Lake, Mackenzie, Canada, 218b  
 Mill Spring (town), Kentucky, U.S.A., 2364b  
 Milne Land, Baffin Island, Canada, 278c  
 Milo (island), S.W. Aegean Sea, 2729b; 1037b, 1097  
 Milparinka (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Milton (town), Kent, 2358  
 Milton (village), Hants, 1907  
 Milton (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Milton Abbey (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Milton Ernest (village), Bedford, 433  
 Milton Highlands, Nova Scotia, Canada [4807]  
 Miltown (town), Co. Clare, Ireland, 2224b  
 Milverton (urban district), Somerset, 4007  
 Milwaukee (city), Wisconsin, U.S.A., 2778b; 4504a  
 Milwich (village), Stafford, 4262  
 Mimmigaff (town), Wigtown, Scotland, 4465b  
 Min (river), Fu-Kien, China, 1648a; 878c  
 Minas, Basin of, Nova Scotia, Canada, 4804b  
 Minas Geraes (southern state), Brazil, S. America, 577b; 4020b  
 Minch, the (Strait, between Outer Hebrides and Scottish mainland), 10  
 Minch, Little (between Outer Hebrides and Inner Hebrides), Scotland, 10  
 Minchinhampton (town), Gloucester, 1782  
 Mincio (tributary, R. Po, Italy), 3450a; 2248a  
 Mindanao (one of the Philippine Islands), 3377b; 3378a; 2636b  
 Minehead (seaport), Somerset, 2778b; old quarter of the town [2778]  
 Mine Head, Waterford, Ireland, 2224b  
 Minely (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Mingan (town), Quebec, Canada, 218c  
 Mingin (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Minho (river), Portugal, 4030a  
 Minho (province), Portugal, 4030b  
 Minicoy Islands, Indian Ocean, 2144b



- Minneapolis (city), Minnesota, U.S.A., **2789a**  
 Minnedosa (town), Manitoba, Canada, **718b**  
 Minnesota (a north-central state of the American Union), **2789b**; Itasca Lake [2789]; **4334c**  
 Minnesota River (tributary of the Mississippi), **2790a**  
 Minorca (island), Balearic group, Mediterranean Sea, **171a**; **171j**  
 Minot (city), N. Dakota, U.S.A., **3070b**  
 Min-Shan (mountains), China, **878b**  
 Minsk (capital), White Russian S.S.R., U.S.S.R., **4802a**  
 Minster, Isle of Sheppey, Kent, **2792b**  
 Minster, Isle of Thanet, Kent, **2792b**; **2794**  
 Minto Inlet, Victoria Island, Franklin, Canada, **718b**  
 Minto (lake), Quebec, Canada, **4806b**; **718c**  
 Miquelon Islands (off Newfoundland), **3811b**; **718c**  
 Miramichi (river), New Brunswick, Canada, **3002a**; **4804b**  
 Miramichi Bay, New Brunswick, Canada, **718c**  
 Muloo (town), Victoria, Australia, **326c**  
 Muar (town), Sarawak, **3854b**  
 Mirjawa (town), Punjab, India, **2144b**  
 Mirzapur (town), United Provinces, India, **4392a**  
 Mississippi (a south-central state of the American Union), **2789a**, the State Capitol [2798]; **4118c**  
 Mississippi (river), N. America, **2789b**; Minnesota, **2790a**; Louisiana, **2589a**; Wisconsin, **4507b**, source at Lake Itasca [2799], **2799**  
 Missouri (a west-central state of the American Union), **2800a**; the Osage R. and Ozarks mountains [2800]; **4136b**  
 Missouri (river), N. America, **2801a**, **2800a**; Kansas, **2147a**, Montana, **2833a**; Nebraska, **2970a**; S. Dakota, **4025b**; at Kansas City [2348]; at Yankton [4026]; **4138a**  
 Missouri, Little (river), N. Dakota, U.S.A., **3070b**  
 Mistassini (lake), Quebec, Canada, **4821b**; **4806b**; **718c**  
 Misurata (province), Libya, N. Africa, **2501b**  
 Mitau (city), Latvia, **2449a**  
 Mitcham (urban district), Surrey, **4126**  
 Mitchell (river), Queensland, Australia, **326a**  
 Mitchelldean (town), Gloucester, **1782**  
 Mitchellstown (town), Co. Cork, Irish Free State, **2224b**; caves, **2806a**  
 Mithan Cot (town), Punjab, India, **2144b**  
 Mizen Head, Co. Cork, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Mjøsa (lake), Norway, **3081b**  
 Mkushi (town), N. Rhodesia, S. Africa, **4332b**  
 Mianje (mountains), Nyasaland, **3110a**  
 Moab Tableland, Palestine, **1756b**; **1135b**  
 Mobile (city), Alabama, U.S.A., **97b**; **4338c**  
 Mocha (port), Yemen, Arabia, **4548b**  
 Modder River (tributary, Orange R., Union of S. Africa), **4332a**, a glen [4995]  
 Modena (city), N. Italy, **2251a**  
 Moel Fammau (range of hills), Denbigh, N. Wales, **1156b**  
 Moel Sych (mountain), Montgomery, Wales, **2842a**; **1156b**  
 Moen (island), Denmark, **1158a**, **1160a**  
 Moeraki Point, South Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Mogadishu (capital), Italian Somaliland, **2248a**  
 Mogaung (town), Upper Burma, **2144c**  
 Mohave (desert), California, U.S.A., **698a**  
 Mohawk (tributary, Hudson R., New York State, U.S.A.), **3028a**  
 Mohaka (town), Hawke Bay, North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Mohaka (river), North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Moira Lakes (bird sanctuary), Victoria, Australia [4386]  
 Moise (river), Quebec, Canada, **718c**  
 Moisie (town), Quebec, Canada, **718c**  
 Mokau (river), North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Mokau (town), North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Mokha (port), Yemen, Arabia, **4548b**  
 Mok-Po (river), Chosen, **892b**  
 Mold (urban district), Flint, Wales, **2809a**; **4406a**  
 Moldau (tributary, R. Elbe, Czechoslovakia), **1364b**  
 Moldavia (province), Rumania, **1866b**, **650a**  
 Moldavia (autonomous republic), Ukraine, **3798**  
 Mole (tributary, R. Thames, Surrey), **4211b**; **4126**  
 Molesey (urban district), Surrey, **4126**  
 Molesworth (township), Huntingdon, **2107**  
 Molokai (island), Hawaiian group, Pacific Ocean, **2810b**; **1936b**; **1936**  
 Molopo (river), Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, **430a**, **4332a**  
 Molonglo (river), Australia, **739a**  
 Monteno (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, **4332c**  
 Moluccas Islands (group), Dutch East India, **2811a**; **2811**  
 Mombasa (chief port), Kenya Colony, **2811b**; the Fort [2811], ancient coastal defences [2812]  
 Monaco (small independent state), Europe, **2812b**; **1806c**  
 Monaco (capital of the state of Monaco), **2812b**; promontory and the Prince's Palace [facing 2812]  
 Monadhliath Mountains, Inverness, Scotland, **2808b**  
 Monaghan (county and county town), Irish Free State, **2813a**; **2224a**  
 Monarch Reef (town), Bechuanaland, Africa, **4332b**  
 Monaro (tableland), N.S.W., Australia, **4666b**  
 Monashee Mountains, British Columbia, Canada, **718b**  
 Monastir (town), Yugoslavia, **650a**  
 Monckton Deverill (town), Wilts., **4480**  
 Moncton (town), New Brunswick, Canada, **4747b**  
 Mongalla, Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, **3047a**  
 Monger (lake), W. Australia, **326b**  
 Monghyr (town), Bihar, India, **2144c**  
 Mong Mit (town), Upper Burma, **2144c**  
 Mongolia, E. Asia, **2821b** Gobi Desert, **878b**; **878a-d**  
 Mongolo-Buryat (autonomous republic), Siberia, **7952a**  
 Mongonui (town), North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Mongonui (county), North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Monifieth (town), Angus, Scotland, **173a**  
 Monivea (town), Galway, Ireland, **2224a**  
 Monkey (seaport), British Honduras, **822a**  
 Monk Wearmouth (township), Co. Durham, **2282**  
 Monmouth (county town), Monmouthshire, **2825b**  
 Monmouthshire (a south-westerly county of England), **2826b**; general views [2827]; **2828**  
 Monnow (river, tributary R. Wye, W. England), **2828a**; **1999**  
 Monongahela (river), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., **3319a**  
 Monowai (lake), South Island, New Zealand, **4912b**  
 Monroe (town), Louisiana, U.S.A., **2589a**  
 Monrovia (capital), Liberia, W. Africa, **2832a**; origin and location, **2498a**; theological seminary [2497]  
 Mous (industrial town), Belgium, **451b**; **448a**  
 Monsal Dale (picturesque valley), Derby, **1168c**  
 Monsoon Current (ocean stream), Indian Ocean, **3121**  
 Montague Sound, W. Australia, **326b**  
 Montana (a north-western state of the American Union), **2833a**, "Bad Lands" [2813]; **4138b**  
 Montaña (tropical zone), Peru, **3344b**  
 Montauban (town), Tarnet Garonne, France, **1606b**  
 Mont-aux-Sources (high peak), Drakensberg Range, S. Africa, **4995a**; **4332c**  
 Mont Blanc (highest mountain in Europe), **2834a**; Mer de Glace, **1764a**, [1765], compare with other peaks, **2884b**; [2885]; a general view [2834]; **4148a**  
 Mont Cenis (peak in the Alps), **137b**; pass between Italy and France, **1610b**; tunnel, **2835a**; **2248a**  
 Mont de Marsan (town), Landes, France, **1606b**  
 Mont Dore, Cévennes, France, **1610b**; **1606c**

- Monte Bello Island (off W. Australia), 3266
- Monte Carlo (town), Monaco, 2812b; the Casino [facing 2812]; 1788]; a roulette table [3769]
- Monte Cristo (rocky island), Mediterranean Sea, 2835a; 2248a
- Monte Diablo (mountain range), California, U.S.A., 697b
- Monteith (district), Perth, Scotland, 3343a
- Monte Leone (high peak), Central Alps, 3830a
- Montenegro (part of Yugoslavia), 2835a; 4538b
- Monteregian Hills, Quebec, Canada, 3608b
- Monte Rosa (lofty summit), Alps, 2838a; 1764a; 4152a; 2248a
- Monterrey (manufacturing city), Mexico, 2734a
- Monte Solaro (hill), Isle of Capri, Italy, 753b
- Montevideo (capital and seaport), Uruguay, S. America, 4353b; Plaza Independencia [4354]
- Monte Viso, Cottian Alps, Italy, 3450a
- Montluçon (town), Allier, France, 1606c
- Mont Genève (pass between France and Italy), 1610b
- Montgomery (capital), Alabama, U.S.A., 97a
- Montgomery (municipal borough), Montgomeryshire, Wales, 2843a
- Montgomeryshire (county), N. Wales, 2841b, 4406a
- Montmorency Falls, Quebec, Canada, 4808b
- Mont Pelée (volcanic mountain), Martinique, 2683a
- Montpellier (town), Hérault, France, 1606c
- Mont Perdu (peak), Pyrenees, 3596b
- Montreal (largest city in Canada), 2843b; general view [2844]; McGill University [2844]; engineering building, McGill University [4756]; St. James's Cathedral [4800]; Bank of Montreal [4736]; docks and shipping [2845]; loading flour in the harbour [4834]; Park Side [4825b]; ice-hockey [4583]; Stadium [4827]; view from Mount Royal [4758]; bilingual signs [4768]
- Montreal Lake, Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b
- Montrose (burgh and seaport), Angus, Scotland, 2845a; 172b; 10; 3874b
- Mont St. Michel, France; the Abbey [1606]
- Montserrat (a presidency of the Leeward Islands), 2470b; 2470
- Monyash (village), Derby, 1169
- Monywa (town), Burma, 2144c
- Moore River, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Moorea (one of the Society Islands), Pacific Ocean, 3999a; 3999
- Moore Lake, W. Australia, 326a
- Moorfoots (mountain range), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766a; Peebles, 3300a; 3874b
- Moosé (lake), Manitoba, Canada, 4806b
- Moosé (river), Ontario, Canada, 4788b; 718c
- Moosehead Lake, Maine, U.S.A., 2628b
- Moose Jaw (town), Saskatchewan, 3858a
- Moosonee (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c
- Moradabad (town), United Provinces, India, 4339a
- Moraine Lake ("Valley of the Ten Peaks") Canada [4743]
- Morava (tributary, R. Danube), 2832b; 375a; 4560a; 344a
- Moravia (province), Czechoslovakia, 2852b; 344a
- Moravska (province), Yugoslavia, 650a
- Morayshire (a north-easterly county of Scotland), 2854a; 10
- Moray Firth (gulf), N.E. Scotland, 386b; 10
- Morbihan (department), France, 1606b
- Morden (township), Hereford, 1999
- Mordiford (township), Hereford, 1999
- Mordovsk (autonomous area), Russia, 3798c
- Morea (southern peninsula), Greece, 3307b
- Morecambe (seaside resort), Lancs, 2423
- Morecambe Bay (arm of the Irish Sea), Lancs, 2422b; 2423
- Morere (hot-spring area), N. Zealand, 4911b
- Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia, 3612b; 326c
- Moreton (village), Dorset, 1234
- Moreton Hampstead (town), Devon, 1177a; 1177
- Moreton-in-the-Marsh (town), Gloucester, 1782
- Moreton Island (off Queensland), Australia, 326c
- Morfa Rhianedd (isthmus), Caernarvon, Wales, 2544b
- Morgan (town), S. Australia, 376c
- Morgan, Mount, Queensland, Australia, 326a
- Morgans, Mount, Western Australia, 326b
- Moricambe Bay, Solway Firth, Cumberland, 1089
- Mormagão (town), Goa, Portuguese India, 1789a
- Morocco (country), N.W. Africa, 2857b; the Rif, 3720b; 64b
- Morokweng (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Morpeth (borough), Northumberland, 3075a; 3073
- Morris (town), Manitoba, Canada, 718b
- Morrison (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Morro Castle, Havana, Cuba, 1935b
- Mors (island), Denmark, 2160a
- Mortimer's Cross (township), Hereford, 1999
- Morvan Mountains, central France, 1606c
- Morven (mountain), N.E. Scotland, 691b
- Morven (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Moscos Islands (off the coast of Lower Burma), 2144c
- Moscow (capital of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics), 2888a; the Kremlin, 2888b; the Saviour's Gate [2397]; Triumphal Arch [2862]; St. Xavier's Church [2863]; Dobrynin Square [2863]; the Great Bell [456]; a general view [3800]; military parade in Red Square [3801]; Tolstoy's home [4250]; Lenin's Tomb, Red Square [2483]
- Moselle (department), Alsace Lorraine, France, 138b; 1606c
- Moselle (tributary R. Rhine, W. Europe), 2863a; 1740b; Kochem Castle [2863]; 1734a
- Moskenesøy (one of the Lofoten Islands), 2560b; 2560
- Mosquito Coast, Nicaragua, 3037a; 822b
- Mossamedes (seaport), Portuguese W. Africa, 3509b
- Mussburi (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Mossel Bay (seaport), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4985b; 4996b; [4985]; 4132c
- Mossley (town), Lancs, 2423
- Mosul (capital), province of Mosul, Iraq, 2210b
- Moterton (village), Dorset, 1234
- Motagua (river flowing to the Atlantic), Guatemala, 1863b
- Motherwell (burgh), Lanark, Scotland, 2870b
- Mottit Island, Bay of Plenty, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Mottistown (village), Hants, 1907
- Mottistone (town), Isle of Wight, 1907
- Motucka (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Moulins (town), Allier, France, 1606c
- Moulmein (town), Burma, 2144c
- Mousford (town), Berks, 463b; 464
- Mountain Ash (mining town), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Mount Acutney, Vermont, U.S.A. 4375a
- Mount Bellew (town), Galway, Ireland, 2224a
- Mount Buffalo (plateau and National Park), Victoria, Australia, 4806b; [facing 4666], the Gorge [331]
- Mount Burr Pine Forest, Australia [4671]
- Mount Bogong (peak), Victoria, Australia, 4386b
- Mount Cradle (mountain), Tasmania, Australia, 4174a
- Mount Gambier, S. Australia [4646]
- Mount Hood (highest point in Oregon), U.S.A., 3167b
- Mount Hope (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Mount Koshusko, Great Dividing Range, N.S.W., Australia, 4666b
- Mount Lofy Range, S. Australia, 4679a
- Mount Maloja, Switzerland, 1411a
- Mount Mansfield, Vermont, U.S.A., 4375a
- Mount Marcy (highest peak in New York State), U.S.A., 3028a
- Mountmellick (town), Leix, Ireland, 2224b
- Mount Norris Bay, N. Territory, Australia, 326b
- Mount Olympus, Washington, U.S.A., 4232b
- Mount Paget, S. Georgia, S. Atlantic Ocean, 4027a
- Mount Rainier, Washington, U.S.A., 4123b

ray, Australia), 326a, 2899a;  
326a  
Murshidabad (city), Bengal, India,  
1673a  
Murlton (township), Co. Durham,  
1282  
Murr (river), Austria, 314a  
Muscat (capital), Oman, S.E.  
Arabia, 2889a; 212b  
Mungrave Mountains, Centra Aus-  
tralia, 326a  
Muskogee (city), Oklahoma, U.S.A.  
3135b  
Muskoka (lake), Ontario, Canada,  
3144b  
Musselburgh (village), Midlothian,  
Scotland, 2766b  
Mustagh Mountains, N India,  
2144b  
Mutandwe (town), N. Rhodesia,  
Africa, 4332b  
Muttra (town), United Provinces,  
India, 2144b; Temple [4338]  
Mutpet (town), Madras, India,  
2144b  
Muzaffarpur (town), Bihar, India,  
2144c  
Mweru (lake), N. Rhodesia, 1005b;  
4332b  
Mwmlunga (town), N. Rhodesia,  
Africa, 4332b  
Myambo (town), N Rhodesia,  
Africa, 4332b  
Mycenae (city), ancient Greece,  
2919a  
Myingyan (town), Burma, 2144c  
Myitkyina (town), Upper Burma,  
2144c  
Mymensingh (town), Bengal, India,  
2144c  
Mynach (river), Cardigan, Wale  
761b  
Mynydd Eppynt (hilly region),  
Brecon, Wales, 583a  
Mynydd Isa, Caernarvon, Wales,  
2545a  
Mynydd Llangeinor (hill), Glamor-  
gan, S. Wales, 1769  
Mynydd Llangynidr (mountain),  
Monmouth, 2826b, 2828  
Mynydd Prescelly (mountain range),  
Pembroke, S. Wales, 3310a  
Mynydd Twr (granite mass), Angle-  
sey, 167b  
Mysore (native state), S. India,  
2920a; archway to the Palace  
[4593]; Palace Throne rooms  
[5128]; Maharaja arriving at the  
Palace [5087]; underground  
workings, Kolar goldfields [1798].  
Dodballapur quarry [5101]; fell-  
ing sandalwood trees [5101];  
steam train [5059]; roadside  
potter [5077], 2144b  
Mytilene (island), Aegean Sea,  
Greece, 1840a

Nain (town), Labrador, Canada, 718c  
 Naini Tal (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Naipalganj (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Nairn (county town), Nairn, Scotland, 2927a; a general view [2928b]  
 Nairn (river), N.E. Scotland, in

- Inverness-shire, 2208a; in Nairn-shire, 2926a; 10  
 Nairnshire (a north-easterly county of Scotland), 2926a; 10  
 Nairobi (capital), Kenya Colony, 2366a  
 Nakhi (lake), Rajputana, India [3640]  
 Nakhichevan (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798c  
 Nakssov (town), Lolland, Denmark, 2260a  
 Nalgonda (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Nalolo (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Nainiwaland (territory), S.W. Africa, 4029a; desert [4997]  
 Nam-nun (river), Siam, 3950b  
 Namoi River (tributary, R. Darling, Australia), 376a  
 Namur (industrial city), Belgium, 450a; 448a  
 Namur (province), Belgium, 448a  
 Nannaimo (city), British Columbia, Canada, 605a; 607a  
 Nan-Chung (town), China, 878c  
 Nancy (city), Meurthe et Moselle, France, 1608b; 1606c  
 Nanda Devi (high peak), Himalayas, 2884a; [2885]  
 Nander (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Nanga Parbat, Kashmir, India, 2350b  
 Nan-Hai, or S. China Sea, 878c  
 Nankauri Harbour, Nicobar Islands, 3042a  
 Nanking (capital), China, 2927a; bamboo plantation [333]; the Ming Tombs [2928]; 878c  
 Nan Shan Mountains, China, 878b  
 Nantes (town), France, 1608b; 1606b  
 Nant Frangon Pass, Caernarvon, Wales, 683a  
 Nantlle Valley (slate district), N. Wales, 686a  
 Nantwich ("salt" town), Cheshire, 864a; 862a  
 Nant-y-Glo (urban district), Monmouth, 2828  
 Nanyangad (town), Mysore, India, 2144b  
 Nao (cape), Mediterranean coast of Spain, 6030a  
 Nap Chu (lake), Tibet, 2144c  
 Napier (town), North Island, New Zealand, 4908a; after the 1931 earthquake [1302]; a general view [4891]; 3028a  
 Naples (third largest city of Italy), 2929b; general view, with Vesuvius [2930]; an aerial view [2252], the Porto Noale [2257]  
 Naples, Bay of, Italy, 2252b  
 Naposta (river), Argentina, 424b  
 Nar (tributary, Great Ouse, Norfolk), 5053b  
 Naracoorte (town), S. Australia, 326c  
 Narbada (river): see Nerbudda R.  
 Narew (tributary, R. Vistula, Poland), 3436b  
 Narni (peak), Himalayas, India [2023]  
 Narova (river), of N.W. Europe, 1456b; 2446a  
 Narrabri (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Narragansett Bay, Rhode Island, U.S.A., 3699b; 1012a  
 Narran (river), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Narsing (peak), Himalayas, India [2022]  
 Narvik (town), N.W. Norway, 3084b; 2439a  
 Naseby (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Nashua (city), New Hampshire, U.S.A., 3011b  
 Nashville (capital), Tennessee, U.S.A., 4200b; State Capital [4200]  
 Nasik (town), Bombay, India; pilgrims [2149]  
 Nassau (capital), Bahama Islands, 368a  
 Natal (province), Union of S. Africa, 2938b; 4332 et seq.; Valley of a Thousand Hills [4966]; [4591]; tea plantation [4933]; whale transport [4972]; 4332c  
 Natashkwan (river), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Natula (peak), Himalayas, India [2023]  
 Natuna Islands, Malay Archipelago, 2636b  
 Naturaliste (cape), W. Australia, 326a  
 Naturaliste Channel, Shark Bay, W. Australia, 326b  
 Naturvit (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
 Nauru (island), W. Pacific, 2359a; 1736  
 Navaho County, Arizona, U.S.A., 253a  
 Navan (town), Meath, Ireland, 2224a  
 Navanagar (town), W. India, 2144b  
 Navarra (city and province), Spain, 4020b  
 Naver (river), Sutherland, Scotland, 10  
 Navigator Islands: see Samoa  
 Naxos (one of the Cyclades Islands), Aegean Sea, 1097b; 1097  
 Nayland (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Nazareth (city), Palestine, 3231b; a street [896]; 3230b  
 Nchanga (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 N'dola (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Ndumu Reserve, S. Africa, 4936b  
 Neagh (lough), Ulster, Ireland, 4324a; 2218b; 2224a  
 Neale River (inland creek), S. Australia, 326c  
 Neath (market town and port), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1770b; 4406b  
 Neath (river), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Nebraska (prairie state), U.S.A., 2909b; pine-ridge [4342]; 4334b  
 Nebraska City, Nebraska, U.S.A., an aerial view [2969]  
 Nechaco (tributary, Fraser R., Canada), 4759b  
 Neckar (river), Germany, 506b; Hirschhorn [2015]; 1734a  
 Neckar (island), Hawaiian group, Pacific Ocean, 1936  
 Nedd (river), Brecon, Wales, 581a  
 Needham Market (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Needingworth (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Needles, the, Isle of Wight, 1907; [2515]  
 Nefud Desert, Arabia, 4302a  
 Negapatam (seaport), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Negrais (cape), Burma, 2144c  
 Negri Sembilan (one of the Federated Malay States), 1513b; 2636a, 2636a  
 Negro Mountain, Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3310a  
 Negros (island), Malay Archipelago, 2636b  
 Neidpath (picturesque ruined castle), Peebles, Scotland, 3300b  
 Neisse (tributary, R. Oder, Germany), 1734a  
 Nejd (Arab kingdom), Arabia, 2975b; 4302a  
 Nelson (city), British Columbia, Canada, 605a; 4748b  
 Nelson River (tributary, Liard R., British Columbia, Canada), 718b  
 Nelson (cotton town), Lancs, 2975b, 2423  
 Nelson (river), Manitoba, Canada, 2084b; 2652a; 4808b; 7180c  
 Nelson (town), S. Australia, 326c  
 Nelson (seaport), South Island, New Zealand, 4908b; 3028a  
 Nelson (province), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Nemiskam (national park), Canada, 4797b  
 Nenagh (town), Tipperary, Ireland, 2224b; the "Nenagh Round" [4845]  
 Neine (river), England, Northampton, 3060a; Cambridge, 706a, 1416b-c  
 Nenthead (village), Cumberland, 1089  
 Nepal (independent kingdom), N. India, 2378a; typical scene [2979]; [2980]; 2144b-c  
 Nepean (river), N.S.W., Australia, 4649b  
 Nephin (mountain), Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Nephin Beg (mountain range), Mayo, Ireland, 2224a  
 Nerbudda (river), India, 2982a, 2162a, 533b; 1871b, 5144b, 2144b  
 Ness (river), Inverness, Scotland, 2210a  
 Nethe (river), Belgium, 448a  
 Netherbury (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Netherlands (European state), 2290b; a typical landscape [facing 2997], milkmaids and fishermen [2992]; landscape [2994]; a Dutch family [2995]; Dutch girls [2996], tulip fields [2994]; political divisions, 448a; physical and economic features, 448b  
 Nether Stowey (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Netley (town), Hants, 1907  
 Nettling (lake), Baffin Island, Canada, 718c  
 Netze (tributary, R. Oder, Germany), 1734a  
 Neuchâtel (city), Switzerland, 4151a; 4148a  
 Neuchâtel (canton), Switzerland, 4142a; 4148a

- Neuchâtel (lake), Switzerland, 4152b; 4148a
- Neuchâtel (town), Luxembourg Province, Belgium, 448a
- Neu Mecklenburg (island), Bismarck Archipelago, 501b
- Neunkirchen (town), Saar, Germany, 3820a
- Neu Pommern (island), Bismarck Archipelago, 501b
- Neuse (river), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069b
- Neva (river), Russia, 3800b; 2483b
- Nevada (a Pacific state of U.S.A.), 3000b; the Truckee R. at Reno [3000]; 4338b
- Nevers (river), Pembroke, S. Wales, 3310a
- Nevers (town), Nièvre, France, 1606c
- Newall (town), Cheshire, 362
- Newark (city), New Jersey, U.S.A., 3001b
- Newark (municipal borough), Notts, 3093a; the Trent and castle [735]; 3092
- Newark Bay (inlet), New York Harbour, U.S.A., 3001b
- New Barnet (town), Herts, 2012a
- New Bedford (city), Massachusetts, 2696a
- Newbiggin (town), Northumberland, 3073
- Newbiggin (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Newborough (village), Stafford, 4062
- Newbridge (town), Oxford, 3200b
- New Brighton (seaside resort), Wallasey, Cheshire, 4412a; 362
- New Britain (island), Bismarck Archipelago, 3011a
- New Britain (town), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012b
- New Brunswick (a maritime province of Canada), 3001b; 4801b; Reversible Falls [1002]; St. John Harbour [3003]; 715c
- Newburgh (town), Fife, Scotland, 1572a; [1527]
- Newbury (horse-training centre), Berks, 466a; 464
- New Caledonia (a French island), S. Pacific, 3004a; 3002b
- Newcastle (harbour), N.S.W., Australia, 3019a, Broken Hill works [4653]; steel works [4654]
- Newcastle (coal mining centre), Natal, S. Africa, 2930b
- Newcastle (town), New Brunswick, Canada, 718c
- Newcastle (town), Co. Down, Ulster, 2214a
- Newcastle (town), Limerick, Ireland, 2224b
- Newcastle (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Newcastle Emlyn (town), Carmarthen, Wales, 4066b
- Newcastle-under-Lyme (borough), Staffs, 4064b
- Newcastle-upon-Tyne (chief city), N.E. England, 3005a; the castle keep [3005]; high-level bridge and swing bridge [598]; 3073
- Newchwang (port), Manchukuo, China, 2615b; 862b
- Newdegate Island, Nornalup Inlet, W. Australia [4447]
- New Delhi, India: see Delhi
- Newdigate (township), Surrey, 4126
- New England Mountains, N.S.W., Australia, 3017b; 326a
- Newent (town), Gloucester, 1782
- New Forest (wooded district), Hants, 1906b; ancient beech tree [4279]; Rufus stone [4471]; 1907
- Newfoundland (island off E. coast of Canada), 3000a; Quidi Vidi [3006]; typical scenes [3007]; Harbour Grace [3008]; 718a and 718c
- New Galloway (burgh), Kirkcudbright, Scotland, 2384a
- New Glasgow (industrial town), Nova Scotia, 3095a
- New Granada (former name for Colombia), 972a
- Newgrange, Co. Meath, Ireland, 2233b; entrance to tumulus [4844]; pillar stones [4842]
- New Guinea (island), N. of Australia, 3009a; feathered ceremonial masks [3009]; natives [3010]; native idol [4509]; 614a
- New Hampshire (a northern state of the American Union), 3011b; 4338c
- New Hanover (island), Bismarck Archipelago, 501b
- Newhaven (seaport), Sussex, 4132a; harbour breakwater [581]
- Newhaven (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- New Haven (university city), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012b
- New Hebrides (islands), N.W. of Australia, 3012b; 1529
- New Holland (town), Lincs, 2523
- New Ireland (island), Bismarck Archipelago, 501b
- New Jersey (an Atlantic state of the American Union), 3012b; "Palisades" of the Hudson [3012]; docks at Hoboken [3013]; 4338c
- Newmarket (racing town), Suffolk, 4112a
- New Mexico (a state of the American Union), 3014b; Carlsbad caverns [4065]; snow-capped mountains [4341]; 4338b
- New Mills (town), Derby, 1169
- Newnham (town), Gloucester, 1782
- New Orleans (largest town in Louisiana), U.S.A., 3015b; a general view [3015]; Mardi gras celebrations [4343]
- New Plymouth (town), North Island, New Zealand, 4908b; [4909]; white cliffs [4910]; 3028a
- Newport (port), Monmouth, 3016a; source of water supply, 581a
- Newport (market town), Isle of Wight, 3016a; a general view [3016]
- Newport (town), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a
- Newport (town), Essex, 1452
- Newport (town), Rhode Island, U.S.A., 3099b
- Newport (town), Shropshire, 3948
- Newport Pagnell (town), Bucks, 638b; 617
- Newport News (city), Virginia, U.S.A., 4391a
- New Providence (one of the Bahama Islands), 368a
- New Quay (fishing town), Canticgan, Wales, 763a; raised beach [3639]
- Newquay (town), Cornwall, 1036
- New Radnor (town), Radnor, Wales, 3626a
- New River, South Island, New Zealand, 4903b
- New Romney (one of the Cinque Ports), Kent, 2362a; 2358
- New Ross (town), Wexford, Ireland, 2224b
- Newry (town), Co. Down, Ireland, 2224a
- New Siberian Islands (group off Siberia), 3016b; 3016
- New South Wales (state), Commonwealth of Australia, 3017a; physical features, 4676b; Beltinger River farm lands [3017]; red iron bark tree [4278]; Charlotte Pass [4636]; coast view from Bald Hill [4676]; orchard country [4678]; 326c
- Newstead Abbey (beauty spot), Nottingham, 2655a
- Newton Abbot (town), Devon; clock tower [1179]; 1177
- Newton-on-Trent (town), Lincs, 2253a
- Newton Solney (village), Derby, 1169
- Newton Stewart (borough), Wigtown, Scotland; main street and Town Hall [4465]
- Newtown (town), Montgomery, Wales, 2842b
- Newtownards (urban district), Co. Down, Ireland; setting early potato crop [4325]; 2224a
- Newtown Stewart (town), Tyrone, Ulster, 2224a
- New Westminster (city), British Columbia, Canada, 4798b; 603a; 718b
- New Windsor (popularly known as Windsor), Royal borough, Berks, 3023a; royal farm [2771]; St. George's Chapel interior [4615]; 1812; aerial view of the castle [4487]; 464
- New York City (largest city of the W. Hemisphere, 3023b; "East Side" Ghetto, 175b; dimensions of St. Patrick's Cathedral, 800; of the Cathedral of St. John the Divine, 800; the Croton Aqueduct [210]; Empire State building [237]; early views [3023]; Radio City music hall [3024]; Cathedral of St. John the Divine [3025]; view from Long Island city [3026]; 42nd Street area [3027]; Yankee Stadium [4054]; Rockefeller centre [4343]; Times Square [4346]
- New York State (a Middle Atlantic State of the American Union), 3007b; 4338c
- New Zealand (British Dominion), S. Pacific, 3028b; physical features, climate and geography, 4309b, special section, pages 4890 to 4927; physical features [4911]; general scenes [4589]; natural resources [1900]; the Rimutaka incline [4891]; agricultural and pastoral industries [4902]; farming scenes [4901]; opening up new country [4921]; pig-farming [3113]; harpooning a whale [4899]; swordfish caught in the Bay of Islands [4156]; industries [4899]; transport [4894];

- modern schools and universities [4896]; typical Maori scenes [2659]; Maori people [4906]; Maori dancing [4905]; sport [4925]; places of worship [4918]; flowers [4914]; trees [4915]; birds [4916]; political divisions, 3028a; physical and economic features, 3028b
- Ngami (lake), Bechuanaland, 66a; 4322b
- Ngapara (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Ngauruhoe (volcano), North Island, New Zealand, 3028b; 4926b; 4910a; [3029]
- Niagara (town), W. Australia, 326b
- Niagara Escarpment (cliffs of E. Canada), 720a; 3144b
- Niagara Falls (city), Ontario, Canada, 4798b
- Niagara Falls and river, N. America, 3035a; 4796b; 4808b; [3036]; arch bridge [594]; rainbow over the falls [3638]
- Niamoana (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b
- Nicaragua (largest republic of Central America, 3037a; street and native dwellings [3037]; 822a
- Nicaragua (lake), Nicaragua, 3037b; compared with other principal lakes of the world [245]; 822a
- Nice (winter resort), France, 1609a; 1606c
- Nicholson (port), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Nicholson (mount), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Nicholson River, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Nickol Bay, W. Australia, 326b
- Nicobar Islands, Bay of Bengal, 3041a; 3041
- Nicosia (capital), Cyprus, 3041b
- Nitheroy (port), Brazil, 576a; 3725a
- Nidd (river), Yorks, 4552a; 1416a
- Niemen (river), Lithuania, 2537a; at Kaunas [2536]
- Nièvre (department), France, 1606c
- Nieuport (seaport), Belgium, 451a; 448a
- Nieuwveld Range (mountains), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4995b; 4332a
- Niger (third largest river of Africa), 3043b; 64b
- Nigeria (British Colony and Protectorate), W. Africa, 3042b; native hut [3042]; witch doctors [3043]; 64b
- Nightcaps (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Nightingale (island), S. Atlantic, 4285a
- Nitaka, in Taiwan (highest peak in Japanese Empire), 2284a
- Nikki (town), Dahomey, W. Africa, 1109
- Nikolager (town), Ukraine, Russia, 4323b
- Nile (river), the longest in Africa, 3046b; village on the Upper Nile [3046]; Kodok on the Upper Nile [3047]; freighters sailing at sunset [1356]; at Khartoum [170]; colossi of Rameses II [3643]; native craft at Luxor 64b
- Nilgiri Hills, W. India, 5014a; 2618a; valley near Ootacamund [5057]; native farming [5022]; band of the Kota tribe [3096]; 2144b
- Nimbahera (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b
- Nîmes (industrial town), France, 1609a; 1606c
- Nimrud (town), R. Tigris, Iraq, 297a
- Ninety Miles Beach, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Nineveh (capital), ancient Assyria, 297a
- Ning-Po (a walled city), China, 3048a
- Ningsia (province), China, 878b
- Niort (town), Deux Sèvres, France, 1606b
- Nipigon (lake), Ontario, Canada, 4798b; 4806b; 3144b; compared with other principal lakes of the world [245]; 718c
- Nipigon (river), Ontario, Canada, 4796b
- Nipigon (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c
- Nipissing (lake), Ontario, Canada, 3144b; 4798b; 718c
- Nippon (Japanese name for Japan, which see)
- Nuriz (salt lake), Persia, 3334b
- Nis (town), Moravska, Yugoslavia, 650a
- Nish (river), Balkan Peninsula, 374a
- Nishapur (turquoise-mining town), Persia, 3335b
- Nisser Vand (lake), Norway, 3081b
- Nith (river), Dumfries, Scotland, 1276a; 2382b; 3874b
- Niton (village), Isle of Wight, 1907
- Nitra (tributary, R. Danube, Czechoslovakia), 344a
- Niue (one of the Cook Islands), S. Pacific, 1022a
- Nivelles (town), Belgium, 448a
- Nivernais (old province), France, 1606a
- Nizamabad (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b
- Nizampatam (town), Madras, India, 2144b
- Nizhni Novgorod, now Gorky, Russia, 3799b
- Noatak (river), Alaska, N. America, 718b
- Nogat (branch of the R. Vistula), Europe, 4396a; 3458a
- Nogoa (river), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Noirmoutier (island), Bay of Biscay, France, 1606b
- Nootka, Vancouver Island, Canada, 607a
- Nootka Sound, Vancouver Island, Canada, 718b
- Norbury (village), Stafford, 4062
- Nord (department), France, 1609b
- Nordfjord (lake), Norway [3081]
- Nok Kundi (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Nordland (province), Norway, 2437a
- Nore (river), Leinster, 2478b; 2224b
- Nore (river), tributary R. Barrow, S.E. Ireland, 2806a; 2224b
- Nore Sand, Thames Estuary, 2513b
- Norfolk (an easterly county of England), 3068a; famous scenes [3054]; the coast at Cromer [3055]; Sandringham House [3055]; 3053
- Norfolk (city), Virginia, U.S.A., 4394a
- Norfolk Broads: see Broads
- Norfolk Island, S. Pacific Ocean, 3057b; 1529
- Norman (river), Queensland, Australia, 326a
- Norman Cross (village), Huntingdon, 2101
- Normandy (province), France, 3058b; oyster beds at Cancale [3206]; 1606a
- Normanton (village), Derby, 2169
- Normanton (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Normalup inlet, W. Australia, 326a
- Norrbotten (area of Lapland), N.W. Europe, 2437a
- Norresundby (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Norrland (highland area), Sweden, 4140b; 2437a
- Northam (town), Devon, 1177
- Northallerton (agricultural town), Yorks, 3062a
- North America (northern half of the American Continent), 3062b; physical features, 3062a; political divisions, 3062b-c; economic features, 3062d
- Northampton (county town), Northamptonshire, 3065b; a general view [3065]; Queen Eleanor Cross [3067]
- Northampton (town), W. Australia, 326b
- Northamptonshire (a south-midland county of England), 3066a; general scenes [3067]; 3068
- North Australia (former political division of Australia), 3069a
- North Berwick (residential town), East Lothian, Scotland, 1308a
- North Brabant (province), Netherlands, 565b; 448a
- North Cape, Magerø, Norway, 3069a; [3069]; 3060a
- North Carolina (an Atlantic state of U.S.A.), 3069a; 4338c
- North Cerney (village), Gloucester, 1732
- North Channel (between Scotland and N. Ireland), 1831a; 2229a; 351a; 2224a
- North Channel, Lake Huron, N. America, 2103b
- North Collingham (town), Nottingham, 3092
- North Dakota (a north-central state of U.S.A.), 3070b; the "Bad Lands," [3070]; 4338b
- North Downs: see Downs
- Northern Dvina (river), N. Russia, 3800b
- Northern Ireland (six counties of Ulster), Ireland, 2220b; 4324a; frontier Customs barrier [4852]; 2224a
- Northern Territory (province), Commonwealth of Australia, 3071a; physical features, 4679a; date palms [4681]; 326b-c
- Northern Territories (British lands), W. Africa, 1799b
- Northfield (town), Warwick, 4421
- North Foreland (headland), Kent, 275d
- North Fork (tributary, Red R. Oklahoma, U.S.A.), 3136a

North Frisian Islands, Denmark 1160a  
 North Island, New Zealand, 3028b; 4909b *et seq.*; Mounts Tongariro and Ngauruhoe [3029]; hauling Kauri logs [4898]; an active volcano [4589]; 3028a-b  
 Northland (island), Arctic Ocean, 3952a  
 Northleach (town), Gloucester, 1782  
 North Little Rock (city), Arkansas, U.S.A., 254b  
 North Molton (town), Devon, 1177  
 North Mountains, Nova Scotia, Canada, 3094a  
 Northolt (urban district), Middlesex, 2764  
 North Platte (city), Nebraska, U.S.A., 2969b  
 North Pole, 2467b; 182a  
 North Riding (division of Yorks), 4552a; 1476b  
 North Ronaldshay (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a  
 North Saskatchewan River, Canada, 720b  
 North Sea (between Great Britain and Europe), 3071b; 1474b  
 North Sydney (seaport), Nova Scotia, 3008a; 747b  
 North Taranaki Bight, North Island, New Zealand, 3028b  
 Northumberland (north-easterly county of England), 3072b; general scenes [3074]; 3073  
 Northumberland Strait (separating Prince Edward Island from the Canadian mainland), 3345a; 724b  
 Northumberland Islands (off Queensland), Australia, 326a  
 Northumbria (an Anglo-Saxon kingdom of England), 3077a  
 North Walsham (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 North West Cape, W. Australia, 326b  
 North-West Frontier (mountainous province of India), 3077b; village in Waziristan [3077]; troops on the march [4602]; Jirgah [4604]; 2144b  
 North-West Passage (thoroughfare between Atlantic and Pacific oceans), 3078a; 3078

North-West Territories, N.W. Canada, 3078b; Wharf Resolution [3079]; Pokiaq Channel [3079]; log cabins near Fort Norman [3080]; 718b  
 Northwich ("salt" town), Cheshire, 864a; 862  
 Norton (parish), Gloucester, 1782  
 Norton Bridge (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Norton Canon (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Norton Fitzwilliam (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Norway (kingdom), W. Scandinavia, 3080a; haymaking [3080b]; the Nordfjord [3081]; fjord and village [3082]; the Buar glacier [3083]; Bodals glacier [3083]; village [3084]; Oslo [3085]; 3080a-b  
 Norwich (city and county town), Norfolk, 3087b; the Cathedral [3087]; Stranger's Hall [3088]; market [3088]; 3053  
 Notgrove (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Notre Dame Bay, Newfoundland, 718c  
 Notre Dame Mountains, Quebec, Canada, 4804b; 3608b; 718c  
 Nottaway River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Nottingham (city and county town), Nottinghamshire, 3090a; loading a canal barge [737]; police laboratory [3471]  
 Nottingham Island, Hudson Strait, Canada, 4809a; 718c  
 Nottinghamshire (a north-midland county of England), 3090b; typical scenes [3091]; 3092  
 Noumea (capital), New Caledonia, 3004a  
 Nova Goa (chief port), Goa, Portuguese India, 1789a  
 Nova Lisboa (town), Portuguese W. Africa, 3509a  
 Novara (province), Piedmont, Italy, 3412a  
 Nova Scotia (a south-eastern province of Canada), 3093b; 4804a; Cape Blomidon [3094]; Lake Rossignol [3095]; Lunenburg harbour [3096]; Alban Shaft

coal mine [4585]; a bullock cart [4745]; 718c  
 Novaya Zembla (islands in the Arctic Ocean), 3097a; 3097  
 Novo-Sibirsk (capital), W. Siberia, 3953a; 4448a  
 Nowgong (town), Assam, India, 2144c  
 Noyo (town), N. Rhodesia, 4332b  
 Nubia (part of Anglo-Egyptian Sudan), 3100b  
 Nueltin (lake), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Nuevo León (state), Mexico, 2754a; 2752a  
 Nukualofa (capital), Tonga Islands, S.W. Pacific, 4232a  
 Nullarbor Plain, S. Australia, 326a; 4676a  
 Numidia (Roman name for modern Algeria), 3102b  
 Nun, Cape, Morocco, Africa, 312a  
 Nun (arm of the Niger delta), Africa, 3044a  
 Nuneaton (industrial town), Warwick, 3104a  
 Nunkoya (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Nurnberg: *see* Nürnberg  
 Nürnberg (ancient city), Germany, 1738a  
 Nushagak (river), Alaska, N. America, 100b  
 Nuyts Archipelago (off S. Australia), 326c  
 Nyasa (fresh-water lake), Africa, 3110a; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415]; 4332b  
 Nyasaland (British Protectorate), Africa, 3110a; tea terracing [3110]; 4332b  
 Nyberg (town), Fünen, Denmark, 1160a  
 Nykobing (seaport), Moro Island, Denmark, 1160a  
 Nylstroom (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Nymagee (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Nymgan (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Nyoko (river), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b

## O

Oadby (town), Leicester, 2075  
 Oahu (one of the Hawaiian Islands), 1936b; 1936  
 Oakmoor (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Oakengates (town), Shropshire, 3948  
 Oakham (county town), Rutland, 3118a; Butter Cross and stocks [3113]; 3916  
 Oakington (village), Cambs, 706  
 Oakland (city), California, U.S.A., 700a  
 Oaksey (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Oakura (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Oakwoodhill (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Oamaru (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Oare Oak Hill, Devon, 1177b; 1177  
 Oatlands (town), Tasmania, 306c  
 Oaxaca (province), Mexico, 2752a

Ob-River (one of the largest waterways of Asia), 3118b; 4447b; 3952b  
 Oban (burgh and holiday resort), Argyll, Scotland, 3118b; view from South Pier [3117]; 3874b  
 Oberammergau (village), Upper Bavaria, famous for performances of the Passion Play [3117b; street and decorated houses [3282]; Passion Play theatre [3282]  
 Oberhessen (province), Hesse, Germany, 2014b  
 Obi River, *see* Ob River  
 Obok (former capital of French Somaliland), 1639a  
 Obok-Irtish area (region), Siberia, 3952a  
 Ocean Island, W. Pacific Ocean, 1756a  
 Oceania (portion of the S. Pacific Ocean), 3124a; 614a

Ochil Hills, Scotland, 1526a; 926a; 3341b; 4086a; 2380b; 3874b  
 Ock (tributary, R. Thames), 4213b  
 Ockham (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Ocklawaha (river), Florida, U.S.A., 1566b  
 Ockley (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Ockmer (tributary, R. Torridge, N. Devon), 1177  
 October Revolution Island, Arctic Ocean, 3952a  
 Odense (port), Fünen, Denmark, 1158b; 1160a  
 Oder (river), Germany, 3128b; at Stettin [3127]; 1734a  
 Odessa (seaport), Black Sea, Ukraine, Russia, 4323b  
 Oliham (village), Hants, 1907; the Castle [1909]  
 Oeta (mountain range), Greece, 60b  
 Offaly (county), Leinster, Ireland,



- 2478a; Round Tower, Clonmaine [3770]; 2224a  
 Olla's Dyke (ancient earthwork, near Montgomery), Wales [3129]  
 Offenbach (town), Hesse, Germany, 2014b  
 Offord Chumey (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Ogden (city), Utah, U.S.A., 4555b  
 Ogmore (town), Glamorgan, Wales, 1770a; colliery scene [1771]  
 Ogoki River, Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Ogwen (stream), Caernarvon, Wales, 683b  
 O'Halloran, Mount, S. Australia, 326c  
 Ohau (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ohinemuri (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ohio (a north-central state of U.S.A.), 3128b; 4338c  
 Ohio River (tributary, R. Mississippi, U.S.A.), 2800a; in Ohio state, 3132b; West Virginia, 4434a; falls at Kentucky [2365]; 4338a  
 Ohre (tributary, R. Elbe, Germany), 1734a  
 Ohura (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Oise (department), France, 1606c  
 Oise (tributary, R. Seine, France), 96a; 1606c  
 Ojców (village), Poland; historic cave and ruins [3462]; Hercules' Club [3459]  
 Oka (branch of the R. Volga), Europe, 4399a; 3799b  
 Okanagan (lake and river), British Columbia, Canada, 606b; 4806a; 718b  
 Okarito (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Okaru (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Okaukueyo (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Okavara (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Okeechobee (lake), Florida, U.S.A., 1566b  
 Okehampton (town), Devon, 1181a; 1177  
 Okha (port), Gulf of Cutch, India, 2144b  
 Okhotsk (large inlet), N. Pacific ocean, 3125b; 3952a  
 Okinawa (one of the Lu-Chu Islands), 2379b  
 Okkak (town), Labrador, Canada, 718c  
 Oklahoma (a state of the American Union), 3125b; the "Devil's Pursol" hill [3136]; 4338b  
 Oklahoma City (capital of Oklahoma state), U.S.A., 3135b  
 Okmulgee (city), Oklahoma, U.S.A., 3135b  
 Okoroire (hot spring area), North Island, New Zealand, 4911b  
 Öland (island), Baltic Sea, 3080b  
 Oldbury (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Oldbury Hill, Kent, 2361b  
 Oldcastle (town), Cheshire, 562  
 Old Castle (town), Meath, Ireland, 2224a  
 Old Crow River (tributary, Porcupine R., Yukon, Canada), 718b  
 Oldenburg (province), Germany, 3127b; 1734b  
 Oldenburg (city and capital), Oldenburg, Germany, 3138a; 1734b  
 Oldham (industrial town), Lancs, 3128b; 2423  
 Old Head of Kinsale, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2381a; 2244b  
 Old Hurst (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Old Providence Island, Caribbean Sea, 822a  
 Old Rhine (river), Netherlands, 2995a  
 Old Sodbury (village), Gloucester, 1782  
 Old Warden (town), Bedford, 433  
 Old Windsor (parish), Berks, 464  
 Olekama (tributary, R. Lena, Siberia), 2482b  
 Oléron (island), France, 1606a  
 Olifant (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Olifant's River, Transvaal, S. Africa, 4998b; 4332c  
 Olive, Mount of (sacred mountain of Palestine), 3140a; a general view [3233]  
 Ollerton (town), Nottingham, 3092  
 Olney (town), Bucks, 638b; 637  
 Oltnu (tributary, R. Danube, Rumania), 650b  
 Olukonda (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Olympia (capital), Washington, U.S.A., 4423b  
 Olympia (ancient city), Greece; Temple on the Festal Square [4199]  
 Olympus (mountain), Greece, 2141a; compared with other principal peaks of the world, 2884b; (2885)  
 Omagh (county town), Tyrone, N. Ireland, 3141b; 2224a  
 Omaha (city), Nebraska, U.S.A., 2969b  
 Oman (independent Arab state), Arabia, 3141b; 3141  
 Oman, Gulf of (between Iran and Oman), Arabia, 2899a; 213  
 Ombai (island), Malay Archipelago, 2636b  
 Ombepera (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Omdurman (trading centre), Sudan, 171a  
 Onsk (city), Siberia, 3953a  
 Onega (city), White Sea, Russia, 4462a  
 Onega Bay, White Sea, Russia, 3798a  
 Onega Lake, N. Russia, 3143a, compared with other principal lakes of the world [2115]; 2349  
 Onega (river), N. Russia, 1800b, 3798a  
 Onelunga (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ongar (town), Essex, 1453b  
 Ongers (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Ongole (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Onslow (seaport), W. Australia, 306b  
 Ontapanga (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Ontario (province of the Dominion of Canada), 3143b; Winnipeg R. [3145]; a bridge [1000]; Dunlap observatory, Richmond Hill [4732]; Conlazen cobalt mine [4793]; 718c  
 Ontario (lake), smallest of the Great Lakes, N. America, 3147b; 1833a; 718c  
 Ontong Java (alternative name of Lord Howe Islands), Pacific Ocean, 4006a  
 Oodeypur (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Oodnadatta (town), S. Australia, 4637a; watering cattle at Todmorden Station [4673]  
 O'Okiep (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Ootacamund (town), Nilgiri Hills, India, 5104b; a valley [5057]; 2144b  
 Opalton (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Open Bay, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Opepe (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ophir (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Opinaka River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Oporto (medieval city), Portugal, 3502b; view from the Dom Luis bridge [3507]  
 Opotiki (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Opua (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Oradea (town), Rumania, 650a  
 Oran (department), Algeria, N. Africa, 124b  
 Oran (town), Algeria, N. Africa, 126b  
 Orange (town), Provence, France; L'Arc de Triomphe [3566]; remains of Roman theatre [1615]  
 Orange (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Orange Free State (province), Union of S. Africa, 3158b; 4332  
 et seq.; 4332c  
 Orange River (longest waterway in the Union of S. Africa), 3158a; 4998a; 4332a  
 Orcheston (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Orchha (native state), Central India, 3161b  
 Orchha (town), Orchha, India, 3161b  
 Orchy (river and glen), Argyll, Scotland, 215a  
 Orop (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Orri River, W. Australia, 326b  
 Ore Mountains, Czechoslovakia, 2095b; 1750a  
 Oregon (a Pacific coast state of U.S.A.), 3167a; Crown Point [3167]; view near Tillamook [3168]; 4338b  
 Orense (province), Spain, 4030b  
 Orepuki (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Oreti (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Orford (town), Suffolk, 4123a  
 Orinoco (river), S. America, 3175a; 4369a; 4020a  
 Orissa (province), India, 3178a  
 Udayagiri cave [5035]; carved stone wheel, Temple of Konarak [5049]; 2144c  
 Orizaba (highest mountain in



- Mexico, 2755a; compared with other peaks, 2884a; [2885]  
 Orkney Islands, N. of Scotland, 3178a; Graemsey lighthouse and Kitchener Memorial site [3176]; 10.  
 Orleanais (old province), France, 1606a  
 Orleans (city), France, 1609b; 1606b  
 Orleans Island, St. Lawrence R., Canada, 4797a; 4808b  
 Ormara (seaport), Baluchistan, India, 2144b  
 Ormonde (fertile plain), Munster, Ireland, 2896a  
 Ormskirk (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Orne (department), Normandy, France, 3059b; 1606b  
 Oroua (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Orrin (tributary, R. Canon, Ross and Cromarty, Scotland), 3762b  
 Orriale Head, Isle of Man, 2642a  
 Oryoko (river), Chosen, 892a  
 Ortegá, Cape, N.E. Spain, 501a; 4030a  
 Orton (town), Westmorland, 4450  
 Orton Waterville (township), Orton Waterville (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Oruro (city), Bolivia, 328b  
 Orvieto (town), Italy [2253]  
 Orwell (river), Suffolk, 4110b; 4111  
 Osaka (leading manufacturing city of Japan), 2282b; a street [3183]; 2280a  
 Osel (island), Baltic Sea, Estonia, 1456a  
 Oset, North and South, autonomous area, U.S.S.R., 3798c  
 Oshawa (industrial town) Ontario, Canada, 3146a  
 Osijek (town), Yugoslavia, 650a  
 Oslo (capital and chief city), Norway, 3184b; the harbour, National Theatre, flower market [3085]; Royal Palace [3086]  
 Oslo Fjord, Norway, 3080b  
 Osmington (village), Dorset, 2233  
 Osnabrück (town), Westphalia, Germany, 1734b  
 Ospedaletti (town), Riviera, Italy, 3727b  
 Osetia, Southern (autonomous area), Georgia, U.S.S.R., 1732b  
 Ostend (watering place), Belgium, 450a; harbour [450]; 448a  
 Ostero (one of the Faroe Islands), 1506  
 Oswestry (town), Shropshire, 3949a; 3948  
 Otago (province), South Island, New Zealand, 3031b; 3028a  
 Otago Harbour, South Island, New Zealand, 4912b; 3028a  
 Otakeho (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Otaki (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Otamatea (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Otarama (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Otavi (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Ostend (fashionable watering-place), Belgium, 450a; aerial view of the coast [449]; harbour [450]  
 Otira Gorge, S. Alps, New Zealand [4913]—  
 Otjiwarongo (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Otley (town), Yorks, 4553  
 Otorobanga (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Otranto, Strait of (connecting Adriatic Sea and Ionian Sea), 1030a; 1030  
 Ottawa, Ontario (capital), Canada, 3188a; views from the air [729]; [3189]; Chateau Laurier, etc. [3188]; Parliamentary Library [3190]; modern buildings [4724a]; Peace Tower [4773]; Rideau Hall [4798]; Royal Mint [4736]; [4737]  
 Ottawa Islands, Hudson Bay, Canada, 718c  
 Ottawa River, Canada, 4797a; 4806b; 3144b; 3608b; 718c  
 Otter (river), Devon, 1177  
 Otterford (township), Somerset, 1007  
 Otterham (town), Cornwall, 1036  
 Ottery St. Mary (town), Devon, 1177  
 Ottoman Empire: see Turkey  
 Ottweiler (town), Saar, Germany, 3820a  
 Otway, Cape, Victoria, Australia, 326a  
 Otyitambi (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Ouachita (tributary, Red R., Oklahoma, U.S.A.), 3136a  
 Ouachita Mountains, Arkansas, U.S.A., 254b; in Oklahoma, 3136a  
 Ouche (river), France, 1608a  
 Oudenarde (town), Belgium, 4108b; 448a  
 Oudh (part of the United Province of Agra and Oudh), India, 2146b  
 Oudtshoorn (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Oughter (lough), Cavan, Irish Free State, 2224a  
 Oulton (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Oulu (town), Finland, 1532a  
 Oundle (town), Northants, 3066b; New Street [3067]; 3068  
 Ourthe (river), Belgium, 448a  
 Ouse (river), eastern counties, England; Norfolk, 3053b; Cambs, 706a; Huntingdon, 2102b; Bedford, 433b; Bucks, 638b; at Eaton Socon, Bedford [434]; 1416b-c  
 Ouse (river), Yorks, 4556b; 2091a; 1416b  
 Ouse (river), Sussex, 4132a; 4132  
 Outarde River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Outeniquas Mountains, S. Africa, 4996b  
 Outjo (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Ouzel (tributary, G. Ouse, Bucks), 433a; 638b; 637  
 Ovamboland (native reserve), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Over Flakkee (island), Netherlands, 448a  
 Overijssel (province), Netherlands, 448a  
 Overton (town), Flint, Wales, 1561a  
 Overton (village), Hants, 2907  
 Oviedo (province), Spain, 4030b  
 Ovoca (river), Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b  
 Ovoca (town), Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b  
 Owen Sound (town), Ontario, Canada, 3146b  
 Owyhee River (tributary, Snake R., Nevada, U.S.A.), 3001a  
 Owyhee Dam, Oregon, U.S.A., 3168a  
 Oxford (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Oxford (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Oxford (famous university city), Oxfordshire, 3196b; the University, 3203a; view from Magdalen Tower [3196]; Magdalen College, Brasenose Quadrangle, Corpus Christi Quadrangle, Oriel College, Tom Tower, Christ Church [3204]; the Sheldonian Theatre [4537]  
 Oxfordshire (a south-midland county of England), 3203a; general views [3201]; 3200  
 Ox Mountains, Co. Sligo, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Oxted (village), Surrey, 4126; the North Downs [4127]  
 Oxus (a large river), Central Asia, 3204a; 61b; 2162; 4308b; 288a  
 Oxwich (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Oxwich Bay (inlet), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Oykell (river, between Sutherland and Ross and Cromarty), Scotland, 4136b; 3762b; 10  
 Oyster Bay, E. coast, Tasmania, 326c  
 Oystermouth (coastal town), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Ozarks (mountain range), Missouri, and Arkansas, U.S.A., 2800a; 4340a; in Oklahoma, 3135b;

## P

- PAANOPIA ISLAND, W. Pacific Ocean, 1756a  
 Pacific Ocean (the greatest of oceans), 3112a; 614a  
 Pacoima Dam, California [698]  
 Padang (city), Sumatra, 4119a  
 Paddington (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Padstow (town), Cornwall, 1036  
 Padua (oldest city of N. Italy), 2251a  
 Pagan (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Paglia (river), Italy [2253]  
 Pagopago (harbour), Samoan archipelago, 3844a; a general view [3844]  
 Pahang (one of the Federated Malay States), 2636a; 2636a

- Pahoa River, North Island, New Zealand, 3088a  
 Pahua (town), Bay of Plenty, North Island, New Zealand, 3088a  
 Pahiatus (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3088a  
 Paignton (seaside resort), Tor Bay, Devon, 1777  
 Painswick (town), Gloucester, 1782  
 Painted Desert, Arizona, U.S.A., 253a; 977a  
 Palgoot Caves, Burma [660]  
 Paisley (manufacturing town and port), Renfrew, Scotland, 3286b; 364b  
 Paisley, Cape, W. Australia, 3266  
 Pajurah (town), French Somaliland, 1639a  
 Pakewood (city), Ohio, U.S.A., 3132b  
 Pakuchu (peak), Himalayas, India [2022]  
 Pakington (town), W. Australia, 3266  
 Palatinate, Upper and Lower (districts of Germany), 3229a  
 Palatine Hill (one of the Seven Hills of Rome), 3747b  
 Palau (Japanese island), S. Pacific, 1756  
 Palencia (city and province), Spain, 4030b  
 Palembang (city), Sumatra, Dutch E. Indies, 4119a  
 Palermo (town), Sicily, 3955b; the harbour [3954]; the Catacombs [794]  
 Palestine (country on the eastern shores of the Mediterranean), 3230a; archaeological discoveries, 223b; a Samaritan high priest [3235]; political divisions, 3230a; economic and physical features, 3230b  
 Palghat Pass, W. Ghats, India, 3104b  
 Pali (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b  
 Palitana (town), Bombay, India; native industry [5023]; [5077]; temple on Satrunja Hill [5040]  
 Palk Strait (between India and Ceylon), 2150a; 824b; 2144b  
 Palliser Bay, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Palliser Cape, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Palma (capital), Majorca, Balearic Islands, Mediterranean Sea, 373a  
 Palma (island), Canary Islands, N. Atlantic Ocean, 738  
 Palm Beach (town), Florida, U.S.A., 1566b  
 Palmer (tributary, R. Mitchell, Queensland, Australia), 3266  
 Palmer's Green (town), Middlesex, 2764  
 Palmerston, Cape, Queensland, Australia, 3266  
 Palmerston (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Palmerston North (inland town), North Island, New Zealand, 4009a; Massey Agricultural College [4866]; 3028a  
 Palmyra (city), Syria, 4150b; part of a triumphal arch and columns of the Temple of the Sun [4159] 2888  
 Palos, Cape, Mediterranean coast of Spain, 4030a  
 Pamir (high plateau), Central Asia, 3241a; 338a  
 Pamlico Sound, North Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a  
 Pampas (grass-covered area), central Argentina, 3241a; 4030c  
 Panama (republic), Central America, 3241b; a village [3241]; country cottage [3242]; 322a  
 Panama (capital and largest city), Panama Republic, 3242a; city and bay [3243]; 322a  
 Panama, isthmus of, Central America, 162b; 322a  
 Panama Canal and Canal Zone, 3243b; Gatun locks [3244]; ocean liner in the canal [3935]; American warship passing through the locks [4349]; 322a  
 Panape (island), S. Pacific Ocean, 1756  
 Panaro (tributary, R. Po, Italy), 3450a  
 Panay (one of the Philippine Islands), 3378a  
 Pandim (peak), Himalayas, India [2022]  
 Pandy (town), Monmouth, 2828a; 2828  
 Pang (tributary, R. Thames, Berks), 463b; 4213b; 464  
 Pangbourne (town), R. Thames, Berks, 463b; 464  
 Panhandle (plateau), Oklahoma, U.S.A., 3136a  
 Paniput (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Panjim (port), Goa, Portuguese India, 1789a  
 Pant (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Pant (river), Essex, 1452  
 Panteg (town), Monmouth, 2828  
 Pantelleria (island), off the coast of Sicily, 2248c  
 Pánuco (river), Mexico, C. America, 2754b  
 Papal States (former territories owned by the Vatican, in Italy), 3248b  
 Paparo Range (mountains), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Papeete, Tahiti (capital of the Society Islands), Pacific Ocean, 3210b  
 Papua (territory), British New Guinea (part of New Guinea Island), 3009a; witch doctors [4504]  
 Papworth St. Everard (village), Cambs, 706  
 Pará (port and city), Brazil, S. America, 376a  
 Paraguay (a republic of S. America), 3256b; 4020b  
 araguay River, Paraguay, S. America: in Argentina, 240a; in Brazil, 377a; in Paraguay, 3257a; a view [3258]; 4020a  
 Paraku (town), Dahomey, W. Africa, 1109  
 Parannushir (one of the Kuril Islands), 2399b  
 Paramaribo (capital), Dutch, Guiana, 1287b  
 Parana (state), Brazil, S. America, 4020b  
 Parana (river), S. America, 3260a; 4020b; Argentina, 240a; Brazil, 377a; Paraguay, 3257a; 4020a  
 Parbhani (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Parham (village), Suffolk, 4112  
 Parham (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Parima Highlands, Venezuela, 3175a  
 Paris (capital), France, 3268a; Notre Dame, 3080a; dimensions of Notre Dame, 800; Palace of the Louvre, 2891b; the Louvre [2592]; Nave of Notre Dame [800]; Ile de la Cité [2131]; Notre Dame exterior [801]; Place de L'Etoile [1613]; Eiffel Tower [1362b]; L'Arc de Triomphe de L'Etoile [219]; view from the air [3264]; the Eiffel Tower [3265]; statuary in Luxembourg Gardens [3266]; 1606a  
 Parkgate (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Parkstone, Poole, Dorset, 3488b  
 Park Street (township), Herts, 2070  
 Parma (town), N. Italy, 2251b  
 Parnassus (mountain), Phocis, Greece, 3274b  
 Pärnu (port), Estonia, 1456b  
 Paroo (inland river), Queensland, Australia, 326a  
 Paros (one of the Cyclades Islands), 1097b  
 Parramatta (town), N.S.W., Australia, 3266  
 Parret (river), Somerset, 4007b; 4007  
 Parry, Cape, Mackenzie, Canada, 718b  
 Parry Island, Franklin, Canada, 718b  
 Parry's Mountain, Anglesey, 167b  
 Parry Sound (town), Ontario, Canada, 3146b  
 Parsonstown (town), Offaly, Ireland, 2224b  
 Parsnip (river), Canada, 2614b  
 Parthia (an ancient Empire of C. Asia), 3278b  
 Pasadena (city), California, U.S.A., 700a  
 Pas-de-Calais (department), France, 180b; 1606b-c  
 Pashupati (city), Nepal; the Arya Ghat River [2979]; the Golden Temple [2980]  
 Pasni (town), Baluchistan, India, 2144b  
 Passaic River, New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a  
 Passamaquoddy Bay, N. America, 2629a; 4764b  
 Patadakal, Bombay Presidency, India [5145]; Temples [4593]  
 Patagonia (southern part of the Argentine Republic), 3284b; Patagonian Indians [3284]; 4020c  
 Patan (city), Nepal, 2978b; stone temple [2979a]  
 Patan (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Patangata (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Patching (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Patea (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Paterson (city), New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a  
 Patiala (native state), part of the Punjab, India, 3286b; 2144b  
 Patkal Hills, Assam, India, 2144c  
 Patmos (volcanic island), Aegean Sea, 3287a  
 Patna (principal town), Bihar, India, 480b; 2148b; 1673a

- Patterdale** (town), Westmorland, 146b
- Pau** (town), Basses Pyrénées, France, 3596b; 1606b
- Paumotu** (islands), S. Pacific Ocean, 3212a
- Pavia** (province), Lombardy, Italy, 2565b
- Pavia** (university city), N. Italy, 2251b
- Pawlaw Pike** (hill), Co. Durham, 1282
- Pawlett** (village), Somerset, 4007
- Pawtucket** (city), Rhode Island, U.S.A., 3699b
- Paysandu** (city), Uruguay, S. America, 4353b
- Peace River**, Alberta, Canada, 4777b; 720b; 2614b; 718b
- Peace** (river), Florida, U.S.A., 1566b
- Peak district** (mountainous region), Derby, 1168b; 1169
- Pearl** (river), China, 745b
- Pei** (river), China, 882b
- Pei-Ho** (river), China, 733b
- Pilledon Pen** (mountain), Dorset, 1233a
- Peasenhall** (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Pechili**, Gulf of (extension of the Yellow Sea), China, 2106b
- Pechora** (river), N. Russia, 3400b; 3794a
- Pecos River** (tributary), Rio Grande R., U.S.A., 3014b
- Pelrotallagalla** (mountain), Ceylon, 2144b
- Peebles** (borough and county town), Peeblesshire, Scotland, 3301b; 3874b
- Peeblesshire** (a south-central county of Scotland), 3299b; a fish hatchery [3300]; 3874b
- Peel** (fishing port), Isle of Man, 2643a
- Pegasus** (port), Stewart Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Pegasus Bay**, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Pegu** (town), Burma, 1144c
- Pegwell Bay**, E. Kent, 3644b; 2358
- Peiping** (official name for Peking, ancient capital of China), 3303b; 878c
- Peipsi** (lake), N.W. Europe, 1456b; 2446a
- Pei-Shan** (extinct volcano), Chosen, 892a
- Peking** (ancient city), China, 3303b; the Temple of Heaven [883]; fortified Legation wall [881]; general scenes [3304]; 878c
- Pelée**, Mont. (volcano), Martinique, 3308a
- Pelée Island**, Lake Erie, Canada, 4803b
- Pelion** (mountain), Thessaly, Greece, 3308b
- Pella** (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Pellegrino** (mountain), Sicily [3954]
- Pelly** (lake), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Pelly Mountains**, Alaska and Yukon, Canada, 718b
- Pelly Rivi** (tributary, Macmillan R., Yukon, Canada), 718b
- Peloponnesus** (ancient name of the southern end of Greece), 3307b
- Pelorus Sound**, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Pelvoux** (mountain), Hautes Alpes, France, 1606c
- Pemba** (island), Zanzibar, E. Africa, 73b; 4563b
- Pembridge** (township), Hereford, 1999
- Pembroke** (municipal borough), Pembroke, S. Wales, 3311a; the Castle [792]; [3309]; 4406b
- Pembroke Point**, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Pembrokeshire** (westerly county), S. Wales, 3308b; typical scenes [3309]; 4406b
- Penang** (island), Straits Settlements, 4096a; 2635b; the Penang Road and the Snake Temple [2636]; 2636a
- Penarth** (coal-exporting town), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 4406b; 4406b
- Pencombe** (township), Hereford, 1999
- Pendleton County**, W. Virginia, U.S.A., 4454b
- Penge** (urban district), Kent, 629b
- Pengwern** (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Penicuik** (burgh), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766b
- Peninsula** (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Penkridge** (town), Stafford, 4062
- Pennacmawr** (granite district), N. Wales, 686a
- Penmark** (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Penmon Point**, Anglesey, Wales, 167b
- Penn** (town), Bucks, 637
- Penn Beacon** (hill), Devon, 1177
- Penner** (river), Madras, India, 2144b
- Pennine Alps**, Switzerland, 2248a
- Pennine Chain** (mountain range), N. England, 3318b; 1414a; Cheshire, 861b; Cumberland, 1088b; Lancs, 2422a; Nottingham, 3090b; Yorks, 4552a; Westmorland, 4450a; 1416a-b
- Pennsylvania** (one of the original states of U.S.A.), 3318b; an oilfield [3318]; early oil well, near Titusville [3358]; 4338c
- Penny Land**, Bathin Land, Canada, 718c
- Penobscot** (river), in Maine, U.S.A., 2628b
- Penrhyn** (slate district), Caernarvon, Wales, 686a
- Penrith** (town), Cumberland, 3320b; Castle and park [3320]; 1089
- Penryn** (town), Cornwall, 1038a; 1036
- Pensacola** (city), Florida, U.S.A., U.S.A., 1566a
- Peusford** (village), Somerset, 4007
- Pentelicus** (mountain), Greece, 1841b
- Pentire Head**, Cornwall, 1036
- Pentland Firth** (separating the Orkneys from Caithness), Scotland, 3322b; 10
- Pentlands** (mountain range), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766a; Peeble, 3300a; 3874b
- Penrith** (village), Dorset, 1234
- Pnyfan** (peak), S. Wales, 583b
- Pen-y-Gent** (hill), Yorks, 1927b
- Penzance** (municipal borough), Cornwall, 3323b, 1039a, Promenade and foreshore [3324]; pre-
- historic burial chamber [3529]; remains of a chambered barrow [3529]; 1036
- Peoria** (town), Illinois, U.S.A., 2133a
- Perak** (one of the Federated Malay States), 1513b; 2635b; 2636a; 2636a
- Perce** (village), Gaspé Peninsula, Canada [4807]
- Perdu** (mountain), Spain, 4032b; 4030a
- Perekop** (isthmus joining the Crimea to the mainland), U.S.S.R., 1071a; 3798 a, c, d
- Peribonka** (river), Quebec, Canada, 4821b; 718c
- Périgues** (town), Dordogne, France, 1606b
- Perim** (island), southern end of the Red Sea, 3329a
- Perivale** (part of Ealing), Middlesex, 1297a
- Perm** (city), Sverdlosk, Siberia, U.S.S.R., 3805b; 3798a, c, d; 3952a-b
- Pernambuco** (city), Brazil, S. America, 576a
- Pernambuco** (state), Brazil, S. America, 4020b
- Peros** (island), Chagos Archipelago, Indian Ocean, 526
- Perpendicular Point**, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Perpignan** (town), Pyrenees Orient, France, 1606c
- Perranporth** (town), Cornwall, 1036
- Perry**, Mount, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Perryville** (town), Kentucky, U.S.A., 2364b
- Persepolis** (ancient city), Persia, 3333b; Royal palace and Darius's Tomb [1127]
- Pershore** (town), Worcester, 4513b; 4573
- Persia**, or Iran (kingdom of Asia), 2215a, 3332a, 223b; Palace of the Shah [3332]; a guardhouse [3332]; Mongol Tower [3333]; nobleman's home [3334]; a Persian boy [3334]; Persian art [3335]; [facing 3336]; village headman [3335]; women baking bread [3337]; weaving reed mats [3337]; political divisions, 4502a; physical and economic features, 4502b
- Persian Gulf** (separating Persia from Arabia), 3338a; 4502a
- Perth** (capital), W. Australia, 4447b; a general view [4447]; St. George's Terrace [4664]; Queen's Gardens [4678]
- Perth** (burgh and county town), Perthshire, Scotland, 3341a; across the faw [3341]; High Street [3341]
- Perthshire** (a central county of Scotland), 3341b; Kinnearkie [3342]; 10
- Peru** (republic), S. America, 3343a; harvesting [3341]; a Peruvian town [3341b]; 4020b
- Perugia** (town), Italy; 2248a-b
- Peruvian current** (ocean stream), S. Pacific, 1221
- Pescadores Islands**, Formosa Strait, Japan, 1597b; 2280a; 878c
- Pescadore Strait** (between China and Formosa), 878c

- Peshawar (chief town), N.W. Frontier Province, India, 3078a; a street scene [3347]; view from the fort [4603]; 2144b
- Petane (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Peterborough (city and capital), Soke of Peterborough, Northants, 3350b; West front of the Cathedral [3350]; 3068
- Peterborough (industrial town), Ontario, Canada, 3146a
- Peterhead (seaport), Aberdeen, Scotland, 10b
- Peterchurch (village), Hereford, 1999
- Peter Pond (lake), Saskatchewan, Canada, 4806b; 718b
- Petersborough (town), S. Australia, 326c
- Petersburg (city), Virginia, U.S.A., 4394a
- Petersfield (town), Hants, 1906b
- Petersfield (town), Sussex, 4132b
- Peterston (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Petherill (river), Cumberland, 1089
- Petherton (town), Somerset, 4007
- Petitot River (tributary, Lizard R., British Columbia, Canada), 718b
- Petitcodiac (river), New Brunswick, Canada, 4804b; 4805b
- Petitskopau (lake), Labrador, Canada, 718c
- Petra (ancient city of N. Arabia), 3352b; the Temple of Isis [285]
- Petrified Forest (forest of stone), Arizona, U.S.A., 253a
- Petrograd: see Leningrad
- Petropavlovsk (capital), Kamchatka, Siberia, U.S.S.R., 2346a; 3798a, b, d; 3952a
- Petrozavodsk (capital), autonomous republic, Karelia, U.S.S.R., 2349b
- Petworth (town), Sussex, 4132b
- Pewsey (town), Sussex, 4132b; the Castle Wall [4133]
- Pewsey (parish), Wilts, 4478a
- Pewsey Hill, Wilts, 4478a
- Phaleron Bay (old seaport of Athens, Greece) [1843]
- Phalodi (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Pharos (island off Alexandria), Egypt, 3369a
- Philadelphia (largest city in Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3371a; Main Street [3371]; Fairmount Park [3372]; Independence Hall [3373])
- Philae (small island), R. Nile, near Aswan, Egypt, 3371b; the temple, at low water [1355]; columns of the temple [1354]
- Philippeville (town), Algeria, N. Africa, 127a
- Philippi (ancient city), Greece, 3371a
- Philippine Islands (archipelago), E. Indies, 3377b; primitive rice mill [3378]; a native boat [3378]; drying hemp [1972]; a carabao cart [753]; native craft [3933]; 288c
- Philippolis (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4372c
- Philippopolis (city), Bulgaria, 649b; 650a
- Phnom-Penh (capital), Cambodia, French Indo-China, 1634a
- Phocis (ancient district of Central Greece), 3383a
- Phoenicia (ancient commercial power of the E. Mediterranean), 3383a
- Phoenix (capital), Arizona, U.S.A., 252b
- Phoenix Islands, Pacific Ocean, 3210b; 1756
- Phrygia (ancient country), Asia Minor, 3403a
- Phthiotis (department), Thessaly, Greece, 4222b
- Piako (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Piahy (state), Brazil, S. America, 4020b
- Piave (river), Italy, 2258a; 2248a
- Picardy (ancient province), France, 3411a; 1806a
- Pic d'Aneto (highest point), Pyrenees Mountains, 3504a
- Pickering (town), Yorks, 4554b
- Pico Ruivo (mountain), Madeira, 2616b
- Picton (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Pictou (town), Nova Scotia, Canada, 4809a; 4747b; 718c
- Piddlinghoe (town), Sussex, 4132
- Piedmont (district), N. Italy, 3412a; 2248a
- Piedmont Plateau, N. America; in Pennsylvania, 3319a; in Georgia, 1731b; in N. Carolina, 3069a; in Maryland, 2686b; in S. Carolina, 4025a; 4339b
- Piening Range, S. Poland; the "Three Crowns" [3461]
- Piercebridge (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Pietermaritzburg (capital), Natal, Union of S. Africa, 2939a; [5002]
- Pietermann Range, N. Territory, Australia, 376b
- Pietersburg (town), Transvaal, Union of S. Africa; Wylic's Poort [4333]; [4995]; the Cathedral [5007]
- Piet Retief (town), Transvaal, Union of S. Africa, 4372c
- Pilansberg Mountains, Transvaal, Union of S. Africa, 4996a
- Pilbarra Goldfield, W. Australia, 376b
- Pilcomayo (river), S. America; Argentina, 240a; Paraguay, 3257a
- Pilgrim's Way (track from Winchester to Canterbury), 3410b
- Pilica (tributary, R. Vistula, Poland), 3456b
- Pill (village), Somerset, 4007
- Pillar (peak), Cumberland, 1089
- Pillau (seaport), Germany, 1738a; 1734c
- Pilbury (village), Derby, 1170a
- Pilsen (city), Czechoslovakia, 11042; 344a
- Pinaroo (town) S. Australia, 326c
- Pindus Mountains, Greece, 1841a
- Pine Bluff (city), Arkansas, U.S.A., 2541b
- Pine Rulware (village), Stafford, 4062
- Pines, Isle of (dependency of New Caledonia), 3004b
- Pingyang (large town), Chosen (Korea), 893b
- Pinner (urban district), Middlesex, 2764
- Pinta (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1660
- Piquetberg (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4372c
- Piraeus (port), Athens, Greece, 308a; 1031b; 1840b
- Pirbright (village), Surrey, 4126
- Pirna (town), Germany [1364]
- Pirmhill (village), Bute, Scotland, 666b
- Pirton (town), Herts, 2020
- Pisa (city), Tuscany, Italy, 2251b; view from the Leaning Tower [2253]; Leaning Tower and Cathedral [3425]
- Piscataqua (river), U.S.A.; in New Hampshire, 3011b
- Pisgah (mountain range), Jordan, 3425a
- Pishin (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Pistyll y Cain, Merioneth, Wales; famous waterfall, 1225b
- Pitcairn Island (lonely island), Pacific, 3426a; 3426
- Pitch Hill, Surrey, 4125b
- Pitch Lake (asphalt lake), Trinidad, W. Indies, 4283b
- Pitney (township), Somerset, 4007
- Piton des Neiges (mountain), Réunion Island, Indian Ocean, 3693a; 3693
- Pitsea (township), Essex, 1452
- Pittsburg (federal state), U.S.A., 3429b; as in 1817 [3429]; the business centre [3429]
- Pitwater, N.S.W., Australia [4677]
- Placentia Town and Bay, Newfoundland, 4809a; 718c
- Plains of Abraham, near Quebec City, Canada, 4809a
- Plastow (town), Sussex, 4132
- Plassey (town), Bengal, India, 2144c
- Plata (river), S. America, 162b; 4020a
- Plateau du Coteau du Missouri (escarpment), N. Dakota, U.S.A., 3070b
- Platte River (branch of the R. Missouri), U.S.A., 2970a; 4378a
- Plettenberg Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, 4372c
- Plon (town), Holstein, Germany; the Castle [2045]
- Pluto, Mount, Queensland, Australia, 376c
- Plym (river), Devon, 1178a; 1177
- Plymouth (county borough and seaport), Devonshire, 3447a; Lido [3447]; 1177
- Plymouth Sound (gulf between Cornwall and Devon), 1036
- Plympton (town), Devon, 1177
- Plynlimmon (mountain and -unge), Wales, 2842a; 4106a; 760b; 12a
- Po (largest river in Italy), 3450a; 2252b; 2248a
- Pockington (village), Bedford, 433
- Pohangina (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Pohai, Gulf of, Manchuria, China, 2646a; 878c
- Pointe-à-Pitre (capital), Basse-Terre Island, 1861b
- Point des Galets (chief port), Réunion Island, 3693a
- Point Pelee (national park), Canada, 4797b

- Posters (town), Vienne, France, 1606b
- Poitou (old province), France, 1606a
- Pola (fortified naval base), Adriatic Sea, 2243b
- Poland (independent republic), C. Europe, 3460b; typical scenes [3459]; Piening Range [3461]; political divisions, 3456a; physical and economic features, 3456b
- Polar Regions: *see* Polar Explorations, 3463b; aerial photograph [3463]; North Polar Flight [3464];
- Polden Hills (range), Somerset, 4007b; 4007
- Polish Corridor (territory leading from Poland to the sea and separating Germany and E. Prussia), 3472a; 1734c
- Pulperro (town), Cornwall, 1036
- Polsham (township), Somerset, 4007
- Polynesia (islands), S.W. Pacific, 3209a; 614a
- Pomerania (province), Prussia, Germany, 3482a; 1734b
- Pomona (chief of the Orkney Islands), 3176a; 10
- Pompeii (ancient city of Italy), 3483b; Gateway to the Courts of Justice [3483]; street, *see* [3483]; House of the Faun [3483]; ruins of a mansion [3484]; Temple of Apollo [3485]; the excavations [3486]; shrines of Lares and Penates [facing 3678]
- Ponape (one of the Caroline Islands), 774a
- Ponce (town), Puerto Rico, West Indies, 3580b
- Pondicherry (French possession), E. Coast of India, 3486b
- Ponde Land (district), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Pongola (river), Natal, S. Africa, 1332c
- Pont (tributary, R. Blyth, Northumberland), 3073
- Ponta Delgada (seaport), Azores, 353b
- Pontefract (town), Yorks, 4556a; 4553
- Pontevedra (district), Galicia, Spain, 1662b
- Pont Lliw (township), Glamorgan, Wales, 1769
- Pontrilas (village), Hereford, 1999
- Pontus (ancient name of territory in Asia Minor), 3488a
- Pontypool (town), Monmouth, 2829a; 4506b
- Pontypridd (centre of rich coal-field), Glamorgan, Wales; 1771a, 1506b
- Poole (town), Dorset, 3488b; "Barber's Tiles" [3189]; the Quay [3489]
- Poona (city and district), Bombay Presidency, India, 2148b
- Pooncaira (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Poperinghe (town), Belgium, 448a
- Poplar (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566
- Popocatepetl (mountain), Mexico, 2755a; compared with other peaks, 2881a; [2885]
- Porbandar (seaport), W. India, 2144b
- Porcupine Mountains, Michigan, U.S.A., 2760a
- Porcupine River, Alaska and Yukon, Canada, 718b
- Porlock (town), Somerset, 4007
- Porongorups (mountains), W. Australia, 4679a
- Portadown (industrial centre), Armagh, Ireland, 2220b; 2224b
- Portaferry (town), Co. Down, Ulster, 2224a
- Port Albert (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Port Alfred (seaport), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Port Antonio, N.E. coast of Jamaica, 2270; the bay [2271]
- Portarlinton (town), Leix, Ireland, 2224b
- Port Arthur (seaport), Kwangtung, China, 2400a; 2280b
- Port Arthur (city), Ontario, Canada, 4810a; 4759a; 4748b; 3146b; 726b; elevators [4833]
- Port Arthur, Tasmania, Australia [4660]
- Port Augusta, South Australia, 326c
- Port-au-Prince (capital), Haiti, 1892b
- Port-aux-Basques (seaport), Newfoundland, 4810a; 3008a; 718c
- Port Blair, Andaman Island, Bay of Bengal, 2144c
- Port Carlisle (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Port Clarence, Teesmouth, Co. Durham, 1282
- Port Dalhousie (harbour), Ontario, Canada [4833]
- Port Dalrymple, Tasmania, Australia, 326c
- Port Darwin *see* Darwin
- Port Davey, S.W. Tasmania, Australia, 326c
- Port de Monts, Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Port Elizabeth, Algoa Bay, South Africa, 5004b; 4334b; Main Street [5004]; Humewood [5011] 4332c
- Port Erin (town), Isle of Man, 2643a
- Port Essington (seaport), N. Territory, Australia, 326b
- Port Etienne (town), Mauritania, W. Africa, 2704a
- Port Fairy, Victoria, Australia, 326c
- Port Glasgow (commercial town), Renfrew, Scotland, 3685a
- Port Harcourt (seaport), Nigeria, 3043b
- Portlough (seaport), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Port Headland (seaport), W. Australia, 326b
- Port Herald (River Shire, tributary of the Zambezi) Nyasaland, S.E. Africa, 3110b; 4332b
- Port Hunter, Newcastle, N.S.W., 3017b
- Port Hibbs, W. coast, Tasmania 326c
- Portlough (seaport), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Portlough (town), Cornwall, 1036
- Port Huron, Lake Huron, N. America, 4747a
- Port Ibrahim, Egypt, 1351b
- Port Inglis, Florida, U.S.A., 1566b
- Portlough (coastal town), Somerset, 4007
- Port Jackson, Sydney, N.S.W., Australia, 3017a; 4156b
- Port-Joli, Quebec, Canada; old parish church [4721]
- Port Keats, N. Territory, Australia, 326b
- Portland (city), Oregon, U.S.A., 3500b
- Portland (principal city), Maine, U.S.A., 2628b; 4747a
- Portland (town), Ontario, Canada, 4748b
- Portland (town), Victoria, Australia, 326c
- Portland (town and harbour), Dorset, 1234b; Rufus Castle [1235]; 1234
- Portland Bill (promontory), Dorset, 1233b; 1234
- Portland Island, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Portland Isle (district of Dorset), 1234
- Portland Promontory, Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Port Laoige (capital), Co. Leix, Ireland, 2480a
- Port Lincoln (wheat port), S. Australia, 4024b
- Port Louis (capital), Mauritius, 2704b
- Portmadoc (town), Caernarvon, Wales, 4506a
- Port Natal (port), Durban, Natal, S. Africa, 1281a
- Port Nelson (seaport), Manitoba, Canada, 718c
- Port Nicholson, North Island, New Zealand, 3011b
- Port Nolloth (seaport), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Porte Alegre (city), S. Brazil, 576a
- Port of Spain (town), Trinidad, W. Indies, 1283b
- Porto Grande (harbour), Cape Verde Islands, Atlantic Ocean, 749a
- Porto Novo (chief town), Dahomey, W. Africa, 1109b
- Porto Rico: *see* Puerto Rico
- Porto Santo (one of the Madeira Islands), 2617b
- Port Phillip, Victoria, Australia, 2728a
- Port Philip Bay, Victoria, Australia, 4386b
- Port Pirie (wheat port), S. Australia, 4024b; smelters [4651]; [4583]
- Portree (village), Isle of Skye, Scotland, 10
- Portrush (seaport), Antrim, N. Ireland, 2224a
- Port Saul (port), N. entrance, Suez Canal, Egypt, 1354b
- Portsmouth (town), Hants, 1906b
- Portsea (manufacturing centre), Portsmouth, 3501a
- Portsmouth (city and seaport), S. coast of England 3501a; the Round Tower [3511]; the Guildhall [3501]; Southsea pier and beach [3502]
- Portsmouth (city), Virginia, U.S.A., 4391a
- Portsoy (coastal town), Banff, Scotland, 380b
- Port Stephens, N.S.W., Australia, 3017b
- Port Sunlight (soap manufacturing town), Cheshire [3996]; 362

- Port Talbot (port and industrial town), Glamorgan, Wales, 1771b  
 Portugal (country), S.W. of the Iberian peninsula **3502a**; in the Douro Valley [3506]; general scenes [3507]; physical features, **4030a**; political divisions, **4030b**; economic features **4030c**  
 Portuguese East Africa (colony, East Central Africa), **2882a**; **64c, d**  
 Portuguese Guinea (colony) W. coast of Africa, **3500b**; **64b**  
 Portuguese West Africa (between Belgian Congo and S.W. Africa), **3500a**; granaries made from grass [70]; women bringing in produce from the fields [72]; **64c**  
 Portunna (town), Galway, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Port Wakefield, Gulf of St. Vincent, S. Australia, **326c**  
 Posen (city and district), Poland, **3500b**  
 Potaro (tributary, R. Essequibo, British Guiana), **2344a**  
 Potchefstroom (town), Transvaal, S. Africa; **4332c**; School of Agriculture [4933]; church where President Kruger was married [5007]; Afrikaans Medium School [4963]; golf course [5011]  
 Potgieters Rust (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, **4332c**  
 Potomac (river), U.S.A., **4424a**; **4454b**  
 Potosi (province), Mexico, C. America, **4732a**  
 Potosi (city), Bolivia, S. America, **528b**  
 Potsdam (city), Prussia, Germany, **1738b**  
 Potteries (pottery industrial area), Stafford, **3518a**  
 Potterne (town), Wilts, **4480**  
 Potters Bar (town), Middlesex, **2764**  
 Potton (town), Bedford, **433**  
 Poulter (tributary, R. Idle, Nottingham), **3092**  
 Poulton le Fyke (town), Lancs, **2423**  
 Poverty Bay, North Island, New Zealand, **3033a**; **4012b**; **3028a**  
 Power Head, Co. Cork, Ireland, **2224b**  
 Powerstock (village), Dorset, **1234**  
 Powis Castle, Montgomery, Wales, **2843a**  
 Poxton (village), Bedford, **433**  
 Pozzuoli (seaport), Campania, Italy, **716a**  
 Prague (capital), Czechoslovakia, **3505b**; the Jewish quarter, **1751b**; a general view [1103]; view of the old town [facing 3526]; **344a**  
 Praha: see Prague  
 Praia (seaport), Cape Verde Islands, **749a**  
 Prepara Island, Bay of Bengal, Burma, **2144c**  
 Prescott (town), Lancs, **2423**  
 Prescott (city), Arizona, U.S.A., **522b**  
 Prescott (town), Ontario, Canada, **718c**  
 Preservation Inlet, South Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Presidential Range, New Hampshire, U.S.A., **3011b**  
 Pressburg or Bratislava (city), Czechoslovakia, **1103a**  
 Prestatyn (watering place), N. Wales, **1562b**; [1562]  
 Presteign (county town), Radnor, Wales, **3625b**  
 Preston (manufacturing town), Lancs, **3539b**; the docks [3539]; **2423**  
 Preston Brook (town), Cheshire, **862**  
 Prestonpans (borough), E. Lothian, Scotland, **1308a**  
 Preston Wynne (township), Hereford, **1999**  
 Prestwick (burgh), Ayr, Scotland, **352b**  
 Pretoria (capital), Transvaal, S. Africa, **2540b**; **4334b**; **4276a**; view from Meintjes Kop [4332]; Standard Bank Buildings [4949]; the Mint [4950]; Union Buildings [4944]; Government House [4979]; President Kruger's Statue [4591]; **4332c**  
 Pribilof Islands (group), Bering Sea, **2540b**; **3541**  
 Prieska (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, **4332c**  
 Primorska (province), Yugoslavia, **1114a**; **650a**  
 Prince Albert (town), Saskatchewan, Canada, **3858a**; National Park, **4797b**  
 Prince Albert Peak, Saskatchewan, Canada, **718b**  
 Prince Albert Peninsula, Franklin, Canada, **718b**  
 Prince Charlotte Bay, Queensland, Australia, **326a**  
 Prince Edward Island (smallest province of Canada), **3543b**; **4804a**; **4805a**; **718c**  
 Prince Gustav Adolf Sea, Arctic Circle, **718b**  
 Prince of Wales Cape, Alaska, Canada, **718b**  
 Prince of Wales Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, **4725a**; **718b**  
 Prince of Wales Island, Torres Strait, **326c**  
 Prince Patrick Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, **4809a**; **718b**  
 Prince Regents River, W. Australia, **326b**  
 Prince Rupert (city), British Columbia, Canada, **605a**; **607a**  
 Princes Risborough (town), Bucks, **677**  
 Princethorpe (town), Warwick, **4421**  
 Princetown (town), Devon, **1180a**; **1177**  
 Prince William Sound, Alaska, **101a**; **718a**  
 Principe (Portuguese island off the Guinea coast), **3533b**  
 Pripet (river), Galicia, Poland, **1661b**; **3456b**  
 Pripet Marshes, Poland, **3456b**  
 Prittlewell (parish), county borough of Southend-on-Sea, Essex, **4026b**  
 Privas (town), Ardèche, France, **1606c**  
 Promé (town), Burma, **2144c**  
 Provence (region in S.E. France), **3506b**; L'Arc de Triomphe at Orange [3566]; Les Aykescarpes [3566]; **1606a**  
 Providence, Cape, South Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Providence (island), Seychelles group, Indian Ocean, **3915b**  
 Providence (capital), Rhode Island, U.S.A., **3699b**  
 Province Wellesley, Straits Settlements, **2635b**  
 Provo (city), Utah, U.S.A., **4355b**  
 Prudence (island), Narragansett Bay, U.S.A., **3699b**  
 Prussia (province), Germany **2508b**; scenes [3571]; **1734b-c**  
 Pruth (tributary, R. Danube, Rumania), **3786b**; **1661b**; **474a**; **650a**  
 Przemysl (fortress town), Poland, **3572a**  
 Puddletown (village), Dorset, **1234**  
 Puddletrenthide (village), Dorset, **1234**  
 Pudukkottai (native state), India, **7712**  
 Puebla (manufacturing town), Mexico, **2754b**  
 Puerto Barrios (harbour), Caribbean coast, Guatemala, C. America, **1864b**  
 Puerto Colombia (harbour), N. coast, Republic of Colombia, S. America, **972b**; the wharf [974]  
 Puerto Cortes (seaport), Honduras, Central America, **2052b**  
 Puerto Principe (city), Cuba, now known as Camaguey, **1086b**  
 Puerto Rico (a West Indian island), **3580a**; old Morro Castle [3581]; residential district [3581]; **1861**  
 Puget Sound (harbour), Washington, U.S.A., **4423b**; **3897b**  
 Puglia (department), Italy, **2248a**  
 Puhonri (peak), Himalayas, India [2023]  
 Pukearube (town), North Island, New Zealand, **3028a**  
 Pu Langkawi (island), Malay Peninsula, **2636a**  
 Pulborough (town), Sussex, **4132**  
 Pulicat (town), Madras, India, **2144b**  
 Pulley (township), Hereford, **1999**  
 Punakha (capital), Bhutan, India, **475b**  
 Punccknowle (village), Dorset, **1234**  
 Punjab (province of British India), **3507a**; ruins of the city of Taxila [3587]; **2144b**  
 Punnier (town), Gwalior, India, **2144b**  
 Punta Arenas (Pacific port), Costa Rica, **1045a**  
 Punta Gallinas (northernmost point of S. America), **4019a**; **4020a**  
 Purbeck, Isle of, Dorset, **1233a**; **1234**  
 Puri (seaport), Orissa, India, **2144c**; Temple of Jagannath [5038]; religious procession [5119]  
 Purley (town), Surrey, **4126**  
 Purna (tributary, R. Tapti, India), **5122b**; **5136b**; **2144b**  
 Putna Sea (western end), Sea of Azov, **354a**  
 Purton (town), Wilts, **4480**  
 Putumayo (river), branch of the R. Amazon, **972b**  
 Puy-de-Dôme (department), France **348a**; **1606c**  
 Pwllheli (seaport), Caernarvon, Wales, **3501b**; **4006a**

Pyle (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
Pyramid Lake, Nevada, U.S.A., 3001a

Pyrenees (mountain chain between France and Spain), 3500a; the Valle du Lys [3597]; 4030a

Pyrenees Orient. (department), France, 1606c  
Pyrgaki (village), Boeotia, Greece, 1966b

## Q

QARA SHARA (town), Sinkiang, China, 878b  
Quantock Hills (range), Somerset, 4007b; 4007  
Quantoxhead (town), Somerset, 4007  
Qu'appelle (town), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
Qu'appelle (river), Saskatchewan, Canada, 3857b; 718b  
Quartre Bras (village), Belgium, 448a  
Quathlamba (mountains), S.E. Africa; 2938b; 4995b; 4332a  
Quebec (oldest province of Canada), 3008a; 718c  
Quebec (city), capital of the province of Quebec, Canada, 3610a; Bishop's Palace [719]; view from the St. Lawrence river [3610]; the Chateau Frontenac and the old town [3610]; shopping at Champlain market [4822]; Refectory, Hôpital Général [4722]; selling hand woven carpets [4782]; Quebec Bridge [4819]  
Queenborough (town), Isle of Sheppey, Kent, 2362a; 2358  
Queen Charlotte Islands, British Columbia, Canada, 4803b 718a

Queen Charlotte Sound, British Columbia, Canada, 605b; 718a  
Queen Charlotte Sound, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Queen Maud Gulf, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
Queens (borough), New York City, U.S.A., 3024a  
Queen's Channel, N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
Queensferry (Royal burgh), West Lothian, Scotland, 4448b  
Queensland (state), Commonwealth of Australia, 3611b; physical features, 4676b; Double Island [3612]; pineapple plantation [329]; National Park, Moran's Creek [3269]; Fisherfalls, Innisfail [4671]; artesian well, Barcaldine [4673]; irrigating tobacco [4673]; National Park [4583]; 326c  
Queenslon Heights, Canada, 720b  
Queenstown (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
Queenstown, Ireland: see Cobh  
Queenstown (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Quelimane (town), Mozambique, 2888b

Quelpaert (island), S. Chosen, 892a  
Que Que (town), S. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
Quesnel (lake), British Columbia, Canada, 718b  
Quetta (capital), Baluchistan, India, 381b  
Quezaltenango (city), Guatemala, 1864b  
Quidi Vidi (fishing village), Newfoundland [3006]  
Quilon (town), Travancore, India, 2144b  
Quimper (town), Finistère, France, 1606b  
Quin (tributary, R. Rib, Herts, 2010  
Quirigua (ancient city), Guatemala, 1864a  
Qurinal (one of the Seven Hills of ancient Rome), 3614b  
Quishm (island), Persian Gulf, 3338a  
Quito (capital), Ecuador, S. America, 1318b  
Qumul (town), Sinkiang, China, 878b  
Quoin Point, Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
Quorndon (town), Leicester, 2475

## R

RAASAY (island), Skye, Scotland, 10  
Rabat (one of the Sultan's capitals), Morocco, 2859a; a general view [2858]  
Rabaul (harbour), New Britain, Bismarck Archipelago, 3011a; 502a  
Race Cape, Avalon Peninsula, Newfoundland, 718c  
Racine (city), Wisconsin, U.S.A., 4504a  
Radcliffe (town), Lancs, 2423  
Radcliffe (town), Nottingham, 3092  
Radlett (township), Herts, 2010  
Radley (town), Berks, 464  
Radma (river), Bengal, India, 2144c  
Radnor Forest (mountainous district), Radnor, Wales, 3624b  
Radnorshire (a border county of Wales), 3624b; Elan valley [3625]; 4406b  
Radstock (town), Somerset, 4007  
Radwell (town), Herts, 2010  
Raetia (province), ancient Roman Empire, 3028a  
Raglan (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Raglan (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Ragusa: see Dubrovnik, Dalmatia, Yugoslavia  
Raiatea (group), Society Islands, Pacific Ocean, 3999  
Rai Bureli (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b

Raichur (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
Raigarh (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
Rainham (district, now incorporated with Gillingham), Kent, 1757a  
Rainham (town), Essex, 1452  
Rainow (town), Cheshire, 862; [863]  
Rainy Lake, Ontario, Canada, 4806b; 718c  
Ramy River, Ontario, Canada, 3145b; 718c  
Raipur (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b  
Rajahmundry (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
Rajgir (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
Rajputana (province), N.W. India, 3641a; 5033a; Jain Temple on Mount Abu [2269]; scenes and types of native life [3640]; 2144b  
Rakaia (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Rakoto (navigable river), Cho., 892b  
Raleigh (capital), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a  
Raleigh (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Ranah (seaport), Labrador, Canada, 718c  
Rame Head, Cornwall, 1035b; 1036  
Ramelton (town), Donegal, N. Ireland, 2224a

Rameswaram (town), Madras, India, 771b  
Rannad (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
Rampur (native state), United Provinces, India, 4339a  
Ramri (island), Burma, 2144c  
Ramshotton (town), Lancs, 2423  
Ramsey (ancient market town), Huntingdon, 2102b  
Ramsey (town), Isle of Man, 2643a; 1416a  
Ramsey Isle, Pembroke, Wales, 4406b  
Ramsgate (holiday resort), E. Kent, 3644a; bathing pool and Venetian lagoon [3644]; 2358  
Ramu (river), New Guinea, 3009a  
Rance (river), Brittany, France [628]  
Ranchi (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
Rand (shortened form of Witwatersrand, which see)  
Randall's Island, East River, New York State, U.S.A., 3024b  
Randers (city), Denmark, 1160a  
Ransford (lake), Norway, 3081b  
Rangunu Bay, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Rangiora (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Rangiora (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
Rangitata (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a



- Rangitikei (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Rangitikei (river), North Island, New Zealand, 4910b  
 Rangitoto (mountain), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Rangoon (capital), Burma, 661a  
 Rangpur (town), Bengal, India, 2144c  
 Rankine (river), N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Rankin Inlet (gulf), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718c  
 Rankipore (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
 Rann of Cutch (district), W. India, 1871b; 2144b  
 Ranworth Broad, Norfolk, 3053b  
 Rapallo (town), Riviera, Italy, 3727b  
 Raribaka (Maori village), New Zealand, 4907  
 Raritan Bay, New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a  
 Raritan River, New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a  
 Rarotonga (one of the Cook Islands), 1022a  
 Rason (lake), W. Australia, 326b  
 Rathdrum (town), Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b  
 Rathlin Island (off Antrim), N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Rathnew (town), Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b  
 Ratlan (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Ratnagiri (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Rattlesnake (mountains), Wyoming U.S.A., 4540b  
 Rattray (burgh), Perth, Scotland, 3143a  
 Raukumara (mountain range), North Island, New Zealand, 3028b  
 Raunds (town), Northants, 3068  
 Ravenglass (village), Cumberland, 1039  
 Ravensbourne (tributary, R. Thames), 4213b  
 Ravenshorpe Hills, W. Australia, 326b  
 Ravi (tributary, R. Indus, Punjab), 3587b; 2144b  
 Rawalpindi (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Rawene (port), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Rawlinson Range, W. Australia, 326b  
 Rawtenstall (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Raxaul (town), Bihar and Orissa, India, 2978b  
 Rayleigh (town), Essex, 1452  
 Rea (river), Shropshire, 3948  
 Rea (lough), Roscommon, Longford and Westmeath, Ireland, 2224a  
 Reading (county town), Berks, 3858a; 464  
 Reading (city), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a  
 Reay (village), Caithness, Scotland, 10  
 Recherche Archipelago, W. Australia, 326a  
 Recife (local name of Pernambuco), Brazil, 576a  
 Recife Cape, Cape Province, S. Africa, 5004b  
 Reculet (peak), Jura Mountains, 2318b  
 Red (lake), Ontario, Canada, 3145b  
 Redbridge (village), Hants, 1907  
 Redbourn (township), Herts, 2010  
 Redburn Common, Co. Durham, 1285a  
 Redcar (seaside resort), Yorks, 4556a  
 Red Deer (river), Alberta, Canada, 718b  
 Redditch (urban district), Worcester, 4513  
 Rede (tributary, R. Tyne, Northumberland), 3072b; 3073  
 Redgrave (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Redhill (town), Surrey, 4125b  
 Red River, Canada and U.S.A., 4820b; 4808b; 720b; Manitoba, 2652a; Minnesota, 2790a; N. Dakota, 3070b; 718a  
 Red River, French Indo-China, 2161b; 1633b  
 Red River (tributary, R. Mississippi, U.S.A.), 2800a; southern boundary of Oklahoma, 3136a; 4336a  
 Redruth (tin-mining centre), Cornwall, 1039a; 1036  
 Red Sea (between Arabia and N.E. Africa), 3863b; 4302a  
 Red Screes (hill), Lake district, Westmorland, 146b; 4450b  
 Ree (lough), Connaught, Ireland 2218b, 1010a; 2224a  
 Reedham (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Reef Point, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Reelfoot (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Reepham (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Reggio (town), Calabria, Italy, 694b, 2258a  
 Regina (capital city), Saskatchewan, Canada, 4827b; Wascana Lake, 4820b, 3857a; 3858b; [4820], 718b  
 Rehoboth (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Reigate (residential town), Surrey, 4128b  
 Reims (cathedral city), France, 3873a; dimensions of the Cathedral, 800; the Cathedral [1564]  
 Reindeer Lake, Saskatchewan, Canada, 3857b; 4806b; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415]; 718b  
 Reindeer Island, Lake Winnipeg, Canada, 4836b  
 Reinga, Cape, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Reits (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Renfrew (ancient burgh and seaport), Renfrewshire, 3884a; 1874b  
 Renfrewshire (a western county of Scotland), 3884a; 3874b  
 Renigunta (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Rennaix (town), Flanders, Belgium, 448a  
 Rennes (town), Ille et Vilaine, France, 1609b; 1606b  
 Reno (city), Nevada, U.S.A., 3001b, the Truckee R. [3000]  
 Renton (town), Dumbarton, Scotland, 1275a  
 Renwick (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Renwick (town) Cumberland, 1029  
 Renwick Fell (peak), Cumberland, 1088b; 1089  
 Repulse Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Resht (town), Southern shore, Caspian Sea, Persia, 3336a; 4302a  
 Resolution Island, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Resolution Island, Baffin Land, Canada, 718c  
 Resolven (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Restigouche (river), New Brunswick, Canada, 3002a; 4804b  
 Réunion Island (a French island), Indian Ocean, 64b; 3893a; 3693  
 Reuss (river), Switzerland, 4151a  
 Reval, or Tallinn (capital), Estonia, 1456b  
 Rewah (town and district), Central India, 2144b  
 Revelstoke (city), British Columbia, Canada [4767]  
 Revelstoke, Mount, national park, Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4797b  
 Reversing Falls, St. John River, New Brunswick, Canada, 4822a; [3002]  
 Rewari (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Reydaljord (port), E. coast of Iceland [2225]  
 Reykjavik (capital), Iceland, 2126a; 2124  
 Rhaiadr Ddu Falls, Merioneth, Wales, 1225b  
 Rhatian Alps, Switzerland, 4148a  
 Rhayader (town), Radnor, Wales, 3625a; 4406b  
 Rhedol (river), Cardigan, Wales, 761a; valley [4409]; 4408a  
 Rheims: see Reims  
 Rheinhessen (province), Hesse, Germany, 2014b  
 Rheinprovinz, Prussia, Germany, 1373a  
 Rhine (river), W. Europe, 3896b; in Germany, 1740a; in Holland, 2993a; on the outskirts of the Black Forest [506]; at Siebengebirge [1745], a vineyard of Rhineland [1747]; the Middle Rhine [1697]; Boppard [3697]; 1744a  
 Rhode Island (smallest state of U.S.A.), 3899b; 4338c  
 Rhodes (a volcanic island), E. Mediterranean, 3899b; ancient fortress [3700]  
 Rhodesia (a British possession), S. Africa, 3701b; porters crossing a stream [3702]; beating a drum [3702b]; types of natives [3701]; typical native huts [3701]; Northern and Southern, 4112b  
 Rhodope Mountains, Bulgaria, 650a; 650b  
 Rhoi (island), Dutch East Indies, 1306b  
 Rhondda (mining town), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1770a; Rhondda Valley [4410]  
 Rhondda (river), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Rhône (river), France, 3706a  
 Rhône Glacier, Switzerland, 138a; 4152; 1606a  
 Rhosgoch (town), Anglesey, Wales, 168a



- Rhoadly (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Rhoadly Bay (inlet), W. coast, Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Rhuddlan (town), Flint, Wales, 1561a; the Castle [1562]; 4406a
- Rhyl (watering place), N. Wales, 1561a; 4406a
- Rhymney (town), Monmouth, 2328
- Rhymney (river), S. Wales, 1769a; 584a; 2828a
- Rhyns of Galloway (headlands), Wigtown, Scotland, 4465a
- Rib (hill), Wisconsin, U.S.A., 4504a
- Rib (tributary, R. Lea, Herts), 2009b; 2010
- Ribble (river), N.W. England, 2422a; 212; 2423
- Ribe (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Richard Island, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Richard's Castle (township), Hereford, 1999
- Richborough (town), Kent, 2359a, Roman fort [619]
- Richelieu (river), Quebec, Canada, 3508b; 4806b
- Richmond (town), Surrey, 3718b; 4126
- Richmond (town), N. Riding, Yorks, 4556a; the Castle [4555]
- Richmond (capital), Virginia, U.S.A., 4394a
- Richmond (borough), New York City, 3024a
- Richmond (town), Kentucky, U.S.A., 2364b
- Richmond (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Richmond (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4332c
- Richmond (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Richmond (town), Cape Breton Island, Canada, 4805a
- Richmond River, N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Rickmansworth (town), Herts, 2012a
- Rideau (river and falls), Ontario, Canada, 3188a
- Ridgmont (village), Bedford, 433
- Riding (mountain), national park, Manitoba, Canada, 4797b
- Riesengebirge Mountains, Central Europe, 1740a; 3720b
- Riff (mountainous area), Morocco, 3720b
- Rift Valley, Central Africa, 3110a, 2364b; 3818b
- Riga (capital), Latvia, 2418a, general views [2448]
- Riga (gulf of), arm of the Baltic Sea, 3721b; 2446a
- Rigolet (town), Labrador, Canada, 718c
- Rimini (seaport), Italy, 3850b
- Rimouski (town), Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Ringkobing (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Ringmer (town), Sussex, 4132
- Ringwood (market town), Hants, 3724a; a view [1909]
- Rio de Janeiro (capital), Brazil, 3724b; the Bay [facing 576]; Avenida da Branca [3725]; Praça da República [575]; 4020c
- Rio de Janeiro (state), Brazil, 3725a; 4020c
- Rio de la Plata (estuary formed by the R. Parana and Uruguay), S. America, 3726a; 4020a
- Rio de Oro (Spanish colony), N.W. Africa, 3726a; 64b
- Rio Grande (river), N. America, 3726a; and Mexico, 2755b; Colorado 976b; New Mexico, 3014b; Elephant Butte dam [3014]; 4338a
- Rio Grande, Portuguese Guinea, 3508b
- Rio Grande Do Sul (state), Brazil, 4020b
- Rio Muni (Spanish colony), Gulf of Guinea, W. Africa, 3726a; 64c
- Rion (river), Georgia, U.S.S.R., 1732b
- Rio Negro (one of the chief affluents of the R. Amazon), 3726a; in Brazil, 575b; in Patagonia, 3285a; 4020a
- Rio Piedras (university town), Puerto Rico, 3581a
- Rio Salada (river), Argentina, S. America 240a
- Ripley (town), Derby, 1169
- Ripley (village), Surrey, 4126
- Ripon (inland holiday resort), Yorks, 3726a
- Rippon Tor (hill), Devon, 1177
- Riseley (village), Bedford, 433
- Rissington (village), Gloucester, 1782
- Riversdale (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Riverton (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Riviera, Mediterranean coast of France, 3727b; 1606c
- Riyadh (capital), Arabia, 214a
- Riyayeh (salt lake), Iran (Persia), 334b
- Roach (tributary, R. Crouch, Essex), 1454a
- Roanoke (city), Virginia, U.S.A., 4394a
- Roanoke (river), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069b; Virginia, 4394a
- Roaring Gorge, Eastern Alps, Styria [137]
- Roaringwater Bay, Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b
- Rohe (river), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a
- Robertson (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Robe Town, S. Australia, 326c
- Robin Hood's Hill, Nottingham, 3090b; Robin Hood's Cave [3091]; 3092
- Robinson, Mount, Western Australia, 326b
- Robson (lofty peak), Canada, 4806b; 720b; compared with other peaks, 2884b; [2885]; a general view [facing 726]; 718b
- Roch (river), Lancs, 2423
- Rochdale (industrial town), Lancs, 3728b; 2423
- Rochefort (harbour), France, 1610b; 1606b
- Rochester (city and municipal borough), Kent, 3724a; 2358
- Rochester (town), New York State, U.S.A., 3027b
- Rochford (township), Essex, 1452
- Rockaway Point, New York, U.S.A., 3024a
- Rockhampton (town), Queensland, Australia, 3612b; 4637a
- Rockingham (village), Northants, the village street [3067]; 3068
- Rockingham Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Rockingham Forest, Northants, 3068b
- Rock of Cashel (mountain), Munster, Ireland, 2896a
- Rocks Point (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Rocky Mountains (eastern half, W. Cordilleras), N. America, 3728a; in Canada, 720b; British Columbia, 605a; Alberta, 106a; U.S.A., 4340a; Colorado, 976b; Montana, 2833a; New Mexico, 3014b; Wyoming, 4540b; Three Sisters Peaks [723]; a petrified tree [725]; Emigrant Peak [3736]; mode of travel [3736]; hot springs [4058]; Lake Louise [facing 2416]; road construction [4746]; ranch [4710]; 3062b-c
- Rodez (town), Aveyron, France, 1606c
- Roding (tributary, R. Thames, Essex), 1451b; 1452
- Rodrigues (volcanic island), Indian Ocean, 3728a; 3693
- Rodney (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Roebourne (town), W. Australia, 326b
- Roebuck Bay, W. Australia, 326b
- Rogate (town), Sussex, 4132
- Roggeveld Mountains, Cape Province, Union of S. Africa, 4995b; 4332a
- Rogue (river), Oregon, U.S.A., 3167b
- Rohilkhand (district), United Provinces, India, 2144b
- Rollstone (town), Wilts, 4480
- Roma (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Rome (capital city), Italy, 3747b; the Pantheon, 3246b; the Forum 1598b; St. Peter's, 800; aerial view [3749]; the Forum [1599]; [facing 3752]; St. Peter's, illuminated [3491]; St. Peter's, Piazza, Church and Colonnade [3745]; the Pantheon [3246]; sewer of ancient Rome [3749]; the Colosseum [977]; Hadrian's baths [1883a]; Circus Maximus [917]; view from the Janiculum [2250]; Castle of Saint Angelo [2255]; Fontana del Moro [2255]; Hadrian's tomb [facing 1884]; fountain of the Satyr [1601]; temple of the Vesta [231]; ruins of the aqueduct of Claudius [209]; arch of Titus [4243]; Temple of Antoninus and Faustina [4199]; Temple of Castor and Pollux [4199]; island in the R. Tiber [4230]
- Romford (town), Essex, 1452
- Romley (industrial area), Cheshire, 864a
- Roanney Marshes (drained land area), Kent, 2361a; 2358
- Römo (island), Denmark, 1160a
- Romsey (town), Hants, 1906b; 1908a; the Abbey [1909]
- Ronakshay, N. and S. islands, Orkneys, 10
- Ronne (town), Bornholm, Denmark, 1160a

- Rooi Berg (mountain), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Roon, Mount, South Island, New Zealand [4911]  
 Roper (river), N. Territory, Australia, 326a  
 Rosario (grain port), Argentina, 442a  
 Roscommon (county town), Roscommon, Ireland, 3787b; 2224a  
 Roscommon (county), Connaught, Irish Free State, 2224a  
 Roscrea (town), Tipperary, Ireland, 2897a; 2224b  
 Rosia Montana (gold mining centre), Transylvanian Alps, Rumania [3791]  
 Roslin (village), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766b  
 Ross (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ross, Mount (peak), Kerguelen Island, 2366b  
 Ross Dependency (uninhabited Antarctic region), 3784a; 3015a; 182b  
 Rossan Point, Donegal, Ireland, 2224a  
 Ross and Cromarty (a northern county of Scotland), 3782a; Loch Broom [3763]; 10  
 Rossignol (lake), Nova Scotia, Canada [3095]  
 Rosslare (town), Wexford, Ireland, 2224b  
 Ross-on-Wye (market town), Hereford, 3785a; Wilton Bridge [2000]; the Church [2000]  
 Ross Sea, Antarctic regions, 3764a; 132b  
 Rostov-on-Don (important seaport), N. Caucasus Russia, 3790b  
 Rother (river), Sussex, 4132b  
 Rothbury (town), Northumberland, 3073  
 Rotherby (town), Leicester, 2175b  
 Rotherfield (town), Sussex, 4132b; 4132  
 Rotherham (mining town), S. Yorks, 3785b; the Church [3766]  
 Rothes (burgh), Moray, Scotland, 2855a  
 Rothesay (Royal burgh and holiday resort), Isle of Bute, 3788a, Loch Fad [3766]  
 Rothwell (town), Northants, 3068  
 Roti (island), Malay Archipelago, 2636b  
 Rotiti (lake), North Island, New Zealand, 4910b  
 Rotomahana (lake), North Island, New Zealand, 1750b  
 Rotondo, Mount, Corsica, 1606c  
 Rotorua (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a; the Papukura geyser [1750]; cooking on a hot pool [2659]; Pōhānce [2649]; entrance to Maori Pa [2659]  
 Rotorua (town and spa), North Island, New Zealand, 4911a; golf links [4925]; 3028a  
 Rotorua (lake), North Island, New Zealand, 4910b [4918]; 3028a  
 Rotterdam (commercial port), Netherlands, 3788a; street scene and the Stadhuis [3768]; 448a  
 Rottingdean (seaside resort), Sussex, 4132  
 Roubaix (manufacturing town), France, 1609b  
 Rouen (port), R. Seine, France, 1609b; a general view [3059]; 1606b  
 Rough Tor (peak), Cornwall, 1036a; 2036  
 Roumania: see Rumania  
 Round Island (one of the Scilly Isles), 1874a  
 Rousay (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a  
 Rouville (town), Orange Free State, Union of S. Africa, 4332c  
 Rovuma River, Mozambique, E. Africa, 2888b  
 Rowde (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Rowes Welcome (channel between Southampton I. and N.-West Territories, Canada), 718c  
 Rowsley (village), Derby, 1169  
 Rowton (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Roxburgh (border county), Scotland, 3771b; farm in the Cheviot Hills [3771]; 3874b  
 Roxburgh (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Royale Island, Lake Superior, U.S.A., 718c  
 Roydon (township), Essex, 1452  
 Royston (town), Herts, 2009b  
 Royston (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Ruabon (town), Denbigh, Wales, 1156b; 4406b  
 Ruahine (mountain range), North Island, New Zealand, 3028b; 3028a  
 Ruamahanga River, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ruanda and Urundi (district), Central Africa, 3779a  
 Ruapehu (volcano), North Island, New Zealand, 3028b; 4910a; 4911a; 4926b; 3028b  
 Rudford (parish), Gloucester, 1782  
 Rudolf (lake), Kenya Colony and Uganda, 3783a; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2115]; 64c  
 Rudev (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Rudstone (town), Yorks, 4553  
 Rufford Abbey (beauty spot), Nottingham, 2655a  
 Rugby (market town and railway centre), Warwick, 3784b, the market place [3784]; Rugby School [3781]; 4422  
 Rugeley (town), Stafford, 3062  
 Rugen Island, Pomerania, Germany, 3182a  
 Ruhr Valley (coal and iron manufacturing district), Germany, 3785a; 137851  
 Ruhr (tributary, R. Rhine, Germany), 3785a  
 Rushup (town), Middlesex, 2763b; 2764  
 Rukaki (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Rùm (island), Inner Hebrides, Scotland, 10  
 Rumania (country), S.E. Europe, 3785b; oilfield scenes [3761]; peasant of the Dobruja [3786]; village church ceremony [3786]; peasant types [3787]; mountain scenery [1788]; industry and agriculture [3791]; architecture [3792]; 650a-b  
 Rumelia (former province of Turkey), 8794b  
 Rumelange (town), Luxemburg, 2602b  
 Runaway, Cape, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Runcorn (town), Cheshire, 862b; 862  
 Rundle, Mount, Banff, Canada [4825]  
 Runnymede (historic meadows), Surrey, 3798a  
 Rupel (river), Belgium, 448a  
 Rupert House (town), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Rupert River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Rupert's Land (former territory of Hudson Bay Co.), Canada, 105a  
 Rusden (township), Herts, 2010  
 Rushden (town), Northants, 3068  
 Rushton Spencer (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Russell (town), Bay of Islands, New Zealand, Christ Church [4918]  
 Russell Range, Western Australia, 326b  
 Russia (a federation of Socialist Soviet Republics, known as the U.S.S.R.), 3798b; agricultural scenes [3802]; peasant types [3803]; march of young Communists [3804]; lunch-time propaganda [3805]; Caucasian peasants [3806]; a typical Church [3807]; indoor posters [3808]; modern scenes [3809]; an orchestra [3810]; a stage [3810]; Crown jewels of former Tsars [3811]; physical features, 3798a; political divisions, 3798b-c; economic features, 3798d; see also Siberia  
 Russian Turkestan: see Turkmen Socialist Soviet Republic  
 Rustenburg (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Rustico, Cape, Canada [4807]  
 Ruthenia (province), Czechoslovakia, 3815a; 349a  
 Rutherglen (Royal burgh), Lanark, 3815b  
 Ruthin (town), Denbigh, Wales, 1158a; 4406a  
 Ruthwell (parish), Dumfries, Scotland, 1277a  
 Rutland (a midland county of England), 3816b; 3816  
 Ruttunpur (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Ruwenzori (mountain range), Central Africa, 3818b; compared with other mountains, 2884a; 2885  
 Rydal Water (lake), Westmorland, 116b; 4450b  
 Ryde (resort), Isle of Wight, 4461b; 1907  
 Rye (ancient port), Sussex, 4136a; 916a; sheep market [2673]; the old land gate [2361a]  
 Ryhall (village), Rutland, 3817b; 3816  
 Ryhope (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Ryton (town), Co. Durham, 1282b  
 Ryukyū: see Loo-Choo

- SAALE (river), Thuringia and Franconia, Germany, **3820a**; **1734b**  
 Saar, or Saarpfalz a German district bordering on France), **3820a**; the R. Saar Salient at Mettlach [**3821**]  
 Saarbrücken (chief town), Saar, Germany, **3820a**  
 Saaremaa (island), Baltic Sea, Estonia, **1456a**  
 Saarlouis (town), Saar, Germany, **3820a**  
 Sabarmati (river), Bombay Presidency, India, **5027b**  
 Sabarmati (town), Bombay Presidency, India, **5027b**  
 Sabi River, S. Rhodesia, S. Africa [**3703**]  
 Sabine River, Texas, U.S.A., **4338a**  
 Sable, Cape, Nova Scotia, Canada, **1896b**; **718c**  
 Sable Island (off Nova Scotia), Canada, **4804a**; **4805b**; **718c**  
 Sabrina Land, Antarctica, **182b**  
 Sachigo River, Ontario, Canada, **718c**  
 Sacramento (capital), California, U.S.A., **700a**  
 Sacramento (river), California, U.S.A., **608a**  
 Saddleback (peak), Cumberland, **1088b**; **1089**  
 Saddlecombe (town), Sussex, **4132**  
 Saddlekyoke (mountain), Scotland, **1276a**  
 Sadiya (town), Assam, India, **2144c**  
 Saffron Walden (town), Essex, **1454b**  
 Saghalin (island), Siberia. *see* Sakhalin  
 Saguenay (town), Quebec, Canada, **718c**  
 Saguenay (river), Quebec, Canada, **4821b**; **4806b**; **3608b**; **718c**  
 Sahama (peak), Andes range, Bolivia, **2984a**; [**2885**]  
 Sahara (great desert), N. Africa, **3825a**; the Eastern Erg [**3114**]; an oasis [**3115**]; camel caravan [**3825**]; villagers [**3825**]; Arab hawking [**1173**]; general scenes [**3826**]; **64b**  
 Saida (town), Syria, **1384a**  
 Saigon (capital), French Indo-China, **1634b**; **887a**  
 Saigon (river), French Indo-China, **1634b**  
 Saimaa (lake), Finland, **1533a**  
 Sain-Noin (province), Mongolia, **788b**  
 St. Abbs Head, Berwick, Scotland, **472a**  
 St. Agnes (one of the Scilly Isles), **3874a**; **1036**  
 St. Agnes (town), Cornwall, **1036**  
 St. Agnes Head, Cornwall, **1036a**; **1036**  
 St. Albans (cathedral city), Herts, **3828a**; general scenes [**3828**]; ford and bridge over the R. Ver [**2011**]; excavations of the Roman town of Verulamium [**2012**]  
 St. Alban's Head (promontory), Dorset, **1233b**; **1234**  
 St. Andrews (ancient burgh), Fife, Scotland, **3829a**; the ruined Cathedral [**1327**]  
 St. Anne des Monts (town), Quebec, Canada, **718c**  
 St. Annes (seaside resort), Lancs, **2423**  
 St. Antonio (island), Cape Verde group, **738**  
 St. Asaph (cathedral town), Flint, Wales, **1563**; **4406a**  
 St. Aubin (fishing town and port), Jersey, Channel Islands, **2300a**  
 St. Aubin's Bay, Jersey, Channel Islands, **2299b**  
 St. Augustine River, Quebec, Canada, **718c**  
 St. Austell (china-clay centre), Cornwall, **1039a**; **1036**  
 St. Austell Bay, Cornwall, **1036**  
 St. Bees Head (promontory), Cumberland, **1089**  
 St. Boniface (city), Manitoba, Canada, **4821b**; **718b**  
 St. Boswells (parish), Roxburgh, Scotland, **472b**  
 St. Brelade's Bay, Jersey, Channel Islands, **2299b**  
 St. Bride's Bay, Pembroke, Wales, **4406b**  
 St. Brieuc (town), Côtes du Nord, France, **1006b**  
 St. Catherine's Point, Isle of Wight, **1907**  
 St. Charles, Cape, Labrador, Canada, **718c**  
 St. Christopher (one of the Leeward Islands), W. Indies, **3831a**, **1861**  
 St. Clair (lake), Tasmania, **326r**; [**4615**]  
 St. Clair (lake), between Lakes Huron and Erie, N. America, **4822a**; **1833a**; **718c**  
 St. Clair Flats Canal (connecting lakes Huron and Erie), Canada, **4744b**  
 St. Clair River, Michigan, U.S.A., **2760b**; **4744b**  
 St. Clement's Bay, Jersey, Channel Islands, **2299b**  
 St. Columb Major (parish), Cornwall, **1036**  
 St. Croix (island), Virgin group, W. Indies, **4395a**  
 St. Croix (river), New Brunswick, Canada, **4804b**  
 St. Croix (tributary, R. Mississippi, U.S.A.), **2790a**; **4503b**  
 St. David's Head, Pembroke, Wales, **4406b**  
 St. Denis (capital), Réunion Island, **3693a**; **3693**  
 St. Donats (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, **1769**  
 St. Elias (mountain and range), Alaska, **100a**; **718b**  
 St. Erienne (town), Loire, France, **1610a**; **1606c**  
 St. Finians Bay, Kerry, Ireland, **2224b**  
 St. Francis (river), Quebec, **3608b**, **4823b**  
 St. Francis Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, **4332c**  
 St. Francois (mountain range), Missouri, U.S.A., **2800a**  
 Saint Gallen (canton), Switzerland, **4154b**  
 St. George (one of the Bermuda Islands), N. Atlantic Ocean, **469a**  
 St. George (town), Denbigh, Wales, **1156b**  
 St. George (one of the Pribilof Islands), Bering Sea, **3540b**; **3541**  
 St. George, Gulf of, Patagonia, S. America, **3285a**  
 St. George Bay, Newfoundland, **718c**  
 St. George's Channel (between Wales and S. Ireland), **3830a**; **626c**  
 St. Germaus (town), Cornwall, **1036**  
 St. Goar (town), R. Rhine, Germany, **2580b**  
 St. Gotthard (Swiss plateau), Central Alps, **8830a**; tunnel, **4154b**; **137b**  
 St. Helena (island), Atlantic Ocean, **3830b**; a general view [**2934**]; **64a**  
 St. Helena Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, **4332a**  
 St. Helens (county borough), Lancs, **3830b**; **2423**  
 St. Helens (town), Isle of Wight, **1907**  
 St. Helier (capital), Jersey, Channel Islands, **2300a**; the harbour [**2299**]  
 St. Iago (island), Cape Verde group, **738**  
 St. Ingbert (town), Saar, Germany, **3820a**  
 St. Ives (market town), Huntingdon, **2103**  
 St. Ives (municipal borough), Cornwall, **1039a**; **1036**  
 St. Ives Bay, Cornwall, **1039a**; **1036**  
 St. Ives Head, Cornwall, **1036a**; **1036**  
 St. John (chief port), New Brunswick, Canada, **3830b**; **4746b**; the harbour [**3003**]; the Reversible Falls [**1002**]; [**4822**]; **718c**  
 St. John (island), Virgin group, W. Indies, **4395a**  
 St. John Cape, Newfoundland, **718c**  
 St. John, Bay of, (between Quebec and Newfoundland), **718c**  
 St. John (administrative centre), Antigua, Leeward Islands, West Indies, **2470b**  
 St. John Lake, Quebec, Canada, **4806b**; **718c**  
 St. John (river), New Brunswick, Canada, **3002a**; **4804b**; **4822a**  
 St. John's (capital), Newfoundland, **3830b**; **4765b**; **718c**  
 St. John's Chapel (town), Co. Durham, **2282**  
 St. John's Point, Donegal, Ireland, **2224a**  
 St. John's River, Florida, U.S.A., **1566b**; [**1566**]  
 St. Joseph (city), Missouri, U.S.A., **2800a**  
 St. Joseph (lake), Ontario, Canada, **718c**  
 St. Just (town), Cornwall, **1036**  
 St. Kitts (one of the Leeward Islands), W. Indies, **3831a**; **2470b**; **2470**  
 St. Lawrence (river and gulf), Canada, **4822a**; **4808b**; **4781a**; **4744b**; **4804a**; **4806a**; **4797a**;

- 718b; 3608b; 3146b; 3002a; 1021b; the mouth (4804); bridge connecting U.S.A. and Canada (722); at Quebec (4819); [3610]; 718c
- St. Lawrence (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- St. Lawrence Islands (national park), Canada, 4808b; 4797b
- St. Leonards, (seaside resort), Sussex, 4132
- St. Leonard's Forest, Sussex, 4132
- St. Lô (town), Manche, France, 1606b
- St. Louis (capital), Senegal, W. Africa, 3905b
- St. Louis (chief city), Missouri, U.S.A., 3831a; a general view [3831]
- St. Louis County, Minnesota, U.S.A., 2790a
- St. Louis (chief town), Mauritania, W. Africa, 2704a
- St. Louis River, Minnesota, U.S.A., 4822b
- St. Lucia (one of the Windward Islands), West Indies, 4488a; 1861
- St. Lucia (lake), Natal, S. Africa, 4132c
- St. Malo (fishing port), N. coast, France, 1606b
- St. Martin (island), Lesser Antilles, W. Indies, 1902
- St. Martin (lake), Manitoba, Canada, 4837a; 718b
- St. Martins (one of the Scilly Isles), 3874a, 1036
- St. Martin's Point, Cape Province, S. Africa, 1332a
- St. Mary (one of the Scilly Isles), 1036
- St. Mary (island), Gambia R., Africa, 1669a
- St. Marylebone (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566
- St. Mary's (town), Tasmania, Australia, 326c
- St. Mary's (village), Huntingdon, 2101
- St. Mary's (one of the Scilly Isles), 3874a
- St. Mary's Peak (mountain), S. Australia, 4644b
- St. Mary's River, Florida, U.S.A., 1566b
- St. Mary's (river), Ontario, Canada, 3146b
- St. Matthew Island (off the coast of Lower Burma), 2144c
- St. Maurice (tributary, St. Lawrence R., Canada), 3609a; 4806b; 718c
- St. Mawes (village), Cornwall, 1036
- St. Michael's Mount, Mount's Bay, Cornwall, 3323b; 1036
- St. Moritz (winter sports centre), Switzerland, 4151a
- Saint-Nazaire (port), France, 1608b; 1606a
- St. Neots (market town), Huntingdon, 2103a
- St. Nicholas (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- St. Nicolao (island), Cape Verde group, 738
- St. Ninians (village), Stirling, Scotland, 4086a
- St. Omer (town), Pas de Calais, France, 1606b
- St. Pancras (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566
- St. Patrick's Channel (or North Channel), Irish Sea, 2229a; 626a
- St. Paul (town), Réunion Island, 3693a
- St. Paul (capital), Minnesota, U.S.A., 2789b
- St. Paul (one of the Pribilof Islands), Bering Sea, 3540b; 3541
- St. Paul River, Liberia, W. Africa, 2498a
- St. Paul and Amsterdam Islands, Indian Ocean, 3831b
- St. Paul's Walden (township), Herts, 2010
- St. Peter Port (capital), Guernsey, Channel Islands, 1866a; a general view [1866]
- St. Petersburg (city), Florida, U.S.A., 1566a
- St. Petersburg, *see* Leningrad
- St. Peter's Isthmus, Cape Breton Island, Canada, 747b
- St. Pierre and Miquelon (French islands, off N. America), 3831b; 718c
- Saint-Pierre (city), Martinique, 2683a
- St. Quentin (town), Aisne, France, 1606c
- St. Salvador (island), W. Indies, 3832b
- St. Sampson (port), Guernsey, 1866a
- St. Sebastian Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, 4132c
- St. Serfs Island, Loch Leven, Kinross, Scotland, 2380b
- St. Theodore (mountain), Crete, 1064b
- St. Thomas (town), Quebec, Canada, 718c
- St. Thomas Island, W. Indies, 1902a; 4395; harbour [4395]; 1861
- St. Trond (town), Limburg, Belgium, 448a
- St. Vincent (mountainous island), British W. Indies, 3832b; a street [3832]
- St. Vincent (island), Cape Verde group, 738
- St. Vincent Gulf, S. Australia, 4022b; 326a
- Saco (river), New Hampshire, U.S.A., 3011b
- Sajama (peak), Andes, Bolivia, 529a
- Sakhalin (island), Siberia, 3833a; 2280a; 1572a; 3952b
- Sakkara (near Cairo), Egypt; the step pyramid [3594]
- Sal (island), Cape Verde group, Atlantic Ocean, 738
- Salamanca (city and province), Spain, 4020b
- Salanis (island), Gulf of Aegina, 3834a
- Salamis (ancient seaport), Cyprus, 3834b; forum [3834]
- Salbai (town), Gwalior, India, 2144b
- Salcombe (town), Devon, 1177
- Saklanha Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, 4132a
- Sale (residential town), Cheshire, 864b; 862
- Sale (town), Victoria, Australia, 326c
- Salehurst (town), Sussex, 2132
- Salem (capital), Oregon, U.S.A., 3167a
- Salem (town), Madras Presidency, India, 2618b
- Salerno (seaport), Italy, 716a
- Salerno, Bay of, W. Italian coast, 22230a; Amalfi [facing 2724]; 2248a
- Salford (industrial city), adjoining Manchester, 3835b; 2423
- Salisbury (cathedral city), Wilts, 3837a; the Cathedral and Poultry Cross [3837]; Cathedral choir and nave [799]
- Salisbury (capital), Southern Rhodesia, Africa, 3702b; 2693b
- Salisbury (city), Maryland, U.S.A., 2686b
- Salisbury (town), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012a
- Salisbury (lake), Uganda, 4322a
- Salisbury Plain (chalk plateau), Wilts, 4478a; aerial view [3776]; 2416c
- Salkeld (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Salling (province), Denmark, 1160a
- Salomon Island, Chagos Archipelago, Indian Ocean, 826
- Salonika (port), Gulf of Salonika, Greece, 1840b
- Salsette Island, Bombay, India, 2144b
- Saltash (municipal borough), Cornwall, 1036
- Saltroats (holiday centre), Ayr, Scotland, 352b
- Saltdean (seaside resort), Sussex, 602a
- Saltee Islands, Wexford, Ireland, 2224b
- Saltfleet (seaside town), Lincs, 2523
- Salt Lake City (capital), Utah, U.S.A., 3840a; Mormon Tabernacle interior [2856]
- Salt Lakes, W. Australia, 326b
- Salto (city), Uruguay, S. America, 4353b
- Saltney (shipbuilding centre), Cheshire, 864a
- Salvador (republic), Central America, 3840b; 822a
- Salvages, (island of the Canary group), 738
- Salwin (river), E. Burma, 661a; 3921a; 2144c
- Silzach (river), Salzburg, Austria, 3401
- Silzberg (town and province), Austria, 3843a; general views [2905] and [3401]; St. Johann im Pongau [343]; 344a
- Samara (town on the Volga river), U.S.S.R., 2352b; 3798a, c, d
- Samara (tributary, R. Volga, Russia), 3798a
- Samarai (capital), Louisiade Archipelago, 2589a
- Samaria, Palestine, ancient town on site of modern Sebastiyeh, 3231b; 3230a
- Samarikand (city), Uzbek, Socialist Soviet Republic, U.S.S.R., 4337a; 388b
- Sambalpur (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b
- Sambhar (salt lake), Rajputana, India, 3641a
- Sambre (tributary, R. Meuse, Belgium), 4312; 448a

- Sami (town), Baluchistan, India, 2144**
- Samoa (archipelago), S. Pacific, 3843b; Pago Pago harbour [3844] hut and natives [3845]; Stevenson's home on Upolu [4083]; 1529**
- Samos (island), Aegean Sea, 3845a**
- Samshui (town), Si-Kiang, China, 3961a**
- Samso (island), Denmark, 1160a**
- San (river), Galicia, Poland, 1661b; 3456a**
- Sana (capital), Yemen, Arabia, 4548b**
- San Antonio (city), Texas, U.S.A., 4210a; a view [4210]**
- San Augustin-River, Colombia, S. America, 973a**
- San Bernardino (mountain range), California, U.S.A., 697b**
- San Cristobal (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1660**
- Sand (river), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c**
- Sanda (island), Firth of Clyde, Scotland, 3874b**
- Sanday (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a; 10**
- Sandbach (silk manufacturing town, Cheshire, 864a; 362**
- Sandbanks, Poole, Dorset, 3478b**
- Sandgate (seaside resort), Kent, 2338**
- San Diego (city), California, U.S.A., 700a**
- Sandefjord (whaling port), Norway, 3081a**
- Sanderstead (village), Surrey, 4126**
- Sandhurst (town), Berks, 464**
- Sando (one of the Faïoe Islands), 1506**
- San Domingo, or Dominican Republic; see Santo Domingo, 3853a**
- San Domingo (town), Portugal, 1503b**
- Sandon (township), Herts, 2010**
- Sandoway (seaport), Burma, 2144c**
- Sandown (resort), Isle of Wight, 4464b; sands and pier [4465]; 1697**
- Sandstone (town), W. Australia, 326b**
- Sandwich (a Cinque Port), Kent, 2362a; 2358**
- Sandwich, or Hawaiian Islands (volcanic group in the Pacific; see Hawaii, 1836b; 1936**
- Sandwich Bay, Labrador, Canada, 718c**
- Sandy (town), Bedford, 433a; 433**
- Sandy Cape (town), Tasmania, 326c**
- Sandy Cape, Great Sandy Island, Queensland, Australia, 326c**
- Sandy Head, Gulf of Carpentaria, Austral., 326c**
- Sandy Hook, New York State, U.S.A., 3024a**
- Saulford, Mount, Alaska, N. America, 718b**
- San Francisco (seaport), California, U.S.A., 3849b; Chinatown [3850]; business quarter and water-front [3851]**
- San Francisco Peak (old volcanic mountain), Arizona, U.S.A., 253a**
- San Francisco River, Colombia, S. America, 973a**
- San Juan River, Colorado, U.S.A., 976b**
- San Luis (river), Colorado, U.S.A., 976b**
- Sangay (active volcano), Andes, S. America, 4020a**
- San Jacinto (mountain range), California, U.S.A., 697b**
- San Jan del Norte (town and seaport), Atlantic coast, Nicaragua, 3037a**
- San Jan del Sur (seaport), Pacific coast, Nicaragua, 3037a**
- San Joaquin (river), California, U.S.A., 698a; 4338a**
- San José (town), Pacific coast, Guatemala, 1864b**
- San José (capital), Costa Rica, 1045b**
- San Juan (mining district), Argentina, 241b**
- San Juan (capital), Puerto Rico, 1580b**
- San Luis Potosi (city and state), Mexico, Central America, 2754a; 2752**
- San Marino (a small European republic), 3850; view from outside the city walls [3850]; Government building [3852]; 1474b**
- San Miguel (city), Salvador, 3841a**
- San Rafael (mountain range), California, U.S.A., 697b**
- San Renio (town), Riviera, Italy, 3727b**
- San Salvador (capital city), Salvador Republic, 3850b; city square and Government Palace [3841]; 322a**
- San Salvador (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1660**
- Sanson (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a**
- Santa Ana (city), Salvador, 3841a; 322a**
- Santa Ana (mountain range), California, U.S.A., 697b**
- Santa Cruz (island), Galapagos group, East Pacific Ocean, 1660**
- Santa Cruz (island), West Pacific Ocean, 1529**
- Santa Cruz (island), Canary group, 718**
- Santa Fé (railway centre and port), Argentina, S. America, 242b; [240]**
- Santa Fé (city), New Mexico, U.S.A., 3014b; oldest government building in U.S.A. [3015]**
- Santa Isabel (administrative centre), Fernando Po, W. Africa, 1520a**
- Santa Maria (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1660**
- Santander (seaport and province), Spain, 4030b**
- Santiago (capital), Chile, 3853a; the racecourse [3851]**
- Santiago (cathedral town), Spain; a fountain [4035]**
- Santiago (chief of the Cape Verde Islands), 749a**
- Santiago (shipping centre), Cuba, 1086b**
- Santiago (town), Haiti; street scene [1892]**
- Santorin (one of the Cyclades Islands), Aegean Sea, 1097**
- Santo Domingo (republic), Haiti Island, 3853a**
- Santo Domingo (capital and seaport), Santo Domingo republic, 3853a**
- Santos (port of São Paulo), Brazil, 576b; a view [575]**
- Sanyati (river), S. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b**
- São Francisco (river), S. America, 577a; 4020a**
- São Miguel (one of the Azores Islands), 353b**
- Saône (tributary, R. Rhone, France), 3706a; 2338b; 1606a**
- Saône et Loire (department), France, 1606c**
- São Paulo (city), Brazil, S. America, 576b**
- São Paulo (state), Brazil, S. America, 4020b**
- São Paulo de Loanda (capital), Portuguese W. Africa (also known as Angola), 3509a**
- São Thomé (Portuguese island) off the Guinea coast, 3853b**
- São Vicente (one of the Cape Verde Islands), 749a**
- Sapporo (university city), Japan, 2281a**
- Saragossa (commercial city), Spain, 4031a**
- Sarajevo (capital), Bosnia, Yugoslavia, 3854b; 4561a; bazaar [4559], 650a**
- Saratov (town on the Volga River, capital of Saratov Province), U.S.S.R., 3799b**
- Sarawak (British protected independent state), N.W. Borneo, 3854b; 2636b**
- Sardarshahr (town), Rajputana, India, 2144b**
- Sardinia (mountainous Italian island), Mediterranean Sea, 3855a; 2248a**
- Sarektjikklo (mountain), Swedish Lapland, 4142a**
- Sargasso Sea, N. Atlantic Ocean, 3856a**
- Sarhad (mountain range), S.W. Persia, 3334a**
- Sark (one of the Channel Islands), 833b; 331**
- Sarnath, India; stupa [5035]**
- Saronic, Gulf of, Greece, 44b; 1030b**
- Sarthe (tributary, R. Loire, France), 1608a; 1606a**
- Sarthe (department), France, 1606**
- Saskatchewan (province), Canada, 3856b; 718b**
- Saskatchewan, Mount, Alberta, Canada, 718b**
- Saskatchewan, River, Canada, Saskatchewan, 3857a; Alberta, 106b, Manitoba, 2652a; 718b, [4808]; 718b**
- Saskatoon (city), Saskatchewan, Canada, 4822b; 3858a; an aerial view [3857]; 718b**
- Sassari (city and province), Sardinia, 3855b**
- Sassnitz (port), Rugen Island, Germany, 3482b**
- Satara (town), Bombay, India, 2144b**
- Satley (township), Co. Durham, 1282**
- Satpura Mountains, W. India, 8122a, 2162a; 1871b, 2144b**

- Saudi Arabia (kingdom of Arabia), 214a  
 Saugor (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Saulte Sainte Marie (lake port), Ontario, Canada, 3146b; canal, 4744b; 718b  
 Saunders, Cape, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Sava (tributary, R. Danube, Yugoslavia), 650a  
 Savage Island (one of the Cook Islands), 1022a  
 Savii (one of the Samoan Islands), 3844a; 3034b  
 Savannah (city), Georgia, U.S.A., 1732b  
 Savannah (river), boundary between Georgia and S. Carolina, U.S.A., 1731b; 4338a  
 Save (river), Yugoslavia, 4560a; 374b  
 Saverne (town and forest), Wilts, 4478b  
 Savone (department), France, 1606c  
 Savska (province), Yugoslavia, 2093a; 650a  
 Sawbridgeworth (town), Herts, 2009b  
 Sawel, Mount, Tyrone, Ulster, 2224a  
 Sawley (village), Derby, 1169  
 Sawtooth Range, Idaho, U.S.A. [2128]  
 Sawtry (township), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Saxmündham (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Saxony (state), E. Germany, 3863b; 3864a; 1734b  
 Saxe-Weimar (a grand duchy), Germany, 3864a  
 Sayansk (mountain range), Siberia, 3953b; Mongolia, 286a; 378b  
 Says Law (one of the Lammermuir Hills, Berwick), 470b  
 Scafell Pike (mountain), Cumberland, the highest in England, 3884b; 1088b; compared with other peaks, 2884b; [2885]; 1089  
 Scalp, the (mountain), Co. Clare, Ireland, 2224b  
 Scandinavia (peninsula of Norway and Sweden), 3865b; 3030a-b  
 Scapa Flow (sound), south of Pomona, Orkney Islands, 3886b; 10  
 Scaraben (mountain), N.E. Scotland, 691b  
 Scarborough (watering place), Yorks, 3867a; South Bay [3867], Castle [4355]  
 Schaffhausen (health resort), Switzerland, 4152b  
 Schaumburg-Lippe (state), Germany, 3888a  
 Scheldt (river), important commercial waterway of Europe, 3888b; Belgium, 451a; Holland, 2993a; at Antwerp [193], 448a  
 Schiermonnikoog (one of the Frisian Islands, North Sea), Netherlands, 448a  
 Schleswig (district), Denmark, 3869b  
 Schleswig (port), Schleswig-Holstein, Germany, 1734b  
 Schleswig-Holstein (former province of Prussia), 3889a; 1734b  
 Schneidenden, Silesia, general view [1745]  
 Schneekoppe (highest point, Riesengebirge mountains), C. Europe, 3720b  
 Schneidemühl (town in the province of Posen or Poznań), Poland, 3509b  
 Schouwen (island), Netherlands, 448a  
 Schultz (lake), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b  
 Schwarzwald (or Black Forest), Germany, 1740a  
 Schwerin; see Mecklenburg-Schwerin, 2722a  
 Schwyz (a forest canton), Switzerland, 4154b  
 Scilly Isles (group W.S.W. of Cornwall), 3875b; Bishop Rock lighthouse [2514]; 1036  
 Scios (island), Aegean Sea, Greece, 1840a  
 Seone (former coronation place of the kings of Scotland), Perth, 3342a  
 Scotland (northern part, island of Britain), 3875a; Highlands and Lowlands, 1831b; Scottish scenery [3877]; [3881]; [3879]; 3874a-b  
 Scott Island (off Vancouver Island), Canada, 718b  
 Scottsdale (town), Tasmania, Australia, 326c  
 Seranton (anthracite coal mining centre), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a; 4338c  
 Scunthorpe (town), Lincoln, 2523  
 Scutari (town), Albania, 102a; dress of Mohammedan Albanians [103]  
 Scutari (suburb of Constantinople, which see)  
 Sidul (town), Palestine, 2230a  
 Seacombe (town), Cheshire, 4412a  
 Seaford (coastal town), Sussex, 4132a  
 Seaham (township), Co. Durham, 1252  
 Seaham Harbour (coal port), Co. Durham, 1283  
 Seal Lake, Upper and Lower Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Seale (town), Surrey, 4726  
 Sea Mountains, Brazil, S. America, 576b  
 Sealtallan (peak), Cumberland, 1089  
 Seaton (town), Devon, 1177  
 Seaton Carew (seaside resort), Co. Durham, 1928b  
 Seattle (city and seaport), Washington, U.S.A., 3897b; an aerial view [3907]  
 Sea View, Mount, N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Sebanane (town), S. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Sebastopol see Sevastopol  
 Sebergham (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Sebu (commercial centre), Philippine Islands, 3378a  
 Selimiyi (village, on the site of Samaria), Palestine, 3231b  
 Secunderabad (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Sedan (town), France, 1622b  
 Seldouville (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Sedgfield (town), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Sedgeley (urban district), Stafford, 4062  
 Seistan (salt lake), Persia, 3334b  
 Sedlescombe (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Sefid Rud (river), Persia, 3334b  
 Segovia (city and province), Spain, 4030b; Roman aqueduct [230]  
 Segre (tributary, R. Ebro, Spain), 4030a  
 Segura (river), Spain, 4030a  
 Seine (most important river of France), 3902a; 1606a  
 Seine et Marne (department), France, 1606c  
 Seine et Oise (department), France, 1606b  
 Seine-Inferieure (department), Normandy, France, 3059b; 1606b  
 Seiont (river), N. Wales, 683b  
 Seishun (seaport), Chosen (Korea), 2646a  
 Sekondi (port), Gold Coast, W. Africa, 1800a  
 Seikosi (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Selangor (one of the Federated Malay States), 1513b; 2636a; 2636a  
 Selawik Lake, Alaska, N. America, 718c  
 Selborne (village), Hants, 1907  
 Selby (town), W. Riding, Yorks, 4556a  
 Selayar (air base), Singapore, Straits Settlements, 3969b  
 Selkirk (a southern county), Scotland, 3903a; the Ettrick Water [3903]; 1874b  
 Selkirk (burgh and county town), Selkirk, Scotland, 3903a  
 Selkirk (town), Manitoba, Canada, 718b  
 Selkirks (mountains), British Columbia, Canada, 605a; 718b  
 Sellafeld (town), Cumberland, 1089  
 Selsev (seaside town), Sussex, 4132  
 Selsey Hill (promontory), Sussex, 4132  
 Selwood Forest (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Selwyn (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Selwyn (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Selwyn Hills, Queensland, Australia, 3611b, 326a  
 Semering Pass, Austria, 744a  
 Seminole (mountains), Wyoming, U.S.A., 4540b  
 Semipalatinsk (town), Kazak, Socialist Soviet Republic U.S.S.R., Central Asia, 2352b  
 Semliki (river), Central Africa, 1081, 1317b  
 Semlin (town on the Danube which with Belgrade forms the capital of Yugoslavia), 4561a  
 Senous (river), Belgium, 448a  
 Senanga (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Senn (village), Surrey, 1286  
 Sendai (university city), Japan, 2281a  
 Senegal (French Colony), W. Africa, 3905b; native types [3905]; 646  
 Senegal River, W. Africa, 3905b; 646  
 Senegambia (territory now known as Senegal), W. Africa, 3905b; 646  
 Sennen (village), Cornwall, 2036

- Sennar (town), Blue Nile, Africa, 3047a  
 Senath (river), Central Provinces, India, 5091b  
 Seoul (former capital of Chosen (Korea)), 893b  
 Sequoia National Park, U.S.A., 3269b  
 Serajevo (pital), Bosnia, Yugoslavia, 3090a  
 Serang ( ), one of the Moluccas group, 2812  
 Serbia (province), Yugoslavia, 3008a  
 Sinan-Pascha Mosque, Prizen [3908]  
 Seringapatam (town), Mysore, India, 2144b  
 Serle, Mount, S. Australia, 326c  
 Serowe (native town), Bechuanaland, S. Africa [66]; natives of the Itaniangwato tribe [66]; 4332a and d  
 Serra do Mar (mountain region), Andes, S. America, 4020a; 576b  
 Sète (town), Hérault, France, 1606c  
 Settle (town), Yorks, 4554b  
 Settlers (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Setubal (fishing port), Portugal, 3503a  
 Seul (lake), Ontario, Canada, 118c  
 Sevastopol (harbour and naval station), Crimea, U.S.S.R. 1071a; 508a  
 Sevenoaks (town), Kent, 2360b; 2358  
 Seven Sisters (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Seven Springs, Gloucester [1784]  
 Severn (river), England; Shropshire, 3946a; Worcester, 4513b; Gloucester, 1782a; Montgomery, 2812a; near Coalbrookdale, Shropshire [593]; Upton-on-Severn, Worcester [4511]; 1416b-c  
 Severn (river), Ontario, Canada, 4823b; 718c  
 Severn (port), Hudson Bay, Canada, 718c  
 Seville (city), Spain, 4031b; dimensions of the Cathedral, 800; a general view [4031]; a castle [4033]; the Cathedral [4033]; women wearing black mantillas [4036]  
 Sèvres (town celebrated for porcelain manufacture), France, 3497b  
 Sevre (river), France, 1606b  
 Seward Peninsula, Alaska, N. America, 718b  
 Seychelles Islands (group in the Indian Ocean), 3015b; 613a  
 Sevhan (city), Turkey, 4301b  
 Seymour (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Slav (mineral port), Tunisia, N. Africa, 4297a  
 Shaftesbury (town), Dorset, 1236a; Gold Hill [1235]  
 Shah Bandar (town), Sind, India, 2144b  
 Shanjahanpur (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Shahpur (town), Punjab, India; scene in the Kangra Valley [5084]  
 Shalford (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Shanghai (greatest of Chinese ports) 3800a; the Nanking Road [3921]; 878c  
 Shanklin (resort), Isle of Wight, 4464b; [4465]; 1097; 1416d  
 Shannon (river), principal waterway of Ireland, 3820b; 1010a; 4874a; excavations for the power scheme [2222]; electricity scheme [4872]; 2224b  
 Shan-Si (province), China, 880b; 878c  
 Shan States (part of Burma), 3821a; 2144c  
 Shantung (coastal province), China, 3821a  
 Shap (town), Westmorland, 4453a; 4450  
 Shapinsay (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a  
 Shap Sunmit (peak), Westmorland, 4450  
 Sharar (river), N.W. India, 2144b  
 Sharon, Plain of, Palestine, 3230b  
 Shark Bay, W. Australia; 326b  
 Sharnbrook (village), Bedford, 433  
 Shasta (mountain), California, U.S.A., 4338a  
 Shatt-el-Arab (delta of the rivers Tigris and Euphrates), 1467b; 4236a; 4202b  
 Shawnee (city), Oklahoma, U.S.A., 3135b  
 Siayok (river, tributary, R. Indus, Kashmir, India), 2144b  
 Sheelin (lough), Cavan, Ireland, 2224a  
 Sheena River, British Columbia, Canada, 713b  
 Sheenjek River (tributary, Porcupine R., Alaska), N. America, 713b  
 Sheep Haven (inlet), Donegal, N. Ireland, 2224a  
 Sheerness (seaport), Kent, 2358  
 Sheffield (manufacturing city), Yorks, 3820a  
 Sheffield (town), Berks, 466  
 Sheffield (town), Bedford, 433  
 Sheldana (town), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Shelburne Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Shelloff (town), Cambs, 706  
 Shellborough (seaport), W. Australia, 326b  
 Shenandoah (river), name of a National Park, U.S.A. [3269]  
 Shenfield (railway junction), Essex, 1452  
 Shen-Si (province), North Western China, 378c  
 Shenstone (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Shepperton (riverside town), Middlesex, 2764  
 Sheppey, Isle of (off the N. coast of Kent), 2361b; 2358  
 Shepreth (village), Cambs, 706  
 Shepsheal (town), Leicester, 2475  
 Shepton Mallet (town), Somerset, 4007b  
 Sherborne (town), Dorset; Conduit in the "Cheap" [1235]  
 Sherbrooke (city), Quebec, Canada, 4823b; 718c  
 Sherburn (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Shere (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Sheriff Muir (parish), Perth, Scotland, 3342b  
 Sheringham (coastal town), Norfolk, 3051b; 3053  
 Sherrinallacy (town), Sussex, 4118  
 Sherwood Forest (wooded area), Notts, 3090b; [3091]; 3092  
 Shetland Islands (most northerly of the British Isles group), 3820a; 10  
 Shickshock (mountains), Gaspé Peninsula, Canada, 4804b  
 Shifnal (town), Shropshire, 3948  
 Shikaroor (town), Sind, India, 2144b  
 Shikoku (one of the Japanese islands), 2280a; 2280a  
 Shildon (township, Co. Durham, 1282  
 Shilka (tributary, R. Amur, north-eastern part of Siberia, U.S.S.R.), 157a; 3952b  
 Shillelagh (town), Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b  
 Shillingstone (village), Dorset, 2334  
 Shillington (town), Bedford, 433  
 Shillong (town), Assam, India [5112]; 2144c  
 Shiloh (town), S. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Shimoga (town), Mysore, India, 2144b  
 Shinano (river), Honshu, Japan, 2284a  
 Shincliffe (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Shipley (town), Sussex, 4138  
 Shipley (town), Yorks, 4553  
 Shiraz (modern city), Persia, 3333b; 4302a  
 Shirburn Hill (highest point in Oxford), 3200a  
 Shiré (river and uplands), Nyasaland, 3110a  
 Shirebrook (village), Derby, 2169  
 Shirley (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Shirwell (town), Devon, 1177  
 Shoal Bay, N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Shocklach (town), Cheshire, 862b; 862  
 Shoebury (parish), Southend-on-Sea, Essex, 4026b  
 Shoeburyness (urban district), Essex, 1452  
 Sholapur (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
 Shorapur (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b  
 Shoreditch (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Shorham (seaside resort and airport), Sussex, 602b  
 Shotley Bridge (town), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Shreveport (town), Louisiana, U.S.A., 2589a  
 Shrewsbury (ancient and picturesque town), Shropshire, 3844b; Council House gateway [3944]; 3948  
 Shrivernham (town), Berks, 464  
 Shropshire (a westerly border county), England, 3848a; general scenes [3947]; 3948  
 Shuri (capital), Loo-Choo Islands, 2579b  
 Shushtar (town), Persia, 3336a  
 Sialkot (town), Punjab, India, 2144b  
 Siam (independent kingdom), Indo-China, 3848b; irrigating a rice field [3709]; river dwellings [facing 3248]; scene at Bangkok [3950]; the King's Throne Hall [3950]; washing clothes

- [3951]; pile dwellings [3951]; 288c
- Siam, Gulf of (extension of China Sea), 287a; 288c
- Si-an (town), Shen-Si, China, 278c
- Siberia (Asiatic area of the Russian Soviet Federated Socialist Republic), 2863a; political divisions, 3952a; economic and physical features, 3952b
- Siberia (town), W. Australia, 266b
- Sibiu (city), Rumania, 650a
- Sible Hedingham (township), Essex, 1452
- Sicily (island in the Mediterranean Sea), 2864b; harbour at Palermo [3954]; Taormina [facing 3954]; 2245c
- Siddington (town), Cheshire, 262
- Sidlaw Hills, Scotland; in Angus, 172b; in Perth, 3341b; 10
- Sidmouth (seaside resort), Devon, 2177
- Sidmouth, Cape, Queensland, Australia, 266c
- Sidra, Gulf of, Africa, 64b
- Siebnegbirge, on the R. Rhine, Germany [1745]
- Siena (town), Tuscany, Italy, 4313b; interior of the Cathedral [2255]; Gate of Camulia [2255]
- Sierra da Estrela (mountain range), Portugal, 4030a
- Sierra de Córdoba (mountains), Argentina, 240a
- Sierra de Gata (mountain range), W. Spain, 4030a
- Sierra de Gredos (mountain range), Spain, 4030a
- Sierra de Guadarrama (mountain range), Spain, 4030a
- Sierra de la Ventana (mountains), Argentina, 240a
- Sierra del Moncayo (mountain range), Spain, 4030a
- Sierra de Tandil (mountains), Argentina, 240a
- Sierra Leone (British colony and protectorate), W. Africa, 3952b; 64b
- Sierra Madre (mountain range), U.S.A.; California, 697b; Wyoming, 4540b
- Sierra Madre Occidental (W. border range), Mexico, C. America, 2754b; 2752b
- Sierra Madre Oriental (E. border range), Mexico, C. America, 2754b; 2752b
- Sierra Morena (mountain range), Spain, 4030a
- Sierra Nevada (mountain range), Granada, Spain, 2821a; 4032b; 4030a
- Sierra Nevada (highest range in the U.S.A.), 697b; 4340a
- Sierra Nevada de Mérida (peak), Venezuela, 4369a
- Si-Kiang (river), S.W. China, 3961a; 278c
- Sochota Alm (district), eastern Siberia, 3952a
- Sikkim (state under British protection), India, 3961a
- Silbury Hill (artificial mound), Wilt., 4481a; [3531]
- Sikhar (town), Assam, India, 2144c
- Silchester (town), Hants; Roman city walls [3740]
- Silesia (area of Central Europe), 3961b; Polish Silesia, 3458b; winter landscape [3962]; 244a
- Silkeborg (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Silloth (coastal town), Cumberland, 1089b; the docks [1090]; 1089
- Silsoe (town), Bedford, 433
- Silver Glen (valley), Clackmannan, Scotland, 92a
- Silvermine Mountains, Tipperary, Ireland, 2896a; 2224b
- Silver Springs, Florida, U.S.A., 1566b
- Silverton (town), N.S.W., Australia, 276c
- Simcoe (lake), Ontario, Canada, 3144b; 4806b
- Simla (summer capital), British India, 2150a; [5121]; 2144b
- Simonsbath (town), Somerset, 1007
- Simonsberg (mountain), Cape Province, S. Africa [4983]
- Simon's Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, 1805b
- Simon's Town, Cape Province, S. Africa, 1805b
- Simplan (peak), Swiss Alps, Switzerland, 2884b; the tunnel, 4154b; [2885]
- Simpson Strait, N.-West Territories, Canada, 218b
- Simusur (one of the Kuril Islands), 2399b
- Simvoo (peak), Himalayas, India [2022]
- Sinai, Mount, Sinai Peninsula, 3968b; compared with other peaks, 2884b; [2885], a view [2864]; 4302b
- Sinaka (province), Mexico, C. America, 2752a
- Sinclair's Bay, Caithness, Scotland; ruins of Castles Girmogoe and Sinclair [691]
- Sind (province), India, 3968b; 2144b
- Singapore (island and city), Straits Settlements, 3969a; the waterfront [3969]; 2636a
- Sinjochu (peak), Himalayas, India [2022]
- Sinkiang (province), W. China, 3970a; 284b; 378b
- Sinope (seaport), Turkey, 308b; 4302a
- Sis (tributary, R. Danube, Hungary), 344a
- Sioux City (industrial centre), Iowa, U.S.A., 2214a
- Sioux Lookout (town), Ontario, Canada, 218c
- Sir-Darya (river), see Syr Darya
- Sir Donald (peak), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 1806b; [1812]
- Sir Edward Pilew Island, Gulf of Carpentaria, Australia, 226c
- Sirt (tributary, R. Danube, Rumania), 3786b; 650a
- Sirhind (town), Patiala, India, 2144b
- Sirhowy (tributary, R. Ebbw, Monmouth), 2823
- Sironj (town), Central India, 2144b
- Siskiyou Mountains, Oregon, U.S.A., 3167a
- Siwa Crater, Great Rift Valley, Central Africa [3455]
- Sitabald (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b
- Sitang River, Lower Burma, 2144c
- Sittingbourne (town), Kent, 2358
- Siwa (oasis), Libyan desert, 3114b
- Six Islands, Chagos Archipelago, Indian Ocean, 826
- Skagen (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Skagerrak (channel dividing Norway from Denmark), 3973b; 3060b
- Skagway (town), British Columbia, Canada, 4751a
- Skanderborg (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Skåne (fertile district), Sweden, 4142a
- Skardu (town), Kashmir, India, 2144b
- Skaw, The (promontory), Denmark, 1160a
- Skeena River, British Columbia, Canada, 4824a; 718b
- Skegness (watering-place), Lincs, 3974b; north shore gardens and pier [3974]; 2523
- Skelmorlie (town), Ayr, Scotland, 352a
- Skelton (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Skern (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Skerries (town), Co. Dublin, Ireland, 2224a
- Skibbereen (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b
- Skildaw (peak), Lake District, Cumberland, 1085b; 1414a; 1089
- Skildaw, Mount, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Skipton (industrial town), W. Riding, Yorks, 4556a
- Skurid Fawr (hill), Monmouth, 2823
- Skive (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Skokholm Island, Pembroke, Wales, 4406b
- Skomer Island, Pembroke, Wales, 4406b
- Skull (town), Co. Cork, Ireland, 2224b
- Skye, Isle of, Hebrides, Scotland, 1960a; 2208a; East Point and lighthouse [2209]; 10
- Skyros (island), Aegean Sea, Greece, 1840a
- Slagelse (town), Zealand, Denmark, 1160a
- Slane (town), Meath, Irish Free State, 2224a
- Slaney (river), Wexford, Irish Free State, 4451b; 2224b
- Slapton Ley Lake, South Devon [1118]
- Slave River, Mackenzie and Alberta, Canada, 2614b; 4797b; delta [4761]; 718b
- Slavonia (province), Yugoslavia, 3414; 1073a
- Slea (river), Lincs, 3980b
- Sleaford (market town), Kesteven, Lincs, 3980a; 2523
- Slea Head, Kerry, Ireland, 2224b
- Sleepers, The (islands), Hudson Bay, Canada, 218c
- Sieve Aughty Mountains, East Clare, Irish Free State, 1010a; 2224b
- Sieve Bernagh (mountains), Co. Clare, Irish Free State, 2224b
- Sieve Bloom Range, Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224b
- Sieve Callon (mountain), Co. Clare, Irish Free State, 2224b
- Sieve Car (mountain), Co. Mayo, Ireland, 2224a



- Sieve Gullion (mountain), Armagh, Ulster, *2224a*
- Sieve League (mountain), Donegal, Ireland, *2224a*
- Sieve Msh (mountains), Kerry, Ireland, *2224b*
- Sieve Miskish (mountain), Co. Cork, Ireland, *2224b*
- Sievemore (mountain), Co. Mayo, Ireland, *2224a*
- Sievenaman (mountain), Munster, Ireland, *2896a; 2224b*
- Sieve Snaught (peak), Donegal mountains, Ulster, *4324a; 2224a*
- Sieve Tooley (mountain), Donegal, Ireland, *2224a*
- Sligo (seaport), Co. Sligo, Ireland, *3981b; shoe-factory (4863); 2224a*
- Sligo (county), Irish Free State, *2224a*
- Sligo Bay, W. coast, Ireland, *2224a*
- Slough (modern town), Bucks, *2884a; 637*
- Slovakia (province), Czechoslovakia, *344a*
- Slyne Head, Galway, Ireland, *2224a*
- Smackover (oil town), Arkansas, U.S.A., *254b*
- Småland (highlands), Sweden, *4142a*
- Smithwick (engineering town), Stafford, *3965a*
- Smith Bay, N. Alaska, *718b*
- Smith Island (one of the S. Shetlands), Antarctic, *4028a*
- Smithfield (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, *4732c*
- Smith Sound (separating Greenland from Ellesmere Island), *1851b; 718c*
- Smoking Mountain (high peak), Mexico, *2755a*
- Smoky Mountains, Tennessee, U.S.A. (4339)
- Smoky (river), Alberta, Canada, *718b*
- Smyrna (vilayet and city), Turkey, *3987b; transporting rugs to market (4301); 4302b*
- Snaefell (highest point), Isle of Man, *2642a; railway (4270); 1165a*
- Snake River, Idaho, U.S.A., *2128a; 3001a; 3167b; 4338a*
- Snares (islands), Southern Ocean, *1028b*
- Sneeuwberg (mountains), Cape Province, S. Africa, *1995b*
- Snelston (town), Derby, *2169*
- Snowdon (mountain), N. Wales, *4406a; 683a; compared with other peaks, 2884b; (2885); view of from Llyn Llydaw (4408); 4406a*
- Snowdon Range (mountains), N. Wales, *4406a; 682b; 683a; winter scene (685); valley near Beddgelert (4410); 4406a*
- Snowy River Victoria, Australia, *326a*
- Soar (river), Leicester, *2175a; 2475*
- Soberton (village), Hants, *1907*
- Society Islands, Pacific Ocean, *3996a; 3210b; 3999*
- Solon (ancient city of Palestine), *4002b; 1135b*
- Sonest (town), Westphalia, Germany; the Reformed Church (4455)
- Solala (Portuguese territory), E. Africa, *2888a*
- Sofia (capital), Bulgaria, *649a; the Cathedral (650); 650a*
- Sohagpur (town), Central India, *2144b*
- Soham (town), Cambs, *706*
- Soignies (town), Belgium, *4438a*
- Sokotra (rocky island), off the coast of Arabia, *4003a; 64b*
- Solent (channel between Hants and Isle of Wight), *1907*
- Solihull (urban district), Warwick, *4423b*
- Solitary Island (off N.S.W.), Australia, *326c*
- Soloma Mountains, China, *375b*
- Solomon Islands (group in the W. Pacific), *4005a; 3210b; 4006*
- Solway Firth (inlet between Scotland and England), *3874b*
- Somaliland Protectorate (British territory), N.E. Africa, *4006b; 64b*
- Somaliland (French), N.E. Africa, *1898a; 64b*
- Somaliland (Italian), N.E. Africa, *2248a; 64b*
- Somerham (town), Huntingdon, *2101*
- Somerset (a south-westerly county of England), *4007a; typical scenes (4009); 4007*
- Somerset (one of the Bermuda Islands), *469a*
- Somerset (town), Queensland, Australia, *326c*
- Somerset East (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, *4332c*
- Somerset Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, *4809a; 718c*
- Somerton (town), Somerset, *4007*
- Sonkele (town), Natal, S. Africa, *4332c*
- Somme (river), N. France, *4010b; 1606a*
- Somme (department), France, *1606b*
- Somnath (town), W. India, *2144b*
- Somport Pass (between France and Spain), *1611a*
- Sompting Church, Sussex (4133)
- Son (tributary, R. Ganges, India), *1673a*
- Sonderborg (town), Denmark, *1160a*
- Sondrio (province), Lombardy, Italy, *2565b*
- Songkoi (river), French Indo-China, *1634b*
- Sonmiani (town), Baluchistan, India, *2144b*
- Sonning (town), Berks, *464*
- Sonora (province), Mexico, *2752a*
- Soochow (city), China, *4516b*
- Sorel (town), Quebec, Canada, *718c*
- Soria (city and province), Spain, *7030b*
- Sorata (high peak), Andes, S. America, *4020a*
- Soroka (timber port), White Sea, *2319b*
- Soulages Canal, St. Lawrence R., Canada, *4744b*
- Sound, The, Baltic Sea, *1160a; 1160a*
- Sounds (county), South Island, New Zealand, *3028a*
- Souris (river), Saskatchewan, Canada, *3857b*
- South Africa. *see Union of S. Africa*
- Southall (urban district), Middlesex, *2764*
- Southam (town), Warwick, *4421*
- South America (southern half of Amerik on continent, *4019a; physical features, 4020a; political divisions, 4020b-c; economic features, 4020d*
- Southampton (county borough and port), Hants, *4022b; R.M.S. Queen Mary on her way to the gravings dock (3933); old town walls (4022); gravings dock (1217); shipping (1422)*
- Southampton Island, Hudson Bay, Canada, *4824a; 4809a; 718c*
- Southampton Water (deep gulf), Hants, *1907*
- South Australia (state), Commonwealth of Australia, *4022b; physical features, 4679a; typical scenes (4023); harvesting wheat (4615); wine in casks at Seppeltsfield (4651); Mount Burr timber yard (1651); salt-works at Lochell (4652); view near Marble Hill (4678); beach at Victor Harbour (4691); racing, Onkaparinga course (1693); 3266-c*
- South Barre (hill), Isle of Man, *2642a*
- South Cape, Stewart Island, New Zealand, *3028a*
- South Carolina (a state of the American Union), *4025a; dam near Waterre (4025); 4338c*
- South Cerney (village), Gloucester, *1732*
- South China Sea, S. coast, China, *286a; 578c*
- Southchurch (parish), Southend-on-Sea, Essex, *4026b*
- South Dakota (a state of the American Union), *4025b; 4338b*
- South Downs. *see Downs*
- Southsea (town), Sussex, *4132*
- South East Cape, Tasmania, *326c*
- Southend-on-Sea (second largest seaside resort in Gt. Britain), *4026b; views (1026)*
- Southern Alps, South Island, New Zealand, *4923b; 3028a; 4910a; (4913); 3028a*
- Southern Indian (lake), Manitoba, Canada, *4866b; 718b*
- Southern Ocean. *see Antarctic Ocean*
- South Foreland (headland), Kent, *2358*
- Southgate (town), Middlesex, *2764*
- South Georgia (mountainous island), S. Atlantic Ocean, *4927a; 1500b; 182b*
- South Head (peak), Peak District, Derby, *1169*
- Southill (town), Bedford, *433*
- South Island, New Zealand, *3028b; 4909b et seq.; views (3030) and (3034); gold dredger at work (1899); 3028a-b*
- Southland (county), South Island, New Zealand, *3029a; 3028a*
- South Mumps (town), Middlesex, *2764*
- Southminster (township), Essex, *1152*
- South Molton (town), Devon, *1777*
- South Nahanni River, N.-West Territories, Canada, *4808b*
- Southoe (village), Huntingdon, *2101*
- South Orkneys (group of islands), S. Atlantic, *4027b; 1500b; 182b*
- South Platte River, Colorado, U.S.A., *976b*
- South Pole, *3467b; 182b*

- Southport (seaside and health resort), Lancs, 4027b; 2422
- Southport (town), N. Territory, Australia, 286b
- South Ronaldshay (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a
- South Sandwich Islands (volcanic group), S. Atlantic, 4027b; 182b
- South Saskatchewan River, Saskatchewan, Canada, 4822b
- Southsea (holiday resort), S. coast of England, 3501a; pier and beach [3501]
- South Sea Islands (groups in the S. Pacific), 4028a; 3029a; a typical palm tree valley [4028]; 614a
- South Shetlands (archipelago), Antarctica, 4028a; 1500b; 182b
- South Shields (seaport), Co. Durham, 4029a; the Tyne at [1283]
- South Teras, radium mine, Cornwall [1037]
- South Victoria Land, Ross Dependency, Antarctic, 3764a; 182b
- Southwark (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566
- Southwell (town), Nottingham, 2655a; 7092
- South-West Africa (formerly German S.W. Africa), 4029a; 4332 et seq.; 4332b
- Southwick (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- South Wingate (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Southwold (borough), Suffolk, 4112a
- Sow (river), Stafford, 4062
- Soya Strait (between Hokkaido and Karafuto), Japan, 2280b
- Spa (health resort), Belgium, 417a
- Spain (republic of S.W. Europe), 4030a; views [4033]; arena [4034]; peasant types [4035]; Holy Week ceremonies [4036]; a copper mine [4037]; physical features, 4030a; political divisions, 4030b-c; economic features, 4030d
- Spalato: see Split
- Spalding (town), Lincs, 2523
- Spaldwick (township), Huntingdon, 2101
- Spanish Guinea, W. coast, Africa, 4035b
- Spanish Town (former capital of Jamaica), 2271a
- Sparkford (village), Somerset, 4007
- Sparta (a city of ancient Greece), 4040b
- Spartanburg (city), South Carolina, U.S.A., 4025a
- Speen (town), Berks, 264
- Spencer Gulf, S. Australia, 326a; 4022b; 326a
- Spennymore (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Sperrin Mountains, Ulster, Ireland, 4324a; 2240b
- Spey (river), Scotland, 2210a; 2854a; near Granton-on-Spey, Inverness [2209]; 20
- Spezia, Gulf of, Italy, 2516a
- Spezia (town), Riviera, Italy, 3727b
- Spice Islands (group in the Dutch E. Indies), 2811a
- Spicer Islands, Foxe Channel, Canada, 718e
- Spilaby (town), Lincs, 2533b; 2523
- Spilhead (strait), Hants, 1907
- Spitsbergen (archipelago), Arctic Ocean, 4051b; 3080a; start of Andrée's North Pole flight, 164b; [3464]; Prince Karl foreland [4052]; 182a
- Split (chief port), Dalmatia, Yugoslavia, 1113b; 4560b; 650a
- Split Lake, Manitoba, Canada, 718b
- Spokane (city), Washington, U.S.A., 4423b
- Spondon (village), Derby, 1169
- Sporades, Northern and Western (islands), Aegean Sea, 1840a
- Spree (tributary, R. Elbe, Germany), 1264b
- Springbok (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Springfield (city), Missouri, U.S.A., 2800a
- Springfield (city), Massachusetts, U.S.A., 2696a
- Springfield (city), Ohio, U.S.A., 3132b
- Springure (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Spruce Knob (mountain), W. Virginia, U.S.A., 4451b
- Spurn Head (promontory), Yorks, 4552b; 1416b
- Srinagar (capital), Kashmir, India, 2148b; 2350b; general scenes [2351]
- Staaten (river), Queensland, Australia, 326a
- Stack Mountains, Kerry, Ireland, 2224b
- Staffa (island), W. Scotland, 20
- Stafford (county town), Staffordshire, 4061b
- Staffordshire (a midland county of England), 4062a; typical scenes [4063]; 4062
- Stagsden (town), Bedford, 433
- Staindrop (town), Co. Durham, 1282
- Staines (riverside town), Middlesex, 2763b; 2764
- Staithe (seaside resort), Yorks; Slip Top [4555]
- Staked Plain, (Llano Estacado) (arid region), New Mexico, U.S.A., 3014b
- Stalbridge (village), Dorset, 1231
- Stalinabad (capital), Tajik, Russia, 3799b
- Stalingrad (industrial city), Russia, 3780a
- Stalybridge (cotton town), Cheshire, 864b; 862
- Stamboul, Mohammedan quarter of Constantinople, which see
- Stamford (municipal borough), Lincs, 2525b; 2523
- Stamford Bridge (town), Yorks, 4333
- Standerton (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 5018b; 4332c
- Standon (village), Stafford, 4062
- Standon (township), Herts, 2010
- Stanford le Hope (township), Essex, 1452
- Stanger (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4332c
- Stanhope (town), Co. Durham, 1282b
- Stanislawow (province), Galicia, Poland, 1661b
- Stanley (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Stanley (highest mountain, Ruwenzori range), Central Africa, 2884a; [2885]
- Stanley Pool (rapids), Belgian Congo, Africa, 448a
- Stanley Range (mountains), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Stanleyville (settlement), Belgian Congo, 448a
- Stanmore (town), Middlesex, 2763b; 2764
- Stanmore Hill, Middlesex, 2764
- Stanovoi Mountains (range in Siberia), 4068b
- Stansmore Range, W. Australia, 326b
- Stanstead Abbots (town), Herts, 2010
- Stanton (village), Oxford, 3202b
- Stanton Moor, Derby, 1170a
- Stapleford (village), Cambs, 706
- Stapleford (township), Herts, 2010
- Starkenbourg (province), Hesse, Germany, 2014b
- Start Point (headland), Devon, 1177
- Stassfurt (town), Bavaria, Germany, 2342a
- Staten Island, New York Bay, 3024a
- Staten Island, Tierra del Fuego, S. America, 4235a; 4235
- Staubach (famous waterfall), Switzerland, 4152a
- Stavanger (town), Norway, 3080b
- Staveley (town), Derby, 1169
- Staverton (town), Northants, 3066b
- Steamer Point (port), S.W. Arabia, 30b
- Steeping (river), Lincs, 2523
- Steeple (peak), Cumberland, 1089
- Steeple Barton (village), Oxford, 3202b
- Steeple Bumpstead (town), Essex, 1451b
- Steeple Marden (village), Cambs, 706
- Steep Point, W. Australia, 326b
- Steinkopf (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Stellenbosch (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4334b; Drostly [4913], 4332c
- Stepney (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566
- Steppes (treeless area), S.E. Europe, 4082a
- Sterrenburg, castle ruins, Black Forest, Germany [506]
- Stetchworth (parish), Cambs, 707b; 706
- Stettin (capital), Pomerania, Germany, 1738b, a general view [3127]
- Stettin (province), Pomerania, Germany, 3482b
- Stettiner Haff (inlet at the mouth of the Oder), Baltic Sea, 3126b
- Stevenage (town), Herts, 2012a
- Steventon (town), Berks, 264
- Stewart Island (one of the New Zealand group), 3028b; 4909b, 3028a
- Stewarton (borough), Ayr, Scotland, 352a
- Steyning (town), Sussex, 4132
- Stickland Winterborne (village), Dorset, 1234
- Stikine River, British Columbia, Canada, 4828b
- Stillington (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Stilton (township), Huntingdon, 2101
- Stinchar (river), Ayr, Scotland, 351a

- Super Stones (hills), Shropshire, 3946a; 3948
- Stirling (county town), Stirlingshire, Scotland, 4088a; Stirling Castle [4086]
- Stirling Range (mountains), W. Australia, 4679a; 326b
- Stirlingshire (a small county of Scotland), 4088b; 3874b
- Stockbridge (town), Hants, 1906b
- Stockholm (capital), Sweden, 4087b; general view [4088]; Parliament Building [4141]; Sandhamn [4142]
- Stocking Pelham (township), Herts, 2010
- Stockport (county borough), Lancs and Cheshire, 4088a; 862
- Stockton (city), California, 700a
- Stockton-on-Tees (ancient market town), Co. Durham, 4089a
- Stogumber (town), Somerset, 4007
- Stoke Ash (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Stoke Charity (village), Hants, 1907
- Stoke Ferry (town), Norfolk, 3053
- Stoke Gifford (parish), Gloucester, 1782
- Stoke Lacy (village), Hereford, 1999
- Stoke Mandeville (town), Bucks, 637
- Stokenchurch (town), Bucks, 637
- Stoke Newington (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566
- Stoke Poges, churchyard [1830]; [1431]
- Stoke-on-Trent (industrial city), Stafford, 4089b; potteries [4089]
- Stokes, Mount, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Stokesay Castle, Shropshire [3947]
- Stokes Bay (district), Gosport, Hants, 1811b
- Stokes Range (mountains), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Stone (town), Stafford, 4062
- Stone (river), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b
- Stonehaven (county town), Kincardine, Scotland, 2376a; Dunnottar Castle [2375]; the harbour [2375]
- Stonehenge (ancient group of stone circles), Wilts, 332ab; 4480b; aerial view [3776]; [1418]; [1532]; the Hele Stone [facing 3678]; Druidical ceremony [1263]; 4480
- Stonehouse (town), Devon, 1177
- Stonehouse (town), Gloucester, 1782
- Stonewall (town), Manitoba, Canada, 718b
- Stonyhurst College, Lancs [3871]
- Stony Stratford (town), Bucks, 637
- Storin Bay, Tasmania, 326c
- Storn Bergen (mountain range), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4995b; 4332a
- Stornoway (seaport), Island of Lewis, Scotland, 3764a; 1961a
- Storridge (town), Hereford, 1999
- Stort (river), Herts, 2009b
- Stotfold (town), Bedford, 433a
- Stour (river), boundary between Essex and Suffolk, 1452a; 4110b; 1552a
- Stour (river), Kent, 2358a; 744b; 2353
- Stour (river), Dorset, England, 1233a; 1234
- Stourbridge (municipal borough), Worcester, 4516a
- Stourport (town), Worcester, 4513b
- Stour Provost (village), Dorset, 1234
- Stourton (urban district), Stafford, 4062
- Stoveho (town), Burina, 2144a
- Stowe (village), Stafford, 4062; Stowe School [3871]
- Stowmarket (town), Suffolk, 4111
- Stow Hill (Shropshire), 3948
- Stow-on-the-Wold (centre for the Cotswold country), Gloucester, 1783a
- Strabane (town), Londonderry, Ulster, 2224a
- Stradbally (town), Leix, Ireland, 2224b
- Stradbroke (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Stradbroke Island (off Queensland), Australia, 326c
- Straits Settlements (British Crown Colony), Malay Peninsula, 4095b; 2635b; 2636a
- Strand (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Stralsund (city), Pomerania, Germany, 3482a; Town Hall and Church of St. Nicholas [3482]
- Stralsund (province), Pomerania, Germany, 3482b
- Strangford (town), Co. Down, Ulster, 2224a
- Strangford (lough), Co. Down, Ulster, 2224a
- Strangways Range, N. Territory, Australia, 326c
- Stranorlar (town), Donegal, Ireland, 2224a
- Stranraer (burg and port), Wigtown, Scotland, 4096b
- Strasbourg (town), Alsace-Lorraine, France, 138b; 1610a; Cathedral [801]
- Stratfield Mortimer (town), Berks, 464
- Stratford (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Stratford-on-Avon (municipal borough), Warwick, 4096b; Ann Hathaway's cottage [1431] and [3919]; Shakespeare's house [3919]; Shakespeare Memorial Theatre [4096]; a general view [4422]
- Strathbogie (district), Aberdeen, Scotland, 9a
- Strathcona Park, British Columbia, 4797b; [4761]
- Strathfield Saye (village), Hants, 1907
- Strathmore, Vale of (fertile district), Perth, Scotland, 3341b; 122b; [3877]; 3874b
- Stratton (town), Cornwall, 1036
- Streaky Bay, S. Australia, 326a
- Streathley (township), Berks, 463b; 1227a; 464
- Strelley River, W. Australia, 326b
- Stretford (town), Lancs, 2223
- Stretton Grandison (township), Hereford, 1999
- Strickland River, New Guinea, 3092a
- Strokkur (geyser), Iceland, 1750b
- Stromboli (active volcano), Lipari Islands, Mediterranean Sea, 2331a; 2248a
- Strone Ferry (village), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 10
- Stromness (town), Pomona, Orkney Islands, 3176b
- Strömö (one of the Faroe Islands), 1506
- Stronsay (one of the Orkney Islands), 3176a
- Strood (town), Kent, 2358
- Stroud (market town), Gloucester, 1783a
- Struer (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Strule (river), N. Ireland, 3141b
- Struma (river), Greece, 1841b
- Sruys Bay, Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Strzelecki Creek (inland river), S. Australia, 326c
- Stuart (town), N. Territory, Australia, 326c
- Stuart (mountain range), S. Australia, 4656b; 326c
- Stuart (lake), British Columbia, 4806b
- Studland (village), Dorset, 1234
- Studley (town), Wilts, 4480
- Studley (town), Warwick, 4421
- Sturmer (town), Essex, 1452a
- Sturminster Marshall (village), Dorset, 1234
- Sturminster Newton (town), Dorset, 1233a
- Sturt Creek (inland river), W. Australia, 326a
- Stuttgart (capital), Württemberg, Germany, 1738b; 4539b
- Styr (river), Poland, 3456b
- Styria (division), Austria, 335a; the "Roaring Gorge" [337]; 334a
- Suakin (town), Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, 65a
- Subotica (town), Yugoslavia, 650a
- Suck (tributary, R. Shannon, Ireland), 1010a; 2224a
- Sucre (former capital), Bolivia, 328b
- Sudan (area of N.E. Africa), 4109b; Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, 170b; French Sudan, 1639a; chieftain and followers [4118]
- Sudbury (village), Derby, 1769
- Sudbury (town), Suffolk, 4112a
- Sudbury (city and nickel mine centre), Ontario, Canada, 3145a; 4806a; 7136
- Sudetes (mountain), Czechoslovakia, 1104a
- Suez (harbour), south entrance, Suez Canal, Egypt, 1354b
- Suez, Gulf of (arm of the Red Sea), 3968b; 4302b
- Suez Canal (connecting Mediterranean and Red Seas), 4109b; 732b; the breakwater [4109]; native craft [3827]; [4110]; 4302b
- Suffolk (easterly coastal county of England), 4110b; typical views [4112]; 4111
- Sugar Loaf (mountain), S.W. Africa, 4332b
- Sugar Loaf Hill, Monmouth, Wales, 2826b; [2827]; 2823
- Sugar Loaf Hill, Kent, 1580b
- Sugar Loaf Mountains, Leinster, 2478a
- Sugar Loaf Point, N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Suilven (mountain), Sutherland, Scotland [3877]
- Suir (river), S. Ireland, 2890a; 2224b
- Suiyuan (province), China, 878c
- Sukkur Barrage, Sind, India, 3968b; 2164a
- Sukkur (town), Sind, India, 2144b

- Sulaiman Hills, N.W. India, *2144b*  
 Sulamaniya, one of the chief cities, Iraqi section of Kurdistan, *2399a*  
 Sulby Glen, Isle of Man [*2642*]  
 Sulhampstead Bannister (town), Berks, *464*  
 Sulina Channel (at the mouth of the Danube), Rumania, *1124b*  
 Sully (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, *1769*  
 Sulu Archipelago, Philippine Islands, *2406a; 288c*  
 Sulu Sea, Malay Archipelago, *2636b*  
 Sumatra (island), Dutch possession, Indian Ocean, *4118b; Battak women [4119]; 2636b*  
 Sumba (island), Little Sunda group, E. Indies, *4120b; 2636b*  
 Sumbawa (island), Little Sunda group, E. Indies, *4120b; 2636b*  
 Sunda, Strait of (separating Java from Sumatra), E. Indies, *2291b; volcanic eruption [4398]; 2636b*  
 Sumida (river), Japan, *4248b*  
 Summerside (county town), Prince Edward Island, Canada, *3544a*  
 Sumner (lake), South Island, New Zealand, *3028a*  
 Sumner Strait, Alaska, *718b*  
 Sunbury (town), R. Thames, Middlesex [*2765*]; *2764*  
 Sunda Islands (two groups of the E. Indies), *4120a*  
 Sundarbans (coastal strip), Ganges Delta, Bengal, India, *2144c*  
 Sunday (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, *4998a; 4332c*  
 Sunderland (county borough), Durham, *4121b; shipbuilding yards [1283]; doorway, St. Peter's Church, Monkwearmouth [3563]; the Wear [3931]; Town Hall, Roker beach, Wear Bridge [4121]*  
 Sundon (town), Bedford, *433*  
 Sungari (tributary, R. Amur, Manchukuo), *2646a; 157a*  
 Sunninghill (town), Berks, *464*  
 Sunningwell (town), Berks, *464*  
 Superior (lake), one of the Great Lakes, N. America, *1833a; 720b; 3063b; compared with other principal lakes [2415]; 718c*  
 Superior (city), Wisconsin, U.S.A., *4504a*  
 Surat (town), Bombay, India, *5136b; 2144b*  
 Surbiton (town), Surrey, *426*  
 Surinam, or Dutch Guiana, *1287a*  
 Surrey (a south-easterly county of England), *4125b; typical views [4127]; 4126*  
 Susa (ancient city), Persia, *3331a*  
 Susak (seaport), Yugoslavia, *4560b; 1547b; 4459j*  
 Sushitna (river), Alaska, *718b*  
 Susquehanna (river), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., *3319a*  
 Sussex (a south easterly county of England), *4132a; typical views [4133]; the Downs [4134]; 4132*  
 Sutherland (extreme N.W. county of Scotland), *4136b; mountain range [3877]; a farm [4137]; 10*  
 Sutherland (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, *4732c*  
 Sutherland Falls, South Island, New Zealand, *3028a*  
 Sutherland Range, W. Australia, *376b*  
 Sutlej (tributary, R. Indus, Punjab), *4137a; 3587b; 2144b*  
 Sutton (town), Isle of Ely, Cambs, *706*  
 Sutton (town), Surrey, *4126*  
 Sutton (town), South Island, New Zealand, *3028a*  
 Sutton Ashfield (town), Nottingham, *3090b; 3092*  
 Sutton Bingham (village), Somerset, *4007*  
 Sutton Coldfield (town), Warwick, *4423b*  
 Sutton Courtenay (town), Berks, *464*  
 Suva (capital), Fiji Islands, *1529a*  
 Suwanee (river), Florida, U.S.A., *1566b*  
 Suzon (river), France, *1608a*  
 Svalbard (Norwegian possession), Spitsbergen Archipelago, Arctic Ocean, *4051b; 3080a*  
 Svendborg (town), Fünen, Denmark, *1160a*  
 Sverdlovsk area (region), Siberia, *3952a*  
 Sverdrup Island, Franklin, Canada, *4809a; 718b*  
 Svolvær (port), Lofoten Islands, *2560b; fishing harbour [2560]*  
 Swaffham (town), Norfolk, *3053b; 3053*  
 Swaffham Prior (village), Cambs, *706*  
 Swalecliffe (township), Oxford, *3200*  
 Swale (river and dale), Yorks, *4552a; Low Row, Swaledale [4555]; 1416a*  
 Swan (river), W. Australia, *4695a; view from King's Park [4695]; 326b*  
 Swanage (urban district), Dorset, *1234a; the old town [1235]*  
 Swanage Bay, Dorset, *1234*  
 Swanbourne (town), Bucks, *637*  
 Swan Island, Caribbean Sea, *822a*  
 Swansea (county borough), Glamorgan, Wales, *4139a; Oystermouth Castle, the Mumbles [1771]*  
 Swansea Bay, Bristol Channel, *1768b; 1769*  
 Swarkeston (village), Derby, *1169*  
 Swaziland (British protectorate), S. Africa, *4139b; 4332c*  
 Sweden (kingdom of N. Europe), *4140a; typical views [4141]; midlight sun in Lapland [4140]; view over Lake Vättern [4142]; political divisions, 3080a; physical and economic features, 3080b*  
 Swift Current (town), Saskatchewan, Canada, *718b*  
 Swilly (lough), inlet, Donegal, Ireland, *4321a; 2224a*  
 Swindon (Municipal borough), Wilts, *4148b*  
 Swineford (town), Co. Mayo, Ireland, *2224a*  
 Swineshead (town), Lincs, *2523*  
 Swinton (town), Lancs, *2423*  
 Switzerland (republic), Central Europe, *4149a; views of Swiss towns [4153]; farming scenes [4154]; trout fishing [169]; Saxon Switzerland [469]; Wasen village [4149]; Vernayaz power station [4151]; Great St. Bernard hospice [4152]; Mount Pilatus railway [4155]; political divisions, 4148a; physical features, 4148b; economic divisions, 4148b*  
 Swords (town), Co. Dublin, Ireland, *2224a*  
 Sybil Point, Kerry, Ireland, *2224b*  
 Sychnant Pass, Caernarvon, Wales, *683a*  
 Syderø (one of the Faroe Islands), *1506*  
 Sydney (oldest city of Australia), *4156b; the harbour [1915]; Hyde Park and Catholic Cathedral [3018]; Martin Place [3019]; racing cutter in the harbour [3827]; view from the air [4627]; Commonwealth Bank [4628]; University [4641]; Cockatoo Island [4651]; Government House [4661]; racing yachts in the harbour [4677]; cricket ground [4692]; harbour bridge [4699]; silos at White Bay [4699]; wool buyers, Royal Exchange [4700]*  
 Sydney (city), Cape Breton Island, Canada, *4828b; 4805a; 747b; 3093b; [4483]; 718c*  
 Syltproven (settlement), Greenland, *1852b*  
 Sylvarnagar (iron ore centre), Lapland, *2439a*  
 Sylhet (town), Assam, India, *2144c*  
 Symond's Yat (beauty spot), Wye Valley, Hereford, *1998b; view, looking north [2000]*  
 Syracuse (city), ancient Greece, *4158a; Temple of Minerva [419c]*  
 Syracuse (town), New York State, *3027b*  
 Syr-Darya, or Jaxartes (river), U.S.S.R., *216a; 2352a*  
 Syria (independent state), eastern Asia, *4158b; mountains of Lebanon, 2466b; Lebanon republic, 2466b; archaeological discoveries, 223b; ruin of Nimrod's Castle [3018]; peasants making silk [3963]; drying cocoons [3965]; women carrying water jars [4160]; an Arab tent interior [4160]; sun-dried brick huts [4161]; 4302a*  
 Syrian Desert, Arabia, Syria, and Iraq, *213a; 4022a*  
 Syros (one of the Cyclades Islands), Aegean Sea, *1097b*  
 Syston (town), Leicestershire, *2493*  
 Szechwan (province), China, *882b; 878b*  
 Szeged (city), Hungary, *2095a*

- TABANKULA** (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
**Tabas** (province), Mexico, C. America, 2752a  
**Table Bay**, Cape Province, S. Africa, 749a; 4332c  
**Table Mountain**, Cape Province, S. Africa, 1805b; 749a; 4999b; [4999]; Devil's Peak [4962]; Rhodes Memorial [4943]  
**Fabriz** (city), N.W. Persia, 3333a  
**Tabu Glacier**, New Zealand [1763]  
**Tachin** (river), Siam, 3950b  
**Tacoma** (city), Washington, U.S.A., 4423b  
**Tadcaster** (town), Yorks, 4552b  
**Tadkington** (village), Derby, 1169a; 1169  
**Tadlow** (village), Cambs, 706  
**Tadzhik**, or **Tajikistan** (Soviet Republic), Central Asia, 4164a; 4902a  
**Taf** (river), Carmarthen, Wales, 4406b  
**Taff** (river), S. Wales, 1768b; 1769  
**Tagus** (river), Spain and Portugal, 3503a; 4012a; 4030a  
**Tahiti** (one of the Society Islands), Pacific Ocean, 3210b; Tahiti home [4028]; 3999  
**Tahoe** (lake), California and Nevada, U.S.A., 3001a; 698b  
**Taieri** (river), South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3025a  
**Taieri** (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3025a  
**Taihekou** (chief town), Formosa, 1597b  
**Taikyu** (town), Chosen (Korea), 693b  
**Tain** (royal burgh), Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 3764a  
**Taiwan**, or **Formosa** (island), Japanese Empire, 1597b  
**Tai-Yuan** (town), Shan-si, China, 878c  
**Tajikistan**, or **Tadzhik** (Soviet republic), Central Asia, 4164a; 3556  
**Takaka** (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Takaka** (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Takkakaw Falls**, Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4808b  
**Takla-Makan** (desert), Sinkiang, China, 878b  
**Takoradi** (port), Gold Coast, W. Africa, 1800a  
**Talargowh** (copper centre), N. Wales, 1562b  
**Talgarth**, Vale of, Brecon, Wales, 583b  
**Talikot** (town), Bombay, India, 2144b  
**Tallahassee** (capital), Florida, U.S.A., 1566a  
**Tallahatchee River**, Alabama, U.S.A., 97a  
**Talley Abbey** (ruins), Carmarthen, Wales, 771a  
**Tallinn** (capital), Estonia, 1350b; a general view [1456]  
**Taling Peak**, Himalaya Mountains, India [2022]  
**Tamale** (town), N. Territories, W. Africa, 1800b  
**Tamar** (river), Tasmania, 4679a  
**Tamar** (river), dividing Devon and Cornwall, 1178a; 1035b; 1036  
**Tamarka** (chief village), Sokotra, Arabian Sea, 4003a  
**Tamatave** (seaport), Madagascar, 2616a  
**Tamaulipas** (province), Mexico, 2752a  
**Tambo** (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
**Tame** (tributary, R. Trent, Stafford), 4062a; at Tamworth [4063]; 4062a  
**Tame** (tributary, R. Avon, Warwick), 4421a  
**Tamjurt** (peak), Atlas Mountains, Africa, 312a  
**Tammerfors** (chief manufacturing centre), Finland, 1532b; 1532a  
**Tampa** (city), Florida, U.S.A., 1566a  
**Tampaulipas** (state), Mexico, C. America, 2754b  
**Tampico** (oil town and seaport), Mexico, 2754a  
**Tamworth** (borough), Stafford, 4064b; R. Tame and castle [4063]  
**Tan** (hill), Wilts, 4178b  
**Tana** (Tana) (lake), Ethiopia, N.E. Africa, 4291a; 646  
**Tana** (river), Lapland, Europe, 1532a  
**Tanana Hills**, Alaska, 718b  
**Tanana** (river, tributary Yukon R., Alaska), 718b  
**Tananarive** (capital), Madagascar, 2616a  
**Tanat** (tributary, R. Vymwy, Wales), 2842a  
**Tandridge** (township), Surrey, 4126  
**Tanfield** (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
**Tanga** (seaport), Tanganyika, 4167a  
**Tangaro** (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Tanganyika** (fresh-water lake), Africa, 4166a; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415]; 4166  
**Tanganyika Territory** (country of east-central Africa), 4166b; the plateau [3702]; views [4167]; 4166  
**Tangier** (principal seaport), Morocco, 4167b; Sultan's palace [71]  
**Tang-la** Mountains, Tibet, 4546b  
**Tangula Karoo**, S. Africa, 4996b  
**Tanjore** (town), Madras, India, 5056a; Shiva temple [5120]; 2144b  
**Tanka-la** (peak), Himalayas, India [2023]  
**Tannu Ola Mountains**, Mongolia, 878b  
**Tannu-Tuva**, or **Tuvman** (republic), N.W. Mongolia, 4168a; 4168  
**Tanta** (town), Nile delta, Egypt, 1351b  
**Taormina** (town), Sicily [facing 3954]  
**Tapieling Mountains**, China, 878b  
**Tappaw** (town), Bucks, 617  
**Tapti River**, India, 5136b; 531b; 1751a; 1871b; 5122b; 2144b  
**Tar** (river), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069b  
**Tara** (town), Meath, Ireland, 2224b  
**Taranaki** (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Taranaki** (province), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Taranto** (city and seaport), S. Italy, 2251b  
**Taranto**, Gulf of, S. Italy 2251b; 2248a  
**Tarawera** (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Tarawera** (lake), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Tarber** (town), Dumbarton, Scotland, 1275a  
**Tarbet** (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b  
**Tarbet Ness**, Ross and Cromarty, Scotland, 70  
**Tarff** (river), Wigtown, Scotland, 4466a  
**Tarim** (river), Sinkiang, China, 3970a; 878b  
**Tarmex** (airport), Soviet Central Asia, 63a  
**Tarn** (tributary, R. Garonne, France), 1606a  
**Tarn** (department), France, 1606b  
**Tarnak** (river), Afghanistan, 2346a  
**Tarn et Garonne** (department), France, 1606b  
**Taroom** (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
**Tarporeley** (town), Cheshire, 862  
**Tarrant Gunville** (village), Dorset, 1234  
**Tarrascon** (town), Provence, France, 3566b  
**Tarrawera** (geyser), New Zealand, 1750b  
**Tarring** (town), Sussex, 4132  
**Tarsus** (town), ancient Cilicia, Asia Minor, 4173a; 4302b  
**Tartary**, Gulf of, N.E. Asia, 157a, 2280c  
**Tartu** (university town), Estonia, 1456b  
**Tashkent** (city), Uzbek, Asia, 4357a  
**Tasman** (famous glacier), South Island, New Zealand, 4910a; [4925]  
**Tasman Bay**, South Island, New Zealand, 4908b; 3028a  
**Tasmania** (island state), Commonwealth of Australia, 4173b; physical features, 4679a; transporting timber [4671]; farm at Molecallk [4678]; a hop garden [2059]; 326c  
**Tasman Mount**, Southern Alps, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Tasman Sea**, S. Pacific, 3028a  
**Tasman's Peninsula**, Tasmania, 726c  
**Tatar Republic**, U.S.S.R., 3798b  
**Tatra Mountains**, Hungary, 2095b  
**Tattershall** (town), Lincs, 2523, the castle [2524]  
**Taen** Taung Mountains, Eastern Burma, 2144c  
**Tammarumti** (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
**Tamglut** (town), Burma, 2144c  
**Tamton** (county town), Somerset, 4177a; basket-making competition [4009]  
**Tanpo** (lake), North Island, New Zealand, 4928b; 3029a; 4910b;

- volcanic crater near L. Taupo [4913]; mouth of the Taurango-Taupo [4926]; trout-fishing [4925]; 3028b
- Taupo (hot spring area), North Island, New Zealand, 4911a
- Tauranga (port and harbour), Bay of Plenty, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Tauranga (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Taurus (mountains), Turkey, 4302b; 1467b; 4308b
- Tavistock (town), Devon, 1178a; 1177
- Tavoy (town), Lower Burma, 2144c
- Tavoy (island, off coast of Lower Burma), 2144c
- Tavy (river), Devon, 1178a
- Taw (river), Devon, 1178a; 1177
- Tawera (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Taxila, India, 5036a; the Dharmajika stupa [5035]
- Tay, Firth of, and river, 3878a; 3342a; [1527]; Tay Bridge, Angus [172]; 10
- Tchad, Lake: see Chad
- Tecotihuacan, Mexico, ancient pyramid [224]
- Team (river), Co. Durham, 1282
- Teau (river), Stafford, 4062
- Te Anau (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3028a
- Te Aroha (hot spring area), North Island, New Zealand, 4911b
- Te Aru (town), North Island, New Zealand [3032]
- Tedstone (village), Hereford, 1999
- Tees (river), N.E. England, 1282a; 4552a; Teesdale, looking towards Barnard Castle [1283]; 1282
- Tegucigalpa (capital), Honduras, Central America, 2052b; National Palace [2053]
- Tehachapi Mountains, California, U.S.A., 698b
- Tehama, Arabia, 4302a
- Tehrán (capital), Persia, 3333b; one of the city gates [3333]; 4302b
- Tehri (capital), Orissa, Central India, 3161b
- Tehri-Garhwal, native state, United Provinces, India, 4339a
- Tehuantepec (isthmus), Mexico, 4183a; Indian settlement [2755] 2752b
- Tehuantepec, Gulf of, Mexico, 2752b
- Teifi (river), Cardigan, Wales, 7612; 4406b
- Teign (river), Devon, 1178a; 1177
- Teignmouth (seaside resort), Devon, 1177
- Teise (tributary, R. Medway, Kent), 2358b; 2358
- Teith (river), Scotland, view at Callender [3881]
- Tekapo (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Tekapo (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Tel-Aviv (a new Jewish city), Palestine, 3232b; 3230b
- Tell (fertile region), Algeria, 124b
- Telcombe (town), Sussex, 4132
- Tembien (mountainous area), Ethiopia, 2246b
- Teme (tributary, R. Severn), 1998b; 3625a; 4513b; 1416c
- Temple (peak), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4880a; 4806b
- Temple Guiting (village), Gloucester, 1782
- Templemore (town), Tipperary, Ireland, 2224b
- Temuka (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Tenasserim (town), Lower Burma, 2144c
- Tenbury (town), Worcester, 4513b
- Tenby (municipal borough), Pembroke, S. Wales, 3311a
- Tenedos (island), Mediterranean Sea, 4300a
- Teneriffe (one of the Canary Islands), 738b; 738
- Teneriffe Peak (on the island of Teneriffe), Canary Islands, 738b
- Tengri Nor (lake), Tibet, 2144c
- Tennessee (a south-central state of the American Union), 4200a; wooded foothills [4201]; 4338c
- Tennessee River, Alabama, U.S.A., 97a
- Tenterden (town), Kent, 2358
- Tenterfeld (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Teplitz (health resort), Czechoslovakia, 417a
- Terceira (one of the Azores Islands), 333b
- Terek (river), Russia, 788b
- Ternonide (city), Belgium, 451a
- Tern (tributary, R. Severn), 3946b
- Ternate (one of the Dutch E. Indies islands), 2811a
- Terschelling (one of the Frisian Islands), Netherlands, 448a
- Teruel (province), Spain, 216a
- Tessel (one of the Frisian Islands), Netherlands, 448a
- Tessin (canton), Switzerland, 4149a
- Tet (river), Hants, 1906b; 1907
- Tetbury (market town), Gloucester, 1782a
- Tété (town), Mozambique, 2888b
- Tettenhall (urban district), Stafford, 4062
- Tetuan (capital), Spanish Morocco, 2859a
- Teutoburger Wald, Germany, 2531a
- Feviot (tributary, R. Tweed, Roxburgh, Scotland), 3772a; 3874b
- Te Waewae Bay, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Te Whaiti River, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Fewkesbury (municipal borough), Gloucester, 4209b; old mill and Abbey tower [1431]; mill on the R. Avon and King John's Bridge [1209]
- Texas (largest state of the American Union), 4210a; fire at oil well [3359]; boundary stone, Old Mexico, New Mexico and Texas [4210]; 4135b
- Thame (town), Oxford, 3200b; 3200
- Thame (tributary, R. Thames), 3200b; 618a; 4213b
- Thames (river), England's most important waterway, 4218b; Gloucester, 1782a; Oxford, 3200b; Berks, 463b; Bucks, 637b; Middlesex, 2763b; Surrey, 4126a; aerial view of London and the Thames [1572]; view from Blackfriars Bridge, London [2570]; view from Goring, Oxford [3201]; at Hurley, Berks [465]; 1416b
- Thames (river), Ontario, Canada, 4780a
- Thames (river), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012a
- Thames (river), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Thames (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Thames (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Thames Haven (town), Essex, 1452
- Thana (town), Bombay, India, 2144b
- Thaneswar (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Thanet, Isle of, N.E. Kent, 4214a; chalk cliffs at Birchington [4213]; 2358
- Thasos (island), Aegean Sea, Greece, 1840a
- Thattham (town), Berks, 464
- Thaxted (town), Essex, 1451b; Morris dancers [1451]
- Thayetnyo (town), Burma, 2144c
- Thedale (town), Berks, 464
- Thebes (ancient Greek city), Boeotia, 4218a
- Thebes (city), ancient Egypt, 1353b; Valley of the Tombs of Kings [1353]; Colossi of Memnon [2730]
- Theka (river), Kenya Colony, Africa [2355]
- Thelwaza River, N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b
- Therfield (town), Herts, 2010
- Thessaly (district), N. Greece, 4222b; 4222
- Thet (tributary, Great Ouse, Norfolk), 3056a; 3053
- Thetford (market town), Norfolk, 3056a; 3053
- Thetford (asbestos mining area), Quebec, Canada [4794]
- Thil (river), Belgium, 448a
- Thionville (town), Alsace-Lorraine, France, 138b
- Thirlmere (one of the English lakes), Cumberland, 1088b; 210a; 2089
- Thisted (town), Denmark, 1160a
- Thistle Brook (tributary, R. Thame, Bucks), 637
- Thiva (small country town), Greece, 4218b
- Tholen (island), Netherlands, 448a
- Thomastown (town), Kilkenny, Ireland, 2223b
- Thompson (river), British Columbia, Canada, 606b; 4759b; 713b
- Thomson River, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Thorn (town), Poland, 4396a
- Thornaby (town), Co. Durham, 4089a
- Thornbury (parish), Gloucester, 1782
- Thorncombe (village), Dorset, 1231
- Thorney (town), Isle of Ely, Cambs., 706
- Thornfildon (village), Somerset, 1007
- Thornhill (village), Dumfries, Scotland, 352a; 1272a
- Thornley (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Thornton (town), Bucks, 637

- Thornton (town), Fife, Scotland, 1526b  
 Thornton Heath (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Thorpe (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Thorpecloud (mountain), Derby [1171]  
 Thorshavn (capital), Faroe Islands, 1505b; 1506  
 Thoun, Cape, W. Australia, 326b  
 Thousand Islands (group), St. Lawrence R., Canada, 4808b  
 Thrace (ancient name of region in Balkan Peninsula), 4237b; 4237  
 Thrapston (town), Northants, 3068  
 Three Barrows Tor (hill), Devon, 1177  
 Three Kings Islands, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Three Pikes (hill), Co. Durham, 1282b; 1282  
 Three Rivers (city), Quebec, Canada, 4890a; 718c  
 Thrussell (lake), W. Australia, 326b  
 Thule (trading station), Greenland, 1852b  
 Ihun (lake), Switzerland, 4148a  
 Thunder Bay (arm of Lake Superior), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Thunder Bay (district), Ontario, Canada, 4819a  
 Thurgarton Priory Church, Nottingham [3091b]  
 Thuringia (division), Central Germany, 4229b; 7124b  
 Thurlagh (village), Bedford, 433  
 Thurles (town), Tipperary, Ireland, 2224b  
 Thurinaston (town), Leicester, 2475  
 Thursday Island, Torres Strait, 3612a; 326a  
 Thursley (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Thurso (most northerly burgh in Scotland), 692b; 10  
 Thurso (river), N. Scotland, 692a  
 Thurston (village), Suffolk, 4111  
 Thutage (lake), British Columbia, Canada, 4797b  
 Thyholm (town), Denmark, 1160  
 Thyland (province), Denmark, 1160a  
 Tian-Shan (mountains), Central Asia, 2352a; 3241a; 3970a; 4230a; 875b  
 Tiber (river), Central Italy, 4220b, an island in Rome [4230]; 2248a  
 Tiberias (town), Sea of Galilee, Palestine, Roman walls [1662]  
 Tiberias, Sea of (Biblical name of Sea of Galilee), 1663a  
 Tibesti (mountain range), Sahara, N. Africa, 4231a; 3825b  
 Tibet (country), Central Asia, 4231a; 875b; inn courtyard [4231]; Tibetan types [4231]; [4232]; 875b  
 Titchhurst (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Ticino (tributary, R. Po, Italy), 3150a; 2251b; 2621b; 4152a, 2248a  
 Ticino (canton), Switzerland, 4148a  
 Ticknall (town), Derby, 1169  
 Tideswell (town), Derby, 1169  
 Tisbury (town), Wilts, 4430  
 Tien-Shan Mountains: see Tian-Shan  
 Tientsin (city), Chi-li, China, 4234b, 882b  
 Tierra del Fuego (island group), southern extremity, S. America, 4234b; 875b; 4235  
 Tiflis (capital), Georgia, U.S.S.R., 1732b  
 Tigris (river), Iraq, 2216b; 4230a, aerial view [3777]; boat-building [4236]; 4302b  
 Tikitere, North Island, New Zealand, 4911a  
 Tilburstow Hill, Surrey, 4125b  
 Tilbury (dock town), Thames estuary, Essex; aerial view of docks [1218]; Customs office [1096]; Customs officers at work [925]  
 Tilehurst (town), Berks, 464  
 Till (tributary, R. Tweed, Northumberland), 3072b; 3073  
 Tillicoultry (burgh), Clackmannan, Scotland, 926b  
 Timan Mountains, N. Russia, 3798a  
 Timaru (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Timbuktu (town), French W. Africa, 4236b; 1639a; market place [3826]  
 Timgad (ancient Roman city), Algeria, 4238a; mosaic-covered walls [2861]; ruins [4238]  
 Timiskaming (lake), Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Timmins (town), Ontario, Canada, 718c  
 Timor (island), Malay Archipelago, 4238b; 1306b; 4238  
 Timor-Laut (one of the Dutch E. Indies islands), 2811a; 4238  
 Timor Sea, N. of Australia, 326b  
 Tinnevely (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Tinnis Castle, Peebles, Scotland, 3300b  
 Tintagel Head, Cornwall, 1036a; 1036  
 Tintern Abbey, Monmouth, England, 2829b; 4a; 918b; [1414] 2828  
 Tinto Hill, Lanark, Scotland [2420]  
 Tipperary (town), Co. Tipperary, Ireland, 2224b  
 Tipperary (county), Munster, Ireland, 2894b *et seq.*; 2224b  
 Tipton (urban district), Stafford, 4062  
 Tip-Top Hill, Ontario, Canada, 3144b  
 Tirach Mir (highest peak of the Hindu Kush), 2025a  
 Tirana (capital), Albania, 102a  
 Irlay (parish), Gloucester, 1782  
 Tisa (tributary, R. Danube, Europe), 3788a; 2095a; 4474  
 Tisbury (town), Wilts, 4478b  
 Tissington (village), Derby, 1169  
 Titchfield (village), Hants, 1907  
 Titicaca (lake), Bolivia, S. America, 529a; height above sea level, 2416a; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415]; 4020a  
 Titirapenga Mount, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Titsey Hill, Surrey, 4125b  
 Titterstone Clee (hill), Shropshire, 3946a; 3948  
 Tiverton (town), Devon, 1181a, 1177  
 Tiencin (town), Algeria, N. Africa, 127a  
 Tobago (island), W. Indies, 4247a, 1861  
 Tobermory (burgh), Argyll, Scotland, 1, 245b  
 Tobol (tributary, Ob R., Asia), 3116b; 3952b  
 Tocantins (river), Brazil, 4020b; 4020a  
 Todd River, N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Toddington (village), Gloucester 1782  
 Toddington (town), Bedford, 433; [434]  
 Todos Santos (high peak), Andes, Bolivia, 529a  
 Toe Head, Co. Cork, Irish Free State, 2224b  
 Togo (French mandated territory), W. Africa, 4248a; 4248  
 Togoland (British mandated territory), W. Africa, 4248b; 1799b; 4248  
 Toguz Dahan Mountains, Sinkiang, 878b  
 Tokaanu (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Tokelau Islands, W. Pacific Ocean, 4332a; 1756a; 3034b; 3999  
 Tokumaru (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Tokyo, or Tokio (capital), Japanese Empire, 4248b; Ginza, a main street [2285]; aerial view [4249]; 2280a  
 Toledo (city and province), Spain, 4070b  
 Toledo (city), Ohio, U.S.A., 3132b  
 Tolleshunt D'Arcy (township), Essex, 1452  
 Tolpuddle (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Tom (river), Siberia, U.S.S.R., 3953a  
 Tombigbee (river), Alabama, U.S.A., 973  
 Tonintoul (village), Banff, Scotland, 386b  
 Tomsk (university town), Siberia, 3953a  
 Tonbridge (market town), Kent, 4251b; 2362a; Chequers Inn and castle [4251]; 2358  
 Tondale (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Tone (river, tributary, R. Parret, Somerset), 4007  
 Tonegawa (river), Honshu, Japan, 2284a  
 Tonga (islands), S.W. Pacific Ocean, 4252a; 3122a; 4252  
 Tongariro (dormant volcano), North Island, New Zealand, 4910a; 3028b; 4926b; [3029]; 3028a  
 Tongatabu (island), Tonga group, S.W. Pacific Ocean, 4232a; 4252 3066a; 3062b  
 Tongking (province), French Indo-China, 1034b; 2161b  
 Tongking, Gulf of (extension of the China Sea), 887a; 878c  
 Tongres (town), Limburg, Belgium, 448a  
 Tongue (village), Sutherland, Scotland, 10  
 Tonsberg (whaling port), Norway, 3081a  
 Foullyay (town), W. Australia, 326b  
 Toowoomba (city), Queensland, Australia, 4895b; 3612b  
 Turgau (town), Germany, 1365a  
 Torino (province), Piedmont, Italy, 3412a  
 Toronto (capital), Ontario, Canada,



- 4254a**; First Parliament Buildings [721]; Parliament Buildings [721]; Government House [3144]; Canadian Bank of Commerce [4735]; [4736]; City Hall [4254]; main building, University [4751]; Royal York Hotel [4734b]; stockyards and meat factory [3146]; Wood-line racecourse [4824]; a general view [4255]
- Torquay (watering-place), S. Devon, **4259a**; Kent's cavern, 810a, a view [4259]; 1177
- Torrens (lake), S. Australia, 4024a; 326b; 326a
- Torrens (river), S. Australia, 30a
- Forres Strait (between Australia and New Guinea), 3612a; 326c
- Torrige (river), Devon, 1178a; 1177
- Torrington (town), Devon, 1177
- Tor Rock (mountain), Derby, 1169
- Torun (town), Poland; statue of Copernicus [3458]; the Town Hall [3458]
- Torwoodlee Hill, Selkirk, Scotland, 3903b
- Tory Island, off Donegal, N. Ireland, 2224a
- Toseland (village), Huntingdon, 2101
- Totley (village), Derby, 1169
- Totnes (town), Devon, 1131a
- Tottenham (borough), Middlesex, 2764
- Totteridge (town), Herts, 2010
- Totternhoe (village), Bedford, 433; Knoll [434]
- Touchwood (town), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b
- Toulon (naval port) France, 1610a, 1606c
- Toulouse (city), France, 1610a, 1606b
- Touraine (old province), France, 1606a
- Tourane (port), R. Hué, French Indo-China, 1634a
- Tournai (town), Belgium, 445a
- Tours (cathedral town), France, 1610a; 1606b
- Tow Law (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Towcester (town), Northants, 3066a; 3068
- Townsville (town), Queensland, Australia, 3612b; 326c
- Towton (town), Yorks, 4557
- Towy (river), S. Wales, 755b *et seq.*; [770]; 4406b
- Towyn (watering place), Merioneth, Wales, 2740a
- Traeth Bach (estuary), Merioneth, Wales, 2719b
- Trafalgar, Cape, S. Spain, 4070a
- Trail (industrial city), British Columbia, Canada; town and smelting works [605]; metallurgical plant [4783]
- Tralee (county town), Co. Kerry, Irish Free State, **4287b**; 2224b
- Tralee Bay, Kerry, Irish Free State, 2224b
- Tralgon (Tralgon), (seaport), Black Sea, 508a
- Tramore (town), Waterford, Ireland, 2224b
- Trarant (town), E. Lothian, Scotland, 1308a
- Transcaucasian Republic, U.S.S.R., **4288a**; 259a; 3799a; 808b
- Trans-Jordan (British mandated territory), Asia, **4288b**; Bedouin sheiks [4269]; 4302a
- Transvaal (province), Union of S. Africa, **4275b**; 4332a *et seq.*; Entabeni Mountains [4954]; Basuto kraal [4967]; citrus grove [4930]; road in a forest area [4591]; 4332c
- Transylvania (province), Rumania, **4278a**; village in the Ounas region [3790]; wooden church spire [3792]; 650a
- Transylvanian Alps (mountain ranges), Rumania, 3786b; mountains of Bucegi in winter [3793]; foothills [3793]; 650a
- Trapani (town), Sicily, 2248a; court-yard [2257]
- Trasimeno (lake), Italy, 2248a
- Traun (tributary, R. Danube, Austria), 344a
- Travancore (native state), Madras, India, **4278a**; Periyar lake [3056]; 2141b
- Trave (river), N.W. Germany, 2594a; view at Lubeck [1629]
- Travemünde (town), Lubeck, Germany, 2591a
- Traz os Montes (province), Portugal, 4020b
- Treaty Ports (port cities), China, **4277b**
- Trebizond (ancient town), Turkey, 1302b
- Tredegar (town), Monmouth, 2829b; 2328
- Tregony (town), Cornwall, 1036
- Treharris (town), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Tremadoc Bay (arm of Cardigan Bay), Wales, 4406a
- Tremaine (town), Cornwall, 1036
- Trengganu (an unfederated Malay state), **4280b**; 2636a
- Trent (important river), England, 1168a; 2523a; 2755b; 2091a, 3906b, 1062b, at Newark [735]; at Bleasby [3091]; 1416b
- Trent (river), Dorset, 1233b; 1234
- Trentham (urban district), Stafford, 1062
- Trentino (division), Italian Tyrol, 4321a
- Trentishoe Barrow (elevation), N. Devon, 2131b
- Trent Junction (village), Leicester, 2475b
- Trenton (capital), New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a
- Trepassey (seaport), Newfoundland, **4285b**
- Tresco (one of the Scilly Isles), 3874a; 1036
- Trevine (district), Pembroke, S. Wales [3309]
- Trevor (granite district), N. Wales, 686a
- Trevose Head, Cornwall, 1036a; 1036
- Tril Bay, N.S. Wales, Australia, 126c
- Trilulation, Cape, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Trinimopoly (town), Madras, India, 771b; 2618b; rock and tank [5067]; business quarter [5110]; 2141b
- Trinimolia (province), Italy, 2758b; 2248a
- Trieste (manufacturing city), N.E. Italy, 2252a; the lighthouse [2514]
- Trinle, Gulf of (an arm of the Adriatic Sea), 2252a; 36a
- Trikkala (department), Thessaly, Greece, 4222b
- Trim (market town), Co. Meath, Irish Free State, **4282b**; 2224a
- Trimingham (coastal town), Norfolk, 3053b
- Trincomalee (harbour), Ceylon, 825a
- Tring (town), Herts, 2009b
- Trinidad (large island), British W. Indies, **4283b**; the Red House; native types; coastal scenery [4283]; asphalt lake [291]; 4020b
- Trinity Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Trinity Bay and town, Newfoundland, 718c
- Trinity River, Texas, U.S.A., 4338a
- Tripoli (province), Italian Libya, N. Africa, **4284b**; 2501b
- Tripoli (city and seaport), Libya, 2501a
- Tripura (native state), Bengal, India, 2144c
- Tristan da Cunha (volcanic island), S. Atlantic, **4285a**; a dwelling [4285]; 614a
- Trivandrum (seaport), Travancore, India [5122]; science College [5065]; 2144b
- Tromelin Island, Indian Ocean, 3693
- Tromsø (largest town), Finmark, Norway, 3081a
- Trondheim (seaport), Norway, 3081a
- Troon (burgh and harbour), Ayr, Scotland, 352b
- Trossachs (picturesque wooded area), Scotland, **4287a**; 3342a, the hotel [3881]; 10
- Frostan (mountain), Antrim, N. Ireland, 2224a
- Trothy (tributary, R. Wye, Monmouth), 2828
- Trout Lake, Mackenzie, Canada, 718b
- Troutbeck (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Trouville (seaside resort), N. France, 1606b
- Trowbridge (market town), Wilts, **4288a**
- Troy (ancient city), Asia Minor, **4288b**
- Troyes (town), Aute, France, 1606c
- Truckee (river), Nevada, U.S.A. [3000]
- Truchas (lofty peak), New Mexico, U.S.A., 3014b
- Trumau (mountains), Radnor, Wales, 3624b
- Trundle Hill, Sussex, 870b
- Truro (city), Cornwall, **4289a**; the Cathedral [4289]; 1036
- Truro (town), Nova Scotia, Canada, 718c
- Truskmore (mountain), Co. Sligo, Ireland, 2224a
- Trusthorpe (village), Lincs, the dike and windmill [2521]
- Tryglwyn (mountain), Anglesey, Wales, 168a
- Trysull (village), Stafford, 1062
- Tsana (lake), Ethiopia, N.E. Africa **4291a**; 64a
- Tsang-po (Tibetan name for R.



Brahmaputra), Asia, **4291a**; 567a, 4231b; 2144c  
 Tsaritsin (now Stalingrad), Russia, 3760a  
 Tassaktu-Khan (province), Mongolia, 878b  
 Tsetsen-Khan (province), Mongolia, China, 878c  
 Tsing-King Mountains, China, 878b  
 Tsing-Tao (seaport), Shantung, China, 3921a; general view [3922]  
 Tsitsa Falls, Cape Province, S. Africa, 5000a  
 Tsumeb (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b  
 Tuam (town), Galway, Ireland, 2224a  
 Tuamotu (islands), S. Pacific, 3212a; 3999  
 Tuaepeka (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Tubuai Island, S. Pacific, 3999  
 Tucson (city), Arizona, U.S.A., 252b  
 Tucumán (centre of sugar industry), Argentina, 212b  
 Tugela (river), Natal, S. Africa, 4995b; 4332c  
 Tukituki (river), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Tula (province), Russia, 1229b; 3802b  
 Tulagi (administrative centre), Solomon Islands, W. Pacific, 4006a  
 Tulbagh (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Tullamore (capital), Offaly, Ireland, 2480a; 2224a  
 Tulle (town), Corrèze, France, 1606b  
 Tullow (town), Carlow, Ireland, 2224b  
 Tulsa (city), Oklahoma, U.S.A., 3135b  
 Tumkur (town), Mysore, India, 2144b  
 Tunnel (tributary, R. Tay, Scotland), 3342a; 10  
 Tumpat (chief port), Kelantan, Malay States, 2154b  
 Tunbridge Wells (inland watering-place), Kent, **4295b**; the Pantiles near [1295], denuded sandstone rocks [1849], 2158  
 Tundra (region), N. Siberia, **4295b**; 3952b

Tungabhadra (tributary, R. Kistna, S. India), 2144b  
 Tungusk (coal region), central Siberia, **4296a**  
 Tunguska Rivers (tributaries, R. Yenisei, Siberia), 3952b  
 Tunis (capital city), Tunisia, N. Africa, **4296b**; native quarters [4296]; modern Tunis [4296]; old Tunis [4297]  
 Tunisia (French protectorate), N. Africa, **4296b**; 64b  
 Tunstall (pottery-making town), Stafford, 4089b  
 Turakina (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Turin (city), Piedmont, Italy, **4299b**  
 Turkey (republic), Europe and Asia, **4299a**; present-day scenes [4301]; public letter-writer [4301]; political divisions, 4302a; physical and economic features, 4302b  
 Turkistan (region of Central Asia), **4308a**  
 Turkmen (Soviet Socialist Republic), **4308b**; 3799a; 4302a  
 Turner Valley (oilfield), Alberta, Canada [4795]  
 Turkoman: see Turkmen Socialist Republic  
 Turku, or Åbo (ancient city), Finland, 1532a  
 Turks and Caicos Islands (dependency of Jamaica), **4309a**  
 Turnstone (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Turnlitch (village), Derby, 2169  
 Turneffe Island, British Honduras, 822a  
 Turinout (town), Antwerp province, Belgium, 4481  
 Turnu Severin (city), Rumania, 650a  
 Turriff (agricultural town), Aberdeen, Scotland, 11a  
 Turkul (capital), Kara-Kalpak, 2349a  
 Turtle Island, off the coast of W. Australia, 3070b  
 Turtle Mountain, N. Dakota, U.S.A., 3070b  
 Turvey (town), Bedford, 433a; 433  
 Turville (village), Bucks [639]  
 Furweston (town), Bucks, 637  
 Tutbury (village), Stafford, 4062

Tuscany (department of Italy), **4313a**; 272a, 4311  
 Tushetu-Khan (province), Mongolia, 878b  
 Tuskar Rock, Wexford, Ireland, 2224b  
 Tuticorin (ferry port), S.E. India, 771b  
 Tutuila (one of the Samoan islands), 3844a  
 Tutukaka Harbour, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Tuxford (town), Nottingham, 3992  
 Tuxtla (city), Chiapas, Mexico, 822a  
 Tweed (river), Scotland, 472a; 3073b; 3300a; 3772a; near Peebles [3301]; at Kelso [3772]; 3874b  
 Twelve Pins (group of mountains), Connaght, Ireland, 1010a; 2224a  
 Twerton (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Twickenham (Thames-side borough), Middlesex, **4315a**; 2764  
 Twillingate (town), Newfoundland, 3006b  
 Twin (waterfall), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4808b  
 Twofool Bay, N.S. Wales, Australia, 3017b; 326c  
 Twyford (town), Berks, 466a; 464  
 Tylden (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Tykdesley (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Tyne (river), N.E. England, 3072b; at S. Shields [1283]; 3073  
 Tyne (stream), E. Lothian, Scotland, 2766a  
 Tynemouth (seaport), Northumberland, **4318a**; 3073  
 Tyree (island), Inner Hebrides, Scotland, 10  
 Tyri Fjord (lake), Norway, 3081b  
 Tyrol (Alpine territory), Austria and Italy, **4320b**; a wayside shrine [341], village of Leermos [4320]; village of Telfs, Inn Valley [4321]; 341a  
 Tyrolean Alps, Italy, 2252a  
 Tyrone (county), Ulster, Ireland, 2218a; 2224a  
 Tyrrhenian Sea (an arm of the Mediterranean), Italy, 4230b; 2248c  
 Tzaneen (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c

## U

Uawa (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Uawa (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Ubangi (tributary, Congo R., Africa), 1006b  
 Ubangi-Shari (French African colony), 1632a; 64c  
 Ubonbo (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Ucayali (a main branch of the R. Amazon), S. America, 1452  
 Uckfield (town), Sussex, 4112  
 Udaipur (town), Rajputana, India, 5144b; 3611a; street and Maharaja's Palace [2147]; lake and Palace [3610]; filling water-pots [5107]; 2144b

Udwanala (town), Bihar, India, 2144c  
 Ufa (chief town), Bashkir Republic, 410b  
 Uffington (town), Berks, 464  
 Uganda, British Protectorate E. Africa, **4322a**; scenes and ty. [4323], 64c  
 Ugie (river), Scotland, 9a  
 Uig (village), Isle of Skye, Scotland, 10  
 Uinta (mountain range), Utah, U.S.A., 4355b  
 Uist, North and South (islands), Outer Hebrides, Scotland, 2208, 10  
 Ujjain (town), Central India, 2144b

Ukraine (republic), U.S.S.R., **4322b**; 3799a; 1798c  
 Ulan Bator Moto (chief town), Mongolia, 2821b  
 Ulussutai (town), Mongolia, 878b  
 Ullapool (village), P. W. and Cro-marty, Scotland, 10  
 Ulle (river), Sutherland, Scotland, 4130b  
 Ulswater (lake and tourist centre), N.W. England, 4450b; 1088b; 4414a; North shore, near Gobarrow Park [1321]; 4450  
 Ulpha (village), Cumberland, 1089  
 Ulster (province), N. Ireland, **4324a**; scenes [4325]; 2224a  
 Ulverston (town), Furness, Lancs, 2423

- Ulundi (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4580b  
 Umanak (settlement), Greenland [1852]  
 Umakot (town), Sind, India, 2144b  
 Umbrai (department), Italy, 2248a  
 Umwezi (river), N. Rhodesia, Africa, 4332b  
 Umkomaar (river), Natal, S. Africa, [4997]  
 Umlass Fall, Natal, S. Africa [449]  
 Umpqua (river), Oregon, U.S.A., 3167b  
 Umseleywe (river), S. Rhodesia [3703]  
 Umtata (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Umzimvubu (river), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Ungava (territory incorporated in Quebec), Canada, 3608a; 731a  
 Ungava Bay, Labrador, Canada, 4808b; 718c  
 Union, or Tokelau Islands, W. Pacific, 4332a; 1756a; 3034b; 3999  
 Union City, New Jersey, U.S.A., 3013a  
 Uniondale (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Union of South Africa (a Dominion of the British Empire), 4332a; physical features and scenery, 4086a; special section, pages 4923 to 5019; scenery [4997]; [4591]; natural resources [4988]; native life [4993]; [4333]; native band [4946]; Zulu kraals [4902]; leopard men [5006]; witch doctors [5006]; Abakweta dance [4991]; Boven dance band [4990]; native grain store [4928]; Cedara agricultural college [4929]; agriculture and farming [4933]; farming scenes [4931]; an orchard farm [3816]; washing wool [4970]; fishing industry [4973]; a gold mine [2785]; gold-mining scenes [2787]; [4971]; diamond mining [4987]; fauna [4935]; [1937]; 69; trade [5015]; architecture [4945]; centres of law [4979]; centres of education [4961]; Churches [5007]; transport services [4957]; sport [5011]; physical features, 4332a; political divisions, 4332b-c; economic features, 4332d  
 Union of Soviet Socialist Republics see Russia  
 United Kingdom (union of England, Ireland, Scotland and Wales), 4337b; 626b-c  
 United Provinces (of Agra and Oudh, India), 4337b; typical scenes [4338]; 2144b  
 United States of America, 4339a, Adobe buildings [34]; physical features, 4338a, political divisions, 4338b-c; economic features, 4338d  
 Unst (island), Shetland Islands, 3929b; 10  
 Usterwalden (canton), Switzerland, 4154b; 4148a  
 Upavon (town), Wilts, 4478b  
 Upernivik (port), N. Greenland, 1852b  
 Upington (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Upivey (village), Dorset [1235]  
 Upleadon (parish), Gloucester, 1782  
 Uppinister (town), Essex, 1452  
 Upolu (one of the W. Samoa Islands), 3035a; 3814a  
 Upper Sapey (village), Hereford, 1999  
 Uppingham (market town), Rutland, 3818a; school "quod" and entrance gate [3817]; 3816  
 Upstart Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Upton (town), Somerset, 4007  
 Upton (village), Hants, 1907  
 Upton-on-Severn (town), Worcester [4514]  
 Upwall (village), Dorset, 1274  
 Upwell (town), Isle of Ely, Cambs., 706  
 Ur (principal city of ancient Chaldaea), 827b; 223b  
 Ural Mountains (boundary between Russia and Siberia), 3800a; 3798  
 Ural (river), Russia, 788b; 3798  
 Ure (river), Yorks, 4552a; 1416a  
 Urga (chief town), Mongolia, 2821b; 878b  
 Uri (a forest canton), Switzerland, 4154b  
 Urie (river), Aberdeen, Scotland, 11a  
 Urmia (salt lake), Persia, 3334b  
 Urr (river), Kirkcudbright, Scotland, 2382b  
 Uruguay (republic), S. America, 4353b; 4020b  
 Uruguay (river), S. America, 4354a; 240a; 4020a  
 Urumchi (capital), Sinkiang, China, 3970a; 878b  
 Urundi (district), Central Africa, 3779a  
 Ushant (island), France, 1606a  
 Usk (town), Monmouth, 2828a; 2828  
 Usk (river), S. Wales; Brecon, 584a; [583]; in Monmouth, 2826b; 2828  
 Uska (town), United Provinces, India, 2144b  
 Ussuri (tributary, R. Amur, N.E. Asia), 157a  
 Usumbura (administrative centre), Ruanda and Urundi, C. Africa, 3779a  
 Utah (state of the American Union), 4355b; copper mine [4350]; Bird Island, Great Salt Lake [4355]; 4338b  
 Utah Lake, Utah, U.S.A., 4356a  
 Utica (town), New York State, U.S.A., 3027b  
 Utrecht (province), Netherlands, 448a  
 Utrecht (historic city), Netherlands, 2991b; 448a  
 Utrecht (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4132c  
 Uttoxeter (town), Stafford, 4062  
 Uxbridge (borough), Middlesex, 2764  
 Uxworth (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Uzbek (Soviet Socialist Republic), Central Asia, 4358b; communal reading [4357]; 3952a

## V

- Vaago (one of the Faroe Islands), 1506  
 Vaal River, S. Africa, 5018b, 4993a; 3199a; Bridge of Fourteen Streams [5019]; Canteren Kopje [4942]; 4332a  
 Vaalwater (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Vaduz (capital), Liechtenstein, 2505a  
 Vaerøy (one of the Lofoten Islands), 2560b; 2560  
 Vaigai (river), Carnatic, India, 3091b  
 Valais (canton), Switzerland, 4119a; 2703a; 4148a  
 Valcov (fishing village), R. Danube delta, Rumania [3789]  
 Valtai Hills, Russia, 4399a; 3800b, 3798a  
 Val d'Aran (source of the R. Garonne), Pyrenees, 1683b  
 Valdezia (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Valdivia (shipbuilding port), Chile, 877b  
 Valdivia (river), S. Chile, 375a  
 Valence (town), Drôme, France, 1606c  
 Valencia (city), Spain, 40321  
 Valencia Island, Kerry, Ireland, 2244b  
 Valenté (town), France [597]  
 Vale of Calmose (fertile district), Rutland, 316b; 3816  
 Vale of Edale, Peak District, Derby, 1169  
 Vale of the White Horse, Berks., 163b; [465]; 464  
 Valletta (chief port), Malta, 2638b; opera house and Hill Side Street [2638]; harbour [2639]  
 Vallabhd (city and province), Spain, 4030b  
 Valleymont (district), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a  
 Valparaiso (capital), Arica, 4360a; 877a  
 Valsch (river), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Van (lake), Kurdistan, Turkey, 4102b  
 Van (city), Turkish Turkistan, 2399a  
 Van Alphen (river), N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Vancouver (chief seaport), British Columbia, Canada, 4361a; aerial view [730]; business section and harbour [4362]; Suwask Rock [4807]; Pauline Johnson Memorial, Stanley Park [4777]  
 Vancouver (city), Washington, U.S.A., 4123b  
 Vancouver (lofty peak), Canada, 720b  
 Vancouver Island, W. coast, N. America, 4361b; 718a  
 Van Diemen Gulf, N. Territory, Australia, 326a  
 Väner (lake), Sweden, 4142a, 3080b

- Van Rhyns (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Vanua Levu (one of the Fiji Islands), 1528b; 1529  
 Var (department), France, 1606c  
 Var (river), Provence, France, 3566a  
 Vardar (river), Balkans, 375a; Greece, 1841b; Yugoslavia, 4560a; 650b  
 Vardarska (province), Yugoslavia, 650a  
 Vares, Cape, N. Spain, 4030a  
 Varese (province), Lombardy, Italy, 2565b  
 Varna (seaport), Black Sea, Bulgaria, 649b  
 Vartry (river), Leinster, Ireland, 2478b  
 Vathy (capital), Samos Island, 3845a  
 Vatican (palace of the Pope), Rome, 4364b; library reading room [3500]  
 Vatican City (state and site of the Vatican), Rome, 4364b; aerial view [4365]; gardens of the Vatican [3493]; the Pope's private audience room [3491]  
 Vättern (lake), Sweden, 4142a; 3080b  
 Vauluse (department), France, 1606c  
 Vaud (canton), Switzerland, 4149a; 4148a  
 Vaupes (river), branch of the R. Amazon, S. America, 972b  
 Vavau (island), Tonga group, S.W. Pacific, 4252  
 Vejle (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Veli, S. Africa, 4995b; 4996a, [4998]  
 Vellore (town), Madras, India, 2144b  
 Vende (department), France, 1606b  
 Vendsyssel (province), Denmark, 1160a  
 Venezia (province), Italy, 2248a  
 Venezuela (republic), S. America, 4388a; 4020b  
 Venice (city), northern end of the Adriatic Sea, Italy, 4370a; Bridge of Sighs, 600b; Palazzo Pesaro, on the Grand Canal [405]; Ponte delle Guche [2255]; scenes, including Bridge of Sighs [facing 2258]; Basilica of St. Mark [4371]; campanile of St. Mark's [716]; Rialto bridge [593]; Palace of the Doges [1223]  
 Venice, Gulf of, Adriatic Sea, 36a  
 Venloo (town), Limburg, Holland, 2515b  
 Ventershoek (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa; Christal Cave [4942]  
 Ventnor (resort), Isle of Wight, 4461b; pier [4465]  
 Ventspils (city), Latvia, 2449a  
 Ver (tributary, R. Colne, Herts), 2009b; at St. Albans [2011]  
 Vera Cruz (chief seaport), Mexico, 2754b  
 Vera Cruz (province), Mexico, 2752a  
 Veraval (town), W. India, 2144b  
 Vercelli (province), Piedmont, Italy, 412a  
 Verdigris River, Kansas, U.S.A., 2172a  
 Verdun (city), Meuse, France, 1606c  
 Vereeniging (town), Transvaal, S. Africa, 4275  
 Verkhne-Udinsk (chief town of the Buriat-Mongol Republic), 658a  
 Verkhojansk Mountains, Siberia, 3952b  
 Vermont (state of the American Union), 4378a; 4338c  
 Verona (city), Tyrolean Alps, Italy, 2252a  
 Versailles (former residence of the French Court), France, 4378b; the Palace [1607]; Hall of Mirrors and Hall of Battles [4376]; Treaty table [4377]; 1606b  
 Verulam (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Verwood (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Vesdre (river), Liège province, Belgium, 448a  
 Vesle (river), France, 3673a  
 Vesoul (town), Saône, France, 1606c  
 Vesuvius (volcano), near Naples, Italy, 4378b; 2252b; compared with other principal peaks of the world, 2834b; [2885]; the crater [2251]; [4379]  
 Vet (river), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Viborg (town), Denmark, 1160a  
 Vicenza (city), N. Italy, 2252a  
 Victoria (state), Commonwealth of Australia, 4388a; physical features [4676b]; poultry farm [4616]; typical waterfall [4678]; Bundoora Police Remount Farm [4685]; religious service in the Bush [4687]; hop harvest [2059] hydraulic sluicing for gold [1797]; tree-ferns [323]; bird sanctuary [1386]; 326c  
 Victoria (capital), British Columbia, Canada, 4388a; 4361b; Hudson Bay Co.'s Store [2085]; miner harbour [606]; [4835]; 718b  
 Victoria (chief port), Seychelles Islands, Indian Ocean, 3916a  
 Victoria (port), Cameroons, 3043b  
 Victoria (city), Hong-Kong Island, 2054b  
 Victoria (port), Labuan, 2106a  
 Victoria (river), N. Territory, Australia, 326a  
 Victoria Falls, Zambesi R., Rhodesia, S. Africa, 4388b; 3701b; spandril arch bridge [591]; the Falls [4388]  
 Victoria Island, Arctic Archipelago, Canada, 4388a; 4725a; 4809a, 718b  
 Victoria Nile, Central Africa, 108b  
 Victoria Nyauza (large lake), Africa, 4388b; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415]; a fish caught in the lake [1388]; clouds of flies on [4389]; 64a  
 Victoria Plains, W. Australia, 326b  
 Victoria Range (coastal mountains), W. Australia, 326b  
 Victoria West (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Vienna (capital), Austria, 4389a; workers' flats [236]; statue of Mark Antony [192]; Schönbrunn Castle [136]; the Schottentor, on the Ring [142]; home of Haydn [1943]; the Danube canal [4389]; Ringstrasse and Burgtheater [4390]  
 Vienne (tributary, R. Loire, France), 1608b; 1606a  
 Vienne (town), Isère, France, 1606c  
 Vienne (department), France, 1606b  
 Vigo (harbour), Galicia, Spain, 1662b  
 Vijayanagar (town), Madras, 2144b  
 Vilaine (river), France, 1609b  
 Villa Cisneros (village), Rio de Oro, N.-W. Africa, 3726a  
 Villa Hermosa (city), Chiapas, Mexico, 822a  
 Villarrica (town), Paraguay, S. America, 3256b  
 Villiersdorp (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Vilna (city), Poland, formerly capital of Lithuania, 3438a  
 Vilui (tributary, R. Lena, Siberia), 2482b  
 Viminal (one of the Seven Hills of Rome), 3747b  
 Vina del Mar (near Valparaiso) [875]  
 Vincennes (town), Indiana, U.S.A., 2155b  
 Vincent (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Vindhya Mountains, India, 5144b; 475a; 1871b; 2162a; 2144b  
 Vinnall Hill (summit), Hereford, 1998b  
 Virginia (a state of the American Union), 4393b; State Capitol [4394]; 4338c  
 Virginia (town), Cavan, Ireland, 2224a  
 Virgin Islands (group), W. Indies, 4395a; St. Thomas Island, harbour [4395]; 3861  
 Virton (town), Luxembourg province, Belgium, 448a  
 Visayas (island), Malay Archipelago, 2636b  
 Visby (capital), Gotland, 1812b  
 Vistula (river), Europe, 4389a; 1661b; 3158; 3556b  
 Viti Levu (one of the Fiji Islands), 1528b; 1529  
 Vitim (tributary, R. Lena, Siberia), 2482b; 3955b  
 Vizagapatam (seaport), Madras, India, 771b  
 Vizianagram (town), Jaipur, India, 2144b  
 Vladivostok (seaport), Sea of Japan, Siberia, 4397a; 3953b  
 Vlieland (one of the Frisian Islands), Netherlands, 448a  
 Volendam (town), Netherlands [2992b]  
 Volga (river), longest waterway in Europe, 4398a; 3799b; 3800a; 788b; 3798a  
 Volga Republic, U.S.S.R., 4398b, 3798c  
 Voorsburg, Transvaal, S. Africa, 5018b  
 Vorarlberg (province), Austria, 4400a; 334b; 214a  
 Vordingborg (town), Zealand, Denmark, 1160a  
 Vörsburg (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Vosges (department), France, 1606c  
 Vosges (mountains), France, 4400b; 1605b; 1606a  
 Vostak (republic), U.S.S.R., 3798c  
 Vrbaska (province), Yugoslavia, 650a  
 Vrede (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c

Vryburg (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Vryheid (town), Natal, S. Africa, 4332c

Vulkano (active volcano), Lipari Islands, 2531a  
 Vyrnwy (lake), Montgomery, Wales, 2842a; 4406a; 4406a

Vyrnwy (a confluent of the R. Severn), 2812a; in Shropshire, 3916b

## W

Waal (river), Netherlands, 565b; 2995a; 448a  
 Wabash (river), U.S.A., 2155b; 2132b  
 Wadai (territory S. of the Sahara), Africa, 4408a; 1632b; 64b  
 Waddesdon (town), Bucks, 637  
 Waddington, Mount, Coast Range, British Columbia, Canada, 718b  
 Wadeford (village), Somerset, 4007  
 Wadhurst (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Wadwan (town), W. India, 2144b  
 Wagga Wagga (town), N.S.W., Australia, 356c  
 Waipu (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waiu (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waiu (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waiheke (island), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waiheke (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waikaka (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waikaka Falls, Lake Taupo, North Island, New Zealand [4925]  
 Waikare (lake), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waikaremoana (lake), North Island, New Zealand, 4910b  
 Waikato (port), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waikato (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waikato Plains, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waikato River, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a; 4926b; 4910b; 3028a  
 Waikiki Beach, Hawaiian Islands [1937]  
 Waikouaiti (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waikouaiti (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waikohu (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waimarino (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waimate (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waimea (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waimunga, North Island, New Zealand, 4911a  
 Wainfleet (town), Lincs, 2522  
 Wainright (national park), Alberta, Canada, 4797b  
 Waioku (river), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waipa (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waipara (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wairau (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waipawa (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waipo (tributary, R. Waikato), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a

Waipori (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waipu (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waipukurau (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wairakei, North Island, New Zealand, 4911a  
 Wairarapa (lake), North Island, New Zealand, 4910b  
 Wairarapa South (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wairewa (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wairewa (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wairoa (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wairoa (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wairoa (river), North Island, New Zealand, 4910b  
 Waitaha (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waitaki (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waitaki (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waitaki (river), South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3028a  
 Waitapu, North Island, New Zealand, 4911a  
 Waitara (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waitemata (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waitemata Harbour, North Island, New Zealand, 3031a  
 Waitmate (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waitmate West, (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waitomo (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waitotara (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Waiuku (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wakatipu (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; [4589]; 3028a  
 Wakefield (cathedral city, Yorks., and capital, West Riding), 4404b. Cathedral [1405], chapel on the bridge [1555]  
 Wakenick (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wakkerstroom (town), Natal, S. Africa, 1112c  
 Walachia (province), Rumania, 3786b, 4412a; 650a  
 Walcheren (island), Netherlands, 4405b; [2992], 440a  
 Waldrug (town), Hyderabad, India, 2141b  
 Wales (country), Great Britain, 4406a; typical scenes [1610], 4406a-b  
 Wales, Cape, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Wallford (township), Hereford, 1999

Walgett (town), N.S. Wales, Australia, 326c  
 Walkern (township), Herts, 201a  
 Wallace (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wallachia: see Walachia  
 Wallaroo (wheat port), South Australia, 4024b  
 Wallasey (county borough), Cheshire, 4412a; 862  
 Walla Walla Valley, Oregon, U.S.A., 3167b  
 Wallen (lake), Switzerland, 4148a  
 Wallingford (town), Berks, 466a; 464  
 Wallington (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Wallis Archipelago (dependency of New Caledonia, Pacific Ocean), 4412b; 3003b  
 Walkerside (borough), Northumberland, 4412a; 3073  
 Walney Island, Lincs, 407b  
 Walsall (large industrial town), Stafford, 4414a  
 Walsingham (town), Norfolk, 3053  
 Walsingham, Cape, Baffin Land, Canada, 718c  
 Waltershof Island (free port), Germany, 1029b  
 Waltham (town), Essex, 1451b  
 Waltham (town), Massachusetts, U.S.A., 269b  
 Waltham Cross (town), Herts, 201a; the Cross [2011]  
 Waltham Forest, Essex, 1451b  
 Waltham St. Lawrence (town), Berks, 464  
 Walthamstow (borough), Essex, 4414a  
 Walton-on-the-Hill (township), Surrey, 4126  
 Walton-upon-Thames (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Walvis Bay (seaport), S.W. Africa, 5019a; 4029a, 4112c  
 Wal-Wal (oasis), Ethiopia, N.E. Africa, 2246a  
 Wamakaru (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wampool (river), Cumberland, 1089  
 Wanaka (lake), South Island, New Zealand, 4910b; 3028a  
 Wandiwash (town), Madras, India, 2141b  
 Wandile (tributary, R. Thames), 4213b  
 Wandsworth (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Wanganui (city), North Island, New Zealand, 4928b; [1926], 3028a  
 Wanganui (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wanganui (river), North Island, New Zealand, 4927a; 4926b, 4910b; a view [2690]; upper reaches [4913]; [1905]; former house and dam [4900]; 3028a  
 Wanganui Inlet, South Island, New Zealand, 3028a

- Wangaratta (town), Victoria, Australia, 326c
- Wankie (town), S. Rhodesia, 4322b
- Wansbeck (river), Northumberland, 3073
- Wanstead (town), Essex, 1452
- Wantage (market town), Vale of the White Horse, Berks, 466b; 464
- Warangal (town), Hyderabad, India, 2144b
- Waratah (town), Tasmania, 326c
- Warbleton (town), Sussex, 4132
- Warboys (town), Huntingdon, 2101
- Warboys Fen (township), Huntingdon, 2101
- Warburton (town), Cheshire, 862
- Warburton Mount, N. Territory, Australia, 326b
- Wardington (village), Hants, 1907
- Ward's Island, East River, U.S.A., 3024b
- Ward's Stone (mountain in Lancs), 2422b
- Ware (town), Hants, 2010; the R. Lea [2011]
- Wareham (municipal borough), Dorset; Roman altars at Lady St. Mary Church [3743]; 1234
- Wareley (town), Bedford, 4334
- Wareley (village), Huntingdon, 2101a
- Wargrave (town), Berks, 464
- Wark (tributary, N. Tyne, Northumberland), 3073
- Warkworth (coastal town), Northumberland, 3073
- Waringham (township), Surrey, 4126
- Warrington (town), Cheshire, 362
- Warminster (town), Wilts, 4478b
- Warnham (village), Sussex, 4132
- Warora (town), Central Provinces, India, 2144b
- Warragamba (river), N.S.W., Australia, 4649b
- Warranbool (town), Victoria, Australia, 326c
- Warranbui (town), W. Australia, 326b
- Warrego (inland river), Queensland, Australia, 326a
- Warrenpoint (town), Co. Down, Ulster, 2224a
- Warrington (county borough), Lancs, 4418b; 2123
- Warsaw (capital), Poland, 4419a; a street [3457]; Royal Palace [3458]; Opera House [3458]; 1456a
- Warsop (town), Nottingham, 3092
- Warta (tributary, R. Oler, Poland), 3509b
- Warwick (county town), Warwickshire, 4419b; the Castle [792]; [4419]; Leicester Hospital [4419]; Guys Cliff Mill [4422]
- Warwick (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Warwick (town), Cumberland, 1089
- Warwickshire (a Midland county of England), 4421a; scenes [4422]; 4421
- Wasatch (mountain range), Utah, U.S.A., 4355b; 4338a
- Waverhorn (high peak), Central Alps, 3810a
- Wash (arm of the North Sea), England, 3053b; 1116b
- Washdyke (river), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Washington (state of the American Union), 4423a; 4338b
- Washington, D.C. (capital), U.S.A., 4424a; Capitol Hill area [4424]
- Washington (town), Co. Durham, 1282
- Washington, Mount, Presidential Range, U.S.A., 3011b; [4340]
- Washington Island (W. Pacific Island), 1736a
- Waskerley (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Wastwater (one of the English Lakes), 1088b; the hotel [1090]; 1089
- Wataroa (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Watchet (coastal town), Somerset, 4007b; 4007
- Waterbeach (village), Cambs, 706
- Waterberg (town), S.W. Africa, 4332b
- Waterbury (town), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012a
- Waterford (cathedral city and port), Co. Waterford, Ireland, 4430a; 2224b
- Waterford (county), Munster, Ireland, 2891b et seq.; 2224b
- Watergate Bay, Cornwall, 1036
- Water Hen Lake, Manitoba, Canada, 718b
- Waterloo (village), Belgium, 4430b; 448a
- Water Newton (village), Huntingdon, 2101
- Water of Leith (river), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766a
- Waterton (national park), Rocky Mountains, Canada, 4797b
- Waterville (town), Kerry, Ireland, 2224b
- Watford (municipal borough), Herts, 4435a; Swiss Cottage [2011]
- Watling Island, W. Indies, 3832b
- Watlington (town), Oxford, 3200
- Watton (town), Herts, 2010
- Watton (town), Norfolk, 3053
- Waun Fach (peak), Black Mountains, S. Wales, 583b
- Waveney (river), boundary between Norfolk and Suffolk, 3053b; 2593a
- Waverley Abbey (monastic ruins), Surrey, 4128b
- Wawaskey (national park), Alberta, Canada, 4797b
- Wazirabad (town), Punjab, India, 2144b
- Waziristan (district), N.W. Frontier, India [3077]
- Weald (agricultural area), Kent, 2361b; (land between N and S. Downs), Sussex, 4132b; 1432
- Weakstone (urban district), Middlesex, 2764
- Wear (river), Durham, 1282; at Sunderland [3930]; 1282
- Weirhead (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Weaver (river), Cumberland, 1089
- Weaver (river), Cheshire, 862b; 862
- Weber (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Wellbury Hill, Worcester, 4511a
- Weddell Sea (great bight), Antarctic Ocean, 4438b; Shackleton's ship in the ice [3465]; 1326
- Wedmore (village), Somerset, 4007
- Wednesbury (borough), Stafford, 4064b
- Wednesfield (township), Stafford, 4062
- Weedon (town), Northants, 3068
- Weggs, Cape, Quebec, Canada, 718c
- Wei-Hai-Wei (area and harbour), Shantung Peninsula, China, 4440a; 878c
- Weimar (city), Thuringia, Germany, 4229b
- Weir (river), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Welbeck Abbey (beauty spot), Notts, 2655a
- Weld (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Welfare Island, East River, U.S.A., 3024b
- Welland (river), eastern counties, England; 2523a; 3066b; 3812a; 1416b; 2527
- Welland Canal (connecting lakes Erie and Ontario), Canada, 726b; 4741b; [4745]; [4833]
- Welland County, Ontario, Canada, 4796b
- Wellesbourne (town), Warwick, 4421
- Wellesley Island, Gulf of Carpentaria, Australia, 326c
- Wellesley Province (state), Malaya, 2636a
- Wellingborough (municipal borough), Northants, 4441b; 3068
- Wellington (capital), New Zealand, 3031b; [4923]; wharves [4891]; school facilities [4895]; 3028a
- Wellington (province), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Wellington (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Wellington (town), Shropshire, 3948
- Wellington (town), Somerset, 4007
- Wellore (town), Madras, India, 2141b
- Wells (urban district), Norfolk, 3053
- Wells (cathedral city), Somerset, 4443b; Cathedral [801]; view from Milton Hill [4443]
- Wells (lake), W. Australia, 326b
- Welney (town), Norfolk, 3053
- Welshpool (municipal borough), Montgomery, Wales, 2843a
- Welwyn (township), Herts, 2010
- Welwyn Garden City, Herts, 1074b
- Wem (town), Shropshire, 3948
- Wembley (urban district), Middlesex, 2764
- Wemyss Bay (town), Renfrew, Scotland, 666b
- Wendover (town), Bucks, 638a; 637
- Wenlock (town), Shropshire, 3949a
- Wenlock Edge (hill), Shropshire, 3946a
- Wemman (island), Galapagos group, Pacific Ocean, 1600
- Wensam (tributary, R. Yare, Norfolk), 3053
- Wensan (port), Chosen (Korea) 892a
- Wensleydale, Yorks, 1416a
- Wentworth (town), N.S.W., Australia, 4619b
- Wenvoe (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Weobley (township), Hereford, 1999; the Church and Red Lion Inn [2000]

- Wepener (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Wero Wero (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Werra (tributary, R. Weser, Germany), 1734a  
 Weser (river), Germany, 1740b; 1622b; 1734a  
 Wesol Island, N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 West Auckland (town), Co. Durham, 1282  
 West Bromwich (county borough and market town), Stafford, 4448b  
 Westbury (town), Gloucester, 1782  
 Westbury (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Westbury Hill, Wilts, 4478a  
 West Dean (town), Sussex, 4132  
 West Drayton (urban district), Middlesex, 2764  
 Westerham (town), Kent, 2358  
 Western Australia (state), Commonwealth of Australia, 4448b; physical features, 4679a; agriculture [4615]; New Norcia monastery [4688]; 326b  
 Western Ghats: see Ghats, Western  
 Western Islands, or Azores, N. Atlantic Ocean, 353b  
 Western Isles: see Hebrides  
 Western Plateau (elevated land), Australia, 326a  
 Western Port (seaport), Victoria, Australia, 326c  
 Western Samoa (islands), New Zealand dependencies, 3034b  
 Western Siberian Region (Asiatic territory), U.S.S.R., 4447b; 3952a  
 Westfield (town), Sussex, 4132  
 West Frisian Islands, Netherlands, 4579b  
 Westgate (seaside resort), Isle of Thanet, 4214a  
 West Ginstead (town), Sussex, 4132  
 West Ham (suburb), E. London, in Essex, 4448a  
 Westham (town), Sussex, 4132  
 West Hanningfield (township), Essex, 1452  
 West Hartlepool (port), Co. Durham, 4448a; Town Hall [4148]; 1282  
 West Indies (islands), between N. and S. America in the Atlantic Ocean, 4448a, 3062c  
 West Kirby (town), Cheshire, 362  
 Westland (county), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Westland (province), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 West Lothian (hill), Kinross, Scotland, 2380b  
 West Lothian (county), Scotland, 4448b  
 Westmeath (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224a  
 West Mersea (township), Essex, 1452  
 Westminster, city of, London, 2576b; 2566  
 Westmorland (a north-western county, of England), 4450a; typical scenes [4451]; 4450  
 Westoning (town), Bedford, 433  
 Weston (town), Cheshire, 362  
 Weston (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Weston (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Weston Point (town), Cheshire, 862b  
 Weston-super-Mare (seaside resort), Somerset, 4453b; promenade and general view [4453]  
 West Orchard (village), Dorset, 1236  
 West Parley (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Westport (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Westphalia (province), Prussia, Germany, 4454a; general views [4455]; 1734b  
 Westray (one of the Orkney Islands) 3176a; 10  
 West Riding (division of Yorks) 4552a; 1416b  
 West Twyford (part of Ealing), Middlesex, 1297a  
 West Virginia (a southern state), U.S.A., 4454b; 4338c  
 West Wittering (holiday resort), Sussex, 4132  
 Wethersfield (town), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012b  
 Wetley Moor (urban district), Stafford, 4062  
 Wexford (capital), Co. Wexford, Ireland, 4454b  
 Wexford (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; 2224b  
 Wey (river), Surrey, 4128a; Tilford Bridge [4127]; 4126  
 Weybridge (town), Surrey, 4126  
 Weyburn (town), Saskatchewan, Canada, 718b  
 Weyhill (village), Hants, 1907  
 Weymouth (watering place), Dorset, 4454b; harbour and beach [4454]; 1234  
 Whaddon (village), Cambs, 706  
 Whaddon Chase (famous hunting centre), Bucks, 638a; 637  
 Whakarewarewa, North Island, New Zealand, 4911a  
 Whakatane (town), Bay of Plenty, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Whakatane (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Whale River, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Whaley Bridge (town), Cheshire, 362  
 Whangamomona (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Whangarei (seaport and harbour), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Whangarei (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Whangaroa Harbour, North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Whangaroa (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Whangpoo River, China, 3920a  
 Wharfe (river), Yorks, 4552a  
 Wharfedale, N.-West Territories, Canada [3079]  
 Wheatbar, pstead (township), Herts, 2010; a view [2011]  
 Whenside (mountain), Yorks, 4554a  
 Wetherell (village), Hants [1909]  
 Whickham (town), Co. Durham, 1285b  
 Whipnade (village and open-air zoo), Bedford, 433; a wolf in the Zoo [4506]  
 Whitacre (town), Warwick, 4431  
 Whitbeck (village), Cumberland, 1089  
 Whitby (seaside resort), Yorks, 4553; the Abbey [3681]; statue of Capt. Cook [4583]  
 Whitechurch (town), Bucks, 637  
 Whitechurch (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Whitechurch (town), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769  
 Whitechurch (town), Hants, 1907b  
 Whitechurch (town), Shropshire, 3948  
 White (lake), N. Territory, Australia, 326b  
 Whiteadder (tributary), R. Tweed, Berwick, 472a  
 White Bay, Newfoundland, 718c  
 White Bear Island, Spitsbergen Archipelago, Arctic Ocean, 4051b  
 White Cart (river), Renfrew, Scotland, 3684a  
 White Coomb (mountain), Dumfries, Scotland, 1276a  
 Whitehaven (coal-mining town), Cumberland, 1091b; 1089  
 Whitehill (village), Midlothian, 2766b  
 Whitehorse (settlement), Yukon, Canada, 4564a; 4751a  
 White Horse Hill, Berks, 463b, 464  
 White Horse Rapids, French R. Canada [4885]  
 White Island, Bay of Plenty, North Island, New Zealand, 4911a, 3028a  
 White Mountains, New Hampshire, U.S.A., 3011b  
 White Nile (section of the R. Nile, Africa), 3046b  
 White River (tributary, R. Wabash, U.S.A.), 2155b  
 White Russia (Soviet Socialist Republic), 4482a; 3798b  
 White Sea (arm of the Arctic Ocean) N. Russia, 4482a; 2347  
 White Stones (peak), Cumberland, 1089  
 White Volta (river), Gold Coast, W. Africa, 1799  
 White Woman (high peak), Mexico, 2755a  
 Whithorn (port), Wigtown, Scotland, 4465b  
 Whiting (town), Indiana, U.S.A., 2155b  
 Whitland Abbey (ruins), Carmarthen, 771a  
 Whitley Bay (seaside resort), Northumberland, 3073  
 Whitmore (urban district), Stafford, 4062  
 Whitney (township), Hereford, 1999  
 Whitney, Mount (highest summit of U.S.A.), 698a; compared with other peaks, 2884b, [2885], 4338a  
 Whitstable (seaside resort), Kent, 2358  
 Whitsunday Island (off Queens-land), Australia, 326c  
 Whittington (village), Derby, 1169  
 Whittington (village), Stafford, 4062  
 Whittle, Cape, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Whittlebury (Forest), Northamp-ton, 3068b  
 Whittlesea (town), Cambs, 707a; 706  
 Whitwell (village), Derby, 1169  
 Whitworth (town), Lancs, 2423  
 Whoklala (lake), N.-West Territories, Canada, 718b

- Wichita Mountains, Oklahoma, U.S.A., 3136a
- Wick (county town), Caithness, Scotland, 4488b; harbour [4463]; herring season [691] 20
- Wick (township), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769
- Wickford (township), Essex, 1452
- Wickham (river), N. Territory, Australia, 326c
- Wickhambrook (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Wickham Market (village), Suffolk, 4111
- Wicklow (capital), Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 4484a; 2224b
- Wicklow (county), Leinster, Ireland, 2478a; Round Tower [2219]; 2224b
- Wicklow Head, Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b
- Wicklow Mountains, Co. Wicklow, Ireland, 2224b
- Wick St. Lawrence (village), Somerset, 4007
- Wickwar (town), Gloucester, 1782
- Widdercombe (village), Devon, 1177
- Wide Bay, Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Widnes (manufacturing town), Lancs, 4484a; 2427
- Wieliczka (salt mine district), Poland, 3457b
- Wiesbaden (watering-place), Hesse-Nassau, Germany, 1738b
- Wigan (industrial town), Lancs, 4484b; [4464]; 2423
- Wight, Isle of (island off S. coast), England, 4484b; Needles Light-house [2514]; Portland stone quarries [4090]; views [4465]; 1416c
- Wigmore (township), Hereford, 1999
- Wigston Magna (town), Leicester, 2475
- Wigton (town), Cumberland, 2039
- Wigtown (county), S.W. Scotland, 4485a; 3874b
- Wigtown (port), Co. Wigtown, Scotland, 4465b
- Wigtown Bay, Solway Firth, Scotland, 3874b
- Wilcannia (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c
- Wildboar Fell (peak), Westmorland, 4450b
- Wilden (town), Bedford, 433
- Wilford (town), Nottingham, 3092
- Widge (river), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c
- Wilkes-Barre (city), Pennsylvania, U.S.A., 3319a
- Wilks's Land, Antarctica, 282b
- Willanette (river and valley), agricultural area, Oregon, U.S.A., 3167b; 4340b
- Willenhall (town), Stafford, 4062
- Willenden (borough), N.W. London, 4488b; 2764
- William, Mount, Victoria, Australia, 326c
- Willington (parish), Essex; church and yard [1453]
- Willingale Doe (parish), Essex; church and yard [1453]
- Willingham (town), Cambs, 706
- Willington (town), Bedford, 433
- Willington (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Willowvale (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c
- Wills Neck (hill), Somerset, 4007
- Wilmingon (city), Delaware, U.S.A., 1148b
- Wilmington (city), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a
- Wilmslow (town), Cheshire, 862
- Wilnecote (town), Warwick, 4421
- Wilson, Mount, W. Australia, 326b
- Wilson's Promontory, Victoria, Australia, 326a
- Wilton (town), Wilts, 4478b
- Wiltshire (south-central county of England), 4478a; long barrow, East Kennet [3530]; round barrow, Collingbourne Kingston [3530]; Silbury Hill [3531]; Liddington Castle [3532]; typical views [4479]; 4480
- Wiluna (town), W. Australia, 326b
- Wimbledon (municipal borough), Surrey, 4481b
- Wimborne Minster (urban district), Dorset, 1236a
- Wimpole (village), Cambs, 706
- Winburg (town), Orange Free State, S. Africa, 4332c
- Wincanton (town), Somerset, 4007
- Winchcomb (town), Gloucester, 1784b
- Winchelsea (town), Sussex, 4134a; 916a
- Winchester (city and market town), county of Southampton, 4481b; Cathedral dimensions, 300; the Close Gate [1909]; statue to King Alfred, St. Cross Hospital and the West Gate [4482]; 1416c
- Wincle (town), Cheshire, 862
- Windau (city), Latvia, N. Europe; 2449a
- Windermere (town), Westmorland, 4453a; 4450
- Windermere (lake), Lancs and Westmorland, 146b; 1414b; 4450b; 2423
- Windhoek (capital), S. W. Africa, 4029a
- Windleham (township), Surrey, 4126
- Windlestraw Law (peak), Peebles, Scotland, 3300a
- Windmill Hill, Wilts, 4181a
- Windsorah (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Windsor (tributary, R. Thames), Oxford, 3200b; Gloucester, 1782a; 4213b
- Windsor (Royal borough): see New Windsor
- Windsor (city), Ontario, Canada, 4485b; 3144a; 4147a; Salt works [4785]; 718c
- Windsor (town), Connecticut, U.S.A., 1012a
- Windward Islands (British colony), West Indies, Atlantic Ocean, 4483b; 1461
- Wimfrith (village), Dorset, 1234
- Wing (town), Bucks, 637
- Wingfield Manor (beauty spot), Nottingham, 2655a
- Winiak (river), Ontario, Canada, 718c
- Winkfield (town), Berks, 464
- Winlaton (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Winnington (town), Cheshire, 862
- Winnipeg (capital), Manitoba, Canada, 4488b; an aerial view [2652]; the city [4488]; freight yards [4833]; 718b
- Winnipeg (lake), Manitoba, Canada, 4488b; 4806b; 4808a; 2652a; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415]; 718b
- Winnipeg River, Manitoba, Canada, 4488b; view near Minaki [3145]; 718b
- Winnipegosis (lake), Manitoba, Canada, 4487a; 4806b; 2652a; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415]; 718b
- Winsford (town), Cheshire, 862
- Winsford (village), Somerset, a country lane [4009]
- Winslow (town), Bucks, 637
- Winstar (town), Derby, 1769
- Winston (town), Co. Durham, 2882
- Winston Salem (city), N. Carolina, U.S.A., 3069a
- Winterborne Abbas (village), Dorset, 1234
- Winterbourne Bassett (rural area), Wilts, 4480b
- Winterbourne Monkton (town), Wilts, 4480
- Winterton (town), Lincs, 2523a
- Winton (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a
- Winton (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c
- Wimwick (township), Huntingdon, 2101
- Wirksworth (town), Derby, 1169
- Wirral Peninsula, Cheshire, 861a; 1416b
- Wisbech (agricultural town) Cambs, 707b; 706
- Wisconsin (a North-Central state), U.S.A.; 4503b; 4338c
- Wisconsin (tributary, R. Mississippi, U.S.A.), 2799b
- Wisley (village), Surrey, 4126
- Wissey (tributary, Great Ouse, Norfolk), 3053b; 3053
- Wistow (village), Huntingdon, 2101
- Witchford (town): Isle of Ely, Cambs, 706
- Witham (village), Somerset, 4007
- Witham (river), Lincs, 2523a; 519b; 2523
- Withernsea (seaside resort), Yorks, 4553
- Witchampton (village), Dorset, 1211
- Withington (village), Hereford, 1999
- Withington (village), Gloucester, 1782
- Witney (town), Oxford, 3202b; 3200
- Wittenberg (town), Germany, 1365a; 1734b
- Witton (Gilbert (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Witton-le-Wear (township), Co. Durham, 1282
- Witwatersrand (goldfield area), S. Africa, 4332b; 2317b; 65a; 4985b; University [1963]; gold-mining activities [1971]; [1591]; 4332d
- Wiveliscombe (urban district), Somerset, 4007
- Wivenhoe (township), Essex, 1452
- Wnion (river), Merioneth, Wales, 1225a
- Woburn (parish), Bedford, 433a; Abbey, 918b; 433
- Woking (town), Surrey, 4126

- Wokingham (municipal borough), Berks, 466b  
 Wolds (low ridges), England, 1414a; Yorks, 4554a; Nottingham, 3093a; Lincs, 2523a  
 Wolfscote (village), Derby, 1169  
 Wolfville (town), Nova Scotia, Canada, 4803a  
 Wollaston Lake, Saskatchewan, Canada, 4806b; 718b  
 Wollondilly Goulburn (river), N.S.W., Australia, 4649b  
 Wollongong (seaport), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Wolsingham (town), Co. Durham, 1282b  
 Wolstenholme, Cape, Quebec, Canada, 718c  
 Wolverhampton (industrial city), Stafford, 4507b; 4062  
 Wolverton (market town), Bucks, 640a; 637  
 Wolvey (town), Warwick, 4421  
 Womersley (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Wood (mountain), Saskatchewan, Canada, 3858a  
 Woodbridge (town), Suffolk, 4111  
 Wood Buffalo Park, N.-West Territories and Alberta, Canada, 718b  
 Woodcock, Mount, N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Woodford (town), Essex, 1452  
 Woodford (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Wood Green (town), Middlesex, 2764  
 Woodhead (village), Derby, 1169  
 Woodhouse Lagoon, W. Australia, 326b  
 Woodmansterne (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Woodruffe, Mount, S. Australia, 326a  
 Woods Lake, N. Territory, Australia, 326c  
 Woods, Lake of the, Canada and U.S.A., 4837a; 4836b; 3141b; 4666b; compared with other principal lakes of the world [2415]; 718b  
 Woodside (urban district), Surrey, 4126  
 Woodstock (municipal borough), Oxford, 4511a; 3202b, main street [4511]; Blenheim Palace [4511]; 3200  
 Woodstock (town), Ontario, Canada; court house [4774]  
 Woodville (town), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Woodville (county), North Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wood Walton (village), Huntingdon, 2101  
 Woody Bay, Devon [1178]  
 Wool (town), Dorset, 1234a; 1234  
 Wooller (town), Northumberland, 3073  
 Woolgar (town), Queensland, Australia, 326c  
 Woolmet (village), Midlothian, Scotland, 2766b  
 Woolsthorpe (village), Lincs; Newton's birthplace [3022]  
 Woolstone (town), Bucks, 637  
 Woolwich (metropolitan borough), London, 2576b; 2566  
 Woombye, Queensland, Australia; pineapple plantation [4613]  
 Woonsocket (town), Rhode Island, U.S.A., 3699b  
 Woo-Sung (river), China, 882a  
 Wootton (village), Bedford, 431  
 Wootton Bassett (town), Wilts, 4480  
 Worcester (county town), Worcestershire, 4512b; cathedral [4512]  
 Worcester (city), Massachusetts, U.S.A., 2696a  
 Worcester Beacon (height near Malvern), Worcester, 2640b; 4513a  
 Worcestershire (inland county of England), 4513a; typical scenery [4514]; view from Kilver Edge [4514]; 4513  
 Workington (industrial town), Cumberland, 2088b; 1089  
 Worksop (town), Nottingham, 3090b; 3092  
 Worle (village), Somerset, 3007  
 Wormley (township), Herts, 2010  
 Worms (city), Germany, 1738b, 2014b  
 Worms Head (promontory), Glamorgan, S. Wales, 1769; [1771]  
 Wormpsdon (village), Surrey, 1126  
 Worth (town), Cheshire, 362  
 Worth (town), Sussex, 4132  
 Worth (watering place), Sussex, 4535b; old Town Hall [4535]; view from the pier [4536]  
 Wotton (village), Surrey, 4126  
 Wotton-under-Edge, town, Gloucester, 1742  
 Wragby (town), Lincoln, 2523b; 2523  
 Wrangell, or Wrangel (island), Arctic Ocean, 4536a; 3928b  
 Wrangel, Mount, Alaska, 100a; 718  
 Wrath, Cape, Sutherland, Scotland, 20  
 Wraxall (village), Dorset, 1234  
 Wreak (tributary, R. Soar, Leicesters), 2475a  
 Wrekin, The (hill), Shropshire, 3946a; The Needle's Eye [3947]  
 Wrexham (borough), Denbigh, N. Wales, 1158a; 4406a  
 Wrotham (town), Kent, 2361b  
 Writtle (township), Essex, 1452  
 Wroxeter (town), Shropshire, 3946b; remains of Uriconium, Roman military station [618]; Roman pillars at [3743]; 3948  
 Wuchang (town), China, 882b; 878c  
 Wuchow (town), Si-Kiang, China, 3961a  
 Wular Lake, Kashmir, India, 2350b  
 Wu Ni Kiang, or Si-Kiang (river), S.W. China, 3961a; 878a  
 Wuntho (town), Burma, 2144c  
 Wuppertal (city), Rheinprovinz, Germany, 1738b  
 Wurttemberg (province), German Republic, 4539a; 1734b  
 Wurzburg (university city), Germany, 1742b  
 Wyalong (town), N.S.W., Australia, 326c  
 Wyburnbury (town), Cheshire, 862  
 Wycombe (municipal borough), Bucks, 4539b; 637  
 Wye (tributary, R. Derwent, Derby), 1169  
 Wye (river), W. England, 583a, 1998b; 2828a; 3625a; 1416c  
 Wylie (town), Wilts, 4178b  
 Wylie (river, tributary, R. Nadder), Wilts, 4478a-b  
 Wymondham (town), Norfolk, 3055a; the Market House [3051]; 3053  
 Wyndley (township), Herts, 2010  
 Wyndham (town), W. Australia, 326b  
 Wyndham (town), South Island, New Zealand, 3028a  
 Wynyard (township), Co. Durham, 1282  
 Wyoming (a western state), U.S.A., 4540a; "The Needles" [4540], 4338b  
 Wyre, forest of, Worcester, 4513a  
 Wyre (river), Cardigan, Wales, 761a  
 Wytham (town), Berks, 464  
 Wytham Hill, Oxford, 3200b

## X

- XALANGA (town), Cape Province, S. Africa, 4332c  
 Xochimilco (lake), Mexico; flat-bottomed native boats at [2754]

## Y

- Y (an arm of the Zuyder Zee), 155b  
 Yalkin (river), N. Carolina, U.S.A., dam at Badin [4348]  
 Yablonoi (mountains), Siberia, 286a; 3952b  
 Yafa; see Jafa  
 Yaila Mountains, Crimea, 1071a  
 Yakima (city), Washington, U.S.A., 4423b  
 Yakutat Bay, Alaska, 1764a  
 Yakutsk Republic, U.S.S.R., E. Siberia, 4546a; 3952a  
 Yakutsk (capital), Yakutsk Republic, Siberia, 4546a; 2182b  
 Yalgoo Goldfield, W. Australia, 326b  
 Yallingup (tourist centre), W. Australia, 4679a  
 Yamal Peninsula, Siberia, 3952b  
 Yampa (river), Colorado, U.S.A., 976b  
 Yanam (French possession), India, 3487a  
 Yanchep Park (tourist centre), W. Australia, 4679a  
 Yangtze Kiang (longest river of China), 4546b; 878b, 878b-c



## INDEX TO THE ILLUSTRATIONS



# INDEX TO THE ILLUSTRATIONS

## A

AARD-VARK, 1  
Aard-wolf, 2  
Abacus, 2  
Abakweta, tribal dance, 4991;  
leopard men, 5006  
Abalones, 2  
Abattoir, 3  
Abbey: Alton 2817; Battle Gate-  
way, 4133; Benedictine Abbey on  
the Danube, 1124; Binham,  
3681; Buckfast, 4; Bury St.  
Edmunds gateway, 4113; Cleeve,  
3681; Dryburgh, 473; Dundren-  
nan, 2383; Dunfermline, 1279;  
Easby, 2817; Easby Guest  
House, 3681; Fort Augustus,  
2210; Fountains, 2817 and 3681;  
Furness, 2425; Hexham, 3074;  
Kelso, 3879; Lincluden, 1276;  
Llanthony, 2817; Melrose, 3773;  
Mont St. Michael, 1606; Muck-  
ross, 4848; Romsey, 1909; Tint-  
ern, 1414; Whitby, 3681  
Abdominal cavity, 6  
Abercastle, 3309  
Aberdeen, see Scotland  
Aberdeenshire, see Scotland  
Aberdeen terrier (colour inset),  
facing 1222  
Aberglaslyn Pass, 686  
Aberration, Fig. 1, spherical aber-  
ration, 11; Fig. 2, chromatic  
aberration, 12  
Abinger Hammer, the clock,  
4127  
Aborigines: Australian, making fire,  
4607; making a stone axe, 4607;  
spearing fish from a canoe, 4607;  
warrior's decorations, 4607;  
aboriginal family, 4607, aborigi-  
nal's head, 4607; ceremonial  
dance, 4607; modern stone spear-  
heads, 4608; ceremony of the  
Sacred Pole, 4609; corroboree,  
preparing for a, 4610; rock draw-  
ing, 4611; mission station built  
by, 4611; spear: modern stone  
spear and implements for manu-  
facture, 4623  
Abraham, 2241  
Absorption, diagram illustrating  
the principle, 14  
Abu Mount, see India (Rajputana)  
Abutilon, flower and leaf, 15  
Acacia, branch and fruit, 16  
Acanthus, the plant, 16; the design  
in architecture, 16  
Accorcion, 19  
Accrington, 20  
Acetylene, diagram of torch, 21  
Achilles Tendon, 22  
Achnay, Loch, 3881  
Achnic Line, 23  
Acorn, 3112  
Acre, 3230  
Acropolis, see Greece (Athens)  
Actaeon, decoration on vase, 25  
Adams, John, 26  
Adams, J. in Quincy, 27  
Adder, 37, 3683  
Addison, Joseph, 28  
Adelaide, see Australia

Aden, the "tanks," 31; frontier  
fort, 1598  
Adjutant bird, 32  
Admiral, uniform of, 33; full-dress  
uniform, 1728  
Adobe, Indian buildings in S.-West  
America, 34; peon's hut in  
Mexico, 2756  
Adonis, 35  
Adriatic Sea (map), 36  
Advertising: modern posters: by  
Bovril, 3510; by Guinness, 3510.  
Modern Russian posters, 3908;  
Chinese posters, 38; four 19th-  
century advertisements, 39; ad-  
vertisement of 1891, 40; of 1936,  
41; four modern advertise-  
ments, 42  
Aegean Sea (map), 44  
Aeolian harp, 45  
Aerodrome, Croydon airport, 47  
Aeroplane, see Aviation  
Aeschylus, 57  
Aesculapius, 57  
Aesop, 48  
Afghanistan: (map), 61; entrance  
to Khyber Pass, 61; Landi Khan,  
62; entrance to Kabul, 63; Dil  
Cusha Palace, Kabul, 63; Bala  
Hissar Fort, Kabul, 63; Kan-  
dahar: chief mosque, 2346;  
general view of city, 2346  
Africa, rainfall map, 64; Bamang-  
wato natives, 66; native types,  
67; animals, 69; granaries made  
of grass, 70; scenes in N. Africa,  
71; women porters (Portuguese W.  
Africa), 72; native girl grinding  
mealies, 74; native barber, 75.  
Kikuyu women, 76; Mombetu  
children, 447; children of N.  
Africa, 372, child of Nairobi,  
873; children of Central Africa,  
873; Wakamba women, 3618,  
ancient stone theatre, 1247,  
native fishing with bow and  
arrow, 1541; see also individual  
countries, Basutoland, Bechuan-  
aland, Egypt, Union of S. Africa,  
etc.  
Agamemnon, tomb at Mycenae, 77  
Agate, 77  
Agouti, 79  
Agriculture and farming: activities  
in Australia, 4613; Canada,  
4709; India, 5023; Irish Free  
State, 4839; New Zealand, 4902;  
S. Africa, 4933. Canadian soil  
and climatic zones, 4701; Cana-  
dian wheat acreage, 4707; Cat-  
talo, 4706; CATTLE round up in  
Australia, 4617; in New Zealand,  
3035. Cattle: at an Australia  
well, 4672; fair in Irish Free  
State, 4839; market in Irish Free  
State, 4887; types of domestic,  
801, 805, 806, 807; Ankola breed  
(Uganda), 4323; dairy cows in  
Australia, 1110; Dairy cows in  
Sussex, 2771; at Twilight Beach,  
4901; Hereford, 81. Miscellaneous:  
ous: Cedara College, 4929; fer-

tile vale in the Irish Free State,  
4841; Lithuanian farm-house,  
2536; Lithuanian open-field farm  
land, 2536; Manchurian farm  
dwelling, 2647; primitive seed-  
drill, 5023; primitive farmer in  
the Nilgiri Hills, 5022; ranch in  
Canada, 4710; reclaiming land by  
planting reeds, 3661; Rumanian  
farm, 3791; site clearance in  
New Zealand, 4921; sketching  
soil bacteria at Rothampstead, 84,  
Swiss upland pasture, 4154;  
Transylvania: farmlands, 3787;  
blowing cattle-horns, 3793.  
DAIRY FARMING: on the Darling  
Downs, 4669; in the Irish  
Free State, 4839; in New Zea-  
land, 4901. Butter: New Zealand  
factory, 4899; primitive churn,  
5023; hand-churn, 667; churn  
at Irish creamery, 4863; battery  
of power churns, 668; packing  
for export, 4889. Cheesemaking  
in Switzerland, 4154. Milk:  
cowshed at Royal Farm, Wind-  
sor, 2771; drawing the foremilk,  
2771; mechanical milking, 1111;  
testing, 2771; pasteurizers, 4709;  
bottling plant, 2770; cream  
separator, 2772; delivery at an  
Irish creamery, 4840; tank train,  
2771. CROPS: Preparation and  
harvesting, rotary plough, 3143;  
horse and tractor ploughs, 4705.  
Ploughing: 4839 and 3444; in  
Latvia, 2150; a rice field (colour  
inset) facing 3708. Ploughed  
field, 83; primitive Indian seed-  
drill, 2153; cultivated terraces  
on the N.-West Frontier, 3077.  
Rice planting, 3709; irri-  
gating, 3709. Field, 3710, field  
in Kashmir, 215. Horse-drawn  
farming in Germany, 2071; field  
of ripe tobacco, 4246. Harvest-  
ing: Austrian farm workers,  
1171; harvest in Hungary,  
1929, harvest in Cape Province,  
4501; ancient Egyptian sickle,  
3656; scythe with cradle fitting,  
3657. Reaping with scythes,  
3657, harvester-thresher, 85,  
3657. Reaping by tractor, 86;  
primitive harvesting in Peru,  
3314. Russian peasants har-  
vesting, 3802; Japanese rice  
cutter, 3710. Seed-sorting  
machine, 3802; hay cutting at  
7,000 ft., 1154; haymaking in  
Irish Free State, 4839; haystook-  
ing in Australia, 4155; oats,  
harvesting in Alberta, 3116,  
digging potatoes, 4839; rice  
harvesting in Ceylon, 825;  
tobacco, 4244. Wheat: reaping  
in Australia, 4615; in Irish Free  
State, 4839, stripping in Aus-  
tralia, 4615. Flax, removal from  
the lint hole, 1557; oven tread-  
ing corn, 5023; flail, 1552;  
primitive rice mill, 3378; African

- girl grinding mealies, 74. Maize-threshing, 243; hulling, 4669. Tobacco-curing barn, 4709; native grain store in S. Africa, 4928; wheat: in an Australian siding, 4612; effect of soils on, 4438. *Fruit farming*: Canadian fruit farm, 4709; banana plantation, 4613; citrus grove, 4930; cotton plantation, 4613; orange grove, 3158; pineapple plantation, 4613; vineyard, 4613; fruit and vines growing together, 1647; fruit orchards (*colour inset*), facing 4902; orange-washing machine, 3157; drying pans, 4933; drying racks for grapes, 4614; sun drying, 4669; grading, 1646, 4899; packing, 4899, 5015. *Poultry farming*: farm in Australia, 4616; farmyard in Irish Free State, 4839; incubator, 2142; grading eggs, 1351. *Sheep farming*: sheep muster in New Zealand, 4901; sheep at Engadine, Switzerland, 4154; shearing sheep, 4669.
- Agrippina the Younger, 87
- Ahmadabad, the bazaar, 5028
- Agrette, 1352
- Ailanthus, 89
- Auleron, 89
- Aino men, 89
- Air brake, 91
- Aircraft carrier, seen from the air, 92, seen from the sea, 2959
- Airedale, 92
- Air pump, 94
- Airship, *see* Aviation
- Air speed indicator, 95
- Ajanta, carved figures at cave 19, 5037; entrance to cave 19, 5045; carved pillar, 5046
- Ajax, 96
- Ajmer, *see* India
- Alabaster, old vessels, 97; modern powder box, 98
- Aland Islands (*map*), 98
- Alaska, dog team, 99; reindeer, 99; trestle bridge on Alaskan railway, 99; totem poles at Sitka, 100; seal hunting, 101; bridge at Hurricane Gulch, 591; Mendenhall Glacier, 1764
- Albania. (*map, colour inset*), facing 1840; (*map*) position of Tirana, 101; Durazzo, 102; natives of Scutari, 103
- Albanv bottle-brush (*colour inset*), facing 4682
- Albatross, 104
- Albert, Prince Consort, 104
- Albert I of Belgium, 105
- Alberta, *see* Canada
- Alceus, 109
- Alcibiades, 110
- Aldeburgh, Mount Hall, 2551
- Aleppo, *see* Syria
- Alder catkins, 112
- Alderian, 112
- Aleutian Islands (*map*), 113
- Alexander the Great, portrait bust, 114; *map* of his empire, 115; sarcophagus, 116
- Alexandria: map of the ancient city, 117; Place Mohammed Ali, 117; aerial view, 118
- Alonso XIII of Spain, 118
- Alfred the Great, detail from painting by Wilkie, 119; statue to King Alfred, 4482
- Algae, 120
- Algeria (*map*), 124; Algiers: street scene, 71; Great Mosque, 71; post office, 125; general view, 126. Biskra (*colour inset*), facing 124; mother and children, 125; Timgad: mosaic on wall, 2861; detail of mosaic, 2862; ruins of arch, 4238
- Algiers, *see* Algeria
- Alimentary canal, 128
- Allahabad, *see* India
- Allenby, Field-Marshal Viscount, 130
- Alligator, on nest 130; farm, 131; (*colour inset*), facing 174
- Alspice, 133
- Allward, W. S., sculptured figure from Vuny Ridge Memorial, 4728
- Almanack, 133
- Almond, tree, 134; branch and flowers, 135; nut, 3106
- Aloe, 135; cactus, 4934
- Alpaca, 136
- Alps: on the Arlberg, Austria, 137; alpine farm (*colour inset*), facing 135; St. Johann im Pongau, Austria, 143; Australian (*colour inset*), facing 4666
- Alsatian dog, 139; (*colour inset*), facing, 1222
- Altir, 140
- Altimeter, 140
- Alton Abbey, 2817
- Alto-relievo, 141
- Alum crystal, 141
- Aluminium, aeroplane wings before covering, 142
- Amber, *see* Rajputana
- Amalfi (*colour inset*), facing 2724
- Amanullah Khan, 144
- Anaryllis family, belladonna lily, 144; daffodil, 144
- Amazons, woman and child, 4993
- Amazon, in the upper reaches, 145; shooting fish, 145
- Ambleside, Farn Hawes, 147; old mill, 4451
- America, *see* United States of America
- Ammit, 194
- Ammon, 150
- Ammeter, 153
- Amunition, 18 pdr. shell, 151; types of shell, 152; Mills's bomb, 152
- Amplifier, 154
- Amritsar, *see* India
- Amsterdam, 155
- Amulet, 156
- Anthythist (*colour inset*), facing 1096
- Anacondas 157, 3939
- Ancestor worship, Chinese children praying, 161
- Anchor, drawing showing the parts, 161
- Andaman Islands (*map*), 161
- Andes, railway line in a high pass, 163
- Andorra (*map*), 163; encampment village, 164
- Andromache, decoration on vase, 164; with Hector, 164
- Andromeda, painting by Rubens in the Prado Gallery, 165
- Andromeda, nebula of, 2971
- Anemone, plumose, 4575; sea, 3123; wood, 165
- Angels, painting by Fra Angelico, 166
- Angles, 167
- Angler fish, 167
- Anglesey, South Stack Lighthouse, Hollyhead, 2047, 168; Beaumaris Castle Gateway, 792
- Angling, *see* Fishing
- Angora goats, 4931
- Angus, *see* Forfar
- Anise (flower and seed), 175
- Anne, Queen of Great Britain, 176
- Ant: types of, 179; parts of, 179; ant with food, 180; queen ant, 180; nest in a tree in Panama, 3242; anthills in N. Australia, 181, 4619; hill of the white ant, 4206
- Antarctic (*map, coloured inset*), facing 183
- Anteater, 182
- Antelope, head, 183; herd of ariel, 183, unpala, 2136; guu, 1789, pronghorn, 4713; pronghorn, young, 3557; springbok, 4935
- Antennae, 184
- Anthropology: Abakweta: leopard men, 5006; tribal dance, 4991. Alpine type, Italian Tyrolean, 3620; Amazons, 4995; Arab head of Bedouin, 212; warriors, 1174, chieftain hawking, 1174. Asiatic racial types, 287; Australoid type, Veddhahs, 3618; Bali female, 185; Bamangwato, 66. Bhat, 5107, 5111; Bhil, 5111. Bonwan tribeswomen, 4993; Chenchu, 5107, 5111. Chinese coolie, 186; Connemara (Ireland): story-teller, 2221; farmer, 2221. Dervish, priest and fire-dancers, 1172; Dyaks, children and warriors, 510, Gond, 5111, Hamite male, 187, Har in Shikari, 5107, 5111; Hottentot, 2077, 4335; Hula girls (Hawaii), 1938; Indian native peoples, 5107, 5109, 5111; Irulu, 5111. Iraqi fishwife, 2216; cannul drivers, 2218. Jakin (Malay), 187, Jaipur (India), women of, 185; Kachin (Burma), 659. Kathodi woman, 5111; Khasi (Assam), 2147; Koh, 5079; Korwa woman, 5111; Kota, 5096, Lamani, 5111; Masai, 73, 2092, Mathura, 5111; Mongoloid type, Chinese mandarin, 3620; Mong betu, 417, Negroid type: Wakamba woman, 3618; Solomon Islander, 3618; Fiji woman, 3618. Nordic type, Norwegian woman, 3619; Palang (Burma), 660, Portuguese W. African natives, 72, Salhu, 5096; Samoan, 187; Semang pygmy, 186; Suthan fisherman, 188. Somali, 185, Sikhs, 5109; S. African natives, 4993; Tamil (India), 186, Tangur, native of, 71, Tola Indian (S. America), 211, Tola, 5107, 5109, 5111, Uzbek, natives of, 4357; Zulu, 2039, 4335, 4993; *see also* Indians
- Anticosti Island (*map*), 189
- Antigone, 189
- Antigua (*map*), 1861
- Antilles (*map*), 190; *map* of the Lesser Antilles, 1861
- Antirrhinum (*colour inset*), facing 1572
- Ant-lion, 192

- Antoinette, Queen Marie, going to the guillotine, 1638  
 Antony, Mark, 192  
 Antwerp, 193  
 Anubis, 194  
 Aorta, 195  
 Ape, 195; Gibbon ape, 1753  
 Aphrodite, figure engraved on Greek mirror, 1839; Greek statuette, 4207  
 Apis, 197  
 Apollo, Belvedere, 197; with the Muses, 2901  
 Apostles, at the Last Supper (*colour inset*), facing 198  
 Appian Way, 203  
 Apple: trees in blossom, 204; tree with blister canker, 205; bud, 641; orchard, 1419; apples, whole and cut fruit, 1646; orchard in New Zealand, 4902; (*colour inset*), facing 3758  
 Apricot, fruit, 206; cross sections, 206, 3901  
 Apsides, 207  
 Apteryx, 207  
 Aquaplaning, 207  
 Aquarium, at Brighton, 2; *diagram* of home aquarium, 2946  
 Aqueduct: of Claudius at Rome, 209; section of Croton aqueduct, New York, 210; aqueducts: Los Angeles, 210; Pont du Gard (Nîmes), 211; Bridgewater Canal aqueduct over the R. Irwell, 211; aqueduct at Segovia, Spain, 230; Pont Cysylltan over the Dee, 593; Barton swing aqueduct, 733; Brindley's aqueduct, 732  
 Arab: Bedouin, 212; chieftain hawking, 1173; warriors, 1174; Bedouin encampment, 3052; sheiks, 4269  
 Arabesque, 213  
 Arabia: (*map, colour inset*), facing 4302; (*map*) (positions of principal cities), 213; Aden, the "tanks," 31; Aden Protectorate frontier fort, 1598; children, 214  
 Arabic numerals, 215  
 Arachnida (scorpion), 215  
 Aralura Sea (*map*), 4258  
 Aral Sea (*map*), 216  
 Aran Islands, Dun Aengus fort, Inishmore, 4843; Inishmore, 4880  
 Ararat, Mount (*colour inset*), facing 216  
 Arbor Vitae, 217  
 Arbutus, 218  
 Arcade, 218  
 Arcadia (*map*), 219  
 Arc de Triomphe, at Paris, 219, 1613; at Orange, 1566  
 Arch, types of, 219; Moorish, 220  
 Archaeology: Aztec carving, 225; cleaver from S. Africa, 4939; Dolmen, 4842; hand axes from S. Africa, 4938; implements: from Canada, 4719; from later Stone Age, 4940; from Middle Stone Age, 4939. Remains in Ireland, 4812, 4843, 4845; Indian remains at: Ajanta, 3037; Sanchi, Taxila, Sarnath and Futturpur Sikhi, 3035. Mexican pyramid, 224; Parthenon (frieze), 223; "pecked" figure of an ostrich, 4941; prehistoric Eskimo storehouse, 4718; prehistoric skeleton, 4941; rock carving, 4720; Rollright Stones, 3201; Rosetta Stone, 222; Sepulchral cairn, 4843; Sumerian sculpture (2000 B.C.) 221; Tumulus entrance, 4844; "Whispering Knights," 3201; *see also* Aborigine  
 Archer, 227  
 Archery, Khoti hillmen in a contest, 5133  
 Archimedes, portrait plaque in the Capitoline Museum, 228; *diagram* of Archimedean screw, 228  
 Architecture: Adobe buildings, 34 2756; arcade (Moorish), 218; Arc de Triomphe, 219 and 1613; arch, types of, 219; Battle Abbey Gateway (A.D. 1340), 4113; Baroque, Palazzo Pesaro Venice, 405; Beehive cell (Cloch-an), 4847; Canada's oldest house, 4723; column, types of, 983; Egyptian, Mortuary Temple of Hatshepsut, 229; *Elizabethan*, Exeter Guildhall, 1485; Renaissance, 235. *French-Canadian*, cottage, 4723; gateway (*colour inset*), facing 4720. *Gothic*, Breslau Cathedral portal, 1812; Cologne Cathedral, 972; Chartres Cathedral, 332; carving in Kington Church, 1812; (decorated style), Lincluden Abbey, 1276; (early), Notre Dame Cathedral, 800, 801; (early English)—Furness Abbey, 2425; Canterbury Cathedral, 745; Salisbury Cathedral, 799, 3837; St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin, 4877. (Perpendicular), St. George's Chapel, Windsor (*colour inset*), facing 1812. *India*, contrasts in, 4050, 5041; Char Minar Archway, Hyderabad, 5090. *Ireland*, contrasts in the Free State, 4879; early buildings, 4847; medieval buildings, 4848; (Irish Romanesque): Killieshire Church, 4587; Clonfert Cathedral doorway (*colour inset*), facing 484. Moldavian style, monastery at Sucevita (17th century), 3792; *Modern*, Austrian workers' flats, 236; hospital, 237; room designed by Le Corbusier, 236; Empire State, the world's tallest building, 237. *Norman*, Pevensey Castle, West wall, 4133; Ilfley Church, 3058; Gloucester Cathedral, 801, 1783; (early), Guildford Castle, 4127; St. Albans Cathedral, 3828; Durham Cathedral (the finest example in England), 1283, 1285. *Pendant*, 3314; *Pendentives*, 3314; *Pilasters*, 3415; *Renaissance* (Elizabethan), 235; (classical), St. Paul's Cathedral, 801; (Italian), 233; (Spanish), 234. Temple of Isis at Petra, a style followed by Renaissance art: 285; *Roman*, Atrium, 315; remains in Britain, *see* History. Aqueduct at Segovia, 230; bath at Bath, 416; at Caracalla, 417. Round tower (early Christian), 3770; round house (Ye Old Fighting Cocks), St. Albans, 3828. *Saxon*, Earls Barton Church, 3081; Sompting Church, 4133. *Slims clearance*, rear view of houses on an L.C.C. estate, 3983; modern flats on an L.C.C. estate, 3983; modern flats at Poplar, 3983; Love Lane, Cardiff, 3983; new flats at St. Pancras, 3983; miners' dwellings at Blaina, 3983. South African buildings, 4945; Syrian huts of sun-dried mud, 4161; tracery, forms of, 4264; *Tudor*, Ledbury Market House, 2468; Moot Hall at Aldeburgh, 2551. Vault, barrel and groin vaults, 4365; Venetian style, (chateau of Mogosoaia, Rumania), 3792. *See also* under the English counties (a list appears in this index under "England"); individual countries: Egypt, France, Germany, Greece, Holland, India, Italy, Japan, Rumania, Russia, etc.; and under Abbey, Aqueduct, Arch, Bridge, Caisson, Cathedral, Colosseum, Colossus, Concrete, Fresco, Gargoyles, Obelisk, Temple, Theatre, Wren  
 Ardach Challice, 4848  
 Ardishaig, Argyllshire, 244  
 Arquipa, 3345  
 Argentina: Port of Santa Fé, 240; Bank at Buenos Aires, 241; Toba Indians, 241; street at Buenos Aires, 242; threshing maize, 243  
 Argonaut, 243  
 Argyllshire, *see* Scotland  
 Ariadne, painting by Rae, 246  
 Ariel, a herd from the air, 183  
 Aristides, 247  
 Aristotle, 247  
 Arizona, *see* United States of America  
 Arc of the Covenant, 254  
 Arkwright, Richard, 255  
 Arlen, Michael, 256  
 Arles, Les Arenes, 3567  
 Arm, bones and muscles of, 256  
 Armada, resolution for pursuit of the Spanish, 209  
 Armadillo, 257  
 Armour, types of, 262  
 Armoured car, *see* Military and Naval  
 Army, *see* Military and Naval  
 Arnica, 271  
 Arnold, Matthew, 271  
 Arnsberg, 4455  
 Arran, Broderick, Isle of, 666  
 Arrow, types of 560  
 Arrowroot, 273  
 Arsenic (*colour inset*), facing 2782  
 Arthur, Chester Alan, 275  
 Art: *Drawing*: Australian aboriginal rock drawing, 4611; Bartolommeo, Fra, drawing for ground painting, 1255; Carracci, Agostino, sketches, 1253; Durer: head (charcoal), 1252; studies of hand and arm, 1254; St. Jerome, 2298; "Man of Sorrows" (charcoal), 1281. Gainsborough, "Lady Walking," 1251; Rembrandt, "St. Jerome," 1253; Stone Age, "An Ostrich," 4941. *Engraving*: work of the drypoint, 1435; work of the burin, 1435; a wood engraving, 1435; steel

- engraving, 1436; wood engraving of A.D. 1423, 1437; cutting a black line in wood engraving, 1436. *Indian art*: Choudhury, S. S.: "Lotus Girl," 5048; "On the Way," 5050. Mughal School, "Lady Hawking" (*colour inset*), facing 5050; Rajput School: "Buffaloes Fighting," 5048; "Siva and Parvati," 2146; "Vasanta Ravini" (*colour inset*), facing 5050. Fresco from Ajanta, 5045; sculptures from Ajanta, 5045, 5046, 5037; pendant from Taxila, 5044; carvings from Ellora, 5047; carvings from Sanchi, 5037, 5043; 7th century sculpture from Patadakkal, 5145; dome of Dilwara Temple, Mount Abu, 5049; carved stone wheel at Konarak, 5049; Shiva, bronze statue, 5042; dancing girl, bronze figure, 5043; engraved seals, 5043. *Miscellaneous*: enamelled ornament, 1407; enamelled iron cross, 1408; Etruscan art (examples of), 1465; medieval wrought iron gateway, 2171; Roman and medieval keys, 2556; Parthenon frieze, 223; Leighton, Lord, altar piece at Lyndhurst Church, 3254; Morris, William: tapestry design, 4169; chest designed by, 1655. See also Terra Cotta. *Painting*: Angelico, Fra, "Angels," 166; Bellini, Giovanni: "Cherub," 861; "Doge Lore-dano," 3219; Bonnard, "Le Hallet" (*colour inset*), facing 2138; Carpaccio, "Samson and Delilah," 3846; Carravaggio, "Head of Medusa," 2726; Choudhury, S. S.: "Lotus Girl," 5048; "On the Way," 5050. Constable: "The Hay Wain," 2429; "Salisbury Cathedral," 3222. Edelfelt, A., "Louis Pasteur," 3283; Eyck, Jan Van, "Arnolfini and his Wife," 3218; Gagnon, Clarence: "Village in the Laurentians," 4727; Gainsborough, "Self Portrait," 1659; Gérôme, "Napoleon before the Sphinx," 2933; Giordana, fresco, 1639; Giotto, "Madonna," 1759; Gogh, Vincent Van, "Sunflowers," 3225; Goodall, "Cranmer at Traitor's Gate," 3669; Hals, Franz: "The Laughing Cavalier" (*colour inset*), facing 3218; "The Artist and his Wife," 1901. Hobbema, "Avenue at Middleham," 2429; Hokusai, "Tartar Chieftain," 4173; Holbein: "Christina, Duchess of Milan," 3220; "Erasmus," 1446; "Robert Cheesman with Hawk," 2042. Ingres, "Self Portrait," 2179; John, Augustus, "The Smiling Woman," 3220; Krieghoff, Cornelius, "Habitant Farm," 4727; Landseer, "The Connoisseur," 2430; Lavery, Sir John, "La Mort du Cygne," 4850; Lawrence, Sir Thomas: "Canning," 741; "Charles, Earl Grey," 1855. Lenefre, Jules, "Coronation of Charles VII," 843; Lewis, Neville, "Native Girl," 4947; Leyden, Lucas Van, "The Card Players" (*colour inset*), facing 3216; Maclise, Daniel, "Play Scene from Hamlet," 4849; Manet: "Servante de Boeck," 2139; "Soldier Examining the Lock of his Rifle," 3226. Mulready, William, "The Last In," 4849; Murillo, "The Annunciation," 1658; New Zealand, primitive art (*colour inset*), facing 4890; Opie, John, "Mary Godwin," 1793; Orpen, Sir William, "Dame Madge Kendal" (*colour inset*), facing 4850; Peel, Paul, "Vietnamese Bathing," 4726; Persian art—"Hawking and Hunting" (from an old manuscript), 3335; (15th century) (*colour inset*), facing 3336; (16th century) (*colour inset*), facing 3336. Picaro, "Titans," 4241; Picart, "Jason Winning the Golden Fleece," 1801; Poissin, "Calliope," 702; Rae, "Ariadne," 246; Raphael, "Samuel Anointing David," 3846; Rekl, G. A., "Mortgaging the Homestead," 4729; Reinbrandt: "Samson Captured by the Philistines," 3379; "Self Portrait" (*colour inset*), facing 3218. Reni, Guido, "Lucretia," 2595; Renoir, "Mistral" (*colour inset*), facing 3224; Reynolds, Sir Joshua, "Nelly O'Brien," 3223; Romano, Guilio, "Apollo and the Muses," 2901; Rubens: "Andromeda," 165; "Saturn," 3859; "Suzanne Fournet," 3221. Russian (modern): "Parade of the Red Square," 3801; "March of Young Communists," 3804. Ruysdael, "The Windmill" (*colour inset*), facing 3220; Sargent, "Lord Ribblesdale," 3220; Spencer, Stanley, "Christ Bearing the Cross," 3224; Titian, "Adonis," 35; Tintoretto, "Worship of the Golden Calf" (*colour inset*), facing 2128; Vandyke: "Archbishop Laud," 2450; "Earl of Warwick," 4420. Varley, F. H., "Georgian Bay," 4729; Velasquez: "Mars," 2678; "Vulcan's Forge," 4400. Vinci, Leonardo da, "Virgin of the Rocks," 3218; Walker, Horatio, "Oxen Drinking," 4725; Watts, "Sir Galahad," 1660; Wilkie, "Alfred Watching the Cakes," 119; Wolfe, Edward, "Mexican Mother and Son," 4947; Wylie, W. L., "Battle of Jutland" (*colour inset*), facing 2964; Yeats, J. B., "Back from the Races," 4851. *Sculpture*: Allward, Canadian Vimy Ridge Memorial figure, 4728; Bates, "Pandora," 3245; Bastianini, Giovanni, bust of Savonarola, 3862; Biondi, Ernesto, "Saturnalia," 3860; Canova, Antonio, "Cupid and Psyche," 3889; Cellini, Benvenuto: "Perseus," 3331; "Virtue Conquering Vice," 3891. Chaudet, Antoine, "Oedipus," 3128; Egyptian: "Head of Queen Nefertiti," 3889; "Cleopatra" (at Dendera), 932; "Jackal of Anubis," 3889. English (15th century): "St. Anne," 3889; Epstein, Jacob, "Night," 3888; Fantacchiotti, Cesare, "Bacchanic," 3891; Ford, Onslow, "Folly," 3891; Gilbert, Charles Webb, "The Critic," 4625; Gill, Eric, "Prospero and Ariel," 3890; Grambolagna, "Rape of the Sabine Women," 3821; Greek: "Harpy," 1924; "Eurydice with Orpheus and Hermes," 1476; (1st century B.C.), "Faun," 3889; (4th century B.C.), "Venus de Milo," 3887. Goujon, "Triton and Nereids," 1813; Hahn, Emanuel, bust of Strindberg, 4728; Italian—(12th century), "Virgin and Child," 3889; (15th century), "Madonna and Child," 3889. Leighton, Lord, "Athlete and Python," 3890; Macken-nel, Sir Bertram, "Diana," 4624; Marquette, Laurent, "Venus," 3887; Michelangelo: "Bar-chus," 359; "Cupid," 3891; "Hand," 1910; "Moses," 2884. Pradier, J., "Atalanta's Toilet," 3891; Prehistoric carved dagger handles, 2641; Proctor, A. P., "Prowling Panther," 4728; Rodin, Auguste, "The Kiss," 3890; Roman: (2nd century A.D.), "Commodus," 3889; (late conception), "Satyr," 3861. Stone Age carvings, 3892; Sumerian (2000 B.C.), 221; Suzor-Cote, Aurele de Foy, "Old Pioneer," 4728; Thorvaldsen, W. Hamo, "The Mower," 3891; Thorwald-son, "Ganymede," 4674; Watts, "Physical Energy," 3888; Ver-rochio: "David," 1131; "Monu-ment to Colonne," 3889. Vries, Adriande: "Mercury and Psyche," 3889; "Rape of the Sabines," 3889; "Sappho," 3854. Zettler, Emil R., sculpture in Majolica, 2632. *Wood carving*: examples of, 4509; "The Nati-vity" (Yugoslavian), 4561. *Artesian Well*, 274, 4673. *Arthur*, Sir George, 4626. *Arthur*, the Round Table of King, 275. *Arctic Skua*, 3977. *Artichoke*, Jerusalem, 276. *Artillery*, see Military and Naval. *Aru Islands (map)*, 4238. *Arum*, 280; *Wild (colour inset)*, facing 1570. *Arundel*, 281, 4135. *Asafocetida*, 281. *Asbestos*, mine in Quebec, 4794; *suit*, 282. *Ash*, tree in summer, 283; *tree in winter*, 283; *fruit*, 3901; *leaf*, 2460. *Ashanti (map)*, 4248. *Ashwell*, 2011. *Asia*: Mount Ararat (*colour inset*), facing 216; Temple of Isis at Petra, 285; *racial types*, 287; (*map, coloured inset*), facing 388. *Asp*, 289. *Asparagus*, 289; (*colour inset*), facing 2518. *Aspen*, 290. *Asphalt*, lake at Trinidad, 291; *dig-ging and loading*, 291. *Asquith*, see Oxford and Asquith. *Assam*, tea picking, 293; *Khasi men*, 2147; *Khasi women*, 5141; *native dance*, 2148; *Shillong in the Khasi Hills*, 5112. *Assiniboine (mount)*, 4730.

- Assyria: cylinder inscription, 296;  
Ashur-Nasir-Pal, 297; sepulchral stele, 297; marble relief of a god, 3678; Lirenne, 3185
- Aster, 298
- Astigmatism (*chart*), 299
- Astor, Lady, 299
- Astronomy: *map of the Heavens* (*inset*), facing 304; Cassiopeia, constellation of, 790; Centaurus, constellation of, 820; Eclipse: *diagram of*, 1312; total, showing corona, 1039; phases of e. of moon, 1312; of the sun, 1313. Ecliptic, 1313; fixed stars, 1548; gravitation, explanatory *diagram*, 1828; Halley's Comet, 985; heavens: in autumn and winter, 302; in spring and summer, 303. Horizon, explanatory *diagram*, 2061; meteorite, 2749; Milky Way, section of, 301; Moon: phases of eclipse of, 1312; great lava plain, 2847; full m., 2848. Nebulae of Andromeda, 2971; North Star, how to find, 3072; Penumbra, 3323; Pleiades, 3441; right ascension and declination of stars, 3722; seasons, explanatory *diagram*, 3896; seismograph, 3902; telescope at Greenwich, 300; Universe, pictorial summary, 306; Venus, *sketch of*, 4373; *diagrams showing relation of Mars, Mercury, the Earth, Venus and the Sun*, 2678 and 2737; *see also* Observatory
- Asuncion, Victoria Gardens, 3257
- Athabaska River, 4733
- Athens, *see* Greece
- Atlantic Ocean (*map*), 311; Islands of (*map*), 1861
- Atlas, 312
- Atmospheric Engine (*diagram*), 4077
- Atoll, surface appearance, 313; cross section, 313
- Atrium, 315
- Attica, temple to Poseidon, 2981
- Augustus, Gaius Julius Caesar (Octavianus, statue in the Vatican, 319)
- Auk, Great, 320
- Auckland: Boys' Grammar School, 4896; University College, 4896; Curran Street Primary School, 4896; general view, 4922
- Austen, Jane, 321
- Austin, Alfred, 322
- Austin, H. W., 4203
- Austral Islands (*map*), 3426
- Australia: Aborigines, 322, 4607, 4608, 4609, 4610, 4611; *Adelaide*: aerial view, 30; Anglican cathedral, 4023; King Street, 4630; scenery near Brighton, 4023; view from Mt. Osmond, 4667; vineyards at Magill, 4613; the Port, 4583. Ballarat, 4626; *Brisbane*: City Reach and Customs House, 4628; Ann Street, 4697; Birt's Wharf, 4700; Organ at City Hall, 3173; Woombye pineapple plantation, 4613; banana plantation, 4613. Bendigo, 4387, 4632; Bundorra Police Remount Farm, 4683; *Canberra*: Government hotels, 330; Parliament House, 739, 4684. *Map* (*colour inset*), facing 326; Melbourne: Flinders Street, 2728; University, Wilson Hall, 4641; S. Yarra Boys' School, 4641; aerial view, 4642; Princess Street in 1855, 4683; loading at the docks, 4699. *Murray River*: 2899; Hume Dam, 4670; Hume Dam under construction, 4673. *New South Wales*: Blue Mountains, 4583, 4633; Blue Mountains, Jettolan's Caves, 4647; Cockatoo Island shipyards, 4651; coastal scenery from Bald Hill, 4677; Charlotte Pass, a storm over, 4636; Hawkesbury River, 4649; farm lands on the Bellinger River, 3017; Newcastle, Broken Hill works, 4653; Newcastle, steel works, 4654; Pittwater, 4677; road in orchard country, 4678; Walsh Island machine shop, 4651. *Northern Territory*: cattle at a well, 4672; anthill, 181. Old bushmen's hut, 4686; *Perth*: St. George's Terrace, 4664; Queen's Gardens, 4678; Swan River, 4695; aerial view, 4447. *Queensland*: Great Barrier Reef, 4645; Whitsunday Passage, 4677; marine life, 489. Barcardine, artesian well, 4673; Banon Falls, 326; Cairns, vanilla vines, 4670; Darling Downs, cattle at Talgai West, 4669; hulling maize at Atherton, 4669; shearing sheep at Timbourn, 4669; National Park, 3269, 4583; near Double Island, 3612; Heron Island, the beach, 4677; Innisfail, Fisher Falls, 4671; irrigating tobacco, 4673; Wovan, cotton plantation, 4613. *Religion*: The "Sky Pilot," 4687; service in the Bush, 4687. *South Australia*: Flinders Range, 4644 Lochiel Salt Works, 4652; Mt. Gambia, Crater Lakes, 4646; Mt. Burr, sawmill, 4651; Mt. Burr, pine forest, 4671; scenery near Marble Hill, 4678; blossom-time near Brighton, 4023; Onkaparinga River, 4023; Onkaparinga racecourse, 4693; Oodnadatta, cattle at Todmorden station, 4673; Iron Knob, 4653; Port Pirie, smelters, 4651, 4583, 4023; Pewsey Vale, apiary, 4613; Renmark, sun drying fruit, 4669; Soppeltsheld, wine store, 4651; Victor Harbour beach, 4691; Chateau Tanunda, vineyards, 4023; sheep farm, 4023. *Sydney*: aerial view, 4627; harbour bridge, 1915, 4699, 4583; harbour yacht race, 4677; harbour, 1915; Commonwealth Bank, 4628; University, 4641; Government House, 4661; Cricket Ground, 4692; Hyde Park and the Cathedral, 3018; Martin Place, 3019; Cockatoo Island Shipyards, 4651; life-saving team, 4691; silos at White Bay, 4699; Wool Exchange, 4700. *Tasmania*: Bluff Bluff, 4646; Lake St. Clair, 4635; Launceston, St. John Street, 4689; Moleculk, farm at, 4678; King River, 4174; transporting timber, 4671; Hobart, aerial view, 4175; Hobart Harbour, 4175; Port Arthur, 4660; Port Arthur, elevators at, 4833; hop garden, 2059. Teamster's camp, 331; tree ferns in the Bush, 323; tree felling, 4670; trade charts, 4696; trade charts (*inset*), facing 4594; wool team on the road, 325. *Victoria*: Mt. Buffalo National Park (*colour inset*), facing 4666; Mt. Buffalo, the Gorge, 331; Bundorra Police Remount Farm, 4685; Old Bank strongroom at Walhalla, 4628; Ballarat, 4626; Bendigo, 4387, 4632; Maryborough, Talbot gold mine, 4671; Philip Island, the coast, 4677; Hume Dam, 4671, 4673; waterfall, 4678; Mildura, Methodist Church, 4688; Moirra Lake bird sanctuary, 4386; hop harvest, 2059. *Western Australia*: Boulder, Lake View, and Star Mine, 4653; New Norcia Monastery, 4688; Newdegate Island 4447; pearl fishing at Shark Bay, 3296
- Australian Current, 3121
- Australian Terrier, 334
- Austria (*map, colour inset*), facing 344; on the Arlberg, 137; Austrian Alps. St. Johann im Pongau, 343; "Roaring Gorge," Styria, 337; Carinthia, Heiligenblut village, 339; Durnstein Castle, on the Danube, 338; Innsbruck, Maria Theresienstrasse, 341; Salzburg, 340; farm workers, 1471; folk dancers, 1579; Tyrolese in national costume, 1473; Tyrol: Lermoos village, 4320; Telfs village, 4321; wayside shrine, 341. Vienna: modern workers flats, 236; Danube Canal, 4389; home of Haydn, 1943; Ringstrasse, 4390; Schottentor on the Ring, 342; Schönbrunn Castle, 336
- Austrian Pine, 1478
- Autogiro, 346
- Autograph, signatures of famous people, 347
- Aviation: aerial warfare, 4529; aerodrome, Croydon airport, 47; aileron, *diagram of* operation, 89; aircraft carrier, 92, 2959; air mail, posting the first packet in 1911, 93; airship: "Norge," 156; wreck of R101, 1202; Zeppelin—*diagram of*, 1200; Graf Zeppelin over Lake Constance, 1201; wreckage at Potters Bar, 4533. Air speed indicator, 93; altimeter, 140; autogiro, 346; beacon near Dijon, 90; balloon: Montgolfier, 378; André setting off for the Pole, 3464; start of a race, 379. Bombing trial, 2954; cartoon of 1840 by Cruikshank, 51; catapulting an aeroplane, 796; engines, 1412; flight, explanatory *diagrams*, 1559, 1560; flying boat, 1576; glider: 1780; of 1902, 48; first and second Wright gliders, 48. Parachute: preparing to jump, 3255; jumping, 3255; landing, 3256. Propeller, types of, 3538. *Royal Air Force*: aircraft carrier, 92, 2959; aerial warfare, 4529; aerial torpedo attack, 3775; bomb racks, 3775; bombing attack, 2954; camera gun, 3775; "Demon" fighter awaiting orders, 3775;

flight of Fairey Gordons, 55; flying boats on the Tigris, 3777; formation flight over Stonehenge, 3775; Heyford bomber, 54; loading ammunition on a plane, 3773; mobile fuel tank, 3775; parade at Hendon, 3775; seaplane stopping a dhow, 3986; seaplane, launching a racing, 3896; Zeppelin wreckage (1916), 4533; Zeppelin, effect of a raid, 4518; Seaplane: Fairey Gordon, 53; launching a racing, 3896; stopping a dhow, 3986. *Types of Aircraft*: air liners, 4638,

4887; Canadian—ambulance, 4734; winter mail, 4734; freight transport, 4734. Curtiss, early model, 50; Dornier Do X, 53; flight in 1909 at Blackpool, 49; flight of Fairey Gordons, 55; Handley Page 'planes, 54; Heyford bomber, 54; Imperial Airways "Horatius," 53; Junker 'planes, 52, 4957; monoplane, Scott and Black's D.H. Comet, 4274; Scylla machines at Le Bourget, 54; Voisin biplane, 49; Wright's first power machine, 49. Wind tunnel, 519;

wings under construction, 56, 142, 1280  
Avignon, Pope's palace at, 3492  
Avocado, 349  
Avocet, 349  
Avory, Sir Horace, 2331  
Aye-aye, 350  
Aymestry, 2000  
Ayrshire, *see* Scotland  
Azalea, 352  
Azerbaijan, Baku, 353  
Azores (*map*), 353  
Aztec: Pyramid of Tootilhuacan, 224; carving, 225; calendar stone, 4237

## B

BADIRUSSA, 355  
Babist Temple, 356  
Baboon, 356  
Babylon: Ishtar Gate, 357; ruins of ancient palace, 358; ruins of Nebuchadnezzar's palace, 2970  
Bacchante, sculpture by Fantacchiotti, 3891  
Bacchus, statue by Michaelangelo, 359  
Bach, J. S., portrait, 359; at the organ, 360  
Bacilli: of tuberculosis, 363; of diphtheria, 363; human blood, 363; of tetanus, 363; micrococci in a blood cell, 363; of typhoid, 363  
Backgammon board, 360  
Bacon factory, 361  
Bacon, Francis, 361; Roger, 362  
Badby, 367  
Baden-Baden, 365  
Baden-Powell, Sir Robert, 365  
Badger, 365, 4713  
Badminton: the court, 366; ladies' singles, 366; mixed doubles, 366  
Bagdad: Shrine of Kaziman, a former palace of the Caliphs, 2217; Bridge of boats, 2217  
Bagpipe, 367  
Bailey, Sir Abe, 4948  
Haird, John L., 369  
Baku, Azerbaijan, 353  
Baldwin, Stanley, Earl, 372  
Balearic Islands (*map*), 373  
Balfour, Lord, 373  
Bali (*map*), 4238; Hindu temple, 1307; dancing girls, 1119; bridal procession, 2292; funeral procession, 2292  
Balkan Peninsular (*map*), showing results of the Balkan Wars), 375  
Ballad singer, 4880  
Ballarat, *see* Australia  
Ballet, classical pose, 377; in the television studio, 377  
Balloon, Montgolfier, 378; start of race, 379; Andrée's, 3464  
Balmoral, 3879  
Balsa tree, flower and fruit (*colour inset*), facing 4286  
Baltic Exchange, 2138  
Baltic Sea (*map*), 381  
Baltic States (*map*), facing, 2416  
Balzac, Honoré de, 382  
Bamboo, grove, 382; shoots in a plantation, 383  
Bampton, Morris dancing at, 3202  
Banana: position of the seeds, 383; seeds of the wild banana, 384;

industry: on a plantation, 385; blossom, 385; estate in Costa Rica, 1045; plantation in Australia, 4613; (*colour inset*), facing 4286  
Banbury Cross, 3201  
Banda Sea (*map*), 4238  
Bandage, types of, 384; 386; improvised arm splint, 1541  
Bandicoot, 386  
Bangalore, *see* Mysore  
Bangkok, river scene, 3952; temple of the Emerald Buddha, 3952  
Bangor University, 386  
Banjo, 387  
Banking and Finance: etching a bank note, 389; Guinea bank note, 390; Court room of the Bank of England, 391; Bank of England: three photos, 392  
Bankia (*colour inset*), facing 4682  
Bannockburn, Battle of, 394  
Banyan, 394  
Baobab tree, 4279, 4680  
Barbados: (*map*), 1861; native dwellings, 397; fruit sellers in Bridgetown market place, 397  
Barbary sheep, 3925  
Barbel, 398  
Barberry, 398  
Barbola, 399  
Barbuda (*map*), 1861  
Barcelona, *see* Spain  
Baring, Maurice, 400  
Barker's Mill, 400  
Bark, walnut, hickory, oak, cherry, maple, birch, 401  
Barley, chart of world production, 402; ear, 402  
Barnacle, 403  
Barnstable, horse fair, 2672  
Barotla, Maharajah Gaekwar of, 5070  
Barometer: diagram showing principle, 403; standard barometer, 404; barograph, 404; aneroid barometer, 404  
Barque, mercantile rig (*diagram*), 3941; Finnish "Prompt," 3933  
Barrad Yellow, moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572  
Barrel, manufacture, 406; stacking barrels at Guinness's factory, 4863  
Barrel, Blue-checked (*colour inset*), facing 5032  
Barrie, Sir James, portrait, 406; Peter Pan statue, 407  
Barrow: long, at Kennet, Wiltshire, 3530; round, near Collingbourne Kingston, Wiltshire, 3530

Baseball: general view of field, 409; pitcher, batsman and umpire, 410, in Montreal, 4827  
Basel, 4150  
Basket ball, 5135  
Basket making in Ireland, 4862  
Basketry, diagrams of basket making, 411, 412  
Basra, a mosque, 2217  
Bas-relief, head from the National Museum, Florence, 413  
Bass, 413  
Bassoon, 413  
Bastianini, Giovanni, bust of Savonarola, 3862  
Bastille, 414  
Basutoland: scenery, 414; kraal, 4967  
Bat, Red, 415; Black, 415  
Bates, statue of Pandora, 3245  
Bath: Roman bath: at Bath, 416; at Caracalla, 417  
Bathurst, settlers' church, 5007  
Batrachian, 418  
Battering Ram, 418  
Battersea power station, 1372  
Battery: simple electric, 1369, dry electric, 1369; Leclanché, 1370  
Battle Cruiser, H.M.S. Hood, 2959  
Battledore, 418  
Battleship, 418; H.M.S. Nelson, 2959  
Bavaria: village, 420; Munich, 2893; Königsee Lake (*colour inset*), facing 1740; young Bavarians, 1473  
Bayeux Tapestry, 1932; scenes from, 4469  
Bayonet, 421  
Bay tree, 421  
Beaconsfield, Earl of, 1209  
Beadle, 421  
Deadwork, 422  
Beagle, 422  
Bean, Broad, 423; Runner, 423  
Bear: 4713; male and female, 2948; Black, 425, 2949; Brown, 174 (*colour inset*), facing 1652, 174; Polar, head of, 421 (*colour inset*), facing 174  
Bearings: types of, 425; ball, 426  
Beaters at an Indian pig-sticking contest, 5135  
Beatty, Admiral Sir David, 486  
Beaver, 429, 4714; beaver's home, 429; tree cut by beaver, 428; (*colour inset*), facing 1652  
Beaverbrook, Lord, 429  
Bebel, F. A., 430  
Bechuanaland: Mafeking Town Hall, 4591; Serowe, 66



- Bed, 18th century American, 431; Louis XVI period, 431; Chipendale, 431; Adam, 1653
- Bedlington Terrier, 435; head of a Bedlington, 1221
- Bede, passage from his History of England, 1428
- Bedford, *see* Bedfordshire
- Bedfordshire (map), 433; Bedford: Promenade, 432; St. Paul's Church, 432; statue of Bunyan, 1431; Totternhoe Knoll, 434; Toddington village, 434; Ouse at Eaton Socon, 434; Leighton Buzzard: Queen Eleanor Cross, 435; Luton, bleaching straw hats at, 1934; Sandy, thatching a 400-year-old cottage at, 4214; Arms of Warden Abbey, 1407; Elstow Moot Hall, 608; Bunyan's cottage near Elstow, 656
- Bedouin: desert camps, 3052; village near Mount Herman, 3233; sheiks in trans-Jordan, 4269
- Bedstraw Hawk Moth (colour inset), facing 4572
- Bee: hive bees, 436; (colour inset), facing 2188. Diagrams: of head, 437; of mouth parts, 437; of leg, 438. Queen emerging from cell, 439; keeper with swarm, 440; bees at white clover blossoms, 1572; bumble bee, 440; mason bee, 441; humble bee taking pollen, 2187; (colour inset), facing 2188
- Beech: tree, 441, 1279, leaf, 442, 2460
- Beecham, Sir Thomas, 442
- Beef, diagram showing components, 442
- "Beefaters," 4548
- Beethoven, portrait, 444; birth-place at Bonn, 444
- Beetle: parts of, 445; Colorado, 3517; Elephant, 4623; Stag, 445, 2187; (colour inset), facing 2188; Lily (colour inset), facing 2188, Devil's coach-horse (colour inset), facing 2188; Rhinoceros, 4577; larvae of, 2441
- Begerburg, Saxony, 3803
- Begonia, 445
- Beit, Sir Otto, 4951
- Belfast, *see* Northern Ireland
- Belgium (map, colour inset), facing 448; Antwerp, 193; coast, aerial view, 449; Ostend harbour, 450; preparing flax, 452; Louvain, town hall and cathedral, 453; battlefields, map of, 454; peasant woman, 473; Ghent, old buildings, 1751; Flanders poppy field (colour inset), facing 3494; Brussels: Bourse, 631; Royal Palace, 634; Assembly Column, 634; Government Office, 634; St. Gudule's Church, 634
- Bell: diagram of casting, 455; Great Bell of Moscow, 456; electric, 1370
- Belladonna: gathering, 456; branch and fruit, 457
- Bellerophon, relief from Spada Palace, 457; Melos, 877
- Bellini, Giovanni, 457
- Belt: belt conveyor, 458; belt drive, 458
- Benares, *see* India
- Bendigo, *see* Australia
- Bengal, *see* India
- Benguella Current, 3121
- Bennett, Arnold, 460
- Beresford, Lord, 462
- Bergson, Henri, 462
- Bering Strait (map), 3541
- Bering Vitus, 463
- Berkshire (map), 464; the Ridge-way, 3531; Uffington, the White Horse, 3531; Wayland's Smithy, 3531; West Shelford, 465; Hurley: the Thames, 465; Bell Inn, 465; Ashbury village, 645; blowing stone at Kingston Lisle, 465; Vale of White Horse, 465
- Berlin, *see* Germany
- Berlioz, Hector, 468
- Bermuda (map), 469; Government Building at Hamilton, 469
- Bermuda Lily, 2517
- Berne: "Bagpipes" fountain, 4153; Federal Palace, 4153
- Bernini, statue of Pluto and Persephone, 3446
- Berwick, *see* Berwickshire
- Berwickshire: Berwick bridges from the air, 471; valley in the Lammermuir Hills, 471; Burnmouth Harbour, 472; Dryburgh Abbey, 473
- Bessborough, 9th Earl, 4739
- Betel palm, 474
- Bethlehem, 896; the walls, 3231; general view, 3232
- Bethsaida, the pool, 2308
- Beza, statue of, 3666
- Bhat women, 5107, 5111
- Bhil, 5112
- Bhopal State, *see* India
- Bhutan (map), 475
- Bible, page from first English, 477, earliest printed Bible (Melk), 478
- Bighorn, 480, 3925
- Bikanir, old gateway, 2603
- Bile: ducts, 480
- Billiards: run through cannon, using the jaw of the pocket, cannon down the cushion, cannon off top cushion, 482
- Biondi, Ernesto, sculpture: "Saturnalia," 3860
- Birch, silver, 490; bark, 401, fruit, 3901
- Bird: parts of, 492, types of feet, 492; English (colour insets) facing 494, 496; Indian (colour inset) facing 5032; of Paradise, 497
- Bireme, Assyrian, 3385
- Birket, 498
- Birkenhead, 498
- Birmingham: iron foundry, Council house, aerial view, Corporation Street, Town Hall, Aston Hall gardens, 500
- Bracay, Bay of (map), 501
- Bishop's Rock Lighthouse, 2514
- Bishopstone, 4479
- Bishop's Waltham, the Bishop's palace, 1909
- Bisley, on the ranges, 4057
- Bismarck, Prince Karl von, 502
- Bismarck Archipelago (map), 4006
- Bison, *see* Buffalo
- Bitumen, 503
- Bizet, Georges, 504
- Björnson, 504
- Blackberry, blossom, 505
- Blackbird: cock, 505; nest and eggs, 505; yellow headed, 505, stages in growth, 3179; young bird, 3180; (colour inset), facing 496
- Black cock (colour inset), facing 1670
- Blackfoot Indians: tepee, 2159; artist, 2159
- Black Currant, seed, 3901
- Black Eagle (Prussian decoration), 3164
- Black Forest, 506
- Black Hills, 507
- Blackpool: tower and piers, 508; promenade, 508; Wake Week illuminations, 4405
- Black Sea (map), 508
- Blackstone, Sir William, 509
- Bladderwrack, 3123
- Blaina: Lamb Row, 2827; Miners' dwellings, 3983
- Blake, William, 509
- Blakeley, Arthur, 4632
- Blanchland, 3074
- Blarney Castle, 510
- Blast furnace, 511
- Blasting, 511
- Bleaching, 512
- Bleak fish, 512
- Blind fish, Cuban, 512
- Blind, alphabet for the, 513
- Blind worm, 514
- Block and tackle, 3583
- Bloemfontein: 516; Law Courts, 4979; old council house, 4337
- Blood: circulation of (colour inset), facing 516; corpuscles under the microscope (colour inset), facing 2764
- Bloodhound, 519
- Blowing machine, 519
- Blowpipe, 520
- Bluebell, 521
- Blue-bird, fairy (colour inset), facing 5032
- Blue Mountains, 4583, 4613
- Blue Bottle Fly, 521
- Blunderbuss, 522
- Boa Constrictor, 522
- Boadicea (statue on Thames Embankment), 21
- Boar, *see* pig
- Boar, wild, 3174
- Boccaccio, 523
- Bodmin (stone building at west front of church), 524
- Bohemia, 524
- Bohemia (map), 525
- Boiler: vertical, 526; horizontal, 526
- Bolingbroke, Henry St. John, Viscount, 527
- Bolivia: Cochabamba, 528; Hyeyna Petesi, 528; aerial view of plains, 529; Indian women weaving a blanket, 530; Indian boys, 530; Indian dwellings, 531; an Inca gallows, 1070
- Boll-weevil, 1048
- Bolt, types of, 532
- Bolton Priory, 1116
- Holey, Anne, 1988
- Bombay, *see* India
- Bombay Presidency, *see* India
- Bonaparte, *see* Napoleon, 2931
- Bond, Sir Robert, 4739
- Bondfield, Margaret, 534
- Bone, diagram, 534
- Bonheur, Rosa, 535
- Bonnard, Pierre, "Le Ballet" (colour inset), facing 2158
- Bonvaan tribeswomen, 4993
- Bookplate, 538
- Boomerang, types of, 541

- Booth, William, 3842; Evangeline, 3843  
 Boots: 14th-century English, 542; craftsmen making by hand, 542  
 Boppard, 3697  
 Bordeaux from the air, 1611  
 Borden, Sir Robert, 4739  
 Bordered Beauty, moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572  
 Boring implements, 544  
 Boris, King of Bulgaria, 544  
 Borneo (*map*), 545; headhunter with blowpipe, 520; native dwelling, 545; edible bird's nests, 1322; Dyak: children, 546; women spinning, 1280; warriors in full dress, 546; sacrificial pole, 3823  
 Borotra, Jean, 4203  
 Borzoi, 548  
 Rose, Sir Jagadish, 5055  
 Bosham, 4133  
 Boschendal, 4945  
 Boston, Massachusetts: in 1786, 2697; the modern city, 550  
 Boston Terrier, 1222  
 Botany: leaf shapes, 551; root types, 551; effects of environment, 552; fruits and seeds, 553; stem modification, 554; forination of stamens, 554  
 Bot Fly, 556  
 Botha, General Louis, 556  
 Botticelli, 557  
 Bottle making machine, 1777  
 Bottle tree, 557, 4680  
 Boukier, Lake View and Star Mine, 4653  
 Bournemouth: the Square, beach, War Memorial, Central Gardens, 559  
 Bower bird's bower, 4621  
 Bowers, Lieut. H. R., 182  
 Bowls, 4884, 561  
 Bow Street Runner, 3469  
 Boxing: a blow under the guard, 563; left leads, 563; clinch, 564  
 Box, poison (*colour inset*), facing 4682  
 Box: tree, 564; leaves, 565  
 Brabant (*map*), 565  
 Bradford, Bishop, 3667  
 Braemar Games, 3876  
 Brahe, Tycho, 566  
 Brahms, Johannes, 568  
 Brain: upper surface of cerebrum, 567; base of the brain, 569; parts of the brain, 569  
 Brake, diagram, 570  
 Braken, 571  
 Bramante, Donato, 572  
 Bramin, from Travancore, 5109  
 Brampton (Hunts), Samuel Pepys's House, 3326  
 Brandes, Georg, 572  
 Brangwyn, Frank, 573  
 Brass: ornaments, 573; Indian brassware, 574  
 Brazil: Manaus Opera House, 574; Santos, 575; Bahia craft, 576; native dug out canoe, 575; Rio de Janeiro: Corcovado, 575; Praca da Republica, 575; Avenida da Ilha, 3725; Bay of (*colour inset*), facing 576  
 Brazil Nut, 3106, 3260  
 Brazilian Current, 3121  
 Bread, slicing and wrapping machine, 579  
 Bread Fruit, 580; (*colour inset*), facing 4286  
 Breakwater: at Newhaven, 581; at entrance to Suez Canal, 4109  
 Bream, 581  
 Breastplate of Jewish High Priest, 2020  
 Breconshire: general view of Brecon, 583; early British boat dug from lake Llangorse, 617  
 Bremen, see Germany  
 Breton, Jules, 586  
 Breslau, see Germany  
 Brewing: malting floor, glass storage tanks, bottle filling machinery, bottle washing, in the copper-house, mixing vat, 588  
 Briand, Aristide, 589  
 Brick: brickmaking in ancient Egypt, 590; how bricks are laid, 590; piling new bricks in hacks, 590; brickmaking, 1421  
 Bridges, Robert, 601  
 Bridge: Africa: Victoria Falls, 591. Australia: Stoney Creekfalls, 4638; Sydney Harbour, 1915, 4585, 4699. Canada: Niagara Falls, 594; Quebec, 594, 598, 597, 4819; Ontario, concrete bridge, 1000. China: Pekin Summer Palace, Marble Bridge, 3304. France: Roman bridge, 592; medieval fortified, 597. Great Britain: London: Tower Bridge, 599; Tower Bridge (*colour inset*), facing 2566; Hungerford, 2572; Old Waterloo, 2572; Blackfriars, 2572; Southwark, 2572. Menai Straits, suspension, 594; Menai Straits, tubular, 596; Newcastle, high level and swing, 598; Forth, 597; Chester, Old Dee bridge, 866; Pont Cysyllt Aqueduct over the Dee, 593; first cast iron bridge over the Severn, 593, pontoon, 3487; Postbridge, Dartmoor, 1415. Italy: Florence Ponte Vecchio, 1565; bridges over the Arno, 595. Pons Aemilius (Ponte Rollo), 592. Venice: Ponte delle Guglie, 2255; Rialto, 593. Bridge of Sighs (*colour inset*), facing 2258. India: Dowlaisweram bridge, 5074. Miscellaneous: Basule type, 598; lattice girder, 594; spandril arch, 594; two-hinged arch steel, 596; Trajan's, 595; rope, 592; native wooden, 592; primitive stone, 592; Sion (pile and trestle), 592; bridge of boats at Cologne, 592. New Zealand: Hapuwenua viaduct, 4894; Maunganui-o-teas Viaduct, 4894. South Africa: Bridge of the Fourteen Streams, Vaal river, 5019. Spain: Cordoba bridge, 4033. *United States of America*: Natural bridge at Roanoke, 2945; Gandy, 592; George Washington, 596; Chicago railway, 599; Yankton, 4026; "Y" bridge, Zanesville, 1133  
 Bridgnorth, 5947  
 Brig, rig of, 5941  
 Bright, John, 601  
 Brighton, Royal Pavilion, 602  
 Brill, 603  
 Brisbane, see Australia  
 Bristol: University, aerial view of city, entrance to docks, Abbey gateway: Bristol Cathedral, 504  
 British Columbia, see Canada  
 British Guiana (*map*), 617  
 British Honduras (*map*), 626  
 British Isles (*coloured map inset*), facing 626  
 British Museum Library, 541  
 Brittany: peasants making shoes, 627; Dinan, 628  
 Brno, 2853  
 Broadway (Worce), 4514  
 Broccoli, 629  
 Brodick, Buteshire, 666  
 Broken Hill (silver mine), 4653  
 Brolga, 4621  
 Bromwich, J., 4691  
 Bronte, Charlotte, 630  
 Bronze Age: pottery, 630; weapons, 922  
 Brooches, 631; ancient, 2310  
 Brooke, Rupert, house of, 631  
 Broom, 1701  
 Broom, Lock, 3763  
 Browning: Elizabeth Barrett, 631; Robert, 632  
 Bruce, Stanley, 4634  
 Brugnol, 4203  
 Brummell "Beau" 633  
 Brush, G. D., "The Silence Broken," painting, 2159  
 Brussels, see Belgium  
 Brussels Sprouts, 635  
 Brutus, a bust in the Capitoline Museum, Naples, 635  
 Bryony, White, 635  
 Buchan, John, see Tweedsmuir, Lord  
 Buchanan, James, 636  
 Bucharest, the market, 3787  
 Buddha: Daibutsu statue at Kamakura, 643; Buddhas in Faigou Caves, Burma, 660  
 Buckingham, George Villiers, Duke of, 637  
 Buckinghamshire: (*map*), 637. Latimer village, 638; Turville village, 639; Hampden House, Great Hampden, 639; Hambleton Mill, 639; Brill, 639; Eton College, 1325; Ivinghoe Beacon, 1417; High Wycombe, chair-makers at, 1421; Stoke Poges churchyard, 1431; Stoke Poges Church, 1830; Chalfont St Giles, Milton's Cottage, 2776  
 Buckthorn: in winter, leaf and fruit, 610  
 Bud: pear, apple, paeony, 641  
 Budapest, 642; view of the Danube (*colour inset*), facing 2091; Parliament House, 2096; watching a street procession, 2097; Palace of Franz Joseph, 2098  
 Buffalo: Indian water buffalo, 644; Indian water buffalo fighting (*painting*), 3032; Carabao, 755; Cape buffalo, 646; bull with calf, 645; herd at Banif, 645; bull, 4713; bull bison, 645; bison (*colour inset*), facing 174  
 Buffalo, Mount (*colour inset*), facing 4666  
 Buff Rocks, flock of, 3321  
 Bulbs: hyacinth, 648; crocus corms, 648; iris, 649; narcissus, 648; hyacinth, 649; onion, 649; potato, 649; dahlia, 649; bulb growing, 1419  
 Bulgaria: Cathedral at Sophia, 650; map (*coloured inset*), facing 650; gathering roses to make altar, 316

Bulldog, 652; French, 1222; English (colour inset), facing 1222  
 Bullfinch: parents at nest, 653; (colour inset), facing 494  
 Bullfight, 653  
 Bullfrog, 653  
 Bullhead, 653  
 Bullock driving an oil mill, 5077  
 Bullock cart, 5059; Canadian, 4745  
 Bull Terrier, 652  
 Bulwer-Lytton, Edward George Earle, 1st baron, 654  
 Bunsen burner, 655  
 Bunyan, John, portrait, 655; cottage near Elstow, 656; statue at Bedford, 1431  
 Buoy, 656  
 Burbot, 656  
 Burke, Edmund, 658  
 Burma: Kachin girl, 659; Bud-dhas at Pairgoo caves, 660; girl with Bassem umbrella, 660; Padaung woman, 660; women cleaning clothes, 660; carvers at work on walnut, 661; Mandalay: the Golden Monastery, 2818; Kyantteya Pagoda, 3214; Native boat race, 5133; excavating ruby bearing, 5100; cutting rubies, 5100; boy decorated with tattoo marks, 4177  
 Burne-Jones, Sir Edward, stained glass window design; Sir Galahad (colour inset), facing 1778

Durns, John, 662  
 Burns, Robert, 663; memorial at Alloway, 663; memorial at Kilmarnock, 2374  
 Burton, Rt. Hon. Henry, 4952  
 Bury St. Edmunds, the Abbey Gateway, 4113  
 Bush Baby, 4935  
 Bustard, 665  
 Buteshire, Broderick, Isle of Arran, 666  
 Butler, Richard, 4634  
 Butler, Samuel, 667  
 Butter: packing for export, 4889; New Zealand factory, 4899  
 Butter churn, see agriculture  
 Buttercup seed, 3901  
 Butterfly: Banded Purple (colour inset), facing 668; Bath White (colour inset), facing 670; Brimstone (colour inset), facing 670; Buckeye (colour inset), facing 668; Cabbage (colour inset), facing 668; Cabbage, 677; Camberwell Beauty (colour inset), facing 670; Comma (colour inset), facing 670; Common Blue, 671; chrysalis (colour inset), facing 668; Dog's Head (colour inset), facing 668; Green Veined White (colour inset), facing 670; High Brown Fritillary (colour inset), facing 670; Hop-merchant (colour inset), facing 668; Large Copper (colour inset), facing 670; Large Tortoiseshell (colour inset), facing 670; larva

(colour inset), facing 668; larva changing to chrysalis (colour inset), facing 668; Morning Cloak (colour inset), facing 668; Monarch (colour inset), facing 668; newly emerged butterfly (Monarch) (colour inset), facing 668; Orange Sulphur, male (colour inset), facing 668; Orange Sulphur, female (colour inset), facing 668; Orange Tip (colour inset), facing 670; Peacock (colour inset), facing 670; Peacock, 671; Purple Edged Copper (colour inset), facing 670; Purple Emperor (colour inset), facing 670; Red Admiral (colour inset), facing 668, 670; Swallow-tail, 671; Small Heath (colour inset), facing 670; Tiger Swallow-tail (colour inset), facing 668; Zebra Swallow-tail (colour inset), facing 668; scales from wings, 669; diagram of wing, 669; side view of head, 670; cross section of tongue, 670; anatomy of head, 670; parts of a butterfly, 670; butterfly hibernating on wall paper, 2017; Mysore, 2187; larvae, 2241  
 Button, 672  
 Buxton, Earl of, 4974  
 Byng, Field-Marshal Viscount, 673  
 Byron, Lord, 674  
 Bytown Troubadours, 4787  
 Byrne, Alfred, 4854

## C

Car. hansom, taxi, 676  
 Cabbage: vegetable, butterfly, caterpillar, 677  
 Caber tossing, 678  
 Cable: type of, 679; map of Atlantic cables, 679; underground electric, 4189  
 Cabot, John, 680  
 Cacao: fruit cut to show beans, 680; breaking pods in Ceylon, 680; drying cacao on the Gold Coast, 1800  
 Cactus: prickly pear, 681; various types, 681; aloes, 4954; fruit (colour inset), facing 4286  
 Caen, 3060  
 Caerleon, Roman amphitheatre, 3741  
 Caernarvonshire, see Wales  
 Caesar, head, 687; crossing the Rubicon, 687; death, from a painting by Gerome, 688  
 Caine, Thomas Henry Hall, 689  
 Cairo, 68, Sultan Hassan mosque, 689  
 Caisson, 690  
 Calithness, see Scotland  
 Cake, Dundee, wedding, 693  
 Calabash, 694  
 Calculating machines: adding and typewriting, 695; general accounting, 695; cash register, 788  
 Calcutta, see India  
 Call, word 'tip of the Golden' (colour inset), facing 2128  
 Calgary, Alberta, 106  
 California, see United States of America  
 California Current, 3121  
 Caligula, 700

Caliph, 701  
 Calla Lily, 701  
 Calles, General Plutarco, 701  
 Calliope, 702  
 Calms, regions of (map), 702  
 Calumet, 703  
 Calvin, John, portrait, 703; statue, 3666  
 Can, 704; the source of the river, 2011  
 Cambodia, King Sisowath of, 1634  
 Canbric, 705  
 Cambridge, see Cambridgeshire  
 Cambridgeshire (map), 706; Fly: cathedral, 1398; Cromwell's house, 1076. Grantham, Rupert Brooke's house, 631; Cambridge: aerial view of the city, 705; University: Clare College, 709; St. John's College, 709; Trinity College, Great Gate, 709; Trinity College, Old Court, 709; Bridge of Sighs, 709  
 Cambridge University, see Cambridgeshire  
 Camel, 710; new born camel and mother, 710; young camel, 710; Bactrian camel, 710; method of hobbling, 710; head showing guide rein, 710; camel caravan, 756; Australian caravan, 4638; cart in Delhi, 4593; Indian camel orderly, 5131; (colour inset), facing 174  
 Cameo, 711  
 Camera: modern folding and cine models, 711; camera of 1885, 712; modern giant enlarger, 712; early folding model of 1890, 712; pocket camera of 1898, 712;

cine camera of 1923, 712; Daguerrotype camera, 1108  
 Camera lucida, 713  
 Camera obscura, 713  
 Cameroons (map), 714  
 Camomile seed, 3901  
 Camouflage, painted oil tanker, 714; erection of, 4523  
 Camp, family camp, 714; camp in India, 715; scout camp, 3885; nurses' camp, 3105; tents, 4205  
 Campanile, 716  
 Campanula (colour inset), facing 3226  
 Canada: Alberta: Athabasca river, 4733; Banff, the Three Sisters, 723; Banff, Buffalo herd, 645; Big Hill Creek, 4761; Blue Creek Valley, 4828; Calgary, aerial view, 106; Calgary Stampede, 4585; Edmonton, aerial view, 107; Edmonton, Provincial Legislative Buildings, 4772; Jasper National Park, 4585, 4537, 370; Kicking Horse Pass (colour inset), facing 4750; Lake Louise (colour inset), facing 2416; oats harvest, 3116; Punch Bowl Falls, 105; on the Duke of Windsor's ranch, 725; Turner Valley Oilfield, 4795. British Columbia: Asulkan River, 4807; Fraser River, 4759; Jordan River dam, 4793; Kitwange, totem poles, 4801; Kootenay, natural art, 4760; Mt. Edith Cavell (colour inset), facing 2886; Mt. Robson (colour inset), facing 726; Mt. Sir Donald, 4812; Rocky Mountains, train in a pass, 4585;

Revelstoke, 4767; Scottie Creek, Hoodoo at, 4761; salmon fishing, 4791; Trail, smelting works, 605, 4783; tractor transport, 4745; Vancouver: aerial views, 730, 4362; Pauline Johnston memorial, 4777; "The Lions," Burrard Inlet, 4805; Suwash Rock, 4807. Vancouver Island, mountain top, 4761; original bastion at Fort Victoria, 2805. Victoria, modern store, 2085; Victoria inner harbour, 606, 4835; *Manitoba*: north shore of Lake Char, 3063; The Pas, aerial view, 4808; Winnipeg: aerial views, 2652, 4488; Winnipeg, freight yards, 4833. *Map of Canada (colour inset)*, facing 718; *Miscellaneous*: climate and soil zones, 4704; wheat acreage chart, 4707; trade chart (*inset*), facing 4594; imports and exports charts, 4831; chart of external trade, 4832; bridge connecting Canada and U.S.A., 722; ranch, 724; aviation, 4734; digging clams, 4585; Labrador Indians, 3064; logging, 4585; Red Indians and travois, 727; Jasper National Park, 3270, 4585, 4837; mounted policemen, 731, 4817; "Valley of the Ten Peaks," 4743; immigrants, 4818. *Montreal*: bilingual signs, 4768; Bank of Montreal, 4736; general view, 2844; general view (*colour inset*), facing 4738, the city from Mount Royal, 4758; McGill University, 2844, McGill Engineering Building, 4750, docks, 2845; St. James Cathedral, 4800; park slide, 4825; stadium, 4827; unloading flour, 4834. *New Brunswick*: schooner at Campbellton, 4745, St. Andrews, sardine fishing weir, 4790; Fredericton, Legislative Building, 4774; Fredericton, rectory, 4776; logging, 4793; St. John's, 4822; Reversible Falls, 3002; harbour, 3003. *Newfoundland*: Quidi Vidi, fishing village, 3000, high road near Kelligrews, 3007; schooner at St. John's, 3007; Harbour Grace, 3007. *Niagara Falls*, 3036; *North-West Territories*: Wharf Resolution, 3079, Pokiaq Channel in winter, 3079, log cabin, 3080; Great Bear Lake, 4761; Great Bear Lake, Cameron Bay Settlement, 4764, Great Slave Lake, Alexander Falls, 4761; Slave River delta, 4761. *Noon Scotia*: Alban Shaft coal mine, 4585; bullock cart, 4745; Cape Blomidon, 3094, Lunenburg, general view, 1571, Lunenburg harbour, 3096; Milton Highlands, 4807; Lake Rossignol, 3095; Grand Pré, Evangeline's Well, 3764; Halifax, Great Harbour, 1807; Halifax, Martello Tower, 4816. *Ontario*: French River, canoe slanting White Horse Rapids, 4585; Delawarr, Belvoir Farm, 4707; David Dunlap Observatory, 4732; Welland Ship Canal, 4745; Woodstock Court House, 4774; Windsor salt works, 4785, Comaker cobalt mine, 4793, Port

Arthur, elevators, 4833; Port Dalhousie Harbour, 4833; Hamilton, 1904; Winnipeg River, 3145; concrete bridge, 1000; Toronto: City Hall, 4254; general view, 4255; Government House, 3144; stockyards, 3146; modern Parliament Buildings, 4771; first Parliament Buildings, 721; Royal York Hotel, 4724; Canadian Bank of Commerce, interior, 4735; Canadian Bank of Commerce, exterior, 4736; University, 4757; Woodbine racecourse, 4824. *Ottawa*: aerial view, 729; chateau Laurie, 3188; Parliament Buildings, 721, 3189, 3190, 4773; Rideau Hall, 4798; Rideau Street, 4724; Royal Canadian Mint, 4736; Royal Canadian Mint, weighing ingots at, 4737. *Prince Edward Island*: Rustico Cape, 4807; Charlottetown, 3544. *Quebec Province*: Champlain market, 4833; French-Canadian: cottage, 4723; gateway (*colour inset*), facing 4720; family, 4803; Gaspé Peninsula, Percé village, 4807; Port Joli, church of St. Jean, 4721; Loretteville, church statues, 4728. St. Lawrence River, 4804; Sillery, oldest house in Canada, 4723; Thetford, asbestos mine, 4794; Quebec City: Chateau Frontenac, 3610; Quebec bridge, 594, 4819. Bishop's palace, 719, Q from the St. Lawrence, 3610; selling handwoven carpets, 4782; Hôpital Général Refectory, 4722; chapel in the Seminary, 4722. *Rocky Mountains*: hot springs, 4058; travel by horse, 3736; train in a pass, 4585; Kicking Horse Pass (*colour inset*), facing 4750. *Saskatchewan*: Regina, 4820; Saskatoon, aerial view, 3857; Saskatchewan River, 4808; Water-spout at Jackfish Lake, 4433. *Canada Goose*, 4716. *Canadian plant life*, 4811. *Canal*: barge train, 737; Barton swing aqueduct, 733; Birmingham and Worcester, 733; Brindley's Aqueduct, 732; Corinth, 736, 1031; Crinan (entrance to), 244; Gloucester and Berkeley, Sharpness Docks, 737; locks, 737; Manchester Ship, Eastham locks on, 734; Mysore, Cauvery irrigation, 5107; Nottingham, 737; Panama, Gatun locks, 3244, Gatun Lake from the air, 3244; liner in the canal, 3935; American warship in the canal, 4349. Suez: entrance, 4109, native craft in the canal, 4110. Sweden, canal near Fesvik, 737; Trent, canal at Newark Castle, 735; Venetian canal (*colour inset*), facing 2258; Welland, 4745. *Canary*, cock and hen, 738. *Canary Current (map)*, 3121. *Canary Islands (map)*, 738, 1200. *Canberra*, see Australia. *Candle*: pouring wax into moulds, the moulding machine, 2512. *Candlewood (colour inset)*, facing 4286. *Canning*, portrait by Sir Thomas Lawrence, 741.

Canning factory, 3537. *Cannon*, 742. *Cannon-ball tree*, 742. *Canoe*: Brazilian canoe, 575; African dugout, 743; collapsible canoes, 743; Canadian birchbark, 4745; Maori dugout under construction, 4906. *Canova*, Antonio, sculpture: "Cupid and Psyche," 3889. *Canterbury*: see Kent. *Canterbury Bell (colour inset)*, facing 1572. *Canton*, river scene, 746. *Canute*, document granting land, 746. *Canvas*, 747. *Canyon*, the Grand Canyon, 976. *Cape Point*, 4997. *Cape Province*, see South Africa. *Cape Town*, see South Africa. *Cape Breton Island (map)*, 747. *Caper*, 747. *Capillarity*, diagram showing principle, 749. *Capri*, 754. *Capybara*, 755. *Carabao*, 755. *Caravan*: motor trailer, 756; horse caravan, 756; desert caravan, 756; entering an oasis, 3114. *Caravel*, 757. *Carburettor*, needle jet type, 3357. *Cardiff*, see Wales. *Cardiganshire*, see Wales. *Cardinal*, 763. *Cards*: new shapes, 763, some old English cards, 764. *Cargados Islands (map)*, 3693. *Cariana*, heal, 491. *Caribbean Sea (map)*, 764, (*map*), 1861. *Caribou*: male, 765; herd from the air, 765. *Carlisle*, the castle, the crescent, 766. *Carlisle*, Killeshure church, West door, 4587. *Carlyle*, Thomas: portrait, birth place, 767. *Carmarthen*, see Wales. *Carnation*, open air production, 3151. *Carnation*, 772; (*colour inset*), facing 1572. *Carnegie*, Andrew, 772. *Carnival*: scenes at Viareggio, Italy, 773; Mardi Gras at New Orleans, 4345. *Carol*, King of Rumania, 774. *Caroline Islands (map)*, 774, 2668. *Carp*, 774, 4573; Bitterling, 1345. *Carpaccio*, painting of Sanzon and Delilah, 3846. *Carpentry*, (*diagrams*), 776, 777, 778. *Carraheen Moss*, gathering, 4871. *Carrara*: refuse from quarries, marble quarry, 2663. *Carrel*, Alexis, 780. *Carrier pigeon*, 780. *Carrot*, 781. *Carsen*, Lord, 781. *Cartagena*, 974. *Cartilage (map)*, 783; Modern Cartilage, 783; remains of a Christian Basilica, 784. *Cartouche*, 785. *Cartwright*, Edmund, 785. *Caruso*, Enrico, 785. *Caryatid*, 786. *Casara*, 786. *Cashew nut*, 787. *Cashmere goat*, 787.

- Casino: Monte Carlo, 788; Mentone, 1615; Monte Carlo (*colour inset*), facing 281a  
 Caspian Sea (*map*), 788  
 Cassandra, detail from water jug of 350 B.C., 789  
 Cassava, 789  
 Cassiopeia, constellation of, 790  
 Cassowary, head, 491, 790  
 Castle: Allenstein, East Prussia, 3569; Arundel, 4135; Ashby-de-la-Zouch, 2476; Aughanure, 2219; Balmoral, 3879; Barmburgh, 3074; Beaumaris, gateway, 792; Blarney, 510; Caernarvon, 683, 4407; Caerphilly, 761; Caister, 3054; Cardiff, 761; Carlaverock, 1276; Carlisle, 766; Chepstow, 859; Chillon (*colour inset*), facing 4154; Colchester, 968; Corte, 1235; Cortachy, 1596; Crusader's Castle in Syria, 1082; Dover, 620; Dublin, 4879; Dunnottar, 2375; Framlingham, 4113; Guildford, 4127; Girignoe and Sinclair (Caithness), 601; Harlech, 792, 4410; Highclere, 1909; Hobensalzburg, 4905; Kendal, 4451; Kenilworth, 792, 2357; Kirby Muxloe, 2476; Kochem, 2865; Konigsberg, 3571; Kroatburg, 1162; Kynzvar, 1104; Lancaster, 2426; Lismore, 4879; Ludlow, 3947; Menlo, 2219; Newcastle, the Keep, 3005; Newark, 735; Odiham, 1909; Oystermouth, 1771; Penbroke, 792, 3309; Penrith, 3320; Pevensey, west wall, 4133; Plon, 2045; Raglan, 2827; Rhuddlan, 1562; Richborough, 619; Richmond, 4555; Rising, 3054; Rufus, 1235; Rushben, 2642; Sant' Angelo, 2255; Sant' Angelo (Hadrian's Tomb) (*colour inset*), facing 1884; Scarborough, 4555; Seville, 4033; Sterrenburg, 506; Stokesay, 3947; Tamworth, 4063; Tattenhall, 2524; Tonbridge, 4251; Turkish castle on Bosphorus (*colour inset*), facing 4306; Warwick, 792, 4419; Windsor, 4487  
 Castle Acre Priory, 3054  
 Castle Combe, 4479  
 Castlereagh, Lord, 793  
 Castor Oil Plant, 793  
 Cat, 794  
 Catacomb, 794  
 Catapult, 796  
 Caterpillar: 2187; cabbage, 677; African caterpillars, 798; caterpillars of the world (*colour inset*), facing 798; caterpillar of the Puss moth, 2745  
 Catfish, 798  
 Cathedrals: Adelaide, 4023; Breslau, 1737; Bristol, gateway, 604; Canterbury, choir, 430; Canterbury, exterior, 745; Chelmsford, 848; Chester, 866; Christchurch, 4918; Cobh, 4877; Cologne, 972; Duomo, Florence, 1565; Dunedin, 4917; Durham, 1283, 1285; Elgin, 1389; Ely, 1398; Frankfurt-on-Main, 1623; Gloucester, 801, 1781, 1783; Guatemala, 1864; Iona, 2213; Lichfield, 2504; Lincoln, 2524; Louvain, 453; Mexico City, 2756; Milan (*colour inset*), facing 2768; Norwich, 3087; Notre Dame, 800, 801; Peterborough, 3350; Pietersburg, 5007; Reims, 1564; Ribe, Jutland, 1159; St. Albans, 3828; St. Andrew, Fifeshire, 1527; St. David's, Pembroke, 3309; St. George's, Capetown, 5007; St. James, Montreal, 4800; St. John's, New York City, 3025; St. Patrick, Dublin, 4877; St. Paul's, London, 801, 1564; Salisbury, 799, 3837; Siena, 2255; Sophia, Bulgaria, 650; Strasbourg, 801; Sydney, 3018; Syracuse, 4199; Truro, 4288; Wakefield, 4405; Wells, 801, 4443; Worcester, 940, 4512  
 Catherine, The Great, 802; de Medici, 802  
 Catmint, 803  
 Cattalo, 4706  
 Cattle: teeth diagrams, 804; Gallo-way cow, 804; Angus bull, 805; Angus cow, 805; Jersey cow, 805; Shorthorn bull, 806; Shorthorn cow, 806; Hereford bull, 807; Hereford cow, 807; dairy cows on Australian farm, 1110; mechanical milking, 1111; market, 4887; at Twilight Beach, 4901; at a water hole, 5023; water hole near Lahore fort, 5026  
 Cauliflower, 808  
 Cavalry, 809  
 Cavan, see Irish Free State  
 Cave, 810  
 Cavell, Edith, statue in London, 811  
 Cawnpore, building a cotton mill, 5075  
 Caxton, William, 812  
 Cecilia, Saint, painting by Raphael, 812  
 Cedar: of Lebanon, 813; Red, 4813; Western, 4813  
 Cedara Agricultural College, 4929  
 Celandine, 813  
 Celebes (*map*), 2668, 4238  
 Celery, 814; wild crop, 2760  
 Cellini, sculpture, "Virtue conquering Vice," 3891; "Perseus," 3331  
 Cellophane, rolls for shipment, 4785  
 Cellulose spray, 816  
 Cement: tree blocked with cement, 817; pump, 818  
 Censer, 818  
 Centaur, 819  
 Centaurus, constellation of, 820  
 Centipede, 820  
 Central America: typical village, 821; (*map*, *coloured inset*), 822  
 Centrifugal force, diagram, 822  
 Ceres, 823  
 Cervantes, 824  
 Cetinje: water pump, 2835; general view, 2836  
 Ceylon: breaking Cacao pods, 680; (*map*), 771; Jinrickshaw, 824; elephant by Lake Kandy (*coloured inset*), facing 824; harvesting rice, 825; tree climbing, 825; elephant ploughing a rice field, 1387; Pattini Devi, bronze statue, 2144; tea pickers, 4179; tea plantation, 4180  
 Chaffinch, 826; (*colour inset*), facing 494  
 Chagos Archipelago (*map*), 826  
 Chain, types of, 827  
 Chairmakers, 1421  
 Chalfont St. Giles, Milton's cottage, 2776  
 Chaliapin, 827  
 Chalk, 828  
 Chamberlain, Joseph, 828; Austen, 829; Neville, 829  
 Chameleons, common, 831; with tongue extended, 831  
 Chamois, 832  
 Chand, Misri, 5056  
 Chandelier, in Pisa Cathedral, 1664  
 Channel Islands (*map*), 834  
 Chaparral Cock, 3728  
 Char, 834  
 Charcoal manufacture, 835  
 Chard, Swiss, 835  
 Chariot, Etruscan, 836  
 Charlemagne: portrait, coronation, 837  
 Charles of England: Charles I, portrait, 839; trial, 3659; death warrant, 838; execution, 3659.  
 Charles II, portrait, 840  
 Charles of France: Charles VII, coronation, 843  
 Charlotte Town, Prince Edward Island, 3544  
 Chatham, 1st Earl of, 3428  
 Chaucer: portrait, 846; his home, 847; page from the *Canterbury Tales*, 1429  
 Cherdar Gorge: the Lion Rock, 4009; Cox's Cave, 4065  
 Cheela, 848  
 Chelmsford, see Essex  
 Chelsea Pensioner, 849  
 Cheltenham, see Gloucestershire  
 Chemistry: analytical laboratory, 851; arsenic testing, 853; percolators and stills, 854; interior of works, 856; general view of laboratory, 857  
 Chenchu village, 5107, 5111  
 Cheops, pyramid of, 858  
 Chepstow, castle and bridge, 859  
 Cherry: weighing fruit, 860; bark of the tree, 401  
 Cherub, from a painting by Bellini, 861  
 Cherubini, 861  
 Cheshire (*map*), 862; Birkenhead, 498; Chester: 'athedral, 866; Cross, 866; Dee Bridge, 866; Eastgate, 866; Rows, 866; Water Tower, 866. Crewe: Pavilion, Queen's Park, 1065; South African War Memorial, 1065. Congleton, "Mow Cop," 863; Crestbury, 863; Dee, Sands of, 861; Knutsford, 863; Macclesfield Forest, Shutling's Low, 863; Moreton Old Hall, 864; Rainow, 863  
 Chess: names of the squares, 864; positions of the pieces, 865; knight's move, 865  
 Chester, see Cheshire  
 Chesterfield, Lord, 867  
 Chesterton, G. K., 867  
 Chestnut: sweet chestnut tree, 868; fruit and leaf of sweet chestnut, 868  
 Chevaux de Frise, 4853  
 Chicago, see United States of America  
 Chichester, see Sussex  
 Chicle, tapping a sapodilla tree, 1873  
 Chicory, 871; (*colour inset*), facing 1570  
 Children, in Northern Africa, 872;

- at New College, Oxford, 872; Dutch, 873; in Constantinople, 873; near Nairobi, 873; in Central Africa, 873; Manchurian, 2647; playground at Frankfurt-on-Main, 1739
- Chile: Columbus Memorial Tower, Antofagasta, 874; street in Antofagasta, 875; Vina del Mar near Valparaíso, 875; Juncal river, 876; Juncal valley, 876; nitrate plant, 3049; Santiago Race Course, 3853
- Chillon Castle (*colour inset*) facing 4154
- Chiltern Hills, 1417
- Chimnæra, terra cotta relief from Melos, 877
- Chimborazo, Mount, 4021
- Chimpanzee, 878, 4935; skeleton, 4572
- China: high caste Manchu lady, 287; head of a chinaman, 287; Mogul chieftainers, 287; Canton, river scene, 746; map (*coloured inset*), facing 878; T'ang dynasty pottery statue, 879; town crier, 881; Chinese composing-room, 881; porters carrying tea, 881; Legation quarters, Peking, 881; native bank, 881; primitive mill, 881; native saw mill, 881; school boy, 883; Manchu lady, 883; Temple of Heaven, Peking, 883; coolies towing a vessel, 883; Chinese garden, 883; junk, 883; Great Wall of China, 885; Chinese actors, 883, 1247; Hankow, The British Bund, 1912; missions, 2797; Peking: marble bridge at the summer palace, 3301; entrance to Legation quarters, 881, 3304; troops in a main street, 3304. Ploughing a rice field (*colour inset*), facing 3708; Shanghai, the Nanking road, 3921; Shantung, Tsing-Tao, 3922; Pagoda, 1800 years old, 3214
- Chinchilla (*colour inset*), facing 1652
- Chippewyan Indian camp, 4801
- Chiton (*colour inset*), facing 2810
- Chocolate: dipping chocolates, 890; packing room, 890; coating chocolates, 1002
- Choke, electrical, 1373
- Chopin: portrait, his London residence, 891
- Chosen (*map*) 892; bank notes, 893
- Chow, 894
- Christchurch, *see* New Zealand
- Christopher, Saint, wood engraving of, 1423
- Chrysalis of Emperor moth, 2869
- Chrysanthemums: autumn flowering, 900; single annual, 900; (*colour inset*), facing 1572
- Chromium plating plant, 898
- Chromatic scale, 898
- Chronometer, 899
- Chub, 901
- Churchill, Winston, 901
- Churn: hand, 667; battery of power churns, 668; primitive Indian, 5023; churn at Irish creamery, 4863
- Cicada, 903
- Cicero, 904
- Cider: 100 years old 'and press, 905; placing pulp in hair cloths for pressing, 1421
- Cigarette, process of manufacture, 4245
- Cinema: strip of sound film, 906; projection room, 907. Scenes from: "A Tale of Two Cities," 908; early de Mille productions, 909; "Ben Hur," 910. Scene from: "The Ten Commandments," 911; "Cleopatra," 911. Scenes from "King of Jazz," 913. Scenes showing production in progress, 915
- Cinematograph film, 906, 4193
- Cirencester, *see* Gloucestershire
- Circus: modern circus, Circus Maximus, Rome, 917
- Citrus: grove, 4930; fruits, 919
- Civil servants: linesman, customs officers, using teleprinter, Mount Pleasant sorting office, 925
- Civet, 920
- Clam, American Indian fishing drag for, 927
- Clare, 4113
- Clarinet, 928
- Claudius, Emperor, 929
- Clay pit, 930
- Clematis, 931
- Clemenceau, Georges, 931
- Cleopatra, sculptures at Dendera, 932
- Clepsydra, 937
- Cleveland, Grover, 933
- Cliff dwellings at Les Roches, France, 1617
- Clifden, Galway, 1668
- Climate: weather chart, 934; world rainfall and winds (*map, colour inset*), facing 934; world temperature (*map, colour inset*), facing 934; rain gauge, 935; skyometer, 935; reading temperature and sunshine records, 936; Dew, explanatory diagram, 1182; hygrometer, 2114
- Clinometer, 1198
- Clive, Robert, 936
- Cloaca Maxima, Rome, 3749
- Clochan, Co. Kerry, 4847
- Clock: clepsydra (water clock), 937; thin clock, 937; mechanism, 937; ancient watches, 938; diagram of electric clock, 939; ancient clocks, 939; St. Dunstan's clock, 2065; at Abinger hammer, 4127; mechanism of the escapement, 4427
- Cloisters, 940
- Cloister cathedral doorway (*colour inset*), facing 4816
- Clonmel, West Gate, 2895
- Clouds: cumulo-nimbus, 941; alto-cumulus, 941; cirrus, 941; cumulus, 942; stratus, 942; nimbus, 942
- Clover, 943; white clover blossoms, 1572; (*colour inset*), facing 1570
- Clutch, types of, 944
- Coach, 945; mail coach of the 19th century, 3514
- Coal belt conveyor, 947; belt conveyor loading a truck, 2787; cutter, 947; diamond drill, 4653; loading machine, 947; micro-photos of coal sections, 948, 953; mine exterior, 1423; mine at Ermelo, 4988; mine in New Zealand, 4899; mine in Glamorgan-shire, 1771; output diagram, 949; pick, use on the face, 2787; pneumatic drill in use, 2787; rescue apparatus, 947; Safety lamp: early Davy, 947; modern, 947; electric hand, 947; electric cap, 947. Screening, 4793; shaker conveyor, 952; shedding steel mill, 947; ventilating fan, 947
- Coal-ball, 3227
- Coastguard: preparing a signal, firing a rocket, 956
- Cobalt, Coniazer mine, Ontario, 4793
- Cobden, Richard, 957
- Cobra, 4935; hooded albino, 958; about to strike, 3990; battle with mongoose, 3991
- Cockatoo, 4621; black, 493, 959. corolla, 959
- Cockle shell (*colour inset*), facing 3926
- Cockroach, 959
- Cocoa: manufacture: milk condensers, grinding machines, 960; *see also* Cacao
- Coconut, a raft of coconuts, 961
- Cocoon, 962; cecropia moth, 2869; tussock moth, 2869; silkworms hatching, 3963; grading silkworm cocoons, 3963
- Colex Alexandrinus, passage from, 1835
- Colish, 962
- Cullin moth, 963; in walnut, 4113
- Coffee: plantation in flower, 964; picking, 965; branches and berries, 965; detail of blooms, 965, drying coffee, 975; washing the beans, 965; pulping coffee, 966, estate in India, 3101
- Colchester, *see* Essex
- Cold storage, diagram of, 968
- Colebatch, Sir Hall, 1636
- Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 969
- Collie dog, 970
- Collier, Hon. Philip, 4636
- Cologne cathedral, 973
- Columbia: wharf, Puerto Columbia, 974, Cartagena, 974
- Colorado, the Grand Canyon, 976
- Colorado beetle, 3517
- Colosseum, Rome, 977
- Colossus at Memnon, 978, 2730
- Colour chart (*colour inset*), facing 980; examples of protective (*colour inset*), facing 3562
- Coltsfoot, 980
- Columbine, Long Spurred, 980; (*colour inset*), facing 3226
- Columbus: model of the "Pinta," 757; drawings of the "Pinta," "Nina," and "Santa Maria," 981; statue at Genoa, 981; armour of Columbus, 981; Columbus landing, an old wood engraving, 982
- Columna, types of, 983
- Comet, Halley's, 985
- Comb, Ivory, 2262
- Common Emerald moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572
- Common Tiger moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572
- Commons, interior of the House of, 3271
- Como, Lake, 993
- Compass, mariner's, 995
- Compressed air drill, 997
- Conch shell, 998
- Concertina, 998
- Concord, 998

Concrete: bridge, 1000; sluice gates, 1000; arterial road, 1000; bathing pool, 1000; trench, 4525; machine gun post, 4525  
 Condenser, electrical, 1373  
 Condor, 1001  
 Cone shell (*colour inset*), facing 3926  
 Confectionery, boiler mixer, 1002; *see also* Chocolate  
 Confucius, 1004  
 Conger eel, 1005  
 Congo: pygmy village, 1006; paddle steamer, 1006; Ituri river, 2336  
 Congreve, William, 1007  
 Coniston, Lake, 2424  
 Conjuring, 1009  
 Connaught, Duke of, 1011  
 Connemara, gathering Carrageen moss, 4871  
 Conrad, Joseph, 1013  
 Constable: portrait, 1016; painting "The Hay Wain," 2429  
 Constantine, Emperor and his Mother (painting by Cima), 1016; Arch of Constantine, 1017  
 Constantine, King of Greece, 1017  
 Constantinople, *see* Turkey  
 Convolvulus, 1021; (*colour inset*), facing 1570  
 Conway harbour, 4406  
 Cook, Captain James, statue at Whitby, 4581; memorial at Marlborough, New Zealand, 4920  
 Cook, Sir Joseph, 4639  
 Cook Islands (*map*), 4252  
 Coolidge, Calvin, 1022  
 Coot, 1024  
 Copenhagen, fish market, 1024  
 Copernicus, portrait, 1025; statue at Torun, his birthplace, 3459  
 Copper: open cut mine, 4350; mine, 1025; mine in Canada, 4784; mine in Spain, 4037; native (*colour inset*), facing 2782  
 Copperhead, 1026  
 Coptic carving, 786  
 Coracle, 768  
 Coral: fan, 1028; atoll-building, 1028; staghorn, 1028; madre-pore, 1028; Japanese reef building, 1028; yellow, 3123; hydroïd, 3123  
 Coral Sea (*map*), 4006  
 Corbel, 1029  
 Cordoba, the bridge, 4033  
 Corelli, Marie, 1030  
 Corfu, *see* Greece  
 Corinth: canal, 736; Last Days of Corinth, painting by Robert Fleury, 1031; ship in the canal, 1031  
 Cork: scraping a smooth surface, stripping bark from cork oaks, 1033  
 Cork, *see* Irish Free State  
 Cormorant: on lake, 1033; at nest, 1034  
 Cormorin, Cape, 5072  
 Corneille, Pierre, 1035  
 Cornet, 1035  
 Cornflower: seed, 3901; (*colour inset*), 1570  
 Cornwall (*map*), 1036; Bodmin, West Front of Church, 524; china clay, 1037; clay mine, 1037; Delcoath tin mine, 1037; Helston flora dance, 1038; Kynance cove, 1413; Land's End, 1038; Lanyon Quoit, 3329;

Levant tin and copper mine, 1037; Men-an-Tol, 3529; Mounts Bay, 3898; Penzance, 3324; Perrenporth, 1038; radium mine, South Teras, 1037; Truro, street and cathedral, 4289  
 Corona, 1039  
 Coronation chair, 1040  
 Corot, Jean, 1040  
 Correggio, 1041  
 Corris, Merionethshire, 2739  
 Corsica: mountain village, the coast, 1042  
 Cortez, 1042  
 Cosgrave, William, 1043  
 Cosmos, 996, 1044  
 Cossocks, 1044  
 Costa Rica (*map*), 1045; banana estate, 1045  
 Colgrave, 1001  
 Cotswold Hills, Lower Slaughter, 1415  
 Cotton and Textiles: cambrie, 705; canvas, 747; carding with a bow-string, 261; combers, 2169.  
*Cotton*: flower and boll (*colour inset*), facing 1050; boll weevil at work, 1048; Australian plantation, 4613; packing in Natal, 4988; depot in Bombay, 2153; bales awaiting shipment, 5142; primitive seed drill, 5023. *Cotton Production*: picking, 1047; weighing, 1047; varieties of lint, 1047; cotton stored in cages, 1047; spinning mule, 1047. Dainask, 1116. *Flax*: in seed, 1556; flower, 1556; in Lint hole, 1557; preparing for spinning, 452; harvest in Latvia, 2450. Knitting by machine, 2073; modern lap machine, 2169. Irish Free State: crocheting in, 4861; poplin weaving, 4861; tie making, 4861. *Linen*: diaper, plain, huckaback, 2526. *Loom*: hand frames, 1960, 2073, 4438, 2168, 5077, 2153; modern stocking looms, 2073. Mercerizing plant, 2736; rayon, processes in manufacture, 3653; reeling yarn, 5077; selling band woven carpets, 4782; textiles, processes in manufacture, 4212. *Weaving*: 279, 3787, 4119, 4785; modern plant, 4785. *Wool*: washing, 4970; mill in New Zealand, 4899; Sydney Royal Exchange, 4700  
 Coursing, 1054  
 Cow, *see* Cattle  
 Cowper, William, 1057  
 Cowrie, 1057; (*colour inset*), facing 2810; Tiger (*colour inset*), facing 3926  
 Cowslip, 1057; (*colour inset*), facing 1570  
 Crab, 3123; robber (coconut), 1058; land, 1058; king (horse-shoe), 2071  
 Crab apple, 1058  
 Cramm, Gottfried von, 4203  
 Cranberry, 1059  
 Crane: head of crowned, 491; crowned, 1059; grey-necked crowned, 4935  
 Crane fly (*colour inset*), facing 2168  
 Crane, mechanical, 1060  
 Cranmer, Archbishop, 1060, 3667; at Traitor's Gate, 3669  
 Crawford, J. M., 4203

Crawley, George Hotel, 1076  
 Crayfish, 1061  
 Crécy, Battle of, 1094  
 Cress, 1064  
 Crete, *see* Greece  
 Crevasse, 2883  
 Crews: Pavilion, Queen's Park, South African War Memorial, 1065  
 Cricket, *see* Sport  
 Crimea (*map*), 1071  
 Crimson Underwing moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572  
 Crinoline, 1073  
 Crocodile: head of, 4578; attacking on land, 1073; imitating a log, 1074; an Australian crocodile, 1074; specimens shot in Australia, 3687  
 Crocus, 1074; corms, 648  
 Crofter, 1960  
 Croix de Guerre, 3163  
 Cromer, 3055  
 Cromlech, 1075  
 Cromwell: Oliver, portrait, 1075; his house at Ely, 1076; he refuses the crown, 1076; standing before a portrait of Charles I, 1077; Thomas, 1077  
 Crophorne, 4514  
 Croquet, 1078  
 Cross, forms of, 1079; enamelled, 1408  
 Cross flower, seed, 3901  
 Crow: young carrion crows, young hooded crow, 1080  
 Crown, 1080  
 Croydon airport, 47  
 Cruiser: H.M.S. *London*, 2959; H.M.S. *Laander*, 2961; German Cruiser *Leipzig*, 2963  
 Crypt, St. Paul's, London, 1084  
 Crystal, forms of, 1085  
 Cuba: Havana: The Capitol, 1085; waterfront, 1086; street, 1086. Rafter through a palm tree after a hurricane, 2103  
 Cuckoo, 1087; shining, 4916; (*colour inset*), facing 496  
 Cubic character, 1357  
 Culoden Moor, 3879  
 Cumberland (*map*), 1089; Langdale Pikes, 1090; docks at Sullth, 1090; Valley of the Duddon, 1090; Roman fort on Hadrian's Wall, Birdswald, 1090; Westwater, hotel near Scafell, 1090; Askham, 1090; Lanercost Priory, 1090; Derwentwater, 1091; Carlisle, the castle, 766; Carlisle, the Crescent, 766; Penrith, castle and park, 3320; Ullswater, 3321; Lanercost Priory, 3681  
 Cuneiform, Egyptian inscription, 1092  
 Cupid: statue from Capitoline Museum, Rome, 1092; statue by Michelangelo, 3891; and Psyche, 3889  
 Curacao (*map*), 1093  
 Curassow, head, 491  
 Curie, Madam, 1093  
 Curlew, 1093  
 Curling, 1094; with "Irons," 4825  
 Currant, White, 1094  
 Currents, Ocean (*map*), 3121  
 Curzon, Lord, 1095  
 Custard apples, 5113  
 Customs: officers at Tilbury Docks, 925; searching lifeboats, 1096; searching a bale, 1096; probing



- sugar sacks, 1096; customs office at Tilbury, 1096; Northern Ireland boundary post, 4852  
Cutter, rig of, 3941  
Cuttle fish, 1096; Tasmanian, 2810; (colour inset), facing 2810  
Cyclades (map), 1097  
Cycle: an unusual form, 1098; Raleigh cycle, 1099; "ordinary" cycle, 1099; first "safety" cycle, 1099; "Star" cycle, 1099; "safety" cycle, adapted for women, 1099; "tandem" cycle, 1099; race, 4057  
Cyclops, vase decoration of, 530 B.C., 1100  
Cylinder, types of, 1100
- Cypress: tree, sprig, 1101  
Cyprus (map), 1102; Forum of Salamis, 1834  
Czechoslovakia (map, colour inset), facing 344; peasant woman, 1103; Kynsart Castle, 1104; Brno, Moravia, 1853; Prague, 1103; Prague (colour inset), facing 3526
- Dace, 1106  
Dachshund, 1107  
Daddy-long-legs, 1107  
Daedalus, 1107  
Daffodil, 1108; (colour inset), facing 1572  
Dafos, John, 4751  
Daguerreotype camera, 1108  
Dahomey (map), 1109  
Daisy, Ox-eye, 1112  
Dalmatia (map), 1113; peasants, 1113  
Dalmatian dog, 1114  
Dam: Yadkin river, U.S.A., 4348; Roosevelt, Arizona, 233; Craig Gock, Radnorshire, 1115; Aswan, 1354; Elephant Butte, New Mexico, 3014; Jordan river, 4793; Wateree, South Carolina, 4025; Laggan (under construction), 4431; Hume (under construction), 4671, 4673; Krishnarajasagara, Mysore, 5101  
Damascus, 1116, 4161  
Damask, 1116  
Damon, trees in flower, 1117  
Dancing: dancing girls of Bali, 1119; Nikaura, a narrative dance of Japan, 1119; Greek dancing, 1119; Siamese obedience dance, 1119; Helston flora dance, 1038; community dancing at Batson, 1180; Morris dancing at Thaxted, 1451; folk dancing: Portuguese, 1579; Italian, 1579; Austrian, 1579; English, 1579; Voodoo dance, 1892; Dervish fire dancers, 1172; "Le Ballet" by Pierre Bonnard (colour inset), facing 2138; Khasi-Nanghem dance, 2149; dance orchestra in Assam, 2149; Madagascan dancers, 2616; Poi dance (Maori), 2659; Zulu dance, 2939; Nigerian witch doctors performing the Hoo Dance, 3043; Morris dancing at Bampton, Oxfordshire, 3202; Horn Dance at Abbots Bromley, 4063; dancer with tambourine, 4166; Australian aborigines' ceremonial dance, 4607; dancing to the Irish pipes, 4870; New Zealand: Haka dance, 4905; Poi dance, 4905; South Africa, Abakweta dance, 4991; Indian dancing girls, 5093; Indian folk dance, 5133  
Dandelion: detail of flower, 996; flower and leaves, 1120; seed, 3901 (colour inset), facing 1570  
Dandie Dinmont, 1121  
Danelagh (map), 1121  
Daniel cell, 1370  
D'Annunzio, Gabriele, 1122  
Dante: portrait, 1122; his house in Florence, 1123; 16th century bust, 2247  
Danton, Georges, 1123  
Danube, 1124; on *felds* on lumber rafts (Rumania), 3791; Adakalek Island (Rumania), 3789; Valcov (Rumania), 3789; at Budapest, 642, (colour inset), facing 2094  
Danzig: Town Hall, 1125; old crane tower, 1629; quays, 1739  
Dahlia: bulb, 649; flower, 996; pygmy dahlia, 1109; (colour inset), facing 1572  
Dahomey (map), 4248  
Daisy, New Zealand mountain, 4914  
Dardanelles, distant view of Canakkale, 1126  
Darius of Persia, portal of Royal Palace at Persepolis, tomb at Persepolis, 1127  
Dark Yellow Underwing moth (colour inset), facing 4572  
Darling Downs, *see* Australia (Queensland)  
Darlington, 1128  
Darter (African), 69  
Dartmoor, *see* Devonshire  
Darwin, Charles, 1128  
Date: ripe fruit on a date farm, 1129; palm, 1130, 3237  
Daudet, Alphonse, 1130  
Daulatabad: Fort, 4599; Bala Hisar gun, 4660  
Dauphine, 4945  
David, sculpture by Verrocchio, 1131  
Davis, Jefferson, 1132  
Davy, Sir Humphry, 1133  
Dawes, General Charles Gates, 1133  
Dawson, Dr. G. M., 4751  
Dead Sea, 1135  
Death's Head Hawk Moth (colour inset), facing 4572  
Decorations, types of, 3164  
Decoration, interior, 2200, 2201  
Dedication ceremony, 1143  
Deer, 2946; Fallow, 1144; Virginian, 1144; Axis (Chital), 1144; young Red deer, 1144; Pudu and young, 1144; Indian Muntjac, 1145; Elk, 1395; Wapiti, 4712; Canadian, 4713; Red, 4064  
Deerhound, 1145  
Defos, Daniel, 1146  
Delagoa Bay (map), 1148  
Delarocche, Paul, portrait of Napoleon, 2931  
Delaware Water Gap, 1148  
Delhi, *see* India  
Dellius, Frederick, 1151  
Delta, Slave river, 4761  
Delphinium (colour inset), facing 3226  
Demarcation, line of, 1153  
Demosthenes, 1155  
Denarius, 1155  
Denbigh, *see* Wales  
Denmark: Copenhagen Fish Market, 1024; woman in national costume, 1158; Ribe Cathedral, Jutland, 1159; Copenhagen, the port in winter, 1159; river valley in West Jutland, 1159; Godthjem, island of Bornholm, 1159; farm near Horsens, 1159; harvesting, 1159; grave of Hamlet at Helsingfors, 1160; map (colour inset), facing 1160; Danish village, 1161; Kronborg Castle, 1162  
Dentistry: complete set of dentures, 1163; modern surgery, 1164; types of denture, 1165; a bridge, 1165  
Denver, 1166  
Deptford, aerial view, 1495  
De Quincey, 1167  
Derby, 1st Earl, 1168  
Derbyshire (map), 1169; Darley Dale Church, 1171; Glossop, 1171; Dovedale (Thorpecloud), 1171; park of Haddon Hall, 1171; Chatsworth, 1171; Castleton, 1171; "Winnat," 1171; Matlock, 2703; Haddon Hall in Tudor times, 4293  
Dervish: fire dancers, 1172; priest, 1172  
Derwentwater, Cumberland, 1091  
Descartes, Rene, 1172  
Deschanel, Paul, 1173  
Desert: sand dunes, 1173; Arab hawking, 1173; Karroo, 4953  
De Soto, Ferdinand, 1174  
Destroyer, 1174; H.M.S. *Crusader*, 2961  
Détaille, Edouard, painting of Napoleon in Egypt, 2932  
De Valera, Eamon, 1175; with his Cabinet, 4882  
Devil's-coach-horse beetle (colour inset), facing 2188  
Devil's Punch Bowl, 4127  
Devonshire, 8th Duke of, 1181  
Devonshire (map), 1177; Batson, community dancing, 1180; Barnstaple Horse Fair, 2673; Buckfast Abbey, 4; Buckfast Abbey wine vats, 1178; Dartmoor: alignment at Merrivale, 3533; alignment at Shaftebury Down (colour inset), facing 3678; Fingle Bridge, 1179; Post Bridge, 1415; Princetown Prison, 3550; Exeter: Athelstan's Tower, 1485; Guildhall, 1485; Ilfracombe, 1179; Lynmouth, Shelley's cottage, 3027; Newton Abbot, clock tower, 1179; Paignton, road screen in the church, 3753; Plymouth, the Lido, 3447; Slapton Lay Lake, cutting reeds on, 1419; Torquay, 4259; Woolly Bay, 1178  
Dew, explanatory diagram, 1182



Dewpond at Chantonbury, 3331  
 Diagonal scale, 1184  
 Diamond: rough diamonds, 1184;  
 Premier Mine, Kimberley, 1185;  
 chart for judging size, 1186;  
 mining in South Africa, 4987;  
 sorting, 5015; (colour inset),  
 facing 1696  
 Diana, statue in the Louvre, 1187  
 Diaphragm, 1187  
 Diatom, 1188  
 Diaz, Porfirio, 1188  
 Dice, 1189  
 Dickens, Charles, portrait, 1189;  
 the *Old Curiosity Shop*, 1190;  
 characters from his novels, 3098,  
 3100  
 Diffraction, explanatory diagram,  
 2509  
 Diffraction grating, 1193  
 Digestion, channel of, 1194  
 Dike, 1194  
 Dingo, 1195  
 Dinorwic slate quarry, 3979  
 Dinosaur: footprint, 1195; Trachodon,  
 skeleton and restoration,  
 1196; Triceratops, skeleton and  
 restoration, 1196; Stegosaurus,  
 skeleton and restoration, 1196;  
 Diplodocus, 1196; fossil bone, 4761  
 Diogenes, 1197  
 Discus, throwing the, 4057  
 Dipper, 1199  
 Dirigible, see Aviation  
 Discobolus of Myron, 1205  
 Disraeli, Benjamin, 1209  
 Diving: high dive, 1214; deep sea  
 diver descending, 1215  
 Diviner, water, 1213  
 Dock: Aberdeen, 8, 2673; Grimsby,  
 1839; Hamburg, 1219; Le Basin  
 Maritime, 1218; Manchester,  
 aerial view, 1244; Preston, 3539;  
 Southampton: aerial view, 1243;  
 graving dock, 1217; graving  
 dock under construction, 3635;  
 Tilbury, 1218; Tilbury Customs  
 House, 1098; unloading at Port  
 of London, 2138; unloading  
 flour by suction, 1568; loading in  
 South Africa, 5015  
 Dodgson, Charles, 1220  
 Dodo, 1220  
 Dog: with glass eye, 4381; with  
 false leg, 4381; see also in-  
 dividual species  
 Dog team, 4745  
 Doge, Palace of, Venice, 1223  
 Dog-tooth violet (colour inset),  
 facing 2518  
 Dogfish, 1224  
 Dogwood, 1224  
 Doll: 18th century, 1225; from  
 1730 to 1860, 1226  
 Dollfus, Dr. Englebert, 1226  
 Dolman, 4843  
 Dolphin, 1227  
 Dominica (map), 1861  
 Domitian, statue in the Vatican, 1229  
 Donatello, statue in the Uffizi  
 Gallery, Florence, 1230  
 Donegal, see Irish Free State  
 Dooncaster, St. George's Church,  
 1230  
 Donnington, the King's Mill, 2476  
 Donkey-team in South Africa, 3015  
 Dorchester, the ramparts, 1232  
 Dormouse, 1232  
 Dorset (map), 1234; Corfe Castle,

1235; Dorchester: the ramparts,  
 1232; foundations at Maiden  
 Castle, 4199. Higher Bock-  
 hampton, Hardy's birthplace,  
 1918; Lyme Regis, harbour,  
 1235; Poole: the quay, 2489;  
 "Barber's Tiles," 3489. Port-  
 land, Rufus Castle, 1235; Stur-  
 minster Newton, haymaking at,  
 1942; Shaftesbury, Gold Hill,  
 1235; Sherborne, the Conduit in  
 the "Cheap," 1235; Swanage,  
 the old town, 1235; Upwey from  
 the east, 1235; Wareham, Ro-  
 man altars at Lady St. Mary  
 Church, 3743; Weymouth beach,  
 4454; Weymouth harbour, 4454  
 Dortmund, 4455  
 Douglas, I.O.M., 1238  
 Douglas fir, 4813  
 Doumergue, Gaston, 1239  
 Dover, see Kent  
 Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan, 1241  
 Drachma, 1241  
 Dragon: symbolic, 1241; komodo,  
 1241  
 Dragon fly, 1242; (colour inset),  
 facing 2188  
 Drake, Sir Francis (portrait), 1244;  
 model of the *Golden Hind*, 2805  
 Drama: ballet scenes, 377; Chinese  
 actors, 1247; dancing, types of,  
 1119; "Echo," dramatization by  
 Indian, 4801; Films: scenes from,  
 908, 909, 910, 911, 913; film,  
 strips of sound film, 906, 4193;  
 film productions in progress, 915.  
 Harlequin, 1920; Indian strolling  
 players, 5107; marionettes, 2671;  
 masks, types of, 2693, 2694;  
 mummery at Overton, 2892;  
 Opera: scene from *Lohengrin*,  
 3150; scene from *Carmen* (open  
 air), 3151. *Parsifal*, original cup  
 used as the "Holy Grail" in the  
 first performance, 2047; panto-  
 mine, scene from, 3248; Punch  
 and Judy show, 3586; playbill  
 for the *Beggar's Opera*, 1245;  
 theatre: stone theatre in Africa,  
 1247; Roman theatre at Orange,  
 France, 1613; Oberammergau  
 Passion Play theatre, 3282;  
 open air theatre, Regents Park,  
 London, 1247; modern audi-  
 torium, 23; modern ventilating  
 system, 1957; modern film pro-  
 jection room, 907. Theatrical  
 productions: *Adam the Creator*,  
 Scene V, 1249; *East Lynne*  
 (American), 1249; *Julius Caesar*,  
 1249; *March of the Violets*  
 (Greek), 1249; *Oliver Twist* (open  
 air), 1249; *Passion Play* (Ober-  
 ammergau) 1247; *Play by Fal-  
 kirk High School*, 1249; *Saint  
 Joan* (Russian), 3910; *Sweeney  
 Todd*, 1247; *The Hairy Ape*  
 (Russian), 1249  
 Drawing, see Art  
 Drayton, Michael, 1255  
 Dredger, 1256  
 Dresden, see Germany  
 Dress: Albanian peasants, 103;  
 Algerian peasants, 125; Ameri-  
 can (1860) (colour inset), facing  
 1260; Arab chieftain, 1173;  
 Arab children, 214; Armenian  
 peasants, 260; armour, 264, 394;  
 armour of Columbus, 981; As-  
 syrian king, 1260; Austrian peas-

ants, 341; Austrian Tyrolean in  
 national costume, 1473; Bali  
 dancing girls, 1119; Burmese,  
 659, 2818; Belgian peasants,  
 1473; Canadian mounted police,  
 731, 4817; cardinals, 763; Cey-  
 lon natives (colour inset), facing  
 824; Chinese: 2000 B.C. (colour  
 inset), facing 1258; coolies, 881;  
 Manchu ladies, 287, 883. Cos-  
 sacks, 1044; Czechoslovak peasant,  
 1103; Dalmatian peasants,  
 1113; Danish women in national  
 costume, 1158; Dervish, 1172;  
 Dutch national dress, 1473, 2992,  
 2993, 2996; Dyak, 546, 1289;  
 Eakimo, 367, 2085, 3894, 4801;  
 Egyptian: 194, 1259; royal,  
 1000 B.C. (colour inset), facing  
 1258; modern fcz, 1253. France:  
 Emperor Charlemagne, 837; Bre-  
 ton peasants, 627; Burgundian  
 (1440 and 1470) (colour inset),  
 facing 1258; Frank, A.D. 600  
 (colour inset), facing 1258; A.D.  
 1690 (colour inset), facing 1260;  
 A.D. 1700 (colour inset), facing  
 1260; A.D. 1780 (colour inset),  
 facing 1260. Gaulish chieftain,  
 1690; Germany: Bavarians, 1473;  
 girls in national costume, 1473;  
 18th century gentleman, 360;  
 knight of A.D. 1100 (colour inset),  
 facing 1258; knight of A.D. 1590  
 (colour inset), facing 1258; dress  
 of A.D. 1650 (colour inset), facing  
 1260; dress of A.D. 1788 (colour  
 inset), facing 1260; dress of A.D.  
 1800 (colour inset), facing 1260.  
 Great Britain: admiral's uniform,  
 33; admiral's full dress uniform,  
 1728; alderman's robes, 112;  
 army—uniform of the Guards,  
 265; drums of the Gordon High-  
 landers, 1263; Scottish uniform  
 of 1689 (colour inset), facing 266;  
 Scottish uniform of 1815 (colour  
 inset), facing 266. Beadle's robes,  
 421; Charles I of England in  
 armour, 839; Charles II of Eng-  
 land in State robes, 840; Chelsea  
 pensioner, 849; crinoline, 1073;  
 dolls of 1730, 1860, 1870, 1878,  
 1905, and 18th century, 1225,  
 1226; Elizabethan, 1258, 1260,  
 1392, 1393; English: A.D. 1400  
 (colour inset), facing 1258; 16th  
 century, 361, 1244; 17th century,  
 612, 1076, 1077; A.D. 1815  
 (colour inset), facing 1260; women  
 of A.D. 1917, 93. Gauntlets (14th  
 century), 1691; mayor with  
 aldermen and councillors, 2351;  
 police (early uniforms), 3469,  
 3470; police (modern uniforms),  
 3470; Puritans and Cavaliers  
 (c. A.D. 1643), 3659; Scottish,  
 678; Scottish queen and noble-  
 men of A.D. 1566 (colour inset),  
 facing 1258; Speaker of the  
 House of Commons, 611; Tudor,  
 merry-making at Haddon Hall,  
 4293; Welsh woman in national  
 costume, 4410. Greek: 500 B.C.  
 (colour inset), facing 1258; chiton,  
 1259; himation, 1835; indoor  
 dress (ancient), 1837; outdoor  
 dress (ancient), 1838; national  
 costume (modern), 1842; soldier  
 (modern), 1842, 1844; child in  
 national costume (modern), 1844;

peasants, 1846. Greenland, women in national costume, 1852; *Had*: brocade turban, 1933; 19th century, 1933; Madeira, 1933; at Ascot in 1913, 1933; Oriental, 1934; manufacture (bleaching), 1934. *Headress*: styles of, 1891; of Ba-ila people, 3704; Zulu, 4335, 4379; Naudi (Kenya), 2365. *Helm*: British of 1803, 1969; Etruscan, 1970; enamelled bronze, 1970; French of 1870, 1969; German of 1914, 1969; Greek, 1969; Roman, 1969, 1970; 14th century, 1969; 17th century, 1969. Hungarian bride and groom, 2097; Hungarian national costumes, 1473, 2097; Icelandic women in national costume, 1224; Indian forms of native dress, 287, 4593, 5087, 5095, 5099, 5100, 5107, 5109; Irish, Cork cloak, 4880; Italian, peasant children, 292; Japanese, 287, 2287; Labrador Indian, 3064; Lapp peasants, 2437, 2438; Latvia, girls in national costume, 2448; Lithuania, women in national costume, 2537; Maori, 2659, 4589; Mongolian peasants, 2822; Montenegro in national costume, 2835; Moroccan natives, 701; Norway, women in national costume, 3619; Polar explorers, 182; Roman: toga, 4248; ancient forms, 1258; last century B.C., 667; legionaries, 2471; emperor,

319. *Rumania*: peasants of Polana in native dress, 3787; peasants of Bucovina, 3787; peasants of Dobruja, 3786; peasants of Transylvania, 3787. Sakal, 2974; Siamese dancers, 1129; *Spanish*: peasants, 4035; mantilla, 4036; girl, 1473. Sudanese woman in native dress (Java), 2291; Swedish peasants, 4141; Swedish girls in national costume, 4141; Tibetan peasants, 4231, 4232; turban, types of, 4398; Uzbek, natives of, 4357; Yugoslavian girls in national costume, 4559; Zulu, 2959, 4335, 4992, 4993, 4579. *Drum*, 1262. *Drongo (colour inset)*, facing 5032. *Druidical ceremony*, 1263. *Drummond, William*, 1264, 4752. *Dryden, John*, 1265. *Du Barry, Madame*, 1266. *Dublin*, see Irish Free State. *Dubrovnik*, see Yugoslavia. *Ducie Island (map)*, 3426. *Duck*: rising from water, 1268; migration, 1269; wild duck nesting, 1269; wild duck (*colour inset*), facing 1670; eider duck, 1362; mallard in flight, 1268; mallard (*colour inset*), facing 3562. *Duckbill*, 1270, 4619. *Duck shooting in India*, 5135. *Dulcimer*, 1272. *Dupleasingjee, K. S.*, 5062. *Dumas the Elder*, 1273. *Dumbarton*, see Scotland.

*Dumfriesshire*, see Scotland. *Dunedin*, see New Zealand. *Dunelmire, the Abbey*, 1279. *Dunlin*, 1279. *Dun Laoghaire (Kingstown) Harbour*, 2478. *Dunster*: old mill, 4009; double pack-horse bridge, 4009; "Luttrell Arms," 2076. *Duralumin wing skeleton*, 1280. *Durban*, see Union of South Africa. *Durbar*: Coronation of King Emperor, (Delhi, 1911), 2137; investiture of Maharajah of Cochin Behar, 4605. *Dürer, works by*, see Art (Drawing). *Durham (map)*, 1282; *Darlington*, 1282; *Durham*: Cathedral, 1283; city, 1283; Sanctuary Knockers, 3847. *Jarrow*, monastery ruins, 1284; *South Shields*, the Tyne, 1283; *Sunderland*: Town Hall, 4121; *Roker Beach*, 4121; *shipyards*, 1283; *Weir*, 3931; *Wear bridge*, 4121; *Monkwearmouth*, Saxon doorway of St. Peter's Church, 3863. *Teesdale*, 1283; *West Hartlepool*, Town Hall, 4448. *Durham, Earl of*, 1286. *Dwarf*, 1288. *Dyak*: woman spinning, 1289; children, 546; warriors in full dress, 546; sacrificial pole, 3823. *Dynamo*: explanatory diagrams, 1292; at Drottwich wireless station, 1293. *Dynamometer*, 1294.

## E

*Eagle*, harpy, 493; Chile sea eagle, 493; bateleur, 493; young golden, 1295; hooded, 1295; bald, 1296; wedge-tailed, 1296; Australian wedge-tailed, 4621; *Eagle ray*, 4973. *Ear*: anatomy of, 1297; drum, 1298. *Eardisland*, 2000. *Earle, John*, 1299. *Earls Barton, the church*, 3067. *Earth*, diagram showing relation with planets, 2678. *Earthquake*: map of area of the Pacific, 1301; effect of 'quake at Napier, 1931, 1302. *Earthworm*: anatomy of, 1303; burrows of, 1303. *Earwig*, 1304; (*colour inset*), facing 2188. *Easby Abbey*, 2817. *Eastbourne, Western Parade*, 1305. *Easter lily*, 2517; (*colour inset*), facing 2518. *East London*, see South Africa (Cape Province). *East Lothian, water mill at East Linton*, 1308. *East Retford, The Market Square*, 3091. *Eaton, Timothy*, 4752. *Ebullition, Franklin's experiment*, 1953. *Eccentric, diagram*, 1309. *Echidna*, 1310; albino, 4620. *Echinoderms*, 1310. *Echo and Narcissus*, 1311. *Eclipse*: total, 1039; diagram of,

1312; phases of eclipse of the moon, 1312; eclipse of the sun, 1313. *Ecliptic*, 1313. *Ecuador, hardware store*, 1319. *Eddystone lighthouse (photo)*, 2514; diagram of, 2514. *Edelfelt, A.*, painting of Louis Pasteur, 3283. *Edelweiss*, 1320. *Eden, Anthony*, 1320. *Edinburgh*, see Scotland. *Edison, Thomas*, 1323. *Edmonton*, see Canada (Alberta). *Edward of England*: Edward I, Great Seal, 1333; Edward II: effigy in Gloucester Cathedral, 1336; charter to Carlisle, 1333; Queen Isabella, his wife, 1333; siege of Carlisle by the Scots, 1333. *Edward III*: effigy in Westminster Abbey, 1338; tomb, 1333. *Edward IV*: Second seal of, 1340; Elizabeth Woodville, his wife, 1333. *Edward VI*, 1342; *Edward VII*: 1343; portrait, funeral in 1910, 1344; *Edward VIII*, 1345; *Edward the Black Prince*, effigy in Canterbury Cathedral, 1346; *Edward the Confessor*: statue in Westminster Abbey, 1347; chapel in Westminster Abbey, 1333. *Eel*: conger, 1005; transformation of, 1348. *Egg*: lapwing's, 1349; golden plover's, 1350; guillemot's, 1350; owl's, 1350; grading eggs 1351;

egg of house fly, 1375; group of fly's eggs, 1376; ostrich, 3187. *Egg plant*, 1351. *Egret*, 1352; snowy egret, 2005. *Egypt*: Alexandria: aerial view, 118; map of ancient city, 117; place Mohammed Ali, 117; lemonade sellers, 71. *Aswan dam*, 1354; boat, model of ancient, 1358; brick making in ancient Egypt, 590; *Cairo*, Sultan Hassan Mosque, 689; *Cheops*: Cartouches of Khufu, 785; Pyramid, 858. *Karnak*, sacred lake and pylons, 4199; *Mataria*, obelisk of, 3117; *Memnon*, the colossal, 978; *Nile*: Kodok, 3047; native boats, 1356; at Khartoum, 170; village in upper valley, 3046. *Pyramid of Cheops*, 858; the Great, 3595; at *Sakkara*, 3594; general view (*colour inset*), facing 3594. *Sphinx*: before excavation, 1359; after excavation, 1360. *Thebes*: *Memnon* colossal, 2750; valley of the tombs of the kings, 1353. *Temples*: *Philae*, at low water, 1355; *Philae*, at high water, 1354; *Dendera*, sculptures, 938; *Dendera*, key of life (*colour inset*), facing 3678; *Dendera*, general view, 4199; *Luxor*, papyrus pillars, 4199; *Luxor (colour inset)*, facing 3678; mortuary temple of Hatsheput at *Der el Bahari*, 229. *Ehrenbreitstein*, 1361. *Ehler, duck*, 1362.

- Einstein, Albert, 1362  
 Eiffel Tower, 1362, 1365  
 Eland, 1363  
 Elba (*map*), 1364, 4315  
 Elbe (*map*), 1364; Pöna, 1364  
 Elder: flowers, berries, in flower in summer, in winter, 1365  
 Elocampene, 1366  
 Electra and Orestes, 1367  
 Electric motors: four explanatory diagrams, 1379; series wound, 1380; shunt wound, 1380  
 Electro-magnet, 1383  
 Elephant (*colour inset*), facing, 174; African, 1386; Indian, 1385; herd, 4937; bulls fighting, 5030; tusks of African, 1386; tusks in London warehouse, 1387; ploughing a rice field, 1386; towing a young tusker, 4593; State elephant in Mysore, 5087; State elephant at Baroda, 5131; elephant in Ceylon (*colour inset*), facing 824  
 Elephant beetle, 4623  
 Elephant seals, 3895  
 Elevators at Port Arthur, 4833  
 Elgar, Sir Edward, 1388  
 Elgin, *see* Scotland  
 Elgin, 7th Earl, 1390  
 Eliot, George, 1390  
 Elizabeth of England: portrait, 1392; Hatfield House, 1393; Elizabeth and her court, 1393  
 Elizabeth, Queen Consort, 4486  
 Elizabeth Woodville, Queen of Edward IV, 1333  
 Elk, 1395; head of adult, 2949; young elk, 2949; Wapiti, 4712; in Jasper National Park, 4837  
 Ellice Islands (*map*), 4006  
 Elipse, 1395  
 Ellora. Kailasha temple, 5047; manimoth carved figures, 5047  
 Elin, in summer, in winter, 1396  
 Ely Cathedral, 1398  
 Embroidery: table cloth, 1400; cushion, 1400; tea cloth, 1400; chain stitch, 1401; fancy seam, 1401  
 Emerald (*colour inset*), facing 1696  
 Emerson, Ralph, 1402  
 Emu, 1407, 4621  
 Enamel: ornament, 1407; cross, 1408  
 Endive, 1409  
 Endymion, relief from Capitoline Museum, Rome, 1410  
 Engine: "Silver Link," engine of motor ship, Napier racing engine, aeroplane engine, 1412  
 Engineering: *Aeronautical, see* Aviation; *Civil and Mechanical:* acetylene torch, diagram of, 21; air brake, diagram of operation, 91; air pump diagram, 94; air-speed indicator diagram, 95; Archimedeal screw, 218; Barker's mill, 400; bearings: types of, 425; ball, 426. Belting, conveyers and forms of drive, 458; boiler, vertical and horizontal types, 526; bolts, types of, 532; boring implements, 544; brake, 570; bread slicing and wrapping machine, 579; caisson foundations, 690; cam, 704; centrifugal force diagram, 822; clinometer, 1198; clutch, types of, 944; conveyer belt: type in use, 947; shaker type, 952. Cold storage, diagram of, 968; compressed air drill, 997; types of cylinder, 1100; Diesel engine, 1192; dynamometer, 1294; eccentric, 1309; engine: "Silver Link" 1412; engine of motor ship, 1412; Napier racing engine, 1412; aero-engine, 1412; water cooling an engine, 1951; exhibition in London, 1486; machine shop, 1496; fan, types of, 1503; gauge, steam and water, 1690; gearing, 1694; heliograph, 1967; hydraulic press, 2109; hydraulic ram, 2109; injector, 2179; insulator, types of, 2193. Ironworks: diagrams: a blast furnace, 2233; a Bessemer converter, 2235; an open hearth furnace, 2236. Lathe, 2444; machinery for making matches, 2699, 2700; petrol engine: diagram of, 3353; carburettor, diagram of needle jet type, 3357. Stages in the manufacture of a pneumatic tyre, 3449; propeller, types of, 3558; pulley: types of, 3582; block and tackle, 3583. Pump: diagram of force pump, 3585; diagram of lift pump, 3585. Refrigerator, diagram of, 3670; screw, uses of, 3886; siphon, explanatory diagram, 3971; steam engine: explanatory diagram, 4077; atmospheric engine diagram, 4077; turbine diagram, 4078. Telegraph: key-sounder, 4183; tape perforator, 4184; Morse recorders, 4185; apparatus for transmitting photographs, 4186. Telephone: switchboard of 1882, 4188; modern apparatus, 4149. Television apparatus, 4191, 4194; turbine, 4298; type, diagram of, 4317; power presses, 4319; machines for smoothing rough cast parts, 4319; machine room, 4319; weighing scale, diagram of, 4440; wheel and axle diagram, 4459. Electrical: Ammeter diagram, 153; amplifier, 154; armature, 259; cables, 679. Dynamo: explanatory diagrams, 1292; at Droitwich wireless station, 1293. Transformers at the National Physical Laboratory, 1368; pylon, 1369; simple battery, 1369; dry battery, 1369; electric bell, 1370; Daniel cell, 1370; gravity cell, 1370; Leclanché battery, 1370; artificial lightning, 1371; Battersea power station, 1372; choke, 1373; condensers, 1373; switchboard, 1374; watt-hour meter, 1376; diagram of three-wire system, 1377; electric machine, 1378; electric motor: four explanatory diagrams, 1379; series wound type, 1380; shunt wound type, 1380. Underground trains, 1381; Swiss electric trains, 1381; electro-magnet of 1845, 1383; galvanometer, 1667; Geissler's tubes, 1693; ignition: coil system, explanatory diagrams, 2130. Induction coil, 2161; insulator, types of, 2193. Telegraph: modern key sounder, 4183; tape perforator, 4184; Morse recorders, 4185; apparatus for transmitting photographs, 4186. Telephone: switchboard of 1882, 4188; testing automatic switches, 4189; automatic exchange, 4189; underground cables, 4189; international exchange, 4189. Transformer, sectional view, 4268; Lochaber, hydro-electric plant under construction, 4431; electric welding, 4440; wireless, technical diagrams, 4493-4502. New Zealand: power transmission line, 4900; hydro-electric station, 4900  
 England: *map (colour inset)*, facing 1416. For other illustrations *see* under the counties: Bedfordshire, Berkshire, Buckinghamshire, Cambridgeshire, Cheshire, Cornwall, Cumberland, Derbyshire, Devonshire, Dorset, Durham, Essex, Gloucestershire, Hampshire, Herefordshire, Hertfordshire, Huntingdonshire, Kent, Lancashire, Leicestershire, Lincolnshire, London, Middlesex, Monmouthshire, Norfolk, Northamptonshire, Northumberland, Nottinghamshire, Oxfordshire, Rutland, Shropshire, Somerset, Staffordshire, Suffolk, Surrey, Sussex, Warwickshire, Westmorland, Wiltshire, Worcestershire, Yorkshire  
 Engraving, *see* Art  
 Enniskillen, 1437  
 Envelope, the Mulready, 3513  
 Eocene strata, fossils in, 1440  
 Epicurus, 1441  
 Epstein, Jacob, 1444; sculpture "Night," 3888  
 Equatorial Current, 3121  
 Erasmus, portrait by Holbein, 1446  
 Erie, waterspout on lake, 4433  
 Ermine (*colour inset*), facing 1652, 3562  
 Erosion, model illustrating rock formation due to, 1447  
 Eschscholtzia, 1448  
 Eskimo: woman from Baffin Land, 367; woman and child, 4801; group of women and children, 2085; seal-hunter, 3894; igloo interior, 1449; kayak, 1449  
 Essen, Krupp factory, 1742  
 Essex (*map*), 1452; Abbess Rodding, mill, 1453; Braintree, Priory tower, 1453. Chelmsford: Cathedral, 848, New Hall, 848; racecourse, 1453; waterworks, 4434. Colchester: castle, 968; main street, 968. Easton Lodge, 1453; Epping, green near, 1453; Good Easter, whipping post, 1069; Havering-atte-Bower, stocks and whipping post, 625; Margeting, mated house, 1453; Thaxted, Morris dancing, 1451. Tilbury: customs house, 1096; docks from the air, 1218. Parish churches at Willingdale Doe and Willingdale Spain, 1453  
 Essex, Earl of, 1455  
 Estonia (*map, colour inset*), facing 2446; Tallinn, 1456  
 Ethiopia: Haile Selassie, bas relief by Courtney Pallock, 1460; carpenter, 1461; monk, 1462; *caus*, 1462

- Etna, Mount (colour inset), facing 4398; aerial view, 1463  
 Eton College, 1323  
 Etruscan: chariot, 836; mirror, 1465; 5th century statuette, 1465; bronze bucket, 1465; cast-bronze figure of goddess, 1465; and century terra-cotta sarcophagus, 1465; 5th century candelabrum, 1465  
 Ettrick Water, Selkirk, 3903  
 Euboea (map), 1465  
 Eucalyptus trees, 1466  
 Euclid, painting by Justus Van Ghent, 1466  
 Euripides, 1460  
 Europa, 1468  
 Europe (map, colour inset), facing 1474. For other illustrations see lists under individual countries  
 Euridice, with Orpheus, 3180; with Orpheus and Hermes, 1476  
 Evans, Pettiv Officer Edgar, 182  
 Evening Primrose (colour inset), facing 322  
 Everest, Mount, 1477  
 Everlasting flowers, 1478  
 Evesham, Bell Tower, 4514  
 Ewhurst, Cap Mill, 4127  
 Exeter, see Devonshire  
 Exmoor, Valley of the Barle, 4000  
 Eye: front view, 1490; cross-section, 1491  
 Eynestord, Kent, 2359  
 Ezekiel, 1492  
 Ezra, 1492  
 Factory: in Southern England, 1423; ironworks in the north, 1423; bronze works at Deptford from the air, 1495; machine shop, 1496; Krupp works at Essen, 1742; canning factory, 3537; belt machinery, 3538; munition, 2894, 4521  
 Fad, Loch, 3766  
 Fair: Mopfair at Cirencester, 1498; Horse fair at Barnstaple, 2673; Cattle fair in County Cavan, 4839  
 Fakir, 499, 5118  
 Falcons, 1499  
 Falkland Islands (map), 1500  
 Fall River, Massachusetts, 2697  
 Fallieres, Clement, 1501  
 Fan, types of, 1503  
 Fantacchiotti, sculpture, "Baccante," 3891  
 Faraday, Michael, 1504  
 Farel, statue of, 3666  
 Farnese Bull, 1505  
 Faroe Islands (map), 1506  
 Fault: near Clifton, 1510; rock fault, 1511; diagram, 1511  
 Faun, 1511; (Greek conception), 3889  
 Fawkes, Guido, deposition taken at the trial, 1512; Guido Fawkes' lantern, 2436  
 Feather, parts of, 1513  
 Felucca, 3827  
 Fencing, 1516; with the épée, 4057  
 Fennel, 2178  
 Ferguson, Hon. G. H., 4758  
 Fermanagh, Enniskillen, 1437  
 Fern: blechnum, 1519; maiden-hair, 2627  
 Ferret, 1520  
 Fez, 1523  
 Field-glass, 1525  
 Fielding, Henry, 1525  
 Fiesole, 1464  
 File, 1526  
 Filleshire, see Scotland  
 Fig leaf, 1528  
 Fiji: village, 3210; islanders beating logs (colour inset), facing 3210; natives, 3211; native woman, 3618; map, 1529, 3004, 4252  
 Filigree jewellery, 2311  
 Filmore, Millard, 1530  
 Film, strip of sound film, 906; 4193  
 Films, see Drama  
 Finch, Purple, 1530  
 Fingal's Cave, Staffa, Isle of Mull, 408  
 Fingerprints, 1531; examining records, 3471; taking prints, 3471  
 Finland: forest land, 1532; map (colour inset), facing 1532; Hel-singfors market place, 1533; Getranger Fjord, 1534; native boat in a fjord, 1535  
 Fir: silver, 1536; spruce, 1536; Douglas, 4813  
 Fire: methods of making, 1536; progress of a forest fire, 1537; parts of a flame, 1552; after a forest fire, 1594; land clearance, 4921  
 Firefly, 1538  
 Firework, see Pyrotechnics  
 First aid: supporting injured person, 1542; arm splint, 1541; bandages, 384, 386  
 Fish-Hoek: sand-dunes, 4967; Skuldagat Cave, 4968  
 Fish, parts of a fish, 1544; see also individual species  
 Fishing: bow and arrow, 1543; spearing from canoe, 4607; casting net (Japan), 2990; Cochim net slugs, 5101; drifters returning, 2007; drying fish in India, 3141; gutting the catch, 2007; Kashmir native nets, 3098; Koli tribesmen packing fish, 5079; mackerel fishing, 4691; salmon fishing, 3838, 4791; sardine fishing, 4790; shrimp fishing, 3945; trek-bein netting, 4973; trout fishing in Switzerland, 169; weighing the catch, 169; fishing on Kootenay Lake, Canada, 4823  
 Fixed stars, 1548  
 Flags: British Empire: Royal Standard, White Ensign, Blue Ensign, Red Ensign, Union Jack, Cross of St. George, Cross of St. Andrew, Cross of St. Patrick, Australia, Bahama Islands, Bermuda, Canada, Ceylon, Hong Kong, India, Irish Free State, Jamaica, Malta, Newfoundland, New Zealand, Northern Rhodesia, Southern Rhodesia, South Africa, Union flag, Straits Settlements (colour inset), facing 1548. Europe: Albania Andorra, Austria, Belgium, Bulgaria, Czechoslovakia, Danzig Free City, Denmark, Estonia, Finland, France, Germany, Great Britain, Greece, Holland, Hungary, Zealand, Irish Free State, Italy, Latvia, Liechtenstein, Lithuania, Luxembourg, Norway, Poland, Portugal, Rumania, San Marino, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, Soviet Union, Turkey, Vatican, Yugoslavia (colour inset), facing 1550. Asia and the Americas: Afghanistan, Arabia (Saudi Kingdom), China, India, Iran (Persia), Iraq, Japan, Manchukuo, Nepal, Siam, Argentina, Bolivia, Brazil, British Honduras, Canada, Chile, Colombia, Costa Rica, Cuba, Ecuador, Guatemala, Haiti, Honduras, Jamaica, Mexico, Newfoundland, Nicaragua, Panama, Paraguay, Peru, Salvador, Santo Domingo, United States of America, Uruguay, Venezuela (colour inset), facing 1552  
 Flags and funnel markings of famous steamship lines (colour inset), facing 3936  
 Flail, 1552  
 Flamborough Head, the lighthouse, 4555  
 Flame, parts of, 1552  
 Flamingo: in London Zoo, 1553; dock in Africa, 1554; (colour inset), facing 5032  
 Flammation, Camille, 1554  
 Flanders, poppy field (colour inset), facing 3494  
 Flat fish, 1555  
 Flatford, Willy Lot's Cottage, 4113  
 Flax: preparing flax, 452; in seed, 1556; in flower, 1556; removal from lint hole, 1557; plant, 4902; stacks in New Zealand, 4902; Maori girl preparing flax, 4906  
 Fleming, Sir Sandford, 4758  
 Fletcher, John, 1559  
 Flinders Range, 4644  
 Flints, 1561; Palaeolithic spear-head, 921; Palaeolithic flint implements, 1561  
 Flintshire, see Scotland  
 Flora, 1563  
 Floodlighting, 1564; London County Hall, 1564; Reims Cathedral, 1564; Dome of St. Paul's Cathedral, 1564; Queen Victoria Memorial, 1564; Buckingham Palace, 1564; Hull Guildhall, 2550  
 Florence, see Italy  
 Florida, see United States of America  
 Flores (map), 4238  
 Flounder, 1568  
 Flour: unloading by suction, 1568; sailing ship at elevator, 1569; modern mill, 1570  
 Flowers: wild (colour inset), facing 1570; cultivated (colour inset), facing 1572; Australian (colour inset), facing 4682; South African (colour inset), facing 5006; Indian (colour inset), facing 5114; parts

of a flower, 1571; farm in Lancashire, 1571  
 Flur spar, 1574  
 Flute, 1574  
 Fly: cloud of flies on Lake Victoria, 4389; bluebottle, 521; bot, 526; crane (colour inset), facing 2188; dragon (colour inset), facing 2188; eggs of flies, 1576; fire, 1538; gall, 1666; hesian, 2014; house: 1575; tongue of, 1575; egg, larva, and pupa of, 1575; (colour inset), facing 2188. Ichneumon, 2127; lace-winged, 2410; lace-winged (colour inset), facing 2188; may, 2187; phylloxera (a species of greenfly), 3403; tsetse, 4291  
 Flycatcher, Spotted, 1576; Black-naped (colour inset), facing 5032  
 Flying boat, 1576  
 Flying fish, 1577  
 Foch, Marshal, 1577  
 Fog, 1578  
 Folk-dance, see Dance  
 Foot, 1581  
 Foot, diagram of, 1581  
 Football: Association: plan of field, 1585; dribbling, 1586; goalkeeper saving, 1586; Wembley Stadium Cup Final, 1587; conceding a corner, 1587; Italian, 4964; Canadian Rugby, 4825; Gaelic, 4884. Rugby tackle, 1588, line out, 1589, scrum, 1589; flying tackle, 1589; midfield play, 1589; scrum breaking up, 4924  
 Fout, Onslow, sculpture, "Folly," 3891  
 Foreign Legion, 1591  
 Forest: an American reserve, 1593; after a fire, 1591; progress of a fire, 1537  
 Forlar, see Scotland  
 Forget-me-not, 1596, 2177, (colour inset), facing 1572  
 Fossiliferous sand, 3847  
 Formosa (map), 1597  
 Fort, watchtower on Ailen Protee torate frontier, 1598  
 Fort Augustus Abbey, 2210  
 Fortuna, 1598  
 Forum Romanum, 1599  
 Fossils: ammonite on Sappi Lake, 4761; chiselling a fossil, 4761; coal ball, 3227; dinosaur bones, 4761; Eocene fossils, 1440; fish in limestone, 1559; gasteropods, 1688, 3228; globigerina oozes, 1781; halyxite, 1901; history in

fossils, 1714; lepidodendron twig, 2488; mammal (fossil from Portugal), 2641; nummulites, 3104; oligocene (fresh water and marine), 3139; plants from coal measures, 3228; sea urchins, 1310  
 Fountain: Trafalgar Square, London, 1601; Villa Borghese, Rome, 1601  
 Fountains Abbey, 2817  
 Fox: fennec, 1602; silver, 1602, 4715; red, 1602; (colour inset), facing 1652  
 Fox: James, 1603  
 Fox, George, 1603  
 Foxglove, 1604; (colour inset), facing 1570  
 Foxhound, 1604  
 Fox-tail-grass, 1604  
 Fox Terrier, 1605; wire-haired (colour inset), facing 1222  
 Frankfurt-on-Main, see Germany  
 France: Argentiers Glacier, 1615; Avignon, Pope's Palace, 3492; Bordeaux, aerial view, 1611. Brittany: Dinan, 628; peasants, 617. Burgundy, chateau in, 1615; Caen, 3060; Cahors, medieval fortified bridge, 597; Chamonix, valley in the Alps, 1469; Champagne, vineyards, 1609; Chartres Cathedral, 232, cliff dwellers at Les Roches, 1617. Corbusier, room designed by Le, 236; Corniche Highway, 1615; Garonne, peasant stilt-walking, 1683; gentianes, 1697; La Rochelle, 2088; Le Havre, 3060, Lyons, 2605; Loire, mouth of, 2561; Lourdes, the Basilica, 2591; map (coloured inset), facing 1606; Marseilles, the old port, 2679; Mentone, Casino and Gardens, 1615; Mer de Glace Glacier, 1765; Mont St. Michael, 1606; Nîmes, Pont du Gard Aqueduct, 211. Paris: L'Arc de Triomphe, 219; Place de l'Etoile from the air, 1613; Bastille, 414; Eiffel Tower, 1362, 3265; Ile de la Cité, 2131, 3264; Louvre Palace, 2592; Luxembourg Gardens, statuary, 3266; Notre Dame Cathedral, 801. Provence: Orange, 1615; Orange L'Arc de Triomphe, 3566; Les Aylescamps, 3566; Arles, Les Arenes, 3567. Pyrenees, Valle du Lys, 3597, Rouen, 3059. Strasbourg Cathedral, 801. Versailles: Palace,

1607; Hall of Battles, 4376; Hall of Mirrors, 4376; table at which the Peace Treaty was signed, 4377  
 France, Anatole, 1619  
 Francis, Sir Philip, 2337  
 Franklin, John, 1624  
 Franklin's ebullition experiment, 1953  
 Franz Josef, Emperor of Austria, see Hapsburg  
 Franz Josef Land (map), 1624  
 Fraser River, 4759  
 Frechette, Louis, 4759  
 Frederick the Great, 1626  
 Frederickton, see Canada (New Brunswick)  
 Freesia, 1630  
 French, Lord, 4557  
 French bulldog, 1222  
 French Revolution: Rouget de Lisle singing the Marseillaise, 1637; Marie Antoinette going to the guillotine, 1638  
 Fresco: by Giordano, 1639; Baccante from National Museum, Naples, 1640  
 Fridtjof Nansen Land (map), 1624  
 Friendly Islands (map), 3999, 1252  
 Freeze, dating from 150 B.C., 1642  
 Frutillury, 1643  
 Froebel, Friedrich, 1643  
 Frog: common, 1644; Stolman's Escuerzo, 4578; tree, 1644, 4280; larvae, 2441  
 Frost on a Surrey heath, 1645  
 Fruit, see Agriculture and Farming, also individual fruits (apple, banana, etc.)  
 Fuchsia (colour inset), facing 3226  
 Fujiyama (colour inset), facing 1648  
 Fulbeck, 2524  
 Fuller, Sir George, 4645  
 Fungus, 1650  
 Fur: stages in preparation, 1652; Indian women cleaning moosehide, 2085  
 Furness Abbey, 2425  
 Furniture: Adam bedstead, 1655; George I armchair, 1655; Louis XVI bureau, 1655; 17th century chair, 1655; room furnished in style of 1606, 1655; chest designed by William Morris, 1655; 18th century bed, 431; Louis XVI bed, 431; Chippendale bed, 431  
 Fuitehpore Sikri, ruins of Akbar's Palace, 5035  
 Fyne Loch, Argyllshire, 244

## G

GABRIEL, 1657  
 Gabriel, "The Annunciation," by Murillo, 1658  
 Gaekwar of Baroda, Maharajah, 5070  
 Gagnon, Clarence A., painting, "Village in the Laurentians," 4727  
 Gaillardia, 1659  
 Gainsborough, self portrait, 1659; "Lady Walking," 1251  
 Galahad, Sir, painting by Watts, 1660; stained glass window by Burne-Jones (colour inset), facing 1778

Galatea, 1660  
 Galapagos Islands (map), 1660  
 Galatia (map), 1661  
 Galena crystals, 2664  
 Galicia (map), 1661  
 Galilee: Sea of, 896; Tiberias, 1662; Tiberias, Roman walls, 1663  
 Galileo, portrait, 1663; chandelier of, in Pisa Cathedral, 1664  
 Gall, types of, 1666  
 Galley, 1663  
 Gall fly, 1666  
 Galloway, Mull of, 1877, 4160  
 Galloway, an Inca galloway, 1070  
 Galsworthy, John, 1666

Galvanometer, 1667  
 Galway, see Irish Free State  
 Gambia (map), 1669; River, 1669  
 Gandhi, Mahatma, 1671  
 Gannet: flock, 493, 1673; with young, 1673  
 Garfish, 1681  
 Garden: at Sandringham, 1679; Berlin rose garden, 1680  
 Garden City, Welwyn, 1674  
 Garfield, James, 1681  
 Gargyle, 1682  
 Garibaldi, 1683  
 Garmore, country road, 1683  
 Garrock, David, 1683

- Garter, insignia of, 1684  
 Garter snake, 1684; snake with young, 1684  
 Gas: modern gas-works, 1685; coke oven plant, 1687; ammonia washers, 1687; gas-producer charger, 1687; mechanical charger, 1687; naphthalene washers, 1687; coke ovens, discharge side, 1687; horizontal retort house, 1687; poison gas craters, 1455; engine, 1688; fixing cylinders in position, 4525; attacking through a gas cloud, 4525  
 Gas masks, 3456  
 Gaspé Peninsula, 4807  
 Gasteropods, 1688; from Cretaceous rock, 3238  
 Gauge, water and steam, 1690  
 Gaulish chief, 1690  
 Gauntlets, 1691  
 Gavia, 1691  
 Gay, John, 1692  
 Gay-Lussac, Joseph, 1692  
 Gazette: common, 1692; Thompson's, 1693; Algerian, 1693; Grant's, 1693; Walker's (Geronimo), 1693  
 Gearing, 1694  
 Gerko, 1694  
 Gelong Grammar School, 4615  
 Gessler's Tubes, 1695  
 Gelgudai Castle, 1536  
 Gems lapis lazuli, emerald, pearl, opal, diamond, sapphire, ruby, topaz, amethyst, turquoise (*colour inset*), facing 1696  
 Gendarmes, 1697  
 General Strike, scenes in 1926, 1699  
 Geneva, Rousseau Islet, 4153  
 Gerusta, 1701  
 Genoa, statue of Columbus, 981; the harbour, 1702  
 Gentian, fringed, 1703  
 Geography (*maps*), Acclitic Line, 23; Adriatic Sea, 36; Aegean Sea, 44; Africa (*colour inset*), facing 64; Aland Islands, 98; Albania, 101; Albania (*colour inset*), facing 1840; Aleutian Islands, 113; Algeria, 124; America Central (*colour inset*), facing 822; North (*colour inset*), facing 3052; South (*colour inset*), facing 4020. *Ancient maps*: New World (16th century), 2660; Old World (A.D. 1524), 2660; Behaim's map of the World (A.D. 1490), 1706; British Isles (before A.D. 140), 1705; Eastern Hemisphere (A.D. 1522), 1707; Great Britain (from Matthew Paris's *History*), 2031; Andaman Islands, 3041; Andorra, 163; Antarctic Regions (*colour inset*), facing 182; Anticosti Island, 189; Antilles, 190; Arabia, 213; Arabia (*colour inset*), facing 1302; Aral Sea, 4238; Aral Sea, 216; Arcadia, 219; Aru Islands, 4238; Arctic Regions (*colour inset*), facing 182; Ashanti, 4248; Asia (*colour inset*), facing 288; Atlantic Ocean, 311; Austral Islands, 326; Australia (*colour inset*), facing 326; Austria (*colour inset*), facing 344; Azores, 353; Balearic Islands, 373; Baltic Sea, 381; Baltic States (*colour inset*), facing 2446; Bali, 4238; Banda Sea, 4238; Belgium (*colour inset*), facing 448; Bering Strait, 3541; Berkshire, 464; Bermuda, 469; Bhutan, 475; Biscay, Bay of, 301; Bismarck Archipelago, 4006; Black Sea, 508; Bohemia, 325; Borneo, 545; Brabant, 565; British Guiana, 617; British Honduras, 626; British Isles (*colour inset*), facing 626; Buckinghamshire, 637; Bulgaria, 650; Burma (*colour inset*), facing 2144; Calais, Region of, 702; Cambridgeshire, 706; Cameroons, 714; Canada (*colour inset*), facing 718; Canary Islands, 738, 4200; Cape Breton Island, 747; Cardagos Islands, 3693; Caribbean Sea, 764; Caroline Islands, 774, 2668; Carthage, 783; Caspian Sea, 788; Celebes, 2668, 4238; Central America (*colour inset*), facing 822; Ceylon, 771; Chagos Archipelago, 826; Channel Islands, 834; Cheshire, 864; China (*colour inset*), facing 378; Chosen, 892; Cook Islands, 4252; Coral Sea, 4006; Corfu, 1030; Cornwall, 1036; Costa Rica, 1045; Crete, 1064; Crimea, 1071; Curacao, 1093; Cyclades, 1097; Cyprus, 1102; Czechoslovakia (*colour inset*), facing 341; Dahomey, 1109, 4248; Dalmatia, 1113; Delagoa Bay, 1148; Demarcation, Line of, 1153; Derbyshire, 1160; Devonshire, 1177; Dorset, 1234; Duane Island, 3476; Earthquake areas of the Pacific, 1301; Elba, 1364, 4313; Elbe, 1364; Ellice Islands, 4006; England (*colour inset*), facing 1416; Essex, 1452; Estonia (*colour inset*), facing 2446; Euboea, 1465; Europe (*colour inset*), facing 1474; Falkland Islands, 1500; Faroe Islands, 1506; Fiji Islands, 1529, 1004, 4252; Finland (*colour inset*), facing 1532; Flores, 4238; Fomosa, 1597; France (*colour inset*), facing 1605; Franz Josef Land, 1624; Fridtjof Nansen Land, 1624; Friendly Islands, 1699, 4252; Galapagos Islands, 1660; Galatia, 1661; Galicia, 1661; Gambia, 1669; Georgia, 1732; Germany (*colour inset*), facing 1734; Ghats, Eastern and Western, 1751; Gilbert Islands, 1756; Glacial areas of Europe, 2121; Glamorgan, 1769; Gloucestershire, 1782; Gobi Desert, 1790; Gold Coast Colony, 1799, 4248; Greece (*colour inset*), facing 1840; Gulf Stream, 184; Haabai, 4252; Halmahera, 4238; Hampshire, 1907; Hawaiian Islands, 1916; Hejaz, 1965; Heligoland, 1966; Hemispheres, 1971; Henderson Island, 3226; Herefordshire, 1999; Hertfordshire, 2010; Holland (*colour inset*), facing 448; Hungary (*colour inset*), facing 314; Huntingdonshire, 2101; Iceland, 2124; India (*colour inset*), facing 2144; Ionian Islands, 2213; Iran, see Persia; Iraq, 2215, 2741; Iraq (*colour inset*), facing 4302; Ireland (*colour inset*), facing 2224; Islands, comparison of the world's largest, 2243; Isobaric Lines, 2244; Isothermal Lines, 2245; Italian Somaliland, 2248; Italy (*colour inset*), facing 2248; Ivory Coast, 2262; Jamaica, 2271; Japan (*colour inset*), facing 2280; Japan Current, 2290; Jerusalem (*map of modern city*), 2301; Johore, 2323; Kamchatka, 2346, 3541; Karelia, 2349; Kashmir, 2350; Kent, 2358; Kermadec Island, 4252; Kupang, 4238; Labrador Current, 2405; Ladrones Islands, 2668; Lakes, comparison of the world's largest, 2415; Lambok, 4238; Lancashire, 2423; Latvia (*colour inset*), facing 2446; latitude, 2447; Leeward Islands, 2470; Leicestershire, 2475; Liberia, 2497; Libya, 2501; Lincolnshire, 2523; Lithuania, 2535; Lithuania (*colour inset*), facing 2446; Livingstone, explorer's journeys, 2542; Lord Howe Island, 3004, 4252; Loyalty Islands, 3004, 4006, 4252; Lygurian Sea, 4113; Magellan Strait, 4235; Marianas Islands, 2668; Marquesas Islands, 3126, 3999; Marshall Islands, 2668, Mauritius, 3693; Meridians, 2738; Mesopotamia, 2741; Mexico (*colour inset*), facing 2752; Micronesia, 2668; Middlesex, 2764; Moluccas, 2811; Mongolia (*colour inset*), facing 878; Monmouthshire, 2818; New Britain, 4006; New Caledonia, 3004, 4006, 4252; New Guinea, 2668; New Hebrides, 3004, 4006, 4252; New Ireland, 4006; New Siberian Islands, 3016; New Zealand (*colour inset*), facing 3078; Nicobar Islands, 3041; Nordenskiöld Sea, 3016; North America (*coloured inset*), facing 3052; Northamptonshire, 3058; Northern Territories, 4248; Northumberland, 3073; North West Passage, 3078; Norfolk, 3053; Norfolk Island, 3004, 4252; Norway (*colour inset*), facing 3080; Nottinghamshire, 3092; Novaya Zemlya, 3007; ocean currents, 3121; Oman, 3141; Pacific Ocean island groups, 1756; Palau Islands, 2668; Palestine (*colour inset*), facing 3230; Papua, 2668; Persia (Iran) (*colour inset*), facing 4302; Persian Gulf, 3241; Phoenix Islands, 3999; Pitcairn Island, 3226; Poland (*colour inset*), facing 3456; Polynesia, 4252; Proboscis Islands, 3541; rainfall and winds (*colour inset*), facing 934; Réunion, 3693; Rodriguez, 3693; Rumania (*colour inset*), facing 650; Russia (*colour inset*), facing 3798; Rutland, 3816; Samoa Islands, 3999, 4252; Sandwich Islands, 1936; Santa Cruz, 4006; Santa Cruz Islands, 4252; Scotland, Northern, 10; Scotland, Southern, 245; Scotland (*colour inset*), facing 3874; Serang, 4038;

- Shipping routes, 3936; Shropshire, 3948; Siberia (*colour inset*), facing 3952; Society Islands, 3426, 3999, 4232; Solomon Islands, 2658, 4006; Somerset, 4007; South Africa (*colour inset*), facing 4332; South America (*colour inset*), facing 4020; Spice Islands, 2811; Spitsbergen, 3997; Staffordshire, 4062; Suffolk, 4111; Sumba, 4238; Sumbawa, 4238; Surrey, 4126; Sweden (*colour inset*), facing 4132; Switzerland (*colour inset*), facing 4148; Tanganyika Territory, 4166; Tannu-Tuva, 4168; Tenerife, 4200; Tahiti, 3426, 3999; Taimar Peninsula, 3016; Temperature (world temperatures) (*colour inset*), facing 934; Thessaly, 4222; Thrace, 4227; Tibet (*colour inset*), facing 878; Tierra del Fuego, 4235; Togo, 4248; Tokelau Islands, 3999; Tonga Islands, 3999; Tongatabu, 4252; Trade winds, 4266; Trans-Jordan, 4741; Tromelin Island, 3693; Tuamotu Archipelago, 4246; Tubuai Islands, 3426; Tuscany, 4313; Tyrrhenian Sea, 4311; Union Islands, 3999; United States of America (*colour inset*), facing 4338; *Wales*: Northern, 684; Southern, 769; (*colour inset*), facing 4406; Warwickshire, 4421; Westmorland, 1150; Wiltshire, 4480; winds and rainfall of the world (*colour inset*), facing 914; Worcestershire, 4513; world (*colour inset*), facing 614; Yugoslavia (*colour inset*), facing 650
- Geology*: agate, 77; andesite (microphoto), 3363; crater lakes, 4646; Cretaceous formations, 4762; crystal, forms of, 1085, 2780; crystallographic axes, method of lettering, 2780; dike, 1194; dolomite crystal (*diagram*), 2781; dolomitic conglomerate, 4327; Dover coalfield, strata of, 1710; eocene fossils, 1410; escarpment, 1711; fault, 1510, 1511; fluor spar, 1574; fossilised fish, 1539; fossilised sea urchins, 1310; glacial striations, 4942; geologic periods, explanatory *diagram*, 1712; granite, section of, 1822; Great Barrier reef, 4645; gypsum crystal, 1879; haematite, 1884; halysite, 1901; high land, *diagram* showing formation, 1709; history in fossils, 1714; hoodoo, 4761; igneous rock, basal over chalk, 2129; iron pyrites, 3598; joints, 2323; laterite, 2443; lepidodendron twig, 2488; limestone caves, 4647; limestone: Devonian, 4761; outcrop, 3192; winlock, 2319; limonite, 2320; meteorite, 2749; minerals, some important (*colour inset*), facing 2782; molecular arrangement, 2779; natural arch, 4760; onyx, 3148; -nite, 3148; precambrian formation, 4763; quartz crystals, 2781, 3607; quartz porphyry, 3163; raised beach, 3630; sandstone, denuded rocks, 3840; stone, structures in, 647, 4091; stone (*colour inset*), facing 4090; syenite (microphoto), 3363; tardree rhyolite, 3707; white limestone and black jabbro, 4761
- Geography of England: George I, 1718; George II, 1720; George III, 1723; George IV, 1725; George V, 1728; George V, coronation procession, 1729; George V coronation as Emperor of India, 2137; George V jubilee procession, 2330; George VI, 4485
- Georgia, *see* United States of America
- Geraldton wax-plant (*colour inset*), facing 4682
- Geranium, wild, 1733
- Germany: Baden Baden, 365; Bavaria: country scene, 420; young Bavarians, 1473; Königssee, lake in the alps (*colour inset*), facing 1740; Berlin: aerial view, 467; broadcasting station, 4490; palace, 2042; Tempelhof aerodrome, 467; Tiergarten rose garden, 1680; Unter den Linden, 467; Wintergarten theatre, 467; Black Forest, Sterrenburg castle, 506; Bochum, steel workshop, 1742; Bonn, birthplace of Beethoven, 444; Bremen, market place, 586; Bremen, gabled house, 1657; Breslau cathedral, 1812, 1737; Cologne, bridge of boats, 592; Cologne, cathedral, 972; Constance, Graf Zeppelin over lake, 1201; Danzig, general view, 1739; Danzig, old crane tower, 1629; Dresden: general view, 1237; street, 1237; Schiller's study, 3688; Zwinger museum, 1745; Duisburg, industrial quarter, 1742; Ehrenbreitstein, 1361; Elbe (*map*) 1364; Elbe, 1629, 1901, 1364; Essen, Krupp's factory, 1742; Frankfurt-on-Main, 1623; Frankfurt-on-Main, modern dwellings, 1739; Garmisch-Partenkirchen, skating at, 1745; Hamburg: docks, 1219; view from Elbe, 1629; river barges, 1902; Hanover, old street, 1739; Hanover, part of the old town, 1913; Harz, 1745, 1930; Harz, magic circle on the Brocken, 2622; Heidelberg, 1963; Heppelbeim, Town Hall, 1739; Hesse, old bridge, 1739; Hesse, Hirschhorn on the Neckar, 2015; Holstein, Pion, the castle, 2045; Holstein, scenery, 2046; horse-radish farming, 2071; Kiel canal, Baltic sea entrance, 2371; Königssee lake (*colour inset*), facing 1740; Lübeck, 1629; (*map, colour inset*), facing 1734; Mecklenburg, scene on Baltic coast, 2722; medieval drinking horn, 1744; Münster, Basket Boy fountain, 4455; Münster, Church of St. Lambertus, 4455; Soest, reformed church, 4455; Münster, Basket Boy fountain, 4455
- Germination, 1748
- Gérôme, painting of Napoleon before the Sphinx, 2933
- Gethsemane, garden of, 896, 3233
- Geum, 1749
- Geyser, *diagram*, 1750; Papakura, Rotorua, New Zealand, 1750
- Ghats: map of Eastern and Western, 1751; Western, Perigar lake, 5056
- Ghats; bathing, *see* India (Benares)
- Ghent, old buildings at quayside, 1751
- Giant, 1752
- Giant's Causeway, 2323
- Gibbon, ape, 1753
- Gibbon: Edward, 1753; John Murray, 4777
- Gibbons, Cardinal, 763
- Gibraltar, 1754; fleet in Gibraltar harbour, 2933
- Gilbey, Sir Henry, 5073
- Gila Monster, 1755
- Gilbert, Charles Webb, sculpture, "The Critic," 4625
- Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, 1755; Sir William, 1755
- Gilbert Islands (*map*), 1756
- Gill, Eric, sculpture, "Prospero and Ariel," 3890
- Ginger, wild, 1757; Jamaica, 1758
- Ginseng, 1758
- Giotto, painting of the Madonna, 1759
- Gipsy, encampment at Epsom, 1760
- Giraffe: drinking, 4935; herd in West Africa, 1761; (*colour inset*), facing 174
- Girl Guides: Princess Royal in Guides uniform march past at Lumley castle camp kitchen, 1762
- Girls' Life Brigade, band on the march, 1762
- Glacier: Argentiers, 1615; Tabu, New Zealand, 1763; Mendenhall, Alaska, 1764; Mer de Glace, Mont Blanc, 1764; Franz Joseph, New Zealand, 1765, 3030; Buar glacier Norway, 3083; Bédals glacier, Norway, 3083
- Gladiator, 1766
- Gladiolus: detail, 1766; bunch, 1787; (*colour inset*), facing 1572
- Gladstone, W. E., Monument at Hawarden, 1562; portrait, 1767; caricature from "Vanity Fair," 2495
- Glamorganshire, *see* Wales
- Glasgow, *see* Scotland
- Glass: modern Danish glassware, 1775; sherry set by James Powell and Sons, 1775; crystal from the Orfèvres works, 1775;



- glass from the Holmgaard works, Denmark, 1776; *Manufacture*: melting end of furnace, 1777; working end of furnace, 1777; bottle making machine, 1777; rear of a line of furnaces, 1777; annealing lehr, 1777; grinding and polishing machinery, 1777. Mining silica sand, 1778; examples of stained glass (*colour inset*), facing 1778
- Glastonbury, Abbot's kitchen, 1779; Tor, 4009
- Glencoe, Pass of, 3879
- Glider, 1780
- Globigerina oose, 1781
- Gloucester, *see* Gloucestershire
- Gloucestershire (*map*), 1781; Chedworth, remains of Roman villa, 3742; Chedworth, mosaic floor, 3742; Cheltenham, promenade, 849; Cheltenham, view from Devil's Chimney, 850; Cirencester, Mop Fair, 1498; Cirencester Parish Church, 918; Cotswolds, near Cheltenham, 1783; Cotswolds, cottages, 1783; Gloucester Cathedral, 801, 1781, 1783; Gloucester, vale of, 1783; Seven Springs, 1784; Tewkesbury: old mill, 1431; King John's bridge, 4209; mill on the Avon, 4209
- Glove making, 1786
- Glow-worm (male) (*colour inset*), facing 2188
- Gloxinia 1786
- Gluck, Christoph, 1787
- Glyptodon, 1788
- Gnu, 1789, white tailed, 4935
- Goat: Angora, 1789, 4931; domestic, 1790; mountain, 5011; Rocky Mountain, 1789, 4935; Cashmere, 787; goat team, 1790
- Gobi Desert (*map*), 1790
- Godavari River, 5074
- Godetia, 1791
- Godfrey de Bouillon, tomb, 1791
- Godslow, Trout Inn, 3201
- Godwin, Mary, portrait by John Opie, 1793
- Goethe, Johann, 1794
- Gold: Mine on the East Rand, 2785; Talbot alluvial mine, 4671; Bull-Head, Colorado goldfield, 1796; mining in the Klondike, 1796; cyanide tanks, 4971, 2787; dredge on the Yukon, 2387; dredge, 1899; hydraulic sluicing, 1797; primitive sluicing, 4900; gallery and truck line, 2787; underground workings in Mysore, 1798; drill on the face, 4971; mine gallery, 4971; mine dumps, 4971; winding gear, 4971; old style panning, 4900; goldbearing rock (*colour inset*), facing 2782
- Gold Coast Colony (*map*), 4248, 1799; drying cacao, 1800; coastal scenery, 1800
- Golden Call, the worship of (*colour inset*), facing 2128
- Golden Fleece, 1801
- Golden Fleece (decoration of Spain and of Austria), 3164
- Golden Rod, 996
- Goldfish, common, 1802
- Goldsmith, Oliver, portrait, tomb at Temple Church, 1802
- Golf, *see* Sport
- Golgotha, 3234
- Good, 5112
- Goodall, painting of Cranmer at Traitor's Gate, 3669
- Good Hope, Cape of, 748
- Goose, Canada, 4716
- Gooseberry, 1806
- Gordon, General Charles, 1807
- Gore, A. W., 4203
- Gorgon, head of, 1808
- Gorilla: in Zoo, 1808; detail of hand and foot, 1809; skeleton, 1809, 4572
- Gorky, Maxim, 1809
- Gorse: in blossom, dwarf variety, 3949
- Goshawk: American, trained for hawking, 1810
- Gothic, *see* Architecture
- Goujon, sculpture of Tritons and Nereids, 1813
- Gournod, Charles, 1813
- Graaff Reinet, Spandau Kop, 4968
- Graces, the Three, sculptured group from Sienna, 1816
- Grackle (*colour inset*), facing 5032
- Grafting: methods of, bud, 1817, whip, 1817
- Grahamstown, *see* South Africa
- Grail, the Holy, original cup used in *Parzival* in 1882, 2047
- Grain: Kafir corn, 2343; maize, 2631
- Grambologna, statue: rape of the Sabine women, 3821
- Gramophone, *see* Sound Recording
- Granada, *see* Spain
- Grand Canyon, Colorado, 976
- Grand Pré, Evangeline's Well, 4764
- Granite, section of, 1822; cutting curbstones in Mysore, 5101
- Grant "Bitsy," 4203
- Grant, Ulysses, 1822
- Grape: oldium attacking grapes, 1823; bunch of South African, 1823; tendrils, 1677; drying racks, 4614
- Grape fruit, 919, 1824
- Grass: fox-tail, 1604; ordinary cock's foot, 1825; improved strain, 1825; elephant grass, 1826; Irish perennial, 1826; indigenous rye grass, 1826; timothy grass, 1826; hop (*colour inset*), facing 4682
- Grasshopper: parts of, 1827; common, 1827, 2187; spiny backed, 2188; (*colour inset*), facing 2188
- Grass snake, 3638
- Gratangen, 2138
- Gravitation, diagram of its effect upon weights, 1828
- Gravity, centre of, explanatory diagram, 1829
- Gray, Thomas, portrait, 1830; Stoke Poges Church, 1830, Stoke Poges churchyard, 1431
- Grayling, 1830
- Great Barrier Reef, 4645; marine life, 489; Whit-Sunday Passage, 4677
- Great Bear Lake, 4761; settlement at Cameron Bay, 4764
- Great Brocade Moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572
- Great Dane, 1832
- Great Letaba River, 4996
- Great Rebellion, scenes from, 3659
- Great Slave Lake, Alexandra Falls, 4761
- Great Yarmouth, Gorleston-on-Sea, the "Waterways," 1834
- Grebe: pied-billed with young, 1834; foot of pied-bill, 1834; nests of horned grebe, 1835
- Greece (*map, colour inset*), facing 1840. Athens: Acropolis, 24; Bacchus, theatre of, 309; Erechtheum, 310; general view, 1841; Parthenon frieze, 223; Stadium from the air, 1841; prison of Socrates, 4001; temple of Nike Apteros, 4199. Bronze Age pottery, 630; coins (early), 1836. Crete: (*map*), 1064; throne of Minos at Knossos, 2791. Corfu: (*map*), 1030; bay, 1843. Corinth canal, 736, 1031. Dress: national 1842, 1844; ancient, 1837, 1835; peasant, 1846. Euboea (*map*), 1465; farmhouse, 1845; mirror, ancient, 1839; Mycenae, tomb of Agamemnon, 77; Olympia, temple on Festal Square, 4199; Phaleron Bay, 1843; Tanagra statuette, 1838; Temple of Poseidon at Sunium, 2981; Temple of Hercules (*colour inset*), facing 3678; terra cotta statuette, 1836; village near Athens, 1845
- Greenhouses in Guernsey, 1850
- Greenland: Kyaks and Polar bear, 1851, Umanak settlement, 1852; women in national costume, 1852; family and tent, 1852; Godthaab, 1852
- Greenock, Town Hall, 1853
- Greenwich: Hospital, 4537; telescope at the observatory, 300
- Grenada (*map*), 1861
- Gretna Green Smithy: exterior, 1276; interior, 2170
- Grry, Charles, 2nd Earl, portrait by Lawrence, 1855
- Grey, Lord, 1856
- Grey, Lady Jane, 1856
- Greyhound, 1857
- Grieg, Edward, 1857
- Grimth, Arthur, 1860
- Griffon: smooth haired, wire haired, 1858
- Grimm: Jakob, 1858; Wilhelm, 1858
- Grimaby docks from the air, 1859
- Groote Constantia, 4945
- Groote Schuur, 4945
- Grosbeak, rose-breasted, 1859
- Grote George, 1859
- Grotius, De Groot, 1860
- Grouse: black (*colour inset*), facing 1670; red (*colour inset*), facing 1670; common, 1860; sand, 1860
- Guadaloupe (*map*), 1861
- Guadalquivir, orange groves in the valley, 4031
- Guanaco, 1862
- Guano, 1862
- Guatemala, general view of city, 1864
- Guava, 1865
- Guernsey: greenhouses from the air, 1850; St. Peter Port, 1866
- Guides, *see* Girl Guides
- Guido, Reni, 1867; painting, "Lucretia," 2595
- Guildford, *see* Surrey
- Guildhouse, 1868
- Guillemot, 1869; egg, 1350
- Guillotine, 1869
- Guinea fowl: head, 491; vulturine, 1870
- Guinea pig, 1870



Guitar, 1872  
Gulf Stream (*map*), 1872, 3121  
Gull: common, 1872; Kittiwake, 1873, 2386; (*colour inset*), facing 494  
Gullett, Sir Henry, 4649  
Gum: tapping a sapodilla tree, 1873; digger, 4900

Gunn, red flowering (*colour inset*), facing 482  
Gunpowder Plot: deposition taken at Fawkes' trial, 1512; the anonymous warning, 1875  
Gurkha soldiers, 2978  
Gustaf V, King of Sweden, 1876  
Gutenberg, portrait, 1876; show-

ing first proofs from his press, 1877  
Gutta-percha, 1877  
Gwalior, *see* India  
Gymnastics, *see* Physical Training  
Gypsophila, 1879  
Gypsum crystal, 1879  
Gyroscope, 1879

## H

HAABAI (*map*), 4232  
Haakon, King of Norway, 1881  
Haarlem, Adriaan mill, 1993  
Haddock, 1882  
Hadleigh, The Guildhall, 4113  
Hadrian: wall of, 1883; baths at Rome, 1883; tomb (*colour inset*), facing 1884; Roman milestone by the wall, 3740  
Haematite, 1884  
Hagar, 2242  
Hagfish, 1885  
Haggard, Rider, 1885  
Hague: The Peace Palace, 1886; Peace Palace from the air, 1993  
Hahn, Emanuel, bust of Stefansson, 4728  
Hannemann, Samuel, 1887  
Haag, Field-Marshal Earl, 1887  
Haile Selassie, bas relief by Courtney Pollock, 1460  
Hairstone, forms of, 1888  
Hair: of a camel, 1889; of a rabbit, 1889; diagram showing growth, 1890  
Hairdressing: "Fountain" head dress, 1890; permanent waving apparatus, 1891  
Haiti: child porter, 1892; Vodoo dance, 1892; street in Santiago, 1892; Presidential Palace, 1893  
Hake, 1893  
Haklanc, Lord, 1894  
Half-tone: the process illustrated, 1895; colour reproduction by the half-tone process (*colour inset*), facing 1896  
Haliburton, T. C., 4775  
Halibut, 1896  
Halifax, Nova Scotia, the harbour, 1897  
Halifax, 1st Earl of, 1897  
Halifax, Viscount, 1898  
Hallam, Henry, 1899  
Halley, Edmund, 1899  
Hall Marks, 1900  
Halmabera (*map*), 4238  
Hals, Frans and his wife painted by himself, 1901  
Halyssite, 1901  
Hamble, 1908  
Hamburg, *see* Germany  
Hamilton: Bermuda, Government Building, 469, Ontario, 1904  
Hammer: throwing the, 1905; water hammer, 1421  
Hampden, John, 1906  
Hampshire (*map*), 1907. Alton Abbey, 2817; Bishops Waltham, Bishop's Palace, 1909; Bourne-mouth, 359; Hamble, 1908; Highclere Castle, 1909; Odium Castle, 1909; Overton, milliners at, 2892; Ringwood, 1909; Romsey Abbey, 1909; Salisbury, Roman city walls, 3740, tobacco harvesting, 4244; Wherwell, 1909; Winchester, statue

to King Alfred at, 4482; St. Cross Hospital, 4482; West Gate, 4482; Close Gate, 1909  
Hampton Court Palace, 4537; the Gatehouse, 2763  
Hand: diagram, 1910; sculpture by Michaelangelo, 1910; in palmistry, 3240  
Handel, portrait, monument at Halle, 1911  
Handicrafts: barbola, 399; basketry, 411, 412; basket making competition, 4009; beadwork, 422; brickmaking (local), 1421; carpentry, 766, 777, 778; chair-making (local), 1421; embroidery, examples of, 1400; embroidery, forms of stitch, 1401; glove-making, 1786; thatching, cutting reeds, 1419; thatching, on the roof, 1421  
Hankow, The British Bund, 1912  
Hannibal, crossing the Rhone, 1913  
Hanover, *see* Germany  
Hapsburg, Emperor Karl Franz Joseph, 335  
Haran-shikari, 5107, 5111  
Harbour Grace (Newfoundland), 3007  
Hardicanute, coin of, 1916  
Harding, Warren, 1917  
Hardy, Thomas, portrait, birth-place, 1918  
Hare: adult, 1918; leverets in "form," 1919  
Harebell, 1919; (*colour inset*), facing 1920  
Hart's horned toad, 2065  
Harlequin, 1920  
Harold II: the oath to William, 4469; coronation, 4469; death, 4469; coin of, 1922  
Harp, 2192; with piano, 1923. Egyptian harpist, 1924  
Harpoon gun, 4457  
Harp shell, Imperial (*colour inset*), facing 3926  
Harpy, early Greek sculpture, 1924  
Harpisbord, 1925  
Harrier: bird (Montagu's), 1925; bound, 1925  
Harrison, Benjamin, 1926, William II., 1926  
Harrogate, aerial view, 1927  
Hartz mountains, *see* Germany  
Haskinere, "Aldworth," Tenneyson's home, 4204  
Hashish addicts, 1931  
Hastings, *see* Sussex  
Hastings, Warren, 1912  
Hastings, battle scenes from Bayeux tapestry, 1912  
Hat, *see* Dress  
Hathfield, the old palace, 2011  
Hathaway, Ann, her cottage at Stratford-on-Avon, 3910  
Hathor, alabaster head from Durr-el-Bahri, 1935

Havana: the capitol, 1085; water-front, 1086; a street, 1086  
Havenga, N. C., 4975  
Havelock, Sir Henry, 1936  
Hawaiian Islands (*map*), 1936  
Hawaii: surf riding, 1937; scenery near Honolulu, 1937; grass hut, 1937; Honolulu, Federal Building, 1937; Waikiki beach, 1937; Honolulu street, 2056; Hula girls, 1938; Hula band, 1938. Kilauea crater, 2372  
Hawfinch, 1939  
Hawk: sharp-shinned, 1940; red-tailed, 1940; red-shouldered, 1940; marsh, 1940; sea hawk and nest, 494; kestrel (*colour inset*), facing 496  
Hawkesbury River, 4649  
Hawk Moth, 1941  
Hawkweed, 1941  
Hawthorn, 2178; blossom and leaves, 1942; tree in winter, 4279; (*colour inset*), facing 1570  
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 1942  
Haymaking, 1942  
Haydn, Joseph, portrait, home in Vienna, 1943  
Hayes, Rutherford, 1944  
Hazel: nuts and leaf, 1944; nut, 3706; leaf, 2460  
Hazlitt, William, 1944  
Head, bones of the, 1945  
Headress, *see* Dress  
Hearst, William Randolph, 1949  
Heart, parts of, 1950  
Heartsease, 4392  
Heat: convection, explanatory diagram, 1951; conduction, explanatory diagram, 1951  
Heather: ling, 1955; cross-leaved heath, 1955; fine-leaved heath, 1955; photograph of cross-leaved heath, 1956; giant African (*colour inset*), facing 4256  
Heating, gas heating boiler, 1956  
Hebrew alphabet, 1959  
Hebrides (*map*), 1960; a crofter, 1960; hand loom, 1960  
Hecate, 1961  
Hector: and Andromache, 1961. and Menelaus, 2733  
Hedgehog, with young, 1962  
Heidelberg, 1963  
Heine, Heinrich, 1964  
Hejaz (*map*), 1965; pilgrims at Mecca, 1965  
Helen, with Paris, Italian Renaissance sculpture, 1966  
Helena, island of St., 2031  
Heligoland (*map*), 1966  
Heliograph, 1967  
Helios, a bronze statue, 1967  
Helmets, 1968, 2177  
Hellebore, 4811; white, 1969  
Helmet, *see* Dress  
Helsingfors, market place, 1513  
Helston flora dance, 1938

- Helvellyan, Striding Edge, 4451  
 Heming, Arthur, 4778  
 Hemisphere (map), 1971  
 Hemlock, 1971  
 Hemp: drying fibres, 1972; gathering, 1972, 4709  
 Henbane, 1973; seed, 3901  
 Henderson, Arthur, 1973  
 Henderson Island (map), 3426  
 Henley, W. E., 1973  
 Hengist, 1974  
 Henry of England: Henry I, Warwick mint coin, 1975; Henry II, London mint coin, 1976; Henry III, coronation, 1978; Henry IV, portrait, 1980; Henry V, a letter, 1981; Henry VI, portrait, 1983; Henry VII, portrait, 1985; Henry VIII, portrait, 1987; Henry VIII, tomb, 1989  
 Henry of France, statue showing Henry IV signing the Edict of Nantes, 3668  
 Henty, G. A., 1991  
 Hepatica Triloba, 1991  
 Heppelheim, town hall, 1739  
 Heraldry: coats of arms of famous Families (colour inset), facing 1992; heraldic designs, 1993; knight bearing heraldic insignia, 1994  
 Herbart, Johann, 1991  
 Herbert, A. P., 1995  
 Herculeanum, a street, 1995  
 Hercules, the infant, 1996  
 Hercules beetle, 1997  
 Herefordshire (map), 1999; Aynestry, 2000; British camp in the Malvern Hills, 2000; Eardisland, 2000; Hereford, cathedral and bridge, 1998; Ledbury, Church Row, 2467; Ledbury, Market House, 2468; Ross, Wilton Bridge, 2000; Ross Church, 2000; Symonds Yat, 2000; Weobley church, 2000  
 Heruannus, 4996  
 Hermes, with Eurydice and Orpheus, 1476  
 Herod Antipas, 2003  
 Herodotus, 2004  
 Heron: nests, 2005; snowy egret, 2005; black-crowned night heron, 2005; common heron, 2006; goliath heron, 2006  
 Herrick, Robert, 2006  
 Herring: drifters returning to port, 2007; gutting the catch, 2007; the fish, 2008  
 Herriot, Edouard, 2008  
 Herschel, Sir William, 2008  
 Hertfordshire (map), 2010; Ashwell, source of the Cam, 2011; Hatfield, Old Palace, 2011; Hertford, church, 2009; St. Albans, 2011, 3828; Wattham Cross, 2011, Ware, River Lea at, 2011; Watford, Swiss cottage, 2011; Welwyn Garden City, 1675; Wheatbampstead, 2011; Verulamium, excavations, 2012, 3828  
 Hertzsprung, General James, 2013  
 Hesiod, statue in the Vatican Museum, 2014  
 Hesperides, decoration of a vase, 2014  
 Hessey, Hirschhorn, 2015; old buildings, 1739  
 Hessian fly, 2014  
 Hewari, Lord, 2015  
 Hewlett, Maurice, 2016  
 Heyse, Paul, 2016  
 Hibernation (butterfly on wall-paper), 2017  
 Hieroglyphics, examples of, 2018, 2019  
 Hill: Octavia, 2022; Rowland, 2022  
 Himalayas: panorama of peaks, 2022, 2023; Mount Everest, 1477  
 Himation, Greek citizen wearing, 1835  
 Hinchbrook nunnery, 2102  
 Hickory, bark, 401  
 Hindenburg, Paul von, 2024  
 Hindenburg line, see World War  
 Hinkler, Herbert, 4650  
 Hipparchus, 2026  
 Hippocampus, 3123  
 Hippopotamus (colour inset), facing 174; photographs, 2027, 4935  
 Hirohito, Emperor and Empress of Japan, 2028  
 Hirschhorn, 2015  
 Hispaniola (map), 1861  
 History: Ancient Maps: British Isles (before A.D. 1400), 1705; World (about 1490), 1706; map from Paris' History, 2031. Pre Roman Remains: Alignment at Merrivale, 3533; barrows, long and round, 3530; Iron Age fort (Liddington Castle), 3532; Lynchets at Bishopstone, 3531; Maiden Castle, 4199; Silbury Hill, 3531; Stonehenge, 1118, 3532, 3776; Stonehenge (colour inset), facing 3768; Yarnbury camp, 3533. Roman Remains in Britain: altars at Wareham, 3743; amphitheatre at Caerleon, 3741; bath at Bath, 416, brooches, 3742; cinerary urns, 3742; Chedworth, ruins, 3742; Chedworth, mosaic floor, 3742; Hadrian's wall, 3744, 1883; milestone by Hadrian's wall, 3740; Lincoln, Roman gate at, 2524; London stone, 3743. Maiden Castle, foundations at, 4199; pillars at Wroxeter, 3741; Richborough fort from the air, 619; roadway over Blackstone Edge, 3741; statuette found in Suffolk, 3744; sword and scabbard from the Thames, 3743. Uriconium, 618; Verulamium, 2012, 3828; villa at Dignor, 3742; walls at Silchester, 3740. Saxon: Alfred's jewel, 621; Arthur's round table, 275; Bede's History of England, 1128; blowing stone at Kingston-Lisle, 465; boat (early British), 617; brooches, 621; coronation stone at Kingston, 614; Canute, document granting land, 746; Danelough (map), 1121; Edward the Confessor, chapel in Westminster Abbey, 1333; Earls Barton Church, 3061; Hardicanute, coin of, 1916; Harold II, coin of, 1922; Matthew Paris' History, 2033; map from, 2031. Moot Hall at Ekstow, 608; Sompting Church, 4131. Norman: Feudal Manor (diagram), 2654; story of the Norman Conquest, scenes from the Bayeux tapestry, 4429; Rufus Stone in the New Forest, 4471; see also under Architecture. 11th Century: Coin of Henry I, 1975. 12th Century: Henry II, coin of, 1976; map of Holy Roman Empire, 2048; armour of period of Richard I, 3713; Richard I fighting Saracens, 3833. 13th Century: Crecy, battle of, 2094; Edward I, Great Seal, 1333; Edward II, charter to Carlisle, 1333; Edward III, tomb, 1333; Henry III, coronation of, 1978; Magna Carta, facsimile of part of, 613; Seal of Simon de Montfort, Earl of Leicester, 2473; tally sticks, 985. 14th Century: Armour of time of Richard II, 3713; arrest of Duke of Gloucester, 3713; Bannockburn, battle of, 394; letter of Henry V, 1981; seals for labourer's passes (1388), 2035; siege of Carlisle by the Scots (1315), 1333; Parliament deposing Richard II, 3713. 15th Century: After the Battle of Bosworth, 3713; Columbus: armour, ships, statue at Genoa, 981; Columbus, landing in America, 982. Edward IV, Second Seal, 1310; Gutenberg showing first proofs from his press, 1877. 16th Century: Armada, resolution for the pursuit, 2029; Armada, the pursuit, 621; Queen Elizabeth and her courtiers, 1391; Hatfield House, 1393; Moot Hall at Aldeburgh, 2551. Reformation: Knox reproving ladies of the court, 3667; the Seven Bishops, 3667; Cranmer at Traitor's Gate, 3664. Tomb of Henry VIII, 1989. Tudor merry-making at Hatfield Hall, 4293. 17th Century: Charles I unfolding his standard at Nottingham, 3659; Westminster in 1647, 3659; Puritans and Cavaliers, 3659; Battle of Edgehill, 3659; trial of Charles I, 3659; death warrant of Charles I, 838; execution of Charles I, 3659; first sale in London of Canadian furs (1671), 2035. Cromwell: dissolves the Long Parliament, 612; at Marsdon Moor, 3659, refusing the crown, 1076. Gunpowder Plot: anonymous warning, 1512; de position taken at trial, 1875. 20th Century: Bomb explosion at wedding of Alfonso of Spain, 4032; Edward VII, funeral of, 1344; George V: coronation, 1729; coronation as Emperor of India, 2137; jubilee procession, 2330. South African Wars: "Long Tom" at Ladysmith, 4018; a drift near Paardeburg, 4019. General Strike (1926), 1699; investiture of Prince of Wales, 623; suffragette demonstration, 3472; arrest of Princip (1914), 4517; see World War; League of Nations, opening a session, 2463; signing the Treaty of Locarno, 2554; signing the Versailles Treaty, 4534; assassination of Alexander of Yugoslavia, 4562. Miscellaneous: Akhman, 112; beetle, 421;

- Houses of Parliament from the air, 609; opening of Parliament, 610; speaker of the House of Commons, 611; House of Commons interior, 3271; House of Lords interior, 3272, 3303; Belgian battlefields (*map*), 454; coronation chair, 1040; Dover Castle, 620; English gold coins, 622; stocks at Havering atte Bower, 625; whipping post at Good Easter, 1069; royal thrones in the House of Lords, 2814; styles of headdress, 1891. *See under* individual kings and queens for portraits of them (Alfred the Great, Charles of England, Elizabeth, Edward of England, George of England, Henry of England, James of England, Mary of England, Richard, William, Windsor, House of, etc.). *See also* individual notabilities for portraits (Canning, Cranmer, Disraeli, Gladstone, Palmerston, Redmond, Wilberforce, Wolsey, Wolsey, etc.).
- Hitler, Adolph, 2036
- Hive, bee, *see* Bee
- Hobart, aerial view, the harbour, 4175
- Hobemia, "Avenue at Middelheim", 2429
- Hobbes, Thomas, 2039
- Hockey, *see* Sport
- Hogarth, self-portrait, 2010
- Hog weed, 2041
- Hokusai, painting, "Fartar Chaf-tan", 4173
- Holben, "Robert Cheesman with Hawk", 2042; portrait of Erasmus, 1446
- Holland (*map, colour inset*), facing 448, Amsterdam, 155, canal (*colour inset*), facing 2996; dress, national, 1473; Dutch family, 2995; Dutch children, 271, 2996; Haarlem, Adriaan noll, 2993; Hague, Peace Palace, 1200, 1836; landscape in the Polder, 2994; Rotterdam, 3768, tulip field, 4294; Walcheren, milkmaids on Isle of, 2992; Volendam, fisherman at, 2992
- Holly bush, twig, 2043
- Hollyhead, South Stack lighthouse, 168, 2047
- Hollyhock, bloom, 2044; a giant, 2044, (*colour inset*), facing 3226
- Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 2043
- Holyrood House, 1322
- Holt, Gustav, 2043
- Holstein, Plon, the castle, 2045; scenery, 2046
- Holy Roman Empire, *map of*, 2048
- Homer, Apotheosis of, 2050
- Honduras: native homes on the coast, 2053; Tegucigalpa, National Palace, 2053; native dwellings inland, 2053
- Honeysuckle, 2054
- Hong Kong, the harbour, 2055
- Honolulu: Federal Building, 1937; street, 2056
- Hood, Robert Allison, 4778
- Hood, Thomas, 2056
- Hooker, Richard, 2057
- Hoodoo, 4761
- Hoopoe, 2057
- Hoop pine with parasite fig, 4681
- Hooper, Bishop, 3667
- Hop: Kent, tying vines; Tasmania, a hop-garden; Victoria, Australia, the harvest, 2059
- Hop grass (*colour inset*), facing 4682
- Hoover, Herbert, 2058
- Horatius, 2060
- Morebound, 2061
- Horizon, 2061
- Hornbeam: tree, 2063; twig, 2063; bole, 4178
- Hornbill: head of, 2064; from Sumatra, 2064; Great Indian, 2064; Great Indian (*colour inset*), facing 5032
- Horned toad, Marlan's, 2065
- Hornet (*colour inset*), facing 2188
- Horse: Arabian, 2068; Arab pure bred, 2067; breaking in, 4585, 4613; Belgian stallion, 2068; Clydesdale mare, 2068; diagram, 2066; hunter, 2067; jumping, 4884; Kentucky thoroughbred, 2068; operation on, 4380; Percheron, mare and stallion, 2068; racehorse, 2067; Shetland pony, 2067; Shire, 2067; team in Australia, 4638
- Horse chestnut: tree, leaf, and twig, 2069
- Horse-dish, farming in Germany, 2071
- Horse sea rose, 1121
- Horseshoe crab, 2071
- Horsetail, 2071
- Hospital: operation in progress, 2074; eye treatment, 2074; dispensary, 2074; oxygen tent, 2071; interior of Irish, 4881
- Hottentot, 4335, 2077
- Houdini, 2077
- Houghton Mill, 2102
- Hourglass, 2078
- House fly, *see* Fly
- House leek, 2079
- Howe, the front from the air, 2082
- Howe, prickly (*colour inset*), facing 4682
- Howard, John, 2082
- Howe, 1st Earl, 2083
- Howitzer, 37 m., 2083; 4.5 m., 268
- Hudson, Henry, 2084
- Hudson's Bay Company: original bastion at Fort Victoria, British Columbia, 2085; modern store at Fort Victoria, 2085; first sale of furs in London, 2085; a group of trappers, 2085; inside the store at Fort Resolution, Great Slave Lake, 2085; Indian women removing hair from moosehide, 2085; a food cache, 2085; Eskimo women and children, 2085
- Hughes, Sir Sam, 4766
- Hughes, William Morris, 2086
- Hugo, Victor, 2087
- Hula, 4916
- Hula: girls, 1938; band, 1938
- Hull: the port, 2089; the Guildhall floodlit, 2530
- Humbert, King of Italy, 2091
- Humble bee, *see* Bee
- Humboldt, Alexander, 2091
- Hume, David, 2092
- Hume Dam, 4671; under construction, 4673
- Humming birds: ruby throated, young at nest, size compared to coin, 2093
- Humming-bird-hawk-moth (*colour inset*), facing 2188
- Hunperduck, 2092
- Hungary (*map, colour inset*), facing 344; Budapest: view from Danube, 642; Parliament House, 2096; Palace of Franz Joseph, 2098; watching a street procession, 2097; (*colour inset*), facing 2094. National costume, 1473, 2097; harvesting, 1929; bride and groom, 2097; peasant dwelling, 2097
- Hunt, James Leigh, 2099
- Hunter, John, 2099
- Hunting, *see* Sport
- Huntingdonshire (*map*), 2101; Brampton, Samuel Pepys' house, 3326; Hinchbrook minnery, 2102; Houghton Mill, 2102; Huntington: old stone bridge, 2102; yard of George Hotel, 2100
- Hurling, *see* Sport
- Hurling, *see* Sport
- Hurricane, wooden rafter driven through palm tree, 2103
- Huxley, Thomas, 2106
- Hyacinth: wild (*colour inset*), facing 1570; cultivated, 2107; bulbs, 645, 649; (*colour inset*), facing 2518
- Hyderabad, *see* India
- Hydraulic press, 2109; ram, 2109
- Hyena, striped, 2113
- Hygrometer, 2114

## I

- IBANEZ, Vicente, 2118
- Ilex, Gretian, 2119
- Ilex, scarlet, 2119
- Ilsen, Hentik, 2120
- Ilorin, 1107
- Ice, harvesting ice, 2120; map of glacial areas, 2121; iceberg destruction of, 2122; iceberg, 2123
- Ice hockey, *see* Sport
- Iceland (*map*), 2121; women in national costume, 2121; Reykjavik, 2125
- Iceland moss, 2126
- Ice yacht, 2126
- Ichneumon fly, 2127
- Idaho, *see* United States of America
- Idd, the worship of the Golden Calf (*colour inset*), facing 2128
- Idney, the church, 3058
- Igloo, interior of, 1449
- Ignomin rock, 2129
- Ignition, explanatory diagrams of coil systems, 2130
- Iguana, 2131, 4934
- Iguanodon, a reconstruction, 2131
- Ile de la Cité, 3264, 2131
- Illinois, Starved Rock in the State Park, 2132
- Impala, 69, 2136, 4935
- Impatiens, 2136
- Imperial Harp shell (*colour inset*), facing 3926

- Inca, burial house, 1630  
Incubator: human, 2142; in poultry farming, 2142  
India: *Allahabad*: Muir Central College, 5065; the Minar, 5127. *Assam*: tea pickers, 293; Khasi men, 2147; native orchestra at a dance, 2149. *Benares*: street, 4338, 5145; sacred well of Vishnu, 2147; bathing ghats, 5127, 1672, 4338. *Bengal*: native transport, 4591; native village, 5069. *Bhopal State*: Sanchi: carved stone pillar, 5034. North Gate and Stupa, 5035; elephant capital, 5043. *Bombay Presidency*: Ahmadabad bazaar, 5028; Bombay City: High Court, 5085; mail train and boat at Ballard Pier, 5053; General Post Office, 5052; cotton depot, 2153; street scenes, 533, 5136. The Gateway of India, 4598; Karamchi, Municipal buildings, 5082; Patadakal, temples, 4593; Patadakal, 7th century sculpture, 5145; Sind, waste land in, 5058; water carriers, 5141. *Calcutta*: the Mint, 5051; Government House, 5086; Dalhousie Square, 5105; shipping on the Hughli, 5138; Victoria Memorial, 646. Jain Temple, 2151; Chowringhee, 2150; Victoria Memorial, 646. *Delhi*: air station at New, 5041; Imperial secretariat, 5041; goldsmith, 5077; shoemakers, 5077; aerial view, 5129; cloisters at Qutab, 1150; girl in native costume, 4593; gateway to the Old Fort, 1150; Lahore Gate, 1150; Great Mosque (Jama Masjid), 1150; street and bazaar, 1150; Parliament House from the air, 1149; Durbar of 1911, 2137. *Gwalior*: fort, 5039; general view of city, 1878. *Hyderabad*: Char Minar Archway, 5030; Daulatabad Fort, 4599; Daulatabad, Bala Hisar Gun, 4600; Naudi (Swas bull) at Haumakonda temple, 5126; Osmania General Hospital, 5041; rock sculptures at Ellora, 2108; tomb of Kuli Kutb Shahi, 5147; Mecca Masjid, 5145; stone elephant, 5145. *Kashmir*: (map), 2350; coolies in the mountains, 2351; Srinagar: street, bridge, Dal Gate, 2351; "Meadow of Roses," 2351; fishing with native nets, 5098; ploughing a rice field, 5025; shop, 2149. *Lucknow*: Old Residency, 2594, 4593; Old Residency from the air, 2148. *Madras*: harbour, 2619; Temple of the Seven Pagodas, 5015; Outacamund, Valley in the Nilgiri Hills, 5057; Nilgiri Hills, primitive farmer, 5022; road menders, 5039; Victoria Technical Institute, 5065; Trichinopoly, rock and tank, 5067; Trichinopoly, business quarter, 5120; beggar, 5131; Srirangam, 2618. *Madura*: Gopuram of the Great Temple, 5127; temple, 5072. *Mathura*: capital of stone pillar, 2147. *Miscellaneous*: Amihara valley power transmission line, 5076; brassware, 574; coolies, 2149; dancing girls, 5095; Durbar, Coronation of King Emperor (1911), 2137; Durbar, Investiture of Maharajah, 4605; fakir, 1499; folk dance, 5133; hydro-electric power plant, 4431; indigo vat, 2153; Indus river at Rohri, Sind, 2163; Jirgah, 4604; jute, drying, 2147; jute, drumming, 2153; Khasi Nangem dancer, 2149; lace-maker, 2153; Mission School, 2798; native army officers, 2156; ornamental brass cannon, 2147; Parliament in session, 5125; Parliamentary elections, women voting, 5131; Patadakal temples, 5145, 5493; Pattini Devi, 2144; Pilgrims at Kurukshetra, 4593; Pilgrims at Nasik, 2149; primitive seed drill, 2153; rural industries, 5077; salt well, 5099; Saria, girls using, 4593; Siva and Parvati, 2146; Taj Mahal (colour inset), facing 2154; trade chart (inset), facing 4594; Viceroy's escort, 2157; weaving on a native loom, 2153. *Mysore*: Maharajah on State Elephant, 5087; Bangalore, State Palace, 5089; felling sandalwood trees, 5101; cutting granite at Doddballapur, 5101; ore bins at the Kolar goldfield, 5101; Cauvery river scheme—irrigation canal, 5101; Krishnarajasagara dam, 5101; Rest House at Krishnarajasagara, 5124; Palace Throne Room, 5128; Palace Archway, Statue Square, 4593; Interior of a Koti, 4593; Dussihra chariot procession 4600; native potter, 5077; Kolar goldfield, underground workings, 1798. *North-west Frontier Province*: troops in a pass, 4602; Jirgah, 4604; Khyber Pass, 2370; Peshawar, street scene, 3347; Peshawar, view from the fort, 4603. *Orissa*: Udayagiri cave, 5035; Konarak temple; carved stone wheel, 5039. *Punjab*: Amritsar: general view, 5061; Amritsar: Golden Temple, 2147, 5029; Kangra valley, native dwelling, 5084; Lahore: general view, 3587; University Lecture Hall, 5026; fort, 5065; cattle near the Fort, 5026. *Tavla* ruins at, 3587; pendant from, 5044; Dharmarajika Stupa, 5035. Sikhs, 5109; Simla, 5123; Sukkur, wheat for transport, 5141. *Rajputana*: Ajmer, Dargah street, 3640; Ajmer pavilion on Anasagar lake, 3640; native women, 3640; bullock driving oil mill, 5077. Amber, 5054; Bikaner: old gateway, 4603; Dargah of Khawa Sahib, 3610; Kathiawar: native band, 5096; unloading English coal at Dermal, 5059; Mount Abu: Jain Temple, 2269; Dilwara Temple (colour inset), facing 5120; Dilwara Temple, 5019; stone images, 3640; view of town and Lake Nakhi, 3610. Udaipur, Lake and palace, 3610 street, 2147. Rajput warrior, 3610, women, 5109. *Travancore*: Periyar Lake, 5056; Trivandrum, 5113. *United Provinces*: Benares: bathing ghats, 1672, 4338, 5127; street scene, 5145, 4338; Sacred Well of Vishnu, 2147. Hardwar: bathing ghat, 4338; Lucknow: Old Residency, 2594, 4593; Old Residency from the air, 2148. Muttra, temple, 4338. *Indian birds* (colour inset), facing 5032. *Indian corn*, see Maize. *Indian flowers* (colour inset), facing 5114. *Indianapolis War Memorial*, 2156. *Indians*, Bela Coala Indian dramatizing "Echo," 4801; Blackfoot, Chief Duck and his wife, 4801; Blackfoot Teepee, 2159; Bolivian, 530; Chipewyan camp, 4801; Canadian Red Indians, 227; canoe, 2159; Chief Spotted Tail, 2159; cradles, 2160; drums, 2160; Labrador, 3064; Papoose, 2159; Patagonian, 3284; Pony travois, 2153; Puebla at Tacu, New Mexico, 3580; Seminole (Florida), 1566, 2159; Totem poles, 4801; Zopotec (Mexican), 2755. *Indigo bird*, 2161. *Indigo vat*, 2153. *Induction coil*, 2162. *Indus River*, 2163. *Infantry*, 2176. *Infiorescence*, examples of, 2177, 2178. Inge, Dean, 2179. Ingies, self portrait, 2179. Injector, diagram, 2179. *Inns of Court and Chancery* Middle Temple, Clifford's Inn, Lincoln's Inn, 2183. *Insect*, diagram of nervous system, 2186; types of, 2187. *nskip*, Sir Thomas, 2190. *nstruments*: wind, ancient music of, 2192. *nsulator*, types of, 2193. *ntaglio plate*, 2198. *nterferometer*, diagram of, 2199. *nterior decoration*, examples of, 2200, 2201. *nterness shire*, see Scotland. *ona Cathedral*, 2213. *onian islands* (map), 2213. *ipracuanha*, 2214. *ipswich*: the "Ancient House" 2215; Ducks, 4113. *iraq* (map), 2215, 2741; (map, colour inset), facing 1302; hsh-well, 2216; Basra, mosque, 2217. Arab dwelling by the Tigris, 2217; Bagdad: Holy shrine of Kaziman, 2217; Palace of the Caliphs; Bridge of Boats, 2217. camel driver, 2218; outfields pipe line to the sea, 3361; site of Jonah's tomb near Mosul, 2225. *reland*, N. see Northern Ireland. *reton*, General, 2227. *ris*, 2228; bulb, 649; (colour inset), facing 1572. *Irish Free State*: *Cavan*: Cattle Fair, 1839; Feis, 1870. *Clare*: Ballyvaughan, 2221. *Cork*: Ballycotton Bay, 1872; Blarney Castle, 510; City Hall, 1866; Cathedral at Cobh, 4877; flour mill, 1861; Ford factory, 1863. *Glandare Stone Circle*, 4212.

**Cork:** street market, 4888; University College, 4899; woman wearing a Cork cloak, 4880  
**Donegal:** fertile vale, 4841; gathering peat, 2221; basket making, 4862; natives walking to work, 4877. **Dublin:** Bank of Ireland, 4853; Castle, 4879; Cathedral of St. Patrick 4877; Customs House, 1267; docks, loading eggs, 4887; Dun Laoghaire Dog Show, 4882; O'Connell street, 4857, 4859; paper mill at Clondalken, 4863; Shanklin church, 4877; Trinity College, 4857. **Galway:** Aughanure Castle, 2219; Clifden, 1688; Clonfert, Cathedral doorway (colour inset), facing 4846; Claddagh village, cottages, 4879; Connemara story-tellers, 2221; Connemara farmer, 221; Menlo Castle, 2219. **Kerry:** Cluchan at Fahan, 4847; Galerius Oratory, Dingle, 4847; Muckross Abbey, 4848; Parknasilla, 2219. **Kildare:** Cross on pillar stone at Kilgown, 4845; Maynooth College, 4875. **Killarney:** scenery, 2174; lakes, 2895; River Laune, 2219. **Kilkenny:** High Street, 2173. **Limerick:** Dun Laoghaire (Kingstown) harbour, 2178; Kells, Columkille's House, 2479; Meath "Druid's Grave," Slane, 2479; Glendalough, 2479; Glendalough, St. Kelvin's Church, 2177; haymaking, 4839; Round Tower, 2219; Newgrange, tumulus, 4841; Newgrange, pillar stone, 4812. **Limerick:** Shannon electricity plant, 4872; Shannon plant under construction, 2222. **Louth:** Dolmen at Proleek, 4842; Muirclach's Cross, Monasterboise, 4812; factory at Cooley, 4863. **Map (colour inset), facing 2224.** **Mayo:** Doo Lough, 2219; Pillar stone at Craugh Patrick, 4877. **Miscellaneous:** agricultural activities, 4819; basket making, 4862; bilingual signposts, 4861, 4865; buildings, early, 4847; buildings, medieval, 4848; Civic Guard, 4878; creamery, 4840; crosses, 4845; Customs Barrier, 4887, 4852; dancing to the Irish pipes, 4870; flax, removal from lint hole, 1557; hand industries, 4801; Hurling, 4857; megalithic monuments, 4812; O'Neill, Seal of Brian, 2224; prehistoric remains, 4813; Round Tower at Clonmacnoise, 3770; school class, 4857; trade chart (inset), facing 1594; turf seller, 2221. **Munster:** Cross of Cashel, 2495; Lakes of Killarney, 2374, 2895; River Laune, 2219; Tipperary. **Connell, West Gate, 2893; Glen of Aherlow, 2895. Waterford,**

2895; Lismore Castle, 4879; Ardmore, Ogham stone, 2843; Sligo: Sepulchral Cairn, 4843; shoe factory, 4863  
**Irish Terrier, 2229**  
**Irish Wolfhound, 229**  
**Iron Age weapons, 2230**  
**Iron and steel: basket pouring, 2238; Bessemer converter plant in Chicago, 2231; Bessemer converter (diagram), 2235; blast furnace: 311, 2234; at night, 2231; parts of, 2233; (diagram), 2233; casting pig iron at night, 2231; charging floor of open hearth furnace, 2237; charging a Héroult electric furnace, 2238; charging a Siemens furnace, 2174; furnace with mechanical charging gear, 2231; haematite, 1884; iron: needle iron ore, specular iron, iron pyrites (colour inset) facing 2782. Iron Knob, 4653; ironworks, 500, 1423, 1600, 1742, 2173, 4654; medieval wrought iron gate, 2171; open hearth furnace, 2236; open pit ore mining, 2231; quarrying ore in Russia, 2232; rolls at a bar mill, 2236; tapping an open hearth furnace, 2237**  
**Iron bark tree, 4278**  
**Iron pyrites, 2664, 3598**  
**Irrigation: tread wheel in Japan, 2239; canal in California, 2249**  
**Irula, 511**  
**Irving, Henry, 2240**  
**Irving, Washington, 2241**  
**Isaac, 2241**  
**Isaac, Sir Isaac, 4656**  
**Isabella, Queen of Edward II, 1333**  
**Isaiah, 2242**  
**Islam: Mohammedans at prayer, 2808, 3642; verse of the Koran in Cufic characters, 1357; Mecca, Pilgrims at the Kaaba, 1965; Pilgrims at the Harum Sharief, 1982; Aleppo, school in a mosque, 2807; shrine on the Indus river, 2163; Basra, mosque at, 2217; Jerusalem, Qubahut Sukhra, 2300; Egyptian cemetery, 2806; children's games at Mohurrum festival, 5133**  
**Ishmael, 2242**  
**Isis, 2243**  
**Islands, comparison of World's largest, 2243**  
**Isothermic lines, 2245**  
**Isaiah, 2242**  
**Italian Somaliland (map), 2248**  
**Italics, types of, 2248**  
**Italy: Agrigento, Temple of Concord, 2249; Anath (colour inset), facing 2724; Appian Way, 203; bronze altar piece, 3751; Capri, 754; Carrara, marble quarry, 2603; Castle of Saint Angelo, 2255; Como, Lake, 993; Dante's house, 1123; Fiesole, 1164; Florence, bridges over the Arno, 593;**

Duomo Cathedral, 1565; Loggia Nella Badia Fiesolana, 233; Pitti Palace, 1683; Ponte Vecchio, 1565; Riccardi Palace, 2723; Forum Romanum, 1599; Forum Romanum (colour inset), facing 3752; Genoa: harbour, 1702; statue of Columbus, 981. Herculeum, street, 195; Lucca, Baptismal font, 1581; Lugano, Lake, 2257, 2258; map (colour inset), facing 2248; Milan Cathedral (colour inset), facing 2768; Military types (ancient), 3752. **Naples:** aerial view, 2252; Porto Noia, 2257; general view showing Vesuvius, 2930; macaroni drying, 2607. Orvieto, valley of the Paglia, 2253; Palermo catacombs, 704; Predmontese folk dancers, 1579; Pisa, campanile, (Leaning Tower), 2255, 3425. **Pompeii:** general view, 3486; shrine of Lares and Penates (colour inset), facing 3673; gateway to the Courts of Justice, 3483; street corner, 3483; house of the fawn, 3483; villa of Marco Alconio, 3181; Temple of Apollo, 1485. **Postumia, cave at, 810; Rome:** Arch of Constantine, 1017; Aqueduct of Claudius, 209; Cicada Maxima, 3749; Colosseum, 977; Fontana del Moro, 2255; Forum Romanum, 1599; Fountain of the Satyr, Villa Borghese, 1601; general view from Janiculum, 2250; Hadrian's tomb (Castle of Saint Angelo, (colour inset), facing 1884; Hadrian's Bath, 1483; Island on the Tiber, 4230; Pantheon, 2247; St. Peter's, 3491; 3745, 3749; Temple of Vesta, 231; Temple of Castor and Pollux, 4199; Temple of Antoninus and Faustina, 4199; Monument to Victor Emmanuel II, 4383. **Vases of the 4th century, 1750; Venice:** Bridge of Sighs (colour inset), facing 2258; Doge's Palace, 1223; Palazzo Pesaro, 405; Ponte delle Guglie, 2255; Rialto Bridge, 593; St. Mark's Church, 4371; St. Mark's Campanile, 714. **Vesuvius** 2030, 2251; Sicily, courtyard at Trapani, 2257; **Siena:** Gate of Camilla, 2255. **Cathedral interior, 2255. Trieste,** light-house, 2544; valley at the foot of the Matterhorn, 2257  
**Hasca Lake, 2789, 2799**  
**Irbitdale, 2280**  
**Ivan (the Terrible), of Russia, 2260**  
**Ivoryhoe Beacon, 1117**  
**Ivory, at the London docks, 2261; relicuary, 2262; comb, 2262**  
**Ivory Coast (map), 2262**  
**I, 2263**  
**Ixias, 2263**

- JACKAL, 2264  
 Jackdaw, 2265  
 Jackson, Andrew, 2265  
 Jacob's Dream, 2266  
 Jacobs, Helen, 4203  
 Jacquard Loom, *see* Cotton and Textiles (loom)  
 Jade: double flower holder, Celadon incense bowl, ceremonial axe, white jade bowl, goddess, 2267  
 Jaffa, 2231, 4569  
 Jagannath car, 5119  
 Jaguar, 2268  
 Jain: temples, 5040; temple at Dilwara, 5049; temple at Calcutta, 2151; temple at Mt. Abu, 2269; festival at Calcutta, Sri Gomataswara statue, 5119  
 Jam: labelling jars, 2269; jar-filling machine, 2269; sorting floors, 2270; boiling room, 2270  
 Jamaica (*map*), 2270; Bay of Port Antonio, 2271  
 James of England: James I, 2275; James II, 2277  
 James, Henry, 2278  
 James the Less, Saint, portrayal on stained glass (*colour inset*), facing 1773  
 Jamnagar, wharf at Bedi Bandar, 5141  
 Japan: bed, 2289; Buddhist pilgrims, 2287; decorated recess, 2287; Emperor and Empress, 2025; geisha girls, 2287; girls, 2280, 2287; irrigation by tread-wheel, 2239; Kamakura Bay, 2283; Kamiakura, Daibutsu (Great Buddha), 643; Kobe, 2283; Fujiyama, Mt. (*colour inset*), facing 1643; *Map* (*colour inset*), facing 2280; mountain hut, 2284; Osaka, 3183; paintings by Hokusai, 2288; pottery and lacquer (*colour inset*), facing 2288; scenery, 2281; tea plantation, 2281; temple, 2282; throne room, 2280; Tokyo, 2283, 4219; Torii Gate (*colour inset*), facing 2281; Yokohama, 2283  
 Japan Current (*map*), 2290  
 Japan Stream, 3121  
 Jasmine, 2290  
 Jason, 2291; painting by Picart, 1801  
 Jasper National Park, 2290  
 Java: Suidanese women in native costume, 2291. Bali. brial
- procession, 2292; dancing girls, 1119; Hindu temple, 2307; funeral, 2292. Javanese native orchestra, 2292; quinine plantation, 2293; tea pickers, 4181; girl cutting rice, 3710  
 Javelin, throwing the, 4057  
 Jay, 2293; (*colour inset*), facing, 494  
 Jefferson, Thomas, 2294  
 Jeffreys, Judge, 2295  
 Jellicoe, Admiral, 33  
 Jelly-fish, 2296, 3123  
 Jenner, Edward, 2297  
 Jerboa, 2297, 4619  
 Jeremiah, 2297  
 Jericho rose, 2298  
 Jerome, Saint. drawing by Durer, 2298; drawing by Rembrandt, 1253  
 Jerome K. Jerome, 2299  
 Jersev, St. Helier's Harbour, 2299  
 Jerusalem, *see* Palestine  
 Jesus: Apostles at the Last Supper (*colour inset*), facing 198; adoration of the three kings, 2303; Bethlehem, 2231, 3232; Bethesda, the Pool, 2308; blessing children, 2306; before Herod, 2003; before Pilate, 2307; chamber of the Last Supper, 2309; Crucifixion, 2308; disputing with doctors, 2303; Garden of Gethsemane, 2333; Golgotha, 2334; head, 2303, 2307; healing centurion's servant, 2304; multiplication of loaves, 2304; parable of the ten virgins, 2354; Resurrection, 2308; Sermon on the Mount, 2305; Sepulchre cave, 2309; walking on the sea, 2304; *see also* Jerusalem  
 Jewellery. La Fene and Irish brooches, 2310; master craftsman, 2310; 17th century Venetian, 2311, 7th century gold jewellery, 2311; examples of ancient (*colour inset*), facing 2312; Russian Crown jewels, 3911, early Irish, 4830; Ardagh chalice, 4849; vanity ring, 3723, modern ornamental rings, 3724; ancient forms of ring, 3724  
 Jew fish, 2312  
 Jew's harp, 2314  
 Jimrickshaw, 824, 2314  
 Jipper, Lake, 2365  
 Jirgah, 4604
- Joan of Arc, portrait after Mikalo, 2315, standard and banner, 2315; entry to Orleans, 2316; at the stake, 2316  
 Joel, J. B., 4976  
 Joffre, Marshal Joseph, 2317  
 Johannesburg, *see* South Africa  
 John Dory, 2320  
 John, the Baptist, Saint, execution of, 2322  
 John, the Evangelist, Saint, portrayal on stained glass (*colour inset*), facing 1778  
 Johnson, Andrew, 2321  
 Johnson, Pauline, memorial in Vancouver, 4777  
 Johnson, Samuel, portrait, 2322, Dr. Johnson's house at Lichfield, 2504  
 Johore (*map*), 2323  
 Joints: Giant's Causeway, 2323; mud near Portishead, 2323  
 Jonks, types of, 2321  
 Jonah, site of his tomb, 2325  
 Jones, Inigo, 2325  
 Jonquil, 2326  
 Jonson, Ben, 2326  
 Jordan, outflow into Sea of Galilee, 2326  
 Joseph, 2327  
 Josephine, Empress, 2328  
 Jowett, Benjamin, 2329  
 Juarez, Benito, 2329  
 Jubilee, procession approaching St Paul's, 2330  
 Judaism: high priest, 2020; high priest, breastplate, 2020  
 Judge: senators of the Scottish College of Justice, 2331; judge of the English High Court, 2331  
 Judith, a cast by Alfred Stevens, 2332  
 Juggernaut car, 2332  
 Jugular veins, 2333  
 Jujitsu, 2333  
 Jumping, *see* Sport  
 Jungfrau, 2335  
 Jungle fowl, head, 491  
 Jungle, 2336  
 Juniper, tree, spray, 2336  
 Juno, 2337  
 Jupiter: bronze statuette, 2338, and its satellites, 2338  
 Jute: drying, 2147; "drumming," 2153; extracting fibre, 2341, seeping, 2341; unloading in India, 5111  
 Jutes, an ancient boat, 2342  
 Jutland, battle of, *see* World War

## K

- KABBA, 1965, 2314  
 Kaffir corn, 2343  
 Kale, 2345  
 Kalmia: detail of branch, dwarf variety (sheep laurel), 2345  
 Kamakura, the Daibutsu (Great Buddha), 643, the bay, 2283  
 Kanchatka (*maps*), 2346, 3511  
 Kandahar: chief mosque, general view, 2346  
 Kangaroo: common, 224, 4619; common with young, 4619; young in pouch, 2347, large grey, with young, 488; tree climbing, 4619; red, 1575; (*colour inset*), facing 174  
 Kangaroo paws (*colour inset*), facing 4682  
 Kansas City, aerial view, 2348  
 Kant, Immanuel, 2348  
 Karmine mine, 2349  
 Karachi, municipal buildings, 5082  
 Karakul, 2349  
 Karra (*map*), 2349  
 Karna, killing, 4660  
 Karro, fig, 1953  
 Kashnur, *see* India  
 Kathiwar, *see* India (Rajputana)
- Katholi, 5111  
 Katmandu (Nepal): scenery near, 2079; Rani Pokhari and Durbar School, 2079; street, 2080  
 Kaulbach, Wilhelm von, 2350  
 Kaunas, 2356  
 Kaunitz, Wenzel, Prince, 2352  
 Kauri, tree, 4915; oxen hauling logs, 4898  
 Kea, 4916  
 Keats, John, portrait, 2352; house at Hampstead, 2353  
 Kehle, John, 2353  
 Keeshoud, 2354

- Kellogg, Frank, 2354  
 Kelvin, Lord, 2355  
 Kells, Columkille's House, 2479  
 Kemal Atatürk, 2355  
 Kempenfelt, Richard, 2356  
 Kempton Park, waterworks, 4434  
 Ken, Bishop Thomas, 2356  
 Kendal: from Castle Hill, 2357;  
 Castle, 4451; Bridge, 4452  
 Kendal, Dame Madge, portrait by  
 Orpen (*colour inset*), facing 4850  
 Kenilworth Castle, 2357  
 Kent (*map*), 2358; Aylesford,  
 "Kit's Coty," cromlech, 1075;  
 Barfreston Church, Norman  
 wheel window, 4264; Canter-  
 bury: Cathedral, exterior, 745;  
 Cathedral, choir, 430; West  
 Gate, 2360; "The Weavers,"  
 2360; "Dane John," 2360.  
 Coastal scenery, 1415, 2361.  
 Dover: Castle, 620; Pharos and  
 St. Mary in Castro, 1240. Eynes-  
 ford, 2359; hopfields, 1419, 2059,  
 2359; Maidstone, 2628; Mar-  
 gate, 2667; oast houses near  
 Paddock Wood, 2359; Quintain  
 post at Otham, 2359; Ramsgate,  
 364; Ruiborough Castle, 619;  
 Ryde: sheep market, 2673; Old  
 Lind Gate, 2361. Thatching  
 near Canterbury, 1421; Tun-  
 bridge Wells: denuded sandstone  
 rocks, 3849; pantiles, 4295  
 Kentucky, Falls of the Ohio,  
 2103  
 Kenya Colony: Naudi headdress,  
 2365; hut interior, 2365; hut  
 exterior, 2365; waterfall on the  
 Thika river, 2365; Lake Jippe  
 from the air, 2365; Mombassa:  
 the fort, 2811; fort defences,  
 2812; old pigeon loft, 2812.  
 Sisal plantation, 3972  
 Kripler, Johann, 2366  
 Krensky, Alexander, 2366  
 Kermadec Island (*map*), 4252  
 Kerry, *see* Irish Free State  
 Kerry Blue, terrier, 1222, 2367  
 Kersey, the ford, 4113  
 Kestrel, 2367; kestrel with young,  
 2367; (*colour inset*), facing 494  
 Ketch, rigs of, 3941  
 Kettering, the church, 2368  
 Key: hand-forged keys, 2172; an-  
 cient Roman and medieval keys,  
 2356  
 Khartoum, the Nile, 170  
 Khasi, 5141  
 Khyber Pass, 2370  
 Kidderminster, from the air, 2370  
 Kidneys, diagram, 2371  
 Kiel Canal, Baltic Sea entrance,  
 2371  
 Kieselguld, 2372  
 Kilaua, 2372  
 Kildare, *see* Irish Free State  
 Killmanjaro, Mount: from the air,  
 2365; from the plains, 2373  
 Kilkenny, High Street, 2373  
 Killarney, *see* Irish Free State  
 Killdeer at nest, 2374  
 Killiecrankie, 3342  
 Kilmarnock, Burns monument, 2374  
 Kimberley, *see* South Africa  
 Kincardine, *see* Scotland  
 Kindergarten: open air school, 2376;  
 art class, 2377; nursery school,  
 2377  
 King, W. L. Mackenzie, 2378  
 King Charles Spaniel, 2378  
 King crab, 2071  
 Kingcup, 2680  
 Kingfisher, 2379; (*colour inset*),  
 facing 496; (*colour inset*), facing  
 5012  
 Kingsford-Smith, Sir Charles, 4656  
 Kingsley, Charles, 2379  
 Kingston-upon-Hull, 2089  
 Kingstown (Dun Laoghaire) Har-  
 bour, 2478  
 Kipling, Rudyard, 2381  
 Kirkcudbright: the town from the  
 Dee; Dundrennan Abbey, 2383  
 Kirkstone Pass, 4451  
 Kitchener, Lord, 2384, site in the  
 Orkneys for memorial, 3176  
 Kite, diagrams, 2385; fork-tailed,  
 2386  
 Kittiwake Gull, 2386  
 Kiwi, 4916  
 Kladdi plant, leaf, 2461  
 Knapweed, 2387  
 Kneller, Sir Godfrey, 2388  
 Knight: keeping vigil, 889; wood-  
 carving, carrying heraldic in-  
 signia, 1994; Knight Templar,  
 3713  
 Knossos, Throne of Minos, 2791  
 Knot, types of, 2390  
 Knotgrass, 2390  
 Knotweed, 2390  
 Knox, John, statue, 3666; preach-  
 ing before Mary Queen of Scots,  
 2392; reproving ladies of the  
 Court, 3667  
 Knucklebones, 2392; player, 2393  
 Koala, 331, 2392, 4619  
 Kobe, street scene, 2283; docks,  
 2283  
 Koch, Robert, 2394  
 Kohl-rabi, 2394  
 Koli, tribesmen packing fish, 5079  
 Konarak, *see* India (Orissa)  
 Königsberg, old warehouses; the  
 Castle, 3571  
 Koodoo, 2395  
 Kookaburra, 4619, 2395; with  
 prey, 2379  
 Koromiko, 4914  
 Korwa, 5111  
 Kossuth, Louis, 2396  
 Kotor, 4563  
 Kovno, 2536  
 Kraal: Basuto, 4967; Zulu, 4992  
 Kracow, the Barbican, 3456  
 Kremlin, 2397  
 Krishnamurti, Jiddu, 5083  
 Kruger, Stephanus, 2397; statue at  
 Pretoria, 4591  
 Kupang (*map*), 4238  
 Kurdistan: mountaineers; temple  
 of devil-worshippers, 2399  
 Kuropatkin, General Alexei, 2399  
 Kurukshetra: pilgrims arriving by  
 train, 4593; crowds moving to  
 the Holy Tank, 4601  
 Kyak, 1449; Fokuno seal hunter  
 in Kyak, 101  
 Kynance Cove, 2115

## L

- LABORATORY: analytical labora-  
 tory, 851; general view of  
 chemical laboratory, 857  
 Labrador, Indians, 3084  
 Labrador Current (*map*), 2405  
 Laburnum, 2406  
 Labyrinth, 2406  
 Lake: Alençon, 2408; Argentan,  
 2408; Brussels, 2408; Brussels,  
 Flemish, 2409; Brussels, Saxony,  
 2409; Chantilly, 2409; Guipure,  
 2409; Irish, Limerick, 2409;  
 making a Honiton lace dragon-  
 fly, 2407; Maltese, 2408; Mech-  
 lin, 2409; Point d'Angletterre,  
 2409; Spanish, 2408; Valen-  
 ciennes, 2409; Venetian Gros,  
 2408; Venetian Rose, 2408  
 Lake, Indian lacemaker, 2153  
 Lace-winged fly: adult, 2410; grubs,  
 2410; (*colour inset*), facing 2183  
 Lackey moth (*colour inset*), facing  
 4572  
 Lacquer: Chinese cabinet, 2411;  
 examples of Japanese (*colour  
 inset*), facing 2283  
 Lacrosse, *see* Sport  
 La Dauphine, 4945  
 Ladrone Islands (*map*), 2668  
 Ladybird, 2413; (*colour inset*), fac-  
 ing 2188  
 Ladysmith, Town Hall, 2939  
 Lady's Slipper, 2413; Royal,  
 4811  
 Lafayette, Marie Jean, 2413  
 Lagerlöf, Selma, 2414  
 Lahore, *see* India  
 Lakes, comparison of the world's  
 largest, 2415  
 Lake-dwellings, 2416  
 Lamant, 5111  
 Lamb, Charles, 2417  
 Lambert Chambers, Mrs., 4203  
 Lambok (*map*), 4218  
 Lamp: modern table lamp, 2418;  
 early horn lantern, 2418; pro-  
 cessional lantern, 2418; wrought  
 iron wall lamp, 2418; medieval  
 lamp, 2419; Guido Fawkes'  
 lantern, 2416  
 Lampen, 2419  
 Lamprey, 2419  
 Lamp-shell, 2420  
 Lanarkshire, *see* Scotland  
 Lancashire (*map*), 2423; Accring-  
 ton, 20; Astley Hall, 235; Black-  
 pool, 508; Brantwood, home of  
 Ruskin, 3797; Coniston Lake,  
 2424; Edge Hill Station (the  
 opening), 2422; Furness Abbey,  
 2425; Lancaster Castle, 2426.  
 Liverpool: abattoir, 2; interior  
 of the Cathedral, 2539; port  
 from the air, 2540; Mersey  
 Tunnel, 2540; organ at St.  
 George's Hall, 3173. Manchester:  
 aerial view, 2644; docks, 2424;  
 Ship Canal, 734. Mersey Tunnel,  
 2540. Preston, docks, 3539  
 Lancaster Castle, 2426  
 Landscape garden, 2428  
 Land's End, 1038  
 Landseer, "The Connoisseur," 2430  
 Lanercost Priory, 1090, 3681  
 Lang, Archbishop Cosmo, 2431  
 Lansdowne, Lord, 2435  
 Lantern, *see* Lamp  
 Lanyon Quoit, 3529

- Laocoon, 2436  
Lapis Lazuli (colour inset), facing 1696  
Laplace, 2437  
Lapland: Lapp nomad, 2437; peasants at their hut, 2437; riverside dwellers, 2438; Oratangers, 2439  
Lapwing, 2439; eggs, 1349  
Larch: tree, 2439; twig, 2440  
Larks, Ayrshire, Scotland, 351  
Lark: wood, 2440; sky, 2440; sky (colour inset), facing 494  
Larkspur: perennial, annual, 2441  
La Rochelle, 2088  
Larvae, types of, 2441  
La Salle, René, 2442  
Last Supper, Jesus and His Apostles (colour inset), facing 198  
Laterite, 2443  
Lather: modern, 2444; primitive Indian, 5077  
Latimer, Bishop Hugh, 2444, 3667  
Latimer, Sir John, 4658  
Latitude (map), 2447  
Latvia (map) (colour inset), facing 2446; girls in national costume, 2448; ploughing, 2448; harvesting flax, 2448. Riga: Central Market, 2448; House of the Blackheads, 2448; general view, 2448; timber for export, 2449. Winter scene, 2449  
Laud, Archbishop William, 2450  
Lauderdale, First Duke, 2451  
Laughing Jackass, see Kookaburra  
Launceston, St. John Street, 4689  
Laundry drying machines, 2451; machine ironing, 2452, hand ironing, 2453  
Laurel, 2153  
Laurier, Sir William, 2453  
Laut, Agnes, 4779  
Lava, 2454  
Lavender: cutting, 2455; gathering, 2459  
Lavery, Sir John, painting "La Mort du Cygne," 4850  
Law, Bonar, 2457  
Lawrence, T. E., 2458  
Lead crystals (colour inset), facing 2782  
Leaves: beech, 2460; lime, 2460; hazel, 2460; ash, 2460; oak, 2460; kladidi, 2461, parts of, 2461  
Leaf insects, 2462  
League of Nations, opening of session, 2463  
Leather: primitive utensils at Marrakesh, Morocco, 2465, tanyard, 2465; running hides through lime to remove hair, 2465; "shaving" the hide, 2465; boanling leather, 2465; drying "patient" leather in the sun, 2465, laying patterns to prevent waste in cutting, 2466  
Lebrun, Albert, 2466  
Lecky, William, 2467  
Leclanché battery, 1370  
Leclercy: Church Row, 2467; Market House, 2468  
Lee, Robert E., 2468  
Leeches, 2468  
Leeks, aerial view, 2469  
Leek, 2470  
Leeward Islands (map), 2470  
Legionaries, Roman, 2471  
Legion of Honour, 2471; 3164  
Lehar, Franz, 2472  
Le Havre, 3060  
Leicester, see Leicestershire  
Leicester, seal of the Earl of, 2473  
Leicester, Robert Dudley, Earl of, 2474  
Leicestershire (map), 2475; Ashby-de-la-Zouch Castle, 2476; Charnwood Forest, woodhouse eaves, 2476; Donington, King's Mill, 2476; Kirby Muxloe Castle, 2476. Leicester: New Infirmary, 2473; Guildhall, 2707, 2473; River Soar at Abbey Park, 2476; University College, 2476; tomb of Cardinal Wolsey, 4507  
Leighton, Lord (portrait), 2478; altar piece at Lyndhurst Church, 3254; sculpture, "Athlete and Python," 3890  
Lemster, see Irish Free State  
Leipzig, old houses, 2480  
Lely, Sir Peter, 2481  
Lemon, 919; parts of, 2481  
Lemur, ring-tailed, 2482  
Lenglen, Mlle., 4203  
Lemni, Nikolai, portrait, 2482; tomb, 2483  
Leiningrad: Arch of the Winged Victory at the Winter Palace, 2484; Peterhoff Palace, 2484  
Lens: testing a cine camera lens, 2484; explanatory diagrams, 2485  
Leo XIII, Pope, 2486  
Leopard: head, 5031; snow (ounce) 3192  
Leopold II, King of Belgium, 2487  
Lepidodendron twig, 2488  
Lepidus, 2488  
Lesseps, Ferdinand de, 2490; statue at Suez, 4109  
Lessing, Gotthold, 2490  
Lettuce, 2491  
Levee, officers leaving, 2492  
Leveret, 1979  
Leeward Islands (map), 1861  
Lewes, H. G., 2491  
Lewes, Neville, painting "Native Girl," 4947  
Lhasa, palace of the Dalai Lama, 4233  
Liberia (map), 2497; Monrovia, the theological seminary, 2497; Liberian chieftains, 2498  
Library: British Museum, 511; John Ryland's, Manchester, 2499, Vatican Reading Room, 2500  
Libya (map), 2501  
Lichen, types of, 2502  
Lichfield, see Staffordshire  
Liddington Castle, 3532  
Liching, Justus Baron von, 2503  
Lifeboat: launching; at sea, 2507  
Light explanatory diagrams, 2509, 2510; explanatory diagram, 2511; colour circuit control panel, 2511; colour circuit control mechanism, 2511; interferometer, 2199  
Lighthouse: Bishop's Rock, 2514; Eddystone, 2514; Eddystone, diagram of, 2514; Needles, 2514; Trieste, 2514; Flamborough Head, 4555; South Stack, Anglesey, 168, 2047; East Point, Isle of Skye, 2209; Gretna, 3176  
Lightship, transporting a lightship, 2514  
Lightning, 2515  
Light Sussex, cock and hen, 3523  
Ligurian Sea (map), 4313  
Li Hung Chang, 2516  
Lilac, 2516  
Lily (colour inset), facing 1572; Bermuda (Easter), 2517; Bermuda (colour inset), facing 2518; asparagus (colour inset), facing 2518; blue day (colour inset), facing 2518; blue water, 4681; dog-tooth violet (colour inset), facing 2518; hyacinth (colour inset), facing 2518; lilyum speciosum, 2517; mariposa (colour inset), facing 2518; Mount Cook, 4914; lily of the valley, 2518, 2178, (colour inset) facing 2518; tiger lily (colour inset), facing 2518; tulip (colour inset), facing 2518; trillium (colour inset), facing 2518; onion (colour inset), facing 2518; Spanish bayonet (colour inset), facing 2518  
Lily beetle (colour inset), facing 2188  
Lime, 919; leaf, 2460; tree in winter, 4278  
Limerick, see Irish Free State  
Limestone: Wenlock, 2519; in Jenolan's Caves, 4647; outcrop, 3192  
Limonite, 2520  
Limpet, 3123; (colour inset), facing 1926  
Lincoln, see Lincolnshire  
Lincoln, Abraham, 2521  
Lincolnshire (map), 2521. Fulbeck, 2521, Grimsby Docks, 1859  
Lincoln: Glory Hole, 2521; Cathedral, 2524; Imp, 2524, Roman Gate, 2524. Skirness, 3974; Tattershall Castle, 2524. Trushtorpe, dike and windmill, 2524; Woolthorpe, birthplace of Newton, 3022  
Linden, leaves and seeds, 2525  
Linen: diaper, plain, huckaback, 2526  
Linthgow, Lord, 2527  
Linnet, 2527  
Linotype machine, 2528  
Lion: female, 2529; male, 2530, in Kruger National Park, 4936, (colour inset), facing 174  
Lippi, the Younger, 2531  
Lira, 2532  
Lisbon, see Portugal  
Lisle, Rouget de, singing the Marseillaise, 1637  
Lister, Lord, 2532  
List, Franz, 2532  
Lithography: engraving on stone, 2531; diagram of press, 2531. Flat bed press, 2534  
Lithuania (map colour inset), facing 2446; (map) 2535; way side shrines, 2535; open field farm-land, 2536; women in national costume, 2536; farm-house and shrine, 2536; Baltic at Juod Krante, 2536; Gelludai, medieval castle, 2536. Kaunas (Kovno), from the Niemmen, 2536  
Little Milton, 3201  
Little star-fish, 3123  
Little Stretton Church, 3947  
Litvinoff, Maxim, 2538  
Live-long, 2538  
Liver: diagram of, 2538; diagram of its position, 2539  
Liverpool, see Lancashire  
Liverwort, 2541





- Mafeking, Town Hall, 4591  
 Magellan, 2621  
 Magellan Strait (*map*), 4235  
 Magic circle, 2622  
 Magnet: *diagrams*, 2624; electro, 1383  
 Magnolia, 2625  
 Maggie, 2626  
 Mahogany tree, 2627  
 Maidenhair fern, 2627  
 Maidstone, *see* Kent  
 Maine, Eagle Lake, 2629  
 Maintenon, Madame de, 2629  
 Maize: native method of bird scar-ing, 2630; maize growing in Barbados, 2631; South African native store, 4928  
 Majolica: examples of Majolica ware, 2632; sculpture by Enil R. Zettler, 2632  
 Malabar, making sandalwood boxes, 5077  
 Malachi, 2633  
 Malaga, Holy Week Festival, 1521  
 Malay Archipelago: river dwellings on piles and on rafts, 2634; Toradja priestess, 2635  
 Malay Peninsula: woman weaving a sarong, 2635; Penang street, 2636; Penang Snake Temple, 2636  
 Malay States (*map*) (*colour inset*), facing 2636  
 Maldives Islands (*map*), 2637  
 Mallard (*colour inset*), facing 3562  
 Mallow: marsh, 2637; musk, 2638  
 Malmesbury, 1479  
 Malta: Valetta. Opera House, 2638; street, 2638; Harbour, 2639  
 Maltese Terrier, 2639  
 Malvern, *see* Worcestershire  
 Mammal, fossil from Portugal, 2641  
 Mammoth: reconstruction, 2641; portrayal carved on dagger handles, 2641; skull, 4571  
 Man, Isle of. Castletown, Castle Rushmore, 2642; Sulby Glen, 2642; Manx Cottage, 2642; Tynwald Hill and Chapel, 2642; Tynwald ceremony, 4316; Douglas, 1235  
 Manchester, *see* Lancashire  
 Manchester Terrier, 2644  
 Manchuria: village house, 2645; transport through Liaovangchow, 2645; children, 2646; Royal Manchu tomb, 2646; farm dwelling, 2647  
 Mandalay, the Golden Monastery, 2648  
 Mandoline, 2648  
 Mandrake, 2648  
 Mandrill, 2648  
 Manet, painting, "Servante de Boeks," 2139  
 Manitoba, *see* Canada  
 Manganesium mine, 2649  
 Mango, 5113; fruit, 2650  
 Manila, aerial view, 2651  
 Manning, Cardinal Henry, 2654  
 Manor, diagram of feudal, 2654  
 Manta (Eagle Ray), 1973  
 Mantis (praying), 2656, 4577  
 Manuscripts: *Browall*, Anglo-Saxon poem, 1427; *Boke's History of England*, 1428; page from Chaucer's *Canterbury Tales*, 1429; pages from Joan of Navarre's Psalter, 2657; Roll, Hebrew book of the law, 2658  
 Maori: canoe under construction, 4906; canoe on Wanganui river, 2659; church on Lake Rotorua, 4918; cooking at a hot spring, 2659; girls bathing, 4906, greeting, 2658, 4906; Haka dance, 4905; maiden, 2659; maiden in native costume, 4589; maiden preparing flax, 4906; Pah (village), 4907; Pah (village), entrance, 2659; Poi dance, 2659, 4905; tattooing, 4906; war raid, 4906; woodcarving, 4906  
 Maple: bark of the tree, 401, fruit, 3901; tapping trees, 2661; de-canting syrup, 2661; collecting syrup, 4793  
 Maps, *see* Geography  
 Marabou stork, 2662  
 Marat, 2662  
 Marble: refuse from quarries at Carrara, 2662; quarry at Carrara, 2662; quarry in Georgia, 2662; using a hand saw, 2662; lathes in a factory, 2662  
 Marcellite, 2664  
 Marconi, Guglielmo, 2665  
 Mardi Gras, celebrations in New Orleans, 4345  
 Margaret Tudor, 2666  
 Margate, *see* Kent  
 Maria Louisa, Empress of the French (from a painting in Versailles Palace), 2668  
 Marianas Islands (*map*), 2668  
 Maria Theresa, Empress of Ger-many, 2668  
 Marie Antoinette, Queen of France, 2669  
 Marine, 2670  
 Marine animals, 3123  
 Marine plants, 3123  
 Marionettes, 2671  
 Mariposa (*colour inset*), facing 2518  
 Marius, 2671  
 Market. Cork, street market, 4888, Covent Garden, 2673; East Ret-ford, 3091; fish market, Aber-deen, 2673; fish market, Billings-gate, 2673; flower market, Oslo, 3085; horse fair, Barstaple, 2671; Irish cattle market, 4887, Norwich, 3088, Porvian, 3143; potato and corn, Wexford, 2673; sheep market, Kye, 2673  
 Marlborough, Duke of, 2674, Duch-ess of, 2675  
 Marmoset, common, 2673  
 Marmots, 2676  
 Marquesas Islands (*map*), 3426, 3999  
 Marquette, Laurent, sculpture, "Venus," 3847  
 Marr, Sir Charles, 4665  
 Marryat, Frederick, 2677  
 Mars, diagram of, showing relation with other planets, 2678  
 Mars, painting by Velasquez, 2678  
 Marselles, the old port, 2679  
 Marshall Islands (*map*), 2668  
 Marsh Mallow, 2677  
 Marsh Marigold, 2680  
 Martello Tower, 2681  
 Marten, 2681  
 Martin (*colour inset*), facing 491; sand, 2682  
 Martineau, James, 2682  
 Martinique (*map*), 1861  
 Martell, Andrew, 2683  
 Mary of England: Mary I, 2684; Mary II, 2685; Queen Mary of Teck, 2688  
 Maryland, Annapolis naval aca-demy, 2686  
 Mary Magdalene, from a group ascribed to Giovanni della Robbia, 2687  
 Mary of Modena, 2687  
 Mary of Teck, 2688  
 Mary, Queen of Scots: attending a sermon by John Knox, 2392; portrait, 2689; tomb in West-minster Abbey, 2690  
 Mary, the Virgin: sculpture, "Virgin of the Immaculate Conception," 2691; tomb at Gethsemane, 2692  
 Masai: warriors, 2692; women, 73  
 Masaryk, Thomas, 2692  
 Mascagni, Pietro, 2693  
 Maschfeld, John, 2693  
 Masks: Torres Straits, 2693; Greek actors', 2693; Ceylon, 2694; Tibetan, 2694; American Indian, 2694; ceremonial masks from New Guinea, 3009; masks used in pantomime, 3247  
 Massachusetts, *see* United States of America  
 Massenet, Jules, 2697  
 Massey Agricultural College, 4896  
 Mastiff, 2699, English, 1221, Tibetan, 1221  
 Mastodon, skeleton of, 2699  
 Malt: machine for wrapping match boxes, 2699; cutting strips from logs, 2700, boxes leaving filling machine, 2700, cutting strips from the veneer, 2700  
 Mathura, 5111  
 Matlock, 2703  
 Matherhorn, 2257  
 Maupassant, Guy de, 2704  
 Mauritius (*map*), 3693  
 Maya stonework on a monastery, 2706  
 May apple, 4811  
 May-flv, 2187  
 Maynooth College, 4875  
 Mayo, *see* Irish Free State  
 Mazurin, Cardinal, 2707  
 Mazi, 2406  
 Mazzini, Giuseppe, 2708  
 Meadow Rue, 2708  
 Meadowsweet, 2709  
 Meat: cold storage department, 2710; dressing pork, 2710; aerial view of meat factory, 2711  
 Meath, *see* Irish Free State  
 Mecca: pilgrims praying toward the Kaaba in the Haram Sharif, 1882; Kaaba, 1965; Kaaba, shrine of the Black Stone, 2344, "Mount of Sacrifice," 2712  
 Mechanics, explanatory *diagrams*, 2712-2718  
 Mechanics of Fluids, explanatory *diagrams*, 2718-2721  
 Mecklenburg, scene on the Baltic coast, 2722  
 Medical: Lorenzo de', 2724; Cosmo de', 2724; Riccardi Palace, house of the Medici family, 2723  
 Medicine and Physiology: abdominal cavity, 6, Achilles tendon, 22; alimentary canal, 128; aorta, 195; arm (bones and muscles of), 256; bandage, types of, 381, 386; blood: circulation of (*colour inset*), facing 516; corpuscles under the microscope (*colour inset*), facing 2762; Bone, dia-gram, 534; brain: upper surface of cerebrum, 369; base of the

- brain, 569; parts of the brain, 569. Dentistry: complete set of dentures, 1163; a modern surgery, 1164; types of denture, 1165. Diaphragm, 1187; digestion, channel of, 1194; dispensary at Royal Free Hospital, 2074; ear: anatomy of, 1297; drum, 1298. Eye: front view, 1490; cross-section, 1491; treatment, 2074. Foot, diagram of, 1584; gall bladder and bile ducts, 480; hand, diagram of, 1910; hashish addicts, 1911; head, bones of the, 1945; heart, parts of, 1950; human elemental cell, 1207; incubator for child, 2142; joints, types of, 2324; jugular veins, 2333; kidneys, diagram of, 2371; leucocyte, 1206, liver: diagram of, 2538; diagram showing position, 2539. Lungs, 2598; microbes, 1205; muscular system, 2900; nerves, 2984; nervous system, 2986; nose, cross section, 2989; nursing, training camp, 3105; preparation of anaesthetic, 3108; anatomy lecture, 3105; children's ward, 3105. Operation in progress, 2074; ovary: cut, 2074; palate, 3229; pelvis, 3308; pulmotor, 3581; skeleton, principal bones of the, 3975; skin, magnified cross section of, 3976; spinal chord, 2986; teeth, diagrams of, 4182; tongue, diagram, 4182. Trichina Spiralis, encysted in muscle, 4282. *See also* Microphotographs for photos of bacilli Mediterranean, Amalfi on the Gulf of Salerno (colour inset), facing 2774.
- Volcanic head of the Gorgon, 1808, 1810. Head by Caravaggio, 2729.
- Monache Mouque, 2726.
- Morgan, Arthur, 2727.
- Morgan, Jean, 2727.
- Morgan, Philipp, 2727.
- Morgue, see Australia.
- Morgue, William, Viscount, 2728.
- Morgan, Andrew, 2729.
- Morgan, the Colossus, 2730.
- Morgan Stuts, 2731.
- Morgan in Fol, 3579.
- Mordakohn-Bartholdy, Jakob, 2732.
- Mordakohn, design on early Greek vase, 2733.
- Morgan, Hon. Robert, 4066.
- Morgan, Cardinal, 703.
- Morganizing plant, 2730.
- Mortuary (metal) (colour inset), facing 2784.
- Mortuary (mythology), with Psyche, 1849.
- Mercury (planet), diagram showing relation with other planets, 2678, 2737.
- Merrith, George, 2738.
- Merrupthab, 4367.
- Merrhans, 2738.
- Merrithshue, see Wales.
- Mertin, 2740.
- Merricks, 27.
- Merray Tunnel, 2540.
- Mesmer, Friedrich, 2741.
- Mesopotamia (map), 2741; Tigris basket boats, 4236; flying boats on the Tigris, 3777.
- Metamorphosis, example of, 2745.
- Meteorite, 2749.
- Metternich, Clemons, 2752.
- Mexico (map) (colour inset), facing 2752; Aztec carving, 225; Cordoba, native fruit market, 2755; Guadalupe, general store, 2754; Mexico City: National Palace, 2753; Cathedral, 2756. Native boats on Lake Xochimilco, 2754; peasants on the road, 2755; peon's adobe hut, 2756; pyramid at Tootilhuacan, 224; silver, vein in a mine, 3966; sisal: cutting leaves in Yucatan, 3972; drying leaves in Yucatan, 3973. Water-seller at Guanajuato, 2757.
- Meyerheer, Giacomo, 2757.
- Meynell, Alice, 2758.
- McNabber, Mr., 3099.
- Michael, St., painting by Guido Reni, 2759.
- Michaelmas Daisy (colour inset), facing 3226.
- Michelangelo, portrait, 2759; sculpture: "Bacchus," 359; "Cupid," 3891; "Moses," 2804; "Hand," 1910.
- Michelet, Jules, 2759.
- Michigan, a field of celery, 2760.
- Microbes: staphylococci, 1205, streptococci, 1205, typhoid bacilli, 1205, diphtheria bacilli, 1205, leucocyte, 1206, human elemental cell, 1207; *see also* Microphotographs.
- Micrograph, 2761.
- Micrographia (map), 2068.
- Microphotographs: bacilli, types of, 363; blood corpuscles (colour inset), facing 2762, bullets, marks on, 1072; cable flex, torn material and signatures under the comparison microscope, 1073; coal, section of, 948, 953; hair from wood pulp, 1249; fingerprints, 1531, foraminiferal sand, 1817, glomerula ooze, 1781, hair of camel and of rabbit, 1859, phyloxera (species of green fly), 3403, radiolaria, 3622; rock sections, 3363, snail's palate, 3988; trichina spiralis, 4282.
- Microscope: compound, 2762; diagram, 2762, blood corpuscles under the microscope (colour inset), facing 2672; *see also* Microphotographs.
- Middlesbrough, see Yorkshire.
- Middlesex (map), 2761, Gatehouse at Hampton Court Palace, 2763, Thames at Sunbury, 2765, Kempton Park Waterworks, 4434.
- Midnight sun, 4140.
- Mignonette, 2767.
- Milan, the Cathedral (colour inset), facing 2768.
- Military and Naval: Army: armour, types of, 262, armoured car, 265, 4521, artillery: battery in training, 279; 60 pdr. firing, 268, 4.5 in howitzer, 263, 2083; loading an 18-pdr, 278; French heavy gun train, 4520; muzzle loading cannon, 742. Bands, massed, 265; battering ram, 418; bayonet, 421; Beaumont Hamel, runs in 1916, 4523, bomb, Mills, 152, camouflage: erecting in 1918, 4521; lorry concealed, 265. Cavalry charge, 809; Chelva: prisoner, 849; Chevaux de Frise, 4843; concreted machine-gun post, 4525; draining a trench, 4523; drums of the Gordon Highlanders, 1263; front line dug outs (1916), 4521; Foreign Legion, 1591; fort, 1598; fighting near Lake Victoria, 4522; gas: fixing cylinders (1918), 4525; attack through (1918), 4525. Gurkha soldiers, 2978, helmets, types of, 1969, 1970; Hindenburg line: barbed wire, 2525; concreted trench, 2525. Infantry: on the march, 2176, attack (1916), 4523. Iron Age weapons, 2230; marines, guard of honour, 2670; mine explosion, 4521; motor cyclists in gas masks, 264; mounted drummer, 270; munitions factory, 2894, 4521; officers leaving a levee, 2492; pack mules at Pilkem Ridge (1917), 4521; pontoon bridge, 3487; prisoners of war, 3551; camp, 4520. Revolver, diagram of, 3694; rifle, assembling, and firing, 3721; Scots Guards, 265, shell: 18-pdr, 151; types of, 152. Standard bearer, 265, tanks, 265, 269, 4521, 4525; uniforms, old Scottish (colour inset), facing 266; Versailles Treaty, signing of, 4531, wireless station (mobile), 267; wounded at Ginchy (1916), 4521, womanly, 265. Navy: admiral's uniform, 33; admiral's full dress uniform, 1728; aircraft carrier, 92, 2089; *Arct Royal* (largest ship of Elizabeth's Navy), 2955, battle cruiser (H.M.S. Hood), 2959, battleship: H.M.S. *Kamille*, 419; H.M.S. *Nelson*, 2959, midship section diagram, 2965, armour plating diagram, 2966, United States' battleship in Panama Canal, 4319. Bombing trial, 2954; camouflaged oil tanker, 714; convoy, 4529, cruiser: H.M.S. *Leander*, 2961, H.M.S. *London*, 2959; German *Leipzig*, 2961; United States *New Orleans*, 2967. Destroyer: 1174, H.M.S. *Crusader*, 2961, H.M.S. *Cvent*, 2967. Fleet in Gibraltar Harbour, 2953, flotilla leader, French *Leopard*, 2962. German sailors in Berlin (1918), 4524, *Heari Grace d Dieu* (largest ship in Henry VIII's navy), 2955, hull of the *Hindenburg* raised at Scapa Flow, 403, Jutland, battle of: (colour inset), facing 2964, *Seydlitz* on fire, 4527, *Queen Mary* blows up, 4529. Minesweeper sloop, H.M.S. *Halcyon*, 2961; officers, British naval group, 4520, ship of the line (model of H.M.S. *Ironclad*), 2956, sloop, 3982; submarine: H.M.S. *Pandora*, 2961, U.S. torpedoes a merchant ship, 4530, chart of tonnage losses in World War, 4531; forms of hull, 4101; P. class boat, 4105; early boat by Holland, 4106; battleship seen through periscope, 4106, internal arrangement (inset), facing 4106; torpedo room (107, engine room, 4107; Q ship seen through periscope,

3603. Torpedo: assembly, 4256; diagram of, 4256; discharge of, 4257; aerial, discharge of, 3775; tubes, 4258; boat, 4258. United States warship in Panama Canal, 4319; H.M.S. *Vindictive's* funnel after Zeebrugge (1918), 4328; for illustrations of the Royal Air Force, see Aviation
- Milk: bottling plant, 2770; cows in Sussex, 2771; Royal Farm at Windsor, 2771; drawing the fore-milk, 2771; milk testing, 2771; milk tank train, 2771; cream separator, 2772; pasteurizers on a Canadian farm, 4709; delivery at an Irish creamery, 4839
- Milkwort, 2772
- Mill (crushing), 2773
- Mill, John Stuart, 2772
- Millais, Sir John, 2772
- Millet, Francis, 2774
- Miner, Viscount, 2774
- Milton, John, portrait, 2775; collage, 2776
- Mimosa, 2777
- Minotaur, Theseus slaying the, 4222
- Minthead, 2778
- Mine-rails (colour inset), facing 2782
- Minerva, 2784
- Minesweeper sloop, H.M.S. *Halcyon*, 2761
- Ming tombs, Nanking, 2928
- Mining: clay pit, 930, 1047; coal mines, see Coal; copper mine: in Spain, 4037; gallery, 1025; open cut, 4350. Diamond, Premier Mine, Kimberley, 1185; gold mines, see Gold, iron ore: open pit mine, 2231; quarry in Russia, 2232. Manganese mine, 2649; mining silica sand for glass making, 2778; Portland stone quarry, 4090; quarry, blasting in, 511; radium mine in Cornwall, 1037; residual kaolin mine, 2349; stones, bunking (colour inset), facing 4090; structures, 647, 1091. Slag heap, 3135; pneumatic drill, 2787; tin and copper mines in Cornwall, 1037; putting a truck on the hoist in a Cornish mine, 2787; turquoise mine, 4311
- Mink, 2789, 4713; (colour inset), facing 1652
- Minnesota, Itasca Lake, 2789
- Minnow, 1544, 2790
- Minos, Throne at Knossos, 2791
- Minotaur, 2792
- Mint: sorting coins, 2792; feeding the marking machine with blanks, 2793; pouring silver into ingot moulds, 2793; stamping machine, 2793; stamping the superscription, 2793; Royal Canadian exterior, 4736; interior, 4737
- Minto, Lord, 2794
- Mirabeau, Gabriel, 2795
- Mirage, in the desert, 2795; at sea, 2795
- Mirror, explanatory diagrams, 2796
- Missions: mission in China, 2797; mission school in India, 2798
- Mississippi, see United States of America
- Missouri, see United States of America
- Mistletoe, 2801
- Mite, cheese, 2801; itch, 2801; red earth, 2801
- Moa, skeleton of, 4917
- Monbite stone, 2803
- Moccasin snake, 2803
- Mocking bird, 2804
- Modder river, 4995
- Models: mill engine, 2804; coal truck, 2804; racing seaplane, 2804; *Golden Hind*, 2805; H.M.S. *Dreadnought*, 2956
- Mohammedanism, see Islam
- Mohurrum Festival, 5133
- Mole (colour inset), facing 1652; 2809
- Molière, 2810
- Molluscs, 2810; (colour inset), facing 2810
- Moluccas (map), 2811
- Mombasa: the fort, 2811; fort defences, 2812; old pigeon loft, 2812
- Monaco: Monte Carlo casino, 288; the Promentory (colour inset), facing 2812; the Prince's Palace (colour inset), facing 2818; Monte Carlo casino (colour inset), facing 2818; National Fete decorations, 2819
- Monash, Sir John, 4666
- Monck, Viscount, 2819
- Monet, Claude, 2819
- Mongolia (coloured map inset), facing 578; peasant family, 2822
- Mongoose, 2822; dwarf mongoose with young, 2823; fighting a cobra, 3991
- Monitor, 2823
- Monk, George, 2823
- Monkey: group in Natal, 4035; White Langur, 2824; Langur with young, 5031; Silver Gibbon, 2824; Entellus, 2824; South American Howler, 2824; Patas, 2824, Green, 2824; Red Colobus, 2825
- Monkshead, 2825
- Monmouth, First Duke of, 2826
- Monmouthshire (map), 2828; Blaenau: Lamb Row, 2827; miners' dwellings, 3923; Cherp stow, Castle and bridge, 859, Caerleon, Roman amphitheatre, 3741; Ilanthyony Abbey, 2817; Usk Valley near Abergavenny 2817; Ryglan Castle, 2827, on the River Wye, 2827
- Monotype: keyboard, 2830; diagram of operation, 2830; caster, 2831; diagram of operation, 2831; matrix, 2831
- Monroe, James, 2831
- Montrovia, the Theological Seminary, 2497
- Monsoon Current, 3121
- Montaigne, Michel, 2832
- Montana, the "Bad Lands," 2833
- Mont Blanc, 2834
- Montcalm, Louis Marquis de, 2834
- Monte Carlo, casino, 288; (colour inset), facing 2818
- Montenegro: Cetinje, the water pump, 2833; nuan in national costume, 2833; Cetinje, general view, 2836
- Montessori, Maria, portrait, 2837
- Montessori Method, explanatory figures, 2838, 2839, 2840, 2841
- Montfort, seal of Simon de, 4773
- Montgomeryshire, Machynellth, 2613
- Montevideo, Plaza Independencia, 4354
- Montreal, see Canada
- Mont St. Michael, 1066
- Moon: great lava plain, 2847; the full moon, 2848
- Moore, Sir John, 2850
- Moore, Colonel Maurice, 4869
- Moore, Thomas, 2850
- Moorhen, 2850
- Moose, 4713; bull and mate, 2851; calf, 2851; twin calves, 4714; hunter, 4828
- Moosewood, 4811
- Moravia, Brno, 2853
- Morayshire, see Scotland (Elgin)
- Morland, George, 2855
- Morley, First Viscount, 2856
- Mormon, Tabernacle at Salt Lake City, 2856
- Morocco: Caliph of Tetuan, 201, Casablanca, the well, 71; Fez, tombs of the sultans, 2857; Marrakesh, primitive leather works, 2465; Rabat, 2858; Tangier: native of, 71; Sultan's Palace, 71
- Morris, William, portrait, 2860; tapestry design by, 4169; chest designed by, 1635
- Mosaic: on the walls of Timagd, 2861; detail of Timagd mosaic, 2862; mosaic at Chedworth, 3742
- Moscow, see Russia
- Moselle, Korbien Castle, 2863
- Moses: Mount Sinai, 2864; sculpture by Michelangelo, 2864
- Mosquito: female Anopheles, 2866; mosquitos on a lamp, 2866; female Culex, 2866; male Theobaldia, 2866; female Theobaldia, 2867; female Culex, 2867; larvae, 2411
- Moss: Hypnum F-leucom, 2867; Andreaea Falcata, 2868; Thuidium Blandowii, 2868
- Mossel Bay, 4085
- Moth: antennae, 2869; thrysalis, 2869; cocoons, 2869; collin, 963, (colour inset facing), 4572; Cynthia, 2869; Hawk moth, 1941; Humming-bird hawk moth (colour inset), facing 2188; Luna, 2869; Polyphemus (male and female), 2869; Puss, 2745; Six-spot Blurred (colour inset), facing 2188; Sphinx, 2869; Tussock (eggs, cocoon and wingless female), 2869; White Plume, 2187
- Moray, see Scotland (Elgin)
- Motor-boat: *Miss America* IX, 2871; outboard in Canada, 2871; racing outboard, 2871; *Miss England*, 2871
- Motor-car: Austin, first "Seven" and 1936 model, 2876; Benz (1900), 2872; Campbell, Sir Malcolm's, car, 2877; chassis on assembly line, 2879; cylinders under construction, 2879; Daimlers of 1896, 1906, modern car and Edward VII's car, 2873; engine testing, 2875; "Quishing" line, 2875; Ford Model N ("Tin Lizzie"), V.8, 2874; Morris Oxford (1912), 2872; Morris Saloon, 2877; Motor Show at Olympia, 2876; "Old Cracks," 2874; Rare: start at Brooklands, 2878; on the banking, 2878,

- Limerick Grand Prix, 4884.  
 Rolls Royce: one of the first three cars, 2873; Phantom III, 2877.  
 Motor-cycle: Scott machine of 1902, 2880; Scott machine of 1908, 2880; competitors in the Manx Grand Prix, 2880; speedway racer, 2881; Norton, 2881; modern sports model, 2881; race, 4057.  
 Motor, electric: four explanatory diagrams, 1379; series wound, 1380; shunt wound, 1380.  
 Mount Abu: view of the town and Lake Nakhi, 3640; stone images near Achalgarh, 3640.  
 Mountain: chart of the heights of the world's largest, 2885; Assiniboine, 4730; Blue Mts., 4583, 4631; Bucegi (Transylvania), 3793; Canisp, Sutherland, 3877; Chimborazo, 4021; Drakensberg, Mont aux Sources, 4581; Edith Cavell (colour inset), facing 2886; Egmont, New Zealand, 4589; Emigrant Peak, Montana, 3736; Etna (colour inset), facing 4398; Flanders Range, 4644; Fujiyama (colour inset), facing 1648; Hart, 1930; Himalayas, 2022, 2023; Jungfrau, 2335; Kilimanjaro, 2365; La Chaudouet, France, 1615; Lomond, Ben, 1877; Matterhorn, 2257; Maugahike, New Zealand, 4913; Mont Blanc, 2833; Mourne Mts., Ireland, 4432; Robson, Canada (colour inset), facing 726; Rocky Mts., Kicking Horse Pass (colour inset), facing 1750; Roon, New Zealand, 1911; Simonsberg, South Africa, 4051; Sir Donald, British Columbia, 4011; Smoky Mts., Tennessee, 4339; Snowdon, 4408; Sulfen, Sutherland, 3877; Table Mountain, 1962, 1999; Three Sisters, Canada, 721; "The Lions," Vancouver, 4805; "The Three Crowns," Piening Range, Poland, 3461; Vesuvius, 2930, 4370; Wellington, Tasmania, 1175.  
 Mountain Bell (colour inset), facing 4682.  
 Mountaineering: a crevasse, 2883; taking vertical rock face, 2886.  
 Mountain goat, 5031.  
 Mount Buffalo National Park (colour inset), facing 4606.  
 Mount Grace Priory, 2681.  
 Mounts Bay, Cornwall, 3898.  
 Mourne Mts., 4432.  
 Mouse: common mice, 2887; long-tailed field mouse, 2887.  
 Mozambique Current, 3121.  
 Mozart, Johann, 2889.  
 Much Wenlock Priory, 2817.  
 Mud pack, application of, 428.  
 Mulberry, 2890; seed, 3901.  
 Mule, 2890.  
 Mulkim, 2890.  
 Muller, Max, 2891.  
 Mullet, 2891.  
 Mulread, William, painting "The Last In," 4849; "Mulready envelope," 3513.  
 Mummies, 2892.  
 Mummy: of Yue, 1399; X-ray photos of mummies, 2892; mummy and coffin, 2892; Tutankhamen's, 4314.  
 Munich, 2893.  
 Munition factory, 2894, 4521.  
 Münster, see Germany.  
 Munster, see Irish Free State.  
 Murrat, Joachim, 2897.  
 Mucillo, Bartolomé, 2898; painting, "The Annunciation," 1658.  
 Murray River, see Australia.  
 Muscular system, 2900.  
 "Muses," painting by Giulio Romano, 2901.  
 Mushrooms, 2902.  
 Music: accordion, 18; Aeolian harp, 45; Bach, original MSS., 2903, 2904; bagpipe, 367; ballad singers from Cork, 4880; banjo, 387; bassoon, 413; Bytown Troubadours, 4787; chromatic scale, 898; clarinet, 928; concertina, 998; diagrams, 2905 to 2911; dulcimer, 1272; fife, 1526; flute, 1574; guitar, 1871; harpsichord, Tschudi playing, 1925; Hula band at Hawaii, 1938; Indian musicians (Canada), 4789; instruments, ancient and wind, 2192; Irish "Feis," 4870; Jew's harp, 2314; Kathuwar band, 5096; Kota band, 5096; lute, 2600; lyre, 2605; mandoline, 2645; native dance band in Assam, 2149; oboe, 3118; organ, 3120; piano: modern miniature upright, 3409; modern baby grand, 3110; built in 1720 by Christofori, 3110. Russian orchestra, 3910; Sadhu with horn, 5096; South African native band, 4916; South African native dance band, 4990; trombone, 4286; viol, 4392; violin, 4393; xylophone, 4512; zither, 4570.  
 Musk, 2638.  
 Musk-ox, 2016, 4713; (colour inset), facing 171.  
 Musk-rat, 2916.  
 Musquash (colour inset), facing 1652.  
 Mussel, 2917; sea, 3123; shell (colour inset), facing 3926.  
 Mussolini, Benito, 2917.  
 Mustard, 2918.  
 Mysore, see India.  
 Mysore tiger, 5031.  
 Mythology and Folklore: Actaeon, decoration on vase, 25; "Adonis," painting by Titian, 35; Aesculapius, statue of Greek god of healing, 57; Agamemnon, tomb at Mycenae, 77; Ajax, statue from the Loggia dei Lanzi, 96; Alcestis, sculpture on the temple of Artemis at Ephesus, 109; Andromache, decoration on vase, 164; Andromache and Hector, 1961; "Andromeda," painting by Rubens, 165; Antigone, 189; Apollo Belvedere, 197; "Apollo and the Muses," painting by Romano, 2901; Aphrodite and Pan, figures on Greek mirror, 1839; "Ariadne," painting by
- Rae, 246; Arthur, the table of King, 275; Atlas, statue in National Museum, Naples, 312; Bacchus, Theatre of, at Athens, 309; Bacchus, statue by Michelangelo, 359; Balder, 2921; Bellerophon and Pegasus, relief from Spada Palace, Rome, 457; "Calliope," painting by Poussin, 702; Cassandra, detail from water jug of 350 B.C., 789; Centaur, 819; Ceres, 823; Chimaera, Bellerophon and Pegasus, terra cotta relief from Melos, 877; Cupid and Psyche, 3889; Cupid, statue from Capitoline Museum, Rome, 1092; Cyclops, vase decoration of 550 B.C., 1100; Daedalus and Icarus, 1107; Diana, a statue in the Louvre, 1187; Dragon, symbolic, 1241; Echo and Narcissus, 1311; Electra and Orestes, 1367; Endymion, relief from Capitoline Museum, 1410; Europa, 1468; Eurydice with Orpheus and Hermes, 1476; Farnese Bull, 1505; Faun, 3889, 1511; flora, 1563; Fortuna, 1598; frieze from altar of Zeus, 150 B.C., 1642; Ganymede, sculpture by Thorwaldsen, 1674; Gorgon, head of Medusa, 1808; "Jason winning the Golden Fleece," painting by Picart, 1801; Juno, 2337; Jupiter, bronze statuette, 2338; Harpy, early Greek sculpture, 1924; Hecate, 1961; Hector and Andromache, 1961; Helen with Paris (Italian Renaissance sculpture), 1961; Helios, 1967; Hercules, the infant, statue in Capitoline Museum, 1996; Hesperides, Garden of, decoration on a vase, 2014; Horatius keeping the bridge, 2060; Laocoon, 2436; "Mars," a painting by Velasquez, 2679; "Minerva," head by Caravaggio, 2726; Menelaus and Hector, design on early Greek vase, 2733; Mercury and Psyche, 3889; Minerva, 2784; Minotaur, 2792; Nereid (statue of), 2982; Nestor, 2987; Niobe, 3048; nymph, 3111; Odin, 2922; Orpheus and Eurydice, 3180; Pan, teaching Daphnis the pipes, 3241; Pandora, statue by Bates, 3245; Penelope mourning Odysseus, 3315; Perseus, group by Cellini, 3331; Phaedra, decoration on an old vase, 3366; Phaeton, struck by bolts from Zeus, 3367; Prometheus, 3557; Proserpine, 3561; Psyche, 3572; "Saturn," painting by Rubens, 3889; Scylla, decoration on a Greek vase, 3893; the three Graces, sculptured group from Siena, 1810; Theseus, slaying of the Minotaur, 4222; "Titans," painting by Picaro, 4241; Tritons and Nereids, sculpture by Gongon, 1813; Triton, 4285; Ulysses and the Sirens, 4320; "Vulcan's Forge," painting by Velasquez, 4400.

## N

- Nail, wire nails, 2925  
 Nail sea rose, 3123  
 Nairn, 2926  
 Namaqualand Desert, 4997  
 Nanking, the Ming tombs, 2928  
 Nansen, Fridtjof, 2928  
 Napier, see New Zealand  
 Napier, Sir Charles, 2929  
 Napier of Magdala, First Baron, 2929  
 Naples, see Italy  
 Napoleon Bonaparte, portrait by Paul Delarocche, 2931; in Egypt, painting by Edouard Dédalle, 2932; before the Sphinx, painting by Gérôme, 2933  
 Narcissus, 2936; bulb, 648  
 Narcissus and Echo, 1311  
 Narwhal, 2937  
 Nash, "Beau," 2937  
 Nasturtium, 2938  
 Natal, see South Africa  
 Natural arch, 4760  
 Natural bridge, 2943  
 National Park, see Park  
 Nautilus shells, 2951  
 Navy, see Military and Naval  
 Nazareth, a street, 896  
 Neanderthal family, 2968  
 Nebraska, see United States of America  
 Nebu hadnezzar's Palace, 2970  
 Nebula, 2971  
 Necker, Jacques, 2971  
 Needles: making the eyes, 2972; the sticking shop, 2973  
 Needle's lighthouse, 2514  
 Negritos, Sakai mother and child, 2974  
 Nehru, Pandit, 5104  
 Nelson, Horatio, Viscount, 2976; H.M.S. *Victory* at Portsmouth, 2976; Tomb in St. Pauls, 2976  
 Neolithic flint axes, 4901; arrow-heads, 4901; pottery, 4902  
 Neon: extracting air from tubes, testing signs, 2977  
 Nepal: Arya Ghat, river and temples, 2979; Bhagatpur, carved stonework, 2979; Everest, Mount, 1477; Katmandu: country near, 2979; Rani Pokhari and Durbar School, 2979; street, 2980. Patan, stone temple of Krishna, 2979; Patan, Golden Gate of Mordchoke Temple, 2981; Pashupati, Golden Temple, 2980; statue of Nela Kantha, 2979  
 Neptune: temple to, 2981; statue of, 2982  
 Nereid: statue of, 2982; with Tritons, 1813  
 Nero, bust from Athens, 2983; statuette found near Barking Hall, Suffolk, 1744  
 Nerva, statue in Vatican, 2984  
 Nerve: trunk, 2984; neurone, 2984; nervous system, 2986; spinal cord, 2986  
 Ness, Loch, 2989  
 Nesting boxes (diagram), 2948  
 Nestor, healing of Machan, 2987  
 Nestus: ant, 181, 3242, 4619, 4706; chifchaff, 2988; dabchick, 2989; edible birds' nests from Borneo, 121; grebe, horned, 1835; grosbeak, 1839; hawfinch, 1929; heron, 2005; humming-bird, 2093; indigo, 2161; killdeer, 2174; lapwing, 1349; linnet, 2527; lyre bird, 2606; marsh hawk, 2989; moorhen, 2850; nuthatch, 3107; osprey, 3185; oystercatcher, 2988; parra, 4861; prewit, 2988; petrified nest, 3354; plover, golden, 1350; redshank, 3663; redwing, 3664; sand martin, 2682; shrike, red-backed, 3945; sparrow, 4040; sparrowhawk, 4040; stock, 4093; swallow, 4138; swift, chimney, 4146; tern, lesser, 4207; thrush, 4228; tit, great, 2988; warbler, willow, 4415; wasp, 4425, 4426; weaver bird, 4437; wheatear, 4459; whitethroat, 4462; wren, 4530; wryneck, 4539; yellow-hammer, 4548  
 Net, types of, see Fishing  
 Net making, 2989  
 Netball, 2990  
 Nettle: stinging, 2998; dead, 2998  
 Nevada, Truckee River, 3000  
 New Britain (map), 3006  
 New Brunswick, see Canada  
 New Caledonia (map), 3001, 4006, 4252  
 Newcastle, Australia. Broken Hill works, 4653; steelworks, 4654  
 Newcastle, Duke of, 3004  
 Newcastle-upon-Tyne, see Northumberland  
 Newfoundland, see Canada  
 New Guinea (map), 2668; feathered ceremonial masks, 3009; natives preparing for an ordeal, 3010; natives at a meal, 3010  
 New Hampshire, see United States of America  
 Newhaven, the breakwater, 301  
 New Hebrides (map), 3004, 4006, 4252  
 New Ireland (map), 4006  
 New Jersey, see United States of America  
 Newman, Cardinal, 3014  
 New Mexico, see United States of America  
 New Orleans, see United States of America  
 New Plymouth, 4909; cliffs near, 4910; surf boat, 4920  
 Newport, I.O.W., 3016  
 Newquay, raised beach at, 3639  
 New Siberian Islands (map), 3016  
 New South Wales, see Australia  
 Newton, Sir Isaac, portrait, 3012; birthplace, 3022  
 Newton Stewart, 4666  
 New York, see United States of America  
 New Zealand: art, primitive (colour inset), facing 1299; cattle round up, 3933; Christchurch, Cathedral Square, 3929; Christchurch, Anglican Cathedral, 4918; Dunedin, 3931; Dunedin Town Hall and Cathedral, 4917; electric power line, 4900; industries, 4899; Maori dances, 3905; map, (colour inset), facing 3028; North Island - Bay of Islands, Russell, Christchurch, 4918; Bay of Islands, Kerikeri, Kemps house, 4920; Egmont, Mount, 4589; Haunton, dairy farm at, 4901; Maria Van Diemen, Cape, 4901; Napier, general view, 4891; Napier, after the 1931 earthquake, 1302; New Plymouth, 4909; New Plymouth, cliffs at, 4910; Nraurhu, Mount, 3029; oven hauling Kauri logs, 4898; Rotorua, Maori church on lake, 4918; sea-worm boulders on the coast, 4912; spring, bubbling mud in a hot, 4589; Tabu Glacier, 1763; Taupo, Waikaka Falls, 4925; Taupo, Tauranga Taupo River, 4926; Tongarino, Mount, 3029; Twilight Beach, cattle on, 4901; volcano, 4589; Wairarapa, sheep muster, 4901; Wanganui, 4926. Sheep farm, 4902; South Island: Denniston coal mine, 4899; Doubtful Sound, 3034; Franz Josef Glacier, 1765, 3030; gold dredge, 4899; Marlborough, Cook memorial, 4920; Marlborough, wheat harvest, 4902; Otago, stonefruit orchards (colour inset), facing 4902; Otago, 4902; 1911, Rimutako incline, 4893; South Road, 4913; South Road, Mount Ruah, 4911; Te Anu from Brooklyn, 3032; Wakaipua, near Lake Hayes, 4589; Wanganui River, 1913. Trade chart (map), facing 1594; trans port, boats of, 4901; Waitangi, monument to Treaty of, 4920; Wellington, wharves at, 4894; infants' school at, 4895; girls' cookery class, 4895; Te Anu from Brooklyn, 3032; harbour, 4923, see also Maori  
 Ney, Marshal Michel, 3035  
 Niagara Falls, 3036, rainbow over, 3638  
 Niagara: street in the business quarter, 3037; native dwelling, 3037; Managua, City Hall, 3038  
 Nicholas II of Russia, photo of the Tsar with the Royal Family, 3039  
 Nickel, vessels of nickel made by the Berndorf works, 3040  
 Nickel pyrites (colour inset), facing 2782  
 Nicobar Islands (map), 3041  
 Nigeria: native hut, 3042; witch-doctors at the Hoe dance, 3043  
 Nightingale, 3044; (colour inset), facing 494  
 Nightingale, Florence, 3044  
 Nightjar, 3045  
 Nightshade, 3045  
 Nikau palms (colour inset), facing 4916  
 Nile: at Khartoum, 170; Aswan dam, 1354; temple of Philae, 1355; native boats, 1356; village in the upper valley, 3046; sculpture of Father Nile in the Vatican, 3046; Kodok, 3047  
 Nimbus, types of, 3047  
 Nimrod, ruins of "Nimrod's Castle" in Syria, 3048  
 Niohe, 3048  
 Nitrate plant, 3049  
 Noble General Umberto, 3051  
 Nomad encampment in Africa desert, 3052

Nordenskiöld Sea (*map*), 3016  
 Norfolk (*map*), 3033; Bingham Abbey, 3681; Broadlands, 3054; Caister Castle, 3054; Castle Acre Priory, 3054; Castle Rising, 3054; Cromer, 3055; Drainage mill near Horning, 3054; Great Yarmouth "waterways," 1834; Great Yarmouth, Gorleston-on-Sea, 1834; Hunstanton, the cliffs, 3054; Norwich: Cathedral, 3087; Stranger's Gallery, 3088, market, 3088; Sandringham House, 3055; Sandringham garden, 1679; Wymondham, Market House, 3054  
 Norfolk Island (*map*), 3004, 4252  
 Norman, Montagu, 3057  
 Normandy: Rouen, 3059; Caen, 3060; Le Havre, 3060; Oysterbeds at Caneale, 3206  
 North, Ford, 3062  
 North America (*map*, *colour inset*), facing 3062  
 Northampton, *see* Northamptonshire  
 Northamptonshire (*map*), 3068; Baddesley, 3067; Earls Barton Church, 3067; Kettering Church, 3068; Northampton, from All Saints' tower, 3065; Northampton, Queen Eleanor Cross, 3067; Oundle, New Street, 3067; Rockingham, 3067  
 North Cape, 3060  
 North Carolina, Asheville, 4347  
 Northcliffe, Ford, 3070  
 North Dakota, "The Bad Lands," 3070  
 Northern Ireland: Antrim: Duke

near Fairhead, 1194; Duagh holystone, 4325; round tower, 4325; Giant's Causeway, 2323; Belfast, aerial view, 2220; Belfast, scenes in the city, 446; Carrickfergus, old gate, 4325; Cavan, cattle fair, 4839; Cavan, "Feis," 4870; Down, Mourne Mountains, 4432; Down, planting potatoes at Newtownards, 4325; Londonderry, 2575; Fermanagh, Enniskillen, 1437; Kieselguhr, workings at Toome, 2372  
 Northern Territory, *see* Australia  
 Northern Territories (Africa) (*map*), 4248  
 North Star, 3072  
 Northumberland (*map*), 3073; Bamburgh Castle, 3074; Blanchland, 3074; folk dancing, 1579; Hart-hope Brook Valley, 3074; Hexham Abbey, 3074; Newcastle-on-Tyne, castle keep, 3095; Newcastle-on-Tyne, high level and swing bridges, 3098  
 North-west Frontier, 3077, troops in a pass, 4602; Jirgah, 4601  
 North-west Frontier Province, *see* India  
 North-west Passage (*map*), 3078  
 North-west Territories, *see* Canada  
 Norway: haymaking, 3080; (*map*, *colour inset*), facing 3080; Nord fjord, 3081; fjord and village, 3082; approach to Buar glacier, 3083; Bodals glacier, 3083; south coast village, 3084; Oslo harbour, 3085; National Theatre, 3085; flower market, 3085;

royal palace, 3086. Road down from Lake Tyin, 2141; women in national costume, 3619  
 Norwich, *see* Norfolk  
 Nose, cross-section, 3089  
 Nottinghamshire (*map*), 3092; Cotgrave, 3091; East Retford, Market Square, 3091; Robin Hood's cave, 3091; Scrooby Manor House (home of Brewster, a leader of the Pilgrim Fathers), 3416; Sherwood Forest, 3091; Thurgaston Priory Church, 3091; Trent at Bleasby, 3091  
 Nova Scotia, *see* Canada  
 Novaya Zemlya (*map*), 3097  
 Numismatics: ancient coins from: Campania, 3103; Corinth, 3103; Greece, 1830, 3103; Judea, 3103; Macedonia, 3103; Sicily, 3103; Syracuse, 3103; Tarentum, 3103. Coin of: Herculaneum, 1916; Harold II, 1922; Henry I, 1925; Henry II, 1926. Italian lira, 2532; Syracusan silver medalion, 3307  
 Nummulus, 3104  
 Nurschound, 3104  
 Nursing: training camp, 3105; preparing anaesthetic, 3105; anatomy lecture, 3105; children's ward, 3105  
 Nuts: Almond, 3106; Brazil or Para, 3106, 3260; Hazel, 3106; Walnut, 3106  
 Nuthatch, 3107  
 Nutmeg, 3107  
 Nyasaland, tea terracing, 3110  
 Nymph, 3111

## O

Oak: acorns, 3112; bark, 401; leaf, 2160; tree in winter, 4279, 3113; tree in summer, 3113; seedling oak, 3112  
 Oakham, butter cross and stocks, 3113  
 Oasis: caravan entering, 3114; El Oued, Sahara, 3114; washing clothes in an oasis, 3115, in Ethiopia, 1462  
 Oast houses, 2159  
 Oates, Captain, 182  
 Oates, Titus, 3115  
 Obach, 3117  
 Obelisk, 3117  
 Obelisk: decorated houses, passion play theatre, 3282  
 Obse, 3118  
 Observatory: David Dunlap, 4732; Yerkes, U.S.A., 3119; telescope at Greenwich, 300  
 Octina, 3120  
 Ocean Currents (*map*), 3121  
 Octol, 3124  
 O'Connell, Daniel, 3124  
 O'Connor, P. P., 3125  
 Octavia, 5th century bronze bust, 3125  
 Octopus, 3126; lesser, 4576  
 Oedipus, marble by Antoine Chaudet, 3128  
 Odysseus, decoration on Greek vase, 3128  
 Olla's Dyke, 3129  
 Ogham stone, 4843  
 "O'Henry," 3500

Ohio, "Y" bridge at Zanesville, 3133  
 Ohio Falls, Kentucky, 3163  
 Oidium attacking grapes, 1823  
 Oil, *see* Petroleum  
 Okapi, 3135  
 Oklahoma, the "Devil's Parasol," 3136  
 Old English Sheep Dog, 3138  
 Oligocene fossils, 3139  
 Olive, 3139  
 Olives, Mount of, 3213  
 Oman (*map*), 3141  
 Oman, Sir Charles, 3142  
 Omnibus, *see* Transport  
 Onion, 2178, 3143; bulb, 619, (*colour inset*), 2518  
 Ontario, *see* Canada  
 Onyx, 3148  
 Oolite, 3148  
 Opal (*colour inset*), facing 1606  
 Opera: scene from Lohengrin, 1150; open air production of Carmen, 3151  
 Opera glass, diagram of, 3151  
 Opium poppy, 3152  
 Opussum, 4619, albino, 4622; short eared mountain, 3152; Australian ring-tailed, 3152  
 Optical illusions, 3153  
 Optics, explanatory diagrams, 3154, 3155; *see* also Light and Lens  
 Orange, 919; seed, 3901; Californian cluster, 608; grove in California, 3158; grove on the

Guadalupe, 4031; washing machine, 3157  
 Orange, L'Arc de Triomphe, 3566  
 Orange Free State, *see* South Africa  
 Orange Underwing Moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572  
 Orange-Utan, 3159; skeleton, 4572  
 Orchard, stone fruit (*colour inset*), facing 4902  
 Orchid: laelia-cattleya schroderiana, 3161; tropical variety with air roots, 3162; types of orchid (*colour inset*), facing 3162; Australian (*colour inset*), facing 4286  
 Orders and Decorations, 3164  
 Oregon, *see* United States of America  
 Orestes and Electra, 1367  
 Oxford, 1st Part of, 3169  
 Organ: at the Albert Hall, London, 3171; rebuilding at Alexandra Palace, 3172; at City Hall, Brisbane, 3173; at St. George's Hall, Liverpool, 3171; console at Broadcasting House, 3174; relay unit, 3174; piano and taps of cinema organ, 3174; pipes from St. Paul's Cathedral, 3174  
 Orkney, Orchard, 3175; Baltimore, 3175  
 Orissa, *see* India  
 Orkney Islands: Graemesay light-house, 3176; coastline, 3176  
 Orleans, Philippe Egalité, Duke of, 3177

Ormonde, 1st Duke of, 3178  
Ormsby-Gore, William, 3178  
Orpen, Sir William, 3180; painting, "Dame Madge Kendal" (*colour inset*), facing, 4850  
Orpheus: with Eurydice and Hermes, 1476; with Eurydice, 3180  
Ortolan, 3182  
Oryx, 3182  
Osaka, aerial view of street, 3183  
Osiris, 194, 2243; ancient bronze statue, 3184  
Oslo, *see* Norway  
Ospreys, 3185  
Ostrich, 4935; head, 491; with young, 4931; baby, 493; flock, 3186; farm, 3186; male with eggs, 3187  
Otago, stone fruit orchard (*colour inset*), facing 4902  
Ottawa, *see* Canada

Otter, 3190  
Otterbound, 3190  
Ounce, 3192  
Oundle, New Street, 3067  
Outram, Sir James, 3193  
Outrigger, 3193  
Owen, Robert, 3194  
Owl: barn, 3195; South American eagle, 3195; borned, 3195; Arctic, 3195; eggs, 3350; burrowing, 493; brown (*colour inset*), facing 496  
Ox: treading corn, 5023; team drawing wool, 4638; wagon, 4956, 4957; wagon, early S. African, 5016  
Oxford, *see* Oxfordshire  
Oxford and Asquith, Lord, 3197; caricature by Low, 2496  
Oxford, Robert Harley, Earl of, 3199  
Oxfordshire (*map*), 3200; Bampton, Morris dancing at, 3202;

Banbury Cross, 3201; Cotswold cottages, 3201; Godstow, Trout Inn, 3201; Ifley Church, 3058, Little Milton village, 3201; Oxford: the Sheldonian, 4537; from Magdalen tower, 3196  
Oxford University: Brasenose Quadrangle, 3205; Christchurch, 3205; Christchurch, Tom Tower, 3205; Corpus Christi Quadrangle, 3205; Magdalen College, 3205; Oriel College, 3205. Rollright Stones, 3201; Thames from Goring, 3201; Whispering Knights, 3201; Woodstock: Blenheim Palace, 4511, Chaucer's home, 847; Main Street, 4511  
Oxygen tent, 2074  
Oyster: beds in Normandy, 3206; bagging the catch, 3206; (*colour inset*), facing 2810  
Oyster Catcher, 3207  
Oyster plant, 3207

## P

Pacific Islands, palm trees in a valley, 4028  
Paderewski, Sir Ignace, 3212  
Paeony, 3213; bud, 611  
Paganini, Niccolò, 3213  
Page, Dr. Earle, 1074  
Pagoda, types of, 3214  
Paint Brush (plant), 4811  
Painting, *see* Art  
Pala, 2116  
Palaeolithic flint spearhead, 921; flint instruments, 1561, hand axes, 4091  
Palanquin, 3228  
Palate, 3229  
Palau Islands (*map*), 2668  
Palermo: catamarans, 704; harbour, 3954  
Palestine (*map*, *colour inset*), facing 3230; Acre, 3230; Baskoun village near Mt. Hermon, 3231; Bethlehem, 896, 3231, 3232; Bethsania, the pool, 2308; Dead Sea, 1135; Galilee, Sea of, 896; Galilee, outflow of the Jordan, 2326; Golgotha, 3234; Gethsemane, Garden of, 896, 3233; Gethsemane, tomb of the Virgin Mary, 2692; Jaffa, 3231; Jaffa, general view, 4569; Jewish emigrants arriving at Haifa, 4569; Jewish settlement near Haifa, 4569; Jerusalem: Ecce Homo Arch, Via Dolorosa, 896; Qubahut Sukhra, 2100; Wailing Wall, 2301; modern map, 2301; Via Dolorosa, 3232; Chamber of the Last Supper, 2309; Tomb of Geoffrey de Bouillon, 1791. Nazareth, street, 896; Rachel's tomb, 3620; Samaria, 3845; Sepulchre cave, 2309; Solomon's stables (ruins), 4005; Tiberius, 1662, 1663  
Paley, William, 3236  
Palgrave, Francis, 3236  
Palitana State: churning butter on a farm, 5023; reeling cotton yarn, 5077  
Palla, 2136  
Palm, 5113; rafter driven through a palm trunk, 2103; trees on a South Sea island, 4028; date

palm, 3237, 4681; plantation in Arabia, 3238; traveller's palm, 3238; macaromia, 4679; nikau (*colour inset*), facing 4916; coconut palm (*colour inset*), facing 4286; oil (*colour inset*), facing 4286; pandanus, 4681  
Palmerston, Lord, 3239  
Palmerston North, Massey Agricultural College, 4896  
Palmvra: triumphal arch, Temple of the Sun, 4160  
Pan: teaching Daphnis the pipes, 3241; figure on a Greek mirror, 1839  
Panama: children pounding rice, 3241; native dwelling, 3242; ants' nest in a tree, 3242; city and bay, 3243  
Panama Canal: American warship in a lock, 4349; liner in the canal, 3935; Gatun locks, 3244; Gatun lake entrance from the air, 3244  
Pandanus palms, 4681  
Pandora, statue by Bates, 3245  
Pankhurst, Emmeline, 3246  
Pansy, 3246; (*colour inset*), facing 3246, 4682  
Panthoeon, 3247  
Panther, 3247  
Pantomime, scene from a, 3248  
Paper: fibre from wood pulp, 3249; log pond, 3250; barking drum, 3250; logs stacked by pulping machine, 3250; vats for mixing the fibres, 3250; screens for removing unwanted material, 3250; washers, 3250; paper forming on the paper in China, 3250; paper on a Fourdrinier wire, 3251; sheet ready for drier, 3251; drawing off moisture as steam, 3251; calendaring, 3251; polishing rollers, 3251; the machine which cuts sheets to size, 3251; general view of paper-making machine room, 3251  
Papillon, 3252  
Paprika, growing, drying, 3253  
Papua, (*map*), 2648; witch doctors, 4501  
Parabola, diagram of, 3255

Parachute: preparing to jump, 3255; jumping, 3255; landing, 3256  
Paradise fish, 3255  
Paraguay. Asuncion, Victoria Gardens, 3257, on the Paraguay river, 3258  
Parallax, explanatory diagram, 3259  
Para nut, 3260  
Parliament, craftsman making, 3261  
Paris, *see* France  
Paris, with Helen, Italian Renaissance sculpture, 1966  
Park, Mungo, 3268  
Park, National: Mt. Buffalo (*colour inset*), facing 4666; Glacier National, Upper Congar Valley, 4812; Jasper National, 3270, 4837, Shenandoah, U.S.A., 3269; Queensland National, 3269  
Parker, Sir Gilbert, 3268  
Parkhill, R. A., 4675  
Parliament House of Commons, 3271; House of Lords, 3271  
Parnell, Charles Stewart, 2051  
Parr, 3275  
Parra bird, 4681  
Parrakeet, 3276  
Parrot African grey, 3276; green mountain (kea), 1916  
Parsley, 3277  
Parsnip, 3278  
Parthenon: Acropolis at Athens, 24  
Partridge, 3280; (*colour inset*), facing 1070  
Passion flower, 3281  
Pasteur, Louis, 3283  
Patallak temples, 4593  
Patagonian Indians, 3284  
Patan (Nepal): stone temple of Krishna, 2979; golden gate of Moolchoke temple, 2981  
Pattmore, Coventry, 3287  
Paul, Saint: medieval terra cotta statue, 3289; house from which he escaped, 3290  
Pawpaw, 4681; plant, 3292; leaves and fruit, 3291  
Pea, 3292  
Peaches: growing, 3294; peaches suffering from brown rot, 3294; leaves suffering from "leaf curl," 3294; (*colour inset*), facing 3758



- Peacock, 3294; with tail spread, 3295; Burmese, 493; (*colour inset*), facing 5032
- Peacock, Thomas Love, 3295
- Pear, 3296; bud, 641; picking, 4933; (*colour inset*), facing 3758
- Pearce, Sir George, 4675
- Pearl: fishery at Shark Bay, Australia, 3296; miniature made from pearls, 3297; cultured pearl, 3297; lugger, 4671; (*colour inset*), facing 1696
- Peary, Robert, 3298
- Peat: gathering in Donegal, 2221; seller, 2221; methods of production, 4873
- Peccary, collared, 3299
- Peebles: fish hatchery, 3300; "Dookit Rock" on the Tweed, 3301
- Peel, Paul, painting "Venetian Bather," 4726
- Peel, Sir Robert, 3301
- Pegasus: relief from Spada Palace, Rome, 457; relief from Milos, 877
- Peking, see China
- Pekinese, 3305, (*colour inset*), facing 1222
- Pelican group of, 3306; white, 3306; (*colour inset*), facing 5032
- Pelvis, 3308
- Pembroke, see Wales
- Pen: ancient pocket pen and inkwell, 3311; processes in manufacture, 3312
- Penang, street, 2636; snake temple, 2646; fishpond, 1514; Buddhist temple, 1514
- Pencil: grinding graphite, graphite sticks, machine for removing polish, slot grooving machine, colouring machine, stamping the lettering, 3313
- Pendant, 3314
- Pendulives, 3314
- Pendulum (diagram), 3314; types of, 3315; movement of, 4410
- Pentape: mourning Odysseus, terra cotta bas relief, 3315
- Penguin: male bird and young albino, 3316; baby, 4933; flock, 3316, 4936
- Peon, William, 3317
- Pennsylvania, see United States of America
- Penrith, see Wales
- Penstemon, 3323, (*colour inset*), facing 3226
- Penumbra, 3323
- Penzance, the Promenade, 3324
- Pepper, black pepper plant, 3324
- Peppermint, branch of wild, 3325; cutting, 3325
- Pepper tree, fruit and leaves, 3325
- Pepys, Samuel (*portrait*), house at Hampton, 3326
- Perch, 3324, 3327; giant, 3323
- Perches, 3329
- Periscope (diagram), 3329; in a submarine, 3329; view of a Q-ship through, 3603; view of a battleship through, 4106; of a submerged submarine, 4106
- Periwinkle (*colour inset*), facing 3926
- Perry, Fred, 4203
- Persephone and Pluto, statue by Bernini, 3446
- Perseus, group by Cellini, 3331
- Persia (Iran) (*map, colour inset*), facing 4302; guard house, 3332; hawking and hunting (from old MS.), 3335; Ministers pleading with Hormuzd (*colour inset*), facing 3336; Mongol tower, 3333; nobleman's home, 3334; native boy, 3334; native village headman, 3335; palace gateway, 3332; Persepolis, Royal Palace of Darius, 1127; Persepolis, Tomb of Darius, 1127; Sayid woman baking bread, 3337; shrine at Qum, 3336; Siyāvush playing polo (*colour inset*), facing 3336; weaving reed mats, 3337
- Persian Gull (*map*), 3341
- Persimmons, 3338
- Perspective, examples of, 3340
- Perth, see Australia
- Perth, see Scotland
- Peru: market at Cerro de Pasco, 3343; primitive harvesting, 3344; street scene, 3344; Arequipa, 3345
- Perugino, self-portrait, 3346
- Peruvian Current, 3331
- Peshawar, see India
- Pétain, Marshal Henri, 3347
- Peter the Great, 3348
- Peter, Saint: medieval terra cotta statue, 3349; portrayal on stained glass (*colour inset*), facing 1778
- Peterborough, the Cathedral, 3350
- Peter the Hermit, 3351
- Peterhof Palace, 3748
- Peter Pan, statue in Kensington Gardens, 407
- Petrarch, Francesco, 3353
- Petrel, Fulmar, 3353
- Petrie, Sir Henders, 3354
- Petrified tree, 3351, bird's nest, 3354
- Petrol engine, diagram of, 3355; carburettor, 3357
- Petroleum: drilling, 3361; gusher spouting, 3361; Iraq pipe-line, 3361; Moren oilfield, Rumania, 3361, oilfield: Turner Valley, Alberta, 4795, at Borystaw, Poland, 3459; in Pennsylvania, 3318. Oil well very early, 3358; in Rumania, 3361; on fire, 3358. Oil tanks at a refinery, 4785, refinery in Rumania, 3791, storage tanks at Constanza, 3791
- Petunias, 3364
- Pevensy, West wall of the Castle, 4133
- Pewter, examples of old, 3365
- Phaedra, decoration on a vase, 3366
- Phaethon, 3367
- Phaleron Bay, 1843
- Pharaoh, 3367
- Pheasant: silver, 3369; Reeves', 3370; golden, 3370; common, 3370; Amherst's, 493; (*colour inset*), facing 1670
- Philadelphia, see United States of America
- Phlae: temple of, 3353; detail of columns, 3352
- Philip of France: Philip II, 3374, Philip IV, 3374; Philip VI, 3375
- Philip of Spain, Philip II, 3376
- Philippine Islands: hemp drying, 1972; Manila, aerial view, 2651; native boat, 3378; primitive rice mill, 3378
- Philistines, capturing Samson, 3379
- Phlox, perennial variety, 3382; (*colour inset*), facing, 3226
- Phoenix, ivory relics from Nimrod, 3385
- Phoenix Islands (*map*), 3999
- Photography: modern folding and cine cameras, 711; camera of 1885, 712; modern giant enlarger, 712; folding camera of 1890, 712; pocket camera of 1898, 712; early cine camera (1923), 712; camera obscura, 713; Daguerreotype camera, 1108; see also under Micro-photograph; descending a cliff with an old tripod camera, 3388; photography in a loch, 3388; photographing a crow's nest in the early days, 3389; photograph transmitted by wire in 1924, 3390; a negative and its positive, 3391. Comparison of: ordinary plate and infra red on MSS., 3392, ordinary film and panchromatic, 3393; exposures, 3395, ordinary film and panchromatic on flowers, 3397. Photographing a bird's nest in 1892, 3398; high speed cine camera, 3399; bubble bursting, a "slow motion" film, 3399; X-Ray photograph of a broken bone, 3738; X-Ray photograph of Egyptian mummy, 2892; using a camera gun, 3775; photograph of a single sound wave, 3013; apparatus for transmitting photographs by wire, 4186; first television photograph, 4192; cinematograph sound film, 996, 4193, photodiagrams of 1924, 4492
- Photometer, 3401; explanatory diagram, 3401
- Phrenological charts, 3402
- Phylloxera: winged insect, wingless female, eggs, 3403
- Physical Training class at Calcutta, 5061; jump, 1878, hand stand, 1879, class exercising, 3404; tableau on the "horse," 3404; Army instructors' class, 3405
- Piano: modern miniature upright, 3409; modern baby grand, 3410; piano of 1720 by Christofori, 3410
- Picaro, painting, "The Titans," 4241
- Pickthall, Marjorie, 4758
- Pickwick, Mr., 3098
- Pierce, Franklin, 3112
- Pietermaritzburg, 5062
- Petersburg Cathedral, 5007
- Pietro, Mario de, 387
- Pig: Chester White sow, 3413; Tamworth boar, 3413; Berkshire Spotted sow, 3413; Poland China sow, 3413; pig farm, 3413; wild boar, 3414
- Pigeon: carrier, 780, New Zealand, 4016
- Pig-sticking contest, 5135
- Pike, 3414
- Pilasters, 3415
- Pilchard, 3415
- Pilsudski, Marshal Joseph, 3417
- Pimento, 133
- Pine: Austrian, 1478, 3419, Chile (monkey puzzle), 3420; English pine wood, 3419; extracting sap for resin, 3762, forest at Mt.

- Burr, 4671; Scots, 3421; Scots, leaf and cone, 3420; tapping for turpentine, 4310; White, 4813, 4915; Weymouth, 3420  
 Pineapple: field of, 3421; cutting pineapples, 3422; plantation in Australia, 4613  
 Pink, dwarf variety, 3422  
 Pipe-fish, 3423  
 Pipit, 3423  
 Piriquitambo snake, 3989  
 Pisa, the Campanile (Leaning Tower), 3425  
 Pitcairn Island (map), 3426  
 Pitcher plant, 3427  
 Pitman, Sir Isaac, 3427  
 Pitt: William, Earl of Chatham, 3428; The Younger, 3428  
 Pittsburgh, see United States of America  
 Pittwater, 4677  
 Pius IV, Pope, 3430; Pius XI, Pope, 3431  
 Pizarro, Francisco, from an old painting, 3432  
 Place, 1555  
 Plane, tree, 3437; leaf, 3436  
 Plant life of Canada, 1811  
 Platinum refinery, 3439  
 Plato, 3440  
 Platypus, 1270, 4619, 4579  
 Pleiades, 3441  
 Pkn, the castle, 2045  
 Plough, see Agriculture  
 Plover: ringed, 3445; golden, 3444; golden, eggs of, 1352; golden (colour inset), facing 1620  
 Plum (colour inset), facing 3753  
 Plutarch, an old print, 3446  
 Pluto and Persephone, statue by Bernini, 3446  
 Plymouth, the Lido, 3447  
 Pneumatic tyre: stages in the manufacture, 3449; tube moulds, 3450  
 Poe, Edgar Allan, 3451  
 Poincaré: a caricature by Matt, 766; photograph, 3453  
 Pointer, 3455; (colour inset), facing 1222  
 Poison gas, see Gas  
 Poland (map, colour inset), facing 3436; Dorystow oilfield, 3459; "Heracles Club" Rock, 3459; Kracow, the Barbican, 3456; Ojców, 3462; scenery in Western Poland, 3459; the Three Crowns in the Piening Range, 3461; Torun, statue of Copernicus, 3459; Torun, town hall, 3459; Warsaw: street, 3457; Opera House, 3458; Royal Palace, 3458. Wooden church in the Tatras, 3459  
 Polar Regions: aerial photograph, 3463; André's balloon setting off, 3464; feeding dogs on the Shackleton expedition, 3465  
 Polariscopes, 3466  
 Polarized light, explanatory diagrams, 3466, 3467  
 Pole, Cardinal Reginald, 3467  
 Polecat, 3468  
 Pole vault, see Sport  
 Police: Bow Street Runner, 3469; Bundora Remount Farm, Australia, 4685; "Charles" or "Bellman" 3469; comparison microscope in use, 3471; finger-prints, taking impressions, 3471; finger-prints, examining records, 3471; "Peelers", 3469, 3470; "Peeler" of 1866 guarding prisoners in stocks, 3470; photographic department, 3471; Royal North West Mounted Police, 731, 4817; Scotland Yard in 1824, 3471; Old Scotland Yard, 3471; New Scotland Yard, 3471; suffragette demonstration, 3472; "take cover" warning, 3470; wireless station, 3470  
 Politicians, a group of, 3475  
 Polk, James, 3476  
 Pollack, 3476  
 Pollan, 3476  
 Pollen, types of, 3477  
 Polo, see Sport  
 Polyanthus (colour inset), facing 3226  
 Polygon, 3480  
 Polynesia (map), 4252  
 Pomegranate, 3481  
 Pomeranian, 3482; (colour inset), facing 1222  
 Pommeri, Stralsund Tower Hall, 3482  
 Pompadour, Madame de, 3483  
 Pompeii, gateway to the Courts of Justice, 3483; street corner, 3483; House of the Faun, 3483; villa of Marco Alconio, 3484; Temple of Apollo, 3485; general view, 3486; Shrine of Lares and Penates (colour inset), facing 3678  
 Pompey, 3487  
 Pontoon, 3487  
 Poodle, 3488  
 Poole, see Dorset  
 Pope, Alexander, 3493  
 Pope, Leo XIII, 2486; Pius IV, 3430; Pius XI, 3437  
 Pope, palace at Avignon, 3492  
 Pope fish, 3494  
 Poplar: black, 3494; Lombardy, 3495  
 Poppy: drawing showing section, 3492; oriental, 3495; (colour inset), facing 1570; hekl (colour inset), facing 3494  
 Poquechin, Jean, 2810  
 Porcelain: painting decorations, 3496; in the Royal Prussian Porcelain Manufactory, 3496; examples of (colour inset), facing 3496; modern vase, 3497; plate of 1780, 3497; modern figures, 3497  
 Porcupine: with young, 3498; with quills spread, 3498  
 Porpoise, 3499  
 Port Antonio, Bay of, Jamaica, 2271  
 Port Arthur, see Australia (Tasmania)  
 Port Dalhousie, harbour, 4833  
 Port Elizabeth: main street, 5004; Humewood bowling greens, 5011  
 Porter, W. S., 1500  
 Port Pirie, smelters, 4581, 4651  
 Portsmouth: the Round Tower, 3501; the Guildhall, 3501; Southsea pier and beach, 3502  
 Portugal (map, colour inset), facing 4030; Cintra, 3507; fishwives, 3507; Lisbon: White Horse Place, 3503; Praça de Pedro, 3504; quayside traders, 3505; harvest celebrations, 3507; Miranda, folk dancers of, 1579; National Assembly, 3507; Oporto, 3507; peasant girl in native costume, 3507; port wine, loading barrels on the Douro river, 3506; port wine brought by bullock cart, 3507; Tagus, Tower of Belem, 3507  
 Posters, see Advertising  
 Post Office: sorting room at Mount Pleasant, 925; long letter sorting at Mount Pleasant, 3511; Post Office railway, 3512; the Mulready envelope, 3513; 19th century mail coach, 3514; post boy of 1774, 3515; sorting mails on a train, 3515; mail transport in 1783, 3515; postman of 1882 on a centre cycle, 3515; train mail coach with net, 3515; main overhead letter conveyer, 3516  
 Potato: dry rot, 3516; harvesting potatoes by machinery, 3517; bulb, 649  
 Potchefstroom, see S. Africa  
 Potentilla, 3517  
 Pottery: tea service, 3518, removing jugs from moulds, 3519; jollyng a plate, 3519; painting a vase, 3519; dipping a cup in glaze, 3519; taking transfers from copper plates, 3519; throwing a vase on a wheel, 3519, Japanese (colour inset), facing 2288, Neolithic, Peterborough type, 4091  
 Poultry: flock of trap-nested Buff Rocks, 3521; exterior of modern fowl house, 3521; White Wyandotte cock and hen, 3522, Light Sussex cock and hen, 3523; Rhode Island Red cock and hen, 3521; White Leghorn cock and hen, 3524; interior of modern fowl house, 3524; Latin in Australia, 4616  
 Poussin, Nicolas, 3525  
 Pout fish, 3525  
 Pradier, sculpture, "Atalanta's Toilet," 3891  
 Prague (Praha), see Czechoslovakia  
 Prawn, 3527  
 Press, hydraulic, 2109  
 Preston, the docks, 3539  
 Pretoria, see S. Africa  
 Pribilof Islands (map), 3541  
 Prickly Pear, 681, 4811  
 Priest: Dervish, 1172; Jewish high priest, 2020; Jewish high priest's breastplate, 2020  
 Primrose, 3542; (colour inset), facing 1570  
 Prince Edward Island, see Canada  
 Princetown Prison, Dartmoor, 3550  
 Printing and Publishing: Bible page from first English, 477, of 1455, 3546; Melk, the earliest printed, 478. Book manufacture: binding, 541; sewing pages, 540; separating stitched sections, 540. Bookplate, 358; forme, small job, 3545; forme, diagram of an imposed, 3547; half-tone process illustrated, 1895; half-tone colour reproduction (colour inset), facing 1896; intaglio plate, 2198; linotype machine, 2528; Lithography: engraving on stone, 2533; flat-bed press, 2534; diagram of press, 2534. Miehle press, 3548. Monotype: keyboard and diagram of operation, 2830; castor and diagram of operation, 2831; matrix, 2831. Newspapers of

1926, issued during the General Strike, 1699; textbook, page of the first illustrated, 539  
 Prism (diagram), 3549  
 Prison: cell blocks at York, 3549; Wormwood Scrubs, 3550; Princetown, Dartmoor, 3550; prisoners of war, 3551; prisoners of war camp, 4520  
 Prizren, Sinan Pascha Mosque, 3908  
 Proclamation, 3554  
 Proctor, A. P., sculpture, "Prowling Panther," 4728  
 Prohibition, destruction of "bootleg" whisky, 3556  
 Prometheus, 4557  
 Pronghorn, 4713, 3557  
 Propeller, types of, 3558; with aero engine, 4412  
 Prorserpine, 3561  
 Protective coloration, examples of (colour inset), facing 3562  
 Proteus, 418  
 Provence, see France

Prussia, see Germany  
 Psyche, 3752; with Cupid, 3889; with Mercury, 3889  
 Ptarmigan, 3577  
 Pterodactyl, skeleton of, 3577  
 Ptolemy, II, 3578; VI, 3578  
 Puccini, Giacomo, 3580  
 Pueblo, 3580  
 Puerto Rico (map), 1861; Morro Castle, 3581; residential district, 3581  
 Puff Adder, with young, 3991  
 Pug dog, 3582  
 Pukeko, 4916  
 Pulley: types of, 3582; block and tackle, 3583  
 Pulmotor, 3583  
 Pump: force pump, lift pump, 3585  
 Pumpkin, 3585  
 Punch and Judy show, 3586  
 Punjab, see India  
 Purcell, Henry, 3588  
 Puri, see India  
 Purple loosestrife, 4811  
 Purslane, 3590

Pusey, Edward, 3590  
 Putting the shot, see Sport  
 Pygmy, 3592; Congo village, 1006  
 Pylon, 1369  
 Pym, John, 3592  
 Pyramid: explanatory diagrams, 3593; pyramid at Sakkara, 3594; pyramids of Egypt (colour inset), facing 3594; the Great Pyramid, 3595  
 Pyrothrum, 3596; (colour inset), facing 3226  
 Pyrenees, Valley du Lys, 3597  
 Pyrites: iron, 2664, 3598; iron and nickel (colour inset), facing 2782  
 Pyrotechnics: tableau, of portraits, 3599; Roman cauldres, 3600, fireworks at the Crystal Palace, 3601; waterfall of fire, 3601; giant dummy firework, 1539; silver fountain firework, 1540; diagram of a rocket, 3735  
 Python: shedding skin, 3602, 3989; hatching eggs, 3602; tree climbing, 3990. royal, 4578

## Q

QUAIL (colour inset), facing 1670  
 Quarry: blasting, 511; clay pit, 930. Dinorwic slate quarry, Wales, 1979; Dowlballapur granite quarry, Mysore, 5101; marble quarry in Georgia, 2663; marble quarry in Carrara, 2663; marble quarry, 3606; quarrying iron

ore in Russia, 2232; open pit ore mining, 2231  
 Quartz crystals, 3607  
 Quebec, see Canada  
 Queensland, see Australia  
 Queensland National Park, Australia, 3269  
 Quintain post, 2359

Quetzal, 3613  
 Quince, foliage and fruit, 3613  
 Quinine plantation, 2293  
 Q ship, seen through a periscope, 3603

## R

RABAT, 2858  
 Rabbit wild, 3615, in snow, 2948  
 Rabbit fish, 3616  
 Rabelais, François, 3616  
 Raccoons, 3616, 4713  
 Rachel's Tomb, 3620  
 Rachmaninov, Sergei, 3621  
 Racine, Jean, 3621  
 Radiator, 1951  
 Radiolaria, 3622  
 Radium: South Texas mine, Cornwell, 1037, treatment by radium, 1623  
 Radnor, see Wales  
 Raffles, Sir Stamford, 3969  
 Ragged Robin, 3626  
 Raglan, Lord, 3626  
 Ragwort, 3627  
 Rail: water variety brooding, 3627; pectoral, 4916; water, 4916  
 Railway, see Transport  
 Rainbow, 3618  
 Rainfall, map of world (colour inset), facing 934  
 Rainfern, seed, 3901  
 Rain gauge, 935  
 Raised Beach, 3639  
 Raisins, drying grapes, 3639  
 Rajputana, see India  
 Raleigh, Sir Walter, portrait, 3641; his coat of arms, 3642  
 Ram, hydraulic, 2109  
 Ramesses, Colossi of, 3643  
 Ramie plant, 524  
 Ramsay, Sir William, 3644  
 Ramsgate, see Kent  
 Ranch, 1710

Ranger, 3645  
 Raphael Santi, 3646 (For paintings by Raphael see Art)  
 Raspberry seed, 3901; (colour inset), facing 3758  
 Rat, giant African, 3647  
 Rat-catcher, 3647  
 Ratel, 3648  
 Rathbone, Eleanor, 3649  
 Rattan plant, washing before shipment, 3650  
 Rattlesnake (colour inset), facing 3562; coiled to strike, 3650; diagram of head, 3650; night with chaparral cock, 3651  
 Raven, 3651  
 Rawlinson, Sir Henry Creswicke, 3651  
 Ray fish, 3652  
 Rayon, processes in the manufacture, 3653  
 Razor-bill, 3654  
 Razor-shell (colour inset), facing 1926  
 Reade, Charles, 3654  
 Reading, Lord, 3655  
 Rebecca, 2241  
 Recorder, 2192  
 Redbreast, 3662, 3732  
 Red iron bark tree, 4278  
 Redmond, John, 3663  
 Redshank, 3663  
 Redstart, 3664  
 Redwing, 3664  
 Reed: planting to reclaim land, 3661; cutting, 1419  
 Reef, Great Barrier, 1645  
 Reformation, statue to Calvin,

Farel, Beza and Knox, 3666;  
 Knox reproving ladies of the Court, 3667; the Seven Bishops, 3667; Henry IV of France signs Edict of Nantes, 3668; Cranmer at Traitor's Gate, 3669; Luther preaching, 3669  
 Refrigerator, diagram of, 3670  
 Regina, 4826  
 Reid, G. A. painting "Mortgaging the Homestead," 4729  
 Reid, Sir George, 4680  
 Reindeer, 99; herd, 3673; (colour inset), facing 174  
 Reinhardt, Max, 3674  
 Reith, Sir John, 3674  
 Religion and Theology: ancestor worship, Chinese children praying, 161; temple of Babism, 356; Hindu temple at Bali, 1307; Buddhist temple at Penang, 1514; Holy Week festival in Spain, 1521; see also Abbey, Cathedral, Islam, Temple  
 Reliquary, ivory, 2262  
 Rembrandt, for works by him see Art (Painting)  
 Renfrewshire, Greenock Town Hall, 1851  
 Reni Guido, painting "St. Michael and the Dragon," 2759; "Lucretia," 2505  
 Renne, John, 3685  
 Reservoir, 3690  
 Respighi, Ottorino, 3690  
 Retriever: Golden, Labrador, 3692  
 Reunani (map), 3691  
 Revchtok, 4767

- Revolver, diagram of, 3694  
 Revdalford, 2125  
 Reynolds, Sir Joshua, 3695; for works by him see Art (painting)  
 Rhea, 3695  
 Rhine: Boppard, 3697; fleet of barges, 3697; Lorelei, 2581; Siebenbrige, 1745  
 Rhinoceros: African, 3698; African Black, 4935; Indian, 3699, 5031; White, 3699  
 Rhinoceros Beetle, 4577  
 Rhode Island Red, cock and hen; 3523  
 Rhodes, city of, 3700  
 Rhodes, Cecil, portrait, 3700, statue at Bulawago, 3700; grave in the Matopo Hills, 3701; memorial on Table Mountain, 4945  
 Rhodesia: Northern: blind singer at Pemba, 3701; on the Tanganyika plateau, 3702; porters crossing a stream, 3702; native woman, 3704; native huts, 3704; Ba-ila people, 3704. Southern: Hanvani river, 3702; signalling by Tum-Tum, 3702; ruins at Zimbabwe, 3705; Umshewe river, 3703; street in Bulawago, 3703, crossing the Sabu, 3703  
 Rhododendron, 3705  
 Rhondla, Lady, 3706  
 Rhubarb, 3706  
 Rhynite, Cardiac, 3707  
 Ribbentrop, Joachim von, 3707  
 Rice, ploughing a field in China (colour inset), facing 3709; planting, 3709; irrigating in Siam, 3709; Javanese rice cutter, 3710; rice fields, 3710; harvesting in Ceylon, 825; elephant ploughing in Ceylon, 1386; field in Kashmir, 5025  
 Richard of England: Richard I fighting in Palestine, 3713, 3833; Richard II, 3712; Richard III, 3715  
 Richardson, Samuel, 3716  
 Richardson's skua, 3717  
 Ruhlén, Cardinal, 3717  
 Richmond, the castle, 4555  
 Richter, Jean Paul, 3719  
 Rikshaw boys, 4957  
 Riley, Bishop, 3667, 3719  
 Ridgeway, Berkshire, 3531  
 Rifle assembling, firing, 3721  
 Riga, Central Market, 2448; "House of the Blackheads," 2448; general view, 2448; timber for export, 2449  
 Right Ascension and Declination, 3722  
 Rimu tree, 4915  
 Ring: vanity ring, 3723; modern ornamental rings, 3724; ancient forms of ring, 3724  
 Ringwood, 1909  
 Rio De Janeiro, see Brazil  
 Rivera, Primo de, 3727  
 Roach, 3728  
 Road Runner, 3728  
 Road signs, 18  
 Roberts, Sir Charles, portrait, 4821; birthplace at Fredericton, 4776  
 Roberts of Kandahar, Lord, 3731  
 Robertson, Field Marshal Sir William, 3731  
 Robespierre, Maximilien, 3732  
 Robin, 3662, 3732; (colour inset), facing 496  
 Robin Hood's Cave, 3091  
 Robot, 3733  
 Rochester, Earl of, 3734  
 Rock rabbits, 3737  
 Rockefeller, John D., 3735  
 Rocket, diagram of, 3735  
 Rockingham, 3667  
 Rockingham, Second Marquess of, 3735  
 Rocky Mountain Goat, 1789  
 Rocky Mountains: travel in the Rockies, 3736; Emigrant Peak, Montana, 3736; hot springs, 4058; train in a pass, 4585; Kicking Horse Pass (colour inset), facing 4750  
 Rodin, Auguste, 3737; sculpture, "The Kiss," 3800  
 Rodney, Admiral Lord, 3738  
 Rodriguez (map), 3693  
 Roentgen: X ray photograph, 3728; X-ray photo of Egyptian mummies, 2892  
 Rollright Stones, 3201  
 Romano, Giulio, painting of Apollo and the Muses, 2901  
 Roman remains in Britain, see History  
 Roman numerals, 3747  
 Rome, see Italy  
 Ronald, Sir Landon, 3753  
 Root Screen, 3753  
 Rook, 3754  
 Rooke, Sir George, 3754  
 Root-mouth jelly, 3121  
 Roosevelt, Theodore, 4755  
 Rope, types of, 3757  
 Rose (colour inset), facing 1572; American beauty (colour inset), facing 1758; dog (colour inset), facing 1570; wild, 3758; tendrils, 1677  
 Roseberry, 5th Earl, 3759  
 Rosetta Stone, 222  
 Ross, Wilton Bridge, Church, 2000  
 Ross, Sir Ronald, 3761  
 Ross-shire, Loch Broom, 3763  
 Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, 3764  
 Rossini, Gioacchino, 3765  
 Rotherham, the Church, 3766  
 Rothermere, Lord, 3766  
 Rotherham, Loch Fad, 3766  
 Rotor ship, 3768  
 Rotterdam, see Holland  
 Roulette, 3769  
 Roundabout, primitive Indians, 5133  
 Rouen, 3059  
 Rousseau, Jean, 3770  
 Rowing, head of the river race, 3771  
 Roxburgh, see Scotland  
 Royal Air Force, see Aviation  
 Royal Lady's Slipper, 4811  
 Rubber: a tree tapped by the half spiral cut, 3779; Chinese tapper at work, 3780; rubber estate, 3781; stages in manufacture of pneumatic tyre, 3449; battery of tyre moulds, 3450  
 Rubens, Peter, 3782; painting "Saturn," 3859  
 Ruby: extracting gravel, 5100; cutting gems, 5100, (colour inset), facing 1696  
 Rudd, 3783  
 Rudder, types of, 3941  
 Rugby: Market Place, School House, 3784  
 Rugby football, see Sport  
 Rug weaving, school at Tunis, 779  
 Ruhr Valley, 3785  
 Rumania (map, colour inset), facing 650; Ada Kalek, island on the Danube, 3789; Bales lake, 3790; Banat, farm at, 3791; Bessarabia, windmills, 3791; Bucharest, the market, 3787; Bucegi mountains, 3788, 3791; chateau of Mogosoaia, 3792; ceremony of Churching, 3786; lumber rafts on the Danube, 3791; peasants: of Bucovina, 3787; gossiping, 3787; girl from Lupeni (Transylvania), 3787; of Polana in native costume, 3787; of the Dobruza, 3786. Petroleum: oil-well, 3361; Moreni oil field, 3361; refinery at Campina, 3791, storage tanks at Constanza, 3791  
 Russia: Montana gold mine, 3791, rug making, 3787. Transylvania: sounding cattle horns, 3787, village in Ouz region, 3790, Alps, 3788, 3793; wooden church spire, 3792. Valcov on the Danube, 3789  
 Runciman, Walter, 3795  
 Runes, Anglo-Saxon, 3795  
 Running, see Sport  
 Rupert, Prince of Bavaria, 3796  
 Ruskin, John, portrait, his home in Lancashire, 3797  
 Russell, Lord John, 3798  
 Russia (map, colour inset), facing 3798; church, typical type of 3807; Cossacks, 1021; crown jewels, 1911; Leningrad, Peterhof Palace, 3784, 2184, Leningrad, Winter Palace, arch of the Winged Victory, 2484; hunch time propaganda, 3805; modern gateway, 3909; Moscow: general view of city, 3800, Dobrynn Square, 2863, Great Bell, 456, Kremlin, 2397, Lenin's Tomb, 2483, Parade on the Red Square, 3801; St. Xavier Church, 2863; Tolstoy's house, 4250, Triumphal Arch, 2862. Painting, "March of Young Communists," 3804; painting, "Parade on the Red Square," 3801; Peasants, types, 3803, Caucasian, 3806, harvesting, 3802. Peterhof Palace, 2484, 3784; posters, 3908; quarrying iron ore, 2232, Sanatorium in the Crimean peninsula, 3909; seed sorting machine, 3802; stage scene, 3910; street scene, 3909; village, 3909  
 Rustico Cape, 4807  
 Rutland (map), 3816; Oakham, butter cross and stocks, 3813; Uppingham school, 3817; Liddington, Bede House, 3817; Stoke Dry Church, "plot chamber" above the porch, 3818  
 Ryan, Miss, 4203  
 Rye, sheep market, 2673  
 Ryrie, Sir Granville, 4689

- SAAR** River, salient at Mettlach, 3821  
**Sabatini, Raphael**, 3820  
**Sabine** women, rape of, sculpture by Grambologna, 3821  
**Sacrificial pole**, 3823  
**Sadhu**: with horn, 5096; group, 5109; at prayer, 5119; hanging over a fire, 5119  
**Safe**, 3824  
**Sahara**: Arab hawking, 1173; Arab warriors, 1174; Bon Saada, 3826; camel caravan resting, 3825; caravan entering an oasis, 3114; children in a Saharan village, 3825; El Oued, 3114; foothills in the south, 3826; loading baggage camels, 3826; mechanized transport, 3826; oasis, washing clothes at an, 3115; sandstorm, awaiting an approaching, 3826  
**Sailing craft**, types of, 3827  
**St. Albans**, see Hertfordshire  
**St. Bernard dog**, 3829; (colour inset), facing 1222  
**St. Bernard Hospice**, 4152  
**St. Christopher** (map), 1861  
**St. Helena Island**, 2934  
**St. Helier**, the harbour, 2299  
**St. John**, see Canada (New Brunswick)  
**St. Lawrence River**, near the mouth, 4804  
**St. Louis, Missouri**, 3831  
**St. Lucia** (map), 1861  
**St. Michael, Mount**, 1606  
**St. Peter's**, Rome, 3191  
**St. Thomas** (map), 1861  
**St. Vincent** (map), 1861; street scene, 3832  
**Salamander**, 3833  
**Salmons**: celebrating the victory, 3833; ruins of the forum, 3834  
**Salisbury, Third Marquess**, 3836  
**Salisbury**, see Wiltshire  
**Salisbury Plain**, 4479  
**Salmon**: fish leaping, 3838; netting salmon, 3838; fishing in Canada, 4791  
**Salt**: rock salt store, 3839; as currency, 3819; well in India, 5099; illegal manufacture in India, 5131; works at Lochiel, 4652  
**Salt Lake City, Mormon Fabernacle**, 3856  
**Sakai**, 3840  
**Sakibing**, 2905  
**Sakuraz**, 3843  
**Samaritan**, high priest with Pentateuch roll, 3235  
**Samoan**: Taupou chief, 3211; gull, 3211; Stevenson's home, 4083; Papeete harbour, 3841; native hut, 3845; braiding rope from coconut fibre, 3845  
**Samoa Islands** (maps), 3999, 4252  
**Samoyed**, 3845  
**Sansou**: capture by the Philistines, 3879; with Delilah, 3846  
**Sansou anointing David**, painting by Raphael, 3846  
**Sansou, Sir Herbert**, 3847  
**Sanchi**, see India (Bhopal)  
**Sansuatory knocker**, 3847  
**Sand**, formiciferous, 3847  
**Sand, George**, 3848  
**Sandalwood**: tree felling in Mysore, 5101; interior of a koti, 4591; making boxes in Malabar, 5077  
**Sand-dunes**, 4967  
**Sand Martin**, 2682  
**Sandown**, 4465  
**Sand Piper**, 3849  
**Sandringham House**, 3055  
**Sandstone**, 3849  
**Sandwich Islands**, 1936  
**Santa Cruz** (maps), 4006, 4252  
**Santa Fé**, former Governor's Palace, 3015  
**San Francisco**: street in Chinatown, 3850; aerial view, 3851  
**Sankey, Lord**, 3850  
**San Marino**: general view, 3851; Government Building, 3852  
**San Salvador**: City Square, 3841; Government Palace, 3841  
**Santiago**, the race-course, 3853  
**Sappilla tree**, 1873  
**Sapphires** (colour inset), facing 1696  
**Sappho**, 3854  
**Sarajewo**, the bazaar, 4559  
**Saracens**, fight with Richard I, 3833  
**Sardine**, fishing weir, 4790  
**Sardou, Victorien**, 3856  
**Sargent, John Singer**, 3856  
**Saris**, girls of Central India using, 4593  
**Sarnath, Stupa at**, 5035  
**Saskatchewan**, see Canada  
**Saskatoon**, aerial view, 3857  
**Sassoon, Sir Philip**, 3859  
**Saturn**, conception by Rubens, 3859  
**Saturnalia**, sculpture by Biondi, 3860  
**Satyr**, late Roman conception, 3861  
**Saxoncelia**, bust by Giovanni Bastianini, 3862  
**Saw**, types of, 3862  
**Sawfish**, 3862  
**Saxony**, see Germany  
**Saxophone**, 3864  
**Scallop shell**, 2801, 3865; (colour inset), facing 3926  
**Scarab**, 3866  
**Scarborough**, see Yorkshire  
**Scarlet minuet** (colour inset), facing 5032  
**Scarlet Tiger Moth** (colour inset), facing 4572  
**Schiller, Johann**: portrait, 3868; his study at Dresden, 3868  
**Schipperke**, 3869  
**Schnauzer**, 1222, 3869  
**Schools**: Australian, 1641; Australian, Geelong Grammar School, 4645; Australian Farm Training College, Norfolk, shoeing at, 1327; Bedford School, tuning shop, 1327; Cambridge University, 709; Canadian: Indian day school class, 4753; prairie school, 4754; McGill University, 2844, 4756; Clifton, carpentry class, 1327; Eastbourne College, 3871; Eton College, 1325; Feksted School, 3871; Indian Tagore's College, 5061; Allahabad, Muir Central College, 5065; Lahore, University Lecture Hall, 5065; Madras, Victoria Technical Institute, 5065; Tiruvandrum, Science College, 5065; Irish Free State: children's classes, 4856; Cork, University College, 4859; Dublin, Trinity College, 4857; Kindergarten: art class, 2377; nursery school, 2377; open air class, 2376; Lancung College, 1329; London County Council Central school of Arts and Crafts, cookery class, 1327; Marlborough College, 1331; Mohammedan school in a mosque, 2807; New Zealand: Curran Street Primary School, 4896; Infant's school, 4895; girls' cookery class, 4895; Grammar School, Auckland, 4896; Massey Agricultural College, 4896; University College, Auckland, 4896; Oxford University, 3205; Rugby, School House, 3784; St. Michael's, Buslingthorpe, geography class, 1327; St. Swithin's, science laboratory, 1327; South African: East London, Selborne College, 4963; Capetown University, 4962; Grahamstown, Rhodes College, 4961; Johannesburg, King Edward VII School, 4963; Potchefstroom, Africans Medium School, 4963; Witwatersrand University, 4963; Stonyhurst College, 3871; Stowe School, 3871; Uppingham School, 3817  
**Schooner**, 4745; rig, 3941  
**Schopenhauer, Arthur**, 3872  
**Schubert, Franz**, 3873  
**Schumann, Robert**, 3873  
**Scully Islands**: picking narcissi at Trenoweth, St. Mary's, 3874; Bishop's Rock Lighthouse, 2514  
**Scorpion**, 3875; Indian, 215  
**Scotland**: Aberdeenshire, Aberdeen fishmarket, 8, 2673; Aberdeenshire, Glen Luthie, 9, Albion Games, throwing the hammer, 1905; Alloway Robert Burns' Memorial, 663; Argyllshire, Ardaraish, Loch Fyne, 244; Argyllshire, Oban, 317; Ayrshire, Kilmarlock, Burns' Memorial, 2374; Ayrshire, Largs, Firth of Clyde, 351; Balmoral Castle, 3879; Bannockburn, Battle of, 394; Braemar Games, 3876; Caber, tossing the, 678; Caithness: castle ruins, 691; Lybster harbour, 691; Salmon Ladder, Loch More, 691; Wick harbour, 691, 4163; Culoden Moor, 3879; Dunbarton Rock, 1273; Dunbarton, lake scenery, 1273; Dumfriesshire: Carleton Castle, 1276; Gretna Green Smithy, 1276; Inchkeith Abbey, 1276; Lowland valley, 1276; East Lothian, watermill at East Linton, 1308; Edinburgh, Princes Street, the gardens, 1322; Edinburgh, Palace of Holyrood House, 1322; Elgin Cathedral, 1389; 2854; Elgin Town Hall, 1359; Fife: Crail harbour, 1527; Dundee Abbey, 1270; Ure, Cruse Memorial at Alexander Scott's home, 1526; Newburgh and the Firth of Tay, 1527; St. Andrew Cathedral, west door, 1527; Fisher girls getting herding, 2097; Fife: Haverden, Gladsstone Memorial, 1562;

- Prestatyn, 1562; Rhuddlan Castle, 1562; Forfar, Angus, Tay Bridge, 172; Forfar, Corthachy Castle, 1596; Forth Bridge, 597. *Glasgow*: Argyll Street, 1772; Irongate, 1772; Murcat Cross, 1772; University, 1773. *Glenae*, Pass of, 3879; Greenock Town Hall, 1853. *Inverness-shire*: bridge near Grantown-on-Spey, 2209; Eist Point, Isle of Skye, 2209; Fort Augustus Abbey, 2210; Inverness, the town, 2208; Loch Ness, 2209. *Iona Cathedral*, 2213; Kelso Abbey, 3879; Killycrankie, 3342; 3879; Kincardine, Duntottar Castle, 2375; Kincardine, Stonehaven harbour, 2375; Kirkcudbright, the town from the Dee, 2383; Kirkcudbright, Dundrennan Abbey, 2383; Lanarkshire, banks of the Clyde, 2421; Lanarkshire, Tinto Hill, 2420; Lomond, Loch, 3877. *Maps*: (colour inset), facing 3874; Northern Scotland, 10; Southern Scotland, 245. *Mull of Galloway*, 3877; Mull, Isle of, Fingals Cave, Staffa, 408; Naira, 2926; Peebles, fish hatchery, 3300; Peebles, "Dookit Rock" on the Tweed, 3301. *Perth*: Callender, 3881; Loch Achray, 3881; Trossachs Road, 3881; the town from across the Tay, 3341; High Street, 3341. *Ross-shire*, Loch Hroom, 3763; Rothsay, Loch Fael, 3766. *Rosburgh*: Kelson, bridge over the Tweed, 3772; Melrose Abbey, 3773; farm near Yetholm, 3773. *Selkirk*, Ettrick Water, 3903; Stirling Castle, 4086; Strathmore, 3877. *Sutherland*: farm, 4137; mountains near Kirk Yetholm, 3877; mountains near Lochinver, 3877; Cheviot valley, 3877. *Tartans* (colour inset), facing 3880; West Lothian, Linlithgow Palace, 4449; West Lothian, Linlithgow, St. Michael's Church, 4449; Wigtown, Newton Stewart, street 4466; Wigtown, Mull of Galloway, 4466.
- Scott Antarctic Expedition, members of the Polar party, 182  
 Scott, Captain Robert Falcon, 182, 3883  
 Scott, Sir Walter, 3884  
 Scotland Yard, 3471  
 Scouts, Boy: signalling tower made from poles, colours at a world jamboree, handicapped scouts, scouts of the world, sea scouts, scout encampment, 3883  
 Sew, uses of, 3886  
 Scrubby, the Manor House, 3416  
 Scrub, 4681  
 Scullin, J. H., 4690  
 Sculpture, see Art  
 Scylla, 3893  
 Scythe: reaping with, 3657; with cradle fitting, 3675  
 Sea anemone, 3123  
 Sea-horse, 2026, 3123  
 Seal: baby seals, 3893; young sealion, 3894; Eskimo seal hunter, 3894; hooded seal, 3895; elephant seals, 3895; sea lion, 3895; (colour inset), facing 174  
 Seal: Great, of Edward I, 1333. Second, of Edward IV, 1340; for labourer's passes (1328), 2035; of Brian O'Neill (1258), 2224; of Simon de Montfort, Earl of Leicester (1258), 2473; Great, of Stephen, 4081; of William and Mary, 4473  
 Seal hunting, 101  
 Sea-hoon, see Seal  
 Salyham Terrier (colour inset), facing 1222  
 Sea mussel, 3123  
 Seaplane: launching a racing plane, 3896; Fairey "Swordfish", 53  
 Sea rose, 3123  
 Seasons, explanatory diagram, 3896  
 Seattle, aerial view, 3897  
 Sea-urchin, 1310; 3898  
 Secretary bird, 3898  
 Seeds: diagram of fruit seeds, 3900; diagram of flower seeds, 3900; types of seeds, 3901  
 Seismograph, 3902  
 Selkirk, Ettrick Water, 3903  
 Selkirk, Alexander, Crusoe Memorial over his home, 1526  
 Seminole Indians: women, 2159; men, 2159; group in Florida, 1566  
 Senecio Torch Plant (colour inset), facing 4286  
 Senegal: mother and child, bush village, Dakar (the market place), 3905  
 Senlac, battle of, scenes from Bayeux Tapestry, 1932  
 Sequoia tree, 3907  
 Serang (map), 4238  
 Serbia, Prizren, Sinan-Pascha Mosque, 3908  
 Servat, 69; young, 3910  
 Seti, head of mummy, 3910  
 Setter, 3911; English, 3911; Gordon, 3911  
 Seven Sisters, 4133  
 Seville, see Spain  
 Sextant, 3915  
 Shackleton, Sir Ernest: portrait, 3916; Sir Ernest recording by the acoustic method, 4017  
 Shadow, explanatory diagram, 3917  
 Shafr, Sir Mohammed, 5123  
 Shaftesbury, Gold Hill, 1235  
 Shaftesbury, Lord, 3917  
 Shakespeare, William: portrait, 3918; Ann Hathaway's Cottage, 1431, 3919; Shakespeare's house, 3919; Memorial Theatre, 4096  
 Shallowford, Izaak Walton's Cottage, 1431, 4115  
 Shanghai, the Nanking Road, 3921  
 Shanklin, 4465  
 Shannon: power scheme under construction, 2222; electric plant, 4872  
 Shantung, Tsing-Tao, 3922  
 Shark: 18 ft. specimen, 3923; head of a mako, 3923  
 Shaughnessy, Lord, 4823  
 Shaw, Bernard, 3923  
 Shaw, T. E., see Lawrence, T. E.  
 Sheep: Barbary, 3925; merinos, 3924, 4931; Karakal ewe and lamb, 2349; Rocky Mountain Highhorn, 3925; herd returning to corrals in Australia, 311; transport in New Zealand, 4589; muster at Wairarapa, 4901  
 Sheepdog, Old English, 3138  
 Sheep laurel, 2345  
 Sheffield, old water hammer, 4121  
 Shell, see Ammunition  
 Shells: abalone, 2; black olive (colour inset), facing 2810; chiton (colour inset), facing 2810; cockle (colour inset), facing 3926; conch, 998; cone (colour inset), facing 3926; cornus carinatus (colour inset), facing 3926; cowrie, 1057; cowrie (colour inset), facing 2810; cuttlefish, 2810; cuttlefish (colour inset), facing 2810; cymbium olla (colour inset), facing 3926; coccone fossils, 1440; gastropods, 1688; helicina major (colour inset), facing 3926; helix nemoralis, (colour inset), facing 2810; horned winkle, (colour inset), facing 2810; imperial harp shell (colour inset), facing 3926; limpet (colour inset), facing 3926; mussel, 2917; mussel (colour inset), facing 3926; nassa costellifera (colour inset), facing 3926; nautilus, 2951; nautilus pompilius (colour inset), facing 2810; oyster (colour inset), facing 2810; periwinkle (colour inset), facing 3926; pleurotomaria adansoniana (colour inset), facing 3926; razor-shell (colour inset), facing 3926; scallop, 2810, 3865; scallop (colour inset), facing 3926; sea urchin, 1310; snail, 2810, 3988; snail (colour inset), facing 2810; slug (colour inset), facing 2810; staircase wentle-trap (colour inset), facing 3926; textile cone (colour inset), facing 2810; tiger cowry (colour inset), facing 3926; tower (colour inset), facing 3926; trochus (colour inset), facing 3926; whelk (colour inset), facing 2810, 3926  
 Shelley, Percy, portrait, 3927. cottage at Lynmouth, 3927  
 Shenandoah National Park, U.S.A., 3269  
 Sherborne, the conduit from the "Cheap," 1235  
 Sheridan, Richard, 3928  
 Sherwood Forest, 3901  
 Shetland islands, interior of cottage, 3929  
 Shetland pony, 2067  
 Ship, Man of War rig, 1911  
 Shipping, flags and funnel markings (colour inset), facing 3936  
 Ships and Shipping: aircraft carrier, 92, 2959; anchor, 161; Assyrian Bireme, 3385; Bahia craft, Brazil, 576; barges on the Elbe, 1902; barges on train on a canal, 737; Britannia, Cunard P.S., 3938; Britannic, White Star S.S., 3938; British boat (ancient), 617; buoy, 658; canoe. Australian Aboriginal, 4607; dug out, 575, 743; Maori, 2659; Maori under construction, 4906; collapsible, 743. camouflaged oil tanker, 714; caravel, 757; Colombo, native craft, 3827; coracle, 768; Columba's ships, drawing of the *Prima Nina*, and *Santa Maria*, 981; compass, mariner's, 995; crab boats (French), 3827; Cutty Sark, tea clipper, 987; Danish training ship, *George Sage*, 3827; dhow, seaplane stopping a, 3986;

- Egypt, native craft on the Nile, 1356, 3827; Egypt, model of ancient boat, 1358; *Etruria*, Cunard R.M.S., 3939; Falmouth packet driving off a privateer, 3551; felucca, 3827; fishing drifters, 2007; flags and funnel markings of famous shipping lines (*colour inset*), facing 3936; galley, 1664; *Gallia*, Cunard, R.M.S., 3939; Japanese sailing craft, 3933; junk on the Indus, 5059; Jutish boat, 2342; *Lucania*, White Star R.M.S., 3939; *Mauretania*, Cunard R.M.S., 3939; Mexican native boats, 2754; outrigger, 3193; paddle steamer on the Congo, 1006; Panama Canal, liner in the, 3935; parts of a ship (*diagram*), 3934; pearling lugger, 4671; Philippine Islands native boats, 3378, 3933; *Prompt*, Finnish barque, 3933; propeller, 3558; *Queen Mary* nearing completion, 987; *Queen Mary* passing the *Majestic*, 3933; river boats in India, 3061; river steamer in New Zealand, 4894; river steamer on the Congo, 1000; rotor ship, 3768; rudder, 3941; *Russia*, Cunard R.M.S., 3938; sailing ships, rigs of, 3941; sailing ship at grain elevator, 1569; schooner at Campbellton, 4745; *Scotia*, Cunard P.S. 3938; ship on the stocks, 1423; shipping routes, map of principal, 3936; *Stirling Castle* leaving Cape Town, 5015; speedboat, armoured, 3987; Suez Canal, native boat on, 4110; Sunderland, the Weir, 3931; surf boat in New Zealand, 4920; tramp steamer leaving Middlesbrough, 2735; tramp steamer unloading, 3931; Tigris basket boats, 4236; trephine (a relief from Athens), 4285; *Victory*, H.M.S., 2976; windjammer, rigging of, 3933; windlass, unanning the, 3933; Yachts: Australian racing cutter, 3827; sailing with wind-abeam (*diagram*), 4544; tacking (*diagram*), 4544; 6 metre yachts, 4545, *Lalage*, 4545; 12 metre Sharpie class boat, 4545; auxiliary Bermudan cutter, 4545; ketch rigged yacht, 4545; motor cruiser, 4545; *Endavour II*, 4545; 12 foot dinghy, 4545; *Braemar* twin screw motor yacht, 4545; ice yacht, 2126; racing in Sydney harbour, 4677; racing, 4691
- For English and Foreign warships see under Military and Naval (Navy). See also Dock
- Shiva: bronze statue, 3042; with Paravati, 2146
- Shoes, see Boots
- Shoebill, 3942
- Shot, putting the, see Sport
- Shrewsbury, Council House Gateway, 3944
- Shrike: African great, red-backed, 3945
- Shrimp, 3123, 3945; fisher with net, 3946
- Shropshire (*map*), 3948; Bridgnorth, 3947; cast iron bridge over the Severn at Coalbrookdale, 593; Little Stretton Church, 3947; Ludlow, 3947; Much Wenlock Priory, 3947; scenery near Bishop's Castle, 3947; Shrewsbury, Council House Gateway, 3944; Stokesay Castle, 3947; Uriconium, Roman remains, 618; Wrekin, the Needle's Eye, 3947; Wroxeter, Roman pillars as gateway, 3743
- Shuttlecock, 418
- Siam: river dwelling (*colour inset*), facing 3948; Bangkok, river scene, 3950; Throne Hall of the king, 3950; washing clothes in a canal, 3951; native dwellings, 3951; Bangkok, Temple of the Emerald Buddha, 3952; irrigating a rice field, 3709; Pagoda at Chienmai, 3214
- Siberia (*map*, *colour inset*), facing 3954; native oven, 3953
- Sicily: Temple of Concord, 2249; courtyard at Trapani, 2257; Palermo, the Harbour, 3954; Taormina, the Bay (*colour inset*), facing 3954; Mount Etna, 1463; Lava flow in 1928 eruption, 2454
- Sickert, Walter, 3955
- Sickle, ancient Egyptian, 3650
- Siddons, Mrs. Sarah, 3955
- Sidney, see Australia
- Sidney, Sir Phillip, 3956
- Sienna: interior of the Cathedral, 2255; the Campanile (Leaning Tower), 2255
- Signalling: the hand flag code, International code, 3959
- Sikhs, 5109; Amritsar, the Holy City of the Sikhs, see India
- Silbury hill, 3531, 4479
- Silchester, Roman city walls, 3740
- Silesia, see Germany
- Silk: silkworms, 3963; picking mulberry leaves, 3963; feeding silk worms, 3963; grading cocoons, 3963; cocoons hatching, 3963; Syrian peasants making silk, 3963; winding machinery, 3964; making fine gauze hose, 3964; winding silk, 3964; winding room, 3965; Jacquard loom, 3965; Dying cocoons in Syria, 3965
- Silver, vein in a Mexican mine, 3966; (*colour inset*), facing 2782
- Silver fox, 4715
- Silver Sword plant (*colour inset*), facing 4286
- Simla, 5123
- Simon, Sir John, 3966
- Simonsberg, 4983
- Sinai, Mount, 2864
- Sind, see Bombay Presidency
- Singapore, the water front, 3969
- Siphon, explanatory diagram, 3971
- Sisal: cutting sisal leaves, 3972; sisal growing, 3972; sisal drying, 3973
- Siswa crater, 3455
- Six-spot Blinnet moth (*colour inset*), facing 2188
- Skate, 3974
- Skating, see Sport
- Shenness, north shore gardens, 3974
- Skeleton: principal bones of human (*diagram*), 3975; human, 4572; Stone Age, 4941; chimpanzee, 4572; orang-utan, 4572; gorilla, 4572
- Ski-ing, see Sport
- Skin, magnified cross-section of, 3976
- Skone, fortified manor house, 4141
- Skua, 3977
- Skuuk, 3977; (*colour inset*), facing 1652
- Skye, Isle of, Eist Point, 2209
- Skyllark, see Lark
- Skyometer, 935
- Skye Terrier, 3977
- Slate Quarry, 3979
- Slave River, delta: 4761
- Sligo, see Irish Free State
- Sloop, 3982; (minesweeper), 2961
- Sloth: young, 3982; South American two-toed, 3982
- Slow-worm, 514, 3688
- Slum clearance, see Architecture
- Slug, black (*colour inset*), facing 2810
- Small Dark Yellow Underwing moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572
- Smith, Joseph, 3985
- Smollett, Tobias, 3986
- Smuggling: seaplane stopping a dhow, 3986; armoured speedboat, 3987
- Snuts, General Jan, 3987
- Snail: edible variety, 3988; trail of a snail, 3988; snail on a leaf, 3988; snail's palate under the microscope, 3988; parts of a snail, 3989; shell of fresh-water, 2810; North American, 2810; common (*colour inset*), facing 2810
- Snakes: adder, 27, 3688; anaconda, 157, 3989; asp, 289; boa-constrictor, 522; cobra, 958, 3990, 3991, 4935; copperhead, 1026; garter, 1684; mocassin, 2803; piriquitumbo, 3989; puff adder, 3991; python, 3602, 3989, 3990; rattlesnake, 3650, 3651; rattlesnake (*colour inset*), facing 3562; ringhals, 69; tree snake, 3990; viper, 3990, 4393
- Snake charmer, 5029
- Snappedragon, 3992
- Snipe, 3992; (*colour inset*), facing 1670
- Snowden, Lord, 3993
- Snowdon, 4403
- Snowdrop, 3994
- Snowshoe, 3994; race, 4826
- Snuff: African snuff taker, 3991, snuff sellers, 3995
- Soap: processes in the manufacture, pan room at Port Sunlight, boiling fats, drying boiled toilet soap, milling toilet soap, soap cooling, stamping bar soap, packing tablets in cartons, stamping and wrapping machine, 3996
- Society Islands (*map*), 3426, 3999, 4252
- Socrates: portrait, prison at Athens, 4001
- Soest, 4455
- Sole, 4003
- Solomon, ruins of the stables of, 4005
- Solomon Islands (*map*), 2668, 4006; native hunter, 3618
- Somersel (*map*), 4007; Bath, Roman bath at, 416; basket making, 4009; Cheddar Gorge, Lion Rock, 4009; Cheddar Gorge, Cox's Cave, 4005; Cleve Abbey, 3681, Dunster: Old mill, 4009;

- double pack horse bridge, 4009; "Luttrell Arms," 2076. Ex-moor, Valley of the Barle, 4009; Glastonbury Tor, 4009; Glastonbury, Abbot's kitchen, 1779; Minehead, 2778; Stanton Drew Circle, 4009; Wells, Cathedral, 801. 4443; Weston-super-Mare, 4453; Woolley Hole, 4008
- Sompting, the church, 4133
- Sophocles, 4011
- Sound: photograph of an air wave, 4013; waves (*diagram*), 4013; sound travel (*diagram*), 4014
- Sound recording: early Edison phonograph (1880), 4017; worn needle (magnified), 4017; Berliner gramophone (1894), 4017; Berliner spring driven model (1897), 4017; recording by the acoustic method, 4017; cutting a master record, 4017; cross section of a record (magnified), 4017; surface of a record (magnified), 4017; Marconi-Stille tape recorder, 4017; film recorder, 4017; sound film (sections of), 906, 4193
- South Africa, *see* Union of South Africa
- South African Wars: "Long Tun" in action at Ladysmith, 4018; crossing a drift near Paardeburg, 4019
- South America (*map, colour inset*), facing 4020; Amazon river, 145; Andes, railway in a pass, 163. *Bolivia*: Cochabamba, 528; Hyeyna Petesi, 528; aerial view of plains, 529; Indian women weaving blanket, 530; Indian boys, 530; Indian dwellings, 531. *Chimborazo*, Mount, 4021. *Brazil*: Manaus, Opera House, 575; Santos, 575; Bahia craft, 575; native dug out canoe, 575; Rio de Janeiro, 575, 575.5. *Rio de Janeiro* (*colour inset*), facing 576. *Chile*: Antofagasta, 874, 875; Vina del Mar near Valparaiso, 875; Juncal valley, 876; nitrate plant, 5049; Santiago racecourse, 3853. *Colombia*, 921; Equador, 1319; Paraguay, 3257, 3258; Patagonian Indians, 3284; Peru, 3343, 3344, 3345; Uruguay, 4354; Venezuela, 4368, 4369
- Southampton: docks, aerial view, 1423; graving dock, 1217; old town walls, 4022; Portsmouth: the Round Tower, 3501; the Guildhall, 3501; Southsea pier and beach, 3502. Winchester. West Gate, 4482; statue to King Alfred, 4482; St. Cross Hospital, 4482
- South Australia, *see* Australia
- South Carolina, *see* United States of America
- South Dakota, *see* United States of America
- South Sea Islanders, 3211
- South Shields, the Tyne, 1283
- Southend-on-Sea, pier, general view of the esplanade, 4026
- Spain (*map, colour inset*), facing 4030; Barcelona, "Spanish Village," 4030; Barcelona, Plaza Cataluna, 4030; bomb explosion at King Alfonso's wedding, 1032; bull fight, 652; bull fight arena, 4034; copper mine, 4037; Cordoba, the bridge, 4033; Malaga, Holy Week festival, 1521; girl in native costume, 1473. *Granada*: general view, 4033; old Moorish arches, 220; Alhambra, the Court of Lions, 4037. *Holy Week* ceremonies, 1521, 4036, mantillas, 4036; Monastery of San Benito in the Escorial, 234; orange groves by the Guadalupe, 4031. *Peasant types*: at Santiago, 4035; in Northern Spain, 4035; gipsy women, 4035; dancers at Granada, 4035; harvest at Guipuzcoa, 4035. *Segovia* aqueduct at, 230; *Seville*: castle, 4033; cathedral, 4033; general view, 4031
- Spain*: Welsh springer, 4039; cocker, 4039; clumber, 4039; water, 4039; King Charles, 2378
- Spanish Armada, resolution for the pursuit, 2029
- Sparrow, 4040
- Sparrow-hawk, 4040
- Spartans: Lycurgus, 4041; battle with Argovites, 4041
- Spear: modern stone heads, 4008; modern stone spears and implements for their manufacture, 4623
- Spectrum, diagram illustrating formation, 2511
- Spencer, Herbert, 4044
- Spenser, Edmund, 4045
- Sphinx: the Great, 4046; before excavation, 1359; after excavation, 1360
- Spice islands (*map*), 2811
- Spider: insect caught in web, 4046; garden spider, 4046, development of the spider, 4047; nest of trapdoor spider, 4048; trapdoor spider entering nest, 4048; tarantula, 4171
- Spinning wheel, 4049
- Spitz (dog), *see* Pomeranian
- Spitzberg (*map*), 3097. Prince Karl foreland, 4052
- Spit, improvised arm, 1541
- Sponge: Australian siliceous (*colour inset*), facing 4052, Bahama bath (*colour inset*) facing 4052; callyspongia maxima (*colour inset*), facing 4052; elephant ear (*colour inset*), facing 4052, Florida sheepswool (*colour inset*), facing 4052; Florida velvet (*colour inset*) facing 4052; honeycomb, 487; Indian glass rope, 4053; Japanese: corrugata (*colour inset*) facing 4052; euplectella imptialis (*colour inset*), facing 4052; glass rope (*colour inset*) facing 4052; rhabdocalyptus victor (*colour inset*), facing 4052. *Levant* Lapper (*colour inset*), facing 4052; Malrouka Turkey cup, 1053; Venus' flower basket, 1053, Venus' flower basket (*colour inset*), facing 4052
- Spoonbill, 4054
- Spring: hot springs in the Canadian Rockies, 4058
- Springbok, 69 1935
- Sport archery, 227, 5133; aquaplaning, 207; backgammon board, 359; badminton (court and action photo), 366; basketball, 409, 410, 4827; basket ball, 5135; battledore and shuttlecock, 418; billiards, 482; boat race in Burma, 5133; bowls, 561, 4884, 5011; boxing, 563, 564; Braemar games, 3876; caber, tossing the, 678; cards, types of, 763, 764; chess, 864, 865; conjuring, 1006; cricket, 1067, 1068, 4055, 4692, 4925, 5010, 5133; croquet, 1078; curling, 1094, 4825; cycle race, 4057; dice, 1189; discus, throwing the, 1205, 4057; duck shooting, 5135; fencing, 1516, 4057; fishing, 169, 4691, 4825, 2925, 5011. Football: Association, 1585, 1586, 1587; Australian, 4694; Canadian, 4825; Gaelic, 4884; Rugby, 1588, 1589, 4924. Golf, 1804, 4925, 5011; hammer, throwing the, 1905; hockey, 2039, 2040, 4691, 4884; horse racing, 2335, 4693, 4824, 4925, 5011; horse show, jumping, 4884; hunting, hunt moving off, 2100; hunting, trophies of the chase, 4924; hurdling, 2103, 4057; hurling, 4587, 4884; ice hockey, 2123, 4585, 4825; javelin, throwing the, 4057; judo, 2333, high jump, 2335; lacrosse, 2412, 4825; motor racing, 2874, 2878, 4884; motor cycle race, 4057, netball, 2990; pig sticking contest, 5135; point-to-point, 4079, 5135; pole vault, 3168, 3469, polo, 3477, 3478, 4691, 5135, polo, water, 3478, 5133; roulette table, 3769; rowing, head of the river race, 3771; running, 1141, 4057, 4884, 5135; shooting, at Bisley, 4057; shot, putting the, 3944; skating, 1745, 3974, skiing, 3976, 4825, 4925; snowshoe race, 4826; steeplechase, 2135, 4057, 4079, 5135; stool ball, 4093; surf-riding, 1937, 4583, 4691, 5011; swimming, 4147; swimming, life saving team, 4691; table tennis, 4102, tennis, 4202, 4203, 5011; Tobogganing, 4247, 4825; tree falling contest, 4691; walking race, 4057, water polo, 3178, 5133, wrestling, 4538, 4884, 5133, yacht racing, 4545, 4691, 4925, 5011
- Spotted Sulphur moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572
- Spruce, 4059; Sitka, 1014; fir, 1536
- Squirrel, 4061; grey (*colour inset*), facing 1653
- Srinagar, 2351; street scene, 2351, bridge, 2351; Dal Gate, 2351
- Stadium, Yankee, 4054
- Staffordshire (*map*), 4062; Abbot's Bromley, the Horn Dance, 4061; Burnley, pottery kilns, 4061; Haselour House, 4061; Kenvir, entrance to cave dwelling, 4061; Leek, Saxons cross, 4063; Lichfield: Dr. Johnson's house, 2504; Cathedral, 4050; Cathedral nave, 2504. Mill Dale, 4063; Shallowford, Isaac Walton's cottage, 1431, 4175; Stoke-on-Trent, 4069; Tamworth, 4063; Wolverhampton, 4057
- Stag, 4064
- Stag beetle, 2187; (*colour inset*), facing 2188



- Stained glass, some famous windows (*colour inset*), facing 1778  
 Stairstair Wentletrap Shell (*colour inset*), facing 3926  
 Staircases, Slip Top, 4555  
 Stalactites: Carlsbad Caverns, New Mexico, 4065; Cox's Cave, Cheddar Gorge, 4065  
 Stalin, 4066  
 Stamen, types of, 3477  
 Stamps, types of postage stamp, 4069  
 Stanley, Sir Henry, 4068  
 Stanton Drew Circle, 4009  
 Starfish, 3123, 4073, 4576  
 Starling: English, 4074; African, (*colour inset*), facing 494  
 Starbemberg, Prince Ernst Von, 4074  
 Star of Bethlehem, 4075  
 Stars, fixed, 1548  
 Steam engine: explanatory diagram, 4077; atmospheric engine diagram, 4077; turbine diagram, 4078  
 Steam hammer, 4078  
 Steele, Sir Richard, 4079  
 Steeplechase, *see* Sport  
 Stellenbosch, Drostyd, 4943  
 Stephen of England: portrait from an old print, 4081; Great Seal, 4081  
 Stephenson, George, 4082  
 Stereopticon, 4082  
 Stettin, 3127  
 Stevens, Bertram Sydney Barnsdale, 4694  
 Stevenson, Robert Louis, 4083; home in Samoa, 4083  
 Stick caterpillar, 2187  
 Stick insect, 4084  
 Stickleback, three-spined, 1545  
 Still: alcohol, 111; schematic diagram, 1211; diagram of condenser, 1211  
 Stilt, 4085; stilt walking in the Garonne Valley, 1683  
 Stirling, the Castle, 4086  
 Stithwort, 4086  
 Stockholm, *see* Sweden  
 Stocks: prisoner in, 3470; at Havering-Atte-Bower, 625  
 Stoke Poges, the churchyard, 1431; church, 1830  
 Stoke-on-Trent, potteries, 4089  
 Stone, *see* Mining  
 Stone Age: carvings, 3892; drawing of an ostrich, 4941; hand axes, 4938; flint implements, 921, 4091, 4719; middle period implements, 4939; later period implements, 4940; skeleton, 4941  
 Stonechat, 4092  
 Stonehaven, 2375; Dunnottar Castle, 2375; the harbour, 2375  
 Stonehenge, 1418, 3532; aerial view, 3776; Hele Stone (*colour inset*), facing 3678  
 Stool-ball, 4093  
 Stock, 4094; Adjutant (*colour inset*), facing 3032; Adjutant (head), 32; Marabou, 2662; Marabou (head), 493; Saddlebilled (head), 491; nest on a roof, 4093  
 Stralsund, Town Hall, 3482  
 Stratford-on-Avon: Ann Hathaway's Cottage, 1431, 3919; Shakespeare's House, 3919; memorial theatre, 4096  
 Strathmore, 3877  
 Strauss, Johann, 4097  
 Strauss, Richard, 4097  
 Strawberry: wild, 4098; basket of, 1646; (*colour inset*), facing 3758  
 Stresemann, Gustav, 4099  
 Strike: scenes in General Strike of 1926, 1699  
 Strong room: safe, 3824; old Australian bank room, 4628  
 Stuart, Prince Charles Edward, 4101  
 Stuart, Prince James Edward Francis, 4103  
 Sturgeon, 4103  
 Stylus, 4538  
 Submarine, *see* Military and Naval (Navy)  
 Subterrarium (*diagram*), 2948  
 Suez Canal: the entrance breakwater, 4109; native craft on the, 4110  
 Suffolk (*map*), 4111; Aldeburgh, Moot Hall, 2551; Bury St. Edmunds Abbey Gateway, 4113; Clare, 4113; Flatford, Willy Lot's Cottage, 4113; Framlingham Castle, 4113; Hadleigh Guildhall, 4113; Ipswich: docks, 4113; "Ancient House," 2215; Kersey, the ford, 4113; picking lavender at Long Melford, 1419; Roman statuette found near Barking Hall, 3744  
 Sugar: collecting maplesyrup, 4793; cutting cane, 4114; beets, 4112; Irish sugar beet factory, 4863  
 Sugar wrack, 3123  
 Sulla, bust in the Vatican Museum, 4116  
 Sullivan, Sir Arthur, 4117  
 Sultanas, 4698  
 Sumatra: Sundanese chieftain and tribesmen, 4118; Battak women weaving cloth, 4119  
 Sumba (*map*), 4238  
 Sumbawa (*map*), 4238  
 Sumerian sculpture, 221  
 Sunderland: Saxon doorway of St. Peter's Church, Monkwearmouth, 3863; the Wear, 3931; shipyards, 1283; Town Hall, 4121; Roker Beach, 4121; Wear Bridge, 4121  
 Sundial, 4122  
 Sunfish, 1545, 4122  
 Sunflower, 996, 4123, 4709; seed, 3901  
 Sun Yat Sen, Dr., 4123  
 Surrey (*map*), 4126; Abinger Hammer, the clock, 4127; bleaching leather at Ashted, 512; Devil's Punch Bowl, 4127; Ewhurst, Cap Mill, 4127; frost on a heath, 1645; gipsy camp on Epsom Downs, 1760; Godalming Church, bar tracery at, 4264; Great Bookham Church, net tracery at, 4264; Guildford Castle, 4127; Guildford High Street, 1867; Hampton Court Palace, 4537; Hazlemere, "Aldworthy," Tennyson's House, 4204; Hog's Back, view from, 4127; Merstham Church, perpendicular style tracery, 4264; Oatell, the North Downs, 4127; Shere Church, decorated style tracery, 4264; Tilford Bridge, 4127; Wray Common, 4127  
 Surveying: explanatory diagrams, 4129, 4130, 4131; diagonal scale, 1184; (*diagram*) 1704  
 Surf railing, *see* Sport  
 Surf boat, 4920  
 Susak, 4559  
 Sussex (*map*), 4132; Arundel, 281, 4135; Ashdown Forest, 1415; Battle Abbey Gateway, 4133; Bignor, Roman villa, 3742; Bosham, 4133; Bramber, the South Downs, 4133; Brighton: Aquarium, 208; Royal Pavilion, 602; Landscape Garden, 2428; Downs near, 4134. Chancetbury, dew-pond at, 3531; Chichester: Market Cross, 870; corbels of the cathedral, 1029. Crawley, George Hotel, 2076; Eastbourne: Western Parade, 1305; College, 3871. Hastings, Promenade from the air, 1931; Hove, Front from the air, 2082; Lancing College, 1329; Lullington Church, 4133; Newhaven breakwater, 581; Pevensey, West wall of the Castle, 4133; Seven Sisters from Cuckmere Haven, 4133; Sompting Church, 4133; Worthing: Old Town Hall, 4535; view from the pier, 4536  
 Sutherland, *see* Scotland  
 Swash Rock, 4807  
 Suzor-Cote, Aurèle de Fov, sculpture, "The Old Pioneer," 4728  
 Svolvær, the fishing harbour, 2561  
 Swallow, 4138; (*colour inset*), facing 496  
 Swan: black, 4138, with cygnets, 4138  
 Swan River at Perth, 4695  
 Swanage, the old town, 1235  
 Sweden (*map*) (*colour inset*), facing 3080; Canal near Fersvik, 735; cottage and peasant of the south, girls at Leksand, 4141; Lapland: 2437, 2438, 2439, 4144; Lake Vängsjön (*colour inset*), facing 4142; midnight sun, 4140. Sandhamn, harbour from the air, 4142; Skone, fortified manor house, 4141; Stockholm, 4088, 4141; Visby, medieval walls, 4141; Åstad, timbered house, 4143  
 Swedenborg, Emanuel, 4145  
 Sweet Pea, 4145; (*colour inset*), facing 1572  
 Sweet William, 4146  
 Swift, Chimney, 4146  
 Swift, Jonathan, 4147  
 Swimming, *see* Sport  
 Swinburne, Algernon, 4148  
 Switchboard at Rugby Wireless Station, 1374  
 Switzerland (*map*) (*colour inset*), facing 4148; Basel, aerial view, 4150; Berne: "Bagpipes" Fountain, 4153; Federal Palace, 4153. Chalet at Saas-Fee, 4153; Chillon Castle (*colour inset*), facing 4154; Farming: cutting hay 7000 ft. up, 4154; cheese making, 4154; upland pasture, 4154; sheep in the Engadine, 4154. Geneva, Rousseau Islet, 4153; Jungfrau, valley of the, 2335; Lucerne: old water tower, 4153; lakeside, 4153. Pilatus, funicular railway, 4155; St. Bernard Hospice, 4152; village in Saxou Switzerland, 1469; Vernay, power station, 4151; Warren Village (St. Gotthard), 4149

Swordfish, 4156  
 Sydney, *see* Australia  
 Symonds Yat, 2000  
 Syria (map), 2741; Aleppo, well in the Grand Mosque, 2807; Cru-

sader's Castle, 1082; Damascus, 1116, 4161; drying silkworm cocoons, 3693; interior of a tent, 4160; native huts, 4161; Nimrod's Castle (ruins), 3048; Pal-

myra, 4159; peasants making silk, 3663; women with water jars, 4161  
 Syracusan silver medallion, 3307  
 Syracuse, Temple of Minerva, 4199

## T

TABLE Mountain, 4962, 4999  
 Table Tennis, 4162  
 Tadpole, 4163  
 Taft, William, 4163  
 Tagore's College, Santiniketan, 5063  
 Tahiti (map), 3426, 3999; native home, 4028  
 Taimar Peninsular (map), 3016  
 Taiwan (map), 1597  
 Taj Mahal (colour inset), facing 2154  
 Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles, Duc de, 4165  
 Tallian, 1456  
 Tally sticks, 988  
 Tambourine, 4166  
 Tanganyika Territory (map), 4166; Dar-es-Salaam harbour, 4167; road near Beharamulo, 4167; Mt. Kilimanjaro (aerial view), 2365; Mt. Kilimanjaro (from the plains), 2373; limestone outcrop, 3192  
 Tangier: Sultan's palace, 71, native of Tangier, 71  
 Tanjore, Shiva temple, 5120  
 Tanks, *see* Military and Naval  
 Tannu-Tuva (map), 4168  
 Taormina Bay, (colour inset), facing 3934; view of Mount Etna from (colour inset), facing 4398  
 Taos, Indian pueblo, 3580  
 Tapestry: scenes from the Bayeux, 1932, 4409; Mortlake, 4169, 15th-century German, 4169; design by William Morris, 4169; Brussels, 4169; Flemish, 4169  
 Tapioca plant, 4170  
 Tapir: Brazilian; Saddlebacked, 4170  
 Tarantula, 4171  
 Target, 227  
 Tarpon, 4172  
 Tartans (colour inset), facing 3880  
 Tartar, painting by Hokusai, 4173  
 Tasmania, *see* Australia  
 Tasmanian Devil, 4176, 4619  
 Tasso, Torquato, 4176  
 Tattershall Castle, 2524  
 Tattooing, 4177; Maori, 4906  
 Taupo, Lake, 4925; Taupo, Lake, mouth of Tauranga-Taupo River, 4926  
 Taxila, *see* India (Punjab)  
 Tay Bridge, Angus, 172  
 Taylor, Bishop, 3667  
 Taylor, Jeremy, 4179  
 Taylor, Zachary, 4179  
 Tea: plantation, 4180; India, 5103; Japan, 2284; Natal, 4933; Assam, tea picking, 293, 5023; Ceylon, tea picking, 4179; Java, tea picking, 4181; hoeing in India, 5022; tasters, 2138; terraces in Nyasaland, 3110  
 Teeth (diagram), 4182  
 Telegraph: modern key sounder, 4183; tape perforator, 4184; Morse recorder of 1835, 4185; ancient Morse recorder, 4185; apparatus for transmitting photo-

graphs, 4186; photograph transmitted by wire, 3390; linesman at work, 925; using a teleprinter, 925  
 Telephone: switchboard of 1882, 4188; testing automatic switches, 4189; automatic exchange, 4189; underground cables, 4189; international exchange, 4189; linesman at work, 925  
 Telescope: 200 in. mirror, 4190; principle of the refracting type, 4191; 72 in. reflecting, 4731; at Yerkes Observatory, 3139  
 Television: early Baird scanner, 4191; original disc type receiver, 4192; first television photograph, 4192; Baird experimental studio, 4193; German film scanner on a truck, 4194; modern scanner, 4194; modern receiver, 4195; studio of the British Broadcasting Corporation, 4196; control room, 4196  
 Temperature, map of world (colour inset), facing 934  
 Temple: Abu, Mount, Dilwara (colour inset), facing 5120; Abu, Mount, Jain, 2269; Anurisar, Golden, 2247, 5029; Athens, Nike Apteros, 4199; Babism, temple of, 356; Bali, Hindu at, 1307; Bangkok, Emerald Buddha, 3952; Calcutta, Jain, 2151; Dendera, 4199; Dendera, symbol of Key of Life (colour inset), facing 3678; Devil worshippers, 2399; Dorchester, remains of Roman temple at Maiden Castle, 4199; Elora, Kailasha, 5017; Farmagusta, St. Nicholas (mosque) (colour inset), facing 3678; Galumbas, 5040; Hercules (colour inset), facing 3678; Himalayan, 5071; Jaggernath, 5018; Jaina, 2151; 2260; 5040; Japanese, 2282; Karnak, sacred lake and pylons, 4199; Katmandu, 2979; Luxor, 4199; Luxor (colour inset), facing 3678; Madras, Seven Pagodas, 5035; Madura, 5092; Mandalay, Golden Monastery, 2818; Olympia, temple on Festal Square, 4199; Patadakal, 5145, 5493; Pashupati, Golden, 2980; Pashupati, Shiva, 2979; Patan, Krishna, 2979; Penang, Buddhist, 1514; Penang, Snake, 2636; Pompeii, Apollo, 3485; Poseidon (Neptune), 2981; Rome, Castor and Pollux, 4199; Rome, Antoninus and Faustina, 4199; Syracuse, Minerva, 4199; Tangore, Shiva, 5120  
 Tenerife (map), 4200  
 Tennessee, *see* United States of America  
 Tennis: McGrath v. Purcell (1936), 4202; J. D. Ward and Miss Cokes in the mixed doubles (1911),

4202; Hughes and Tuckey v. Allison and Van Ryn (1935), 4202; personalities of the game, 4202  
 Tennyson, Alfred: portrait; "Aldworth," his home, 4204  
 Tent: explorers', 4205; encampment, 4205; interior of Arab, 4160; oxygen, 2074  
 Termite Hill, 4206  
 Tern, lesser, 4207  
 Terra cotta: figure from Cyprus, 4207; Greek figure, 4207; Florentine statuette, 4208; 15th century group, 4208; Italian relief, 4208; Greek, knucklebone player, 2303  
 Terrarium (diagram), 2946  
 Terrier: Aberdeen (colour inset), facing 1222; Australian, 331; Bedlington, 415; 1221; Boston, 1222, bull, 652; fox, 1605, fox, wire haired (colour inset), facing 1222; Irish, 2229; Kerry Blue, 2367; Maltese, 2639; Manchester, 2644; Skye, 3977  
 Te Water, C., 5011  
 Tewkesbury, *see* Gloucestershire  
 Texas, *see* United States of America  
 Textile, processes in manufacture, 4212; *see also* under Cotton  
 Thatcher, W. M., 4211  
 Thames, at Hurley, Berkshire, 465  
 Thanet, Isle of, cliffs at Burching-ton, 4213  
 Thatching: cutting reeds, 4219, on the roof, 4221; thatchers in Bedfordshire, 4214  
 Theatre: Athens, Bacchus, 309; Athens, Dionysus, 4217; Epidaurous, Greek, 4216; Oberammergau, 3282; open air, German, 4215; open air, Regent's Park, 1247; Shakespeare Memorial, 4096; stone theatre in Africa, 1247  
 Thebes: valley of the tombs of the kings, 1353; Memnon colossi, 2730  
 Thermometer, 4220  
 Thermos flask, sectional view, 4220  
 Theseus, slaying the Minotaur, 4222  
 Thebes (map), 4222  
 Thiers, Louis, 4223  
 Thistle, 4225  
 Thomas, J. H., 4225  
 Thomson, James, 4226  
 Thornycroft, Sir W. Hamo, sculptor, "The Mower," 3891  
 Tooths III, 4227  
 Toth, 194  
 Thrace (map), 4227  
 Thrush, 4228, (colour inset), facing 494  
 Thucydides, 4229  
 Thurgarton, the Priory Church, 3901  
 Tiber, island in, 4230  
 Tiberius, (Caligula), 1662; Roman walls, 1663

- Tiberius, 4230  
Tibet (*map*, *colour inset*), facing 878; yaks in an inn courtyard, 4231; family, 4231; Tibetan girl, 4232; Lhasa, palace of the Dalai Lama, 4233  
Tibetan mastiff, 1221  
Tierra del Fuego (*map*), 4235  
Tiger, 4235; Mysore, 5031  
Tiger Cowrie Shell (*colour inset*), facing 3926  
Tiger lily, 4235, (*colour inset*), facing 2518  
Tilbury: Customs House, 1096; docks from the air, 1218  
Tiklen, W. T., 4203  
Tilford Bridge, 4227  
Timbuktu, the market place, 3026  
Timag: mosaic on wall, 2861; detail of mosaic, 2862; ruins, 4238  
Timor (*map*), 4238  
Tin ore (*colour inset*), facing 2782  
Tintern Abbey, 1414  
Tinto Hill, 2420  
Tintoretto, painting, the worship of the Golden calf (*colour inset*), facing 2128  
Tippary, Glen of Aherlow, 2895  
Tirpitz, Admiral Alfred von, 4240  
Titans, painting by Picaro, 4241  
Tit blue, 4242, (*colour inset*), facing 494; great (*colour inset*), facing 494; tufted titmouse, 4242  
Titus, bust from Capitoline Museum, 4243; arch of, 4243  
Toad, life story in pictures, 2947; common toad, 4244; giant Algerian, 4244; Harlan's horned, 2065; Surinam, 4575  
Tobacco: harvesting in Hampshire, 4241; processes in cigarette manufacture, 4245; field of ripe tobacco, 4246; harvest in South Africa, 4933; irrigating, 4673; plant, 3041, curing barn, 4709  
Tobago (*map*), 1861  
Toboggan, 4247  
Toda, 5107, 5109  
Toga, 4248  
Togo (*map*), 4248  
Tokelau Islands (*map*), 3999  
Tokyo, *see* Japan  
Tolstoy: portrait, 4249; house in Moscow, 4250  
Tomato, 4250; at a Canadian cannery, 4785  
Tonbridge, *see* Kent  
Tonga Islands (*map*), 3999, 4252  
Tongatapu (*map*), 4252  
Tongue (*diagram*), 4252  
Topsy (*colour inset*), facing 1696  
Tornado: approaching a town, 4253; on the prairie, 4254  
Torii Gate (*colour inset*), facing 2284  
Toronto, *see* Canada (Ontario)  
Torpedo: assembling, 4256; diagram of a modern torpedo, 4256; discharge of a torpedo, 4257; torpedo tubes, 4258; torpedo tubes in submarine, 4207  
Torpedo boat, 4258  
Torpelin Ray, 4255  
Tortoise, 4259  
Tortoise: box, 4311; land, 4620  
Torture, 4260  
Totem poles, 4260; 4801  
Toucan, 4261  
Tower shell (*colour inset*), facing 3926  
Tracery: forms of, 4264; at St. Michael's Church, Llanthegyn. (French influence), 4449  
Tractor, 4745  
Trade winds (*map*), 4266  
Trail, *see* Canada (British Columbia)  
Trajan, 4267  
Transformer: sectional view, 4268; at National Physical Laboratory, 1368  
Trans-Jordan (*map*), 2741; Bedouin sheiks, 4269; town of Es-Salt, 4269  
Transport, African native porters, 4271; Australian forms of, 4638; bullock, 4894, 5059; bullock sledge in Madeira, 2617; camels, 3826, 4271, 4593, 4638; Canadian forms of, 4745; caravan, camels and cattle in Burma, 4271; cattle, 4271; Chinese coolie and handcart, 4271; coach, old stage (horse drawn), 945; coach, motor, 4270; cycle, types of, 1098, 1099; desert, tractor in, 3826; donkeys, 3843, 5015; Indian, forms of, 5059; camel cart, 4271, 4593; pilgrims arriving by train, 4593; porters carrying fish, 5060; native transport in Bengal, 4593. *Lorry*: an early model, 4272, modern lorry with trailer, 4272; 15-ton model, 4272; 3-ton tipping model, 4272. Mexican caretta, 4271; New Zealand bullock team, 4891; oxen hauling logs, 4898; river steamer, 4894. *Omnibus*: one of the earliest, 3142; shillibiers (1829), 4273; knifeboard (1880), 4273; garden seat type (1890), 4273; motor bus of 1910, 4273; modern motor bus, 3142, 4273. Ox, 4638 5016; prairie schooner, 4271; Railways: *Locomotives*—American types, 3637; American Diesel, 3637; Australian express, 4638. *British*—early model, 3633; of 1830, 986; railway loco by Stephenson, 3633; Great Northern (1870), 3633; G.W.R. "King George V.", 3633; "Locomotion No. 1" (1825), 3631; L.M.S.R. "Royal Scot", 3631; L.N.E.R. "Flying Scotsman", 3633; L.N.E.R. modern loco, 3611; L.N.E.R. "Silver Link", 3631; French (first loco), 3631; "Rocket", 3631; South African (1859), 3631. *Miscellaneous*—ascending Snarell, 4270; bullocking track in Canada, 4747; coaling plant, 3635; Channel ferry, 3635; dynamometer car on the "Flying Scotsman", 1294; excavating by railway, 3635; Indian carriage-building shops, 5078; Liverpool, opening, Edge Hill station (1830), 4222, milk tank on narrow gauge adaptor, 3635; Pocklington station in 1836, 3629; railway, pneumatic tyred, (L.M.S.R.), 3617; road-rail freighter (L.N.E.R.), 3631; track-laying machine, 3635; transporting bridge girders, 3635. *Trains*: passenger trains of 1833, 3631; Canadian: express in French Canada, 4748; "International Ltd.", 4748; Pacific express, 4748; train in Kicking Horse Pass (*colour inset*), facing 4750. Diesel-engine "Burlington Zephyrs", 3637; Electric Train: at Bombay, 5059; in Denmark, 3631; in Natal, 4957; Swiss, 1381; on the Southern Railway, 3633; underground train, 1381. Indian express in Mysore State, 5059; Irish train, 4887; milk-tank train, 2772, New Zealand: "Daylight Ltd.", 4894; five-engine train on Rimutaka incline, 4893. "Silver Jubilee", 986; S. African "Union Ltd." express, 4957. Underground railway—tunnel on the Piccadilly line, 4328; electric colour-light signals, 4328; vent fan, 4328; escalators at Leicester Square station, 4328; subways at Piccadilly station (*diagram*), 4329. *Roads*: model of a proposed bridged crossing, 3729; laying an experimental iron surface, 3730; Roman roadway over Blackstone Edge, 3741; construction in Canada, 4746; concrete surface, 1000; native menders in Madras, 5059; signs, 18. South African transport: forms of, 4957; donkey, 5015; ox wagon, 5016. Tramcar, early and modern types, 4271; trolley bus (modern), 4273; yaks as baggage animals in Tibet, 4231; *see also* Ships and Shipping.  
Trapdoor spider, 4048  
Transvaal, *see* South Africa  
Travancore, *see* India  
Treadwheel, 4276  
Trees: some giant Australian, 1082; effect of prevailing winds, 3540; *see also* individual species: Beech, Chestnut, Lime, Oak, Spruce, etc.  
Tree frog, 4286  
Tree snake, 3990  
Trevis, 3509  
Trichina Spiralis, 4282  
Trichinopoly, *see* India (Madras)  
Triste, the lighthouse, 2514  
Trigger fish, 4282  
Trillium (*colour inset*), facing 2518  
Trinidad (*map*), 1861; pitch lake, 291; loading asphalt, 291; Red House, 4283; native labourer, 4283; native policeman, 4283; coastal scenery, 4283  
Tritone, 4285  
Tristan da Cunha, a typical dwelling, 4285  
Triton, 4285; with Nereids, 1813  
Trivandrum, Science College, 5055  
Trollope, Anthony, 4286  
Trombone, 4286  
Tromelin Island (*map*), 3603  
Tropical plants (*colour inset*), facing 4286  
Trotzky, Leon, 4287  
TROUT, 4288; (*colour inset*), facing 3562  
Truro, 4289  
Trusthorpe, dike and windmill, 2524  
Tschaikevsky, Peter, 4291  
Tschudi, playing the harpsichord, 1924

Tsetse flies, 4291  
Tsing-fao, Shantung, 3922  
Tuamotu Archipelago (map), 34:6  
Tuatara, 4915  
Tubuai Islands (map), 34:6  
Tudor, Margaret, 2666  
Tudor merry-making, 4293  
Tulip: field in Holland, 4294;  
flowers, 4295; (colour inset),  
facing 1572; (colour inset), facing  
2518  
Tulip tree, 4294; blossoms, 4294  
Tumulus, entrance, 4844  
Tunbridge Wells: the Pantiles,  
4295; denuded sandstone rocks  
at, 3849  
Tunis: native quarter, 4296; modern  
street, 4296; ancient ruins,  
4297; school of rug-making,  
779  
Tunnel: Mersey, 2540; sewer under  
construction, 1243  
Tunny, 4298  
Turban, types of, 4298  
Turbine, 4298  
Turbot, 4299

Turkey (map, colour inset), facing  
4302; maps showing boundaries  
in 1683, 1897, 1913 and to-day,  
4300; Ankara, old quarter,  
4305; Constantinople: Meh-  
medic mosque, 2762; street  
merchants, 4301; University of  
Laws and Letters, 4302; Public  
letter writer, 4301; Sultan Ach-  
med Mosque, 4306; Galata  
bridge (colour inset), facing 1018;  
Turkish castle on the Bosphorus  
(colour inset), facing 4306. Dar-  
denelles, 1126; lesson on the  
new alphabet, 4303; Runell  
Hisar Fort, 4304; Smyrna  
rugs going to market, 4301  
Turkey: cocks, 4307; Canadian  
flock, 4709  
Turkey buzzard, 4401  
Turner, J. M. W., 4309  
Turnip, 4310  
Turquoise: mine, 4311; (colour  
inset), facing 1696  
Turtle, 4054; mata mata, 4312;  
underside of mud turtle, 4312;

group, 4312; results of a hunt,  
4313  
Tuscany (map), 4313  
Tutankhamen: statue of, 4314;  
mummy of, 4314  
Tweedsmuir, Lord, 4314  
Twist, Oliver, 3098  
Tyler, John, 4315  
Tyler, Wat, 3713  
Tyndall, John, 4316  
Tynwald: hill and chapel, 2642;  
ceremony, 4316  
Tyrrhenian Sea (map), 4313  
Type, diagram of, 4317  
Typewriter: machine of 1868,  
machine of 1895, standard Under-  
wood, index-card holder attach-  
ment, standard noiseless, stan-  
dard Royal, noiseless portable,  
the longest carriage made, mak-  
ing typewriter parts, power  
presses, machines for smoothing  
rough cast parts, mechanical  
exercisers, modern repair depart-  
ment, 4319  
Tyrol, see Austria

## U

ULSTER For Antrim, Annagh,  
Down, Fermanagh, Londonderry,  
and Tyrone, see Northern Ire-  
land For Cavan, Donegal, and  
Monaghan, see Irish Free State  
Udaipur: lake and palace, 3040;  
street, 2147  
Uffington, the White Horse, 3531  
Uganda: native dwelling, Ankola  
cattle, native jester, chief with  
wives and attendants, natives in  
ceremonial dress, 4323  
Ullswater, 3321  
Ulysses and the Sirens, 4326  
Underground railway, see Transport  
 Unicorn, heraldic emblem, 4331  
Unak Islands (map), 3999  
Union of South Africa. Bloemfont-  
ein, 516; Bloemfontein, Old  
Council House, 4337; Brakpan,  
East Rand gold mine, 2785;  
Cape of Good Hope, 748. *Cape  
Province.* Bathurst, Settlers'  
Church, 5007; Boschendal,  
4945; Cape Point, 4997; East  
London, Buffalo Harbour, 4960;  
East London, Selborne College,  
4963; Graaff Reinet, 4336; Graaff  
Reinet, Spandau Kop, 4968;  
harvest, 4591; Hermanus, har-  
bour, 4996; Hex River Valley,  
4990, 5011; Mossel Bay, 4985;  
Namaqualand Desert, 4997;  
Port Elizabeth, main street,  
5004; Simonsberg, 4983; Stel-  
lenbosch, Drostyd, 4943; Table  
Mountain, 4962, 4999. Cape-  
town: Grootte Constantia, 4945;  
University, 4962; Dutch Re-  
formed Church, 5007; St.  
George's Cathedral, 5007; Ad-  
derley Street (to-day), 750;  
Adderley Street (from an old  
print), 750. Durban: City Hall,  
1280; beach, 1281; racecourse,  
5011; rickshaw boy, 4335; West  
Street, 5003. Grahamstown:  
Rhodes College, 4961; Drostyd  
Arch, 4981. Johannesburg: from  
Barbican House, 2318, 5011;

aerial view, 2138; mine dumps,  
4971; gallery in Crown gold  
mine, 2787; cricket ground,  
5010; King Edward VII school,  
4963; Ellis Park, central court,  
5011. Kimberley: Jones Street,  
4336; diamond mine, 4987;  
Hugh Court Building, 4979  
Ladysmith, Town Hall, 2930;  
Map (colour inset), facing 4312  
Miscellaneous: Abakweta dance,  
4991; agricultural activities,  
4933; flowers (colour inset), fac-  
ing 5000; Hottentot, 2077, 4335;  
mint, 4950; native peoples,  
2939, 4335, 4946, 4990, 4993.  
Natal: Durban, 1280, 1281,  
4135, 5003, 5011; Drakensberg,  
4591, 4956; Icacudu Falls, near  
Newcastle, 4993; Ladysmith,  
Town Hall, 2939; Pietermaritz-  
burg, 5002; scenery (colour in-  
set), facing 4976; tea plantation,  
4933; Umhlang Waterfall, 4429.  
Unkomaar River Valley, 4997;  
Valley of a Thousand Hills, 4591,  
4966. *Orange Free State:* Clarens  
Kloof, 4334; Fish-hock, sand  
dunes, 4967; Fish hock, Skilde  
gat Cave, 4968; Jordan River at  
Bethlehem, 4334; Mukler River,  
4955; rock outcrop on Bethle-  
hem Road, 4967; Spruit near  
Schaapplaats, Clarens, 4998.  
ostrich farm, 3186; Vaal  
river. Canteen Kopje, 1942;  
Natal, Ventershoek, Christol  
Caves, 4942. Potchefstroom:  
church, 5007; golf course, 5011;  
Africaans Medium School, 4963.  
Pretoria: Union Buildings, 4941;  
Standard Bank, 4919; Mint,  
4950; Government House, 1979;  
statue to Kruger, 4591; view  
from Meintzes Kop, 4332. Trade  
chart (inset), facing 4594; trans-  
port, forms of, 4957. Transvaal:  
Basuto Kraal, 4967; citrus grove,  
4930; Great Letaba River, 4996;  
mine dumps, 4275; northern

forest road, 4591; north  
scenery, 4954. Pietersburg, Cathed-  
ral, 5007; Potchefstroom, 4963,  
5007, 5011; Pretoria, 4332, 4591,  
1944, 4919, 4950, 4979; Wit-  
watersrand: University, 4963;  
gold mine, 4591, native dancers,  
4591. Wylie's Pools, 4133, 4955;  
Vereniging power station, 4988  
United Provinces, see India  
United States of America: Arizona  
Roosevelt Dam, 251; Salt River  
Valley, date farm, 1129. *Ark-  
ansas.* diamond cave, Ozark  
Mountains, 255. *California.*  
aqueduct near Los Angeles, 210;  
Chicago bridge, 869; railway  
bridge, 509; University, 869.  
Death Valley, 699; Hollywood,  
699; irrigation canal, 2240;  
Los Angeles: aerial view, 2582;  
City Hall, 700, Sports Stadium,  
700. Orange grove, 3158; Pa-  
cifica Dam, 698; San Francisco  
aerial view, 3851; San Fran-  
cisco, street in Chinatown, 3850;  
Yosemite Valley (colour inset),  
facing 148. *Colorado.* Denver,  
aerial view, 1166. Delaware  
Water Gap, 1148. *Florida.*  
Florida Keys railway, 1567;  
Gandy Bridge, 592; St. John's  
River, 1566; Seminole Indians,  
1566, 2159. *Georgia.* (map),  
1712; marble quarry, 2663.  
*Idaho.* rock formation, 2127;  
Sawtooth Range, 2128. *Illinois.*  
starved rock in the State Park,  
2132. *Indianapolis.* War Memor-  
ial, 2156. *Kentucky.* Falls of the  
Ohio, 2363. *Maine.* Eagle Lake,  
2629. *Map.* (colour inset), facing  
1338. *Maryland.* Annapolis  
Naval Academy, 2686. *Massa-  
chusetts.* Cape Cod, Barnstable  
Inn, 2696; Boston, 550; Boston  
in 1786, 2697; Fall River, 2696.  
*Michigan.* celery field, 2760.  
*Minnesota.* Itasca lake, 2789.  
*Miscellaneous:* United States

Cruiser *New Orleans*, 2967; American warship in Panama Canal, 4349; Shenandoah National Park, 3269. *Mississippi*: State Capitol, 2798; source of Mississippi rivers, 2799; map of Mississippi tributaries, 2799. *Missouri*: Kansas City, aerial view, 2348; St. Louis, 3831; scenery on Osage river, 2800. *Montana*: Emigrant Peak, in the Rockies, 3736; "Bad Lands," 2833. *Nebraska*: aerial view, 2969; Pine Ridge, 4342. *Nevada*: Truckee River, 3000. *New Hampshire*: Concord, 3011; Mt. Washington, 4340. *New Jersey*: docks at Hoboken, 3013; the Palisades, 3012. *New Mexico*: Carlsbad Caverns, "King's Chamber," 4065; Elephant Butte Dam, 3014; mountain range, 4341; Santa Fé, Governor's Palace, 3105; Taos, Indian Pueblo, 3580. *New Orleans*: 3015; Mardi Gras celebrations, 4345. *New York*: earliest known view (1651), 3023; City Gate in 1674, 3023; aerial view of 42nd

Street area, 3027; Cathedral of St. John the Divine, 3025; Croton Aqueduct, 210; Empire State Building, 237; George Washington Bridge, 596; Manhattan Island docks, 4344; Radio City Music Hall, auditorium, 3024; Rockefeller Center, 4343; Times Square, 4346; view from East River, 3026; Yankee Stadium, 4054. *Niagara Falls*, 3036. *North Carolina*: Asheville, 4347; Yadkin River Dam, 4348. *North Dakota*: "Bad Lands," 3070. *Ohio*: Zanesville, "Y" bridge, 3133. *Oklahoma*: "Devil's Parasol," 3136. *Oregon*: Crater Lake (colour inset), facing 4344; Crown Point, 3167; scenery near Tillamook, 3168. *Pennsylvania*: early oil well, 3358; modern oilfield, 3318; Harrisburg, Capitol Building, 3319; horseshoe curve on the railway, 3319. *Philadelphia*: Old "High Street," 3373; Fairmount Park, 3372; Independence Hall, 3373; Main Street, 3371. *Pittsburg*: in 1817, 3429; modern business

centre, 3429. *South Carolina*: dam near Waterer, 4025. *South Dakota*: Black Hills, 507; "Bad Lands" in the Black Hills (colour inset), facing 4026; Yankton, bridge over the Missouri, 4026. *Tennessee*: Nashville, State Capitol, 4200; scenery, 4201; Smoky Mountain, 4339. *Texas*: boundary stone, 4210; San Antonio, the Alamo, 4210; oil well on fire, 3359. *Utah*: open cut copper mine, 4350; Great Salt Lake, Bird Island, 4355; Salt Lake City, Mormon Tabernacle, 2856. *Virginia*: State Capitol, 4394; Christchurch, Alexandria, 4394; Roanoke, natural bridge, 2943. *Washington*: Capitol Hill area, 4424; Seattle, aerial view, 3897. *Wisconsin*: Yerkes Observatory, 3119. *Wyoming*: the "Needles," 4540. Uppingham School, 3817. Upton-on-Severn, 4514. Uruguay: Montevideo, Plaza Independencia, 4354. Utah, see United States of America. Uzbek, group of natives, 4357.

## V

Vaal River, bridge of the fourteen streams, 5019. Valetta: opera house, 2638; street, 2638; harbour, 2639. Van Buren, Martin, 4361. Vancouver, see Canada (British Columbia). Van Dyck (Vandyke), Sir Anthony, portrait, 4362; for paintings by him see Art (Painting). Vanilla: vines at Cairns, 4670; plant, 4363. Valey, F. H., painting "Georgian Bay," 4729. Vatican: aerial view of Vatican City, 4365; buildings (and St. Peter's), 3745; gardens, 4393; Pope's audience room, 3491; reading room of the library, 2500. Vault, barrel and groin, 4365. Veddahs, 3618. Veins, jugular, 2333. Velasquez, Diego, 4367; for paintings by him, see Art (Painting). Veldt, 4098. Venezuela: Caracas City, 4368; La Guaira, street scene, 4369; La Guaira, public sewer, 4369. Venice, see Italy. Vchizelos, Eleutheros, 4371. Venus (mythology), 35. Venus: orbit of, 4372; diagram of relations with other planets, 2678. Ventilating, diagram showing air

conditioning system of a modern theatre, 1957. Ventnor, the pier, 4165. Verdi, Giuseppe, 4374. Vercingetorix power station, 4988. Vergil, 4374. Verne, Jules, 4375. Verrocchio, sculpture, "Monument to Colleone," 3889. Versailles Palace, 1607; hall of mirrors, 4376; hall of battles, 4376; table used for signing the Peace Treaty, 4377; signing the Treaty, 4334. Verulamium, excavations, 2012, 3828. Vesuvius, Amerigo, 4378. Vestments, religious (colour inset), facing 4378. Vesuvius: crater, 2251; distant view from Naples, 2930; in eruption, 4379. Veterinary Science laboratory, 4380; operation on a horse, 4380; dogs with artificial limbs, 4381; dog with glass eye, 4381. Victor Emmanuel II, King of Italy, 4383, monument to Victor Emmanuel II, 4383. Victoria, Queen of England, 4384. Victoria, see Canada (British Columbia). Victoria Cross, 3164. Victoria Falls, 4388. Victoria Nyanza: fish caught in the lake, 4388; a cloud of flies, 4388. Vienna, see Austria.

Vigil, knight keeping a, 889. Villa, Francisco, 4391. Vine, water, 4681. Vines, H. E., 4203. Vineyard: in the Champagne, France, 1609; in Germany, 1747; in Australia, 4613. Viol, 2192, 4392. Viola (colour inset), facing 1572. Violet (colour inset), facing 1570; dog-tooth (colour inset), facing 2518; sweet (colour inset), facing 3226; wild, 4392; wood, 4392. Violin, 4393. Viper, horned, 3990, 4393. Virgil, 4374. Virginia, see United States of America. Virginia creeper, tendril, 1677. Virgin Islands (map), 1861; St. Thomas Island harbour, 4395. Visby, medieval walls, 4141. Vishnu: sacred well of, Benares, 2147; juggernaut car, 2332. Volcano: Vesuvius in eruption, 4379; submarine eruption, 4398; Mt. Etna (colour inset), facing 4398; near lake Taupo, New Zealand, 4913. Voltaire, François, 4399. Vries, Adrian de, sculpture, "Mercury and Psyche," 3889. Vulcan, Forge of (painting by Velasquez), 4400. Vulture: common, 4401; Turkey buzzard, 4401; group of, 4401.

## W

WAGNER, Richard, 4103. Wagtail, pied, 4103. Waikaka Falls, 4925. Wakefield, see Yorkshire. Wakefield, Lord, 4405.

Wales: *Anglesey*: gateway to Beaumaris Castle, 792; Holyhead, South Stack lighthouse, 168, 2047. Brecon, 581; *Cardiganshire*: Aberglaslyn Pass,

686; Bettwys-y-coed, Swallow Falls, 685; Caernarvon Castle, 683, 4407; Conway Harbour, 4406; Llandudno, 2445; Snowdon: range in winter,

- 685; Mount, 4408; valley near Beldelert, 4410. *Cardiganshire*: Aberystwyth: "Devil's Bridge," 12; forest, 762; Rhedol Valley, 4409. *Carmarthenshire*: coracles, 768; Ferryside, 4410; Towy Valley, 770; 19th century straw container, 770; 18th century manual fire blasters, 770; ancient loving spoons, 770. *Denbighshire*: Denbigh from the north, 1156. River Dee at Llangollen, 1157. *Flintshire*: slate quarry, 3979. *Flint*: Bangor University, 386. *Glamorganshire*: (map), 1769; Blackmill, 1771; Cardiff: Castle, 761; Caerphilly Castle, 761; County Hall, 761; docks, 761; Law Courts, 1771; Love Lane, 3983; Welsh War Memorial, 761; Ogmore Valley Colliery, 1771; Oystermouth Castle, 1771. *Rhondda Valley*: Ferndale coal mine, 4410; Wornis Head, 1771. *Maps* (colour inset), facing 4406; Northern Wales, 684; Southern Wales, 769. *Merionethshire*: Corris, 2739; Dolgelly: Precipice Walk, 4410; Harlech Castle, 792, 4410. *Miscellaneous* station mistress in national costume, 4410; old cockle woman, 4410. *Monmouthshire*: Machynellth, 2613; Offa's Dyke, 3129. *Pembrokeshire*: Abercastle, 3309; Pembroke Castle, 792, 3309; St. David's Cathedral, 3309; Trevine, 3309. *Pemrith*: Castle and park, 3320; Ullswater, 3321. *Radnorshire*: Elan Valley, 3625; Craig Gock Dam, 115.
- Walker, Horatio, painting, "Oxen drinking," 4725
- Walking, see Sport
- Wallaby: with young, 488; albino Bennett's, 4618
- Wallace, A. R., 4411
- Wallace, Sir William, 4411
- Wallflower, 4412; (colour inset), facing 1572
- Walnut, 3106; bark, 401; leaves and fruit, 4413; fruit attacked by rodling moth, 4413
- Walpole, Sir Robert, 3169
- Walrus, 4414
- Waltham Cross 2011
- Walton, Isaac: portrait, 4415; his cottage, 4415, 1431
- Wangani, 4926; river, 4913
- Wapiti (deer), 4712
- Warbler, willow, 4415
- Ward, Mrs. Humphrey, 4416
- Ware, the river Lea at, 2011
- Warsaw, see Poland
- Warthog, 4419, 4935
- Warwick, see Warwickshire
- Warwick, Earl of, painting by Van Dyke, 4420
- Warwickshire (map), 4421; Birmingham: aerial view, 500; iron foundry, 500; council house, 500; Corporation street, 500; Town Hall, 500; Aston Hall Gardens, 500; and Worcester Canal, 732. Burton Dassett, 4422; Coventry, Palace yard, 4422; Hampton-in-Arden, Pack Horse bridge, 4422; Kenilworth Castle, 792, 2357; Rugby, Market Place, 3784; Rugby School, 1784, 4422; Stratford-on-Avon: 4422; Ann Hathaway's Cottage, 1431, 3919; Shakespeare's house, 3919; Memorial theatre, 4096. Warwick: Castle, 792, 4419; Coleshill, pillory, 4422; Guys Cliff mill, 4422; Leicester hospital, 4419
- Washington, see United States of America
- Washington, George, 4425
- Wasp: nest, 4425; head of, 4426; old nest, 4426; nest cell, 4426; carrying mud, 4426; placing a new cell, 4426; cell under construction, 4426; complete nest, 4426; interior of a nest, 4426; (colour inset), facing 2188
- Watch, see Clock
- Water Beetle, 4429
- Water Duck, 4429
- Water-carriers, Indian, 5141
- Water Diviner, 1213
- Waterfall, 685; 3036; 3038; 4429
- Water Lily, 4430
- Waterford, see Irish Free State
- Water jacket, 1951
- Water lily, 5111; blue, 4681; tuberos, 4811
- Water null, 4433
- Water polo, 3478; 5131
- Watershed, 4432
- Water spout, 4433; Saskatchewan, Jackfish Lake, 1923, Lake Erie, 1919
- Water works, 1134
- Watford, the Swiss Cottage, 2011
- Watson, Robert, 4778
- Watt, James, 4435
- Watt-hour meter, 1376
- Wattle, 4436; stripping bark, 4988; bloom, 4681; black (colour inset), facing 4682
- Watts, G. F., 4436; for works by by Watts, see Art (painting and sculpture)
- Watts, Isaac, 4436
- Wat Tyler, 1713
- Wayland's Smithy, Berkshire, 3531
- Waziristan, a Mohand village, 1077
- Weasel, 4437
- Weather Chart, 931
- Weathercock. St. Peter's Church, Cornhill, 4481; St. Mary-le-Bow, Cheapside, 4481; Incorporated Accountants building, 4484; Hudson's Bay Co's building, 1484
- Weather fish, 1545
- Weaver birds' nests, 4417
- Wedge, 4439
- Weighing scale, diagram, 4410
- Weight, diagram of the effects of gravitation, 1828
- Weevil, boll, 1048
- Welland, ship canal, 4745
- Weller, electric arc, 4440
- Wellington, see New Zealand
- Wellington, Duke of, 4442
- Wells, the Cathedral, 4413
- Wells, H. G., 4444
- Welsbach, Karl von, 4444
- Welford, 4479
- Welwyn Garden City from the air, 1675
- Wesley, the Church, 2000
- Wesley, Charles, 4445
- Wesley, John, 4445
- Western Australia, see Australia
- Western Isles (map), 1960
- West Hartlepool, Town Hall, 4448
- Westinghouse, George, 4448
- West Lothian, see Scotland
- Westminster Guildhall, 2552
- Westmorland (map), 4450; Ambleside, old mill, 4451; Ambleside, Tarn Hawes, 147; Esk House, view from, 4451; Helvellyn, Striding Edge, 4451; Kendal: from Castle Hill, 2357; Castle, 4451; Bridge, 4452. Kirkstone Pass, 4451; Windermere, lake, 4451
- Weston-super-Mare, see Somerset
- Wexford, potato and corn market, 2673
- Weymouth, harbour, beach, 4454
- Westphalia, see Germany
- Whale (colour inset), facing 174
- 488, 4456; transport in Natal, 4972; fishing, 4973
- Wheat: effect of soil on, 4458; storing in jars, 5023; winnowing by hand, 5023; chart of Canadian acreage, 4707; threshing, 4708; stacked, 4708; field at Potchefstroom, 4933; harvesting in Australia, 4615; harvesting in New Zealand, 4902; in an Australian siding, 4612; ready for transport at Sukkur, 5141
- Wheat ear, 4459
- Wenthamstead, 2011
- Wheel and Axle (diagram), 4159
- Whelk (colour inset), facing 2810; (colour inset), facing 3926
- Wherwell, 1909
- Whinchat, 4460
- Whippet, 4460
- Whipping post, at Good Easter, Essex, 1069
- Whispering Knights, 3201
- Whistler, James McNeill, 4461
- Whitby, statue to Captain James Cook, 4581
- White leghorn, cock and hen, 3524
- White plume moth, 2187
- Whitethroat, 4462
- White Wyandotte, cock and hen, 3522
- Whitney, Ely, 4463
- Wick, see Scotland (Caithness)
- Wicklow, see Irish Free State
- Wigan, a corner of, 4464
- Wight, Isle of: Needles Light-house, 2524; Newport, 3010; Ventnor pier, 4465; Shanklin, 4465; Sandown, 4465
- Wigtown, see Scotland
- Wilberforce, William, 4466
- Wild arum (colour inset), facing 1570
- Wild boar, 3414
- Wilde, Oscar, 4467
- Willeheest, 69, 4935; black, 4935
- Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands, 4467; with the Prince Consort, 2991
- Wilkie, Sir David, 4467
- William of England: Harold's oath, 4469; William gathers supplies, 4469; crossing the channel, 4469; battle of Hastings, 4469. William receives the crown, 4469. portrait of William I, 4470; William Rufus, 4471; the Rufus Stone in the New Forest, 4471; William and Mary, 4472; William and Mary, seal of, 4473; William IV, 4474
- William of Germany: William I, 4476; William II, 4476

William, Prince of Orange, 4476  
 Willington, Earl of, 5146  
 Willow: giant, 4476; catkins, 4477  
 Wilson, Dr. E. A., 182  
 Wilson, Woodrow, 4477  
 Wiltshire (*map*), 4480; Bishopstone, 4479; Bishopstone, the Lynchets, 3531; Castle Combe, 4479; Collingbourne Kingston, Round barrow at, 3530; East Kennet, Long barrow at, 3530; Liddington Castle, 3532; Malmesbury, 4479; Marlborough College, 3531; Salisbury Cathedral, 3837; Salisbury Poultry Cross, 3837; Salisbury Plain, 4479; Savernake Forest, 4479; Silbury Hill, 3531, 4479; Stonehenge, 1418, 3532, 3770; Stonehenge, Hele Stone (*colour inset*), facing 3768; Welsford, 4479; Wootton Bassett, Town Hall, 4479; Yarnbury Camp, 3533  
 Winchester, see Hampshire  
 Windermere, Lake, 4451  
 Windmill, 4485  
 Winds of world (*colour inset*), facing 934  
 Windsor, Saint George's Chapel (*colour inset*), facing 1812; Castle 4487  
 Windsor, House of: George V, portrait, 1728; George V, coronation procession, 1729; George V, coronation as Emperor of India, 2137; George V, jubilee procession, 2330; George VI, 4184; Investiture of the Prince of Wales (1911), 623; Edward, Duke of Windsor, 1346; Queen Elizabeth, 4486; Queen Mary of Teck, 2668; Royal Family group (old), 4486; Royal Family group (1913), 614  
 Wind Tunnel (*diagram*), 519  
 Windward Islands (*map*), 1861  
 Winkle, horned (*colour inset*), facing 2810  
 Winnipeg, see Canada (Manitoba)  
 Wintergreen, 4489  
 Wireless: Savoy Hill, former B.B.C. headquarters, 4490; Broadcasting House, London, 4490; Berlin Broadcasting station, 4490,

world's smallest set, 4491; control panel, 4491; aerial at Daventry, 4491; photoradiograms of 1924, technical diagrams, from 4493 to 4502; dynamo at Droltwich, 1293; switchboard at Rugby, 1374  
 Witch doctor: Nigerian, 3043; Papuan, 4504; South African, 5006  
 Witch-hazel, 4505  
 Wolf, 4506; brush, 4713; (*colour inset*), facing 174  
 Wolfe, Edward, painting "Mexican Mother and Son," 4947  
 Wolfe, General James, 4506  
 Wolfhound, Irish, 2229  
 Wolseley, Garnet, Viscount, 4506  
 Wolsey, Thomas Cardinal, 1988; tomb in Leicester Abbey, 4507  
 Wolverhampton, see Staffordshire  
 Wombat, 4508; with young, 4622  
 Wood, Sir Henry, 4508  
 Wood carving, see Art  
 Woodcock, 4510; (*colour inset*), facing 1670  
 Wood Lark, with young, 2440  
 Wood leopard moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572  
 Woodpecker, 4510; Greek (*colour inset*), facing 494  
 Woodstock, see Oxfordshire  
 Woodstock (Canada), Court House, 4774  
 Woodville, Elizabeth, Queen of Edward IV, 1333  
 Wooley Hole, 4008  
 Wool, see Cotton and Textiles  
 Wootton Bassett, Town Hall, 4479  
 Worcestershire (*map*), 4513; Broadway village, 4514; Crophorne village, 4514; Evesham, Bell Tower, 4514; Kidderminster, 2370; Kinver Edge, view from, 4514; Malvern, 2640, 4514; plum orchards, 4514; Upton-on-Severn, 4514; Worcester, Cathedral, 4512; Worcester Cathedral cloisters, 940  
 Wordsworth, William, 4516  
 World War: arrest of Princip at Sarajevo (1914), 4517; Armistice day crowd (1918), 4519; armoured car (1918), 4521;

aerial warfare, 4529; barbed wire of the Hindenburg line, 4525; Beaumont Hamel, ruins in 1916, 4523; British naval officers group, 4526; camouflage, oil tanker, 714; camouflage, erection of, 4523; concreted trench, 4525; concreted machine gun post, 4525; convoy, 4529; draining a trench (1916), 4523; dugouts in the front line (1916), 4521; fighting near Lake Victoria, 4522; French heavy gun train, 4520; German sailors in Berlin in 1918, 4524; infantry attack (aerial view), 4523; Jutland: painting of the battle by Wyllie (*colour inset*), facing 2964; *Seydlitz* on fire, 4527; *Queen Mary* blows up, 4529. Gas, fixing cylinders, 4525; gas, attack through, 4525; mine explosion, 4521; munition factory, 2894; 4521; pack mules at Pilckem Ridge (1917), 4521; prisoners of war, 3551; prisoners of war camp, 4520; tank (1916), first model, 4521; tank (1918), breaking barbed wire, 4525, tonnage losses by submarine (chart), 4531; torpedoing of merchant ship, 4530; Versailles Treaty, signing of, 4534; wounded at Grinchy (1916), 4521; Zebrugge, funnel of the *Indivine* after, 4528; Zeppelin, wreckage (1916), 4533; Zeppelin, effect of a raid (1916), 4518  
 Wormwood Scrubs Prison, 3550  
 Worthing, see Sussex  
 Wray Common, 4127  
 Wren, 4530; (*colour inset*), facing 494  
 Wrestling: all in, 4884; Catch as-catch-can, 4538; Cornish, 4538; Cumberland, 4538  
 Wryneck, 4539  
 Wryth, John, 4713, 4539  
 Wyllie, W. L., painting of the battle of Jutland (*colour inset*), facing 2964  
 Wyndham Ham, Market House, 3054  
 Wyoming, the Needles, 4540

## X

XERXES, Babylonian inscriptions of, 4541 | X-ray, see Roentgen  
 Xylophone, 4542

## Y

YACHT, see Ships and Shipping  
 Yak, 4546; in a courtyard in Tibet, 4231  
 Yarmouth, see Great Yarmouth  
 Yarnbury Camp, 3533  
 Yarra Yarra River, 4702  
 Yarrow, 4546  
 Yeats, J. B., painting "Back from the Raos," 4851  
 Yeats, William Butler, 4547  
 Yellow Hammer, 4548  
 Yellow Underwing moth (*colour inset*), facing 4572  
 Yeomen of the Guard, 4548  
 Yew: English, 4549; Irish, 4549

Yokohama, see Japan  
 York Merchants' Guild House, 1868  
 York, see Yorkshire  
 Yorkshire (*map*), 4553; Bolton Priory, 1416; Bramham Hunt at North Ripton, near Leeds, 2100; Butter Tubs Pass, 4555; Doncaster, St. George's Church, 1230; Easby Abbey, 2817, 3681; Flamborough Head and Light-house, 4555; Fountains Abbey, 2817, 3681; Harrogate, aerial view, 1927; Hull: the port, 2084; Guild House, 2550; Killysey Crag, 4555; Leeds, aerial

view, 2469; Middlesbrough: aerial view, 4554; tramp steamer leaving, 2735; Mount Grace Priory, 3681; Richmond Castle, 4555; Roman roadway at Blackstone Edge, 3741; Rotherham, the Church, 3766; Scarborough: Castle, 4555; South Bay, 3867; Sheffield, old water hammer, 1421; Staithes, Slip Top, 4555; Swaledale, Low Row, 4555; Wakefield: old bridge and chapel, 4555; Cathedral, 4405; Whiby: 1681, statue to Captain Cook, 4583; York: Guildhall, 4551;

Minster, 4551; Monk Bar, 4551;  
Shambles, 4551  
Yoon: "Parade on the Red  
Square," a contemporary Russian  
painting, 3801

Ypres, Earl of, 4557  
Yugoslavia (*map*) (*colour inset*),  
*facing* 650; Dubrovnik, 4563,  
4559; Kornale girls in native  
costume, 4559; Kotor, 4563;

river valley scenery, 4560; Sara-  
jevo, the bazaar, 4559; Susak,  
4559; Zagreb, 4559  
Yukon: Carcross, 4807; gold dredge,  
2387

## Z

ZAGREB, 4559  
Zanesville "Y" Bridge, 3133  
Zangwill, Israel, 4565  
Zanzibar, street scene, 4566  
Zaphaniah, Prophet, portrayal on  
stained glass (*colour inset*), *facing*  
1778  
Zebra, 69, 4564; herd drinking,  
4937; (*colour inset*), *facing* 3562  
Zeno, 4567

Zeppelin, Count Von, 4567  
Zeppelin airship, *see* Aviation  
Zettler, Emil R., sculpture in  
Majolica, 2632  
Zeus, frieze from altar of, 1642  
Zimbabwe, ruins of conical tower,  
3703  
Zinc ore (*colour inset*), *facing* 2782  
Zinoviev, Grigori, 4568  
Zither, 4570

Zola, Emile, 4570  
Zulu: dance, 2939; girl's headdress,  
4335, 4579; kraal, 4335, 4992;  
mother and child, 2939, 4993;  
playing a Jew's harp, 4579;  
warrior, 2939, 4335, 4579, 4993;  
warrior and wives, 4993; women,  
4579



## THE SECTIONAL INDICES

## SECTIONAL INDICES

|   |      |
|---|------|
| <b>NUMBER 1. HISTORY:</b> including Military, Naval and Air Force matters, Archaeology, Colonization, etc. . . . .  | 5585 |
| <b>NUMBER 2. LAW AND GOVERNMENT:</b> including Law, Government - Central and Local, League of Nations, Constitution, Public Finance, Politics, etc. . . . . | 5619 |
| <b>NUMBER 3. ECONOMICS.</b> including Trade, Finance, Banking, Mining, Commerce, Industry, Transport, Technics . . . . .                                    | 5649 |
| <b>NUMBER 4. THE SCIENCES:</b> including Physics, Chemistry, Meteorology and Geography, Geology and Mineralogy, Astronomy, Mathematics . . . . .            | 5691 |
| <b>NUMBER 5. LIVING NATURE.</b> including Anthropology, Animals, Insects, Plants, etc., Biology, Ecology, Sex, Medicine, Nature Study . . . . .             | 5709 |
| <b>NUMBER 6. ART.</b> including Painting, Music, Literature, Sculpture, Architecture, Photography, Elocution, Dancing, Cinema, Theatre, Opera . . . . .     | 5738 |
| <b>NUMBER 7. SOCIAL LIFE AND EDUCATION:</b> including Sports, Pastimes, Manners and Customs . . . . .   | 5773 |
| <b>NUMBER 8. RELIGION, MYTHOLOGY AND THE SCIENCE OF MIND:</b> including Psychology and Philosophy . . . . .   | 5800 |

*The reader should refer also to the study guides and reading lists of each section. For page numbers see main contents list*

# HISTORY

*History: Archaeology: Defence and War.*

[Cross-references in this Index are usually to articles in the body of the work, though in many cases further information will be found by turning to the Index entry first. For full biographical details, consult the Personal Index.]

## A

- Annals and Priors:** *see* Sectional Index No. VI, under place-names
- Abbots, importance in Middle Ages, 4**
- Aberdeen, antiq., 8;** sacked by Montrose, 2846a; railway opened to, 3632a
- Aberdeenshire, hist. and antiq., 9-10**
- Abdication, 8;** of Emp. Charles V, 844b; of James II, 2278a, 3721a; of Edward VIII, 4485b
- Abernethy, Perth, as Pictish capital, 3342a;** Round Tower at, 3342b
- Abergavenny, Mon., antiq., 11**
- Aboukir, landing at, 7b**
- Aboukir Bay (or the Nile), battle of (1798), 1724a, 2932a, 2958a, 2976b**
- Abydos, Asia Minor, Xerxes at, 15b**
- Abydos, Egypt, 1353b, 3910b, tombs at, 1354b**
- Abyssinia, *see* Ethiopia; Italian-Ethiopian War**
- Academies, in Greece, 1870b, Plato's, 18, 3440a**
- Acadia, 728b, 3093b, 3096b**
- Acarnania, Greece, 16**
- Achaean League, 22**
- Achaean, 22, 1836a; overthrow**
- Aegean civilization, 44a**
- Achaemenid kings, 220b**
- Achaia, 1032a**
- Acre, Palestine, 3230;** taken by Crusaders, 1083a; 3711a; massacre at, 3711b; Edward I at, 1083b, defended against Napoleon, 2932a
- Acropolis, Athens, 24, 309a**
- Actium, battle of (31 B.C.), 25, 87b, 194b, 320a**
- Addis Ababa, 1461;** captured, 2246b
- Added Parliament, 28**
- Aden, strategic importance of, 30;** "air control" at, 3777a
- Adjutant, army rank, 32**
- Admiral, 32, 33a; uniform, 133**
- Admiralty, origin of, 2580a; Court of, 32**
- Adowa, battle of (1896), 1463a, 2091a; captured (1935), 2246a**
- Adrian IV, VI, Popes, 38**
- Adrianople, founded, 1301b; battle of (1378), 4359a; captured by Turks (1356), 1474b; in Balkan Wars, 376a**
- Adulterine castles, 1976a, 1978a, 4080b**
- Adwalton Moor, battle of (1643), 1498a, 3658b**
- Adzules, 43**
- Aegean civilization, 43, 44;** *see also* Knowles
- Aegina, Greece, 44**
- Aegospotami, battle of (405 B.C.), 110b, 2606a, 3307b**
- Aenolithic peoples, 4092a**
- Aeolians, 48, 1836a**
- Aequians, conquered by Rome, 3748b**
- Aerial photography, in archaeology, 222a, [619], [3531], [3533], 4129a**
- Aeronautical Research Committee, established, 47**
- Aeroplanes, evolution of, 47-58; in World War: dev. of machines, 50a; of tactics and air fighting, 4532 *et seq.*; post-War dev., 52a; modern fighting planes, 55a; dev. in Dominions, 56a; *see* Royal Air Force; *also* entry in Science Index**
- Aetolia and Aetolian League, 60**
- Afghanistan, hist., 64;** raids on India, 4601b; relations with Persia, 3312b, 3337a; Britain's war with (1878-80), 2154b, Lord Roberts in, 2316b, 3711a; Amannullah's reforms in, 144a; rescinded, 2924b
- Africa, hist., 74, 8;** archaeology, 226a; and of S. Africa, 4938-43; dispersion of peoples in, 1208b; ancient stone buildings in, [2812], [3705]; Rom. provinces in, 397b, 3749b; Rom. remains in [2861], [2862], [4238]; Vandal invasions of, 126a, Mohammedan invasions, 675a; Moors in, 2807b, 2851a; exploration of, 74b; partition of, 75a, 3837a; negro slavery in, 2975a, 3979b
- African Lakes Corporation, 3111b**
- Agadir incident (1911), 2958a, 4517b; Lloyd George's attitude, 2546b**
- Agincourt, battle of (1415), 1982, 2094a**
- Agrian Laws, in ancient Rome, 79**
- Agriicola, Gn. Julius, in Britain, 79**
- Aide-de-camp, 68, 267a**
- Ails, feudal, supposed statute of Edward III on, 1335b, Magna Carta on, 2613a**
- Air commodore, 751b**
- Air Council, 3782a**
- Aircraft carriers, 92, 2933b, 2968a; functions of, 2954b; post-War limitations on, 2960b, 2963; commander of, 754b; *Courageux*, [2959]**
- Air Force: *see* Royal Air Force**
- Airman, 93**
- Air-marshal, 2680a**
- Air raids in World War, 94**
- Aisne, battle of the (1914), 4520a**
- Aix-la-Chapelle, Treaty of (1668), 96b; (1748), 96b, 454b, 1626b, 1721a; Congress of (1818), 96**
- Ajanta, Hyderabad, rock carvings, and frescoes at, 5044 *et seq.* [5037], [5045], [5046]**
- Akeman Street, 3728b; in Oxon, 3202b**
- Alaric, King of the Goths, 98**
- Alaska, hist., 101; purchase, 2321b**
- Albania founded, 101-8, 345b; secret treaty concerning, 376a; alliance with Italy, 103b**
- Albany, Dukes of, 103; kingdom of, 472a**
- Albert I, King of the Belgians, 104-5**
- Alberta, hist., 105a, 108**
- Albigenses, 2184a; crusade against, 2585b**
- Albion, 1414, note**
- Albuquerque, A. de, Portuguese administrator in India, 5028**
- Alcibiades, 110**
- Aldeburgh, Suffolk, antiq., 111**
- Aldershot, Surrey, antiq., 113**
- Alemanni, 1970b, 3751b, 4155a, 4359a**
- Alexander the Great, 114-16**
- Alexander VI, Pope, 544**
- Alexander I, Tsar of Russia, 113b; II, 114a; III, *ibid.***
- Alexander I of Yugoslavia, 114**
- Alexandria, Egypt, 117; Mausoleum of Alexander at, [116]; founded, 115b; as capital, 3577b; pharos at, 2513a, 3578a; Library of, 117b, 2499a; bombardment of (1882), 1357a, 2958b**
- Alfonso XIII of Spain, 118-19**
- Alfonso, battle of (1645), 2846a**
- Allied the Great, 119-20**
- Algiers Conference, 124**
- Algeria, hist., 128**
- All-India Modern League, formed, 77a**
- Alloa, Clackmannan, antiq., 131-2**
- Almanza, battle of (1707), 470b**
- Almawik, castle at, 3073b, 3075b**
- Alsace-Lorraine, 138-9, 3717b, 4517a; lost to France (1870), 1622b; importance in World War, 1619a, 3215a; guarantee of, 2553b**
- Alton, battle of (1643), 1907b**
- Alva, Duke of, in Netherlands, 143**
- Amalekites, 143**
- Amatol, explosive, 1488a**
- Ambleside, Cumberland, antiq., 146-7**
- America, dispersion of peoples in, 2208b, 4721a; ancient civilization, 226b; European voyages to, 148b, 3063; U.S. colonization in, 4581**
- American Civil War: *see* War of Secession**
- American Independence, War of, 148, 9, 1723b, George III and, 1722a, attitude of Lord North,**

- 3062a; of Rockingham, 3736a; of elder Pitt, 3428a; naval operations, 2957a; *see* Washington, George
- Amharic kingdom, 1461a, 1462b
- Amherst, Baron, campaigns in Canada, 149-50
- Amiens, Peace of (1802), 1725b, 2933a
- Ammunition, 151-2, 2613a
- Amphibian aircraft, 154
- Amphictyony, of Olympia, 3140b; of Delphi, 3372b
- Amphipolis, Macedonia, 154, 4229a
- Amsterdam, hist., 155-6, 2907a; attacked by William II, 4476b; captured by French, 2997b
- Anabaptists, 157, 2034b
- Anatolia, 100; *see* Turkey
- Andalusia, hist., 168, 4036a
- Andorra, hist., 164a
- Angevian dynasty in Britain, 175, 621a; extent of Empire, 2317b; disrupted, 2319a
- Angles, 167; invade England, 175b, 618a; Pope Gregory and the slave children, 1854a
- Anglesey, hist. and antiq., 68
- Anglia, kingdom of, 168-9
- Anglo-Egyptian Sudan, Br. dev. of, 170 1; boundary settlement, 2501b
- Anglo-Irish Treaty (1922), 2218a, 2226b, 4855a, 4881b
- Anglo-Saxon Chronicles, 171-2
- Anglo-Saxons, 171, 618-19; agricultural system, 81a; institutions retained, 4471a
- Angola, dev. of, 3509
- Angus, Scotland, hist. and antiq., 172
- Anjou, 175
- Ankara (Angora), becomes new capital of Turkey, 2356a, 4301b, 4306b
- Annam, becomes French protectorate, 1633b
- Annates, Act of (1532), 1957b
- Anne, Queen of England, 175 7
- Anschluss, the, 2038a; Versailles Treaty and, 143b, 346a; Dollfus resists, 1226b
- Anselm, St., 178
- Antarctic exploration, 182a, 3465a, *see* Ross, Sir J. C., Shackleton, Sir E.; Mawson, Sir D.; Wilkins, Sir G. H.; *also* South Pole
- Anthony of Padua, St., 184
- Anti-aircraft guns, 279b; naval, 2954a, 2968a
- Antelam, battle of (1862), 2265b, 2522a, 4418a
- Antioch, Syria, hist., 1082b, 3198b, 4160a; *see* Tancred
- Antipope, 190, 3493a
- Anti-tank guns, 3721b, 4167b
- Antony, Mark, 192-3
- Antwerp, Belgium, 192-4; rivalry with Amsterdam, 2907a; German attack on (1914), 279b, 353a, 3956b
- Anzacs, 195, 497b, 4522a
- Apostolice Curiae*, Papal Bull, 3691b
- Aprian Way, 202
- Appleby, Westmorland, antiq., 205
- Apprentices in Middle Ages, 1868b, 2568a; Statute of, 2103a
- Apulia, Italy, 207
- Aque Sextine, battle at (102 B.C.), 905b, 2671b
- Aquinas, St. Thomas, 211
- Aquitaine, hist., 212a, 1338b, 2319a
- Arabia, hist., 214-15, 3352b
- Arabs, 212, 214b; invade Rom. Africa, 74b; in Spain, 298a; defeated by Charles Martel, 845a; revolt of (1910), 215a; conflict with Jews in Palestine, 3230a; *see* Mohammedans; Moors; Hussein; Feisal; Lawrence, T.E.
- Aragon, kingdom of, 210, 791a, 3855b
- Arbela, battle of (331 B.C.), 115b, 297a, 1127a
- Arbitration, international, instances of, 217; work of Hague Court in, 3249b
- Arcadia, Greece, 219
- Archaeology, 220-6; of Australia, 4823-4; of Canada, 4717-21; of Ireland, 4841-9; of S. Africa, 4938-43; of India, 5033-7; *see also* Egypt; Babylonia; Assyria; Aegean Civilization; Greece; and Petrie, W. M. Flinders; Schliemann, H.; Marshall, Sir J. H. [in Vol. IX, India]
- Archduke, origin of title, 1272
- Archers, English, 1339a, 2094b, 2175b
- Archon, Athenian officer of state, 227-8, 308b
- Arctic exploration, 1463b; *see* Amundsen, R.; Nansen, F.; Stefánsson, V.; Wilkins, Sir G. H.; *also* North Pole; North-West Passage; North-East Passage
- Ardennes, the, in World War, 239
- Arditi, 2917b
- Ardoch, Perth, Rom. camp at, 3342b
- Areopagus, at Athens, 239
- Argama, battle of (1803), 1721b, 4442a
- Argentina, hist., 243; war with Paraguay, 3258b; dispute with Chile, 576b
- Arginuse, battle of (406 B.C.), 4901b
- Argives, 2919a
- Argonne, the, in World War, 244
- Argos, 2919a
- Argyllshire, hist., 246b
- Arjan horses, 246
- Arles, France, 3566b, Council of (A.D. 314), 902a, kingdom of, 657b
- Armada, Spanish, 258 7, [2029]; Drake and, 1243 4, 3117b; Earl of Leicester and, 2174b; Spanish leadership, 2725a
- Armagh, N. Ireland, antiq., 257
- Armagnacs, 1981b
- Armaments, limitation of, 257 8, 1203a; Hague Peace Conference and, 3293b; Geneva Conference and, 1702b
- Armed Neutrality of the North, 1724a, 2957b, 29581, 3290a
- Armenia, hist., 259 61; conquered by Pompey, 3176a, absorbs Cilicia, 9051, massacres in, 7a, 260b, 1468a, World War in and union with Transcaucasia, 261a, Lausanne Treaty on, 2454b
- Armistice, the, 4532a; Day, 281
- Armour, in warships, 2965b, [2065], [2966]; medieval, 282 3; chain armour [3711]
- Armoured car, 283, [265], [4521]; cruiser, 2966b, 2967b
- Armstrong gun, 283
- Army, 283-71; hist. development of, 283 4 [*see* British Army (History), below; *also* Warfare]; ranks of soldiers and organization of supplies, 264a; arms, 264b; officers, 264a, 266a; commander, 1698a; types of soldiers, 4317; *see also* Infantry, Cavalry; Artillery; Conscription; Volunteers.
- Army, British: establishments, 264; officers, 266a; how commissioned, 3130a; O.F.C., 161d; organization and rôle, 267a; enlistment, 267b; peace and war strengths, 268a; mobilization, 2803; regiment, 3671; battalion, 417-18; military signalling, 3960a; precedence and distinctions, 268b; *see also* Territorial Army; Marines, Military Law; Court Martial; Provost Corps.
- Rank — commander-in-chief, 985b; 2680a; field marshal, 2680a; general, 1698; lieutenant-general, 2506a; major-general, 2843; brigadier, 631 751b; colonel, 975; lieutenant-colonel, 2506a, 3671b; major, 2822, captain, 751b; lieutenant, 1st and 2nd, 2505 6, warrant officer, 264a, quartermaster, 3807, sergeant, 3803; corporal, 1040-1. *History* — work of King Alfred, 119b; dev. of militia, 2789-70, furl system, 1653; system under feudalism, 1522b, "Trained Bands," 267a, 2769b, "New Model," 1075b; origin of standing army, 2277b; reforms of Haklane, 1804a, Br. army in World War, 208a, 2181b, 4519 *et seq.*, post War establishments, 268b, Dominion and foreign armies, 283-71, colonial militia units, 2769b, *see* Indian Army, Warfare; World War; Germany (Army)
- Army Corps, 264b, 1597a; commander, 1698a
- Arquebus, 272
- Arras, treaties of, 1932b, 2094b, 3176b
- Arrows, 460a
- Arsenal, 272
- Arthur, King of the Britons, 275
- Artillery (navy), 3304a
- Artillery, 278 80, 3166a, 3956a, regiment in, 3671b; rank in, 2506a
- Artois, 280
- Arundel, Sussex, antiq., 280-1
- Arverni, 348a, 4373b
- Aryans (Aryas), in India, 281a, 4598a, 5034a, 5043a, 5124a
- Ascalon, 1792a
- Ascension Island, hist., 288
- Ashanti, acquired by Britain, 1800b
- Ashdown, battle of, 119a
- Asia, hist., 288 9, dispersion of peoples in, 1208b; ancient civilizations, 226b, 5933b
- Asia Minor, hist., 288-90; ancient civilizations in, 224a, 1611a; in, 2038; campaigns of Pompey in, 3136a, conquered by Seljuks, 6741, 3903a; by Ottomans, 675b

Asquith: *see* Oxford, Lord  
 Assassins, secret society, 292  
 Assaye, battle of (1803), 1724b, 4442a  
 Assize of Arms (1181), 1656b  
 Assyria, origin and hist., 295-7; conquers Babylonia, 296b; conquers Armenia, 299b; Cappadocian province of, 224a; becomes merged in Babylonia, 358a; excavations in, 220b, 223a; cuneiform writing in, 1092a; libraries of, 2499a  
 Asturias, Spain, 307  
 Asylums, ancient, 307  
 Athelstan, king of England, 308  
 Athenaeum, Rom. school, 308  
 Athens, hist., 308-9; ancient city, 309a [for buildings, temples, statuary, etc., *see* Sectional Index No. VI. *See also* Acropolis, Areopagus, Lyceum, Piraeus]; Athens as city-state, 1838b; constitutions and reforms in, 308b, 931a, 1241a, 4006b; rule of the archons in, 237-8, 247a; expansion of city under Pisistratus, 325b; defeats Persians, 1839a, 3336b, 4218b; builds up an empire, 1751a; age of greatness, 3328b; rivalry with Sparta and decline, 308a, 1839b, 4223b [*see* Peloponnesian War]; falls before Macedonian armies, 1155a, 3372b, later conquerors of, 309a  
 Atlantic, first flights across, 52a, 53a, 110b  
 Atrium, in Rom. house, 314  
 Attila, King of the Huns, 317  
 Augsburg, Confession of (1530), 318, 2727b, 3668a; Diet and

Treaty of (1555), 844b, 3668a; how interpreted, 4224a  
 August, origin of name, 319  
 Augustinians, 3680b  
 Augustus (Octavianus), Rom. emp., 319-20  
 Audern, battle of (1645), 2846a, 2926b  
 Aurelius, Marcus, Rom. emp., 321  
 Aurignacian race, 187b, 811a  
 Ausculum, battle of (279 B.C.), 3600b  
 Amsterlitz, battle of (1805), 322, 1621a, 2933b, 3429b  
 Australia, archaeology, 4823-4; hist., 338-4; coming of the aborigines, 4606a; exploration and dev., 332a, 4631a, 4632a, 4644a, 4683b; introduction of sheep to, 4663b; Wakefield's land schemes in, 4701a; discovery of gold in, 4649b, 4650b; rise of Labour movement in, 4656b; trade adjustments with Britain, 459a; movement towards federation, 333a; Union of 1901, 333b, 4631a; World War: Austr. troops in, 4522a; strategy of Austr. generals, 4666a, 4689b; effects on industry, 4652a; post-War period in, 334a, 2605b, 4634a; effects of world crisis on, 4692a; Austr. policy at Ottawa, Conf., 4595; effects on trade, 4697b; Western Australia and secession, 334a, 4447a, army, 287, 4640a, 4644a  
 Austria, hist., 338-44; Bronze Age in, 2972a, Iron Age in, 225b; origins of state, 338a; ruled by Hapsburgs, 338b, 1744b; war of independence against, in Switzerland, 4155a; represses Bohemia, 525b, loses Silesia, 1626b [*see* Maria Theresa; Succession Wars; Seven Years War], in Napoleonic Wars, 340b, 2753a, 2932a, 2933a; leads German confederacy, 1746b;

treatment of Ruthenians by, 3815a; reaction against Aus. rule in Italy, 2256a; revolts of 1848, 342b, 2396a; loses Lombardy, 1621a; rivalry with Prussia, 1746b [*see* Holstein; Seven Weeks War]; Dual Monarchy established, 343a; Aus. policy in World War, 343b; results of Treaty of Saint-Germain to, 335a, 3830a; post-War reconstruction in, 344a; Anschluss plan, 343b, 346a, 2038a; *see* Dollfuss; Schuschnigg  
 Austria-Hungary, hist., 345-8; imperial rule in Poland, 3461a; in Bosnia, 549a; Slav problem in, 343b, 1621b; anti-Serb policy of, 345b; Czech nationalism in, 1105b; policy in World War, 345b; dismemberment, 346a  
 Austrian Succession, War of the, 1746a, 4108-9; England and, 1720a; naval operations, 2956b; results to France, 2587b; *see* Frederick the Great; Maria Theresa; Pragmatic Sanction  
 Autogiro, 348-7, 3559a  
 Automatic pistol, 3426a, 3694  
 Auvergne, France, 348  
 Avebury, Wilt., stone circle at, 3532b, 3728b, 4480b  
 Aventine library, ancient Rome, 2490a  
 Aviation records, 348-9  
 Avignon, France, 1807, 3375a; Palace of Popes at, [3492]  
 Aylesbury, antiq., 350  
 Ayreshire, hist. and antiq., 350 1  
 Ayutthia, old capital of Siam, 3952a  
 Azerbaijan, joins Soviet, 353a  
 Azores Islands, acquired by Portugal, 354a  
 Aztecs, 354; in Mexico, 226b, 2753b, 2756b, 3065a; overthrown by Cortez, 1402b; writing, 2019b; sculptures, 3888a

## B

Babington Conspiracy (1560), 2690b  
 Babylon, 356 7, 3906a; Royal Canal at, 733b, 2924a; becomes Alexander's capital, 116b  
 Babylonia, 357 8, "Old Empire," 357b; under Hammurabi, 1908, conquered by Sargon, 296b; by Sennacherib, 3906a; overthrows Assyria, 297a, 358a, "New Empire," 827b, 2924a; under Nebuchadnezzar, 2970; conquered by Cyrus, 1102b; cuneiform writing in, 1092b  
 "Babylonish captivity" of Jews, 2312b  
 Bacon, Francis, Lord Verulam, 361-2  
 Baden, Germany, hist., 365a  
 Baden, Mt., battle of, 275b, 130b  
 Baghdad, 2776b; under Harun al Rashid, 1929; railway to, 289b, 2218a; World War campaign, 4522a, 4524a  
 Balaklava, battle of (1854), 1077b  
 Balance of power, policy of, 389

70, Henry VII and, 1085b; diplomacy of Henry VIII and Wolsey, 1986a  
 Baldrick, 372  
 Baldwin, Stanley, 372 3  
 Balfour, 1st Earl, 373-4  
 Balkan Wars (1912-13), 114a, 375 6, 1017a; London Peace Conference, 376a; Treaty of Bucharest, 376b  
 Ballarat, Eureka rebellion at, 4685b  
 Ballistics, 378  
 Balloons, 378 82; uses in warfare, 375a, 3773b  
 Baltic, battle of the (1801), 1724b  
 Ban, in Middle Ages, 383  
 Banbury, Oxon, castle, 3202b, in Civil War, 3202a  
 Barker, Sir S. S., 5050 1  
 Banffshire, hist., 385  
 Bangkok, becomes capital of Siam, 1952a  
 Bank of England, foundation and development of, 388b, 394a, incorporated by Lord Halifax, 1896b  
 Bannockburn, battle of (1314), 394, 1437a

Bantus, prehistoric culture of, 4944a, 4912a; early migrations of, 4990b  
 Barbarians, 397; trend of migrations, 2768a; indigenous culture, 220b; absorb Aegean culture, 444; M. Aurelius and, 321a; invade Roman Empire, 2030a, 3751b, 4359a  
 Barbary States, 397  
 Barbican, 398  
 Bards, Welsh, massacred by Edward I, 427a  
 Barcelona's Parliament, 399, 1076a  
 Barnett, battle of (1471), 1340b, 1083b, 3260b; how decided, 1098b  
 Barnsey, Yorks, antiq., 403  
 Barotsi, State, 50971; under Maharaja Garkwar, 5070a  
 Baron, 405, "greater" and "lesser," *ibid*  
 Barot, origin of title, 405  
 Barons' War, 1070b  
 Barrow-in-Furness, Lancs., antiq., 407  
 Barrows (archaeology), 226a 407-

- B. [3529], [3530], [3531], 3532a; in Hampshire, 1907a; in Wiltshire, 4480b
- Bärwalde, Treaty of (1631), 3717b
- Basel, Council of (1431), 3430a; and Hussites, 2103b
- Basing, battle of (870), 1907a; siege of Basing House, 3360a
- Basques, 418-19, 4038b
- Bastille, 414, 842b, 1637b
- Basutoland, hist., 414-15, 4942b
- Basutos, wars with, 4952a
- Batavian republic, 2997b
- Bath, Knights of the, 415-16, 3165a; badge [3164]
- Bath, Somerset, Rom. and medieval antiq., 415, [416]
- Baths, ancient, 417
- Battalion, 417-18, 3671b
- Battenberg, family of, 2886
- Battering ram, 418
- Battery (mil.), 418
- Battle Abbey, Sussex, 3058b
- Battle-cruiser, 1082a, 2954a, 2967b; *Hood*, [2959]; *Seydlitz*, [4537]
- Battleship, 418-19, 2953b; *Nelson*, [2959]; evolution of, 2965a; functions of, 2953b; and air attack, 2965b, 2968a; post-war limitations on, 2960b, 2963a; commander of, 754b
- Baugé, battle of (1421), 2272a
- Bavaria, hist., 419-23; electors and kings of, 2705-6; Nazi party in, 2016b
- Bavarian Succession, war of the, 4109
- Bayeux Tapestry, 420, as hist. evidence, 1923a
- Bayonet, 420-1, 3721a
- Beauby Head, battle of (1606), 841a, 2956b
- Beaker folk, 497b, 3533a
- Beatty, Admiral, in North Sea battles, 427a
- Beaumaris, Anglesey, antiq., 427
- Bechuanaland, annexed, 3700b
- Becket, St. Thomas 3, 430 1, 1976b
- Bede, the Venerable, 432
- Bedfordshire, hist. and antiq., 432-5
- "Beefeaters," 4319a
- "Beehive" cells (clochans), 4816b, [4847]; huts, in S. Africa, 4912b
- Beersheba, Palestine, 3230b
- Behistun, inscriptions at, 220b, 1092b, 1127a, 3651b
- Beit, Sir Otto, 4951
- Beit, Sir Alfred, *ibid*
- Belgae, 617b, 637a, 1690a, 2996b, Caesar on, 418b
- Belgian Congo, hist., 75a, 447
- Belgium, hist., 453-5 (see also Flanders); strategic importance, 418a, 451a, [454]; Reformation in, 454a; Spanish rule in, see Netherlands; in Napoleonic wars, 2997b; achieves independence, 454b, 2997b; Industrial Revolution in, 2173b; neutrality pledged by Powers, 454b, 2590b, 3239a, 4517b; invasion of (1914), 454b, 1747a, 2736b; campaigns in, 1887b (see World War); gains by Peace Treaty, 445a; customs agreement with Luxemburg, 2603a; as guarantor of Locarno, 2554b
- Belgrade, hist., 4561a, 4562a
- Bells, ancient, 455
- Benedict VIII, IX, XIV, XV, Popes, 459
- Benedictines, 459, 2816a, 3680a
- Benefit of clergy, 459, 1309b; restricted, 1976b
- Benevolences, 459; Edward IV and, 1341a; Henry VII and, 1984a
- Bengal, hist., 469, 5085b; rule of Warren Hastings in, 1932b; partition of, by Lord Curzon, 5051a, 5061b
- Bennett, R. B., 461
- Bensington (Benson), battle of (777), 3129b, 3202a
- Beothuk Indians, 4720b
- Bering Sea, 463a; ancient culture of region, 4720b; fisheries dispute, 1926a
- Berkeley Castle, Glos., 1785a; murder of Edward II at, 1337b
- Berkshire, hist., 463-4, antiq., 466; White Horse of [465], 466b, [3531], 3532b
- Berlin, hist., 468; captured (1760), 1626b; captured by Napoleon, 2933b; Berlin Decree, 1019b, 3506b; Constituent Assembly at, 3570a; Congress of (1884-5); 2143a; Treaty of (1890), 1926b; city Nazified, 1793b, "purge" of Nazi party in, 2038a
- Berlin, Congress and Treaty of (1878), 375b, 468; on Bulgaria, 651a; on Bosnia, 549a, recognizes independence of Serbia, 3968b; of Montenegro, 2836a, of Rumania, 3792b
- Bernonisev, abbey remains at, 2572a
- Bermudas, naval station at, 469b
- Bernard of Clairvaux, St., 469-70
- Bernicia, kingdom of, 1147b, 3073a, 3072a, 3187b; bishopric of, 3075a, united with Scotland, 2636b
- Berwick, Northumberland, 470, surrendered to England, 472a, Treaty of (1157), 3750b, Duke of, 470
- Berkshire, hist., 472
- Bessarabia, 474, 3792a, 3791a
- Beverley, Yorks, antiq., 475a
- Bhopal state, 475; ancient sites in, 5016a; under Sultan Jehan Beguin, 5131b
- "Big Bertha," 2398a
- Bigorn, Sussex, Roman villa at, 3711a, [3742], 4131b
- Bill of Rights (1689), 17a, 3723, 4472b; as a source of British constitution, 608b, Lord Chat-ham on, 2623a
- Biplane; see Aeroplane
- Birmingham, Warwickshire, hist. and antiq., 499
- Bishops' Wars (1639-1641), 839a, 2150b, 2489b, 2578a, 2813b
- Bismarck Archipelago, mandated to Australia, 5021
- Bismarck-Schonhausen, Prince von, 522 3
- Bythnia, Asia Minor, 503, 3113a
- "Black Agnes," 1307a, 2661a
- "Black and Tan," 2051a
- Black Death, 1338, 3712b
- Black Eagle, Order of the, [316a]
- Blackheath, battle of (Perkin Warbeck's rebellion), 1198b, 3761a
- Black Hole of Calcutta, 507
- Blackstone Edge, Yorks, Roman paved road at, 2425b, [3741], 3743b, 4552b
- Blenheim, battle of (1704), 2675a
- Blimps, 1201a
- Blockade, 515; of France, in Napoleonic wars, 2933b, of Central Powers in World War, 1747a, 2296a, 2952b, 4530b
- Blockhouses, 515; in guerilla warfare, 1866a; Kitchener's use of, 2384b
- Bloemfontein, capture of, 516a, 3731b, 4018b
- Bloody Assize, 1277b, 2295a, 2826b
- Blorheath, battle of (1459), 3760b
- Blucher, Prince von, 520
- "Blue-blood," 1198b
- Blunderbuss, 522
- Boadicea, British queen, 522-3
- Boards of Guardians, instituted, 2551a
- Bodmin, Cornwall, antiq., 523-4
- Boeotia, 524-5, 1836a, 3307a
- Boeotian League, 524 5, 4218a
- Boers, 525; great tricks of, 3159a, 5004b, 5014a, 5018b; invade Natal, 2934b; under Pretorius, 5005a; early wars with British, 5005a, 5009b; Cecil Rhodes and, 3700b; see South African Wars
- Boghar-Kem (archemish), 2199a
- Bohemia, kingdom and province of, 525, 1105a, 2853a, Protestants of, gain toleration, 3281b, Thirty Years' War in, 4221a, Czech nationalism on, 312b, 11051, incorporated with Czechoslovakia, 346a
- Boni, 525b, 2852b
- Bolingbroke, Henry St. John, Viscount, 527
- Bolivar, Simon, 527
- Bolivia, hist., 530 1, foundation, 527b; war with Chile, 872a; with Paraguay, 1258b
- Bolsheviks, 531 2, 980a at seq.; in Estonia, 1457a, defeated by Pilsudski, 3417b
- Bomb, 532, incendiary, 12201
- Bombards, 3166a
- Bombay, becomes British, 531b, 5086a
- Bomber Command, 1778a
- Bombing aeroplanes, 55, [3775]
- Bonaparte, see Napoleon
- Bondmen, 3051b
- Boniface VIII, Pope, 535 6
- Book of the Dead*, 1361a
- Boothlegging, 3987
- Borden, Sir Robert, 4739
- Border Country, 472a, 1975a, rail on, 2271a
- Boris III of Bulgaria, 544-5
- Borodino, battle of (1812), 2031a
- Boroughbridge, battle of (1322), 1337a
- Boscobel oak, 839b
- Bosnia and Herzegovina, hist., 549, united with Yugoslavia, 316a
- Bosporus, in history, 549; strategic importance, 1299b; old Turkish fort on, [1301]
- Boston "Tea Party," 149a, 550a, 1723b
- Bosworth Field, battle of (1485), 1341b, 1981a, 3198b, [3711], 3716a
- Botany Bay, N.S.W., penal settlement at, 312b, 3018b, 4683b
- Botha, Gen. Louis, 556

- Boulogne, France, Napoleon encamps at, 2933a  
*Bowdy*, mutiny on the, 3426b, 4632b  
 Bourbon, House of, 588; in France, 1617b *et seq.*; execution of Duc d'Enghien, 2933a; banished from Spain, 2933b; *see* Royalists, French  
 Bouvines, battle of (1214), 2319b, 3374b  
 Bow and arrow, 500  
 Boxer Rebellion, 502-3, 886a, 2058a, 7295b  
 Boyne, battle of the (1690), 2225a, 2278a, 4473b  
 Brabant, hist., 505-6  
 Bradford, Yorks, antiq., 508  
 Bramham Moor, battle of (1408), 1080a  
 Brand, Sir Jan H., President of Orange Free State, 4952  
 Brandenburg, 572, 3482b; incorporated with Prussia, 3569b  
 Brazil, hist. and dev, 578; war with Paraguay, 3258b  
 Brechin, Angus, antiq., 582; battle of (1452), 2227b  
 Brecon, antiq., 582  
 Breconshire, hist. and antiq., 584  
 Breda, Treaty of (1669), on Nova Scotia, 3090b, 4740a  
 Breitenfeld, battle of (1631), 1876b, 4224b  
 Bremen, Germany, 585; as Hansa city, 1911b  
 Brentford, Middlesex, pile village and ancient ford at, 586a; battle of (1642), 2761b  
 Brest-Litovsk, Treaty of (1918), 3810a, abrogated, 1702b  
 Brittany, Treaty of (1360), 1338b, 2093a  
 Brevet (mil.), 587  
 Brevet major, 2632b  
 Brind, Aristotle, 589  
 Brigade, army, 266; composition of, 1597a; command of, 267a, 975a  
 Brigade-major, 2632b  
 Brigadier, 601; temporary, 975a  
 Brigadier-General, 1698a  
 Brigantes, 472a, 2423a, 4552b  
 Bridge of Sighs, Venice, 1223b; [*facing* 2258]  
 Bridging (mil.), 3488a  
 Bright, John, 601-2  
 Bristol, hist. and antiq., 603-4  
 British Columbia, archaeology, 4718b; exploration and dev., 607; and transcontinental railway, 3628a  
 British Constitution, hist. sources of, 608; estab. of ministerial control, 1718a  
 British Empire and British Commonwealth of Nations, story of, 4581 *et seq.* [for early hist. of colonies, *see also* Great Britain, and entries on the various countries]; emergence of dominion status in, 4586 *et seq.*; World War and rise of imperial consciousness, 4588; effects of Statute of Westminster, 1405b, 1730a, 4590; growth of trade in, 4590 *et seq.*; free trade period, 4592; towards preference, 4594; growth of commerce in, after World War, 989a; Ottawa Conference, 4595; after Ottawa, 4596-4597  
 British Empire, Order of the, 3165a  
 British Guiana, hist., 616-17  
 British history, 617-28; *see also* Great Britain  
 British Honduras, hist., 626  
 British Legion, 627  
 British North America Act (1867), 730b; on banks, 4735a  
 British South Africa Company, 3700b; administers Rhodesia, 3702b  
 Brittany, hist., 627b; united with France, 843a  
 Broadswold, 628  
 Bronze Age, 630; spread from Near East, 222b; 2768a; Aegean civilization during, 43-4; the Age in Hungary, 225b; in Britain 226a [*see also* under County articles]; in Ireland, 4845a  
 Brownists, 1007a  
 Bruce, Robert, king of Scotland, 632  
 Bruce, S. M., Australian statesman, 4633-4  
 Brunanburh, battle of (937), 308a  
 Brunswick, city of, 1763b; State, 633; House of, *ibid.*  
 Brussels, Belgium, hist., 635; in World War, 455a, 2705a  
 Brutus, M. Junius, 635  
 Brythons, 617b, 1414 *note*, 4407b; use of iron by, 2230b, 2768a  
 Buccaneers, 636  
 Bucharest, Rumania, 636; Treaty of (1913), 376b; captured by Austro-Germans, 3791a; Peace of (1918), *ibid.*  
 Buckingham, antiq., 636-7; Dukes of, 637  
 Buckingham Palace, 2574a; Conference at, 1728a, 3663a  
 Buckinghamshire, hist., 638; antiq., 640  
 Buckler, 3929b  
 Bucovina, annexed to Austria, 2668b; acquired by Rumania, 3794a  
 Buddhist sites in India, 5034 *et seq.*  
 Buenos Aires, hist., 644; Viceroyalty of, 3258a  
 Bugle-major, 2633a  
 Bulgaria, hist., 650-1; as Byzantine province, 675a; under Turkish rule, 650b; policy in Balkan Wars, 375a *et seq.*; relations with Rumania, 3794a; and Macedonia, 3909a; policy in World War, 651a, 2611b; minorities agreement and refugee loan, 651b  
 Bullets, 652, streamlined, 152a  
 Bull Run, battles of (1861 and 1862), 2265b, 2522a, 4418a  
 Bunker's Hill, battle of (1775), 149a, 2083a  
 Burford, battle of, 3202a  
 Burgers, Thomas F., President of S. African Republic, 4952  
 Burgh, 2550a; "Danish Burghs," 1122a  
 Burgh Castle, Suffolk, Roman remains at, 3741b, 4112a  
 Burghhead, early Christian church at, 2854b  
 Burgundians, barbarian tribe, 657b, 1616a, 4155a  
 Burgundians and Armagnacs, 1981b; and Orleansists, 2094a  
 Burgundy, dukedom of, 657, 1271b; gains Netherlands, 2997a; extent of, under Philip the Good, 3376b; conquered by Louis XI, 2586a  
 Burke, Edmund, 658-9  
 Burma, hist., 661; wars with Siam, 3952a; separated from India, 659a  
 Bury St. Edmunds, antiq., 664; martyrdom of St. Edmund at, 1324  
 Bushmen, prehistoric ancestors of, 4940b; early migrations and art of, 4989a  
 Buteshire, hist. and antiq., 666  
 Byng, Viscount Julian, 673  
 Byzantium, 1016b, 1017b, 1018a  
 Byzantine Empire, 674-5; under Justinian, 2340-1; rule in Armenia, 260a; in Italy, 2254b; in Sicily, 3955a; in Cilicia, 905a; relations with Odoacer, 3128a; wars with Mohammedans and Turks, 675a; influence on Russia, 3807a; overthrown, 675b; Catherine II's plan to restore, 802a  
 Cabal Ministry, 677, 841a, 2451a  
 Cabinet, British, origin of, 623a, 678a; George III and, 1723a  
 Cadiz, founded, 3384a; Drake's raid on, 256b, 1243b, 3642a  
 Cael, treaty of (1091), 4471b  
 Caerleon, Mon., 2828b, 3742a; Roman remains at, 2829a; amphitheatre, [1741]  
 Caernarvon Castle, Princes of Wales at, 682b, 1315b  
 Caernarvonshire, hist. and antiq., 682-4  
 Caerwent, Mon., Roman remains at, 2829a  
 Caesar, Caius Julius, 686-8  
 Caesar (title), 686  
 Caesarea, St. Paul at, 3259b, 3379a  
 Cairns, sepulchral, 689a, [4843]  
 Calster St. Edmund, Norfolk, Roman remains at, 3056b  
 Canthness, hist. and antiq., 692  
 Calabria, ancient sites in, 694  
 Calais, 1607-8, 3230a; as English staple town, 1339a; burgesses of, 3377a; at end of Hundred

## C

- Years War, 1983a; loss of, 2685a  
 Calixtus I, II, III, Popes, 701  
 Callao, as Spanish stronghold, 3344a  
 Callernish, Ross, stone monument at, 3793a  
 Calcutta, India, hist., 696-7, 5086a; Black Hole of, 507, 1721b  
 Caldey Island, monastery on, 3311a  
 Caledonia, 697  
 Calendar reform, 437b  
 Caliphate, 700; abolished, 2355b, 4301a, 4307a

- Calixtines, 2103b  
 Calvinism, dev. of, 703b, 3535b, 3668b; in England, 3670a; growth of Puritanism from, 3589a  
 Cambodia, becomes French protectorate, 1634  
 Cambridge, early h.st., 705, 706b  
 Cambridgeshire, hist. and antiq., 706  
 Camera gun, [3775]  
 Cameron clan, 713  
 Cameronians, 713, 1056b  
 Camorra, secret society, 714  
 Camouflage in warfare, 714; at manoeuvres, [205]; camouflaged road, [4523]  
 Campbell clan, 717  
 Campdown, battle of (1797), 1277b, 1724a, 2058a  
 Campo Formio, treaty of (1797), 1620b, 2032a  
 Camps and earthworks in Britain, 1303, 3533a; see County articles under Antiquities  
 Campus Martius, Rome, 718  
 Canaanites, 718  
 Canada, archaeology and ancient peoples, 4717-21; hist., 728-32; early explorations, 728b, 2614a, 4750a, 4830a; growth of agriculture in, 4703a, rule of Hudson's Bay Co. in, see that title; struggle for New France, 720b, 1721b; expansion under British rule, 730a, 3147a, 4798a; dev. of railways and manufactures, 4746 *et seq.*, 4781b; Lord Durham and Union of 1840, 1286a, constitution of 1867, 727a, 730b, 2010b; rebellion of Louis Riel, 2653b; trade adjustments with Britain, 4592  
 Canada and the World War, 732a; Canadians on Western Front, 4522a; boundary revisions, 719a, effects of Ottawa agreements, 4595, 4597, 4834b; exploration of Arctic sector, 3451b, [4859]; army, 269, 3130a; national debt, 2911a  
 Canada Company, 4740  
 Canals, committees and commissions on, 736b  
 Cannae, battle of (216 B.C.), 1912b  
 Canning, George, 741-2  
 Canossa, Emp. Henry IV at, 1854b, 1990b  
 Canterbury, Kent, 744 5; foundation of Sec, 2360a, monastery at, 2816b, murder of Becket at, 430-1, 1977a; monks expelled, 2379b  
 Canton, China, opened to foreign trade, 745 6; as capital under Sun Yat Sen, 846b; under Nationalists, 887a  
 Canute, King of England, 746-7  
 Cape Breton Island, ceded to Britain, 747b, 3096b  
 Cape Colony, first Dutch settlement, 4928a; slavery in, 3013b, 3019a, territory acquired by Britain, 752, 525a; Natal annexed to, 2939b  
 Capetian dynasty, 748 9, 1616b  
 Capitalism in England, 751b; in cloth industry in 16th century, 2168b, growth of in 19th century, 2172a; attitude of political parties to, 3475b  
 Capitulations, judicial, abolished in Turkey, 2454b  
 Caporetto, battle of (1917), 2258a  
 Cappadocia, Hittites in, 2038a; excavations in (Boghaz-Keui), 224b  
 Captain, naval and military rank, 754  
 Captain-General, 1698a  
 Capuchins, 754  
 Caquot balloon, 755  
 Carmania, ancient Persia, 116a  
 Caravel, 757  
 Carberry Hill, battle of (1567), 2689a  
 Carbine, 3426a  
 Carbisdale, battle of (1650), 2846b  
 Carbonari, 2708a  
 Carcemeish (Boghaz-Keui), 2038a, 2458a  
 Cardiff, antiq., 760b, 1770b  
 Cardiganshire, hist. and antiq., 761-2  
 Cariani, battle of (1018), 2636b  
 Caria, Asia Minor, 764  
 Carlisle, antiq., 767a, charter, [1333]  
 Carmelites, 2816b; convents, St. Teresa and, 1206a  
 Carnatic, the, comes under British control, 771a  
 Carmarthen-shire, hist. and antiq., 769 71  
 Carnarvon, see Coernarvon  
 Carol, King of Rumania, 744  
 Caroline Islands, mandated to Japan, 3209  
 Carolingians, 774  
 Carthage, battle of (33 B.C.), 1061b  
 Carson, Edward, Lord, 781 2  
 Carteret, John, Earl, 782 3  
 Carthage, 783-4; excavations at, 220a, founded, 783a, 3384a, rule in Tripoli, 2503a; in Sicily, 3955a; alliance with Rome, 3600b, Punic Wars, see that title, Cato the Censor and, 803b; Tiberius Gracchus at, 1813b; siege and destruction of, 783b; Scipio Aemilianus at, 3374b; Pelagian heresy at, 3306a, Donatians at, 1230, captured by Vandals, 1703a  
 Carthusians, 784, 2818a  
 Cartier, Jacques, explorer in Canada, 4741  
 Cartouche, 785  
 Cartledge, 785, 2013a, 3691b, 3721a  
 Cashel, rock of, 2496a, 4816b; cross of, [2895]; Synod of, 1977a  
 Casket Letters, 2690a, Earl of Moray and, 2853b  
 Caspian Sea fisheries, pact concerning, 3378a  
 Cassel, battle of (1328), 3375a  
 Castle, hist., 791  
 Castlebragh, Robert, Marquess, 793  
 Castles, 791, see also Sectional Index No. VI  
 Catalonia, receives autonomy, 4038a  
 Catapult, 790, for launching aircraft, [57], 796b, 2968b  
 Catholics, see Sectional Index No. VI  
 Catherine I, Empress of Russia, 800b  
 Catherine II, the Great, *ibid.*  
 Catholic Church, significance in European hist., 2030b, attacked by Lollards, 1715a; in medieval London, 2568b, attack of by Luther, 3666b; Henry VIII and Catholic doctrine, 1988a; Elizabeth's attitude to, 1392a, 3670a; revival and dev. in Britain, 1052a, 3743a; persecution in Mexico, 702a, 2753a; in Spain, 4038a; see Christianity; Celtic Church; Papacy; Conciliar Movement; Counter-Reformation  
 Catholic Emancipation, 1728; attitude of George III to, 1722a, 1724a; of Pitt, 623b; of Wellington, 4443b; Daniel O'Connell and, 3124; Peel passes Act for, 3302a  
 Cato Street Conspiracy, 1726a  
 Cato, Marcus Porcius (the "Censor"), 803b  
 Cato, Marcus Porcius, of Utica, 804a  
 Caucasus, becomes republic, 808  
 Cavalier Parliament, 811a  
 Cavaliers, 809; and Puritans, [3659]; at Restoration, 3691a  
 Cavalry, 809; use of, in Middle Ages, 2175b; Earl Haig and, 1887a; modern, regiment in, 3671b; rank in, 2506a, 2632a  
 Cave-dwellers, 188a, 810-11; art of, 3215b, 3530a, in Australia, 4624a; in S. Africa, 4941b, [4941], [4912], 4989b; in India, 5042b *et seq.*  
 Cavour, Count Camillo di, 811  
 Cawnpore, India, 2148, relief of, in Mutiny, 1936a, 2158a; demolition of mosque at, 5093b  
 Cayenne, hist., 1832-3  
 Celestine, III, V, Popes, 814  
 Celebrate of clergy, 814; Gregory I and, 1911b  
 Celtic Church in Britain, 618b; work of St. Columba for, 2212b, 2816b, of St. Aidan, 88b; influence of Lindisfarne, 1284a, 3221b; decision of Synod of Whitby regarding, 3187b, 4461b  
 Celts, divisions of, 817; in Bronze and Iron Ages, 44a, 2768a, 3454a; Romanized in Gaul, 1616a; in Britain, 226a, retain customs, 618a, agricultural system, 81a, in Scotland, 3880b; invade Wales, 4407b, settle in Ireland, 2223b, 4845b, in Brittany, 628a; in Devon and Cornwall, 1036b, 1178b  
 Censor, in ancient Rome, 818, 3740a  
 Central America, hist., 821 2  
 Magas in, 2706, Aztec civilization of, 226b  
 Cerdic, House of, 1923a, 1974b, 4446a  
 Ceylon, hist., 824 5  
 Chaco wars, 531a, 3258b  
 Chaeronea, battle of (338 B.C.), 1840a, 3372b  
 Chalch, 2003a  
 Chalcolithic culture in India, 5031b  
 Chaldeans, 302a, 827, 2924a  
 Chalgrove Field, battle of (1643), 1906b  
 Châlons, battle of (451), 317a, 20991  
 Chaluz, castle of, death of Richard I at, 3711b  
 Chamberlain, Sir Austen, 829  
 Chamberlain, Joseph, 829 9  
 Chamberlain, Rt. Hon. Neville, 829 30  
 Champlain, Samuel de, 4741  
 Chanak, Dardanelles, occupied, 2355b



- Chancellorsville, battle of (1863), 2522a; death of "Stonewall" Jackson at, 2653b
- Channel Islands, hist. significance, 833b; feudal tenure in, 3061b
- Chaplain (army and navy), 834
- Chariot, 838; ancient British, 3728b
- Charlemagne, Emperor, 837-8, 1616a
- Charles I of England, 838a
- Charles II, 839b
- Charles Martel, 845
- Charles V of France, 842b
- Charles VI, *ibid.*
- Charles VII, *ibid.*
- Charles VIII, 843a
- Charles IX, 843b
- Charles X, *ibid.*
- Charles (Karl) I, last emperor of Austria, 843
- Charles IX of Sweden, 843b
- Charles X, 844a
- Charles XI, *ibid.*
- Charles XII, *ibid.*
- Charles IV, Holy Roman emperor, 844b
- Charles V, *ibid.*
- Charles VI, *ibid.*
- Charlottetown, conference at, 3544b, 4741
- Chartism, 845; *see* O'Connor, Feargus
- Château Gaillard, 3711b; fall of, 3744b
- Chateauguay, battle of (1813), 4741
- Chatham, Kent, Dutch ships attack, 846a, 2276b
- Chedworth, Glos., Roman villa at, [3742], 3744a
- Cheka, 3132b
- Chelmsford, antiq., 843
- Cheriton, battle of (1644), 1907b
- Chersonesus, 860, 2775a
- (*Chesapeake*, duel with the *Shannon*, 2958b)
- Chesapeake Bay, battle of (1781), 2957b
- Cheshire, hist., 861-2; as County Palatine, 862b, 3229b
- Chester, antiq., 866-7; Colosseum at, 861b; legion at, 3742a; battle of (607), 2423a; King Edgar at, 1321a; city captured, 4470a; Earls of, 867
- Chevy Chase, ballad of, 3075b
- Chichester, Sussex, 870; "Roundel," 3221b
- Chief of Staff, 1608a
- Children's Crusade, 1083
- Chile, hist., 874b, 876-7; railway dev. in, 875b; dispute with Argentina, 243a; *see* Tacna-Arica Dispute
- Chillianwallah, battle of (1849), 1813a
- China, hist., 884-7; ancient cultures in, 226b; early isolation of, 884a; Mongol invasions of, 1700b, 2822b; rule of Kublai Khan in, 2398; Ming and Manchu dynasties in, 884b; Jesuits in, 2798a; Opium War, 885a; wars with Britain, 885b; loss of Korea, *ibid.*; cedes Liaotung, 2646b; Boxer Rebellion in, 863-3; internal reform and establishment of republic, 886a; relations with Manchuria, 2646b; with Mongolia, 2822a; regains Shantung ports, 3921b; loss of Manchuria, 886a, 2647a; civil wars in, 887a
- Chivalry, 889, 2175b; decline of medieval ideal of, 2389b; Orders of, 3163
- Chola kings in India, 460a
- Chosen (Korea), 882-3; Russia and, 2289a, 3808a [*see* Russo-Japanese War]; Japan and, 885b; separatism in, 2647a
- Christian IX of Denmark, 894
- Christian X, *ibid.*
- Christian era, 894
- Christianity, work of Polycarp in transmission of, 3479b; persecution under Roman empire, 3751a, 3898b; adopted by Constantine, 1016b; triumph of, 2030a; in Roman Britain, 3743b; spread of, 618b; in Ireland, 4846a, 4875b, 4880a [*see* Celtic Church]; improvement of education through, 3872a; spread of religious orders, 3680a; Crusading spirit of, 1082a, 2032a; 16th century divisions in, 3670a
- Chronology, systems of, 889
- Chrysler's Farm, battle of (1813), 4741-2
- Church of England, emergence and dev. of, 902, 3670a; Laud's view of, 2450a; royalism of, 3658a; *see* Oxford Movement
- Cicero, M. Tullius, 903-4
- Cid, the, 904
- Cilicia, 905
- Cimbri, 905, 1162a
- Cinque Ports, 918, 1979a, 3058b
- Circus, Roman, 917
- Cirencester, Glos., Roman and medieval antiq., 917-18, 1784b
- Cisbury Ring, Sussex, 3530b, 4535b
- Cistercians, 918, 470a, 2816b, 2818a; at Oxford, 1203a
- City-States, 920, 1836b
- Civilization, stages in, 921-3, 2785a
- Civil War, English; *see* Rebellion, the Great
- Clackmannanshire, hist. and antiq., 926
- Clan system, 927, 2223b
- Clarendon, Assize of, 1976b
- Clarendon Code, 841a, 927b, 1726b
- Clarendon, Constitutions of (1164), 1976b; renounced, 1977a
- Clarendon, Edward, Earl of, 927
- Claudius, Roman emperor, 929
- Cleaver, Stone Age tool, 4939b
- Clemenceau, Georges, 931
- Clement I, Pope, 931b
- Clement VII, *ibid.*
- Clement VIII, 932a
- Clement XIV, *ibid.*
- Cleopatra, 933-3
- Cleopatra's Needles, 3117a
- Clermont, Council of (1095), 1082b, 2032a, 4352b
- Clive, Robert, Baron, 938
- Clochans, [4847]
- Clochel, Tipperary, 2897; siege of, 2896b
- Clontarf, battle of (1014), 2224a, 2478b, 3185b
- Cloth industry, medieval; *see* Woollen Industry
- Cloviz, King of the Franks, 943, 1616a
- Clubs, specimens of ancient, [4719]
- Cluny, monastery of, 944; Cluniacs, 2816b, 2818a
- Coal-cattle pact (1936), 2227b, 4597, 4889b
- Coalitions, 955; Charles James Fox on, 1603a; coalition ministry of 1915, 374a, 2457b, 3198a; of 1916, 2497a, 2547a; of 1918, 2547a; fall of, 372b, 2458a
- Coastal motor-boat, 4258b
- Coates, Rt. Hon. J. G., 4899-3
- Cobden, Richard, 957-8
- Codes, industrial, in U.S.A., 2942b
- Code Napoléon, 2933a
- Codex, 2657a
- Cohort, Roman army, 2471b
- Coins, ancient, 3103
- Colchester, Roman and medieval antiq., 967-8, 3742b; siege of, 1452b
- Coldstream Guards, origin of name, 472b
- Collins, Michael, 971
- Cologne, occupation of, 973
- Colombia, hist., 974-8; Bolívar liberates, 327b; war with Peru, 3346a
- Colonel, 975; -in-chief, *ibid.*
- Colonia, Roman, 3743a
- Colonial conferences, 4586
- Colonies, 975-8; surrender of German, 2647b; Locarno plan concerning, 2553a
- Colorado, archaeology of, 4721a
- Colossus, 978
- Columbus, Christopher, 980-2
- Commerce, hist. development of British, *see* Great Britain
- Combat, trial by, 3163a
- Comintern, 2394
- Comitia (Curia, Centuriata, Tributa), 985, 3748b
- Commander, navy and army, 985
- Commander-in-chief, 985, 2506a
- Commands, army, 267b; air force, 3778a
- Commodore, 754
- Commonwealth of England, 991, 1076a
- Communes of Paris (1792 and 1871), 991
- Communism, dev. of, 991-2; in Russia, 3809, 3811b; private property allowed under, 3811a; *see* Marxism; Lenin
- Communist Manifesto*, 2683b
- Communists, in Italy, 2258b, 2917b; in Hungary, 2098b; Hitler and, 2036b *et seq.*; in Spain, 4038a
- Companies, early trading, 4592
- Companions of Honour, 3165a
- Company sergeant-major, 3909b
- Conciliar Movement, 2032b; *see* Pisa, Constance, Siena, Basel, Florence, Councils of
- Concordats, 999
- Confederate States of America, 1003, 2512b
- Confederation, Canadian, 4750
- Confederation of the Rhine, 1746a, 2933b, 4165a
- Congo basin, exploration of, 75a, 4608a; Free State, 75b, 447a, 2487a
- Congress movement in India, 2154b, 5130a; S. N. Banerji's part in foundation of, 5050a; attitude of leaders and statesmen to, 2450a, 5033a, 5053b, 5061b, 5074b, 5092b, 5093b, 5105a.

- 5115a, 516a; success of, in 1937 elections, 5104; *see* Swarajists; Gandhi; Nehru, Jawaharlal; Reading, Lord; Halifax, 3rd Viscount
- Congress of Berlin: *see* Berlin
- Connaught, hist., 1010-11; High Kings of, 2242a; Duke of, 1011
- Connecticut, U.S.A., hist., 1018
- Conscription, 1013; in Britain during World War, 4518b; opposed, 2609b; in Canada, 2453b; in European armies, 270a *et seq.*; restored in Germany, 1748a
- Conservative Party, dev. of, 1012-15; origin of, 1013b, 3474b; reforms during Disraeli period, 3475a; attitude to capitalism, 3475b
- Constable, office of, 1015-16
- Constance, Council of (1415), 2031a; Emperor Sigismund and, 3958a; condemns Huss, 2103a; elects Martin V, 2088; his attitude to it, *ibid.*
- Constantine, Roman Emperor, 1010-17; Donation of, 2034a
- Constantine I of Greece, 1017
- Constantinople (Byzantium), 1017-18; as capital of Roman Empire, 1016b, 1017b; St. John Chrysostom at, 900b; Northmen reach, 3072b; sacked by Crusaders, 1083a; Latin Empire of, 675a; captured by Turks, 1018a; Russian designs on, 3807b; occupied by Allies (1920), 4306b, Lusanne Treaty on, 2454b
- Consul, Roman, 1019, 3748b
- Consulate, the (46 B.C.), 2483a
- Continental System, Napoleon's, 1019-20, 2933b, 2934a, 2935a
- Convention, Parliament (1660), 2579a; (1685), 2278a; draws up Bill of Rights, 3723a
- Convoy system, 2296b, 2547a, (4529), 4532a; sloops used in, 2955a, 3982a
- Cook, Capt. James, 1021-2
- Coolidge, Calvin, President of U.S.A., 1022
- Copenhagen, hist., 1025a; Diet at (1546), 3668a; battle of (1801), 2958a; Nelson at, 2977a; bombarded (1807), 2958b
- Copper Age, 225b, 224a, 226a
- Cordite, 1029
- Corinth, hist., 1030-1; ancient commerce, 1838b; congress of states at, 1839b; relations with Athens, 3307a; Canal at, 688a, 1031
- Coritani, 2475b, 3092a, 3817a
- Cornet (army), 1035
- Corn Laws, 1035; Cobden and, 967, 1631a; repealed, 3302a
- Cornwall, hist., 1036-8; antiq., 1038; Phoenicians in, 3323b; Dukes of, 1039
- Coronation chair, 1040, 4499b; oath, amendment to, 4590; stone, at Kingston-on-Thames, [614], 2380a, 4126a
- Coroners, institution of, 3712a
- Corporal, 1040-1
- Corporative state, 1307a, 2259b; Austria as, 1226b
- Corrairs, 126a, 397b
- Corsica, hist., 1042a; Etruscans and, 1464a; ceded to France, 1701b; Paoli's rule in, 2248; Napoleon and, 2931b
- Cortenuova, battle of (1237), 1626a
- Corunna, Sir John Moore at, 2850a, 3317a
- Cosgrave, W. T., 1049
- Cossacks, 101a, 1044; *see* Mazeppa
- Cotrone, battle of (982), 3191a
- Cotswolds, entrenchments and Roman remains in, 1782b, 1784b, 3202b, (3742); medieval woollen industry in, 1784b, 3202b
- Cotton, introduced into Britain, 1046a; growth of the industry, 1420a; advent of machinery, 2168b
- Council, government by, 2814b; *see* Privy Council
- "Council of Blood," 143a
- Council of the North, 4073b, 4095a
- Counter-Reformation in Europe, 1058, 2034b; Mary's policy in England, 2684b; *see* Paul III, Pius IV, Pius V; Trent, Council of; Jesuits; Index Librorum Prohibitorum; Inquisition
- Country Party, 341a, 2277a, 2469a
- County, origin of, 1032a
- Court Leet, 2655a
- Courts, English, evolution of, 1055-8; ecclesiastical, 1309b
- Courtrai, battle of (1302), 1335b, 3375a
- Coutras, battle of (1587), 1990a
- Covenanters, 1058; James of York and, 2277a; Montrose's campaign against, 2845b
- Coventry, antiq., 1056
- Cowbridge, battle of (1405), 1770a
- Cracow, Poland, tombs of kings at, 3457b
- Cranmer, Thomas, 1060-1
- Cranngos, Scottish lake dwellings, 2416b
- Crayford, battle of (467), 2560b
- Crécy, battle of (1316), 1338a; use of gunpowder at, 18751
- Crespy, Treaty of (1544), 1620b
- Crete, Aegean period in, 43-4; excavations in, 224b [*see* Knossos]; struggle against Turks in, 1845a; ceded to Greece, 376a; revolt in, 1846a
- Crimean War (1853-6), 1071, 3627a; why fought, 370a, 4305a; naval operations, 2958b; attitude of politicians, 8b, 3239b; hospital service in, 3044b; attitude of Napoleon III, 2935b; peace terms, 3267b
- Croats, 1072; under Hungarian rule, 2095a; united with Yugoslavia, 346b; resist Alexander I, 114b, 4562b
- Croix de Feu, 1619b
- Croix de Guerre, 3163b
- Cro-Magnon race, 187b, 2969b, 4092a
- Cromwell, Oliver, 1075-7
- Cromwell, Thomas, 1077-8
- Cronje, Piet A., Boer general, 4958
- Cropredy Bridge, battle of (1644), 3660a
- Crossbow, 560b
- Crosses, ancient, *see* Sculptured stones
- Crown, *see* Monarchy
- Cruisers, 1082; functions of, 2954a; post-war limitations on, 2962a; recent dev., 2968a; commander of, 754a; *London*, (2959); *Leander*, (2961); *Leipzig*, (2963); *New Orleans*, (2967)
- Crusades, 1083-4; spirit and motives, 1082a, 2032a; preached by Peter the Hermit, 3351b; 1st (1096-9), 1082b; Templars in, 4197b; Tancred's part in, 4166a; conflict with Byzantines, 675a; 3rd (1189-91), 1083a; victories of Saladin, 3833b; Richard I and capture of Acre, 3711a; 6th (1248-54), Louis IX in, 2585b; 7th (1270-2), Edward I in, 1334a; results, 1083b, 1474b
- Ctesiphon, battle of (1915), 4522a, 4524a
- Cuba, hist., 1086-7, 4040a
- Cullinan diamond, 1186b, 4959a
- Culloden, battle of (1746), 1722a, 2208a, 4102a
- Cumberland, hist., 1088-9; antiq., 1091, Dukes of, 1091-9
- Cunaxa, battle of (401 B.C.), 1102b, 4541a
- Cuneiform, inscriptions, 2962, 1092, 2019b
- Curia Regis, 1334b
- Curule aediles, 43b
- Curzon, Marquess, 1094-5
- Customs duties, origin of, 1005b, 1335b
- Cuzco, Peru, capital city of Incas, 2140b, 3244
- Cymri, 817a, 2768a, 4408a
- Cynoscephalae, battle of (197 B.C.), 4222b
- Cyprus, hist., 1102a, 3289a, 3711a
- Cyrenaica, 1102
- Cyrene, 74b
- Cyrus, the Great, King of Persia, 1102; the Younger, *ibid.*
- Czar or Tsar, 1102; powers of, 1272b
- Czechoslovakia, hist., 1105; Bohemian nationalism in Dual monarchy, 342b, 329a; new state founded, 346a [*see* Masaryk]; dispute over Teschen, 3462b; treaty with France, 2553b; *see* Little Entente
- Czechs, 1102-3; Bohemian, 525b
- Czernowitz, World War battle-ground, 1786a

## D

- Dacia, province, 1107; invasions of, 3700b; Goths in, 1812a  
 Dail Eireann, development and policy of, 1109-10, 1176a, 2051b, 2226b  
 Daimios, 2288a  
 Dalmatia, hist., 1114a; joins Yugoslavia, 346a; Italy and, 346a, 2258b, 3645b  
 Dalriada, kingdom of, 1114; united with Scotland, 2636b  
 Damascus, hist., 1116, 1515a, 2458b, 3288b  
 Danegeld, 1121  
 Danelagh, 110a, 1121-2  
 Danes: *see* Northmen  
 "Danish Burghs," 1122a  
 Danubian Pacts, 2537b  
 Danubian region, early culture in, 225b, 4843a  
 Danzig, free city of, 1124-5, 3462a; Polish treaty with, 3463a; Germany and, 2554a  
 Dardanelles, importance of, 1128, 3814a, 4299b; World War campaign, 497b, 901b, 1905a, 4522a, 4530a, Lausanne and Montreux Conferences on, 2454b  
 Darien Scheme, 1126  
 Darius I of Persia, 1127a  
 Darius III, *ibid.*  
 "Dark Ages," 2030b; in Ireland, 4875b; Moors in Spain during, 2851a; English art during, 3221b; Jewish culture during, 2314  
 Darling, Sir R., work in Australia, 4639  
 Darlington, railway opened at, 1127b, 3629a  
 Dartmoor, antiq., 1128a, 1180; stone alignments [3533], (3678); Postbuddh., [1415]  
 Das, D. C. R., Indian political leader, 5061  
 Dauphin, 1130  
 Davitt, Michael, 1133  
 Dawes Plan, 1133-4, 1747b, 3785b  
 Dazzle-painting, 714b  
 Deakin, A., Australian statesman, 5640  
 December, origin of name, 1141  
 Decemvirs, 1141 2, 4315a  
 Declaration of Independence, 148a, 2623a; Jefferson and, 2294b  
 Declaration of Indulgence, 1142, 1208a, 2278a, 2336b  
 Declaration of Right: *see* Bill of Rights  
 "Defender of the Faith," 1145  
 De Heretico Comburendo, Act (1401), 1981a  
 Dehra Dun, Indian military college, 2556b  
 Deira, kingdom of, 1147, 3187b  
 Delaware, U.S.A., hist., 1149  
 Delhi, 1149-51, 3918a; captured, 4239a; as centre of Mogul empire, 2154, 4601b; during Mutiny, 2158a; becomes imperial capital, 1727b, 1898, 4603a  
 Delian League, 1151  
 Delos, 225a, 1097; Confederacy of, 303b, 1151  
 Delphi, sanctuary of, 225a, 1151-2; games at, 3602a  
 Demarcation, line of, 1152 3  
 Deme, division of ancient Athens, 308b  
 Demesne land, 2654b  
 Democracy, dev. of, 1153-4; in England: *see* Reform Acts; attitude of Disraeli to, 1210a; President Wilson and, 4478a  
 Demosthenes, 1155  
 Demotic writing, 1360b, 2019a  
 Denarius, 1155  
 Denbigh, 1156a  
 Denbighshire, hist., 1156-7; antiq., 1157-8  
 Denmark, hist., 1168-9 [see also Northmen]; Union of Kalmar, 1162b; loss of Scania, 844a; Reformation in, 3668a; part played in Thirty Years War, 4224a; separation of Norway from, 3087a; *see* Holstein; Schleswig  
 Depth-charge, 4107a  
 Derby, antiq., 1168; Earls of, 1168  
 Derbyshire, hist., 1169; antiq., 1170  
 Der el Bahari (Deir-el-Bahri), discoveries at, 3910b, 4227a; temple at, [229]  
 Dermot MacMurrrough, King of Leinster, 1170 2  
 Destroyer, 1174, 4258b; functions of, 2954b; post-War limitations on, 2962a; discharging torpedo, [4257]; commander of, 2506a; *Crusader* (2961), *Cygnal*, [2967]  
 Dettingen, battle of (1743), 1720b  
 De Valera, Eamon, 1175-6  
 De Villiers, Johan H., 4959  
 Devil's Dyke, Cambridgeshire, 707b  
 Devonshire, hist., 1178, antiq., 1180, Dukes of, 1181  
 De Wet, Christian, Boer general, 1182, 4959  
 Dewponds, 1182, [3530]  
 Diamond Necklace, scandal of the, 2669a  
 Dictator, office of in ancient Rome, 1190; instituted, 37483; Sulla as dictator, 3750b  
 Diets, legislative assemblies, 1193  
 Dingley Bill (1897), 2615a  
 Dingwell, Ross-shire, castle remains, 3764a  
 Diocletian, Roman emperor, 1197  
 Directory, during French Revolution, 406a, 1200, 1638b  
 Dirigibles, evolution and types of, 1200-3  
 Disarmament, 1203; Conference, 1203-4; work of A. Henderson for, 1973; F. D. Roosevelt and, 3755b  
 Dispensing Power, 1208; used by Charles II, 2277b; by James II, 2278a; Bill of Rights on, 3723a, 4472b  
 Dispersion of peoples, 1208-9  
 Disraeli, Benjamin, Earl of Beaconsfield, 1209-10  
 Dissenters, 4459b, 4473a; *see* Non-conformists  
 Distinguished Service Order, 3165a  
 Divine Right of Kings, theory of, 1214; James I and, 2274b, 2275b, 2815a; Louis XIV and, 2587a  
 Division, army, 264b, 1597a, command of, 1698a  
 Dobrudja, acquired by Rumania, 651a, 3794a  
 Dodona, oracle at, 1220  
 Doge, office of, 1223; at Genoa, 1701b; palace of, at Venice, 1223b  
 Dogger Bank, battle of the (1915), 4528a  
 Douran, battle of (1918), 2611b  
 Dolgelley, Merioneth, antiq., 1225; Welsh Parliament at, 2740a  
 Dollfuss, Dr. Engelbert, 1226-7  
 Dolmen, 1227, [4842]  
 Domesday Survey, 1228, 3059b; treatment of Westmorland in, 4452a  
 "Domestic system" in industry, 2168a, 2172a  
 Dominica, Rodney's victory off (1782), 2957b, 3782a  
 Dominicans, 1229, 2184a  
 Dominion status, emergence of, in British Empire, 4588 *et seq.*  
 Domitian, Roman emperor, 1229  
 Donatism, 1230; Innocent I and, 2182a  
 Dorchester, Dorset, hist. and antiq., 1231-2; amphitheatre at, 3744a  
 Dorchester, Oxon, ancient seats at, 3202a  
 Dorians, 1232, 1836a; invade Greece, 22a, 1835a; in Sparta, 4011a  
 Dorset, hist., 1233-4; antiq., 1234-6  
 Dorylaeum, battle of, 1082b  
 Dover, antiq., 1239-40; Pharos of, [620, 1240], 3741a; siege of, 2320a; Treaties of (1670), 841a, 842a, 2587a; Open Treaty, 3917b  
 Drachma, 1241  
 Dragons, 4317a  
 Drake, Sir Francis, 1243-4  
 Dravidians, 4598a, 4601a  
 Dreadnought, 146b, 2963a, 2967a  
 Dresden, Saxony, hist., 1257a  
 Dreyfus case, 1261, 1618b  
 Drill, army, 1261  
 Drogheda, Ireland, sieges of, 1262; Irish Parliament at (1495), 1934b; massacre at, 3660a  
 Druids, 108a, 617b, 1263; of Isle of Man, 2642a, in Ireland, 2223b; in Brittany, 627b  
 Drum-major, 2613a  
 Druses, 1116a, 1264  
 Dublin, hist. and antiq., 1266-7; Norse kings of, 2475b; first railway to, 3632a  
 Ducat, medieval coin, 1267  
 Dudley, Worcs, antiq., 1270  
 Duke, origin of title, 1271-8  
 Dukhobors, emigration of, 1278  
 Duma, 1279, reforms of, 3808b  
 Dumbarton, sieges of, 1174a  
 Dumfrieshire, hist. and antiq., 1274-5  
 Dum-dum bullets, 652b  
 Dumfriesshire, hist. and antiq., 1275-7  
 Dunbar, East Lothian, sieges of, 1307a, 2663b; battle of (1296), 3882; (1650), 2489b, 3660b, 3882a  
 Dundalk, king of Ireland proclaimed at, 1277a  
 Dunfermline, Fife-shire, antiq., 1278, 1526a

Dunkirk, France, Charles I sells, 441a, 458t  
 Dunstable, Beds, antiq., 433a, 484-5  
 Dunstan, St., 1879-80  
 Dunwich, Suffolk, episcopal see at, 4170b

Durbar at Delhi, 1281, 1727b  
 Durham, hist., 1284; antiq., 1285; as County Palatine, 1284b, 1229b city of, 1285-6; Earl of, 1286  
 Dutch East India Company, 1306a; rule in Java, 2292b; settlement

at the Cape, 4989a, 5013b, 5019a  
 Dutch wars, 1287-8, 2955b; under Charles II, 841a, 2276b; victories of Blake, 509b; Van Tromp in, 4286b  
 Dynasty, 1293-4

## E

EAGLE, Roman standard, 1296b, [2471]; as heraldic device, 1296b  
 Ealdorman, 1299  
 Earl, origin of title, 1299  
 Earl marshal, 1299  
 "Earl Simon's Parliament," 1979a  
 Earthworks, ancient, 1303  
 East Africa Company, 2364ab  
 East Anglia, kingdom of, 1304-5  
 Eastern Question, 375  
 East India Company, 1306, 2154b, 5085b, 5139a; expansion of its rule, 5135b; raises native army, 2156a; end of rule, 1306b, 2157b, 2158a  
 East Indies, Dutch, hist., 1307  
 East Lothian, hist. and antiq., 1307-8  
 Eastmen, 13185  
 East Prussia, joined to Brandenburg, 3569b; detached (1919), 3588b; Polish attitude to, 3462a; loses Posen, 3509b  
 Ebbsfleet, Kent, St. Augustine lands at, 3644b  
 Ecclesiastical courts, separation of, 2430b; jurisdiction of, 1309b  
 Economic Conference (1922), 2547b, see World Economic Conference  
 Economic crisis of 1929-32, in Britain, 1224b, 1729b, 2820b [see Snowden, Lord; MacDonald, Ramsay; Chamberlain, Neville, National Govt.]; effects in Australia, 4639a, 4652a; in U.S.A., 3755a, 4350b; considered as part of world depression, 4330b  
 Ecuador, hist., 1319  
 Edgar the Peaceful, King of England, 1321  
 Edgecote Hill, battle of (1470), 3760b  
 Edgehill, battle of (1642), 3658b, [1659]  
 Edinburgh, hist. and antiq., 1322-3; founded, 1347b; Treaty of (1560), 2491a; Porteous riots in, 3500, as centre of Scottish govt., 3882b; Castle, 1322b; Earls of Douglas executed at, 1238a, 2278b; Albany's escape from, 2273a  
 Edomites, 1448a, 2312a, 3116b  
 Edward I of England, 1332-6  
 Edward II, 1334-7  
 Edward III, 1337-9  
 Edward IV, 1338-41  
 Edward V, 1341  
 Edward VI, 1341-8  
 Edward VII, 1342-5  
 Edward VIII, 1343-6  
 Edward the Black Prince, 1346-7  
 Edward the Confessor, 1347  
 Effigies (monumental), 1348  
 Egypt, ancient, 1357-60; archaeology, 222b; ancient cities, 1353b; chronology of dynasties, 1358a; civilization and government during New Kingdom,

1359b; under Thothmes (Tuthmosis) III, 4227; under Rameses II, 3843; relations with Ethiopia, 1461a; conquered by Persians, 708b; conquered by Alexander, 115b; under the Ptolemies, 3577-8; becomes Roman province, 3578a; Christian monasticism in, 2816a; see Hieroglyphics; Embalming; Necropolis; Tutankhamen  
 Egypt, modern, 1356-7; rule and conquests of Saladin, 3833; Mamelukes in, 2640; invaded by Napoleon, 2932a; French aspirations in, 2590b, becomes British protectorate, 1352a; Algerias plan on, 121a; rise of Wafd party in, 1352a; Milner Commission on, 2773a; as constitutional monarchy, 1357b; see Suez Canal  
 Elba, 1384; Napoleon at, 2934b  
 Elchingen, battle of (1805), 3035a  
 Elections, Parliamentary, in early times, 3474b; Bill of Rights on, 3723a; conferences on reform of, 1360b; Lord John Russell and, 3798a  
 Electors, German Imperial, 1387  
 Eleusis, Greece, 1387b, 2920b  
 Elgin, antiq., 1389; Earls of, 1389-40  
 Elizabeth, Queen of England, 1391-4  
 Ellandun, battle of (825), 4446a  
 Eltham, London, moated hall at, 2573a  
 Elvira, Synod of (395), 814b  
 Ely, Cambs, antiq., 1397-8  
 Embalming, in ancient Egypt, 1398-9  
 Emigration, causes and statistics of, 1402-3; from Ireland, 2216b, 4878a  
 Enigres, 1404, 1637b; Emperor Leopold II and, 2487b  
 Emmet, Robert, 1404  
 Emperors, 1405; powers of medieval, 2031b, 2047b; see Holy Roman Empire, etc.  
 Empingham, battle of (1470), 3817b  
 Empire, idea of, 1405-6, 2030b; see British Empire  
 Ems telegr. m (1870), 1622a  
 Enclosure of common lands, 81b, 1342a  
 Enfield rifle, 1411  
 Enfilade, 1411  
 Engineers, military, 4317  
 England, origin of name, 1414 note; early inhabitants, 1416a; condition of, in early times, 3728b; stages in unification of, 619a; work of Egbert for, 1246-9; of Alfred, 119; of Aethelstan, 308; of Edgar, 1221. England under Anglo-Normans and An-

gevins, 619b; distress in, during reign of Stephen, 4080-1; effects of Hundred Years War on, 2094b; rule of Tudors in, 620b [see Reformation]; Presbyterianism in, 3535b; Civil War in; see Rebellion, the Great; industrial dev. in, 1420a; improvement of roads in, 3729a; Acts of Union; see Scotland, Ireland, Wales; see further Great Britain  
 Enlistment, 267-8  
 Ensign, former army rank, 1438  
 Entente cordiale, 1618b, 4517a; Edward VII and, 1343b, 1345a; Lord Lansdowne and, 2435b, reasserted, 1619b  
 Eothenaetes, 2896b  
 Eolithic Age, 4092a  
 Ephesus, Asia Minor, 1441; Temple of Diana at, *ibid.*, 3912a, St. Paul at, 3289a; Council of (431), 2987b  
 Ephors, in Sparta, 1441; abolished, 4041b  
 Epirus, hist., 1443; under Pyrrhus, 3600a  
 Episcopalianism, 4462b; 4473a; James I and, 1910a, 2275a; Long Parliament and, 2578b, 3589a  
 Equestrian order (Equestris), 1445, relations with Publicani, 3579a, gain power, 3749b, brought to book by Rutilius Rufus, 3784a  
 Erasmus, Desiderius, 1445-6  
 Ererb, 1406a  
 Erfurt, Conference at, 2934a  
 Eritrea, E. Africa, dev. of, 1446  
 Ermine Street, 3728b  
 Escorial, Madrid, 1448; library, 2499a, 2501a  
 Esdras, plain, battles on, 1448b  
 Eskimo cultures, ancient, 4719b  
 Espionage, 1450  
 Essenes, 2916a  
 Essex, hist., 1452-4; antiq., 1454, kingdom of, 1455; Earls of, 1455  
 Esling, Napoleon defeated at (1809), 2934a  
 Estaples, Treaty of (1492), 1985a  
 Estonia, hist., 1457, 3810a  
 Etat-major (French army), 2633a  
 Ellandun (Edlington), battle of (878), 119a, 1457, 4008a  
 Ethelred the Unready, 1467-8  
 Ethiopia (Abyssinia), hist., 1461-3; Christianity in, 1461b; James Bruce reaches, 744; rule of Haile Selassie in, 1888-9; Wal-Wal incident and Italian conquest, 2246; partition of, 2249b; imperial title, 1463a, 1466a  
 Etruscans, 225a, 1464; Horatius and, 2080; cemeteries, 2972a; Etruscan helmet [1970]  
 Euboea, Greece, 1464-5  
 Eureka rebellion in Australia, 4683a

Europe, hist., 1474-5, 2030-6;  
dispersion of peoples in, 1208b  
Everest, Mt., expeditions upon,  
1470-8  
Evesham, Worcs, 1470; battle  
of (1265), 1979b; effects,  
1332b

Excavation, modern methods in,  
221a  
Excellency, title, 1383  
Exchequer, Court of, origin of name,  
833a; and sheriffs, 3928b  
Excise Bill, Walpole's, 1719b,  
3169b

Exclusion Bill (1679-80), 841b,  
2277a, 3917b  
Exeter, sieges of, 1484a  
Exhibitions of 19th century, 1344a;  
of 1851, 104b  
Explosives, 1487-8  
Eylau, battle of (1807), 2933b

## F

FABIVS CUNCTATOR, 1493a  
Factory system, dev. of, 1494-5;  
abuses in, 1495a; 19th century  
legislation on, 2172b; Robert  
Owen and, 8194-6; Lord Shaftes-  
bury and, 3917b  
"Fair of Lincoln" (1217), 1978a,  
2383b  
Fairs, 1497; medieval, 986b; of  
Nizhni-Novgorod, 3799b; of  
Leipzig, 2480b  
Falkirk, Stirlingshire, battles of,  
1335b, 1500, 2845b  
Falkland Islands, battle of (1914),  
4528a  
Falmouth, siege of castle, 1502b  
Famagusta, Cyprus, 1102a; cathe-  
dral, [facing 3678]  
Family Compact (1743), 1480b;  
in Canada, 4758, 4780b  
Famines, instances of, 1503; in  
Ireland, 2896b; in India, 5022a,  
5129a  
Farnham, Surrey, archaeology of,  
1416b, 3529b  
Fasces, ancient Rome, 1506  
Fascism, dev. of, 1506 7; in  
Italy, 2258b, 2917b; adopted in  
Austria, 1226b, 3873b; in Eng-  
land, 2863a  
Fashoda incident, 2384b  
Fatimite dynasty, 1510  
Fawcett Committee on Indian  
finance, 5097a  
Fetherstone riots, 3197b  
February, origin of name, 1513  
Fehrbellin, battle of (1675), 1627b  
Faisal, King of Iraq, 1513  
Fenians, 1517; F. Raids in Canada,  
4758  
Fenland, English, former condition  
of, 3054b, 3066b; draining of, in  
Cambs., 706b; in Huntingdon,  
2101a; in Lincs., 2533b  
Ferdinand I, Holy Roman Em-  
peror, 1517; Ferdinand II,  
1517-18; Ferdinand III, 1518  
Ferdinand the Catholic, 1518  
Feudalism, 1522-3 [see Chivalry;  
Knighthood; Manor]; early dev.  
in Britain, 619a, 620a; systema-  
tized by William I, 3059a, 4470b;  
William I attempts to include  
Church in, 4472a [see Investiture  
Dispute]; measures of  
Henry I against, 1975a; of  
Henry II, 1636b; monarchical  
character of feudalism, 2814a;  
effects of Crusades on, 1084a;  
brought under control by Ed-  
ward III, 1339a; effects of  
Hundred Years War on, 2094b;  
practice of commutation, 3489b;  
effects of feudalism on agricul-  
ture, 81a; abolished in France,  
1637b  
Fez, abolished in Turkey, 1323b  
Fianna Fail, 1176a, 2227a  
Feud-marshall, 2680a

Field of the Cloth of Gold, 1526,  
1986b  
Field telephone, 3960a  
Fife, hist., 1526  
Fife, hist., 1526  
Filioque clause, 1846b, 3181b;  
Pope Marinus I and, 2670b  
Financial Crisis, see Economic  
Crisis  
Finsterterre, battles off Cape, 1721a,  
2956b  
Finland, hist., 1533-5; Russia and,  
3807a, 3810a; Karelia and,  
2349b; awarded Aland Islands,  
98a  
Fire of London, 841a, 2568b, 2569b  
First-fruits, transferred to Crown,  
3611a  
First-lieutenant (army), 2506a  
First-lieutenant-commander (navy),  
2506a  
Fiume, 1547; seized by D'Annun-  
zio, 1122b; awarded to Italy,  
346b  
Five-Year Plans in Russia, 3810b,  
3811b  
Flags, hist. development of, 1548-9  
Flame-thrower, 2531b, 3556b  
Flanders, strategic importance of,  
448a, 451a [map, 454]; commer-  
cial treaty with England, 1985a;  
treaty of 1515, 2855a; language  
made official, 418b; World War  
campaigns in, 1887b  
Fleet Air Arm, see Navy  
Fleet Prison, London, 1558  
Flight lieutenant, 754b, 2505b  
Flinders, M., Australian explorer  
4044  
Flint implements, classification of,  
185a, [1561], 3529b, [4091]; dis-  
coveries of in Britain, 1178a,  
3056a, 3093a, 4134b [see County  
articles under Antiquities]; in  
India, 5033b; types of S. Afri-  
can, [4938-40]; Australian tools  
used in manufacture of [4623]  
Flintlock, 2915b, 3064b  
Flintshire, hist., 1661-2; antiq.,  
1562-3  
Flodden Field, battle of (1513),  
1563, 1986b, 2773b, 2667a, 2845b  
Flood, Henry, 1563  
Florence, Italy, hist., 1565 6;  
Council of (1439), 3693b, Renais-  
sance in, 3633a; rule of  
Medici in, 2722-4; republic of,  
2612a; Savonarola as dictator  
in, 3862a  
Florida, U.S.A., hist., 1567  
Mottola-leader, 1174b, 2962b; Leo-  
pold (2962)  
Flying boats, 50b, 1576, 3896a,  
on Tigris [3777]  
Flying-officer, 2506a  
Foch, Marshal Ferdinand, 1877-8  
Fokker fighting aeroplane, 4532b,  
4534a  
Fomvuoy, battle of (1745), 1720b  
Forbes, Rt. Hon. G. W., 4907

Forced march, 2665a  
Foreign Legion, 2471b; French, 1591  
Forfar, antiq., 1596  
Formation (mil.), 1597; flying,  
46b, [55], [3776], 4534a  
Fortifications, 279a, 1597-8, 2083b  
Fortrose, Ross, cathedral ruins,  
3764a  
Forum at Rome, 1598 [1599];  
meeting of Comitia in, 985b  
Fosse Way, 2477a, 3728b; sites  
on, in Notts., 3902a  
Fotheringay Castle, execution of  
Mary Queen of Scots at, 2690b  
Four-Power Treaty (1921), 1601  
Fourteen Points, Wilson's, 4376a  
Fox, Charles James, 1603  
France, hist., 1615-19; Roman  
period, 1615b [see Gaul; Franks];  
Christianity in, 1616b; under  
Charlemagne, 837-8; Capetian  
dynasty in, 748-9, 1616b,  
growth of royal power in, 843a,  
2586a, 3374a; effect of Hundred  
Years War on, 2094b; Reforma-  
tion in, 3668b; religious wars in,  
843b, 1989b, 2087b *et seq.*; age  
of absolutism in, 1617b, 2587a,  
2707b, 3717a; decline and eco-  
nomic distress in, 2587b [see  
French Revolution]; Napoleonic  
empire in, 2932-5; return of  
Bourbons, 843b, 1618a, 2590a,  
Industrial Revolution in, 2173b;  
Second Empire in, 2935b [see  
Franco-German War]; Third  
Republic, 1618a; World War.  
French policy and attitude of  
people, 931b, 1618b, 3453a,  
campaigns in France, 1577b,  
1887b, 2317a; losses in main  
power, 1606a; colonial gains,  
1614b; post-war relations with  
Germany (Locarno Treaty),  
2553-4; with Poland, 3462a,  
3163a; policy of retrenchment,  
1619a, 3453b; National Debt,  
2942a; strength of Royalist  
party in, 558b, 1619b, 3177a;  
army, 270; navy, post-war ex-  
pansion, 2906b. *Colonial history:*  
colonization and loss of Canada,  
728b; reverses in India, 1721a,  
4604a, see Indo China; Africa,  
Morocco; Rif War  
Franchise, extension of in Britain,  
see Reform Acts  
Francis I, Holy Roman Emperor,  
1620b; Francis II, *ibid.*; Fran-  
cis I of France, 1620b; Francis  
II, *ibid.*  
Francis, Saint, of Assisi, 1621  
Franciscans, 1621, 2184a, 2816b;  
at Oxford, 3203a  
Francis Joseph, Emperor of Aus-  
tria-Hungary, 1621  
Franco-German War, 502b, 1618a,  
1622, 1746b, 2810b; results,  
139a, 1622b

Franco-Soviet Pacts, 1619a, 1748a, 2455b, 3698b  
 Franc-tureur, 4317b  
 Frankfurt, Germany, Rothschilds at, 8767; Parliament (Diet) at, 502a, 3570a  
 Franklin, Benjamin, 1623-4  
 Frankpledge system, 3469b  
 Franks, 1624, 4155a; conquer Gaul from Visigoths, 1812b; under Clovis, 943b; under Charlemagne, 837-8  
 Frederick I (Barbarossa), Holy Roman emperor, 1625; Frederick II, 1625-6; Frederick III, 1626  
 Frederick I, King of Prussia, 1626a; Frederick II, the Great, *ibid.*; Frederick III, King of Prussia and German emperor, 1627a; Frederick William, "the Great Elector," 1627b; Frederick

William I, King of Prussia, *ibid.*; Frederick William III, *ibid.*; Frederick William IV, 1628a  
 Fredericksburg, battle of (1863), 2265b, 2522a  
 Free Cities, 1628  
 Free Companies (Free Companions), 236b, 1941b  
 Freemasonry, early dev. of, 2694-5  
 Free Trade, campaign for in Britain, 1631a; established, 625a [see Bright; Cobden, Gladstone; Peel]; period of, in imperial economic hist., 459a  
 French Guiana, hist., 1623-8  
 French Indo-China, hist., 1633b  
 French Revolution, 1637-9; origins, 2035b; immediate causes, 1017b, 2588a; ideas of Rousseau, 3772a; summoning of Constituent Assembly, 1637a; Reign of

Terror, 1638a; policy of leaders, *see* Danton; Mirabeau; Robespierre; Lafayette; *see also* Jacobins; Girondists; Bastille  
 French Revolution, war of the, 1637-8; 1724a; campaigns of Napoleon, 2932a *et seq.*; naval operations, 2957b, 2976a; results in Europe, 2036a  
 Friars, 1641; great orders of, 1229, 1621b, 2816b; come to England, 1979b  
 Friedland, battle of (1807), 2933b, 3035a  
 Frigate, 1642, 2964b  
 Fronde, wars of the, 1645, 2586b  
 Fulham, Bishop's Palace at, 2573a  
 Fuse, 1656  
 Fusiliers, 4317  
 Fyrd, 1656; King Alfred and 119b; Harold raises, 1923b

## G

Gaelic (Gadheic, Goidelic) Celts, 817a, 2763a  
 Gainsborough, battle of (1643), 3658b  
 Galatia, Asia Minor, 1600-1, 3289a  
 Galicia, 1602; Ruthenians in, 3855a; acquired by Maria Theresa, 2668b; rebellion of, 342b; Austria and, 3461a; army of Pilsudski in, 3417b; Versailles settlement of, 3462a  
 Galilee, 1602-3, 2004a; *see* Tancréd  
 Galileon, 1664  
 Galley, types of, 1684-5  
 "Gallican Liberties," 218:2b  
 Gallipoli, hist., 1665; World War campaign in, 4522a, 4530b; *see* Dardanelles  
 Galloway, 2382b, 4465b  
 Galway, Ireland, medieval trade with Spain, 1010b, 1668a; siege of, 1011a  
 Gambia, W. Africa, cession of, 1669b  
 Games, ancient Greek: Olympic, 3140; Isthmian, 2245; Nemean, 2977; Pythian, 3602  
 Garibaldi, Giuseppe, 1682-3  
 Garter, Order of the, 1684, 3163b, [3164]  
 Gascony, 1686, 3711a; Black Prince in, 1346b  
 Gastain, Convention of (1865), 2043b  
 Gas warfare, 2455; the World War, 4522a, [4525]  
 Gatling gun, 1689  
 Gaul, 1690; Roman conquest of Cisalpine, 3749a; Transalpine, subdued by Caesar, 687a, 3750b; conquered by Visigoths, 1812a; by Franks, 1812b; invaded by Huns, 317a  
 Gauls, sack Rome, 1690a; settle in Galatia, 1660b; admitted to Roman senate, 929a  
 Gauntlets, 1690-1  
 Gaza (Ghuzzeh), Palestine, 3232a, 3179b; pottery from [3354]; resists Alexander the Great, 215b; battles of (1917), 4524b  
 Gdymia, Poland, growth of, 1125a, 3460a  
 Gendarmes, former nucleus of French army, 1067  
 General, 1690; command, 267a

General Strike (1926), 372b, 954b, 1690-1700, 1729a, 3198a; declared illegal, 3967b  
 Geneva, 1700; Calvin at, 703b; John Knox at, 2391b; Conventions (Red Cross), 3293b, 3682, Protocol, 3564b  
 Genghis Khan, 1701-1  
 Genoa, 1701-2, 2516a; Doges of, 1223b; Columbus at, 931a; Napoleon and, 2256a; Conference (1922), 1702-3  
 "Gentlemen's Agreement" (1932), 1703-4; Root-Takahira (1908), 2289b  
 George, St., 1717  
 George I of Great Britain, 1717-19, George II, 1719-22, George III, 1722-4, George IV, 1724-7, George V, 1727-30; George VI, 4485b  
 George I, King of the Hellenes, 1730-1; George II, 1731  
 Georgia, U.S.A., hist., 1732a  
 Georgia, U.S.S.R., 1732  
 Gerizim, Mount, massacre on, 3841a  
 German Confederation, 502b, 1746b, 2045b  
 Germans, ancient, wars of Romans with, 905b, 2331a, 2671b; destroy a Roman army, 1743b; Tacitus on, 3480a; settle in Poland, 3460a  
 Germany, hist., 1753-8 [*see also* Prussia]; Roman period, 1743b; conversion to Christianity, 356a; struggle with Magyars and establishment of monarchy, 1743b; conflict with Papacy, 1744a; period of Hapsburg rule in, 1744b [*see* Luther; Reformation; Thirty Years War; Succession Wars; Seven Years War]; nationalism in, 2935a; work of Bismarck for, 802-3; unification of, 1746b [*see* Seven Weeks War; Holstein; Schleswig; Franco-German War; Triple Alliance]; Industrial Revolution in, 2173b; economic advance before World War, 989a, 2173a; pre-War constitution, 1743a; and extent of Empire, 1736a; World War; German policy in, 1746b, 4475b; invasion of Belgium, 451b;

domination of Austria, 3455b, submarine warfare, 4531b; territory lost by peace treaties, 1735b, 4376b; surrender of merchant ships, 3932a; of navy, 4532a; establishment of republic, 1747a; financial problems, 1747b; national debt, 2941a; collapse of mark, 2871-2 [*see* War Debts, Stresemann]; relations with France and Eastern powers (Locarno Treaty), 2553-5; with Russia (Genoa Conference), 1702-3; events of Hindenburg's presidency, 2024-5; relations with Austria, 343b, 344a, 2038a; pact with, 3192a; establishment of Nazi state, 1743b, 1748a, 2037a; anti-Semitism in, 1743a, 2314a; purge of Nazi party, 1748a, 1794a, 2038a; re-occupation of Rhineland, 3698b.  
*Army*, 270; Frederick William I and, 3569b; Frederick the Great and, 2175b; von Moltke and, 2810b; kept in being after World War, 1203a; concessions under Locarno, 2555b; conscription restored, 1748a; Air Force, *ibid.*, 1794a; reconstruction of Navy, 2963a. *Colonial policy*, 502b, 1746b, 4475b; annexations in Africa, 75b; activity in Mozambique, 2888b; attitude to Algeiras Conference, 124b; and Baghdad railway, 289a; loses colonies, 1735b, 1741b, 1748a; *see* Mandated Territories  
 Gerousia, in Sparta, 1749, 4041b  
 Gettysburg, battle of (1863), 2468a, 2522a  
 Ghent, Belgium, hist., 8751a; Treaty of (1814), 1751, 2618a  
 Ghettos, spread of, 1751-2  
 Gibellines, 1885  
 Gibraltar, hist., 1753b; military governor of, 1698a; fleet in harbour (2953)  
 Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, 1755  
 Gippa, Sir G., Australian administrator, 4648  
 Gipsies, dispersion of, 1760a  
 Girondists, French moderates, 1638a, 1763

- Gladiators, ancient Rome, 1706;  
War of the, *ibid.*, 4041-2  
Gladstone, W. E., 1707-8  
Glamorganshire, hist., 1769-70;  
antiqu., 1770  
Glasgow, hist. and antiqu., 1773;  
Montrose in, 2846a; railway  
opened, 3632a  
Glastonbury, Somerset, antiqu.,  
1779; Dunstan at, 1279b  
Glencoe, massacre of, 1779, 4473a  
Glenlivet, battle of (1594), 386b  
Gilding, dev. of, 1780, 2517a  
"Glorious First of June," 1724a,  
2083a, 2957b  
Gloucester, Roman and medieval  
antiqu., 1781-2, 3742b; Cathed-  
ral, Cr  cy window, 1339a;  
Dukes and Earls of, 1785-6  
Gloucestershire, hist., 1782-4;  
antiqu., 1784-5  
Gnostics, 1788  
Goa, colony established by Albu-  
querque at, 1789a, 5028a  
"Goat-major," 2613a  
Golmanchester, Huntingdon, an-  
tiqu., 2102b  
Gog and Magog, statues of, 1794  
Goulds, 617b, 4407b  
Golconda, ancient city of, 1795  
Gold Coast, acquired by Britain,  
1800b  
Golden Age, 2030a, 2033b  
Golden Bull, 1801; of Charles IV,  
1367b, 1744b  
Golden Fleece, Order of the, 3163b,  
3376b, insignia, [3164]  
Golden Horde, 3807a, 4239a  
Golfamon, 1543b  
Good Hope, Cape of, discovered,  
1805b  
Gordon, General C. G., 1807  
Gordon riots, 1722a, 1808a  
Gorizia, ceded to Italy, 2458b  
Goths, 1812; Theodosius and,  
4210b; defeat Valens, 4359a;  
Sack Rome, 3751b  
Government of India Act (1935-7),  
2152a, 5088a, 5101, 5130a  
Governors-General of S. Africa,  
4974-5  
Gracchi, the, 1815-16  
Gracisca, ceded to Italy, 2258b  
Graeco-Turkish War (1921-2),  
1845b, 2355b, 3987b, 4306b  
Granada, Alhambra at, 127; cap-  
tured, 522b, 1821b, Moors driven  
from province, 1805b, 2851a  
Grand Alliance (1701), 2587b,  
4108a  
Grand Canal (China), 733b  
Grand Jury, used for taxation,  
3712a; abolished, 2339b  
Grand Remonstrance, 839a, 1821;  
Pym and, 2578b, 3593a  
Grant, President Ulysses S., 1822  
Grattan, Henry, 1827  
Gravelines, battle of (1639), 4286b  
Gravesend, Kent, hist. of the port,  
1828  
Great Britain, origin of name,  
1831a; archaeology, 223b; early  
inhabitants, 617b [see Prehistoric  
Britain; Roman Britain; Anglo-  
Saxons; Northmen; England];  
Christianity in, 618b, 902a; rule  
of Tudors and Stuarts in, 620  
*et seq.*; colonial wars and balance  
of power, 623a [see Colonization,  
below]; Industrial Revolution  
in, 624a, 2167-74; policy in  
Napoleonic Wars, 2932b *et seq.*  
[see Naval history]; policy of  
younger Pitt, 3429a; growth of  
democracy, 1153b; 19th century  
and Victorian era, 625a, 4583  
*et seq.*; Palmerston and growth  
of British authority in Europe,  
3229 [see also British Empire;  
Imperialism; Home Rule; and  
articles on the political parties];  
World War: British policy in,  
625a; attitude of Milner, 2774b;  
of Rosebery, 3759b; of Grey,  
1856a; raising of "Kitchener's  
army," 2384b; volunteers,  
4400a; Asquith and shell short-  
age, 3198a; Lloyd George as  
War Minister, 2547a; attitude  
of the Irish, 2226a; of Redmond,  
3663a; food shortage in Britain,  
3649b, 3706a, 4518b, 4532a; air  
raids, 94, [4518], 4519a [see  
World War]; post-War problems  
626a; debt to U.S.A., 4416b;  
Britain as guarantor of Locarno  
Treaty, 2554b; takes lead in  
disarmament, 257 *et seq.*, 268a,  
1203 *et seq.*; floats Austrian  
loan, 344a; effects of world  
depression in: see Economic  
Crisis, tariff policy, 2610a; see  
Ottawa Conference Colonization,  
4581 *et seq.*; Sir H. Gilbert in  
Newfoundland, 1755b; expan-  
sion during reign of James I,  
2276a [see Raleigh, Sir W.];  
during reign of Charles II, 623b,  
841a; conflict with French in  
Canada, 729b, 1721b, 4582;  
revolt of the thirteen colonies,  
4532 [see American Independen-  
ence, war of]; expansion in  
Africa, 74b, 4584; in India,  
1721a, 2154b, 4584; in Aus-  
tralia, 332b, 4582; dev. of repre-  
sentative government, 4586; see  
further British Empire and Com-  
monwealth. Commerce: dev.  
of, 988a, 1832b, 4590 *et seq.*;  
encouraged by Edward III,  
1339a, by Henry VII, 1985a;  
[see Woollen industry; Naviga-  
tion Acts]; Mercantile theory in,  
987b; effects of Industrial Revolu-  
tion on, 624b, 2174a; with S.  
America, encouraged by Canning,  
742a; attack on, in World War,  
4530 *et seq.*; since World War,  
989a  
Great Schism (Roman and Greek  
Churches), 1846b, 3693b  
Great Schism of the West, 2032b;  
3493b; Council of Pisa mediates  
in, 3424; terminated, 3492b  
Great Wall of China, 884b, [885],  
1208b  
Great War: see World War  
Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, antiqu.,  
1834a  
Greece, ancient, 1835-48; archae-  
ology, 224b; Heroic Age in,  
1837b [see Aegean civilization,  
Crete; Mycenaean]; Middle Age  
in, 1838a; city-states in, 920a,  
1838b; period of glory in, 1838b;  
Athenian leadership in: see  
Athens; slavery in, 1838b;  
Greek character and civilization,  
1836a, 1837a [see Academies;  
Games, Oracles]; age of decline  
and foreign rule, 1840a; Greeks  
as colonists, 976a, 1461b, 2212b;  
conquests of Pyrrhus in, 3600a;  
under Roman rule, 1844a; con-  
quered by Visigoths, 98b, 1812a;  
rule of Turks in, 309a, 1844b;  
and revolt against them, *ibid.*,  
742a; rule of Otto I in, 3191; of  
George I, 1730-1; policy in  
Balkan Wars, 375a *et seq.*; in  
World War, 1017a, 1845a, 4371a;  
increase in area through peace  
treaties, 1835b; war with nation-  
alist Turkey, 1845b, 3987b,  
4306b; restoration of George II,  
1731a, 1846a, 2394b  
Greek Church, separates from  
Western, 1846  
Greek fire, 1847  
Greenland, colonized by Eric the  
Red, 1446a; by Denmark, 1853;  
northern coast surveyed by  
Peary, 3298a, 3464b; Nansen  
crosses icefield, 2927b; Thule  
founded, 3646b  
Greenwich, Naval Hospital at,  
2572b, 2656a  
Gregorian Calendar, adoption of,  
1712a  
Gregory I, Pope (the Great), 1854a;  
Gregory VII, *ibid.*; Gregory IX,  
1625b; Gregory XIII, 1854b  
Grenades, evolution of, 1884  
Grenadiers, 1855; at Dettingen,  
1720b  
Grey, 2nd Earl, 1855; 4th Earl,  
*ibid.*; Viscount, 1855-6; Sir  
George, 4975  
Grey, Lady Jane, 1850-7  
Griffith, Arthur, 4880  
Griqualand, archaeology, 4941b  
Griquas, 3159a, 4976b  
Group-captain (R.A.F.), 754b, 975a  
Guadeloupe, ceded to France, 1881  
Guatemala, hist., 1864a; Mayas in,  
2706; Spanish rule, 821b  
Guelphs and Ghibellines, 1865,  
2254b  
Guerrilla warfare, 1865-6; in S.  
African War, 1182b, 2394b;  
see also Peninsular War  
Guides, Corp. of, 4217  
Guienne, hist., 1807, 3375a  
Guildford, Surrey, hist., 1807-8,  
4126b  
Guildhall, London, civic records in,  
2574a; Old, destroyed in Great  
Fire, 2569b  
Guilds, merchant and craft, aims  
and organization of, 1868-9;  
origin, 451a; guilds of London,  
2568a; Linnen Weavers of Lon-  
don, 2526a; livery companies,  
2541; found schools, 3872a;  
see Masonry  
Guillotine, 1809; at Halifax, Yorks,  
1892a  
Guinea, origin of coin, 1870  
Gunboats, types and uses of, 1874  
Guncotton, uses of, 1374b  
Gunnery, naval, 1874; Jellicoe  
and, 2296a; land: see Artillery;  
Ballistics  
Gunpowder, invention of, 1874b;  
uses in modern warfare, 1875a  
Gunpowder Plot, 1875; deposition  
of Guido Fawkes, [1512]  
Guns, see Artillery; Ordnance; Navy  
Gurkhas, invade Nepal, 2980a;  
soldiers [2978]  
Gustavus I (Vasa) of Sweden, 1876  
Gustavus, Adolphus, *ibid.*



## H

- HABKAS** Corpus, writ of, historic cases of use of, 1881-8; act suspended, 1726a; in 1914, 1882a
- Hadrian**, (Roman emperor, 183-4
- Hadrian** (Adrian), IV, VI, Popes, 30
- Hadrian's wall**: *see* Roman Walls
- Hague**, The, hist., 1886; Peace Conference, 258a, 2883; on prisoners of war, 3530b
- Haig**, Douglas, 1st Earl, campaigns in France, 1887-8
- Haiti**, hist., 1892b; Columbus at, 981b
- Haldane**, Richard, Viscount, work for pre-War army, 1894a
- Haliartus**, battle of (395 a.c.), 2606b
- Halidon Hill**, battle of (1333), 1337b
- Halifax**, 1st Marquess of ("the Trimmer"), 1880-9; 3rd Viscount, work as Viceroy of India, 1897-8
- Halifax**, Nova Scotia, foundation and dev., 1896
- "Halifax law"**, 1899
- Hamburg**, city and state, 1902-3; as Hansa city, 1914b
- Hamilcar Barca**, 1903
- Hamilton**, Lanark, in Scottish hist., 1903
- Hammurabi**, code of, 1930
- Hampshire**, hist., 1907; antiq., 1906
- Hampton Court Conference** (1604), 1910, 2273a
- Hanging Gardens of Babylon**, 357
- Hannibal**, enemy of Rome, 1912-13
- Hanover**, state, hist., 1913; George I and, 1718a, 1719b; Carteret and, 783a
- Hanseatic League**, 1914, 2997a; ordinances, 1813a; rivalry with Merchant Adventurers, 2736a; Hansa cities' Antwerp, 194a; Arnheim, 2991b; Bergen, 3080b; Bruges, 449a; Dortmund, 1737a
- Hansom cab**, 1914b
- Hapsburg**, House of, 1915, 2035a; founded by Rudolph I, 3783; as imperial house of Germany, 1744b; rule in Austria, 338 a *seq.*; in Hungary, 2093a; in Switzerland, 4155a; fortunes advanced, 2705a; controls Bohemia, 355b; ambitions in Germany, 4224a; Richelieu and, 3717b, 4224b; rule of Francis Joseph I, 1021; expulsion of Emperor Charles, 346a; Otto as claimant, 2181-8; problem of restoration, 3192a, 3873b
- Harappa**, Punjab, ancient site at, 226a, 5033b, 5092b
- Harlaw**, battle of (1411), 2661a
- Harley**, Robert, Earl of Oxford, 3199
- Harold I** ("Harefoot"), King of England, 1922a
- Harold II**, *ibid.*
- Harrow**, Middlesex, antiq., 1928
- Hasdrubal**, 1930-1
- Hasmonaeans**, 2609a
- Hastings**, Sussex, antiq., 1931; battle of (or of Senlac), 1923a, (1932), 2567a, 3058b, 4470a
- Hastings**, Warren, administration and trial of, 1931-8
- Havana**, becomes republic, 1935
- Havelock**, Sir Henry, in Indian Mutiny, 1935-8
- Haverfordwest**, Pembroke, antiq., 1936
- Havre**: *see* Le Havre
- Hawaii**, native dynasties in and U.S. acquisition of, 1939
- Hay-Pauncefote Treaty**, 1944
- "Heads of the Proposals"**, 2227b
- Health Insurance Act** (1911), Lloyd George passes, 2546b
- Healy**, Timothy H., 1948
- Hearth Tax**, 1861
- Hecatompylos**, 3179a
- Hedgeley Moor**, battle of (1464), 1339b, 3760b
- Hegira**, the, 1963, 2805b
- Heimwehr**, 2288b
- Heimwehr**, Austrian Fascist army, 1226a; dissolved, 4074b
- Hejar**, hist., 213b, 1965; World War campaigns in, 1515a, 2458b; conquered by Ibn Saud, 2105b, 2119b
- Helicopter**, 1968
- Heligoland**, fortified base, 1967; battle of (1914), 4528a
- Heliopolis**, Egypt, 1359a; obelisks at, 3117a
- Hellenes**, ancient, 1835b, 1838a
- Hellespont**, Xerxes crosses, 4541b
- Helmets**, types of, 262a, 1969, [1970]
- Helots**, in Sparta, 1969-70, 4041b
- Helvetic Republic**, 4156a
- Helvetii**, 687a, 1970, 4155a
- Henderson**, Arthur, work for disarmament, 1973
- Hengestdown**, battle at, 1349a
- Henry I** of England, 1974-5; Henry II, 1975-8; Henry III, 1978-9; Henry IV, 1979-81; Henry V, 1981-2; Henry VI, 1982-4; Henry VII, 1984-6; Henry VIII, 1986-9
- Henry III**, Holy Roman emperor, 1990a; Henry IV, *ibid.*; Henry VI, 1990b
- Henry III** of France, 1996b; Henry IV, *ibid.*
- Heptarchy**, the, 1992
- Heraldry**, 1993-4
- Herat**, Afghanistan, founded, 63b; captured, 64a
- Herculaneum**, destruction of, 1995-6; recent excavations at, 225b, 1996a
- Hereford**, antiq., 1997-8
- Herefordshire**, hist., 1999-2000; antiq., 2001
- Heresies**, early and medieval: *see* Abigensae; Arians; Donatism; Gnostics; Hussites; Manichaeism; Monothelites; Nestorians; Pelagians; Socinians; Waldenses
- Heriot**, 2008
- Herod the Great**, King of Judea, 2003b
- Herod Agrippa I**, 2004a
- Herod Agrippa II**, *ibid.*
- Herod Antipas**, Tetrarch of Galilee, 2003b
- Heroes**, hist. of cult of, 2003
- Heroic Age** in Greece, 1838a
- Herrings**, battle of the (1429), 2272a
- Hertford**, antiq., 2009
- Hertfordshire**, hist., 2009-12; antiq., 2012
- Hesse**, Germany, hist., 2014
- Hessians**, 263b, 2015
- Hexham**, Northumberland, antiq., 2075; as County Palatine, 3299b; battle of (1464), 1339a
- Hibernia**, 2017
- Hide**, Saxon rateable unit, 2018
- Hieratic writing**, 1360b, 2019a
- Hieroglyphics**, 1360b, 2018-19; Rosetta Stone inscription, 220b, 3781
- High Commission**, Court of, 2450b; abolished, 2578b
- High explosives**, 1487a
- High Kings** of Ireland, 1010b, 2223b, 4845b
- Hindenburg**, Paul von, campaigns and presidency of, 2024-5
- Hindenburg Line**, 1888a, 2024b, (4525), 4526b
- Hippo**, N. Africa, 319a
- Hippodromes**, ancient, 2026
- History**, study of and survey of European, 2028-38; impartiality in, 2029a; pessimism in, 2030a; Whig bias in, 2608b; work of Lingard for, 2526b; work of Gibbon, 1753b
- Hittites**, 2038, 2312a; in Syria, 3643b, 3910b; tablets excavated, 224b
- Hochkirch**, battle of (1758), 3912b
- Hohenmolsen**, battle of (1080), 3783b
- Hohenstaufen** emperors, 1744b, 2041
- Hohenzollern**, House of, 2041-2
- Holland**: *see* Netherlands
- Holstein**, duchy of, 1163a, 2045
- Holy Alliance** (1815), 2045-6; Canning and, 742a, 1726a; Monroe and, 2832a
- Holy League** (1511), 1936a; (1570), 1430b; (1576), 2047
- Holy Roman Empire**, 1405b, 2047-8; significance in European hist., 2031a; established by Charlemagne, 837b; conflict with Papacy, 1744a, 2031b; decline, 2032b; effect of Thirty Years War on, 1746a; under Charles V, 844b
- Holyrood Palace**, Edinburgh, 2048
- Homeric Age**, 44a, 221a, 2838b, 2050a, 2230b
- Home Rule**, Ireland, 2050-1, 2226a; Gladstone supports, 1768a; Asquith and, 2226a, 3198a; Liberal party and, 1014a, 2457b; Treaty of 1922, 2051b; *see* Parnell; Carson; Redmond
- Homklon Hill**, battle of (1402), 1980a, 3076a
- Honduras**, hist., 2052; Mayas in, 2706; boundary dispute, 1864a
- Hong Kong**, China surrenders, 885b, 2056a
- Honourable Artillery Company**, 4400a
- Horse Guards**, 4317b
- Horse pistol**, 3426a
- Hospitallers**, Knights, 2075, 4198a
- Hottentots**, early migrations of, 4990a; intermarriage with whites, 4994a
- House of Lords**, evolution of, 3271a;



proposed creation of peers (1719), 1719a; attitude towards Home Rule, 3663a; and Lloyd George's measures, 1345a, 2546b; veto on legislation abolished, 1727b, 3197a, 3198a; Rosebery and, 3759b  
 Housing reform, 2080-1; Octavia Hill and, 2021b; progress in Ireland, 4854b, 4881a  
 Howitzer, types of, 151b, 2083, 3956a; field howitzer, [268], 278b, 279a  
 Hubertsburg, Peace of (1763), 3267b, 3912b  
 Hudson's Bay Company, 105a, 730a, 2084-6; *see* British Columbia; Manitoba; Saskatchewan  
 Hughes, Rt. Hon. W. M., 2088  
 Hughes, Sir Sam, 4768  
 Huguenots, 2087-8, 3668b; emigration of, 1403a; Henry IV

and, 1990a; receive toleration, 2929a; Richelieu and, 3717b  
 Humanism, growth of, 3682b  
 Humbert I, King of Italy, 2081  
 Humble Petition and Advice (1657), 1076b, 2091  
 Hundred, territorial unit, 2093, 2530a; hundred moot, 2868a; courts, restored, 1975a  
 Hundred Days, the, 2934b  
 Hundred Years War, 1981b, 1982b, 2093-4; causes, 1337b, 2093b; results, 2094b  
 Hungary, hist., 2086-9 [*see also* Magyars]; Bronze Age culture in, 224b; conquered by Turks, 2096b, 4116b; growth of national feeling in, 1621a, 2098a, 2396a; as partner in Dual Monarchy, 343a, 345a; pre-war racial questions, 2095a; opposition to tariff union, 346a; policy in World

War, *ibid.*, 843b; effect of Treaty of Trianon, 346b, 2626a, 4281a; soviet of Bela Kun in, 2098b; policy of Adm. Horthy in, 2071; as partner in Danubian Pacts, 2537b; Hapsburg restoration problem, 3191b  
 Huns, 674a, 2099; invade India, 4600a, 5036a; invade Italy, 3751b; defeated at Chalons, 317a  
 Huntingdon, antiq., 2100  
 Huntingdonshire, hist., 2101; antiq., 2103  
 Hussars, 2105, 4317  
 Hussites, 2105; why repressed, 2032a; *see* Constance, Council of; Jerome of Prague  
 Hyderabad, hist., 2107, 5074b; under Osman Ali, 5104b; *see* Ajanta  
 Hydroplanes, 4105b  
 Hyksos, 1358a, 2115

## I

**IBERIA, 2118**  
 Iberians, 2223b  
 Iceland, colonization and development, 2124-5, 3463b  
 Icent, 522b, 3054a  
 Icknield Street, 2127, 3532a, 3728b; in Bucks, 640a; in Herts, 2012b  
 Iconoclasm, 2031b, 2127; War of the, 675a  
 Idaho, U.S.A., hist., 2128  
 Ile-de-France, ancient province, 2131  
 Illinois, U.S.A., hist., 2133  
 Illyria, 103a  
 Illyrians, Philip II of Macedon and, 3372a  
 Immigration, 1403b; into U.S.A., 2289b, 4875b  
 Imprachment, 2136, of Francis Bacon, 2270a, of Stratford and Laud, 2578b; of Warren Hastings, 1932b  
 Imparator, regal title, 2136-7  
 Imperial Conference, 515b, 2137, 4588 *et seq.*  
 Imperial Defence, Committee of, established, 2137; and air dev., 3774a  
 Imperialism, policy of, Disraeli and, 1200b, Cecil Rhodes and, 3700-1, Lord Rosebery and, 1759a; Joseph Chamberlain and, 829a; opposed by Lord Morley, 2856a  
 Imperial Preference, establishment of, 4594 *et seq.*, *see* Protection  
 Imperial Service Order, 3165a  
 Import Duties Act (1932), 4591, 5144a  
 Impressment for fighting forces, 3538  
 Incas, S. American empire of, 2140, 3344a, 3346a, conquered by Pizarro, 3432b; necropolis, 2972a; Incas in Bolivia, 530b, galleys [1070]  
 Independence Day, 2142  
 Independent Labour Party, 2143  
 Independents, Puritan sect, 1006-7, 3589a; republicanism of, 3658a; supported by Cromwell, 1076a; and Levellers, 2492b; attempt to make peace with Charles I., 2579a

Index Librorum Prohibitorum, 2034b, 2143  
 India, archaeology, 226a, 5033-7; palaeolithic cultures, 5033b; sites in Indus valley, *ibid.*; remains of early historic period, 5034a; Buddhist sites, 5036a. *History* -- 2152-4, 4598-4605. Hindu India, 4598a; ancient commerce in, 5137b; conquests of Alexander in, 116a; rule of Asoka in, 2152b, 4599a; dark age in, 4600a; under Mogul dynasty and Akbar, 2154a, 4601a; coming of Europeans, 2154b, of Jesuit missionaries, 2799a, Portuguese settlement in, 5028a; British India, 4602b; victories of Clive in, 936, 1721a, 1604a [*see* East India Company, Hastings, Warren], Fox's India Bill, 1603a; advances in 19th century, 4605a; railway dev., 5058b, 5139a; famines in, 5021a, government liberalized, 2608a, Mutiny in, *see* Indian Mutiny, taken over by British Crown, 5086a, 5126a; Durbars of Queen Victoria in, 1281b, 4385b, Edward VII in, 1314a; process of political centralization in, 5126b [*see* Curzon, Lord; Bengal]; Indians in the World War, 4520b; casualties, 4585; Montagu Chelmsford constitution, 5128a, policy of Lord Reading in, 3655-6, rise of Swarajists in, 1898a, 4139, civil disobedience policy in, 1672a, 2975a [*see* Congress Movement]; progress during Lord Irwin's viceroyalty, 1897-8; Simon Report and Round Table Conferences, 1672a, 3607b, advance towards dominion status, 2154b, 4605a [*see* Government of India Act]; elections of 1917, 5130b. *Economic History* -- for early period, *see* East India Company, economic dev. in 19th century, 5137 *et seq.*; factors in growth of cotton industry, 5075b, 5135a; effects of World War, 5140b; beginnings of policy of protection, 5075b, effects of world

depression, 5052a, 5079a, 5129b, 5143a; economic results of Ottawa agreements, 4955-7, 5144a; recovery, 5052b  
 Indiana, U.S.A., hist., 2155  
 Indian Army, personnel and organization, 2156-7; work of Lord Roberts for, 3731; Sepoys in, 2156b, 3907, Corps of Guides, 2157b, 4317b  
 Indian Empire, Order of the, 3165a  
 Indian Mutiny, 2154b, 2157-8; causes: Dalhousie's reforms, 1173a, 2157a, Palmerston and, 3239b, results, 2158a, 4603a; *see* Nana Sahib, Havelock, Sir H.; Lawrence, Sir H.; Outram, Sir J.; Roberts, Lord  
 Indians, American, ancient civilization of, 2160, 4720b; missionaries among, 2798a; *see* Aztecs; Mayas; Incas  
 Indo-China, *see* French Indo-China  
 Indulgences, attacked by Luther, 2163b, 2601a, 3666a  
 Indus valley, ancient civilizations in, 226a, 2144b, 5033b, 5124a; Alexander the Great reaches, 116a  
 Industrial Revolution in Britain, 624b, 988a, 2167-74; social changes resulting from 2171 *et seq.*, spread of, in Europe and the world, 2173b; *see* Factory System  
 Infantry, functions and tactics, 2175-6, regiment of, 3671b; rank in, 2506a, 2632b; light infantry, 4317b  
 Infantry tactics, 176a  
 Inkerman, battle of (1854), 1071b  
 Inniskilling Fusiliers, 1437b  
 Innocent I, II, III, XI, XII, Popes, 2182  
 Inquisition, the, 2184, 2313b, 3374a; *see* Torquemada  
 Insignia of rank, 4331b  
 Intellectual, examples of use of, 2189; in England in reign of John, 2319b  
 Internationals, 2nd and 3rd, 2202, Komintern, 2394  
 Interregnum, in England (1689),

- 2204-5**; in Germany (1254-1273), 3783b  
 Inventions, the chief, **2207**; as factors in Industrial Revolution, 2169a  
 Inverness, antiq., **2208**; railway opened to, 3632a  
 Inverness-shire, hist., **2208**  
 Investiture Dispute, 2032a; conflict between Henry I and Anselm, 1975a; between Henry II and Becket, 1976b; between Gregory VII and Emperor Henry IV, 1854a, 1990a; between Paschal II and Emperor Henry V, 3282a  
 Iona, as early Christian centre, 902a, **2218**  
 Ionia, Asia Minor, hist., 308b, **2212-3**; conquered by Persians, 1839a  
 Ionian Islands, annexed by Greece, **2213**  
 Ionians, 1836a, **2213**  
 Iowa, U.S.A., hist., **2214**  
 Ipswich, Suffolk, antiq., 2215a  
 Iran, present and former significance of name, **2215**  
 Iraq, becomes independent, 2215b, **2216**; rule of Faisal in, 1515a; "air control" in, 3772a  
 Ireland, archaeology, **4841-6**; new Stone Age in, 433a; advanced Bronze Age in, 226a, 4815a, importance of early cultures, 4815b, 4846a, 4850a. *History* - **2223-7** [see also hist. of the four provinces]; primitive social organization in, 2223b; Christianity in, 4846a, 4872b; missions from, 2797b [see St. Patrick; Iona]; raids of Northmen in, 2224a, 3175b, 4846a; invaded by Henry II, 1972a [see Dermot MacMurrough; Roderick of Connaught]; Norman settlements in, 1010b, 2480a; policy of Henry VII towards, 1984b; policy of Henry VIII, 2224b; colonisation in during reign of Elizabeth, 2225a, 2480a; policy of Strafford in, 4095b; subdued by Cromwell, 1660a; by William III, 4473b; effect of Hanoverian succession on, 1719b, Pitt's Act of Union (1801), 623b, 2225b, 3429a; resistance to, 1722a [see O'Connell; Parnell]; struggle for emancipation, 1726b, 2225b [see Home Rule]; ruin of old nobility, 4880b, disestablishment of Protestant Church, 1767b, 2220a, 4876a; Ireland and the World War, 2226a [see Redmond, Carson]; post-war movements in, 2226b; economic relations with Britain, 4597; new democratic spirit in, 4880b; *see* Cosgrave; de Valera; Sinn Féin; Dail Eireann  
 Irish Brigade, 1719b; at Fontenoy, 1720b  
 Iron Age, **2230**, 2232b, 4345a; in Assyria, 295b; westward spread of, 223b, in Austria, 225b, in Britain, 226a  
 Iron Cross, Order of the, 520b, **2238**  
 Iron Crown of Lombardy, **1081**, Charlemagne crowned with, 832a; Otto the Great crowned with, 1741a. Napoleon assumes, 2033a  
 Ironsides, 1075b, **2235-9**  
 Iroquoian tribes, in E. Canada, 4718a  
 Irredentism, 346a, **2239**  
 Isaacs, Sir Isaac A., **4855-6**  
 Isfahan, Persia, devastated, 3332b  
 Isidorean decretals, 2031a  
 Israelites, support Britain in World War, 77a  
 Isrealite Kingdoms, 2312b; *see* Jews  
 Issus, battle of (333 B.C.), 1150, 1172a  
 Isthmian games, **2245**  
 Istria, **2245**, ceded to Italy, 340b, 2255b, 3643  
 Italian-Ethiopian War, 1320b, 1440b, 1866a, **2246**, 2918a, 3455b; operations from Somaliland, 2248b; League of Nations and the war, 2463b; Hoare-Laval peace plan, 2038b, 2455b; attitude of Pius XI, 3432a; of President Roosevelt, 3755b  
 Italian Somaliland, hist., **2248**  
 Italy, hist., **2254-60**; Bronze Age in, 2254a; for early hist., *see* Etruria, Rome, Hannibal, Punic Wars; civil wars and establishment of Roman empire, 3750a *et seq.*; barbarian invasions, 98b, 1812a, 2565a, 3751b; under barbarian rulers, 3127b, 4219a; under Justinian, 2341a; Middle Ages in, 837a, 2254b; Holy Roman emperors in, 844b, 1625a, 1990b, 2048a; Renaissance in, 3683a; invaded by Charles VIII, 844a; Machiavelli's plan for unity of, 2612a; conquered by Napoleon, 2256a, 2932a, unification of, 2256b [see Mazzini, Cavour, Garibaldi; Victor Emmanuel II]; policy in Triple Alliance, 4284b; conquest of Tripoli, 2258a, 2503a; policy in and gains from World War, 3460a, 1547a, 2258a, 3645a, 4321a, 4518b; spread of Communism in, 2917b; Italy under Fascism, 2258 *et seq.* [see Locarno, Treaty of, Lateran Treaty]; alliance with Albania, 193b; policy towards Austria, 2259b; army, 271, navy, post-war construction, 2960b; National Debt, 2941a  
 Itinerant preachers, 1970a; and sheriffs, 392b  
 Ivan III, IV, Emperors of Russia, **2260**  
 Ivernian people (Cornwall), 1036b, in Devon, 1178b  
 Ivry, battle of (1590), 1960a  
 Jack Cade's Rebellion (1450), 1983a, 3760a  
 Jacobins, **2266**, 2795a, 4165a; and Girondins, 1763; and Lafayette, 2413b; *see* French Revolution; Robespierre  
 Jacobites, **2266-8**, Tory support for, in reign of Anne, 1760b, attitude of Marlborough to, 2674b; of Harley, 3199b; support for, in Scotland, 2266b, 3882b; in Ireland, 1010b, 2225b, 2866b; rebellion of 1715, 1718b, 2266b [see Macgregor, Robert; Stuart, James Edward]; rebellion of 1745, 1720b, 2266b [see Lovat, Baron; Murray, Lord George; Stuart, Charles Edward]  
 Jamaica, hist., **2271**, 2855b  
 James I of Scotland, **2271-2**  
 James II, **2272**  
 James III, **2273-3**  
 James IV, **2273-4**  
 James V, **2274**  
 James I of England, **2274-6**  
 James II, **2276-8**  
 Jameson Raid, **2279**, 3702a, 4018a, 4948a, 4951b, 4958b, 4962b  
 Janizaries, **2279**  
 Jansenism, **2279**  
 January, origin of name, **2279**  
 Japan, hist., **2283-9**, archaeology, 228b; origins and middle age in, 2283a, St. Francis Xavier in, 2798a; westernizing policy of Mutsuhito, **2219**; how far successful, 229a; conquest of Korea (Chosen), 485b, **392-3** [see Russo-Japanese War]; obtains Liaoning, 2646b; policy in World War, 2289a; claims in China, 485a; relinquishes Shantung ports, 3921b; conquest of Manchuria, 2647a; nationalism in Japan, 2289a; navy, post-war construction, **2290-3**  
 Jarls, petty kings, 3086b; of Orkney, 3176b; in Caithness, 692a; Harold I and, **1922**  
 Jarnac, battle of (1569), 2083a  
 Jarrow, Durham, antiq. (1284), 2285b  
 Java, hist., **2292**  
 Jay Treaty, **2294**  
 "Jedliart justice," 3773b  
 Jellicoe of Scapa, Earl, **2295-6**  
 Jena, battle of (1806), 1627b, 2931b  
 Jenkins's Ear, War of, 1720a, 3170a  
 Jericho, 242a, 3214  
 Jersey, antiq., **2300**  
 Jerusalem, hist., **2300-1**; archaeology, 223b; Old Testament times, 2300a, 2312b; under Romans, 2301a, 3186a, 3929b; St. Paul at, **3288-9**; pilgrimages to, 1082a, 3416a, captured by Crusaders, 1082b, 3061a; rule of Godfrey de Bouillon in, 1791-2; Templars in, 4197; taken by Saladin, 1083a; Third Crusade and, 3711a; abandoned to Muslims, 1083b, 2032a; captured from Turks (1917), 2301b; riots in (Wallling Wall), 3230b, **4404**  
 Jesuits, **2302**; part played in Counter-Reformation, 2034b; early missions in Far East, 2798a; in Canada, 729a; in Paraguay, 3258a; in Ethiopia, 1462b; restored by Pius VII, 3431a  
 Jews, hist., **2312-4**; conquer Caanan, 218b; early kingdoms 2312b [see David; Solomon];

Babylonish captivity and later conquests, 2313a; hermit communities of, 2816a; Jews and St. Paul, 3288-9; relations with Samaritans, 3843a; dispersion, 1209a, 2313a; persecution, 1403a, 2313b; massacred at York, 4551a; banished by Edward III, 1334b; emancipation: 1. Rothschild and, 3767a; regrant of citizenship rights, 2314a; anti-Semitism in Germany, 1743a, 2037b; in Poland, 3463a; *see* Cheltois; Zionist Movement; Palestine  
Joan of Arc, 2315-6

Johannesburg, hist., 2317b, 3731b, 4018  
John, King of England, 2317-20  
John I, XII, XIX, XXII, Popes, 2320  
John of Austria, Don, 2321  
Jubilee, royal, 2328-31; of Queen Victoria (1887), 2137b, 4586; of George V and Queen Mary, 1730b, 2688a, 2815b  
Judah, Kingdom of, 2312b  
Judea, 2300b, 2331; Mohammedans invade, 675a  
Jugurthine Wars, 2333, 2671b  
Julian, Roman emperor, 2334  
Julius I, II, III, Popes, 2334

July, origin of name, 2334  
July Revolution (1830), 1618a, 2334, 3665b; *see* Charles X; Lafayette  
Junius, Letters of, 2337  
Junto (Junta), 2337  
Jury system, developed by Henry II, 1976a, 2330-40  
Justices in eyre, 1976a, 3928b  
Justiciar, 2340  
Justinian, Roman emperor, 2340-1  
Jutes, invade England, 171a, 618b, 2342  
Jutland, battle of (1916), 2296a, [2964], [4527], 4528a, [4529]

## K

KABUL, Lord Roberts at, 3731a  
Kafir wars, 3009b  
Kaiser (title), 2344  
Kahnar, Union of, 1162b, 4144a  
Kandahar, Afghanistan, 63b; taken by Persians, 64a; Lord Roberts at, 2310b, 3731a  
Kansas state, U.S.A., hist., 2347  
Kappel, battle of (1531), 4586b  
Karnak, Egypt, 1353b, 3910b, 4227a  
Kaste, 357b  
Kash, ceded to Britain, 2353  
Kashan, ceded to Britain, 3952a  
Kellogg Pact, *see* Renunciation of War  
Kells, Synod of (1154), 4876a  
Kendworth Castle in English hist., 2357 8, 4121b  
Kent, hist., 2358 60, antiqu., 2361 2, Fulgum's Way in, 3416b; Saxon Kingdom of, 2383, Dukes and Earls of, 2382-3  
Kentucky, U.S.A., hist., 2364  
Kenya Colony, acquisition and dev., 2364 6  
Kewak, stone circle at, 2368  
Ket's Rebellion, 1342a, 3076a  
Khaki, 2369, "Khaki Election," 2547a  
Khon, Asiatic title, 2369  
Khartoum, General Gordon at, 171a, 1807b  
Khethive (title), 2369  
Kiao-chow, seized by Germany, 3921a; returned to China, 3921b  
Kiel Canal, internationalized, 2372a

Kiel, Treaty of (1814), 3087a  
Kilkenny, Ireland, antiqu., 2372-3  
Killarney, Ireland, antiqu., 2373-4  
Killcrankie, battle of (1689), 1278b, 2815b, 3882b, 4473a  
Kilsyth, battle of (1645), 2846a  
Kimberley, gold rush to, 3700b; Boer War siege of, 2375; Cecil Rhodes at, 3701a  
Kincardineshire, hist. and antiqu., 2375 6  
King, *see* Monarchy  
King, W. L. Mackenzie, 2378  
"King's Friends," 1171a  
King's Lynn, Norfolk, antiqu., 3056a  
King's Peace, 2814a, established by Henry II, 1975b, keepers of, 2140b, present meaning of term, 2802b  
Kingston upon Thames, Surrey, antiqu., 2380, Coronation Stone at, [611], 1094a  
Kintore shire, hist., 2380  
Kirkcaldy, Scotland, antiqu., 2382  
Kirkcubrightshire, hist., 2382  
Stewartry of, *ibid*  
Kirk-Kubise, battle of (1912), 3761  
Kirk of Field, Edinburgh, murder of Burnley at, 2689a  
Kish, excavations at, 1152  
Kitchener, Earl, in Boer War and World War, 2384 5  
Kitchen mounds, 2385; in British Columbia, 4718b, in Ireland, 4843b  
Kite balloons, 2386

Klagenfurt, 2386; plebiscite, *ibid*  
Klondike, Yukon, gold rush to, 2386  
Knights and knighthood, 2388-9; knight's vigil [892]  
Knight Hospitallers of St. John, 1082b, 2389, 2619a  
Knights of Malta, 2639  
Knights Templars: *see* Templars  
Knoolen Heath, battle of (1645), 3948a  
Knossos, Crete, 221b, 1061b; discovered at, in confirmation of myths, 1107b, 2792a; frescoes at, 3215b; throne of Minos [2791]  
Knov, John, 2391-3  
Kohn, battle of (1757), 3912a  
Koninther, 2394  
Konia (Konieh, Iconium), Turkey, 2218a, 3289a  
Kontagrat, battle of (1866), 3912a  
Korea, *see* Chosen  
Kosovo, battle of (1389), 2835b  
Kremlin, Moscow, 2396; bell at, 455b  
Ku-Klux Klan, 2398  
Kunersdorf, battle of (1759), 3912b  
Kurds, 260b, 2794 9, 3813a, defeated by Kemal, 2355b, treaty for control of, 4507a  
Kut al Imara, sieges of (1916-1917), 4522a, 4544  
Kwang chowan, leased to France, 1633a  
Kwangtung Territory, leased to Japan, 2400  
Kyakhta, treaty of, 2822a

## L

Labarum, 1548b  
Labour organizations, development of, 2402-3  
Labour Party, British, dev. of, 2403-5; attitude towards capitalism, 3475b; towards World War, 2404a; towards Russia, 2610a; during 1931 crisis, 2404b; *see* Independent Labour Party  
Labrador, hist., 2405; territory increase<sup>4</sup> 3608a  
Laconia, Greece, 2411  
Lacouians, 1838b  
Ladysmith, siege of (1899), 2413, [3939], 4018b  
Lagos, naval battle of (1759), 1721b, 2957a

La Hogue, battle of (1692), 2686a, 3090b, 3754b  
Laibach, Congress of, 1518a  
Laissez faire, 625a, 2172a, 2414  
Lake-dwellings, 2416, in Britain, 584b, 1533a, 3684b, 3948b, 4008b, 4554b  
Lambeth, Palace of, 1572a; Treaty of (1217), 1978b; Conferences, 2418; of 1908, 3693b; of 1920, Archbishop Davidson at, 1133  
Lamian War, 1155b  
Lanark, Scotland, Robert Owen at, 3194 5  
Lanarkshire, hist. and antiqu., 2420-1

Lancashire, hist., 2423; antiqu., 2425; introduction of cotton, 2169a  
Lancaster, antiqu., 2425; Palatinate of, 2123a, 3229b; in Civil War, 2423b; House of, 2426; in Wars of Roses, 3700a  
"Lancastrian Experiment," 1980, 2814b  
Lances and Lanciers, 2426  
Lance-sergeant, 3909b  
Land Act (Ireland), Gladstone's, 1768a, 1948b  
Land annuities, de Valera and, 1176a, 4507  
Landgrave (title), 2427  
Land League, Irish, 1133a, 3274b

- Landlord class, growth of, 81b, 488b  
 Landsknecht, 2430  
 Landsturm, 270b  
 Land tax, in New Zealand, 3033b  
 Landwehr, 270b  
 Langside, battle of (1568), 2689b  
 Lansdowne Hill, battle of (1643), 3658b, 4008a  
 Lansquenot, 2430  
 Laodicea, 2438; L. ad Mare, 2443b  
 Largs, battle of (1263), 660a  
 La Rochelle, France, Huguenot stronghold, 2088b; expedition to, 637a, 2887a, 3352b  
 La Tene Celts, 4845b  
 Lateran Councils, 2443b; (1123), 814b; (1130), 2182a; (1215), 1004a; Treaty (1929), 2443-4  
 Latin Empire of the East, 675a  
 Latin League, 3747b  
 Latium, 2447; Roman conquest of, 3745a  
 Latvia, hist., 2450, 3810a  
 Laurier, Sir Wilfrid, 2543-4  
 Lausanne, Conference and Treaty of (1923), 2355b, 2454, 5093b; on Mosul, 2216b; Conference of (1932), 1704a  
 La Verendrye, P. G. de (Canadian explorer), 4770  
 Law, A. Bonar, policy of, 2547-8  
 Lawrence, Sir Henry (administrator in India), 2458  
 Lawrence, Baron, and Sikhs, *ibid.*  
 League of Nations, philosophic origins of, 2036a; formation of, 1856a, 2462a, 3267a; attack on, in U.S.A., 1406a, 4473a; Locarno provisions concerning, 2554b; settles Mosul question, 4307a, organizes exchange of populations, 2454b; boats Austrian loan, 3442; attitude to Manchurian War, 2289b, 2463b (*see* Lytton Report); to Italian-Ethiopian war, 2246a; supported by F. D. Roosevelt, 3755b; attitude to Rhineland re-occupation, 2463b; withdrawal of Japan, 2289b; of Germany, 1748a; *see* Mandated Territories, Danzig; Memel  
 Lebanon Republic, 2466  
 Le Cateau, battle of (1914), 4520a  
 Leeward Islands, Rodney at, 3738a  
 Legion, Roman, 2471  
 Legion of Honour, 2471-2, 2932b; badge [2471]  
 Legitimists, French, *see* Royalists  
 Legnano, battle of (1176), 1625a  
 Le Havre, blockaded, 3738a; in World War, 455a, 1608a  
 Leicester, antiq., 2478-3; Earls of, 2473-4  
 Leicestershire, hist. and antiq., 2476-7  
 Leinster, hist., 2478-80  
 Leipzig, Saxony, 2480; Disputation at, 1311b, 2727b; battles of (1631 and 1642), 2480-1; (1813), 2934b; soviet proclaimed in, 3844a  
 Lemberg, given to Poland, 3815b  
 Lenin (Vladimir Ulyanov), 2483-3  
 Leningrad (St. Petersburg), hist., 2483-4, 3807a; revolution in, 3808b  
 Leo I, III, IX, X, XIII, Popes, 2498  
 Leonunster, Hereford, antiq., 2001b  
 Leopold I of Belgium, 2487  
 Leopold II, *ibid.*  
 Leopold III, *ibid.*  
 Leopold I (Holy Roman emperor), 2487  
 Leopold II, 2487  
 Lepanto, battle of (1571), 2321a, 2964a, 3430b, 4304b  
 Leptis Magna, 2489a, 2503a  
 Leuctra, battle of (371 B.C.), 1840a, 2742a, 3307a, 4041b  
 Leuthen, battle of (1757), 1626b, 3912b  
 Jewellers, 2492  
 Lewes, Sussex, antiq., 2493-4; battle of (1264), 1979a, 2474a, 2493b  
 Lewisite, 858a  
 Lhasa, British expedition to, 1095a  
 Liaison, military, 2494  
 Liberal Party, dev. of, 2495-7, origin, 1013b, 3474b, policy of Palmerston, 3239; measures during Gladstone period, 2496a, 3475a; party split over S. African war policy, 3197b, 3759a, "landslide" of 1906, 717a, 2457b; measures of Lloyd George, 2446b; policy of Asquith, 1727b, 3198a [*see* Home Rule]; social legislation, 2497a; attitude towards capitalism, 3475b  
 Liberia, hist., 2498  
 Liberty Bonds, issued during World War, 2498  
 Liberty cap, 2498  
 Libya, hist., 2503a  
 Lichfield, Staffs., in Civil War, 2504a  
 Lichtenburg, former principality, 2504  
 Licinian Laws, 2504  
 Licitors (ancient Rome), 2505  
 Liechtenstein, hist., 2505  
 Liege, Belgium, in World War, 279b, 455a, 2595b  
 Lieutenant, 2505-6; -colonel, 267a, 985b, 2506a, 3671b; -com-mander, navy, 2505b, general, 267a, 1694a, 2506a; -governor, 2508  
 Life Guards, 4377b  
 Ligny, battle of (1815), 2934b  
 Liguria, hist., 2516  
 Lille, France, captured, 1609b  
 Lima, Peru, hist., 344a  
 Limer, army, 2517-8  
 Limburg, becomes Dutch territory, 2518  
 Limerick, Ireland, sieges of, 2519, 2896b, 4473b  
 Limoges, massacre at, 1346b  
 Lincoln, Abraham, 2521-2  
 Lincoln, Roman and medieval antiq., 2520-1, [2524], 3742b; King John at, 2320a  
 Lincolnshire, hist., 2523; antiq., 2525  
 Lindisfarne, 1284a, 2816b, 3075a, Gospel, 3221b  
 Line ahead, 419a  
 Linlithgow, 1st Marquess of, Australian gov.-gen., 2527, 4082; 2nd Marquess of, gov.-gen. of India, 2527  
 Linlithgowshire, hist. and antiq., 4448-9  
 Lions of England (heraldry), 2530-1  
 Liquid fire, 2531, 3556b  
 Lisbon, 3592b, 3595a; Treaty of (1668), 3506a; French occupation of, 3506b; plague in, 3508a  
 Lissa, naval battle of (1866), 2966a  
 Lithuania, hist., 2536-7, 3810a; early migration of Lithuanians, 2768b; union with Poland (1569), 3460b; loses Vilna, 3462b; Pil-sudski and, 3418a  
 Little Entente, 2537, 3192a, 3794b; opposes Anschluss, 1226b  
 Livery and maintenance, 1984b, 2541-2, 3761a  
 Livery companies, dev. of, 2541  
 Liverpool, commercial growth of, 2539; railway opened, 3629a  
 Livonia, 2450a, 3286b  
 Llandudno, Caernarvon, antiq., 2544  
 Lloyd George, Hon. David, 2456-7  
 Locarno Conference and Treaty (1925), 829b, 1747b, 2553-5; de-nounced, 1748a  
 Lochleven Castle, Kinross-shire, 2380b; Mary Queen of Scots at, 2689a  
 Loculi, 795a  
 Lodi, battle of (1796), 2932a  
 Lollards, 2565, 4539b; spread of, under Richard II, 3715a; per-secution of, by Henry IV, 1981a, by Henry V, 1982b  
 Lombard League, 1625a  
 Lombards, 2254b, 2563  
 Lombardy, conquered by Charle-magne, 817a, 2565b; Otto I in, 1744a, 3191; lost to Austria, 1621a, 2256b  
 London, hist., 2565-74; under Romans, 2566a, 3743b; Henry I's charter to, 1975a; Queen Mary I acclaimed in, 2684a; in Civil War, 3658b; Plague and Fire of, 2568 *et seq.*; expansion, 2569b; principal boroughs, 2571b  
 Londonderry, Ulster, antiq., 2575, siege of, 3754b; Marquesses of, 2575  
 London Stone [3743]  
 London, Treaty of (1811), 2518a; Treaty of (1839), 454b; Treaty of (1867), 2603a; Declaration of (1909), 4530b; Treaty of (1913), 102a, 376a; Treaty of (1915), 4518b; Naval Conference (1910), 258a, 2962a; Naval Conference (1935-1936), 2963b  
 Longbow, 560a  
 Long Parliament, 2578-9, 3795. Cromwell dissolves [612]  
 Lord, 2579; *see* House of Lords  
 Lord High Admiral, 2580  
 Lord High Constable, 2580  
 Lords Appellant, 1785b, 3714a  
 Lords Ordainers, 1337a  
 Lostwithiel, battle of (1644), 3660a  
 Lothar, Emperors and Kings, 2583  
 Louis IV, Holy Roman emperor, 2585  
 Louis IX of France, 2588  
 Louis XI, 2588  
 Louis XII, *ibid.*  
 Louis XIII, 2588  
 Louis XIV, *ibid.*  
 Louis XV, 2587  
 Louis XVI, 2588  
 Louis XVII, 2588  
 Louis XVIII, *ibid.*  
 Louisbourg, capture of, 2956b, 2972a, 3096b

Louis d'or, 3426a  
 Louisiade Archipelago, annexed by Britain, 2580  
 Louisiana, U.S.A., hist., 1721b, 2590, 3912b  
 Louisiana Purchase, 2831b  
 Lourdes, France, apparitions at, 2591  
 Louvain, Belgium, hist., 449b, 2518a  
 Lowestoft, Suffolk, battle of (1666), 841a; bombarded (1916), 2296a  
 Lübeck, as Hansa city, 1914b; Peace of (1629), 4224a  
 Lucknow, India, 2595; Old Resid-

ency at [2954]; defence of, in Mutiny, 1936a, 2458a  
 Luddites, 1726a, 2595  
 Ludendorff, General Erich von, 2595-6  
 Ludlow, Salop, 3949a; battle of (1459), 3948a  
 Lule Burgas, battle of (1912), 376a  
 Lunéville, treaty of (1801), 2933a  
 Lusitania, sinking of the, 4518a  
 Luther, Martin, 2600-2  
 Lutheranism, spread of, 3666b; Calvin and, 703b; see Augsburg Confession

Lützen, battles of (1632), 1876b, 2602b, 4224b; (1813), 2602b  
 Luxemburg, hist., 2602-3  
 Luxor, Egypt, 1353-4, [3678 plate]; obelisks, 3117a  
 Lyceum, at Athens, 2803  
 Lycurgus, laws of, 2802-4, 4041  
 Lyddite, 1488a  
 Lydia, Asia Minor, 1702b, 2604  
 Lynchets [3531], 4481a  
 Lyons, France, antiq., 2605  
 Lyons, J. A. (Australian statesman), 2605  
 Lytton Report on Manchuria, 886a, 2606b

## M

MACAO, settlement of, 2606b  
 Maccabees, 2609  
 Mace, 2611  
 Macedonia, hist., 1840a, 2611; under Philip, 3272-4; under Alexander, 115; conquered by Pyrrhus, 3600b; relations with Egypt under the Ptolemies, 3578a; Roman conquest of, 3749b; invaded by Turks, 2611b; partitioned after Balkan Wars, 376a, 651a; Bulgarian claims in, 3909a; World War campaigns in, 2611b, 4522b, 4526b; League "Refugee Loan," 651b  
 Machine gun, 2612-13, machine gun post [4525]  
 Machynlleth, Montgomery, antiq., 2613; Welsh Parliament at, 2542b  
 Mackenzie, Alexander, 2614; Sir Alexander, *ibid.*; W. L., 4780  
 Madagascar, hist., 2616; Lyautey in, 2603b  
 Madeira, colonized, 2617b  
 "Mad Parliament," 1979a  
 Madras, archaeology of region, 5033b; establishment of British rule in, 2618-9, 5086a; establishment of tanning industry in, 5136b  
 Madrid, Spain, hist., 2619; Treaty of (1670), 2271b; captured by Napoleon, 2850a  
 Malekine, siege of (1899), 2620, 4018b  
 Mafia, secret society, 2620, 2918a  
 Magazine, military and naval, 2620; of rifle, 3271a  
 Magdala, Ethiopia, 1462b, 2929b  
 Magdalenian race, 187b, 811a  
 Magenta, battle of (1859), 2256b, 2613b, 2935b  
 Magmot line, 1598a, 1748a  
 Magna, Roman site in Herefordshire, 1997b, 1998b  
 Magna Carta, 2218, 2622-3; Pope Innocent III and, 3202a; how made use of by Parliamentarians, 2815a; as a source of British constitution, 608b  
 Magna Graecia, 1838b  
 Magnin Concilium, 2814b  
 Magnus Intercursus (1496), 1985a  
 Magyars, defeated by Otto I, 3191a; under foreign rule, 2095a  
 Mahdi, the, in Sudan, 170b  
 Mahrattas (Marathas), 2627, 4604a; wars with Indian Mohammedans, 4602b; in the Mutiny, 2158a

Maiden Castle, Dorset, 1221, 1303a, 3236b, 3533a  
 Maine, U.S. battleship, blowing up of the, 1935b  
 Majesty, royal title, 2631, 2813b  
 Major, 418b, 2632-3  
 Major-general, 1608a, 2633; Cromwell's Major-generals, 1076b  
 Majuba Hill, battle of (1881), 4016b  
 Malabar, rebellion in, 3129a  
 Malacca, acquired by Britain, 2633, 4095b  
 Malaga, battle off (1704), 3754b  
 Malcolm I, II, III, IV, Kings of Scotland, 2636-7  
 Maletolles, 1335b, 1339a  
 Malignants, the, 2637  
 Malines Conversations, 2737a, 3693b  
 Malplaquet, battle of (1709), 2675a  
 Malta, hist., 2639a, 2932a; knights of, 2389b  
 Malvern, Wores, antiq., 2840, 4515b. (West Malvern), hill fortress near, 3533a, 4515a  
 Mamelukes, 2640  
 Man, Isle of, hist. and antiq., 2842-3  
 Manchester, commercial growth of, 2643; George Fox at, 3603b; railway opened, 3629a  
 Maichu dynasty in China, 881b, 2645a  
 Manchuria, hist., 2645-7; Russia and, 2645b, 3808a [see Russo-Japanese War]; Japanese development and occupation, 886a, 2150a, 2647a, see Lytton Report; Pu Yi  
 Mandated Territories, 616b, 2647; Locarno Treaty and, 2555a  
 Manichaeism, 2183a, 2650  
 Manila, captured, 1090a  
 Manitoba, archaeology, 4718a; hist., 2653, 3848b  
 Manor, feudal, 2654-5  
 Manor house, reputed oldest in England, 2525a  
 Mantinea, battle of (362 B.C.), 1440b  
 Maori, 2658, 4904-8; civilization and institutions of, 4904b; British treaty with, 3033b, 4584, 4905a; Maori Wars, 1905b *et seq.*; land settlement policy, 4908a  
 Marathon, battle of (490 B.C.), 1339a, 2662, 2775a, 3136b  
 Marbhor, 1975a, 2663, 4416-7  
 Marching, military, 2663  
 "Marconi Scandal," 2666

Marengo, battle of (1800), 1701b, 2666, 2913a  
 Margrave and margravate, 2667; of Austria, 315a  
 Mariana Islands (Ladrones), Japan acquires, 2667  
 Maria Theresa, Empress of Germany, 2668  
 Marie Antoinette, 2668-9  
 Marines, Royal, hist. and organization, 2669-70  
 Marinius I, II, Popes, 2670-1  
 Marius, Gaius, 2671  
 Marlborough, John Churchill, Duke of, 2784-5  
 Marne, battle of the (1914), 1887a, 2317a, 4520a  
 Maronites, 874b  
 Maroon, 2676  
 Marquis, title, 2678  
 Marseillaise, the, 1638b, 2788-9  
 Marshal, military and civil, 2679-80  
 Marshall Islands, Japan acquires, 2680  
 Marsi, 2680  
 Marston Moor, battle of (1644), 2680, 3660a. 'leslie at, 2489b; Cromwell at [3051]  
 Martello towers, 2681, 4134a  
 Martial law, 2681  
 Martin I, II, III, IV, V, Popes, 2682  
 Martin Marprelate tracts, 4462b  
 Marxism, 2683b; Lenin and, 2482b; see Communism  
 Mary I, Queen of England, 2683-6; Mary II, 2685-6; Mary of Teck, Queen of Great Britain, 2687-8; Mary Queen of Scots, 2688-91  
 Maryland, U.S.A., founded, 2691  
 Masonry, early dev. of, 2694-5  
 Massachusetts, Pilgrim Fathers in, 2696b, 3416b  
 Master, former naval rank, 2698  
 Matabeles, 2699, 5005a  
 Mate, navv, 2701a  
 Mauritania, Roman province, 2858a, 3290a; French colony, 2704  
 Mauritius, ceded to Britain, 2704  
 Maurya dynasty in India, 226a  
 Maxen, battle of (1759), 3912b  
 Maximilian I, Holy Roman emperor, 2705; Maximilian II, *ibid.*  
 Mayas, 354b, 821a, 2708, 3065a; sites in Guatemala, 1864a; monasteries [2706]; writing, 2019b  
 Mayflower, voyage of the (1620), 300.b, 3416b  
 Mayors of the Palace, Frankish, 774b, 1051b, 1616a, 3323b

- Mazarin, Cardinal Jules, 2707-8  
 Mazzini, Giuseppe, 2708  
 Means test, modified, 1223a  
 Mecca, 2711; Mohammed's flight from, 1963a, 2805b; Hussein and pilgrimages to, 2105b  
 Medals, fighting services, 1163-5  
 Meles, 338a, 2723, 2924a; and Persia, 3336b  
 Medical Corps, services, 2723  
 Medici family, 2723-4  
 Medina, 2725; Mohammed at, 1963a, 2806a; railway to, 1963a  
 Mediterranean, naval control of, 1619b, 2674b; in World War, 4528a, 4530a  
 Megalithic peoples, 4092a; in Ireland, 4844a; monuments of [4842]  
 Megiddo, battle of (1918), 4526b  
 Meistersingers, 2727  
 Melbourne, Australia, hist., 333a, 1344; Viscount, 2728-9  
 Melinite, 1488a  
 Melos, 2729  
 Melter territory, internationalized, 2537a, 2730  
 Memphis, Egypt, 230b, 1353b, 1358a; monastery near, 184b  
 Menevia, 3310b  
 Mercantile theory, 987b  
 Mercenaries, 263b  
 Merchant Adventurers, 2735-6; London activities of, 2569a; Edward III and, 1339a  
 Mercia, kingdom of, 2738; overthrow of, 4446a; *see* Penda; Offa  
 Merciless Parliament (1388), 3714a  
 Merionethshire, hist. and antiq., 2739-40  
 Merovingians, 2740-1; deposed, 1616a  
 Mersen, treaty of (1870), 2590b  
 Merv, old town of, 2741b  
 Mesopotamia, 2741-2; archaeology, 223a, 5013a; conquered by Saladin, 3833b; World War campaigns in, 4522a, 4524a, 4530b; grant of Mandate, 2545b  
 Mesa (fighting services), 2742  
 Messengers, King's, origin of badge of, 2742  
 Messenia, Greece, 2742  
 Messina, Sicily, 3955a; earthquake in, 2258a  
 Messines ridge, mining of, 2784b  
 Methuen Treaty (1903), 3506a  
 Metternich, Prince, 2752  
 Metz, fortified city, 1008; Bazaine at, 1622b  
 Mexico, hist., 2756-7; Mayas in, 2708; Aztec civilization in, 226b, 354, 1042b; relations with Napoleon III, 2935b; war with U.S.A., 2757a; *see* Iturbide; Maximilian of Hapsburg; Diaz; Porfirio; Carranza; Calles  
 Mexico City, as former Aztec capital, 1042b, 2753b  
 Middle Ages in Europe, 1474-5, 2030 *et seq.*; decline of, 2032b, 3666a; end of, 1983b, 2034a; *see* Feudalism; Holy Roman Empire; Papacy; Crusades  
 Middle Kingdom, 138b  
 Middlesex, hist., 2074; antiq., 2075  
 Midianites, 2706  
 Midlothian, hist. and antiq., 2706  
 Midshipman, 2706-7  
 Mikado, 2708  
 Milan, Italy, hist., 2256a, 2768b, 2917a  
 Miletus, 2709  
 Military Law, 2760  
 Military Police, 2760  
 Militia, origin and dev. of, 129b, 268a, 2579a, 2760-70  
 Millenary Petition, 3589a  
 Mills bomb [152]  
 Milner, Lord, in War Cabinet, 2774-5  
 Minden, battle of (1759), 1721b, 3822a  
 Mine, in naval warfare, 2778, 4107a, use of paravanes against, 3261, land mines, 2784, [4521]  
 Mineslayer, 2778; submarine, 2954b  
 Miners, 2778, 2954b; cloups as, 3982a  
 Ming dynasty, in China, 884b, 893b  
 Ministers, become responsible to Commons, 3271b  
 "Ministry of all the Talents," 1724b  
 Minnesingers, 2780  
 Minnoan Age, 44b  
 Minorca, 373; Admiral Byng at, 1721a, 2957a, 3912a; Murray surrenders (1781), 2898b  
 Munster, origin of term, 2792  
 Munstreis, medieval, 2792  
 Minto, 4th Earl of, 2794; *see* Morley-Minto reforms  
 Mithratic Wars, 2802, 3486a, 3750a; *see* Lucullus, Pompey  
 Moabites, 2803  
 Moabite Stone, 223b, 2803  
 Mobilization, 2803  
 Model Parliament (1295), 1334b  
 Modena, Italy, hist., 2251a, 2556b  
 Mogul empire in India, 2154a, 4602a  
 Mohas Field, battle of (1526), 2096b, 2554a, 4116b  
 Mohammad Ali, M., Indian political leader, 5093  
 Mohammedanism, dev. of, 2807b; *see* Caliphate  
 Mohammedans, conquests in Near East, 675a; invade India, 2145a, 4601a; threaten Europe, 2030b, 2807b [*see* Crusades]; revive Aristotelian philosophy, 3870a; subjected to Inquisition, 2182a; customs, abolished in modern Turkey, 2355b; *see also* Arabs; Turks  
 Mohenjodaro, ancient site in Punjab, 226a, 5033b, 5043a; objects found at [5043]  
 Mohawks, risings of, 2154b, 2803  
 Mold, Flintshire, battle site at, 2806  
 Moldavia, hist., 3792a, 3814a  
 Molwitz, battle of (1741), 4106b  
 Molokai, 2810  
 Mombasa, hist., 2811; ancient pigeon loft and coastal defences [2812]  
 Monaco, principality, hist., 2812-13  
 Monarchy, British, 2813-15; strength of, in early Middle Ages, 2814a; as source of laws, 3271a; effects of policy of Edward III on, 1339b, 3714a; authority of, strengthened by Wars of Roses, 3761a; weakened by growth of Parliament, 621b; by growth of new nobility, 2815a; effect of Bill of Rights on, 3271a; decline of, after 1714, 1718a, 3271b; later revival, 2815b [*see* Victoria, Queen; Edward VII]; new functions of Crown, 1730a, 4590  
 Monash, Sir J., Australian general, 4608  
 Monasteries, English, 2816-18; schools attached to, 3872a; dissolved by Henry VIII, 1078a, 1987b, 2818a; effects of dissolution, 1989a, 2815a, 2685a  
 Monasticism, ideals and development of, 2815-18, 3880; monastic libraries and culture, 459b, 2499a; decline, 2816b  
 Mongolia, 878b, 2821-2; Russian relations with, 3811b  
 Mongols, 2822; conquests of, under Genghis Khan, 1700-1; under Kublai Khan, 2396; under Timur, 4239; invade Russia, 3807a; dynasties in India, 2154a  
 Monitors, in naval warfare, 2823, 2954b, 4530a  
 Monks, 2823, early colonies of, 2816a; spread of Benedictine order, 459  
 Monmouth, antiq., 2825  
 Monmouth Rebellion (1685), 2277b, 2674a, 2826  
 Monmouthshire, hist., 2828-9, antiq., 2829  
 Monoplane, 53-4, 4513b  
 Monopolies, in ancient Rome, 3579a; granted to early trading companies, 1869a, Elizabeth and, 1391a; statute of (1623), 2530a  
 Monotheistic heresy, 2682a  
 Monroe Doctrine, 1904b, 2832, 2936a; sympathy of Canning with, 742b, 1726b; conflict with idea of League of Nations, 1406a  
 Mons, retreat from (1914), 4520a, 4557b  
 Mons Graupius, battle of, 3342a  
 Montagu-Chelmsford Constitution (1911-20), 1898a, 2152a, 5122a, 5122b, 5128a; opposed, 2975a, 4605a; effects of, 5129b  
 Montcalm, Marquis de, work in Canada, 2834-5  
 Monte Cristo, 2835  
 Montenegro, hist., 2835-6; policy in Balkan Wars, 3761 *et seq.*, 651a; in World War, 2836a, joins Yugoslavia, 346a, 4562a  
 Montfort, Earl Simon de, 1979a, 2473-4  
 Montgomery, castle of, 2843; held for Charles I, 2842b  
 Montgomeryshire, hist. and antiq., 2843  
 Montreal, foundation and dev., 729a, 2844-5  
 Montreux Conference (1936) 2454b  
 Montrose, Angus, in 1715 Rebellion, 2845  
 Montrose, James Graham, Marquess of, 2845-6  
 Moors, conquests of, 2851; settle in N. Africa, 126a, 397b; in Spain, 4036a; their culture, 3870a; wars of Portuguese with, 3505a; driven from Spain, 1518b, *see also* Granada  
 Moot hall at Elnow, Beds. (608); at Aldeburgh [2551]

Moravia, kingdom and crownland of, 2888-9; conquered by Magyars, 2626a; incorporated with Czechoslovakia, 346a  
 Moravian town, battle of (1813), 4786  
 Moray, hist. and antiq., 2854-5; province of, 2926b  
 More, Sir Thomas, 2855  
 Morgarten, battle of (1315), 4155a  
 Moriscos, 2851a, 2855; expelled from Spain, 3376a  
 Morley-Minto reforms, 2152a, 4605a  
 Mormons, origin and spread of, 2857  
 Morocco, hist., 2886-9; invaded by Arabs, 2851a; piracy in, 397b, 3424b; rights of European powers in (Algeciras Conference),

124; Rifian Wars in, 2720; organized as province by Lyautey, 2803  
 Mortars, 278a, 279a, 3936a  
 Mortimer's Cross, battle of (1461), 1339b, 3760b  
 Mortmain, 2881; statute of, 1334b  
 "Morton's Fork," 1984a, 2861b  
 Moscow, hist., 2863-8; dukedom of, 3807a; Napoleon's retreat from, 2934; Treaty of (1920), 3462b; *see* Kremlin  
 Moslems, *see* Mohammedans  
 Mosul, Turks and, 2216b, 4307a  
 Mote (Moot), Anglo-Saxon council, 2867-8  
 Motor torpedo-boat, 4258  
 Mount Badon, battle of, 275b, 1304b

Moustierian race, 186a, 187b, 4092a; implements of S. African [4939]  
 Mozambique, dev. of, 2888  
 Mukden, battle of (1905), 3814a  
 Mummy, Egyptian, 2888  
 Munich, 2883; "putsch" at, 1793b, 2036b  
 Mysacipia in Britain, 3742b  
 Munitions, supply of, 2894; in World War, 3198a, 4518a  
 Munster, hist., 2836  
 Musket, 2175b, 2915  
 Mussolini, Benito, 1306b, 2917-8  
 Mycale, battle of (479 B.C.), 3336b  
 Mycenae, Greece, 2919; discoveries at site of, 43b, 3869b  
 Mysore state, war with, 1742a; rule of Maharaja Wadiyar in, 5146a

## N

NABATAEANS, 3352b  
 Nabob, 2868  
 Narnshire, hist. and antiq., 2926-7  
 Nancy, Lorraine, sieges of, 1608  
 Nanking, China, 887a, 2927; Ming tombs at, [2928]; Treaty of (1842), 885b, 3048b  
 Nantes, Edict of (1598), 1990a, 2088b, 2587b, 2929  
 Naples, hist., 2930a; kingdom of, 843a, 1625b, 2830-1 (*see* Ferdinand I and II; Murat); revolution in, 2256a; Garibaldi's march to, 1682b; becomes part of united Italy, 2256b, 2931a; new municipal system, 2256b  
 Napoleon I of France, 2931-5; Napoleon II, 2935; Napoleon III, 2935-2936  
 Narkomvauel, 3132  
 Naseby, battle of (1645), 839b, 2937, 3660a  
 Natal, hist., 2939, 4018a  
 National Debt, British, origin of, 2940; Pitt inaugurates Sinking Fund, 1724a, 3429a  
 National Government, British, formation and work of, 1730a, 2941; unemployment insurance legislation, 1223a; *see also* Ottawa Conference; Protection; and articles on individual statesmen  
 Nationalism, growth of, in England, after loss of Normandy, 2022b; in reign of Edward III, 1339b; in 19th cent., 1985b; in modern Europe, as effect of Revolutionary wars, 2035b, 2935a  
 National Recovery Act, 2942-3, 3755a; John Lewis and, 2494a  
 Naucratis, 3354a  
 Nauru, mandated, 2950  
 Naval ammunition, 153  
 Naval flag, 1550  
 Naval history and history of warships, 2965-67; ancient fighting ships, 2964a; naval policy of Tudors, 1988b, 2964b; estab. of Navy Board, 2580a; 16th and 17th cent. warfare: *see* Armada, Dutch Wars; work of James of York for naval dev., 2767a; work of Pepys, 2956b, 3326b; of Kempenfelt, 2566, 2958b; 18th cent. wars, 2956b; Napoleonic and 19th cent. wars, 2958a [*see* Nelson]; advent of steam

propulsion, 2964b; changes in material and personnel, 2960a; dev. of weapons and armour, 2965b; work of Lord G. Hamilton, 1905a; of Lord C. Beresford, 462a; Lord Fisher and Dreadnought standard, 1548, 2967a; naval agreements with colonial prime ministers, 4586; rôle of navy in World War, 2952b; naval warfare in, 4526 *et seq.*; work of Winston Churchill, 901b; blockade of Central Powers, 1747a, 4531a; work and strategy of Jellicoe, 2296; post-war conferences on naval limitation, 2960b, recent trends in design, 2967b  
 Navaretta, battle of (1367), 1346b  
 Navarino, battle of (1827), 1726b, 1841b  
 Navarre, kingdom of, 2951  
 Navigation Acts, 2952, 4592; of Henry VII, 1985b; of Cromwell and Charles II, 4592; as cause of Dutch Wars, 1287b; Nelson and, 2976a  
 Navy, British, 2959-2968; survey of functions of, 2952b; types of ships in, 2953b, 2967b [*see also* entries on separate types]; training in, 2766b, 2960a; officers, how commissioned, 3130a; naval reserves, 2951; Fleet Air Arm, 2505b, 2953b, 3774a; naval signalling, 3958b; function of marines, 2859-70; *see also* Mobilization. Rank in—commander-in-chief, 985b; admiral, 22-3; vice-admiral, 33a; rear-admiral, *ibid.*; commodore, 754b; captain, *ibid.*; commander, 985, 2506a; lieutenant-commander, 2506b; first l.-c., 2506a; lieutenant, 2505b; sub-lieutenant, 2506a, 2701a; quartermaster, 3006; petty officer, 3204; corporal, 1041a; midshipman, 2766b  
 Nawab, 1306a, 2968  
 Nazi Party, programme of, 2969; rise to power, 1747b, 1793b, 2036b *et seq.*  
 Neanderthal man, 186a, 2900  
 Neath, Glam., antiq., 1770b  
 Necropolis, ancient, 2978  
 Needle gun, 3721a  
 Negro slavery: *see* Slavery

Negus, title, 2975  
 Nehru, Pandit Motilal, 2975a, 5104;  
 Nehru, Pandit Jawaharlal, 2975a, 5102  
 Nelson, Horatio, Viscount, 2975-7  
 Nemean Games, 2977  
 Neolithic Age, 185b, 222b, 4092a; civilization of, 188a; implements of, 3330a; neolithic race in Britain, 225b; in Cornwall, 1036b; neolithic causeway camp, 4515b; *see* Stone Age  
 Nepal, independence recognized, 2980b  
 Nepotism, 2981; Pope Martin V and, 2682b  
 Nero, Roman emperor, 2963  
 Nerva, Roman emperor, 2963  
 Nestorians, 2967  
 Netherlands, hist., 2996-8 [*see also* Belgium]; Reformation in, 454a, 3668b; Alva as viceroy in, 148; revolt in, 1577a, 3375b; policy of William the Silent in, 4475-6; naval wars with England, *see* Dutch Wars; Spanish provinces in, 845a, 4476b; wins independence, 2977b; establishment of monarchy, 2995a. Colonies—early settlements in Africa, 74b, 5013b; *see* Boers, East Indies, Dutch Guiana  
 Neully, Treaty of (1919), 651b, 3267a; on Macedonia, 2611b  
 Neustria, kingdom of, 2960  
 Neville's Cross, battle of (1346), 1337b, 3730b  
 Newark, Notts., antiq., 3093b; castle [73]; battle of (1489), 3092a  
 New Britain Archipelago, mandated to Australia, 3210  
 New Brunswick, Canada, hist., 2904, 3096b  
 Newbury, first battle of (1643), 3658b; second (1644), 3660a  
 New Caledonia, acquired by France, 3001b  
 New Castle, 3432a  
 Newfoundland, archaeology, 4790b; hist., 3008  
 New Guinea, partitioning of and explorations in, 2990-11  
 New Jersey, colonized by Penn, 3317b  
 "New Model" Army, 267a, 1075b, 2492b, 3660a

New Orleans, Louisiana, in war of 1812, 3277b  
 New South Wales, hist., 332a, 3018-19; early settlement in, 4684a; immigration in, 4684a; discovery of gold in, 333a, 4649b  
 New Windsor, Berks, hist. and antiq., 3009; castle [4487]; St. George's Chapel [1812]; library, 1722b  
 New York City, hist., 3030-7; finances reformed, 3756a  
 New Zealand, hist., 3032-4, 4584; character of early settlers, 4919a; creation of provinces, 4919b; recent social legislation, 3033b, 4921a; economic results of Ottawa agreements, 4595, 4597; army, 3009; see also Maoris  
 New Zealand Cross, 3163b  
 Nicæa, Councils of (A.D. 325), 246b, 3036a, 3121b; (A.D. 788), 2127b, 3036b; Orthodox Church and, 3181b  
 Nicaragua, hist., 3033-0  
 Nice, France acquires, 2256b, 2935b  
 Nicholas I, II, V, Popes, 3033  
 Nicholas II, Tsar of Russia, 3039-40  
 Niger Company, 3043b  
 Nigeria, hist., 3043; exploration of Niger basin, 74b, 3258b  
 Nihilists, 3045-6; Alexander III and, 114a  
 Nile, river, exploration of, 75a, 3046b; importance for Egypt, 1359b; battle of the, see Aboukir Bay  
 Nîmes, Rom. antiq., 1009; Pont du Gard aqueduct [211]  
 Nineveh, Assyria, 297; captured by Nabopolassar, 358a, 2924a; excavations at, 297b; palace of Sennacherib at, 296b; mosque at [2325]  
 Nisibis, battle of (A.D. 117), 3279a  
 Nobility, dev. of, 3051; reduced in Ireland, 4880b  
 Noble Guard, at Vatican, 4364b  
 Nordic peoples, 3050, 4843b  
 Nombre de Dios, Drake's raid on, 1243a  
 Non-commissioned officers, 204  
 Nonconformists, origin of, 3068, 3670a; support Whigs, 176b,

1719b; gain political and religious freedom, 1726b, 3798b; support Gladstone, 1768a; Liberals and, 2496a  
 Non-co-operation, see Congress movement  
 Non-jurors, 3356b, 3062; and George I, 1718b  
 Nordlingen, battle of (1634), 4224b  
 Nore, mutiny at the, 1724a, 2958a  
 Norcia, battle of (113 A.C.), 905b  
 Norfolk, hist., 3064-8; antiq., 3065; Dukes and Earls of, 3066-7  
 Norfolk Island, discovery and colonization, 3067, 4656a  
 Norman Conquest, 3068-9; completed, 4470a; results of, in Britain, 620a  
 Normandy, hist., 3059-61; dukedom of, 1271b, 3061; Edward the Confessor and, 1347a; wars in, 2094a; lost to England, 2319a, 4081a; final surrender of, 1982b; results of this, 3760a  
 Normans, 3061, 3071b; in England before Conquest, 3058a; form English aristocracy, 3059a; in Naples and Sicily, 2930a  
 North America, hist., 3082; dispersion of peoples in, 3084 5, 4721a; British colonies in, 4581  
 Northampton, antiq., 3086; Assize of, 1976b; Treaty of (1328), 1337b, 2664b; battle of (1459), 3760b  
 Northamptonshire, hist., 3086-8; antiq., 3088  
 North-East Passage, 3464a; Hudson attempts, 2084a; made by Nordenskjöld, 3464b; by Amundsen, 156b  
 Northern Ireland, separated from Free State, 2226b  
 North German Confederation, 502b, 1746b  
 Northmen, 3071; of Zealand, 1162b; "long ships" of, 2964a; colonize Iceland, 1225a; settle in Greenland, 1833a; discover N. America, 148b, 3062b; in Scotland and Orkneys, 692a, 3176b, 3763a, 3880b, 4137a; first landing in England, 1319a;

wars with, 119a, 619a; in Ireland, 2478b, 3185b, 4880a; attack Paris, 3127b; in Russia, 3866b  
 North Pole, reached by Peary, 3298a; by Byrd, 3464b; Amundsen flies across, 156b; Wilkins and Eielson fly over, 3465a; Nobile's expedition to, 157a, 3051a; unsuccessful attempts: see Parry; Andrée; Abruzzi, Duke of; Nansen  
 Northumberland, hist., 3073; antiq., 3075; Dukes and Earls of, 3075-7  
 Northumbria, 3077; Christianity in, 1284a; work of Paulinus in, 3290b; united by Edwin, 1247; supremacy under Oswald and Oswy, 3187  
 North-West Company, 607a, 2086a  
 North-West Frontier Province, constituted, 1095a, 3078a; risings in, 2154b, 2808a; how controlled, 515b, 1866a, 3777a  
 North-West Passage, 3078, 3464a  
 North-West Territories, formation of, 3079-80  
 Norway, hist., 3088-7 [see also Norhmen]; coming of Christianity, 3137a; Union of Kalmar, 1162b; Reformation in, 3668a; rule of Oscar I and II, 3183-4; of Haakon VII, 1881  
 Norwich, antiq., 3087-8  
 Notium, naval battle at (407 A.C.), 110b, 2606a  
 Nottingham, antiq., 3090, 3092a; Charles I at, 2579a, 3092b  
 Nottinghamshire, hist., 3092; antiq., 3093  
 Novara, battle of (1849), 2256b  
 Nova Scotia, hist., 3096-7  
 Novel Dissensin, assize of, 1976a  
 November, origin of name, 3100  
 Novgorod, republic at, 3807a  
 Nubia, 3100  
 Numantia, Spain, 2671a, 3874b  
 Numidia, 126a, 3102; under Jugurtha, 2233  
 Nuremberg, antiq., 1738; Chronicle, 2033a  
 Nyasa Company, 2888b  
 Nyasaland, becomes Crown Colony, 3111

## O

Oak-Apple Day, 3691a  
 Oakham, Rutland, antiq., 3112-4, 3817a  
 O'Brien, W. S., 3119  
 Observation balloons, 2206  
 O'Connell, Daniel, 3124  
 O'Connor, Roderick, High King of Ireland, 3124-5  
 October, origin of name, 3125  
 October Revolution, see Russia  
 Oder, river, Versailles Treaty and, 3127a  
 Oecumenical Councils, 3181b  
 Offa's Dyke, 1157b, 1561b, 2001b, 2842b, [3129]; as linguistic frontier, 3625a, 3946b  
 Officers, commissioning of, 3130; executive, in navy, 985b, 2506a; see Navy; Army; Royal Air Force  
 Officers' Training Corps, 1894a, 3130

Ogham, 3132; Ogham stone, [4843]  
 O.G.P.U., 3132  
 Olaf, I, II, kings of Norway, 3127  
 Old Age Pensions, in Britain, 3137; Asquith and, 3197b  
 Lloyd George Act for, 2546b  
 "Old Contemptibles," 2094b, 3165a, 4510b  
 Oldenburg, House of, 1162b  
 "Old King Cole," 351b  
 Old Pretender, see Stuart, James Edward  
 Old Sarum, Wilts, 3837a, 4480a, 4481a  
 Olive Branch Petition, 149a  
 Olympia, Greece, excavations at site of, 2140  
 Olympiad, 3140  
 Olympic games, 3141  
 Olympus, Mt., 3141  
 Omayyad Caliphs, 3b  
 Omdurman, 171; battle of, 2364a

Omsk, "All-Russian" government at, 3810a  
 Ontario, hist., 3147  
 Open-field system, 81a  
 Open-order infantry attack, 2175b  
 Ophir, 3151, 4601a  
 Opium Wars, 885a; Palmerston and, 3239b  
 Oracles: Delphic, 1182-2; of Dodona, 1220  
 Orange, France, Roman remains at, [1615], [3566]  
 Orange, House of, rule in Netherlands, 2997a; see also William III of England  
 Orange Free State, archaeology, 4941b; Boers trek to, 73a, 325a; under Sir Jan Brand, 4932a; in S. African War, 4086b; annexed, 3159a  
 Orangemen, 3150, 3253b  
 Oratorians, 2900-3



Oratories, ancient, in Ireland, 4846b, [4847]  
 Ordainers, Lords, 3162  
 Ordeal and combat, trial by, 3162-3  
 Orderly, in armies, 3164  
 Order of Merit, 3165a  
 Orders and Decorations, 3162-5  
 Orders, struggle of the, *see* Patri-  
 cians, Plebeians  
 Ordinance, 278 *et seq.*, 3166  
 Ordovices, 2739b, 2842a, 3946b  
 Oregon Treaty (1846), 3476a, 4797  
 Orillamne, 1549b, 3178  
 Orkney Islands, hist., 3176; North-  
 men in, 3880b; united to Scot-  
 tish Crown, 2273a  
 Orleanists, 3177  
 Orleans, siege of (1429), 1982b,  
 2151b; Dukes of, 3177; *see*  
 Royalist parties in France  
 Ormonde, Dukes of, 3178  
 "Orphans," heretical sect, 2105b  
 Osborne, I.O.W., as royal residence,  
 1343b, 1345a, 4385a  
 Oscar I of Sweden, 3183

Oscar II, *ibid.*  
 Ostend, in World War, 450b; raid  
 on (1918), 2369a, 4530a  
 Ostia, port of Rome, 225b, 688a,  
 3285a, 3748a  
 Ostmen, 3185  
 Ostracism, in ancient Athens,  
 3185-6  
 Ostrogoths, 1812; rule Italy under  
 Theodoric, 4219  
 Otford, battle of (774), 3129a  
 Ottawa, hist., 3188b, 3189-90,  
 4586  
 Ottawa Conference (1932), 830a,  
 2137b, 2138a, 3993b, 4172a,  
 4594; Australian policy at,  
 4697b; Indian policy at, 5144a;  
 effects of agreements on trade of  
 the Dominions, 4595 *et seq.*,  
 effects in S. Africa, 5017b  
 Otterburn, battle of, 1237b, 3075b  
 Otto I, the Great, Holy Roman  
 Emperor, 3191  
 Otto II, *ibid.*  
 Otto III, *ibid.*

Otto IV, 3191  
 Otto I of Greece, 3191  
 Otto of Hapsburg, 3191-2  
 Ottoman Turks, 4304a; defeat  
 Seljuks, 675b; capture Constan-  
 tinople, 1018a; in Syria, 4159a;  
 Empire of, 2216b, 3903a; obtain  
 Callphate, 700b  
 Oudenarde, battle of (1708), 2675a  
 Oudh, annexed, 2157b, 4339a,  
 5088a  
 Oxford, antiq., 3196-7; work of  
 friars in, 1979b; growth of  
 University in, 3203; Great Coun-  
 cil at ("Mad Parliament"),  
 1979a; Provisions of, 2474a;  
 Prot. martyrs burned at, 2445a;  
 memorial to, 3197a; capture of  
 city in Civil War, 3202a  
 Oxford, Herbert Asquith, Lord,  
 3197-8  
 Oxford Movement, 3199-3200; *see*  
 Keble; Newman; Pusey  
 Oxfordshire, hist., 3200-2; antiq.,  
 3202

## P

Pacific Ocean, discovery and early  
 voyages in, 2621a, 3212b; in-  
 crease of trade in after opening  
 of Panama Canal, 3065b; after  
 World War, 989a  
 Padishah, 3213  
 Padua, Italy, antiq., 2251  
 Paisley, antiq., 3226, 3684b  
 Palaeolithic Age, 185b, 222b; divi-  
 sions of, 1092a; end of, in Europe  
 4843a; implements of, 3529a;  
 cultures, in S. Africa, 4939 *et seq.*;  
 race, in Cornwall, 1036b; *see*  
 Stone Age  
 Palatinate, German, Upper and  
 Lower, 420a, 3229  
 Palatine, county, 3229-30; Lan-  
 cashire as, 2423a, 3540a; Cheshire  
 as, 862b, 867; Durham as, 1284b;  
 Pembroke as, 3310b  
 Palatine Hill, 3747b, 3836b  
 Pale, the English, 1977b, 1981b,  
 2224b, 2460a, 3230  
 Palermo, Sicily, 3955a; bombarded,  
 1518b  
 Palestine, hist., 3235; archaeology,  
 223b (*see* Canaanites; Philis-  
 tines); historic cities and sites,  
 3230-1; early Jewish kingdoms,  
 2312b; conquered by Alexander,  
 115b; by Romans, 2313a; massac-  
 res in, 3843a; Moslem and  
 Turkish conquests, 675a, 3235a  
 [*see* Saladin; Crusades]; World  
 War campaigns in, 130a, 1515a,  
 2458b, 4524b, 4526b; agreement  
 no, 4159b; grant of Mandate,  
 2454b, 3234b; development  
 under, 1135b; return of Jews,  
 4569a; post-War racial problem,  
 3230a  
 Palimpsests, 2658  
 Palisade, 3236  
 Palmerston, Henry, Viscount,  
 3239  
 Palmyra, 2577b, 3353a, 4160b;  
 rule of Zenobia in, 321a, 4567  
 Panama, republic and city, hist.,  
 3245-3; *see* Darien Scheme;  
 Morgan, Sir Henry  
 Panama Canal, cutting of, 3243;

*see* De Lesseps; Hay-Pauncefote  
 Treaty  
 Pan-American Congress, the first,  
 1926a  
 Pan Germanism, 1226b  
 Pampat, battle of (1226), 4602a;  
 (1261), 4604a  
 Pannonia, 1812b, 2565a  
 Pan Slav congresses, 3080a  
 Papal courts, Henry II and, 1976b  
 Papal Guard, 1361b  
 Papal States, growth of, 3248;  
 annexed by Napoleon, 2931b;  
 restored, 3411a, 3492b; seized  
 by Italian troops, 3242a; com-  
 pensation for surrender of, 2145a  
 Papacy, early dev. of, 3491; me-  
 dieval conception of, 2012a;  
 struggle with Holy Roman Em-  
 pire, 1744a, 2031b [*see* Invest-  
 iture Dispute]; decline, 2032b,  
 Innocent III asserts authority of,  
 2182, 3492a; papal demands  
 from England, 1978b; Boniface  
 VIII and transference to Avig-  
 non, 535, 3373a [*see* Great  
 Schism]; attack on, by Marsilio  
 of Padua, 2585a; effects of  
 Renaissance on, 2034a; of Re-  
 formation on, 3492b; Napoleon  
 and, 2932b, 3110b; for later  
 hist., *see* Pius VII, IX, X, XI,  
 Leo XIII; Benedict XV; Papal  
 States; Lateran Treaty; Vatican  
 Papineau, L. J., French Canadian  
 politician, 4797  
 Papua, annexed by Britain, 3009a  
 Parachute flare, 1540a  
 Parachutes, 3255-6  
 Parade, military, 3256  
 Parados, 3256  
 Paraguay, hist., 3258; co-operative  
 settlement in, 4656b; Chaco  
 wars, 511a  
 Parapet, 3260  
 Paravane, 3261  
 Paris, hist., 3266; defended by  
 Count Otto, 3127b; as capital  
 city of Capetians, 2111a; in  
 Revolution period, 1637-9;  
 developed by Napoleon, 3263b,

3266b; siege of (1870), 1622b;  
 Communes of (1792, 1871), 991;  
 during World War, 3266b; forti-  
 fications destroyed, 3263a  
 Paris, Peace of (1763), 1723a, 2590a,  
 3267b, Peace of (or of Versailles)  
 (1763), 149b, 2957b; Treaty of  
 (1814), 793a, 3267a; (1815),  
 3267b; Congress of (1856),  
 1071b, 3267b, 3792b; recognizes  
 Italian kingdom, 1007b; Con-  
 ference of (1919), 3266-7  
 Parker, Sir Gilbert, 3268-9  
 Parkes, Sir Henry, Australian  
 statesman, 4674  
 Parliament of Paris, 3270; rebels,  
 2586a; suppressed, 2587b;  
 restored by Louis XVI, 2588a;  
 abolished, 3270b  
 Parliament, origins of, 608b, 1334b,  
 3270b; early instances of repre-  
 sentation, 2474a; packed Par-  
 liaments of Richard II, 3714a;  
 'Lancastrian experiment', 1980b;  
 growth in Tudor period, 621b;  
 Elizabeth and Parliament, 1394a;  
 her opinion of the House, 2815a;  
 Parliamentary claims under  
 James I, 2275-6; conflict with  
 Charles I, 838-9 [*see* Grand  
 Remonstrance; Petition of Right;  
 Pym, Har- den]; effect of Bill  
 of Rights on power of Parliament,  
 3271a; ascendancy of, under  
 George I, 1718a; patronage in,  
 1722a; bribery in, 3170a; George  
 III's control of, 1723a; con-  
 stitution of, modified by Reform  
 Acts, 3271b, 3665-6; Parliament  
 Act (1911), 610b, 612a, 1272a;  
 Dominions freed from Parliamen-  
 tary control, 1405b, 1710a, 4590.  
 Privileges, 3274a; assertion of,  
 against Charles I, 621b; Pym  
 and, 8592; attempted arrest of  
 Five Members, 2579a; Speaker  
 Lenthall and, 2485; Bill of  
 Rights on, 3273a, 4173a  
 Parascus, Mount, 3274  
 Parnell, Charles Stewart, 3274-5  
 Parole, 3275

- Parthenopean Republic, 2931a  
 Parthians, 3270-6; conquer Babylonia, 328a; assist Rome, 2802a; failure of Lucullus against, 2595b; defeat Crassus, 2062b; rule in Armenia, 259b; Hadrian and, 1883b; defeated by M. Aurelius, 321a  
 Partition Treaties (1698 and 1700), 2487b, 2587a, 3376a, 4108a  
 Party system, 3474a; Bolingbroke and, 327b; problems solved by, 623a  
 Panchal I, II, III, Popes, 3221  
 Pasha, Turkish title, 3221  
 Passchendaele, battle of (1917), 1888a, 2547a, 4524b  
 Paston Letters, 2032a, 3293-4  
 Patagonia, 243a, 3285a  
 Patmos, 3287  
 Patricians, 3287, 3441a  
 Patrick, St., 3227; Order of, 3163b, 3164  
 Patriots, the 416a, 1720a, 3169b  
 Patronage, in Parliament, 1722a, 1723a; Fox and, 1603a  
 Paul I, II, III, IV, V, Popes, 3228  
 Pavia, Italy, antiq., 2251; battle of (1525), 344b, 1620b, 1986b  
 Paymaster, navy, 3590a  
 Peace Conference, International, 3293  
 Peasants' Revolt (1381), 3713-4  
 Peasants' War (1524-5), 3298  
 Peddars Way, 3036a  
 Peebles, hist. and antiq., 3300-1  
 Peel, Sir Robert, 3291-2  
 Peering, dev. of, 3302-3; see Nobility  
 Peking (Peiping), 884b, 885b, 887a, 2646b, 2822b, 3305; in Boxer Rebellion, 362b  
 Pelagian heresy, 3305-6; in Wales, 2842a  
 Pelasgians, 44a, 1837b  
 Peloponnesian War, 308b, 1839b, 3297; see Alcibiades; Nicias; Lysander  
 Peloponnesus, 22a, 1838a, 2919a; conquered by Visigoths, 1812a  
 Pembroke, castle of, [792], 3308a, [3309], 3311a; Palatinate of, 3229b  
 Pembrokeshire, hist. and antiq., 3310-11  
 Penang, ceded to Britain, 4005b  
 Peninsular War, 2934a, 3317, 4442, Sir John Moore at Corunna, 2850  
 Pennsylvania, Quakers in, 3318a, 3604b  
 Penny, 3230  
 Penrith, Cumberland, antiq., 3320  
 Peonage, 3323  
 Pergamum, Mysia, 3322; library at, 2499a  
 Pericles, 3223-8  
 Perim, annexed, 3229  
 Persepolis, 3320-20, [3603], 4106a  
 Persopolis, 3333b; destroyed by Alexander, 116a; monuments at, [1237]  
 Persia, hist., 3330-8, early civilization in, 223b; ancient language deciphered, 220b; under Cambyses, 706; under Cyrus the Great, 1166; relations with Parthia, 3278a; under Darius I, 1187; under Xerxes I, 4541; attacks on Greece, 1839a; greatest extent of empire, 3336b; defeated and conquered by Alexander, 115a; attacks on Byzantine empire, 675a; relations with Russia, 3337a; shares Armenia, 260a; oil concessions in, 3336a, 3338b; nationalism in, 3338a; see Iran; Riza Khan  
 Perth, Scotland, 3241, 3342a; murder of James I at, 2722a; John Knox's sermon at, 2392a  
 Perthshire, hist. and antiq., 3342  
 Peru, Inca civilization in, 2140, 3432b; later hist. and dev., 327b, 3345-6; war with Chile, 877a  
 Peterborough, antiq., 3250-1  
 "Peterloo", 1726a  
 Peter's Pence, 3351; abolished, 1987b  
 Petition of Right (1628), 838b, 3242; Pym and, 3592a; as source of British Constitution, 608b; Lord Chatham on, 2623a  
 Petra, Arabia [285], 3252-3  
 Petroglyphs [4720], [4844]  
 Pettiv Officer, 3264  
 Phalanx, 3267, 3374a  
 Pharaoh, title, 3267-8  
 Pharisees, 3268  
 Pharos, at Alexandria, 1172a, 2513a, 3269; at Dover, 1239b, [1240]  
 Pharsalus, battle of (48 B.C.), 192b, 687b, 904a, 3486b  
 Philae, Egypt, 3271-2; temple of Isis at, [1351], [1355]  
 Philip II of Macedon, 3272-4; Philip II of France, 3274; Philip IV, 3274; Philip VI, 3275  
 Philip II of Spain, 3275; Philip V, 3276  
 Philiphaugh, battle of (1645), 2489b, 2846b, 3660a  
 Philippi, battle of (42 B.C.), 193a, 3277  
 Philippine Islands, hist., 3277b, 3279; Magellan on, 2621b  
 Philistines, 3212b, 3279  
 Phocis, 1251b, 1372b, 3282  
 Phoenicia, 2312b, 3282; invention of modern alphabet in, 136b, 224a [see Moabite Stone]; conquered by Alexander, 115a, identified with Syria, 3383b  
 Phoenicians, in Africa, 397b; in Sicily, 3955a; voyages to Britain for tin, 790a, 3323b; colonize Corsica, 1042a  
 Phoenix Islands, annexed by Britain, 3210  
 Phosgene, 3384-8  
 Phrygia, 2498b, 3289a, 3403  
 Piave, battle of the (1918), 4526b  
 "Picquetting the heights," 1866a  
 Picts, 3312a, 3312a, 3411; Kingdom of, united with Scotland, 2636b  
 "Pieces of eight," 3412  
 Pie Powder, Court of, 3412  
 Pilgrimage of Grace (1536), 1988a, 3410; results in Durham, 1284b  
 Pilgrimages, in Middle Ages, 3410; Crusaders and, 1082a  
 Pilgrim Fathers, 3410  
 Pilgrims' Way, 3410-7; 3522a  
 Pillnitz, Conference of, 2487b  
 Pilsbury, 3417  
 Pilsudski, Joseph, 3417-8  
 Pildown man, 187a, 4134b  
 Pinkie, battle of (1547), 1341b, 2688b  
 Pipe-major, 2633a  
 Piracy, 3424; in Mediterranean, suppressed by Pompey, 3486a; in Barbary States, 397b; naval campaign against (19th century), 2960a; see Buccaneers  
 Piraeus, port of Athens, 1840b, [1843]  
 Pisa, Italy, antiq., 2251b, 3424b; conquers Sardinia, 3555b; Council of (1409), 2032b, 2682a, 3424  
 Pistol, 3425-6  
 Pistole, 3428  
 Pitcairn Island, colonized by mutineers, 3428  
 Pitt, William 1st Earl of Chatham, 2427-8; William, the Younger, 3428-9  
 Pius II, Pope, 3430a; Pius IV, *ibid.*; Pius V, *ibid.*; Pius VI, 3430b; Pius VII, 3431a; Pius IX, *ibid.*; Pius X, 3431b; Pius XI, *ibid.*  
 Plague of London (1665), 841a, 2569a  
 Plains of Abraham, 4009  
 Plantagenet, House of, 3438  
 Plassey, battle of (1757), 936b, 1721b, 2154b, 3125b  
 Plataea, attacked by Thebes, 4218b; battle of (479 B.C.), 1830b, 2919a, 3290b, 3336b  
 Plebeians, in ancient Rome, 3287b, 3441; secede, 3748b, admitted to consularship, 2504b, to praetorship, 3520a  
 Plebiscites, instances of, 3441; see Silesia; Schleswig; Saar  
 Plymouth, Devon, hist. and antiq., 3447  
 "Pocket battleships," 2963b, 2965a  
 "Pocket" boroughs, 3665a  
 Podestas, medieval, 1625a, modern, 1507a, 2599b  
 Poincaré, Raymond, President of France, 3453  
 Poison gas in warfare, 3455  
 Poitiers, battle of (1356), 1338b, 1346a  
 Poland, hist., 3480-3; Jagellon dynasty in, 3460b; invaded by Charles X, 344a; defeats Turks, see John III (Sobieski); Partitions of, 3460b; 1st (1772), 1627a, 2668b, 3570a, 3807a, 2nd (1793-1795), 3460b, 3815a, 3rd (1795), resisted by Kosciuszko, 2295-6; revolution in (1830), 3461a; Austrian, Prussian, and Russian rule compared, 3461a; Napoleon and, 2933b; distress in, during World War, 3461b; gains independence, 3810a; policy of Pilsudski, 3417-8; of Paderewski, 3213a; gains by Versailles Treaty, 3462a; absorbs Galicia, 1662b, 3815b; treaty with France, 2553b; Russian war and Vilna dispute, 3462b  
 Polish Corridor: Frederick the Great seizes, 1627a; Versailles Treaty and, 3417b, 3462a; Germany and, 2552a  
 Polish Succession, war of the, 2578b, 4108  
 Polar Exploration, Royal Society and, 3778b; see Arctic exploration; Antarctic exploration; N.-West Passage; North Pole; South Pole  
 Poll tax, 3477, 3712b

- Pomerania, hist., **3482**; Swedes in, **3569b**; united with Prussia, **3570a**
- Pompeii, **3483-5**; destruction of, **1995b**, **3484a**; excavations at, **223b**; general view of [3486]; paintings at, **3215b**
- Pompeius, Gnaeus, **3488**
- Pondicherry, acquired by France, **3487a**
- Pontefract, Honor of, **366b**
- Pontifex, title, **3487**
- Pontoon, military, **3487-8**
- Pontus, Asia Minor, **2595b**, **2802a**, **3488**; conquered by Pompey, **3486a**
- Poor Laws and administration, dev. of, **3489-90**; Shaftesbury and reform of, **3917b**; Minority Report on (1909), **4001a**; G. Lansbury and, **2435a**
- Popes, *see* Papacy
- "Popish Plot" (1678), **841b**, **2294b**, **2469b**, **3113a**; how made use of by Shaftesbury, **2826a**
- Poplar, Borough Council of, imprisoned, **2435a**
- Port Arthur, siege of (1904-1905), **3052a**; surrendered to Japan, **3812a**
- Portchester, Hants, Roman remains at, **1908a**, **3741b**, **3742a**
- Porteous Riots, **3500**
- Porto Novo, battle of, **1932b**
- Portsmouth, hist. and antiq., **3501**; Treaty of (1905), **2289a**, **3412a**
- Port Sunlight, inauguration of, **2493a**
- Portugal, hist., **3505-8**; early dynasties and wars with Moors, **1305a**; gains independence, **3506a**; Napoleon and, **2903b**, **3506b** [*see* Peninsular War]; fall of monarchy in, **3508a**; policy in World War, **261d**; reforms of Salazar, **3834-5**. Colonies: early exploration in Africa, **72a** [*see* Henry the Navigator]; Gambia, Vasco da, in India, **2154b**, **5028a**, in New World, **1152b**, **4022a**; claim to and loss of Brazil, **573a**, **3506b**; recent dev., **3505a**
- Portuguese Guinea, annexed, **3508**
- Portuguese W. Africa, annexation and dev., **3509**
- Posen, awarded to Poland, **3462a**, **3509b**
- Potosi, silver mines of, **328b**
- Potsdam Decree, **3569b**
- Pottery, in study of archaeology, **222a**, **3520**
- Powis, **2842a**
- Poyning's Law (1495), **1984b**, **3525**
- Praemunire, statutes of, **1309b**, **1339a**, **3528**; Wolsey and, **1987a**
- Praetorian Guard, **3528**; and Nero, **2983a**
- Praetors, **3528**, **3749a**
- Pragmatic Sanction (1713), **845a**, **3528**; Maria Theresa and, **2668a**
- Prague, founded, **3527a**; in Thirty Years War, **4224a**; battle of (1757), **3912a**
- Prayer, Book of Common, origin of, **3528**; Cranmer and, **1061a**; Prayer Book of Edward VI, **1342a**; of Elizabeth, **1392a**; Alternative Prayer Book, Archbishop Davidson and, **1132**: use of, made optional, **902b**
- Prehistoric Britain, **226a**, **3529-33**
- Premonstratensians, **3680b**
- Prerogative, royal, **3930a**, **4473a** [*see also* Dispensing Power]; definition of, in modern sense, **612b**, how far it survives, **3535a**; exercised by George V, **1730a**, **2815b**; exercised by other kings: by Victor Emmanuel III, **2917b**; by Alfonso XIII, **3727b**
- Presbyterianism, dev. of, **3535** [*see* Covenanters]; guaranteed by law in Scotland (1592), **3882a**; republicanism of, **3658a**; Independents and, **1007a**, **3580a**; Cromwell and, **1076a**; Act of Union and, **3882b**
- Press gangs, **3538**
- Preston, Lancs, hist., **3540a**, in Civil War, **2423b**
- Prestonpans, battle of (1745), **1720b**, **4101b**
- Pretender, the Old, **4102-3**; the Young, **4101-2**; origin of name, **2266b**
- Pretoria, S. Africa, Convention of, **1010b**; captured, **3731b**; becomes seat of Union administration, **3540b**
- Pretorius, Andries W. J., **5005**
- "Friede's Purge," **3795**
- Prime Minister, office of, in reign of Queen Anne, **2674b**; title recognized, **3534a**
- Prince Edward Island, hist., **3090a**, **3544**
- Prince of Wales, origin of title, **682b**, **3545**
- Prisoners of war, **3550**, **3567b**
- Privateer, **3550-2**
- Privy Council, origin of, **1331b**; power of, under Henry IV, **1980b**; Tudor government by, **2812b**; Charles I and, **3593a**; contest with Parliament, **3552a**
- Procuration, ancient Rome, **3556**
- Prohibition, in U.S.A., **3556**; ended, **3755a**
- Proletariat, **2172a**, **3556**; dictatorship of the, **2036a**, **3997a**; in Russia, **2483a**, **3805a**
- Proprietors, **3561a**
- Protection, policy of, Disraeli and, **1209b**; Balfour and, **374a**; Joseph Chamberlain and, **829a**; revived in Britain, **830a**, **1611b**, **4594 et seq.**; Lloyd George and, **2547b**; *see* Imperial Preference
- Protector, Lord, **3583**
- Protestantism, origin of name, **3563b**; *see* Reformation
- Providence, Roman remains in [3566]
- Provisions of Oxford, **1799a**
- Provost Corps, **3567**
- Provost-marshal, **2680a**, **3567-8**
- Prussia, hist., **343a**, **3566-70**; work of Frederick the Great for, **1627a**; relations with Poland, **3461a**, **3570a**; rivalry with Austria, **1746b**; work of Bismarck for, **502**; invaded by Russians (1914), **2024a**; Nazified, **1793b**, **2057a**
- Przemysl, Poland, sieges of, **3572**, **3956b**
- Psalters, ancient, **3572**
- Publicani, **3579**
- Public assistance, *see* Poor Laws, Unemployment
- Pueblo Indians, **3590**
- Puerto Rico, hist., **3581**
- Pultowa, battle of (1709), **842a**
- Punic Wars, **783b**, **3586**; results, **3749b**; *see* Carthage; Hannibal; Hasdrubal; Regulus; Fabius Cunctator; Scipio family
- Punjab, archaeology of, **5033b**, [**5035**], **5036a**; Britain acquires, **3588a**; agrarian rising in, **4115b**; resistance to Rowlatt Acts in, **4120a**
- Puritans, **3589**; as product of Reformation, **2034b**; at Hampton Court Conference, **1919**, oppose Charles I, **611a**, **838a**, in Civil War, **3658a**, **4040a** and, **2450b**; Cromwell and, **1075b**; Clarendon Code and, **927b**; *see* Pilgrim Fathers
- Purser, navy, **3590**
- Pyramids, battle of the (1798), **2040b**, **2952a**
- Pyramids, Egyptian at Gizeh, **3594**; of Cheops (358, 3595); at Sakkara (3501); "Pyramid Texts," **1360b**
- Pyrrones, battle of the (1813), **3117a**
- Pythian games, **3602**
- Q-ships, **3603**
- Quakers, **3604**, **3748a**
- Quarter-deck, **3606**
- Quartermaster, **264a**, **3606-7**, **3900b**
- Quatre Bras, battle of (1815), **2933b**
- Quebec Act, **730a**
- Quebec, city of, **729a**, **3811**; sieges of, **1721b**, **2808b**, **2957a**, **4819**. *see* Plains of Abraham
- Quebec Conference, **4820**
- Quebec, province of, **3147b**, **3810**, area reduced, **3608a**
- Queen Anne's Bounty, **175b**, **3811**, **4241b**
- Queensland, hist., **332b**, **3813**, **4630b** of, **1721b**, **2808b**, **2957a**, **4819**. *see* Plains of Abraham
- Quebec Conference, **4820**
- Quebec, province of, **3147b**, **3810**, area reduced, **3608a**
- Queen Anne's Bounty, **175b**, **3811**, **4241b**
- Queensland, hist., **332b**, **3813**, **4630b**
- Q
- Qila Emptores, Statute of, **1334b**
- Quiberon Bay, battle of (1750), **1040b**, **2957a**
- Quinnell Hill, **3814**, **3752b**, **3821b**, **3836b**
- Quintessence, **3614**
- Quo Warranto, writ of, **3614**; Charles II and, **842a**

- RIOI DISASTER**, 1203b  
**Ridcot Bridge**, Oxon, skirmish at (1387), 3198b, 3714a  
**Radical Party**, formation of, 3474b, 3623  
**Radnorshire**, hist. and antiq., 3623  
**Raetia**, 3686  
**Rajahs**, 1306a, 3641  
**Rajputs**, 4600b, 4601b  
**Raleigh**, Sir Walter, 3641-8  
**Ram**, in ancient warfare, 3643  
**Ramilles**, battle of (1706), 2675a  
**Rangefinders**, 3644  
**Rank**, 3645; *see* Navy; Army; Royal Air Force  
**Rapallo**, Treaties of (1920 and 1922), 1547b, 3645  
**Rastadt**, Treaty of (1714), 4108b  
**Rationing**, during World War, 3649-50  
**Ravenna**, Italy, 2565a, 3128a, 3128b, 4219a  
**Reading**, Berks, hist. and antiq., 3655; Marquess of, 3655-6  
**Rear-admiral**, 33a  
**Rebellion**, the Great, 622b, 839a, 3657-60; *see also* Charles I. Cromwell, Oliver; Montrose, 1st Marquess; Rupert, Prince; Puritan; Cavalier, etc.  
**Rebellions of 1715 and 1745**; *see* Jacobites  
**Red Cross**, institution of, 3663  
**"Red hells"** in Essex, 1454b  
**Redmond**, John E., 3663-3  
**Red River (or Saskatchewan) Rebellion**, 7312, 2653b  
**Reform**, Parliamentary, younger Pitt's attitude to, 3428b; Wellington and, 4463b; Palmerston and, 3439b  
**Reform Acts**, 1153b, 3665-6; Act of 1832, 1855b, 3655b, 4474b  
**Lord John Russell and**, 3798; **Israeli's Act of 1867**, 3637a, 4335b  
**Reformation**, 3666-70; influence of Renaissance on, 2033b, 3643b; strength and weakness of, 2034b; results, 3670a; *see* Leo N. Pope, Indulgences; Luther; Augsburg Confession; Peasants' War; Thirty Years War; Calvin; Zwingli  
**Reformation**, English, 3669b; begun, 1987a; furthered by Somerset, 1341b; by Northumberland, 1312a; completed by Elizabeth, 1392a; suppression of schools, 3872a; London's part in, 2567b; results of the movement, 621a, *see* Cranmer, Thomas; Fisher, John; Cromwell, Thomas; Monasteries  
**Regency**, the, 3671b  
**Regensburg**, Imperial Diet at, 2157a  
**Regicides**, 3671  
**Regiment**, 3671  
**Regnum**, 870a  
**Regulating Act (1773)**, 1306a  
**Reichstag**, in old and new Germany, 1743a; Fire and trial, 1794a, 2037b, 3394b  
**Reichswehr**, 2035a, 2037b  
**Reid**, Sir G. H., Australian statesman, 4686-7  
**Religious Orders**, spread of, 3680-2; *see* Benedictines; Carmelites; Carthusians; Cistercians; Dominicans; Franciscans; Jesuits; Knights Hospitallers; Oratorians  
**Renaissance in Europe**, 233a, 1985b, 2033b, 3683-3; in Britain, 621a; effects, 2034a, 3683b  
**Renfrew**, hist. and antiq., 3684  
**Renunciation of War**, General Treaty for (Kellogg Pact), 3686; President Coolidge and, 1022b  
**Reparations**, *see* War Debts  
**Republics**, in history, 3688-9  
**Rerum novarum**, Papal Bull, 2486a  
**Restitution**, Edict of, 1517b  
**Restoration**, the (1660), 840a, 2315a, 3691; *see* Monk, General  
**Réunion**, island of, acquired by France, 3693a  
**Reville**, 3694  
**Revolver**, 3426a, 3694; bullet, 652b  
**Rhineland**, demilitarized zone, 2463b, 2554b, 3693  
**Rhodes**, occupied by Italy, 3700a  
**Rhodes**, Cecil, 3700-1  
**Rhodesia**, ceded to Britain, 3700b; remains outside Union of S. Africa, 3705a  
**Richard I of England**, 3711-12  
**Richard II**, 3712-15  
**Richard III**, 3715-16  
**Rickborough**, Kent, Roman remains at (619), 2362a, 1711b, 3744a  
**Richelieu**, Cardinal, 3717-18  
**Richthofen's "circuit"**, 1793b, 4531b  
**Ridolfi Conspiracy (1571)**, 2459b, 2890b, 3720  
**Rift War**, 3720; *see* Alfonso XIII, Primo de Rivera, Spain  
**Rifle**, 3720-1; bullet, 652b  
**Rifemen**, 4317  
**Riding of gun barrels**, 3166a, 3720a  
**Riga**, Treaty of (1919), 3462b  
**Rights**, Bill of, *see* Bill of Rights  
**Pipon**, Yorks, antiq., 3728  
**Rivera**, Primo de, 3727  
**Roberts of Kandahar**, Earl, 3731  
**Mobes-pierre**, Macmillan, 3732  
**Robin Hood**, 3732-3; cave (3012), 3529b  
**Rochester**, Kent, 3731; as Roman settlement, 2350a, *see* also, 2360a, 3790b  
**Rockets in warfare**, 3735b  
**Rorot**, battle of (1643), 1221b  
**Roderick of Connaught**, High King of Ireland, 3737  
**Rodrigues**, becomes British dependency, 3738a  
**Robilkhand**, conquest of 1912a  
**Roman Britain**, 617b, 3740-4, organization, 3741b; agriculture in, 81a, roads in, 3738b  
**Roman remains in Britain**, 3742-4, *see also* County antiquities under History and Antiquities  
**Roman walls in Britain**: **Hadrian's** (1883), 3743b; in Cumberland, 1089a; in Northumberland, 3075a, forts on (1090), (3744); **Fort-Clyde**, frontier forts of Agricola, 79b, Antonine Wall, 192a, 2121a, 3741b; **Wall of Severus**, 3922b  
**Rome**, city of, 3747 *et seq.* (for buildings and temples, *see* Sectional Index No. VI); sacked by Gauls (390 B.C.), 1690a; burnt by Nero, 2983b; St. Paul at, 3289b; St. Peter at, 3491b; sacked by Alaric, 98b; saved from Huns, 177a; sacked by Vandals, 1703a, 3751b, 4361b; in Dark Ages, 2031a; Otto III's plans for, 3191b; Papal rule in, 3248b; captured by Emperor Henry IV, 1854b, 1900b; dictatorship of Rheni in, 3720; sack of (1527), 844b, 931b, 2256a; results, 3683b; Napoleon and, 2256a; Pius IX driven from, 3431a; Garibaldi besieges, 1682b; taken by Victor Emmanuel II, 3249a, 3752b; Fascist march on, 1506b, 2259a, 2917b; new municipal system, 2259b; recent dev., 1752b; new State library, 2501a; *see* Vatican City; Lateran Treaty  
**Rome**, republic and empire, 3747-52; legendary period and monarchy, 3747b; wars with Etruscans, 1464, 2006b; struggle of patricians and plebeians, 3748a; struggle with Carthage, *see* Punic Wars; attempted reforms of Gracchi, 1815-18; Jugurthine War, 2333; judicial reforms, 3784b; Roman schools, 3872a; dictatorship of Sulla, 3750b, 4116; Mithridatic Wars, 2595b, 2892; Spartacist War, 4041-2; campaigns of Pompey, 3486 [*see* Triumvirates]; abuse of taxation in later republic, 1579a; Caesar's supremacy and reforms, 687-8; work of Augustus, 319-20; foundation of the empire, 1747b, 3750b; survival of republicanism in, 3689a; policy of Claudius, 929; of Hadrian, 1883; reforms of Nerva, 2083; campaigns of M. Aurelius, 321; division of empire by Diocletian, 1197; after death of Constantine, 1016b; growth of Christianity in, *see* that title; reaction towards paganism under Julian, 2334; reasons for decline of empire, 2030a; barbarian invasions, 3751b. **Army** - character of, under republic and empire, 3751a; method of fighting, 2175b; legion and cohorts, 2471; military types (3752); "eagle" as standard, 1296; helmets (1970)  
**Roosevelt**, F. D., President, 3754-5  
**Roosevelt**, Theodore, President, 3755-6  
**Root and Branch Bill (1641)**, 2578b  
**Rorot**, battle of (1808), 3387a  
**Roscommon**, Ireland, antiq., 3757-8  
**Rosbery**, 5th Earl of, 3759  
**Roses**, Wars of the, 620b, 3759-61; under Henry VI, 1983a; under Edward IV, 1190b; results, 3761a; *see* Howarth Field  
**Rosetta Stone**, 220b, (221), 2019a, 3761  
**Ross** and Cromarty, hist. and antiq., 3763  
**Rosbach**, battle of (1757), 1626b, 3912b  
**Ross-on-Wye**, antiq., 3765

Rosyth, Firth of Forth, naval base, 2296a  
 "Rotten" boroughs, 3665a  
 Roundheads, 622b, 839a, 3658a, 3770  
 Round Table, King Arthur's [275], 3770, 4482b  
 Round Table Conferences, 3770a; on India, 1672b, 1898a, 2152a, 2610a, 4605b  
 Round Towers, 3770, 4847b; at Brechin, Angus, 382b; at Abernethy, Perth, 3342b; at Antrim, N. Ireland [4325]  
 Roundway Down, battle of (1643), 3658b, 4480a  
 Rousseau, Jean Jacques, 3770-1  
 Rowlatt Acts, 5129a  
 Roxburgh, hist. and antiq., 2272b, 3772-3  
 Roxulani, 1883b  
 Royal Air Force, 3773 8; merging of R.F.C. and R.N.A.S., 3774a; R.A.F. in World War, 4532 et seq.; increases in strength, 3774b; air force work, 3777a; organization, 3778a; types of fighting 'planes', 55, [53 5], [3775]; air signalling, 3662a; officers, how commis-sioned, 3170a. *Rank*—commander-in-chief, 935b; air command, 2656a, air vice-marshal, *ibid.*; air commodore, 754b; group-captain, 754b, 975a; wing-commander, 984b; squadron-leader, 2505b; flight-lieutenant, *ibid.*; flying-officer, 2506a  
*Royal George*, loss of the, 2356a  
 Royals, French, 553a, 1619b  
 Orleansists and Legitimists, 3177a  
 claimants: Louis Philippe of Orleans, 3177b; John, Duke of Guise, 1870-1  
 Royal Marriages Act, 17b

Royal Red Cross, 3165a  
 Royal Victorian Order, 3165a  
 Ruanda and Urundi, ceded to Belgium, 3779  
 Rubicon, River, 687b, 3750b, 3782  
 Rudolf of Swabia, 3783  
 Rudolph I, Count of Hapsburg, 3785  
 Rudolph II, Holy Roman emperor, *ibid.*  
 Rufus Stone [4471]  
 Rügen, see fight at, 3137a  
 Ruhr Valley, occupation of the, 1619a, 3785, 4416b; see Poincaré, Stresemann; Herriot  
 Rumania, hist., 3790-4; Roman period, see Dacia; Turkish conquest, 3792a; gains independence, 3792b; policy in 2nd Balkan War, 376a, 651a; extent of kingdom before 1914, 3786b; policy in World War, 3794a; obtains Bessarabia, 474a; land reforms, 3786a; see Little Entente; Carol, King  
 Rumelia, 651a, 3794  
 Rump Parliament, 3795  
 Runes, 3795 6  
 Runnymede, 2110b, 3796  
 Rupert, Prince, 3798  
 Rupert's Land, 105a  
 Russell, Lord John, 3798  
 Russia, hist., 3806-12, archæology, 226b; ancient temples, 3350b, Christianity in, 2797b, 3807a; westernized by Peter the Great, 3348, invaded by Charles XII, 841a; progress in reign of Catherine the Great, 802, gains by Partitions of Poland, 3160b, 3815a; obtains Finland, 3807a, rule of the Romanoffs in, 3747; Napoleon at Moscow, 2934a; serfs in, freed by Alexander II, 114a; rule in Poland, 3461a [see Crimean War; Russo-Turkish Wars]; Nihilists in, 3045-6; Alexander III and, 114a; treaties with Persia, 3337b; conquest of Turkistan, 4308; policy in Finland, 1533b; rivalry with Austria, 345a [see Nicholas II; Russo-Japanese War]; corruption of bureaucracy in, 3807b; World War, maladministration of army, 3808b; defeat at Tannenberg, 2024b, 2596a; capital moved, 2862b; October Revolution, 3808b [see Bolsheviks; Lenin; Trotsky]; territorial losses by Peace Treaties, 3798b; war with Poland, 3417b, 3462b; reorganization under Soviet regime, 531b, 3809b; recognized by Britain, 2610a; relations with Western Powers (Genoa Conference), 1702-3, claim to Bessarabia, 474a; Five Year Plans, 532a, 3810b, 3811b; reforms in daily life, 3811a [see Communism]; influence in Mongolia, 2822a; attitude on Manchuria, 3811b; army, 270-1  
 Russo-Japanese War, 3052a, 3756a, 3813-4  
 Russo-Turkish Wars, 7a, 651a, 3814, see Congress of Berlin  
 Ruthenia, hist., 3815  
 Ruthenians, 3815; in Poland, 1602a  
 Rutland, hist. and antiq., 3817  
 Ruwenzori Range, explored, 13b, 3818b  
 Rye House Plot, 842a, 3819; Jeffreys and, 2294b; Monmouth and, 2825a  
 Rykneld Street, 3728b

## S

Sable territory, League Government, Commission and return to Germany, 1619a, 1735b, 3820  
 Sabine women, rape of, 3821  
 Sadwa, battle of (1860), 3912a  
 St Albans, Herts, antiq., 3828 9, British and Roman cities, 101b, 790b, 1010a, 2012b; foundation of Abbey, 3129b; battles of (1455), 1982b, 3760a; (1461), 2010b  
 St Andrews, Fifeshire, 3829; early importance of, 1526b; John Knox at, 2391b  
 St Bartholomew's Day, in- massacre of, 2088a, 3829; effects of, in England, 2690b  
 Saint-Croix, Nova Scotia, early settlement on, 3966a  
 Saint Germain, Treaty of (1919), 3267a, 3830; settlement of Tyrol by, 4121a  
 St Helena, annexed, 3830; Napoleon at, 2934b  
 St John's, Newfoundland, ceded to England, 3831a  
 St Louis, Miss, ceded to U.S.A., 3831b  
 St Michael and St George, Order of, 3163a; star and collar, [3161]  
 St Michael's Mount, Penzance, 3323b

St Salvador, Columbus lands on, 3832  
 St Vincent, battles of (1780), 2957b, 3738a, (1797), 1724a, 2957b, 2976a  
 Sakhalin, partitioned, 3814a  
 Salamis, Greece, battle of (480 B.C.), 1539b, [3811]  
 Salamis, Cyprus, 3834b; ruins of forum, [3811]  
 Salic Law, 3836, Edward III and, 1317b, 3375a, applied to House of Orange, 2997b; to dual succession in Holstein, 2045a, to House of Hanover, 1092a, 3384b  
 Salis, Roman colleges of priests, 3836  
 Salisbury, Wilts, antiq., 3837 8, Plan, as prehistoric centre, 3532a  
 Salisbury, Lord, 3836-7  
 Salonika, Greece, 1840b; in Balkan Wars, 315b, 370a; World War campaign, 2611b, 4522b  
 Salt tax, in India, 1672a, 1898a, 2975a, illegal distilling, [5131]  
 Salvador, colonized, 3840b, becomes republic, 3841b  
 Samaria, 3231, [3843]  
 Samaritans, 3843  
 Samarland, as capital of Timur, 2822b, 4239a

Samian ware, loss of in Britain, 3744a  
 Samnites, 3843  
 Samoa, New Zealand receives Mandate in, 3543b  
 Samoa, American, acquired by treaty, 3814a  
 Samos, under Polyocrates, 3479b, acquired by Greece, 3845  
 Samuel Commission on coal industry (1925 6), 1693b  
 Samurati, 2288b  
 Sauchi, Bhopal, ruins at, 5036a; monuments at, [5034], [5035], [5043]  
 Sanctions, League, 3847; in Italian-Ethiopian War, 2246a, 2250b; attitude of Labour Party, 2405a; attitude of G. Lansbury, 2435a  
 Sanctuary, right of, 354  
 Sandringham House, Norfolk, 1113a, 3050b  
 Sand River Convention, 1016b, 5003a  
 San Francisco, California, earthquake at, 3849b  
 Sanhedrin, 3850; scribes in, 3886b  
 San Marino, hist., 3850-2  
 San Stefano, Treaty of (1878), 651a  
 Santiago, Chile, earthquake in, 3853

- Santo Domingo, Haiti, Columbus at, 982a; becomes independent, 3853a; General Dawes and, 1133b
- Saracens, 3854; subdued by Frederick II, 1625b; capture Acre, 3230b [see Saladin; Richard I]; conquer Sardinia, 3855b; conquer Crete and Sicily, 675a
- Saratoga Springs, surrender at (1777), 149b, 657a
- Sarawak, becomes British protectorate, 3855a
- Sardinia, 649b
- Sardinia, kingdom of, 3855; Cavour and, 811b; war with Austria, 1621a; as pivot in unification of Italy, 2250b
- Saskatchewan, hist., 731a, 3858
- Satrap, 1102b, 1336b
- Saudi Arabia, see Hejaz; Nejd
- Savoy, surrendered to France, 2250b, 2935b; House of, 3862; receives Sardinia, 2256a, 1855b
- Saxons, invade England, 171, 618a; united under Edgar, 1321; expropriated after Norman Conquest, 3059a; institutions as check on feudalism, 1975a
- Saxony, hist., 3864; invaded, 1626b; allied with Austria, 3911b
- Scandinavians, 44a, 225b
- Scapa Flow, as naval base, 2296a, 2868; German fleet scuttled at, 4532a
- Scarborough, Yorks, antiq., 3867; bombarded, 2296a
- Scheveningen, naval battle off (1653), 2956a
- Schleswig-Holstein, hist., 1163a, 3869; see Holstein
- Schmalkald, League of (1531), 3668a, 3869
- Schneider Trophy Races, 3778a
- Scholasticism, 3870
- Schods, ancient and medieval, 3870 2
- Schuschnigg, Kurt von, 3873
- Scilly Isles, hist., 3874a
- Scipio, Publius Cornelius, 3874
- Scipio, Publius Cornelius Aemilianus, 3874
- Scone, Perthshire, Scottish kings crowned at, 3341a, 3342a; battle near, 2609a
- Scotland, hist., 3880-8; origin of people, 3875b; union of Picts and Scots, 2636b, 3411; early kingdom, 3880b; invaded by Edward I, 1335a; wars of independence in, 3882a [see Bruce, Robert; Wallace, Sir William]; feuds of Douglas and Crown, 1237-8; [see James I-V]; the French alliance, 2272a, 2273b, 2274a, 2688a; Henry VII and proposed union of Crowns, 1081b, 2273b; Scottish wars of Henry VIII, 1986b, 1988b; Reformation in Scotland, 3335b, 3669b [see Knox, John]; episcopacy in, 2274b; revolt against Mary, 2689a; sympathies during Great Rebellion, 3658a; spread and persecution of Covenanters, 1056; Scottish policy of William III, 4173a; Act of Union (1707), 1706b, 623b, 1792a, 3882b; see Jacobites
- Scribes, 3886
- Scullin, J. H., Australian Labour statesman, 4600
- Sculptured stones and crosses in Britain and Ireland, 717b, 2376a, 2643a, 2766a, 2854b, [2895], [4845], 4846a
- Scutage, imposed by Henry II, 1976a; Magna Carta and, 2623a
- Scythians, 2924a, 3815a, 3883; culture of, 226b; Cyrus and, 1102b; Darius I and, 1127a, 2773a
- Seal, official, early use of, 3895
- Seaplanes, 50b, 3896, [3946]
- Searchlights, 1378a
- Sebastia, 1231b
- Sedan, battle of (1870), 1622b, 2615b
- Sedgemoor, battle of (1685), 2277b, 2820b
- Seleucia, 356b
- Self-denying Ordinance (1645), 1075b, 3660a
- Seljuk Turks, 675a, 2902 3, 4304a, overthrown by Ottomans, 675b, see Crusades
- Selkirk, hist. and antiq., 3903
- Selkirk Settlement, Canada, 4823
- Semites, 3904
- Sempach, battle of (1286), 4155a
- Senate, ancient Roman, powers of, 3904-5; ascendancy of, 3749b; supported by Pompey, 3750b; Gauls admitted to, 929a
- Senegal, French rights admitted in, 3906a
- Sepoys, 1300a, 3907; at Plassey, 1721b; Warren Hastings and, 1932a; in Mutiny, 2157-8; in modern Indian army, 2156b
- September, origin of name, 3907
- Septennial Act (1716), 1719a
- Septima Actus Mundi, 2030a, 1033a
- Serajevo (Sarajevo), assassinations at, 345b, 349a, 3746b, [4517]
- Serbia, hist., 346a, 3908; Bosnia and union with, 549a; gains by Balkan Wars, 375a, 651a; policy in World War, 1746b, 4517b, 4522b; under Peter I, 3349a; forms nucleus of Yugoslavia, 4561b; under Alexander I, 1142a
- Serfs, in feudal system, 1522b, 3909; represent conquered tribes, 3051b; freed in Russia, 1142a
- Sergeant, 3909
- Sergeant major, 261a, 2632b, 3909b
- Servitors, 3909b
- Settlement, Act of (1701), 17a, 176a, 608b, 612b, 1717b; non-jurors and, 3958
- Sevastopol, siege of, 1071b, 2958b
- Seven Bishops, trial of the, 1899a, 2278a, 2356b
- Seven Weeks War, 502b, 2045b, 3911-12
- Seven Wise Men of Greece, 3912
- Seven Wonders of the World, 3912
- Seven Years War, 3913; English policy in, 1721a; naval operations, 2957a; results to France, 2587b, see Frederick the Great, Maria Theresa; Paris, Peace of (1763)
- Seville, Abbadides in, 3b; Treaty of (1729), 3569b
- S vres, Treaty of (1920), 1845b, 3267a; on Mesopotamia, 2216a; on Syria, 4159b; on Turkey, [3966], 5129a, abrogated, 2442a
- Seychelles, becomes British dependency, 3916a
- Shanghai, hist. of Settlement, 3920
- Shantung, German ports in, 3921a; returned, 3921b
- Shap, Westmorland, abbey ruins at, 4452b
- Shkel, 3920
- Shell, military and naval, 181-2, 2965b
- Shell heaps, in British Columbia, 4718b; in S. Africa, 4941a
- Sheriff, former powers and status, 3928; becomes royal officer, 1976a
- Sheriffmuir, battle of (1715), 1719a, 2661b, 3342b
- Shetland Islands, Northmen in, 3880b; united to Scottish crown, 2273a
- Shibboleth, 3929
- Shield, 3929
- Shunose, explosive, 1438a
- Ship-money, 3930; Petition of Right on, 838b; Hampden and, 1900a, abolished, 3593a
- Shipping, losses during World War, 4532a; effects of war on, 3930b; policy of subsidies, 3932a
- Shire, origin of term, 1052a; former judicial system of, shire moots, 1075a, 2808a; county courts, 1976a, 3923b; represented in Parliament, 2474a
- Shock action, cavalry in, 509b
- Shogun, 2286a, 3942
- Shot, 3944
- Shrapnel, 151b, 1875a, 3944, shell bursting [4523]
- Shrewsbury, hist. and antiq., 3944, 3945a, 3946b; battle of (1403), 1980a, 3076a, 3948a; Treaty of, 1979b
- Shropshire, hist., 3946 8, antiq., 3948 9
- Siam, hist., 3952
- Siberia, explorations of Bering in, 463a; Czechs in, during World War, 1105b, anti-Bolshevik government in, 3810a, railway building in, 3311b
- Sicilian Vespers, 2930b
- Silly, hist., 3954-6, conquered by Romans, 3749a, Normans in, 2930a, 3061b; rule of Frederick II in, 1625b, Henry III of England and, 1979a; Kingdom of the Two Sicilies established, 2251b [see Naples, Kingdom of]; given to Bourbons, 2250a, conquered by Garibaldi, 1682b, annexed by Victor Emmanuel II, 2256b, earthquake in, 2258a
- Sidon, Phoenicia, 3933 4
- Sirges, 3956
- Sirna, Council of (1423), 2682b
- Sierra Leone, becomes British protectorate, 3956
- Sights (fire arms and guns), 3957 8
- Signalling, naval, 3959b; Kempen left and, 2156a, 2958b; army, 3960a, by aircraft, 1914
- Sikhs, tribal wars of, in Punjab, 3582a, united under Ranjit Singh, 3643a; Lord Lawrence and, 4548a
- Sikh Wars, 3960b
- Sikkim, becomes British protectorate, 3961
- Silbury Hill, Wilts. [3512], [1179], 1181a

- Silchester, Hants., Roman remains at, 1907a, 1908a, 3743a; city walls [3740]
- Silesia, hist., 3417b, 3981-2; Frederick the Great and, 1626b, 2668b; Versailles Treaty and, 3462a, 3962a; post-War division of, 3961a; frontiers, Germany and, 2534a
- Silk industry, westward spread of, 3962b
- Silures, 584a, 769b, 4407b; and Ordovices, 2739b
- Simon Commission and Report on India, 1672a, 1898a, 3967b; M. Nehru and, 2975a
- Simony, suppressed by Pope Gregory I, 3491b; Church of England and, 3988
- Sinal, World War campaign in, 4524a
- Sind, conquest of, 2929a; annexation and dev., 3988
- Singapore, Britain acquires, 3969b
- Sinn Fein movement, 1110a, 2051a, 2226b, 3970-1
- Siwa, temple at, 150a, 3114b; army of Cambyses at, 708b; Alexander at, 115b
- Six Articles, 1988a
- Sixtus IV, V, Popes, 3973
- Slavery, 3979; in ancient Greece, 1872a; helots in Sparta, 1989-77; negro slavery, 2975a, 3979b; John Hawkins and, 1941a; in Belgian Congo, 75b, 447b; abolished in U.S.A., 2522a, Livingstone and, 2542b; campaign of Wilberforce against, 4466b
- Slavonia, 340a, 1073, 2095a
- Slaves, 3979-80; early migrations, 2, 68b; settle in Russia, 3806b; in central Europe, 313b, 549a, 785a; attitude towards Turkey, 374b; part played in Balkan Wars, 376b; ideals of South Slavs, 3908b; absorbed into Yugoslavia, 346a
- Slings, in ancient warfare, 3981
- Sloop, 3982; functions of, 2954b; commander of, 2502a; *Italcron*, [2961]
- Slovak (ian), 3984; sympathies in World War, 1105b
- Slovenia, 346a
- Sluys, battle of (1340), 1338a
- Smith, Sir Harry, S. African administrator, 5009
- Smoke canille, 1540a
- Smokeless powder, 1487b, 1875a, 3721a, 3986; see Cordite
- Smyrna, Turkey, 3479b, 3987; post-War struggle for, *ibid.*, 1845b, 2355b
- Sobieski, John, 2321
- Social democratic movement, 3998a; see Marx; Lassalle; Bebel
- Socialism, hist. development of, 3995-8; in Austria, 1621b; Dollfus and, 1227a; destroyed in Italy, 2917b; state socialism, origin of in Germany, 502b; *see also* Nazi
- Socioman' origin of, 4337a
- Sodor and Man, kingdom of, 666a; bishopric of, 2642b
- Solder, types of, 4817
- Solihay, battle of (1665), 4286b
- Solima League and Covenant, 1056a, 2845b, 3593a, 3658b
- Solferino, battle of (1859), 2566b, 2615b, 2935b, 3662b
- Solon, laws of, 4006
- Solutrean race, 187b, 811a, 4940a
- Solway Moss, battle of (1542), 1988b, 2274b
- Somaliland Protectorate, acquired by Britain, 4007
- Somerset, Earl of, Lord Protector, 1341b, 4010
- Somerset, hist., 4007-8; antiq., 4008-10
- Somme, battle of the (1916), 1887b, 4524a, 4534a
- South African Republic, 2397b, 2546b, 4016b; and T. F. Burgers, 4952a
- South African Wars: 1st (1880-1881), 4018; 2nd (1899-1902), 4018-9; infantry tactics in, 2175b; attitude of statesmen, 177a, 2546b, 3759a, 3837a; *see* De Wet; Botha; Kruger; Cronje; Kitchener, Lord, Roberts, Lord
- South America, Inca civilization in, 2140; exploration and settlement, 4022
- Southampton, hist., 4023
- South Australia, hist., 332b, 4024-5
- South Pole, reached by Amundsen, 156b; Capt. Scott's expedition to [182], 3114b, 3883; Byrd and Balchen fly to, 3466a; *see also* Shackleton
- South Sea Bubble, 1710a, 3169b
- Southwark, London, 2569a, 2571b
- South-West Africa, hist., 4029
- Southwold Bay, battle of (1672), 2276b
- Spain, hist., 4935-8; Carthaginians in, 783a, 1903a; subdued by Rome, 3486a, 3749b; Visigothic conquest of, 1812a, Moors in, 2851a, 4036a; Jews in, 2313b; Inquisition in, 2184a; loss of Netherlands, 2997a, decline of, 3175b, 4016b; conquered by Napoleon, 2933b, 4037a [*see* Peninsular War]; monarchy and republic, 4037b; reaction and civil war, 4038a; [*see* Alfonso XIII, Primo de Rivera; Lerroux Garcia; Robles, Gil; Alcalá Zamora]. Colonies—early growth, 4036b [*see* Line of Demarcation]; in N. America, 3062b, in Brazil, 578a; revolt of Spanish S. America, 4022a, 4037a; attitude of Britain, 742a; settlement of Morocco (Algeiras Conference), 124; Riff War, 3720, 3727a; recent colonial policy, 76a
- Spanish-American War (1898), 4030-40, results, 2615b
- Spanish Succession, war of the, 176b, 844b, 2567b, 4108; naval operations, 2956b, *see* Ma. borough, Duke of
- Sparta, 1538b, 4040-1; slavery in, 183-b, 1969b; government of, 4041b [*see* Ephors; Gerousia]; alliance with Athens, 1839b, supremacy in Greece, and overthrow, 1840a, 4041b; Spartan character, 1817a; *see* Alcibiades; Pausanias; Peloponnesian War; Lycurgus; Lysander
- Spartanist revolt, 1061b, 4041-2
- Spartanist, 4041b
- Special Reserve (Militia), 268a, 2769-70
- Speyer, Diet of (1529), 3666b
- Sphinx of Gizeh [1359], [1360], [3595], 4048, [4046]
- Spithead, mutiny at, 1724a, 2958a
- Spitsbergen (Svalbard), exploration of, 3463b, 3464a, 3465a; André in, 164b, [3464]
- "Spun-yarn major," 2633a
- Spurs, battle of the (1513), 1986b, 2586b
- Spy system, 1480, 4059
- Squadron, in navy, 4059b; commander of, 754b; in army, 2506a, 3671b, 4059b; in air force, 3776a
- Stabiae, destroyed, 3442b, 3484a
- Stadium, ancient, 1653b, 4081
- Stadtholders in Netherlands, 2997a
- Staff officer, 266a
- Staffordshire, hist., 4063; antiq., 4064
- Stage coaches, 3729b
- Stahlhelm, 1774a, 2037a
- Stalin, Joseph, 4068
- Stamford, Lincs., ancient university at, 2525b, 3203a
- Stamford Bridge, battle of (1066), 1922a, 1923b, 3056b
- Stamp Act (1765), 1723b, 4087; *see* Grenville; Rockingham
- Standard, battle of the (1138), 4081a
- Standard, Roman, types of, 1296, 1548b
- Stane Street, 2010a
- Staplers, 3392a, 2736a
- Star Chamber, Court of, 1984b, 2450b, 2542a, 4073
- Star shell, 1540a
- Star of India, 31651
- States General of France, 812b, 3375a, 4075, convened in 1789, 1637a, 2588a
- States-General of Netherlands, 2995a, 4075b
- Stavisky scandal, 1619a, 2455a
- Steady, Harcourt, headquarters in London, 1914
- Stefánsson, V., explorer, 4829
- Stellenbosch culture, 4939b, 4910b; terrace containing relics of, [4912]
- Stephen, King of England, 4080-1
- Stirling, Scotland, castle of, 4085, [4086], siege of, 633a; Earl of Douglas murdered at, 1238a, 2272b
- Stirling Bridge, battle of (1297), 1335b, 382a
- Stirlingshire, hist., 4085-6
- Storks, the, [625], 3417a, 4088
- Stockton-on-Tees, railway opened (1823), 1629a, 4084a
- Stoke-on-Trent, battle of (1487), 3967a
- Stone Age, 226a, 296-2, 4090-2, monuments and remains in Britain, 3529 *et seq.* [*see* County articles under Antiquities]; culture in Australia, 4023b, in Ireland, 4843a; in S. Africa, 4939 *et seq.*; *see also* Flint implements; Sculptured stones; Camps and Earthworks
- Stone circles: at Glandore, Ireland, [1842]; in Morayshire, 2854b; in Nairnshire, 2920b; in Northumberland, 3075a; in Oxon, 3202b, [3201]; in Salop,

1948b; in Somerset, 3332b; *see* Avebury; Stonehenge  
 Stonehenge, Wilt., 226a, [1418], 3332b, [3678], 3728b, 4480b  
 Stone of Destiny, [1040], 3341a  
 Storm Troops, 2036b, 2037a, 2038a  
 Strafford, Thomas Wentworth, Earl of, 4095  
 Straits Settlements, hist., 4095-8  
 Strasbourg, strategic importance of, 1610a  
 Strathclyde, kingdom of, 1274b, 1277a, 2423a, 3077a, 4081a, 4097; incorporated with Scotland, 2630b  
 Stress Conference (1935), 1619a, 2259b  
 Struma, battle of the (1918), 4326b  
 Stuart (Stewart), House of, 621b, 4084, 4101-8; *see* Jacobites; *also* in Biographical Index  
 Stylites ("pillar saints"), 2816a  
 Sub-lieutenant (navy), 2506a, 2702a  
 Submarines, 2966a, 4104-7; hist. dev. of, 4104b; German use of, in World War, 2953a, 4311b; post-War negotiations on, 2962a, 2963a; construction and equipment of, 4103a; internal arrangement of: *see* inset, pages 4106-7; functions of in warfare, 2954b, 4106b, commander of, 2506a; anti-submarine weapons, 4107a; *see* Paravane; Q ships  
 Succession Wars, 4108-9  
 Sultan, revolt in, 170b; General Gordon in, 1507b; subdued by Kitchener, 2384a

Suevi, 4036a  
 Suez Canal, negotiations for, 1356b, 4110 (*see* de Lesseps; Ismail Pasha); effects of opening, 988b, 1517b; defence of, in World War, 4322b  
 Suffolk, hist., 4110-11; antiq., 4112; Earls of, 4112  
 Suffrage: *see* Franchise; Women's, 2347a, 3665b; *see* Pankhurst, Emmeline  
 Suffragettes, 1727b  
 Sulla, L. Cornelius, 4118  
 Sultanate, Turkish, abolished, 2355b  
 Sumerians, 223b; empire of, 1406a; language of, 224a; invent cuneiform, 1092a; art of, [211], 3215b  
 Supremacy, Act of (1534), 1987b, (1559), 1392a  
 Surrey, hist., 4126; antiq., 4123; Pilgrims' Way in, 3416b; Earls of, 4128-9  
 Susa, Persia, 3334a; captured, 116a; excavations at, 223b  
 Sussex, hist., 4123-4, antiq., 4124-5; kingdom of, 4126; Earls of, *ibid.*  
 Sutherland, hist., 4137  
 Suttie, custom of, 1113a, 2157b, 4127; abolished, 461a, 4604b  
 Swarajist movement, 1671b, 1898a, 2973a, 4129, 3061b, 3104a; *see* Congress movement  
 Swaziland, archaeology, 4943a  
 Sweden, hist., 4143-5; Reformation in, 3608a; part played in Thirty Years War, 4224a, policy of

Richelieu towards, 3717b (*see* Gustavus Vasa; Gustavus Adolphus; Charles IX, X, XII); rules Norway, 3087a; loses Pomerania, 3482b; under Oscar I and II, 3188  
 Swiss Guard, 4364b; massacre of, at Tulieres, 2588b, 2669b  
 Switzerland, hist., 4188-9; in Roman times (Raetia), 3626a; wars of independence in, 4153a; Reformation in, 3668b; 4155b (*see* Zwingli); as federative state, 4156a; customs union with Liechtenstein, 2505a  
 Sydney, N.S.W., penal colony at, 332b; town-planning of, 4665a  
 Sykes-Picot Agreement, 4159b  
 Syracuse, ancient and modern cities, 3954b, 4158; in Peloponnesian Wars, 3040b, 3307b, rule of Dionysius in, 1197-8; Archimedes defends, 228b  
 Syria, hist., 4159-60; castles in [1082], [3048]; archaeology, 223b; Hittites in, 3643b, 3910b, relations with Egypt, 1358a, 3578a; tribal wars in, 2609a, conquered by Romans, 3749b; by Moslems, 675a, 3903a; Crusaders in, 1802b (*see* Saladin); invaded by Napoleon, 2932a; in World War, 1116b, 1514a, 2458b; agreement on, 4159b; Lausanne Treaty and, 2451b; boundary defined, 2216b; *see* Druses; Lebanon Republic  
 Syro-Malankarans, Indian Christians, 5121b

## T

Taborite heresy, 2105b  
 Tabularium, library at Rome, 753b  
 Tacna-Arica dispute, 4103  
 Tadmor (Palmyra), 4160b  
 Taff Vale judgment, 171a, 4100a  
 Taping revolt, 1807b, 2927b  
 Talavera, battle of (1809), 3317a  
 Talleyrand-Périgord, Duc de, 4164 5  
 Tamluk, in India, 4598a, 4600b, 5132a  
 Tanganyika Territory, hist., 4106-7  
 Tanks [264], [269], 4107; early types, [4321], [4325]  
 Tannenberg, battle of (1914), 2024b, 2596a  
 Tara, ancient Irish capital, 1010b, 2478b  
 Tarentines, war with Rome, 3600b  
 Target (shield), 3929b  
 Tariff systems, dev. of, 624b; restoration of British, 2610a, 4172a; *see* Protection; Ottawa Conference  
 Tarsus, Cilicia, 3289b, 4173  
 Tartars, 4172; subdued by Genghis Khan, 1700b  
 Tasmânia, hist., 4174, 4362a; archaeology, 4623b  
 Taunton, Somerset, 4177; in Monmouth rebellion, 2826b; siege of, 4008a  
 Taxation, ancient, 4177; early, in Britain: *see* Domesday survey; Richard I and, 3712a; extended by Edward I, 1335b; by Edward III, 1339a; *see* Scutage; Aids; Customs Duties; Tonnage and

Poundage; Poll Tax; Ship Money!; Gladstone on taxation, 1767b  
 Taxila, Punjab, ruins of [5035], 3036a; pendant from, [5041]  
 Tay Bridge disaster, 1632b  
 Teapot Dome scandal, 1917a  
 Tefel-Amarnah, 1359a; discoveries at, 223a, 1360a, 1958b  
 Templars, Knights, 1082b, [3711], 4197-8; suppressed, 3375a, 4198a  
 Temple Bar, London [2570], 3720a  
 Temples at Jerusalem, 2300-1, 3843a, 4198  
 Tenchebrai, battle of (1106), 1974b, 2604b  
 Ten Thousand, retreat of the, 157, 1102b  
 Territorial Army, 268a, 4208 9, 4400a; Haldane and, 1894a, in World War, 4519a, 4522a; supply of officers to, 3130a, 4209a; composition of regiment of, 1671b; reconstructed, 4549a; new functions, 4209a  
 Teschen, Poland, dispute over, 3642b; Treaty of, 4109a  
 Test Acts, 811a, 2277a, 4209; Charles II and, 2277b, James II and, 2278a; repealed, 3798a  
 Tetrarch (title), 4209  
 Teutons, 442, 4200; migrations of, 2768a; defeated by Marins, 905b; *see* Germans  
 Tewkesbury, battle of (1471), 1310b, 1983b, 4209b  
 Texas, invaded, 3176a

Thames, Anglo-Saxon, 4214  
 Thapsus, battle of (16 B.C.), 687b  
 Thebes, Egypt, 210 note, 1351b, 1358a, 3910b; Valley of Tombs of Kings at [1353], 1354a, 1361b, temples at, 1359a, 1361a  
 Thebes, Greece, 524b, 1838a, 1840a, 4218, defeats Sparta, 1440b, 3307a, 4041b; allied with Athens, 1155a, 3372b, destroyed by Alexander the Great, 115a; later hist., 4218b  
 Themistocles, 4218  
 Theodoric, King of the Visigoths, 4219  
 Theodosius, Rom. emperor, 4219  
 Thermopylae, battle of (480 B.C.), 1839b, 2486b, 2919a, 4221, (279 B.C.), *ibid.*  
 Theusum, Greek temple, 309b, 4221  
 Thessalonica, 3289a, 4219b  
 Theusaly, hist., 4223  
 Theford, Norfolk, antiq., 3056a, battle of (867), 3055a  
 Thiers, Louis, President of France, 4219  
 Third Estate, 4075a  
 Thirty Tyrants, 4223-4  
 Thirty Years War, 4224; effects in Germany, 1746a; *see* Gustavus Adolphus; Wallenstein  
 Thistle, Order of the, 3163b, [3164], 4225  
 Thionville, kingdom of, 2896b  
 Thrace, conquests and partition of, 376a, 2451a, 4227; refugees from, 651b



- Three-decker, 2964b  
 Three-field system, 81a  
 Three-Power Naval Agreement (1930), 238b  
 Thugs, 422b, 4604b  
 Thule, 3463b, 4229  
 Thule culture (Eskimo), 4720a  
 Thules, battle of, 2896b  
 Tiber, river, 3753a, 4230  
 Tiberius, Emperor, 4230  
 Tibet, struggle for independence in, 4228  
 Tichborne case, 4233  
 Ticonderoga, battle of (1758), 150a  
 Tisbit, Conference and Treaty of (1807), 1627b, 2933b, 3370a  
 Timgad, Roman remains at, 4238; mosaics [2861], [2862]  
 Timur, 4239  
 Tippermuir, battle of (1644), 2846a  
 Turys, Crete, 43b  
 Titanic, wreck of the, 2123a  
 Tithe barn at Maidstone, Kent [2642]  
 Tithes, origin of, 4241  
 Titus, Roman emperor, 4242 3  
 Tivoli, Hadrian's villa at, 1884a  
 "T.N.F.," 1488a  
 Tobacco, introduction of, 4241  
 Toc H, foundation of, 4247  
 Toga, the, 4247 8  
 Togo and Togoland, become Mandated territories, 4248a  
 Tokyo, earthquake in, 4248  
 Tolentino, battle of (1815), 2897b  
 Toleration, religious, in Germany under Maximilian II, 2765a, favoured by James I, 2776b, obstacles to, 3658a; views of Pym on, 3592b; Richelieu and, 3717b; James II and, 2277b, Act of (1689), 1007a, 1473a  
 Tombs, types of ancient, 4251  
 Tonnage and poundage, 4252-3, granted to Edward III, 1339a; grant of, restricted, 3592b; Petition of Right and, 3352b  
 Tordesillas, Treaty of (1494), 578a, 1152b  
 Torgau, battle of (1760), 3912b  
 Tones, origin and policy of, 441b, 1013b, 3474a, in reign of Queen Anne, 177a, 2675a; eclipse in reign of George I, 1718a; under George II, 1719b; policy under George IV, 1726a  
 Torpedo, 2966a, 4106a, 4255-8  
 Torpedo boat, 2966a, 4258  
 Torpedo bomber, 50b, [53], 55b, [3375]  
 Torpedo gunboat, 1874a, 4258b  
 Torpedo tubes, 4257b  
 Torquay, Devon, discoveries at Kent's Cavern, 185b, 1178a, 4259  
 Torquemada, Spanish inquisitor, 4259  
 Torres Vedras, lines of, 3317a  
 Totalitarian state, Sparta as, 4041b;  
 Hobbes and, 2035a, modern, 1507b, 2037b, 2918a  
 Toulon, naval base, 1610a; Napoleon at, 2931b, 2935a; Nelson at, 2955a, 2977  
 Toulouse, battle of (1814), 3317b, 4442a  
 Tournaments, medieval, 4281  
 Tours, battle of (732), 845a, 1610a, 2851a  
 Tower of London, building of, 2567a; murder of princes in, 1341a; survives Fire, 2568b  
 Town-major, 2632b  
 Towton, battle of (1461), 1339b, 1983b, 3760b  
 Tractarians, 3199b  
 Trades Disputes Act (1927), 3967b  
 Trafalgar, battle of (1805), 1550a, 1724b; consequences, 2933b, 2952b, 2958a  
 "Train-bands," 267a, 2769b  
 Trajan, emperor, 4287  
 Trans-Jordan, hist., 214a, 4289-70  
 Trans-Siberian railway, completed, 289a, 3807b; in World War, 1105b  
 Transylvania, hist., 2095a, 3794a, 4278  
 Transvaal, hist., 75a, 525a, 4016b, 4276a, 4941b, 4942a, 4952a; see Kruger; Rhodes, Cecil; S African War  
 Trench warfare, see Warfare  
 Trengganu, ceded to Britain, 3952b  
 Trent, Council of, 10421, 2031b, 3288a, 3468a, 4280  
 Trent incident (1861), 1041b, 2522a, 4349a  
 Trentino (Trentina), Italy and, 346a, 2258b, 4321a  
 Trianon, Treaty of (1920), 346b, 3267a, 4281, ceded to Hungary, 2095a, 2626a  
 Tribunes, military (ancient Rome), 4281  
 Tribunes of the people, 3486a, 3748b, 4281  
 Triennial Act (1641), 2578b  
 Trieste, ceded to Italy, 346a, 2252a  
 Trim, Ireland, antiq., 4282 3  
 Trinidad, hist., 4283; Raleigh in, 3642a  
 Trinitrotoluene, explosive, 1488a  
 Trinobantes, 2009a, 2761a  
 Tripartite indenture, 1779b  
 Triplane, 4533b  
 Triple Alliance, 4284; (1668), 2587a; (1717), 1719a; (1882), 346a, 2091a; Bismarck and, 503a, 1621b  
 Triple Entente, 3433a, 4284, 4517a  
 Tripoli, province and city, hist., 2503a, 2358a  
 Tireme, 1665a, 2964a  
 Triumvirates, in ancient Rome, 4285; first (60 B.C.), 687a, 3486b; second (43 B.C.), 193a, 320a, 90a, 2488b  
 Trotzky, Leon, 4287  
 Troy, 44a, 230b, 1838a, 4288; discoveries at, 43b, 221a  
 Troyes, Council of (1128), 4197b;  
 Treaty of (1420), 842b, 1982a, 2094a, 3376b  
 "True blue," origin of phrase, 520b  
 Trusts, dev. in Britain, 4280; in U.S.A., attacked by Wilson, 4477b; F. D. Roosevelt and, 2942b  
 Tsing-tao, Germany and, 3921a  
 Tudors, 620b, 3761a, 4282-3; benevolent despotism of, 1984a; strengthen English monarchy, 2814b  
 Tumulus, 407b, [4844]  
 Tunisia, becomes French protectorate, 4297b  
 Turkey, 4304-7 [for early hist., see Turkey]; extent of former empire, 4300a; Russian designs on, 3290a; wars with Russia, 3814; revolt of Crete against, 1844b; in Crimean War, 1071b; decline of power in Balkans, 345b, 375b, 651a, 4305b; territorial losses: see Berlin, Congress of; railway dev. in, 2218a; loss of Tripoli, 2258a, 2503a; losses by Balkan War, 376a; policy in World War, 4306a; attitude of Mohammed V, 2806; [see Arabs; Palestine; Hejaz]; Kemal and Nationalist movement in, 2255-8, 4306b [see also Sévres, Treaty of; Smyrna; Gracco-Turkish War; Lausanne, Treaty of]; treaty with Russia, 4306b; policy of westernization, 4300a; abolition of polygamy, 3480a; of capitulations, 2454b; treaties with Persia, 3338a, 4307a  
 Furkus, in India, 4601b  
 Turkish-Italian War, 2258a, 3700a  
 Turkistan, ancient cultures in, 226b; Mongol invasion of, 1700b; subdued by Russia, 4308  
 Turks, 335b [see also Seljuks; Ottomans; Crusades]; overthrow Byzantine empire, 675b; conquer Serbia, 2833b; Hungary, 2090b, 4116b; Mesopotamia, 358b; Persia, 3330b; Egypt, 2640b; Greece, 309a, 1844b; besiege Vienna, 4304b; wars of Catherine II with, 802a; atrocities in Armenia, 260b; in Bulgaria, 651a; in Macedonia, 2611b  
 Gladstone on, 7a, 1768a  
 Turnpikes, 3729b  
 Tutankhamen, tomb of, 223a, 4314a  
 Twelve Tables, 4315  
 Tyre, Phoenicia, 1003a, 3384a; Crusaders in, 3833b  
 Tyrol, early hist., see Raetia; rebellion of A. Hofer in, 2040b; Italy demands cession of, 346a; post-War partition of, 4320-1

## U

- Uitlanders, 2279a, 2398a, 3701a, 4018a  
 Ukase, 1272b, 4562b  
 Ukraine, acquired by Russia, 3813a; Brest-Litovsk Treaty and, 3810a; Ruthenians join, 3815b  
 Ulster, Celts in, 4845b; early hist. and colonization of, 4324, resists Home Rule, 2050b, 3198a; Carson's leadership, 781b, "Ulster Covenant," 2457b; separated from Irish Free State, 2218a, 2220b  
 Ulster, Earls of, 4324-6  
 Unemployment, in ancient Rome, 3740b, for early dev. in Britain, see Poor Laws; increase of, after Industrial Revolution, 1725b; after World War, 1224b; in mining industry, 2788b; during

world depression, 4330b; unemployment insurance legislation (dole), 1224-5, 2547b; cuts in benefits, 2610a  
 Uniformity, Acts of, 4331  
 Uniforms and insignia (fighting forces), 4331-2  
 Union, Acts of, *see* Scotland, Ireland, Wales  
 Unionist Party, origin of, 1012a, 2030b  
 Union Jack, 1549a, 1717a  
 Union of South Africa, archaeology, 4938-43; Stone Age cultures and human remains in, 4939b; shell mounds in, 4941a; rock engravings and paintings, 4941b; stone ruins in, 4942a; early movements of native peoples in, 4989 *et seq.* History, 4338; first Dutch settlement, 4928a, 4978a, 4989a, 5013b; economic expansion under British rule, 4955b, 5013b; discovery of gold in, 4969a, 4986a; of diamonds, 5014b; white labour policy in, 4958b; phases in unification, 5016b; constitution of the Union, 4336a, 5001a; policy in World War, 556b, 5937a, 4336a, 4959b, 4976a; social rehabilitation schemes,

5002b; economic results of Ottawa agreements, 4596-7, 5017b; segregation of natives, 4992a; army, 280, 3130a  
 United States of America, hist., 4345-50; origins, 4345a [*see* American Independence, war of]; constitution of 1787, 1904a, 4347b; relations with Britain, 4348a [*see* War of 1812]; boundary dispute with Britain, 3476a; Jefferson's Embargo Act, 2294b; Industrial Revolution in United States, 2173b; assertion of Monroe Doctrine, 2832; dev. of slavery question, 4318b [*see* Lincoln, Abraham; War of Secession], *Trend* incident, 2522a, 4349a; economic and colonial expansion, 4340b [*see* Spanish-American War]; purchase of Alaska, 101; policy in Cuba, 1057a; monetary reforms, 1944a; McKinley and protection policy, 2615a; government and Chinese immigration, 1926a; foreign policy of Theodore Roosevelt, 1756a; United States policy in World War, 4350a, 4477b, 4518a [*see also* Hoover]; opposes Versailles Treaty, 1917a, opposes

League of Nations, 1406a, 4478b; amount of British debt to, 4416b; policy of subsidizing shipping, 3932a, financial crisis in United States, 4350b; measures of Hoover, 2058b; of F. D. Roosevelt, 2942b, 3755a; labour troubles in, 2494a; national debt, 2941b; army, 269-70; navy, post-War construction, 2960b  
 Universities, evolution of, 4331  
 Unknown soldier, 4331  
 Ur, discoveries at, 223b, 230b  
 Urban II, VI, VIII, Popes, 4352  
 Uruguay, hist., 4354-5; war with Paraguay, 3258b; Garibaldi in, 1682a  
 Ushant (Finisterre), naval battles off (1747), 1721a; (1778), 2957a, (1781), 2356a, 2957b  
 U.S.S.R., *see* Russia  
 Utrecht, Holland, 2991b; Treaty of (1713), 4108b, 4236, 4838; on Belgium, 454b; on British trading rights, 1720a; on Newfoundland, 3008a; on Nova Scotia, 3006b; on Spain and Netherlands, 3176b; Harley and, 1109b  
 Uzbek, hist., 4356

## V

VALMY, cannonade of (1792), 1638a  
 Valois, House of, 4359-60  
 Valois-Orleans, House of, 3177a  
 Valparaiso, Chile, founded 877a; bombardment of, 876b  
 Vancouver Island, settlement of, 607b  
 Vandals, 126a, 319a, 1703a, 2706b, 4261  
 Varangian bodyguard, 3071b  
 Vardar, battle of the (1918), 2611b  
 Vatican, hist., 4304 [*see* Pius IX; Lateran Treaty]; City, 3752b, 4204; Council (1863-1870), 3431a, 3693b, 4304; Library, 2499a, 2501a, 2526b  
 Vavasour, 4365  
 Vellum, introduction of, 2499a  
 Venezuela, hist., 327b, 3837a, 4570  
 Venice, hist., 4370-1; Doges of, 1223; commercial importance in Middle Ages, 986b; Crusaders at, 1083a, 2032a; wars with Genoa, 1701b, 3479a; relations with Pope Paul V, 3288a; revolt against Austria, 2256a; reunited with Italy, 343a, 2356b  
 Venizelos, Eleutherios, 4371-2  
 Vercelle, battle of (101 a.c.), 905b, 2671b  
 Verdun, Treaty of (843), 657b, 2583a, 2583a, 2590b, 4374; in relation to World War, 4517a; siege of (1916), 3956b  
 Vere de Vere, 3198b  
 Verrey lights, 1540a, 3960a  
 Versailles, Conference and Treaty of (1919), 3267a, 4278-7; signing

of (4531), on Germany, 1747a; on Alsace-Lorraine, 4376a; on Rhineland, 3693a, on Saar territory, 1820a; on Schleswig, 3860b; on Mandates, 2647; on Poland, 3462a; on Mozambique, 2888b; on Shantung ports, 3921b, signing of, by Dominion prime ministers, 4588; attitude of statesmen: of President Wilson, 4478a; of Lloyd George, 2547a; of President Harding, 1917a; of Hitler, 2036a, German actions in contravention of, 270b, 2963b, 3127a, 3608b  
 Versailles (or Paris), Peace of (1763), 149b, 2957b; Treaty of (1756), 2352a  
 Versailles, Palace of, (1607), 2668b; transference of French court to, 2587a; revolutionary mob at, 1637b; Lafayette at, 2413b  
 Verulamium, *see* St. Albans  
 Vespasian, emperor, 4378  
 Vestibarian Controversy, 3589a  
 Vexillum, Roman cavalry standard, 1518b  
 Vice-Admiral, 33a  
 Vicksburg, capture of (1863), 1822b, 2522a  
 Victor Emmanuel II of Italy, 4382  
 Victor Emmanuel III, 161d  
 Victoria, Queen, 4383 6  
 Victoria, Australia, hist., 311a, 4387; policy of Protection in, 2609b, 4651a  
 Victoria Cross (3164), 3163a, 4388

Vienna, 4389 90; Turks at (1683), 2321a, 3460b, 4304b; Socialist revolt and Nazi conspiracy in, 1227a  
 Vienna, Congress of (1815), 4165a, 4390-1; moderation of, 370a, 793a; on Austria, 342a; unites Belgium and Holland, 454b; and Luxembourg, 2997b; settlement of Italy, 2256a, on Papal States, 3248b; on Poland, 3807a, on Swiss independence, 4156a; strengthening of Prussia, 3570a  
 Vikings, *see* Northmen  
 Villafranca, Treaty of (1859), 2256b, 2935b  
 Villeins, 1522b, 2655a  
 Vilna, 3458a; annexed to Poland, 2535a, 3462b  
 Vimiera, battle of (1808), 3317a, 1506b  
 Vinland, 1446a  
 Virginia, Raleigh in, 3641b; settled, 22761  
 Viroonium, *see* Wroxeter  
 Visby, Gotland, 1513a  
 Visigoths, 1812, Alaric leads, 98, 3751b; in Gaul, 1676a; in Spain, 40361, defeat Huns, 317a  
 Vitor, 262b, 4298  
 Vittoria, battle of (1813), 3317a  
 Vittorio Veneto, battle of (1918), 4526b  
 Vivandiere, 4396  
 Volscians, conquered by Rome, 3746b  
 Volstead Act, 3556b; repealed, 3755a  
 Volunteers, 4290-40

## W

- Wagram, battle of (1809), 2943a  
 Wab(h)abib, rise to power in Arabia, 214b, 2105b, 2119b, 4404  
 Wailing Wall, Jerusalem, riots at, 4404  
 Wakefield, battle of (1460), 1983b, 3760b  
 Wakefield, E. G., Australian pioneer, 4701  
 Walcheren expedition, 4405-6  
 Waldenses, origin and teachings of, 4406  
 Wales, hist., 4407-8; castle building in, 4408b; policy of Henry I towards, 1975a; of Edward I, 1335a; Princes of, 682b, 3545; Act of Union, 4408b  
 Wallace, Sir William, 4411-12  
 Wall(l)achia, hist., 3792a, 3814a, 4412  
 Wallenstein, Albert Eusebius, 4412  
 Wallingford, Berks, early importance, 461a, 4170a; treaty of (1153), 4081b  
 Walpole, Sir Robert, 3169-70  
 Walpole, Horace, 3170  
 Wandewasch, battle of (1750), 3170  
 Wansleyke, 4481a  
 Warbeck, Perkin, rebellion of, 4418  
 War Debts and Reparations, 4416; see also Ruhr; Genoa Conference; Dawes Plan; Gentlemen's Agreement  
 Warden of the Marches, 4416-7  
 Wareham, Dorset, Roman remains at, 3713, 3714a  
 Warfare, ancient: use of phalanx, 3367, 3374a; of elephants, 1385b, 1912b, 3600b; [see Rome-Army]; medieval: tactics of Hundred Years War, 2094b, 2175b; importance of Agincourt, 1982a; Edward III as tactician, 1335b, 1339a; dev. of artillery, 278a, 1875a; modern: Marlborough's strategy and difficulties, 2874-5; strategy of Wellington in Peninsular War, 3317b, tactics at Waterloo, 4142b; [see also Guerilla Warfare]; World War: effectiveness of siege guns, 279b, 2083b; dev. of trench warfare, 4520b, (4521), (4523), (4525); use of barrages, 4521a; infantry tactics, 2175-6; Foch and limited objective attacks, 4526a; use of land mines, 2784, (4521); of gas, 1522a, (4525); tactics of Sir J. Monash, 4666b; modern use of cavalry, 809; for naval warfare, see Naval history, Navy, World War (naval hist.); for air warfare, see Royal Air Force, World War (aerial hist.)  
 Warfare, humanization of, 2203b, 3293b, 3662b  
 War medals, 3165  
 War of 1812, 1725b, 2618a, 4417, 4740a  
 War of Secession, 4417-18; Palmerston and, 3239b; naval warfare, 2823b; see Lincoln, Abraham; Grant, Ulysses S.; Lee, Robert, E.; Jackson, "Stone-wall"  
 War of the North, 811a  
 Warrant Officer, 284, 3909b  
 Wars, British, cost of, 2940a  
 War Savings Certificates, issued by R McKenna, 2614a  
 Warsaw, hist., 3461a, 3807a; battle of (1656), 844a  
 Warships: see Naval history; Navy  
 Warwick, hist and antiqu., 4419-20, 4421b  
 Warwick, Earl of (the Kingmaker), 1340a, 4420  
 Warwickshire, hist., 4421-3  
 Washington, D. C., first meeting of Congress at, 4424a; captured (1812), 2618a; Treaty of (1871), 4836  
 Washington Conference on limitation of Armaments (1921), 258a, 1203b, 1601b, 2960b, 2967b; Balfour and, 374a; decides against gas warfare, 3455a; Japan denounces, 2289b, 2963a  
 Washington, George, 4424-5  
 Watches, division of, in Navy, 4428a  
 Waterloo, battle of, 2931b, 4430; Wellington's tactics at, 4412b  
 Watling Street, 2358b, 2477a, 2764a, 3960b, 3728b  
 Watson, J. C., Australian statesman, 4701  
 Webster Ashburton Treaty, 4836  
 Wedmore, Treaty of, 118a, 119a, 1122a, 1607a, 4416a  
 "Wee Floss," 1628b  
 Weimar Constitution, 1151a, 1743, 2025a; collapse of, 2072a  
 Wellingborough, Northants, antiqu., 4441  
 Wellington, Duke of, campaigns in Spain and France, 4441-3  
 Wells, Somerset, antiqu., 4443-4  
 Welshpool, Montgomery, antiqu., 2843  
 Wenlock, Salop, ancient priory at, 3949a  
 Wentworth, see Strafford  
 Wentworth, W. C., Australian politician, 4701  
 Western Australia, hist., 332b, 4447; desire for secession, 334a  
 Westminster Abbey, 1979b, 4449; old view of, (3659); survives fire, 2560a; Chapel of Edward the Confessor in, (1331); tomb of Mary Queen of Scots, (1690)  
 Westminster, Council of (1163), 1976b; Conference at (1568), 2689b, Statutes of, 4449 (of 1931), 1405b, 1740a, 2815b, 4590  
 Westmorland, hist., 4450-2; antiqu., 4452  
 Weston super-Mare, prehistoric encampment near, 4151a  
 Westphalia, Peace of (1648), 3608a, 4221b; on Pomerania, 3452b on Switzerland, 4155b  
 Wessex, Anglo-Saxon kingdom of, 4448; relations with Mercia, 2736a; rule of Ine, 2174; supremacy under Egbert, 1348-9; royal house of, 1923a, 1974b, 4146b  
 Westford, Ireland, origin of, 2178b; massacre at, 3660a  
 Weymouth, Dorset, antiqu., 4454-6  
 Whigs, origin and policy of, 811b, 2266b, 3174a, 4819b; Shaftesbury as founder of, 3917b; and Rye House Plot, 3819b; ascendancy in reign of Queen Anne, 176b; secure succession of George I, 1717b; dominate Parliament, 4460a; George III and, 1722a, 2815b; influence on Queen Victoria, 2729a, 4384a  
 Whippet tanks, (269), 4167b  
 Whipping post, 4460-1  
 Whitby, Yorks, Caedmon at Abbey of, 682a; Synod of (664), 618b, 3187b, 4461  
 White Companies, mercenary troops, 1921b  
 White Horse Hill, Berks, (465), 466b, (3531), 3532b  
 White Mountain, battle of the, 4221a  
 White Ship loss of the, 1975a  
 Wigan (Lancs), battle of (1651), 4464b  
 Wigtownshire, hist., 4465  
 William I of England (the Conqueror), 4468-71; William II (Rufus), 4471-2, William III, 4472-3; William IV, 4473-5  
 William (Wilhelm) I, German emperor, 4475, William (Wilhelm) II, ibid.  
 William the Silent, 4475-6  
 Willington, Lord, 5148  
 Wilson, Thomas Woodrow, 4477-8  
 Wiltshire, hist. and antiqu., 4480-1  
 Wimbledun, Surrey, antiqu., 4481  
 Winchester, Hants, hist. and antiqu., 1907a, 4481-3; Round Table at, (275); School, in early times, 3872a, Statutes of, 1334b  
 Windsor, see New Windsor  
 Windsor, House and Family of, 4485-6  
 Wing-commander (R.A.F.), 985b  
 Witchcraft, persecution of, 4502a  
 Witenagemot (Witan), 2868a, 3302b, 3635b, 4505; acclaims Harold, 1923a  
 Wittenberg, Luther at, 2601a, 3666a  
 Winward, battle of (655), 4408a  
 Wolsey, Cardinal, 1986a, 4506-7  
 Woodstock, Oxon, antiqu., 4511  
 Woollen industry, dev. of in England, 1120a; in Lancs, 2425a; in Cotswolds, 1784b, 3202b; by Flemish weavers in Norfolk, 1055a, 3088b; policy of Edward III, 1337b; [see Merchant Adventurers]; policy of Henry VII, 1985a; "domestic system" in, 2108a; replaced by capitalism, 2168b; effects of Industrial Revolution ibid.; growth of the industry in Australia, 4663b  
 Worcester, 4512; battle of (1651), 839b, 3660b  
 Worcestershire, hist., 4513-5; antiqu., 4515  
 Workhouses, instituted, 3490a  
 World Economic Conference (1933), 2463b  
 World War, 4517-35; causes, 345b, 1740b, 1856a, 4517a; Britain's attitude, 4517b; and general conduct of the war, 4518b [see Great Britain]; for policy of the various warring countries, see separate entries; military hist., 4519-26, campaign of 1914,

4519b; of 1915, 4522a; of 1916-1917, 4524a; of 1918, 4524b; strategy of Lord French, 4537b; of Earl Haig, 1887a, of Foch, 1577b; of Hindenburg, 2024a; of Ludendorff, 2596a; naval hist., 4538-39; opening phases, 4527b; war in North Sea and battle of Jutland, 4528a [see Jellicoe; Beatty]; in Mediter-

ranean, 4530a; in outer seas, 4530b; war against commerce, 161d; aerial hist., 4532-5; dev of fighting machines, 4532b; of tactics, 4534a; the Armistice, 4532a; Conference of Paris, 3286-7 [see Versailles, Treaty of], effects of the war on Britain and the Empire, 625b, 4588; on shipping, 3932a

Worms, Diet of (1521), 2601a, 3666b  
Wroxeter (Viroconium), Salop, Roman remains at, [618], [3711], 3946b, 3949a  
Wyatt's rebellion (1554), 1857a, 2684b  
Wyclif, John, teachings of, 4589

## X

Xenophon, leads the Ten Thousand, 4541  
Xerxes I of Persia, 4541 2

## Y

Yemen, hist., 214b  
Ycoman, 4548  
Yeomen of the Guard, 4548-9  
Yeomanry, 4208b, 4549  
Yokohama, destroyed by earthquake, 4549b  
York, hist. and antiq., 4550 2; legion at, 3742a; Paulinus as archbishop of, 3290b; Conference at (1568), 2489b, 2686b  
York, House of, 4550; in Wars of Roses, 620b, 3760a; Dukes of, 4500

Yorkshire, hist., 4552 3; antiq., 4554  
Young Plan, 1747b, 2025a, 4116b, 4557a; Lord Snowden and, 2610a  
Young Pretender: see Stuart, Charles Edward  
Young Turks, 7a, 103a, 375a, 4305b, 4557; support Kemal, 2354b  
Ypres, Belgium, medieval guilds at, 451a, Salient, in World War, 1887b; 1st battle of, 4520b, 4557b; 2nd battle of, 4522a, 3rd battle of, 4524b

Ypres, Earl of, campaigns on Western front, 4557  
Yugoslavia, hist., 4561-4; origin, 316a, 4558a, 4561b; joined by Bosnia, 549a; independence declared, 3830a; gains by Treaty of Neuilly, 2611b; loses Fiume, 1547b, 3645b; under Alexander I, 114b; restiveness of Croatia, 4562b; see Serbia, Montenegro, Slavs; Little Entente  
Yukon, gold rush in, 4584

## Z

ZARA, battle of (1202 A.C.), 3747b, 3871a  
Zambesi River, exploration of, 751, 2542a  
Zanzibar, British protectorate established, 4565  
Zara, Crusaders at, 1083a; ceded to Italy, 2358b, 4562b  
Zeebrugge, raid on (1918), 2569a, [4528], 4530a  
Zemstvos, 3807b, 3808a

Zepplins, in World War, 91b, 1202a, 4513a, 4533;  
Zimbabwe, ruins at [3705]  
Zinoviev letter, 4568b  
Zionist movement, 3230a, 4538 9; ideals of Herzl, 2013, Balfour and 3742, Sir H. Samuel and, 3846a  
Zollverein, customs union, 1746b, 4571  
Zornhof, battle of (1756), 3912b

Zinder Zee, reclamation of, 2723a  
Zululand, annexed, 4589  
Zulus, under Chaka, 3991b, under Cetewayo, 4952b; wars with, 4959b, 4965b, 4970b, 50057  
Zurich, Council of (1523), 4580b  
Zutphen, battle of (1586), 3956a  
Zwingli, Ulrich, reforms of, 4580

**Law: Government (Central and Local); League of Nations; Constitution; Public Finance; Politics**

**ABANDONMENT, 3a**  
**Abatement, 3a;** of legacies, 3a;  
 of nuisance, 3a  
**Abolition, 6b**  
**Abduction, 7a;** quarter-sessions  
 cannot try case of, 3607a  
**Aberdeen, Lord Provost of, 3567b**  
**Abjuration, Oath of, 13a**  
**Abortion, not murder, 2897b;** pro-  
 curing or attempting to procure,  
 2175a  
**Abstract of title, 15a**  
**Acceptation, 17a**  
**Accession, 17a**  
**Accessory, 17b**  
**Accomplice, evidence of, 2379b**  
**Accountant, negligence of, 19b**  
**Acquittal, no appeal against, 1971b**  
**Act of God, meaning of, 22a,**  
 991a  
**Act of Parliament Commencement**  
**Act, 1793, 201**  
**Address, the, 28b;** amendment to,  
 573a  
**Aid, government of, 19b**  
**Admission order, 32a**  
**Administration, of insolvent estate,**  
 2190a  
**Administrator, 32b;** minor in-  
 eligible, 2790b, of property of  
 convict, 1921a  
**Admiral, Lord High, 2580a**  
**Admiralty, Civil Lord of not usually**  
 in Cabinet, 613b; court of, 33a;  
 First Lord of the, political  
 appointment, 2580a, King's Pro-  
 ceedings represents Crown in, 2350a,  
 Lords Commissioners of the,  
 appointed by letters patent,  
 2491a, permission of, required  
 for ship to fly Blue Ensign, 1550a;  
 represented on Port of London  
 Authority, 2474a  
**Admiralty Law, 33a;** Assessors in,  
 204a, of negligence, 2974a  
**Adoption, 35b;** of Act of Parlia-  
 ment, 2551b; of Children Act,  
 1926, 35b  
**Adulteration of food-stuffs, illegality**  
 of, 36b  
**Adultery, 37a;** as ground for  
 divorce, 17a  
**Adversetment, for lost property,**  
 illegal form of, 2175b  
**Advocate, Lord, 43a;** not usually  
 in Cabinet, 611a  
**Advocates, Faculty of, in Scotland,**  
 43a  
**Adowson, 43a;** restrictions on  
 sale of, 43b  
**Adoles, 43b**  
**Aerial law, 45b**  
**Aerodromes, law relating to, 46a**  
**Aeroplane clubs, government sub-**  
 sidy to, 36b  
**Aeroplanes, law relating to, 45b,**  
 46a; notification of accidents to,  
 18b; regulation concerning, 15b  
**Aidavit, 60b;** jurat of, 2133b

reeves of rural municipalities, 108a; savings banks, 473b  
 Alcohol, hours for selling, 2503b; licence to sell, 2503a-b; local option concerning, 2553a-b  
 Alderman, 112b; of borough, how elected, 347a; of Chicago, fifty, 869a; of City of London, 2576b, of county, 1052b; of County of London, 2576a; undischarged bankrupt cannot be, 382a  
 Alexander, Morris, 4934a  
 Algeria, departments of, integral part of France, 1166b; government of, 125a-6a  
 Alias, 127a  
 Alibi, 127b  
 Alien, 127b; British pass-port not issued to, 3233a; deportation of, 1167a; enemy, contract with, 1020b; naturalization of, conditions for, 2944b; resident, liable to income tax, 2141b; restrictions on immigration of, 1403b, 1404a; when qualified to serve on jury, 2340a  
 Alimony, 128b; cannot be assigned, 294b  
 Allegiance, birth within His Majesty's, 919a; oath of a on naturalization, 2941b; right to transfer, 2114b  
 Allen, Rt. Hon. Sir James, 4892a  
 Allotment garden, statutory definition of, 132a  
 Almoner, Lord High, 135a  
 Alsace-Lorraine, administration of, 135b  
 Ambassador, 140a; form of address to, 29b, what States may have, 139b  
 Ambedkar, Bhamra Ram, 5025b  
 Amendment, 148a; and "kangaroo" closure, 740b  
 Amnesty, 152b  
 Anarchism, repudiated by Socialists, 3998b  
 Anarchy, 160a  
 Ancient lights, 161b, 1504b; when windows become, 3556a  
 Andaman Islands, Commissioner for, and Nicobar Islands, 3011b; pearl settlement in, discontinued, 162a; Port Blair capital of, 162a  
 Andorra, constitution of 1644, independent republic of 163b  
 Anglesy, Beaumaris county town of, 163a, 427a  
 Anglo-Burmah Oil Company, British Government shareholder in, 3358b  
 Anglo-Saxon Law, 171a-b, monarchy in, 619a-b  
 Angola, Nova Lisboa capital designated of, 3509a, São Paulo de Loanda present capital of, 3509a  
 Angus, Forfar county town of, 172a  
 Annam, part of French Indo China, 1613a-b

- Annexation, 177b  
 Annuity, legacy duty on, 1139a  
 Antarctic, political control in, 3466a  
 Antigua, one of Leeward Islands presidencies, 2470b  
 Appeal, 200b; against conviction, 1071a; against sentence, 1071a, 1071b; from County Court, restriction on right of, 1053b; from County Court to Court of Appeal, 1053b; to Divisional Court, from Petty Sessions, 1216a; to Divisional Court, from Quarter Sessions, 1216a; to Quarter Sessions, from Assessment Committee, 3648b; Court of, 201a, Court of, appeal from County Court to, 201a; court of, appeal from High Court to, 201a; Court of, appeal from, to House of Lords, 201a; Court of, judgments in, 2132a; Court of, judges styled "Lord Justice," 2331b; Court of, jurisdiction of, 201a; Court of, Master of the Rolls acting president of, 3739b; Lord Justice of, appointed on advice of Prime Minister, 613a  
 Appearance, to writ of summons, 3553a  
 Apprenticeship, contract of, breach of, by master, 206a; breach of, by infant apprentice, 206a; disclaimer of, 206a, when must be in writing, 206a  
 Arabia, political divisions of, 213b 214a  
 Arabia, Saudi, Ibn Saud, King of, 2119a-b; kingdom of, 214a, Mecca and Riyadh capitals of, 214a; treaty with Great Britain, 2119b  
 Arbitration, 216b, 217a; Australian Commonwealth Court of, 4662a; by Industrial Court, 2165a; by Official Referee, 3663b; clause, in partnership deed, 3279b; compulsory, in Australia, 999a; compulsory, in Canada, 999a; compulsory, in Great Britain, 999a; compulsory, in New Zealand, 999a; 4920b; court of, 998b; international, Central-American Court, 822a; Permanent Court of, at the Hague, 1836a; Permanent Court of, important cases in, 217a  
 Arches, Court of, 227b  
 Archon, 237b, 238a; member of Court of Areopagus, 239b  
 Arctic Regions, political claims in, 239a  
 Areopagus, 238a-b  
 Argentina, Buenos Aires capital of, 242a, 644a; capital punishment not used in, 753b; constitution of, 242b, 243a  
 Aristocracy, 247a-b  
 Arizona, Phoenix capital of, 252b  
 Arkansas, constitution of, 255b; Little Rock capital of, 254b  
 Armenia, part of Transcaucasian Federal Republic, 259a; Soviet Republic of, 259a  
 Armstrong, Rt. Hon. Hubert Thomas, 4809a  
 Army Annual Act, 267a  
 Army Council, composition of, 4417b; President of, 267a; War Office controlled by, 4417b; when Territorial Army is administered by, 4208b  
 Arrestment, 272a  
 Arrest, 272a-b; M.P., how far free from, 3274a; of person about to commit breach of the peace, 3293a; of person failing to appear to summons, 4119a; use of force in effecting, 293a; warrant for, issued by coroner, 1040b  
 Arsenal, public, destruction of, is capital offence, 753a  
 Arson, 273a  
 Ascension Island, dependency of St. Helena, 282b  
 Ashanti, Kumasi capital of, 1398b  
 Asia, political divisions of, 284b, 285a, relations of, with Saudi Arabia, 214a  
 Assault, 292b, 293a; and false imprisonment, 1502b; exemplary damages for, 1115b; illegal restraint is, 611a; with intent to rob, 1750a; indecent, punishment for, 283a  
 Assessment Committee, for rates, 3648b  
 Assessor, 294a; of Liverpool Passage Court, 2541a  
 Assign, covenant not to, without consent, 2127b  
 Assignment, 294a-b  
 Assure, Commissioner of, 916b  
 Assets, 294b; by London and Middlesex Central Criminal Court is, 322a; frequency of, determined by Home Secretary, 2040b; who judges preside over, 2020a  
 Assurance Companies Act, 1909, 2195b; motor insurance companies brought under, 2882a  
 Asylum, right of, among the Israelites, 307b; and embassies, 1399b; in ancient Greece, 307b; in ancient Rome, 307b; in international law, 307b  
 Attaché, 315a  
 Attachment, 315a; of debts, 1140b  
 Attainder, 315b; Act of, 315b  
 Attlee, Clement Richard, 317a  
 Attorney, 317a, power of, 117a, 3545b  
 Attorney-General, 317b, and public nuisances, 3101b; certificate of, in criminal appeal to House of Lords, 1071b, 201a; consent of, required for prosecution under Official Secrets Acts, 3131b; fiat of, necessary for petition of right, 3352a; not usually in Cabinet, 613b  
 Auction, illegal conduct of, 318a  
 Auditor General, 997a-b  
 Auditor in company law, 318a, 371b  
 Augmentations, Court of, 3531b  
 Australia, Antarctic territories of, 3466a; aviation, Government subsidies to, 4639a; Cabinet of, 330b; Canberra, capital of, 332a, 739a, Commonwealth Bank of, 4639a; Commonwealth Court of Conciliation and Arbitration, 4662a; compulsory education in, 4640b; constitution of, 329b, 330a-b, 332a; Courts, 4662a; Courts of Marine Inquiry, 4662a; criminal law, federal and state, 4659a; Crown lands in, 4660a; democracy in, 4686a; Department of Defence of, 269b; divorce, grounds for, 4661b; divorce, no federal law of, 4661b; Dominion status of, 329b, 615b; Dominion emblem, 1550a-b; Federal Awards, Inspectors of, 4632a; Federal Court of Bankruptcy, 4660a; Federal Court in, 4658b, 4662a-b; Federal territory of Canberra, 1513b, 3019a; Federal territory of Norfolk Island, 3057b; Governor-General of, 330a-b; High Court of, 332a, 4662a; House of Representatives, 3273b; House of Representative, Queensland sends ten members to, 3612b; House of Representatives, Tasmania sends five members to, 4174b; House of Representatives, Victoria sends twenty-one members to, 1387b; Industrial Courts, 4661a, inter state shipping, legislation concerning, 4637b; land, conditional purchase of, 4660a; land in, how obtainable, 4618a, law, 4658a-b, 4659a-b, 4661a-b, 4661a-b, 4662a-b, law, and English Common Law, 4659a-b, law, of bankruptcy, 4660a-b, 4661a, law, of companies, 4661a; law, of property, 4659b, 4660a; law, of succession to property, 4660a, 4661a-b; mandate over British Archipelago, 502a, 3210a; mandate over Solomon Islands, 3217a; marriage, no Federal law of, 4661b; Mining Courts, 4662a; notes, issue of, 4629a; Papua administration of, 9999a; Parliament of, 330b, 332a; Parliament, powers of, 4658b; Penalties, Invalid and Old Age, 4630b; railways, state-owned, 4637a; referendum in, 3341, 4664b; sales tax, 4630a; Senate, Queensland sends six members to, 3612b; Senate, Tasmania sends six members to, 4174b; Senate, Victoria sends six members to, 4187b; States, and motor transport industry, 4639a; States, Commonwealth subsidies to, 4630b; States, Courts, 4662a; States, criminal legislation in, 4659a; States, deficits of, 4631a; States, expenditure of, 4630b, 4631a; States, Federal law, how far administered by, 4662a-b; States, Governors, powers of, 4659a; States, Lands Departments, 4618a; States, legislatures, 4659a; States, public undertakings owned by, 4630b; States, taxation, powers of, 4659a; sterling reserve held by, 4629b; taxation in, 4639a; taxation, Courts of Review, 4662a; United Australia Party, 2605b; Universities, State grants to, 4643a  
 Australia, Central, now part of Northern Territory, 822a  
 Australia, South, Adelaide capital of, 29b  
 Australia, Western, secession movement in, 331a

Austria, and Archduke Otto, 1913a, 3191b, 3192a; Chancellor of, 3873b; constitution of, 336b, 338a, Federal Republic of, 336b; German designs on, 2038a; Italy, relations with, 2259b; national flag of, 1550b; Treaty

of St. Germain concerning, 3803a; Vienna capital of, 4189a  
Austria-Hungary, former constitution of, 343a  
Autonomy, 348a  
Ayrshire, Parliamentary representation of, 351b

Azerbaijan, part of Transcaucasian Federal Republic, 259a; Soviet Republic of, 352b, 353a  
Azores, government of, 353b; integral part of Portugal, 3503a

## B

BACCARAT, illegal in England, 359a, 1671a

Bacon, Francis, 381b

Bahama Islands, Crown colony, 616a; government of, 368a;

Nassau capital of, 368a

Bahrain Islands, under British protection, 368a

Bail, 368a-b; not allowed in treason and murder cases, 272b; person released on, must not leave jurisdiction, 272b; sureties for person released on, 4125a

Baile of Scottish burgh, 2552b

Bailiff, 368b; distress levied by, 1211b, 1212a

Bailment, 368b

Balance of power, 389b

Baldwin, Stanley, 3729b

Ballot, 380a; in Parish Council elections, 1366a

Ballot Act, 380a

Baluchistan, British control in, 284b; government of, 381b;

Quetta, capital of, 311b

Bank, lien of, 2505b

Bank of England, and National Debt, 391a; and the government, 393a; control of gold reserve by, 193a; Exchequer Account at, 1013a; fiduciary issue by, 1525a; has monopoly of note issue, 393a; notes, how far legal tender, 2471a

Bank Holiday, 387a-b

Bankrupt, 387b, 388a, discharge of, 385a

Bankruptcy, accountant's charges in, 201a; act of, 387b, adjudication order in, 32a, 388a, Department of Board of Trade, 4263a; first meeting of creditors in 388a; fraudulent, 388a; notice, 387b; petition, 387b; receiving order in, 387b; statement of affairs, 388a, trustee in, 388a; undischarged, disabilities of, 388a

Banns of Marriage, 394a

Bar, 398b; Attorney-General head of, 317b; call to the, 396b, 2182b, 2183a; General Council of the, 396b; Inns of Court exercise discipline over, 2183a

Barbados, Bridgetown capital of, 397a; Crown colony, 616a; government of, 397a;

Barnard, Rt. Hon. William Edward, 4892b

Baroda, castes abolished in, 5070b; compulsory education in, 5070b; Maharaja Garkwar of, 5070a-b

Baron, 405a

Baronet, 405a; created by letters patent, 2491a

Barrister, 406b, 407a; brief to, 601b; cannot be solicitor, 396b; cannot sue for fees, 407a; disbarment of, 396b, 2183a; "eating dinners," 2182b; fee marked on brief, 601b; juniors, 396b;

must join Inn of Court, 2182b; on circuit, 916b, 917a; retainer of, 3692a; when eligible to be appointed Metropolitan Police Magistrate, 2622b; when eligible to be appointed Stipendiary Magistrate, 2622b

Bashkur, autonomous republic of, 410b

Bastard, 413b, 414a; maintenance of, 2629b

Bautoland, Dominions Secretary deals with business affecting, 975b; government of, 414b, 415a

Bath, Knights of the, 415b, 416a, form of address to, 29a, 416a; insignia of, 3165a-b

Bath, Order of the, 415b, 416a, classes of, 416a

Battery and assault, 292b, 293a

Bavaria, government of, 419b

Beagle, 421b

Beaverbrook, Lord, 429b, 430a

Bebel, Ferdinand August, 430a

Bechuanaland, distinguished from Bechuanaland Protectorate, 430a; Mafeking capital of, 2620b; part of Cape of Good Hope, 430a

Bechuanaland Protectorate, Dominions Secretary deals with business affecting, 975b, government of, 430a

Belgium, administrative provinces of, 453b; African possessions of, 73b; and Lucarno Treaties, 2555a; and Luxembourg, 2603a; Brussels capital of, 449a, 633b; capital punishment not in use in, 753b; constitution of, 453a-b; Dukedom of Brabant, 566a; King Leopold III of, 2487a; monarchy in, 1051; national flag of, 1551a; Throne of, females excluded from, 105a

Bell, Hon. George John, 4813b

Belligerents, effect of war on treaties between, 2203b; right of, to confiscate contraband, 1020a; right of, to search neutral ships, 3000b; troops of, on territory of neutral, 3000b; warships of, in neutral port, 3000b

Benefice, declaration on acceptance of, 3968a; right of patronage over, 43a

Benefit of Clergy, 459b, 931a; extent of, 1309b

Benes, Edward, 459b

Bengal, Calcutta capital of, 460a, 696a; government of, 460a

Bennett, Richard Bedford, 481a

Bentham, Jeremy, 481a

Bern, British perpetual lease of, 2107b; part of Central Provinces, 2107b

Berkshire, Reading county town of, 466a, 3653a

Berlin, government of, 468a-b

Bermuda Islands, Crown colony, 616a; government of, 469b;

Hamilton capital of, 1903b

Bertillon system, 470a-b

Berwickshire, Duns county town of, 473a

Bessarabia, Russian claim to, 474a

Bethlen, Stephen Bethlen de, Count, 474b

Betting, Act, 1853, 1671a; Act, 1920, ready money football, 1671a; Act, 1928, racecourse, 1671a; and Lotteries Act, 1934, 2583b; Control Board, 474b

Bhopal, government of, 475a

Bhutan, government of, 475b

Bhigamy, 479b, 480a; defences to charge of, 479b, 480a; Quarter Sessions cannot try case of, 3607a

Bikaner, free education in, 5070b; Maharaja Ganga Singhjee of, 5070b; reforms in, 5070b

Bill of Sale, mortgage of movables effected by, 2860b

Bills of Exchange Act, 1882, "holder in due course" under, 2974b; negotiable instruments recognized by, 2974a; promissory notes come within, 3557a

Billets, statutory rates for, 481a

Billiard-saloon, licence for, 2503a

Binding Over, to keep the peace, 579a

Birkenhead, 1st Earl of, 499a

Birmingham Corporation of, powers under local Act, 2551b; Parliamentary divisions of, 499b; sends twelve members to Parliament, 499a

Birth, certificate of, where obtainable, 455b, 501a

Bismarck Archipelago, Australian mandate over, 502a, 3210a; included in territory of New Guinea, 3011a

Bissagos Islands, dependency of Portuguese Guinea, 3508b

Blackmail, 507a-b

Black Rod, 508a

Black Shirts, 508b

Blackstone, Sir William, 508b

Blakeley, Arthur, 4632a

Blasphemy, 510b

Blind, old age pensions for the, 3117b; Pensions Act, 1920, 514b

Blockade, 315a-b

Blocking Motion, 515b

Blue Book, 520b

Boards of Guardians, abolition of, 1212a

Bodleian Library, entitled to copy of every book published in Britain, 3197a

Bolivia, constitution of, 528a; La Paz capital of, 528a

Bolsheviks, 521a-b, 532a

Bolton, Parliamentary representation of, 352b

Bombay Presidency, government of, 533b  
 Bonded Warehouse, 534a  
 Bondfield, Margaret Grace, 534a-b  
 Bookmakers, law relating to, 1670b, 1671a  
 Borden, Sir Robert Laird, 4788b  
 Boris III of Bulgaria, 544b, 545a  
 Bornaeo, British protectorates in, 543a  
 Borough, 544a-b, 547a-b; advantages of being, 546b; Funds Acts, and promotion of bills in Parliament, 547a-b; assignment of aldermen to wards of, 112b; coroner of, 1040b; council, functions of, 547a-b; council, meetings of, 547b; council, when education authority, 547a; Court of Quarter Sessions, 5607a; disadvantages of being, 546b; Metropolitan, names of, 2576b; Metropolitan, twenty-eight, 2551a; officers of, 547b; petition by district to become, 112b; police force, 547a; precedence of Recorder of, 3661b; Royal of Kensington, 2576b; town clerk of, 4262a; trading by, 547b; watch committee, 547a  
 Borstal system, 548a-b  
 Bose, Subhas Chander, 5065b  
 Bosporus, and Treaty of Lausanne, 549a-b  
 Bowls, formerly illegal for working men to play, 561a  
 Boxing, and the law, 563b  
 Boycott, may be illegal, 565a  
 Bradbury of Windsor, 1st Baron, 560a  
 Brazil, capital punishment not used in, 733b; constitution of, 578a; national flag of, 1552a; Rio de Janeiro capital of, 3744b  
 Breach of promise action for, cannot be brought in county court, 1053b; action for, exemplary damages in, 1115b; right to demand trial by jury, 2340a  
 Breach of the peace, 578b  
 Brecon, separate court of summary jurisdiction at, 582b  
 Brewster sessions, 2503b  
 Bribery, 580b  
 Brief, 601b

Bristol, Pie Poudre Court, 547a; Tolsey Court of, 547a  
 Britain, Great, contribution to League of Nations expenses, 2463a; permanent member of League of Nations Council, 2462b  
 British Columbia, assembly of 48 members of, 607a; constitution of, 607a; Dominion House of Commons, 16 representatives in, 728a; executive council of, six members of, 607a; Lieutenant-Governor of, appointed for five years, 607a; Victoria capital of, 605a, 4361b, 4388a  
 British Commonwealth of Nations, 618a-b, 618a-b; independence of members of, 615a; meaning of, 615a  
 British Constitution, 607b, 606a-b, 608a-b, 610a-b, 611a-b, 612a-b, 613a-b, 614a-b, 615a; and Magna Carta, 2623a; conventions of, 609a-b, 610a; flexible nature of, 608a; sources of, 608b, 609a-b, 610a; unwritten, not entirely, 607b, 608a  
 British Empire, 618a-b, 618a-b; in Africa, 73b; in Asia, 284b  
 British Empire, Order of the Dame of, 1117a  
 British Guiana, Crown Colony, 616b; Georgetown capital of, 617a; government of, 617a; Legislative Council, composition of, 617a  
 British Honduras, Belize capital of, 626b; government of, 626b  
 British North America Acts, are supreme law of Canada, 727a; parliamentary representation of Quebec fixed by, 728a  
 British Museum, books, right to have copy of, 2574b  
 British nationality, and dominions, 2944b; and Status of Aliens Acts, 918b, 919a  
 British subject, as opposed to alien, 127b; how alien can become, 127b; natural-born, 918b, 919a, 2942a; naturalized, 127b; naturalized, who may become, 2944b; woman may become, by marriage, 127b

British West Indies, administration of, 627b  
 Brown, Samuel Lombard, 4854a  
 Bruce, Stanley Melbourne, 633a, 4633b, 4634a  
 Buckinghamshire, Aylesbury county town of, 637a, 638b; parliamentary divisions of, 638a-b  
 Buckley, Donald, 640a  
 Buckmaster, Stanley Owen, 1st Baron, 640a  
 Budget, 642a-b, 644a; Chancellor of Exchequer opens, 833a; date of, 644a; executive character of, 644a; Finance Act derived from, 833a; prepared by Treasury, 643b; speech, 644a  
 Building societies, Acts, 646b, 647a; Chief Registrar of, accounts presented to Parliament by, 390a; limited liability of, 647b; Registrar of Friendly Societies controls, 647a; registration of, 647a; restricted powers of investment of, 390a; rules of, 647b; winding-up of, 647b  
 Bulgaria, constitution of, 650b; monarchy in, 649a, 650b; national flag of, 1551a; Sofia capital of, 649a  
 Bull Licensing Act, functions of live-stock officers under, 1112b  
 Bureaucracy, 657a  
 Burgess, privileges of, 546b, 547a  
 Burgh, council, 2552b; council, provost chairman of, 3567a, "large" definition of, 2552b  
 Burglary, 657a; distinguished from housebreaking, 657a; intention necessary to constitute, 1069b  
 Burgomaster, 657a; in Germany, 657a  
 Buriat-Mongol, autonomous republic, 286a, 658a  
 Burma, government of, 659a, 661b; Rangoon capital of, 661a  
 Burns, John, 662a-b  
 Business name, 664b, 665a  
 Buteshire, parliamentary representation of, 666b; Rothesay county town of, 666b  
 Butler, Richard Layton, 4624b  
 By-law, 673a  
 Byrne, Alfred, 4854b

## C

CABAL, 677a  
 Cabinet, 678a-b; and Privy Council, 613b; Canadian, 4315b, 4816a; collective action of, 614b, 678b; composition of, 678b; constitutional status of, 678a; Gladstone's rule for, 614b; meetings of, minutes taken at, 678b; members are all Privy Counsellors, 678b; members must be members of Parliament, 678b; Ministers not in, 613b, 614a, 2780b; resignation of, 609b, 610a, 678b, 2788b, 3272a; resignation of, King's refusal to accept, 1730a; responsibility of, 609a; secretary to the, 678b, 1912a  
 Caernarvon, police administration of, 682b; parliamentary division of, 682b  
 Calhoun, parliamentary represen-

tation of, 692a; Wick county town of, 692b, 4463b  
 California, constitution of, 700a; courts of, 700a; executive officers of, 700a; legislature of, 700a; Sacramento capital of, 700b  
 Caliphate, abolition of, 2355b  
 Calles, Plutarco Elias, 701b  
 Cambodia, king of, 1634a; part of French Indo-China, 1633a, 1634a  
 Cameroons, British mandated territory, administration of, 713b, 3042b; French mandate in, 713b, 1614b  
 Canada, Admiralty Court of, 728b; Admiralty, local judges in, 728b; Agriculture, Department of, experimental farms maintained by, 4710b; Agriculture, Department of, nine branches of, 4710a; Arctic possessions of, 239a; Bank

of, 4737a; Bank of gold reserve of, 4737b; Bank of Government shareholding in, 4737a; Bank of, who may hold shares in, 4737a; banks, reserve kept at Bank of Canada, 4735b; banks, monthly return to Minister of Finance, 4735b; British North America Acts, 4815a; Cabinet, 4815b, 4816a; Civil Service, 4816a-b; Commissioner for N.-W. Territories, 3079b; Commissioner of Patents, 3286a; constitution of, 4815a-b; Co-operative Commonwealth Federation, 4818b; counties, sheriffs of, 3929a; county and district courts, 4818a; courts, 4772b, 4773a; Department of National Defence of, officers commissioned through, 3730a; Department of the Interior,



N.-W. Territories administered by, 3090b; deputy-ministers, 727b; dollar, statutory gold content of, 4738a; Dominion status of, 615a; Dominion emblem, 1550b; education, how far compulsory, 4754b; education, government responsibilities for, 4753b, 4754a; English and French official languages in, 4768a; Exchequer Court of, 728b, 4772b, 4773a; Executive Council, appeal from Commissioner of Patents lies to, 3286a; federal government in, 4772a, 4815a-b; fisheries, government control over, 4791b; forests, State-owned, 4792a; franchise, 4816b; fur trade, government regulation of, 3145a; gold standard suspended, 4738b; Gov.-Gen. of, acts on advice of Prime Minister, 728a; Gov.-Gen. of, chooses Prime Minister, 727b; Gov.-Gen. of, flag of, 1550b; Gov.-Gen. of, status of, 727a-b; House of Commons, British Columbia sends 14 members to, 607a; House of Commons, Finance Bills must originate in, 4816b; House of Commons, Manitoba sends 17 members to, 2653b; House of Commons, Ministers responsible to, 727b; House of Commons, Ministers usually members of, 4817b; House of Commons, Money Bills must originate in, 728a; House of Commons, Nova Scotia sends 12 members to, 3096a; House of Commons, Ontario sends 82 members to, 3147a; House of Commons, Quebec sends 65 members to, 3610a; House of Commons, quorum, 4816b; House of Commons, Saskatchewan sends 21 members to, 3858b; House of Commons, Yukon sends one member to, 4564b; import duties, 4834a-b; Indians, education of, 4753b; judges, tenure of office, 2331b; labour movement in, 4803b; law, 4770a-b, 4771a-b, 4772a-b, 4773a-b; law, and decisions of English courts, 4771b; law, and House of Lords decisions, 4771b; law, and Privy Council decisions, 4771b; law, and U.S.A. law, 4773a-b; law, precedents binding except in Quebec, 4771b, 4772a; law, sources of, 4770b; legal education in, 4773b; legal tender in, 4738b; Minister of National Defence of, 269b; Ministers, appointment of, 727b; Ministers, defeat of, in Parliament, 728a; Ministers, heads of executive departments, 727b; Ministers, need not be members of Parliament, 727b; Ministers, number of, 727b; Ministers, resignation of, 728a; Ministers, responsible to House of Commons, 727b; Ministers, senators may be, 727b; Ministers, without portfolio, 727b; Mint, 4738b; National Advisory Committee on Agricultural Services, 4711a; national parks in, 3269b, 4792b; notes, issue of, 4735b; Ottawa capital

of, 3188a; Parliament, 728a-b, 4816b, 4817a-b; Parliament, conflict between Houses, 4817b; Parliament, dissolution of, 728a; Parliament, procedure in, 4816b; party system in, 4818b; patent law in, 3286a; Police, Royal Canadian Mounted, 731a-b; political parties in, 732a; Prime Minister, Gov.-Gen. chooses, 727b; Prime Minister responsible for foreign affairs, 4816a; Privy Council for, 727b, 4816a; Provinces, and Dominion Government, 4772a; Provinces, civil services of, 4818b; Provinces, constitutions of, 4818b; Provinces, courts, 4772b; Provinces, district representative services, 4710b; Provinces, Dominion subsidies to, 4818a; Provinces, judges appointed and paid by Dominion, 4773a; Provinces, legislatures, 4818b; Provinces, legislatures, matters assigned to, 4772a, 4813b; Provinces of, Lieut.-Governors of, 2506a, 4818b; Provinces, representation of, in Dominion Parliament, 4818b; public debt of, 2941a; railways, State-owned and private, 4730a; referendum in, 3664b; Representation Act, 1924, 728a; St. Lawrence Waterway, 4746a; savings banks, 4738a; school districts, 4754a; Senate, and Money Bills, 728a, 4817b; Senate, British Columbia sends six members to, 607a; Senate, Manitoba sends six members to, 2653b; Senate, members how appointed, 728a, 4817a; Senate, Nova Scotia sends ten members to, 3096a; Senate, Ontario sends 21 members to, 3147a; Senate, property qualification for election to, 4817a; Senate, Quebec sends 21 members to, 3610a; Senate, representation of Provinces in, 4817a; Senate, Saskatchewan sends six members to, 3858b; Supreme Court of, 728b, 4772b; tariff protection in, 4834a-b; United Farmers' Party, 2653b; United Kingdom Parliament, when may legislate for, 4771b; Canal Control Committee, during World War, 736b; Canary Islands, Rio de Oro governed from, 3726a; Villa Cisneros local headquarters of, 3726a; Canon law, 744a; in ecclesiastical courts, 1309b; Canterbury, Archbishop of, ex-officio Privy Councillor, 3552a; notaries public appointed by, 3082a; precedence of, 832b; Canterbury, Prerogative Court, 3531b; Canton, 745a; Canton, in France, 991b; Cape Breton Island, part of Nova Scotia, 747b; Cape of Good Hope Province, Capetown capital of, 749a; Cape Verde Islands, belong to Portugal, 749a; Capital levy, 752b, 753a; Capital punishment, 753a, 754b;

abolition of, 753b; children exempt from, 753b; for murder, 2808a; for treason, 4277a; four offences punishable by, 753a; in England, form of sentence, 1912a; not executed on insane prisoner, 3687a; pregnant woman not sentenced to, 3687a; Capitalism, definition of, 732a; Capitulations, in Turkey, abolished, 2454b; Caravan, no tax on trailer, 757a; regulations concerning, 757a; Care, failure to exercise, 2974a; reasonable, hirer must take, 2021b; reasonable, landlord must take, 2560a; Carmarthen, police administration at, 768b; Carnatic, government of, 771a-b; Carniola, partition of, 772b; Carol of Rumania, 774a; Caroline Islands, Japanese mandate over, 774b, 3209b; Carson, Edward Heary, 1st Baron, 781a-b, 782a; Cartel, in English law generally illegal, 782a; Case law, and common law, 605b; Casey, Richard Gardiner, 4634b; Caucas, 808b; Cave, George, Viscount, 810a-b; Caveat, 810b; Cayman Islands, dependency of Jamaica, 812a; Celebes, Macassar capital of, 813b; Cemetery, local authority may provide, 2551b; Censorship, 818b; of plays, by Lord Chamberlain, 830a; Census, 818a-b; Act, 1920, 819a; carried out by General Register Office, 1698b; Central American Court, arbitration by, 812a; Central Control Board, abolition of, 2503b; Central Criminal Court, 822a; Central Provinces, Nagpur capital of, 822b; Central Valuation Committee, for uniformity in rating assessment, 3648b; Ceylon, island of, Colombo capital of, 825a; Chagos Archipelago, dependency of Mauritius, 826b, 2504b; Chamberlain, Rt. Hon. Neville, 829b, 830a; Chamberlain, Lord, 830a; censorship of plays by, 818b-819a; licence of, for performance of play, 819a; Chamberlain, Lord Great, 830a-b; Champerty, 832b; Chancellor, 832b; of a diocese, 1015a; Chancellor, Lord High, 832b; ex-officio member of Court of Appeal, 201a; High Court judges appointed on advice of, 615a; judge of Central Criminal Court, 822a; President of Chancery Division, 2020a; salary of, 2331b; Chancellor of the Exchequer, 833a-b; Budget opened by, 643b, 614a, 833a; Master of the Mint, 833a, 2793b; political head of Treasury, 643b, 833a; Principal Commissioner for Reduction of National Debt, 833b;

- residence of, 833b; Under-Treasurer, 833a
- Chancery, Court of Appeal in, functions now exercised by Court of Appeal, 201a
- Chancery, High Court of, 823b; enforcement of trusts by, 4290b
- Chancery, Inns of, 8183b
- Channel Islands, British Parliament, Acts of, when apply to, 833b; courts, juries of, 2338b; feudal tenure in, 3061b; in Home Secretary's department, 2049a
- Charitable Trusts Act, 1853, 836b
- Charity, and Attorney-General, 317b; land held by, and mortmain, 2861a
- Charity Commissioners, 836b
- Charter, 848b; of incorporation of borough, 346a-b
- Charism, 848b
- Chattel, 804a; meaning of, 3359b; real, 846a, 3359b; settled, 1964b
- Cheque, worthless, drawer may be guilty of false pretences, 1503a
- Chester, Earl of, title of Prince of Wales, 863a, 3299b
- Chicago, administration of city of, 869a-b
- Chief Justice, Lord, *ex-officio* member of Court of Appeal, 201a; Lord Hewart (present), 201a-b; President of the King's Bench Division, 2020a
- Child, abandonment of, 3a; adoption of, 35b; blind, education of, 514a; both parents liable to maintain, 2105a; corporal punishment of, when an assault, 293a
- Court's power to interfere for benefit of, 3202b; criminal, under seven cannot be, 1479b; cruelty to, by neglect, 2629a; custody of, illegitimate, 414a; definition of, under Children and Young Persons Act, 2312b; domicile of, 1228b; drunk in charge of, 1264a; employment of, restrictions on, 3262b; exempt from death penalty, 753b; factory or workshop, must not be employed in, 2402a; guardian of, 1863a; illegitimate, 413b, 414a; illegitimate, maintenance of, 2629b; liable to maintain destitute parent, 2629b; no right to pledge father's credit, 2629a; of bigamous marriage, 480b; parents' liability to maintain, 3262b; pawnbroker must not accept pledge from, 3291b; restriction on employment of, 1333a
- Children and Young Persons Act, Juvenile Courts regulated by, 2312b
- Chile, government of, 876a-b, 877a; President of, 876a; Santiago capital of, 877a, 3833a
- Chiltern Hundreds, stewardship of, application for, 3272b
- China, and Tibet, 4232a-b; extraterritorial rights in, 1489b; international settlements in, 882a; laws restricting handwork, 880b; Nanking capital of, 882a, 887a, 9277b; national flag of, 1337a; present constitution of, 887a; separatism in, 887a, 22891; South, Canton capital of, 746a; treaty ports in, 4277b; women, binding of feet now illegal, 884b
- Chitral, government of, 889a
- Chosen, government of, 893a; Governor-General of, 2286b, 2286a; treaty ports in, 893a
- Christmas Island, government of, 898a
- Church of England, established by law, 902a; King Head of, 613a; King must be member of, 608b; National Assembly of, 1197a; National Assembly of, powers of, 902a-b, 3268a; National Assembly of, proportional representation in, 3561a; Parliamentary control over, 902a
- Churchill, Winston Leonard Spencer, 801b
- Cinema, licence for, 2303a; licensing authority, power of, to ban film, 819a; no official censorship of, 819a; Sunday performances at, 4121a
- Cinematograph Act, 1927, British quota under, 907b, 908a
- Cinque Ports, Lord Warden of the, 910a
- Circuit, 810b-17a; and assizes, 924b; and barristers, 406b; what judges go on, 2020a
- Citizen, 910a, 910a
- City, county of a, 920a; King grants title of, 920a; Manager, in Irish Free State, 2353a, 2707b
- Civic Rights, forfeiture of, by convict, 1021a
- Civil Government, 800b, 921a
- Civil Law, 923b; Corpus of, 2341a; England, classification of, 2457a
- Civil List, 923b-4a; charged on Consolidated Fund, 923b; King's income derived from, 613a; Pensions, 3321a
- Civil Service, 924a-9a; age limits for admission to, 926a; alien cannot enter, 127b; Commission, 924a-5b; definition of, 614b; 924a; department of, need of, 614b; entry into, 614b; ex-Service men in, 924b; grades of, 924b; head of, 643b, 813a; in British constitution, 614b-15a; increase of, 615a; influence of, 615a; Parliament, link with, 614b; politics, abstention from, 614b-15a; pensions, 3321b; women in, 924a-5a
- Clarkson, Charles Francis, 4902a
- Clemenceau, Georges Benjamin Eugene, 821a
- Close season, for fishing, 170b; for game, 1670a
- Closing hours, for public-houses, abolition of, 2303b; for shops, 2402a
- Closure, 940b
- Club, working men's, registration of, 944a
- Coal Mines Act, 1930, 945b; Act, quotas under, 2672a; subsidy to industry, 954b
- Coalition, 966a; in England, 613b
- Coastguards, 956b-60; organization of, 956b; provided by Board of Trade, 956a
- Coates, Rt. Hon. Joseph Gordon, 4802a
- Cochin-China, Governor of 1633b; part of French Indo-China, 958b, 1633a-4b
- Cockfighting, illegal, 959b
- Cohen, Sir Henry Isaac, 4639a
- Colnago offences, 967a-b
- Coke, Sir Edward, 967b
- Colebatch, Sir Hal Pateshall, 967b
- Collier, Hon. Philip, 1
- Colombia, Bogota capital of, 973a; constitution of, 974a; Courts of, 973a; government monopoly of mines in, 972b
- Colon, not in Panama Canal zone, 3242b-3b; U.S.A. controls sanitary arrangements in, 3242b
- Colonial Laws Validity Act, no longer applies to Dominions, 1405b
- Colonial Office, 975b; and protectorates, 3562b-3a
- Colony, Crown, distinguished from protectorate, 616a; Crown, inhabitants are British subjects, 616a; Crown, of Bahama Islands, 368a, 616a; Crown, of Barbados, 616a; Crown, of Bermuda Islands, 616a; Crown, of British Guiana, 616b; Crown, of Falkland Islands, 1500b; Crown, of Gambia, 1669b; Crown, of Gibraltar, 1754a; Crown, of Hong-Kong, 2054b; Crown, of Kenya, 2364b; Crown, of Northern Rhodesia, 3705a; Crown, of Nyasaland, 3311b; Crown, of Straits Settlements, 4095b; Crown, of Trinidad, 4283b; Crown, status of, 616a
- Colony, Crown Agent for, 2081a; definition of, 975b; distinguished from protectorate, 3562b; self-governing, of Malta, 616a; self-governing, of Southern Rhodesia, 616a; 3705a; self-governing, partial dependence of, 616a
- Colorado, constitution of, 978a; Courts of, 978a; Denver capital of, 1165b
- Combat, trial by, 3102b-3a
- Comintern, 2394b
- Comitia, 985b
- Commercial Law, 800b
- Commission, under Royal sign manual, 613b
- Commission of the Peace, county, 1053a; in counties and boroughs, 2340b
- Commissioner, High, 2010b; for British protectorate, 616a; for Federated Malay States, 1513b, 3969b; for India, 2155a; for mandated territory, 616b; for Palestine, 3244b; for Trans-Jordan, 4269b; for Western Pacific, 1529a, 1756a
- Commissioner for Oaths, 3110b
- Commissioner, Trade, 4800b
- Committal, 986b-1a; for trial, by coroner, 1040b; for trial, on inquisition, 2184a
- Committee, of Lunatic, 2185a
- Common Carrier, liability of, 991a; meaning of, 991a
- Common Council, Court of, administers City of London, 2176b
- Common Gaming-house, penalties for keeping, 1671a
- Common Law, 991a; and Australian law, 4659a-b; and British Constitution, 608b; and Canadian law, 4770b-8a; and criminal law, 1609a; and statute law, 2496b; as

equity, 991a; as opposed to statute law, 991a  
 Common Pleas, Court of, abolition of, 1035b-6a  
 Commons, House of, Committee of Supply of, estimates submitted to, 643b; Committee of Ways and Means of, 644a; composition of, 3271b-2a; Hansard, 1914a; impeachment by, 2136b; Irish peers in, 3273a; Mace of, 2611a; money Bills must originate in, 25a; 609b, Northern Ireland members of, 2222a, 3271b; opposition in, 3133a; payment of members of, 3272b; petition to, 3352a; power to override Lords, 3273a; railway passes for members of, 3272b; resignation from, 3272b; Scotland sends seventy-four members to, 3271b, 3882b; Scottish peers may not sit in, 3273a; seats in distribution regulated by statute, 609a; Sergeant-at-arms of, 3909b; Speaker of, 4042b; Speaker of, duty on closure motion, 946b; Speaker of, election of, 3272b; Speaker of, *ex-officio* Privy Council, 1330a; Speaker of, residence of, 3273a; Speaker of, salary of, 3273a; Welsh members of, 3271b  
 Commune, 991b; in France, and cantons, 745a  
 Commune Concilium, forerunner of Parliament, 608b  
 Communism, 991b-993a; and anarchy, 160a; and Bolshevism, 531b; and Capitalism, 752a, and democracy, 1151b; and Karl Marx, 2683b; and Third International, 2202b; in Brazil, 578b; in Bulgaria, 651b; in Hungary, 2093b; international objectives of, 2391b  
 Communist Party, in U.S.S.R., 3803a  
 Comoro Islands, French colony, 1934a-b  
 Company, Articles of Association of, 993b; auditors, duties of, 318a, 371b; balance sheets, 370b, 371a-b; cannot be made bankrupt, 387b; directors, breach of trust by, 2797a; directors, numbers of, 991a; directors, qualification of, 994a; directors, remuneration of, must be disclosed in balance sheet, 371b; directors, report of, 371b; dissolution of, 994a; fees on registration of, 993b; general meeting of, must be one a year, 994a; general meeting of, right to requisition, 3689b; holding, balance sheet of, 371b; incorporation of, 993b; law administered by Chancery Division, 2020a; limited, meaning of, 663a, 993b; liquidator, appointment of, 994a; members of, minimum number of original, 993b; Memorandum of Association of, 993b; name of, restrictions on, 664a; private, meaning of, 993b; private, need not deliver balance sheet to Registrar, 371a; promoter, breach of trust by, 2797a; receives for debenture-holders, 3660b; registration of, 993b;

resolution, extraordinary, majority required for, 994a; resolution, special, majority required for, 994a; resolution, special notice required for, 994a; voting by proxy, 3568a; winding-up of, 994a; winding-up of, compulsory grounds for, 994a; winding-up, compulsory, petition for, 994a; winding-up of, misfeasance summons in, 2797a; winding-up, voluntary, formalities required in, 994a  
 Companies Department, of Board of Trade, 4263a  
 Companies, Registrar of, copy of balance sheet must be delivered to, 371a  
 Composition, with creditors, 388a  
 Comptroller and Auditor-General, 997a-b; authority of, required by Paymaster-General, 3291a  
 Comptroller-General of Patents, Designs and Trade Marks, application for patent comes before, 3285b  
 Compurgation, in Anglo-Saxon law, 171b  
 Concealment of birth, criminal offence, 2175a  
 Condition, distinguished from warranty, 4418b  
 Confession, 1003b  
 Congo, Belgian, government of, 448a; Leopoldville capital of, 2487b  
 Connaught, H.R.H., The Duke of, 1011b  
 Connecticut, constitution of, 1012a-1012b; Courts of, 1012b; General Assembly of, 1012a-b  
 Conscription, 1013a; and aliens, 127b  
 Conservatism, 1013b-1015a; Disraeli's conception of, 1014a  
 Conservative Party, 1013b-1015a; in Great Britain, and Imperialism, 828b; in Great Britain and Tory Democracy, 828b  
 Consistory Court, 1015a, 1997a  
 Consolidated Fund, 1015a; Civil List charged on, 923b; Services, examples of, 1015a; Services, expenditure on, 643b; Services, not voted annually, 1015a  
 Conspiracy, 1015b; seditions, 3899b; to murder, 1070a, 2893a  
 Constable, 1015b-1016a  
 Constable, Lord High, 2580a; of Scotland, 2580a; office revived for coronations, 2580a  
 Constable, special, 1016a  
 Constabulary, 1016b  
 Constituency, disqualification for election in, 389b; kinds of, 1366a; large one-member, Bromley, 629b; residence in, 1620a; two-member, Cambridge University, 707a; Univers  
 1620a  
 Constituent Assembly, British Parliament in, as well as legislature, 610b  
 Constitution, 1018b; alteration of, in various countries, 608a; flexible, advantages of, 608a; rigid, advantages of, 608a; suspension of, in Malta, 616a  
 Constitutional guarantees, in Belgium, 453a; suspension of, in England, 1882a

Constitutional law, 1018b-1019a; definition of, 607b; of British Dominions, 1018b; of Great Britain, 1018b  
 Consul, 1019a; as administrator for deceased foreigner, 32b; distinguished from diplomatic officers, 146a  
 Consular service, ranks of, 1019a  
 Consulate, medieval, 990b  
 Contempt of court, 1019b; attachment for, 315a; by failure to attend court when summoned by subpoena, 4107b; disobedience to injunction is, 2180b; imprisonment for, usually in first division, 2139b; motion for committal for, 901a  
 Contraband, 1020a; right to search neutral ships for, 3000b  
 Contract, 1020a-b; and Statute of Frauds, 1625a; breach of, action for, cannot be brought against King, 611a; breach of, measure of damage for, 1115b, 1116a; by lunatic, 2185a; convict cannot make, 1021a; for sale of goods, 3835a-b; in restraint of trade, 3691a-b; induced by fraud, 3101b, 3102a; of guarantee, 1562b; of hiring, 2027b; of indemnity, 2142b; of insurance, 2194a-b; of minor, 2790b, 2791a; of service, 2698b; rescission of, 1625a, 3689b; special, with pawnbroker, 3291b; specific performance of, 1020a; *uberrimae fidei*, 2794a; voidable, 3101b, 3102a; wagering, 1670b; when must be in writing, 1020b; with Government, Ministers not liable on, 611a  
 Conversion, 1021a  
 Convoyance, 1021a  
 Convict, 1021a  
 Conviction, discharge on recognizances without recording, 3554a  
 Cook, Sir Joseph, 4639a-b  
 Cook Islands, administered by New Zealand, 1021a-1021b  
 Cooper, Alfred Huff, 1022b  
 Co-operative Commonwealth Federation, in Canada, 4818b  
 Co-operative Societies, half-yearly statement by, 371a; income tax on, 1024a; industrial assurance, may carry on business of, 2165a; limitation of shareholdings in, 1023b  
 Copyhold, 1027a; freebench in, 1628a  
 Copyright, 1027a-b; Act (1911), 1027a; international, 1027b  
 Corfu, belongs to Greece, 1030a-b  
 Cork, City Manager of, 2707b; Lord Mayor of, 2707b  
 Corn laws, 1035b  
 Cornwall, Bodmin assize town of, 4289a; Truro county town of, 4289a  
 Cornwall, Duke of, Prince of Wales is, 1039b  
 Coronation, 1039b, 1040a-b; Lord (Great Chamberlain's) duties at, 830a; Lord High Constable at, 2580a; succession to throne does not wait for, 612b  
 Coroner, 1040b; appointed on advice of Home Secretary, 2049b; inquest held by, 2183b, 2184a; inquest on treasure trove, 4272a;

- of City of London, inquest on fire by, 2142a  
 Corporal punishment, for robbery, 3730a; of child by parent, 3262b; of criminals, 1962a  
 Corporation, 1041a: municipal, how constituted, 346b  
 Corporative state, in Austria, 1226b; in Italy, 1507a, 2259b; in Portugal, 3835a  
 Corroboration, no conviction of perjury without, 3330b  
 Corrupt and Illegal Practices Acts, disqualification under, 589b; penalties under, for bribery, 589b  
 Corsica, Ajaccio capital of, 96b, 1041b; French dependency, 1041b  
 Cosgrave, William Thomas, 1048a-1048b  
 Costa Rica, constitution of, 1043a; San José, capital of, 1043a b  
 Costs, no order as to, 1115b; of lawsuit, next friend of minor liable for, 2791a  
 Councillor, Borough, 3472a; county, 1052b; undischarged bankrupt cannot be, 368a  
 Counterclaim, 1052a; in High Court action, 3533b  
 Counterfeiting, 1052a; penalties for, 672a-b;  
 Countersigning, order of the King, 601b  
 County, 1052a-b, 1053a; constabulary, 100b; convener of, in Scotland, 2152b; council, chairman of, election of, 1052b; council, chairman of, ex-officio J.P. for county, 2100b; council, committee of, 1052b, 1053a; council, composition of, 1052b; council, control of districts by, 1212a-b; council, elections for, 1052b; council, meetings of, 1052b; council, mental hospital provided by, 2734b; Court of Quarter Sessions, 3607a; joint committee of councillors and magistrates, 1053a; Lord-Lieutenant of, 1053a; of a city, 347b, of a city, 920a, 1053a; of a city, Bristol, 003b; of a city, Newcastle, 3005a; of a city, sheriff of, 3928b; of a city, York, 4555b-4556a; of a town, Haverfordwest only complete example of, 3312a; of a town, Poole is, 3489a; Palatine, 3227b-3230a; petty sessional divisions of, 3364b; precedence of officers, 3528b; valuation committee, 3646b  
 County Borough, 1053a-b; independent unit, 2556b-2557a; minimum population for, 1053a  
 County Court, 1052b; appeal from, 201a; judge, styled "his Honour Judge," 2331b; jury in, 2140a; procedure in, 3554a; summons, 4119a  
 Court, Baron, 2655a; Bristol Pie Powder, 547a; Bristol Tolsey, 547a; Central Criminal, 822a; Consistory, 1018a; County, 1003b; control of legislation by, 1053a; customary, 2655a; Divisional, 1210a; Durham Chancery, 3209b; High, 2010b-2000a; Industrial, 2108a; Juvenile, 2948b; Lancaster Palatine, 2400a; Leet, 2655a; Liverpool Passage, 547a, 1056a, 2541a; Lord Mayor's and City of London, 822a; martial, 1054a-b, 2769b; Salford Hundred, 2830a; of Appeal, 201a; of Criminal Appeal, 1071b; of Faculties, 3089a; of Lord High Steward, 3303b; of Petty Sessions, 3244b; of Pie-Powder, 3412a; of Quarter Sessions, 3607a; of Summary Jurisdiction, 3364b; Prerogative, 3634b; Salford Hundred, 2830a  
 Court martial, 1054a-b; district, maximum sentence of, 2769b; kinds of, 2769b; offences not triable by, 2769b  
 Courts, 1044b-1053a  
 Covenant, for quiet enjoyment, 2461b; of League of Nations, 2462a-b; restrictive, 2447b  
 Craigavon, James Craig, 1st Viscount, 1053a  
 Crete, Candia capital of, 1065a; part of Greece, 1064b; separation in, 1065a  
 Crime, 1065a-1071a; bankruptcy not a, 283a; by lunatic, 2182a-b; committed by wife under husband's compulsion, 2104a; confession by person accused of, 1003b; of abandonment of child, 3a; of abduction, 7a; of abortion, 2175a; of arson, 2731a; of assault and battery, 2932a; of assault with intent to rob, 283a; of attempted murder, 2858a, of attempted suicide, 4116a, of bigamy, 479b-480a; of blackmail, 307a-b; of blasphemy, 310b; of bribery, 589b; of burglary, 657a; of champerty, 832b; of concealment of birth, 2175a, of conspiracy, 1015b; of conspiracy to murder, 2898a; of counterfeiting British coinage, 967a, of counterfeiting foreign coinage, 967a; of embezzlement, 1599b-1610a; of false pretences, 1502b-1503a; of falsification of accounts, 1503a; of forgery, 1596a-1596b; of fraudulent conversion, 1624b; of impairing gold or silver coin, 967a; of incest, 2112a; of indecent assault, 293a; of infanticide, 2174a-b, of larceny, 2135a-b; of libel, 2495a-b; of manslaughter, 2655b, of murder, 2807b-2808a; of perjury, 3330a-3330b; of piracy, 3421a-b; of poisoning, 1670a, 3150b; of possession counterfeit coin, 967a; of rape, 3646a; of receiving stolen property, 3660b-3661a, of robbery, 3730a-b; of sacrilege, 3823a-b; of sedition, 3899b, of smuggling, 3926b-3927a; of subornation of perjury, 3303b; of suicide, 4116a; of treason, 4276b-4277a; of treason-felony, 4277a; of unlawful assembly, 4351b; of uttering counterfeit coin, 967a; of wounding with intent to do grievous bodily harm, 293a; slander is not a, 3978a; trespass without damage is not, 4281a  
 Crimea, autonomous republic of, 1071a; part of R.S.F.S.R., 1071a  
 Criminal Appeal, Court of, 1071b; appeal to, from assizes, 201a; appeal to, from Central Criminal Court, 201a; appeal to, from Quarter Sessions, 201a; appeal from, to House of Lords, 201a; 1071b  
 Criminal Investigation Department, of police force, 3472a  
 Criminal Justice Administration Act, 1814, reform of Borstal system by, 548b  
 Criminal law, 1068a-1070a; Attorney-General supervisor of, 317b; confession by accused, 1003b; depositions in, 1167a, distinguished from civil law, 1069a, evidence of husband or wife, 1479b, malice in, 2672a-b; of insanity, 2183a-b  
 Criminology, 1071b-1072a-b  
 Croatia and Slavonia, province of Yugoslavia, 10731b  
 Crown, Attorney-General legal representative of, 317b; foreshore usually belongs to, 1592b; hereditary revenues of, 613a; hereditary revenues of, surrender of, 923b; King's Doctor representative of, 2309a; Lands, Commissioners of, 9213, 10512a-b; Lands, revenue from, 1081a b; Office, election writs issued from 1366a; office of profit under, 3222b; petition of right to remedy wrongful act of, 3552a; property of intestate with no relative falls to, 2295a, wreck on foreshore belongs to, 1592b  
 Crown Agents for the Colonies, 1001a  
 Cuba, government of, 1087a; Havana, capital of, 1086b, 1935b  
 Cumberland, Admiral of the Coast, of, 2579a; Carlisle, county town of, 1091b; Parliamentary divisions of, 1089b  
 Curaçao, government of, 1093a  
 Currency Act, 1928, 303a; Treasury notes abolished by, 356b  
 Curtesy, 1004b  
 Customs and Excise, Board of, and the Budget, 643b  
 Customs duties, 1095b, 1096a; none at free ports, 1028b-1029a-b  
 Cyprus, British possession, 1102a, government of, 1102a; Nicosia, capital of, 1102a, 3041b  
 Czar, 1102b; of Bulgaria, 650b  
 Czechoslovakia, alliance with France, 1103b; and Little Entente, 2537b; capital levy in, 753a; Church and State in, 1103b; constitution of, 1103a; Prague capital of, 1103b, 3526b; proportional representation in, 1103a

## D

- D'ABERNON, Edgar Vincent, 1st Viscount, 1100a
- Dagheston, autonomous republic of, 1108b; part of R.S.F.S.R., 1108b
- Dahomey, French colony, 1109b; Porto Novo, capital of, 1109b
- Dail Kireann, 1109b, 1110a
- Daladier, Edouard, 1112a
- Dalmatia, Italian possessions in, 1114a; part of Yugoslavia, 1114a
- Damages, 1115a-b, 1118a; contemptuous, 1115b; exemplary, 1115b; for breach of contract, 1020b; liquidated, 1115a; measure of, 1115b, 1116a; nominal, 1115b; substantial, 1115b; treble, for pound-breach, 1112a; undertaking in, 1180a; unliquidated, 1115a
- Dame, 1117a
- Dance hall, licence for, 2503a
- Danube, European Commission of the, extent of jurisdiction of, 1124b
- Danzig, administrative divisions of, 1124b; and Poland, 1124b, 1124b; currency of, 3463a; Free City of, 1124b, 1125a; High Commissioner for, 1125a; League of Nations' protectorate over, 1124b
- Dardanelles, Turkey's claim to fortify, 2454b; Turkish sovereignty over, 1126a; under Treaty of Lausanne, 2454b
- Dawes-Charles Gates, 1133a-b
- Dawes Plan, 1133b, 1134a
- Dean of the Arches, 217b
- Death duties, 1139a; Board of Inland Revenue administers, 2181a; executor's duty to pay, 1484b; payable before probate, 3522b
- Death, presumption of, 1179b
- Death sentence, pregnant woman, not to be passed on, 3687a
- Debt, 1140a-b; acknowledgment of, 1140b; Government and moratorium, 2852a-b; imprisonment for, 1140b, 2139b; IOU, evidence of, 2113b; lien as security for, 2505b; of minor, 2790b, 2791a; repudiation of Government, 1702a; to money-lender, 2621a
- Debt conversion, 1140b, 1141a
- Decemvirs, 1141b, 1142a
- Decree Nisi, of divorce, 1216b
- Deed, 1143b; agent to execute, must be appointed by, 3525b; leave, when must be granted by, 2464b; period of limitation for debt due under, 1140b; power of attorney conferred by, 3525b
- Deed Poll, origin of expression, 1141b
- Demeter, 1143b, 1144a
- Defamation, 1145a; by innuendo, 2133a; definition of, 2495a
- Defence, in High Court action, 3553b; notice of, in County Court action, 3554a; Imperial, contribution of Colonies to, 267b; Minister for co-ordination of, 678b; Minister for co-ordination of, Sir T. Inskip, 2190a
- Defence of the Realm Acts, and Joynson-Hicks, 585b, 586a
- Defendant, counterclaim by, 1052a; guardian *ad litem* for infant, 1863a; infant, 2791a
- Defender of the Faith, 1145b
- Delaware, Dover, capital of, 1148b; government of, 1149a
- Delegate, 1149b; Apostolic, 2471a
- Democracy, 1153a-b
- Demurrage, 1155b
- Denurrer, 1155b
- Denbighshire, parliamentary representation of, 1157b
- Denmark, and Norway, 3087b; Arctic possession of, 239a; capital punishment not used in, 753b; Christian X of, 894b; constitution of, 1161a-b; Copenhagen, capital of, 1024b, 1158b; Folketing, 1161a-b; franchise, 1161a-b; Greenland, colony of, 1158a, 1851b; king must be Lutheran, 1161a; Landsting, 1161a-b; member of League of Nations, 1163a; national flag of, 1351a; Rigsdag, 1161a
- Deportation, 1167a; of aliens, 127b
- Deposition, distinguished from affidavit, 60b
- Derby, 17th Earl of, 1168b
- Derbyshire, parliamentary representation of, 1168a
- Desertion, wilful, ground for divorce in Scotland, 1216b
- Detention, in approved school, 2140a; in Borstal institution, 548b, 2140a; of criminal lunatic, 2140a; of habitual drunkard, 1264b; of lunatic, 2185a, preventive, 2140a
- Detinue, 1174b
- De Valera, Eamon, 1175b-1176a
- Devonshire, Exeter county town of, 1180b, 1284b; parliamentary representation of, 1178b; 9th Duke of, 1181b
- Dictator, 1180b
- Dictatorship, in Austria, 1227a; in Brazil, 578a-b; in Bulgaria, 651b; in Chile, 877a; in Germany, 1748a-b, 2037b-2038a; in Italy, 2593a-b, 2918a; in Poland, 3418a, 3460a; in Turkey, 2355a-2356a; in Venezuela, 1805a, of the proletariat, 531b, 997b, 2483a
- Diplomacy, 1190b-1199a
- Diplomatic Corps, Assistant Marshal of, 1592a
- Diplomatic privilege, effect of, 1199a; extent of, 1399b; of Ambassador, 146a
- Diplomatic representatives, classes of, 1199a; expulsion of, 1199a; of Pope, 2471a, privileges of, 1199a
- Disability, legal, of convict, 1021a
- Disarmament, 1203a-1204a; and League of Nations, 258a
- Dismissal, of employee, notice, 2698b; of employee, without notice, 2698b; wrongful, 2698b
- Dispensing Power, the, 1208a; Stuarts' use of, 2275b, 2277b-2278a
- Distress for rent, 1211b-1212a; replevin of goods taken in, 3686b
- Distress Warrant, 4418b
- District, 1212a-b; council, chairman of, ex-officio J.P., 2340b; council, election of, 1212a; council, rating committee of, 3268b; council, sanitary authority, 1212a; Council, Urban, special powers of, 1212b
- Divisional Court, 1216a
- Divorce, 1218a-b; adultery ground for, 37a; Australian law of, 4661b; collusive, 2380a; damages against co-respondent, 2104a; decree nisi of, intervention after, 2380a; grant of maintenance on, 128b; grounds for, in England, 1216b; grounds for, in Scotland, 1216b; King's Proctor's duties in connection with, 2380a
- Dockyard, public, destruction of, is capital offence, 753a
- Doe, John, in action for ejectment, 1363a
- Dog, quarantine laws concerning, 3605b
- Dog licence, 1224a, 2503a
- Dole, 1224a-1225a
- Domicil, 1228b-1229a; and legitimation by subsequent marriage, 412a
- Dominica, one of Leeward Islands president, 4470b
- Dominion status, effect of, 615b-616a; which states enjoy, 615a-b
- Dorset, Dorchester county town of, 1231b; parliamentary representation of, 1234a
- Downing, Gaston, 1239a
- Dower, 1240b
- Drunk, contract made when, 1020b; crime committed while, 1264b; habitually, 1264b; in charge of a car, 1264b; when offence to be, 1204a-b
- Dublin, City Manager of, 2707b; Lord Mayor of, 2707b
- Duff, Sir Iymon Poore, 4758a
- Dumfriesshire, parliamentary county of, 1277a; parliamentary representation of, 1275a
- Durban, 1281a-b
- Durban, Chancery Court of, 3229b, county palatine of, 3229b; parliamentary representation of, 1284b; Solicitor-General for County Palatine of, 4004a
- Dynasty, 1289a

## E

- EARL-MARSHAL, 1200a**  
 Essement, 1204b; acquisition of, by prescription, 3336a; of light, 161b
- East Indies, Dutch, Batavia capital of, 1307a; government of, 1307a; self-government in, 2995b**
- East Lothian, Haddington county town of, 1308a; parliamentary representation of, 1307b**
- Ecclesiastical commissioners, 1200b**
- Ecclesiastical courts, appeal from, to Privy Council, 1055b, 202a; blasphemy formerly punished by, 510b; former jurisdiction of, 1309b; medieval jurisdiction over clergy, 459b; punishment of adultery by, 37a**
- Ecclesiastical law, 1200b-1210a; and Consistory Courts, 1013a; dispensations in, 1208a; faculties, granting of, 1015a; in Roman Catholic Church called canon law, 744a**
- Ecuador, constitution of, 1319b; members of League of Nations, 1319b; Quito, capital of, 1318b**
- Eden, Robert Anthony, 1200a-b**
- Edinburgh, Lord Provost of, 3567a-b**
- Education Act, 1921, 1331b; Act 1931 (Local Authorities) and borough councils, 347a; authorities, 1052b-1053a; authorities, number of, 1326b; authorities, when borough councils are, 347a; authorities, when Parish Councils are, 3268b; authorities, when urban district councils are, 347a; Board of, 1222a-b; Board of, ex-officio members of, 1332a; Board of, inspection of schools by, 1329a, 1332b; Board of, never meets, 1332a; Board of, president of, 1332a; compulsory, 1331b-1332a; parents' duty concerning child's, 3262b; public cost of, 1331a-b; Urban District Council's powers relating to, 1222b**
- Egypt, constitution of, 1356b, 1357b; independence of, 1356a; national flag of, 1352a**
- Ejectment, action for, 1202a-b**
- Elba, part of Leghorn province, 1364b; Italian possession, 1364a**
- Elections, alien cannot vote at, 127b; bribery at, 589b; by ballot, 380a; compulsory voting at, in Australia, 330a; compulsory voting at, in Belgium, 453b; compulsory voting at, in Rumania, 3790b; convict cannot vote at, 1021a; county council, of, 1052b; expenses, 1366a-b; minor cannot vote at, 2791a; municipal, who may vote at, 1620a, 2551a; offences by agents, 589b; offences by candidate, 589b; petition, 1366a-b; qualifications for voting at, 1620a; United Kingdom, 1200a-b, 1207a; writs for, 1366a**
- Electricity Board, Central, 1275b; limit on profits of, 2942a; Minister of Transport responsible for work of, 4275a**
- Electricity Commissioners, Minister of Transport responsible for work of, 4275a**
- Elgin, Lord Provost of, 3567b**
- Embargo, 1202a**
- Embezzlement, 1200b-1400a; distinguished from larceny, 1200b-1400a**
- Embassy, 1202a-b; attaché subordinate at, 315a; extra-territorial rights of, 146a**
- Emergency, state of declaration of, 1700a**
- Emergency Powers Act, in General Strike, 1700a**
- Emigration, government assistance of, 1403b**
- Empire Settlement Act, 1922, assistance of emigration under, 1403b**
- Employers' Liability Act, 1400b**
- Employment, common rule of, 2648b**
- Employment Exchanges, formerly called "Labour Exchanges," 2402b**
- Enemy, alien, 127b**
- Ensign, Blue, Admiralty's permission required to fly, 1350a; Blue, Army or R.A.F. trouppship may fly, 2735a**
- Entail, 1238a**
- Entailed interest, 3560b**
- Entertainment duty, 1433a**
- Enticement, damages for, 2104a**
- Ephor, 1441a**
- Epping Forest, property of City of London, 2576b**
- Equality, and democracy, 1154a; before the law, 611a**
- Equity, 1448b; as opposed to common law, 991a; of redemption, 2860b; origin of, 833b**
- Eritrea, government of, 1146b**
- Espionage, offences crime under Official Secrets Acts, 3131b; what constitutes, 4059b**
- Essex, parliamentary representation of, 1454a; Chelmsford, county town of, 248b, 1454b**
- Estate, in fee simple, 3560a; in land, 3560a; life, 3560a; tail, 3560a**
- Estate duty, 1139a**
- Estonia, constitution of, 1457a; member of League of Nations, 1457a; national flag of, 1551a; Tallinn, capital of, 1456b**
- Estoppel, 1457a**
- Ethiopia, Addis Ababa, capital of, 1461a; Haile Selassie, of, 1888b-9a**
- Eugenics, and the law, 1467a**
- Evidence, 1470a-b; by affidavit, 60b; circumstantial, 1479a-b; deposition, 1167a; hearsay, 1479a; King's, 2379b; of accomplice, 2379b; of one witness, not sufficient for conviction of paying, 3330b; on charge of receiving stolen property, 3661a; when confession is, 1003b**
- Exchequer, Account at Bank of England, 1015a; Account, supervision of, by Comptroller and Auditor-General, 997a; derivation of name, 833a; Court of, abolition of, 1055b-6a**
- Exchequer Chamber, Court of, abolition of, 1055b-6a; function now exercised by Court of Appeal, 202a**
- Excise duty, for liquor licence, 2503b**
- Execution, by attachment of debts, 1152a; of death sentence, inquest after, 1050b; of judgment, 1140a-b; of judgment, by bailiffs, 368b; of judgment, goods exempt from seizure, 1140b; writs of, 4538b**
- Executive, 1400a and public finance, 641a; in British constitution, 612b-5a; in British constitution, limited power of, 611a**
- Executor, 1454b; accountable for death duties, 1139a; administrator appointed where no, 32b; grant of probate to, 3552b; minor cannot be, 2790b; public trustee as, 3579b; year for administration, 2470b**
- Exeter, Provost Court, 347a**
- Exile, 1455b-8a**
- Exterritoriality, 1488b; and diplomatic representatives, 1199a**
- Extradition, 1488a; and right of asylum, 307b; Home Secretary's control over, 2019b**

## F

- FABIAN, 1400a**
- Factor, lien of, 2505b**
- Factories, inspectors of, 2402a; laws for prevention of accidents in, 18b; Laws relating to, 2401b, 2402a**
- Faculties, Master of the Court of, 3069a; in ecclesiastical law, 1015a**
- Fagan, Rt. Hon. Mark, 4007a**
- Faby, Francis, 1200a**
- Fair, hawker's licence not required for selling at, 1940b**
- Falkland Islands, Crown colony, 1500b**
- False imprisonment, 1502b; action for, 611a**
- False pretences, 1502b-1503a**
- Falsification of Accounts, 1503a**
- Faro Islands, Danish possession, 1505b; parliamentary representation of, 1505b**
- Farouk of Egypt, 1500a**
- Fascism, 1500b-1507b; and Corporative State, 1226b; and democracy, 1154b; as a political philosophy, 1507b; in England, 635a, 2865a; in France, 1619b; industrial policy of, 2254a**
- Father, natural guardian of child, 1063a; of illegitimate child, 414a**

Federal Government, in Australia, 329b-330a-b; 332a, 4658b; in Austria, 336b, 338a; in Brazil, 578a; in Canada, 727a, 4772a, 4813a-b; in India, 2132b, 5130a; in U.S.A., 4344b; opposite of unitary State, 4337b

Federated Malay States, four Sultanates, 1513b; High Commissioner for, 1513b; under British protection, 1513b

Fee Simple, 3560a

Felo de Se, 1516a; 4116a

Felony, 1516a; accessory to, 17b; arrest without warrant in cases of, 272b; distinguished from misdemeanour, 1070a; evasion of trial for, 13a; forfeiture of property on conviction of, 315b; of assault with intent to rob, 3730a; of bigamy, 480b; of embezzlement, 1400a; of forging banknote, 1596b; of forging will, 1596b; of larceny, 2439b; of manslaughter, 2653b; of murder, 2897b-2898a; of rape, 3646a; of receiving stolen property, 3660b; of riot, 4352a; of robbery, 3730a; of sequestration, 3823b; of suicide, 4116a; of treason, felony, 4277a; peer accused of, 3303b

Fenians, 1517a

Ferguson, George Howard, 4758a-b

Fermanagh, Enniskillen county town of, 1437b

Fianna Fail, De Valera leader of, 1176a

Fiction, legal, in action for ejectment, 1363a

Fieri Facias, Writ of, 1528a

Fife, Cupar, county town of, 1527b; parliamentary representation of, 1526b

Fiji, British colony, 1528b; government of, 1529a

Fine, 1530b; distress warrant issued when defendant fails to pay, 4418b; excessive forbidden by Magna Carta, 1530b

Fingerprints, 1530b-1531b; and Bertillon system, 470b; value as evidence of, 1479b

Finland, capital punishment not used in, 753b; constitution of, 1534a; Helsingfors, capital of, 1532b; independent republic of, 1533b; member of League of Nations, 1535a; national flag of, 1531a; unicameral legislature, 1535a

Fire, in City of London, inquest on, 2184a

Fire Brigade, local authority may provide, 2551b

Firm, registration of business name of, 665a

First-fruits and Tenths, Court of, 3534b

Fishery Laws, 1546a

Fishing, close season for, 170b

Fiume, Italian possession, 1547b

Fixtures, law concerning, 1548a-b

Flandin, Pierre Etienne, 1554b

Flintshire, parliamentary representation of, 1561a

Florida, constitution of, 1567a-b; Tallahassee capital of, 1566a

Food, sale of, addition of injurious substances illegal, 37a; not of nature or quality demanded, 37a

Football, betting on, 1671a

Forbes, Rt. Hon. G. W., 4897a-b

Foreclosure, 2860b

Foreign Jurisdiction Act, 1890, and protectorates, 3562b

Foreign Office, 1591b-1592a; passports issued by, 3283a

Foreshore, 1582a-b

Forestry Commission, 1593b

Forests, state-owned in New Mexico, 3015b; State owned in Norway, 3082b; State-owned in Poland, 3458a-b

Forfeiture, of property of convict, 1021a; of tenancy, 2427b; of tenancy, relief from, 2427b

Forgery, 1596a-b; of public documents, 1596b

Formosa, Japanese possession, 1597b

France, alliance: with Czechoslovakia, 1105b; alliance with U.S.S.R., 1619b, 3811b; and Poland, 3463a-b; Antarctic dependencies of, 3466a; arrondissements, 1166b, 1614a; arrondissements, divided into cantons, 745a; Asiatic possessions of, 2845b; cantons, 991b, 1166b, 1614a; colonial empire of, 1614b; colonial empire of, in Africa, 743a; communes, 991b, 1166b, 1614a; compulsory education in, 1606b; constitution of, 1613b-1614b; constitution of, alteration of, 608a; courts of, 1614a; departments, 1166a, 1614a; Duke of Guise, claimant to throne of, 1870b; Foreign Office at Quai d'Orsay, 3604a; Fascism in, 1619b; franchise, 1154a; Indian

possessions of, 771a, 3486b-3487a; Legion of Honour, 2471b-2472a; local government, cantons, 745a; local government, communes and cantons, 745a; national anthem of, 2678b; National Assembly of, 1614a; national flag of, 1551a; Paris, capital of, 3263a; permanent member of League of Nations Council, 2462b; prefects, 1166b, 1614a; President of, 1614a; President Lebrun of, 2466b-2467a; Royalists, 558b, 1619b, 1871a; Socialism in, and Briand, 589a-b; women do not have vote, 1154a

Franchise, 1820a; in Canada, 4816b; in Denmark, 1161a-b; in France, 1154a; in Germany, 1743b; in Great Britain, 3666a; in Holland, 2995b; in Irish Free State, 2223a; in Latvia, 2449b; in Lithuania, 2537a; in Luxembourg, 2663a; in New Zealand, 3044a; in Norway, 3086b; in Palestine, 3234b; in Peru, 3345b; in U.S.S.R., 3806b; in U.S.A., 1154a; statutory regulation of, 609a

Frankalmoin, 3560a

Fraser, Rt. Hon. Peter, 4897b

Fraud, 1624b-1625a; contract induced by, 1020b, 3101b, 3102a; nature of, 1625a

Fraudulent conversion, 1624b

Freebench, 1628a

Freehold, 1628b; copyholds converted into, 1027a; opposite of copyhold, 1027a; origin of, 3560a

French Equatorial Africa, government of, 1632a-b

French Indo-China, government of, 1633b; Saigon, capital of, 1633b

Friendly Societies Acts, 1641b; half-yearly statement by, 371a; registered, may carry on industrial assurance business, 2163a; Registrar of, controls building societies, 647a; Registrar of, duties of, 1641b; Registrar of, particulars to be supplied to, 1641b; registration of, not compulsory, 1641b; rules which are obligatory, 1641b, 1642a

Frontages, and private street, 2021b "Fruit" machines, offence to keep, 1671a

Fuller, Sir George Warburton, 4044b-4045a

## G

GADWAR, Maharaja, 5070a-b

Galician, racial problems in, 1662a-b; Galloway, parliamentary division of, 2383a

Galway, 8th Viscount, 1008b

Gambia, Bathurst capital of, 1669a; Crown Colony, 1669b

Game, laws, 1670a; licences, 1670a

Games, unlawful, 1671a

Gaming, Acts, 1670b; and betting, 1670b-1a

Gandhi, Mohandas Karamchand, 1671a-2b

Ganga Singhjee of Dikaner, 5070b

Garnishee, 1682b; Order, attachment of debts by, 315a

Garter, Order of the, 1684a-b

Gavrilkind, 1691b

Gazette, 1699b-4a; Belfast, 3554a; Edinburgh, 3554a; London, 3554a; Ministry of Labour, 2402b

Gendarme, 1697a

General Register Office, 1698b

Geneva Gas Protocol, 1503b

George II of Greece, 1781a

George VI of Great Britain, 4485b-6a

Georgia (Asiatic), part of Trans-

caspian Federal Republic, 259a; (Asiatic) part of Transcaspian Federal Socialist Republic, 1732b; (Asiatic) three autonomous republics comprised in, 1732b; (Asiatic) Tiflis capital of, 1732b; U.S.A., Atlanta capital of, 1732a; U.S.A., constitution of, 1732a

Germany, and Locarno Treaties, 2553a; and Poland, 3463b; and U.S.S.R., 3811b; Austria, campaign for union with, 2038a; Berlin capital of, 466b; Church and State in, 2037b; Goebbels,



Minister of Propaganda, 1793b;  
 Hitler's title, 1748a; Jews in,  
 1743a, 2037b, 2314a; militarism  
 in, 2037b; national anthem of,  
 2940a; national flag of, 1551a;  
 National Socialism in, and Republi-  
 can institutions, 633b; National  
 Socialist regime, 1747b-8b;  
 programme of Nazi Party,  
 2969a; Reichsbank, 1743b,  
 2672b; S.A. organisation, 2036b,  
 2037b-8a; Schacht, Economic  
 Minister of, 1741b; S.S. organ-  
 ization, 2038a  
 Gerousia, 1748a  
 Ghazi, King of Iraq, 1751a  
 Gibraltar, Crown colony, 1754a  
 Gifts, law relating to, 1754b-3a  
 Gilbert and Ellice Island, British  
 colony, 1755b  
 Glamorgan-shire, Cardiff county  
 town of, 1770b; parliamentary  
 representation of, 1770a  
 Glasgow, Lord Provost of, 3567a-b  
 Gloucester, Duke of, 1788b-8a  
 Gloucestershire, parliamentary re-  
 presentation of, 1784a  
 Goa, Portuguese colony, 1789a  
 Goebbels, Paul Joseph, 1788b  
 Goering, Hermann, 1788b-4a  
 Gold Coast, Accra capital of, 1800a;  
 British colony, 1799b; govern-  
 ment of, 1800b  
 Gold Standard Amendment Act,  
 (1931), 393a  
 Goodwill, restrictive covenant on  
 sale of, 3691b

Gorell, Ronald Gorell Barnes, 3rd  
 Baron, 1808a  
 Government, 1814a-18a; contract  
 with, Ministers not liable on,  
 611a  
 Governor-General, 1815a-b; of  
 Australia, 330a-b; of Dominion,  
 constitutional status of, 4815b;  
 of Dominion, how appointed,  
 4815b; of Dominion, not a repre-  
 sentative of U.K. Government,  
 616a; of Dominion, status of,  
 616a  
 Gozo, dependency of Malta, 2638b  
 Graziani, Marshal Rodolfo, 1831a  
 Greece, Athens capital of, 308a;  
 Church and State in, 1846b;  
 George II of, 1731a; Liberal  
 Coalition in, 1731a; member of  
 League of Nations, 186a; mon-  
 archy in, 1844a, 1846a; national  
 flag of, 1551a; Royal House of,  
 1731a  
 Greece (Ancient), Athens, archon-  
 ship, 237b-238a; Athens, con-  
 stitution of Cleisthenes, 308b;  
 Athens, court of Areopagus at,  
 239a-b; Athens, judges, method  
 of voting of, 380a; Athens,  
 ostracism, 930b; Athens, re-  
 forms of Pericles, 3329a; Athens,  
 voting at elections, 380a; Sparta,  
 constitution of, 4041b; Sparta,  
 ephors, 1441a; Sparta, Gerousia,  
 1749a  
 Green, Albert Ernest, 4048b  
 Greenland, closed to unauthorised

visitors, 1853a; colony of Den-  
 mark, 1158a, 1851b; division of  
 into N. and S., 1852b; Godhavn  
 capital of N., 1852b; Government  
 of, 1852b  
 Greenwood, Rt. Hon. Arthur, 1835b  
 Grotius, Hugo, 1808a  
 Guadeloupe, Basse-Terre capital of,  
 1861b; French colony, 1861b;  
 parliamentary representation of,  
 1861b  
 Guarantee, 1889b; distinguished  
 from indemnity, 2142b  
 Guardian, 1888a; abduction of girl  
 from, 7a; *ad idem*, 1863a, 291a;  
 and Juvenile Court, 2342b; re-  
 fusals of consent to marriage,  
 2676b  
 Guardianship, Chancery Division  
 supervises, 2020a  
 Guardianship of Infants Acts,  
 Court's powers under, 1863a  
 Guatemala, constitution of, 1864a;  
 ex-member of League of Nations,  
 1864a  
 Guernsey, St. Peter Port, capital  
 of, 1866b  
 Guiana, Dutch, Paramaribo capital  
 of, 1827b; self-government in,  
 2995b; French, government of,  
 1632b-3a  
 Guinea, Portuguese, Bolama capital  
 of, 3508b; government of, 3508b  
 Gullett, Sir Henry Somers, 4040a  
 Gustaf V of Sweden, 1878a  
 Gwalior, Lashkar capital of, 1877b;  
 Maharajah of, 1877b

## H

HAARON VII of Norway, 1881a  
 Habeas Corpus, 1881b-1882a; Act  
 1679, 1881b-1882a; application  
 by arrested person for writ of,  
 272b; attempt to evade, Crown  
 may not pardon, 3262a  
 Hadramaut, government of, 1883a  
 Hague, The, Palace of Peace at,  
 1886a  
 Haile Selassie, Emperor, 1888b-  
 1889a  
 Haisham, Douglas McGarel, 1st  
 Baron, 1889a  
 Haiti, constitution of, 1892b; mem-  
 ber of League of Nations, 1893a;  
 Port-au-Prince capital of, 1892b;  
 republic of, 1892a; U.S.A. pro-  
 tectorate over, 1892b  
 Half-holiday, weekly, laws con-  
 cerning, 2402a  
 Halifax, Edward Frederick Lindley  
 Wood, 3rd Viscount, 1807b-  
 1808a-b  
 Halifax Law, 1808a  
 Haldur, Earl of, 1801a-b  
 Hamburg, free port of, 1629b  
 Hamilton, Rt. Hon. Adam, 4007b  
 Hammurabi, Code of, 1808a  
 Hampshire, parliamentary re-  
 presentation of, 1907b; Winchester  
 county town of, 1908a-b  
 Hankey, Sir Maurice Pascal Ales,  
 1912a  
 Hansard, 1914a  
 Hard labour, imprisonment with,  
 what this involves, 2130b  
 Harwood, 6th Earl of, 1808a  
 Havanga, Nicholas Christian, 4079b  
 Hawaii, Honolulu capital of, 1938a;

government of, 1939a; repre-  
 sented in U.S.A. Congress, 1939a,  
 U.S.A. territory, 1939a-1939a  
 Hawker, 1940b; licence for trading  
 as, 1940b, 2593a  
 Health, Minister of, and census,  
 819b; Minister of, member of  
 Cabinet, 1948b; Ministry of,  
 1948a-b; Ministry of, controls  
 national health insurance in En-  
 gland and Wales, 1947b  
 Heir, 1944a-b; apparent or pre-  
 sumptive, 1964a-b; to the  
 Throne, 17b, 1964b; to the  
 Throne, must be Protestant,  
 1964b; to the Throne, must  
 marry Protestant, 1964b  
 Heirloom, 1904b  
 Hejaz, now part of Saudi Arabia,  
 1964b, 1965b  
 Herakls, English, Scottish and  
 Irish, 1993a  
 Hereditament, 1907a-b  
 Hereditary Office, of Admiral of  
 the Coasts of Cumberland, 2579a;  
 of Earl Marshal, 2599a; of Lord  
 Great Chamberlain, 830a; of  
 Lord High Constable of Scotland,  
 2530a  
 Herefordshire, parliamentary re-  
 presentation of, 2001a  
 Heriot, 2002a  
 Heriot, Edouard, 2008a-b  
 Hertfordshire, parliamentary divi-  
 sions of, 2012a  
 Hertzog, Hon. James Barry Munnik,  
 2012a-b  
 Hewart, Gordon, 1st Baron, 2015a-b  
 High Commission, Courts of, 3534b

High Court of Justice, 2019b-2020a;  
 appeal from, 201a; Chancery  
 Division of, Court of Chancery's  
 work done by, 833b; Chancery  
 Division, Lord Chancellor nomi-  
 nal president of, 2020a; Chancery  
 Division, six judges of, 2020a;  
 Chancery Division, work assigned  
 to, 2020a; divisions of, 2020a;  
 judges styled "Mr. Justice,"  
 2331b; King's Bench Division,  
 election petition heard by, 1366b;  
 King's Bench Division of, ap-  
 pelate jurisdiction of, 201a; King's  
 Bench Division of, judges of,  
 act as judges of Central Criminal  
 Court, 822a; King's Bench Divi-  
 sion, work assigned to, 2020a.  
 Probate, Divorce and Admiralty  
 Division, 2020a; procedure in,  
 3533a-b, 3554a  
 Highway, 2021a-b; King's, and  
 King's Peace, 2814a; parish  
 council's powers over, 3268b;  
 repair of, 2021b; showing game  
 from, illegal, 3450b  
 Highway Code, 2021b  
 Hire, 2027b  
 Hire-purchase, 2027b-2028a  
 Hirohito, Emperor of Japan, 2028a  
 Hitler, Adolf, 2008a-2008a  
 Hoare, Sir Samuel John Gurney,  
 2038b  
 Hobbes, Thomas, 2038a  
 Hofmeyer, Hon. Jan Hendrik,  
 4079b  
 Hogan, Edmund John, 4080a  
 Holland, Asiatic possessions of,  
 284b; capital punishment not



used in, 753b; colonial empire of, 2991a; constitution of, 2995a-b; Council of State of, 2995b; education compulsory in, 2992a; franchise in, 2995b; member of League of Nations, 2998a; national flag of, 2551b; Princess Juliana heir to throne of, 2334a; proportional representation in, 2995b; Queen Wilhelmina of, 2995a, 4467a-b; Sovereigns of, crowned in New Church, Amsterdam, 156a; States-General of, 2995a-b, 4075a-b; The Hague capital of, 1886a, 2991b  
**Homicide, 2061b;** accidental, 1069b; excusable, 2031b; hearsay evidence in trials for, 1479a; in self-defence, 1069b; justifiable, 2051b; juvenile courts do not try cases of, 2342b; of new-born child, 2174a-b  
**Honduras, ex-member of League of Nations, 2052b;** government of,

2052b; Tegucigalpa capital of, 2052b  
**Hong Kong, Crown Colony, 2054b;** free port of, 1630a, 2056a; government of, 2056a  
**Home Office, 2048a-b**  
**Honours, King, bestowed by, 613a;** Prime Minister, bestowed on advice of, 613a  
**Hoover, Herbert Clark, 2068a-b**  
**Hore-Bellisha, Leslie, 2060b-2061a**  
**Horne, Sir Robert Stevenson, 2064b**  
**Horthy de Nagybanya, Nicholas, Regent of Hungary, 2071b**  
**Hospitals, mental, provision of, 2734b;** State-supported, 2074b  
**Hotchpot, 2078b**  
**Hotels, law relating to, 2075b**  
**House, Edward Mandell, 2078a**  
**Housebreaking, distinguished from burglary, 657a**  
**Housing, legislation, 2080b-2081a**  
**Hainan, incorporated in Manchukuo, 2645a**

**Hudson's Bay Company, former government of N.-W. Canada by, 607a-b**  
**Hughes, Rt. Hon. William Morris,**

**Hundred, 2062a-b;** administrative division in Delaware, 1149a  
**Hungary, alliance with Italy, 2099a;** Budapest capital of, 641b, 2095a; Communism in, 2098b; constitution of, 2096b; Diet of, 1193a; irredentism in, 2095a; monarchy without a king, 2096b; national flag of, 1531a; Regent of, 2071b; Treaty of Trianon, provisions concerning, 4281a-b  
**Huntingdonshire, one M.P. for, 2101b**  
**Husband and wife, 2104a-b-2105a**  
**Hydrabad, Sir Akbar, 5078b**  
**Hyderabad, British Resident in, 2107b;** Nizam of, 2107b, 5104b; reforms in, 5104b  
**Hymans, Paul, 2115a**  
**Hypothecation, 2117b**

## I

**IBN SAUD, King of Saudi Arabia, 2119a-b**

**Iceland, Danish king is king of, 2125a;** legislature of, 2125a; partial independence of, 2158a, 2124b-5b; proportional representation in, 3561a; revision of constitution in 1910, 2125b; Reykjavik capital of, 2126a; prohibition abolished in, 2124b; Idaho, Boise capital of, 2127b; constitution of, 2128a, supreme Court of, 2128a

**Ihni, Spanish possession, 2129. b**  
**Illinois, constitution of, 2133a**

**Immigration, Home Secretary controls, 2049b**

**Impachment, 2130b;** as substitute for Act of Attainder, 2131b; distinguished from Act of Attainder, 2130b; in U.S.A., 2136b, 2321b; pardon no defence to, 2362a

**Imperial Conference, 2137b;** Dominions Secretary supervises, 975b

**Imperial Defence, committee, 2137b**

**Imperial Economic Committee, 2137b;** marketing research by, 2672b

**Imperial Preference, after Ottawa Conference, 4172a-b;** in the British Dominions, 4172b

**Imperial Service Order, restricted to civil servants, 3165a**

**Imperialism, and British Conservatives, 828b**

**Import Duties Act, 4172a;** "free list" under, 4172a

**Import Duties Advisory Committee, functions of, 4172a**

**Impounding of goods taken in distress, 1222a**

**Imprisonment, 2130b-40a;** by district court-martial, 1054b; divisions of, 2139b; false, 1802b; fine instead of, 1530b; for abandoning a child, 3a; for abduction, 7a; for being accessory after the fact to felony, 17b; for being drunk in charge of car,

1264b; for bribery, 589b; for concealment of birth, 2175a; for contempt of court, 1019b; for debt, 2140b, 2139b; for possessing counterfeit coin, 967a-b; for uttering counterfeit coin, 967a; in third division, unless otherwise ordered, 2139b; instead of penal servitude, 2139b; maximum sentence by magistrate, 1070b, 3364b; maximum term, usually two years, 2139b; remission of, for good conduct, 2139b; with hard labour, 2139b; without the option of a fine, 1530b

**Imprisonment, false, jury, right to demand trial by, 2340a**

**Incest, 2140b-1a**

**Income Tax, 2141a-2a;** assessors, 294a; Board of Inland Revenue administers, 2181a; "gentleman's agreement" concerning, 1704a; year of assessment for, 2141b

**Indemnity, 2142b;** Act of, 2681b; contract of, marine insurance is, 2670b

**Indenture, meaning of, 1143b**

**Independent Labour Party, 2143a;** and James Maxton, 2706a

**India, French, parliamentary representation of, 3487a;** Pondicherry capital of, 3486b

**India Office, 2154b-5a;** power lessened by Government of India Act, 2155a

**India, Portuguese, 1789a**

**Indian Empire, All-India Legislative Assembly, 5088a;** and dominion status, 615b, 626a, 1848a, 2132a; Army maintained by, 267b; Chamber of Princes of, 2152b; Child Marriage Restraint Act, 3110b; communal electoralities, 5130a; Council of, 2153a; Council of, State of, 2152b; courts, 5086a-b; currency of, 3796a; criminal procedure code, 5088a; debtors' relief, 5022b

**Delhi capital of, 1149b;** district

officers, 5126a; divorce law in, 5111b-12a; dyarchy in, 1289a, 2152b; evidence, law of, 5088a; Executive Council of, 2152b; Federal Court, 5086b; Federal Government in, 2152b, 5130a; Federal Railway Authority, 5060b; High Commissioner for, 2096b, 2155a; Hindu law, 5087b-8a; independence movement in, 2154b; irrigation, Government works, 2151b; land tax, 5020a; law, 5085b-8b; legal profession in, 5088a-b; Mohammedan law in, 5086b; National Congress, strength in provinces, 5130b; native States of, 2152a; native States of, residents in, 2152b; new constitution of, 2152a-b, 4000b; penal code, 5088a; Provinces of, Governors of each, 2152a; Provinces of, legislatures of, 2152b; railways, State-owned, 2151b, 5060a; represented at Imperial Conference by Secretary of State, 2137b; reserve bank, 5054b; "reserved" matters under Act of 1935, 1815b; revenue, 5052b-3b; roads, provinces control, 5060b; salt tax, 1808a-b; Simla, summer capital of, 2149a; Simon Commission on, 1898b; Simon Commission on, and Burma, 661b; steamship transport, government control over rates, 5061a; sugar-cane, minimum price for, 5022a; suttee forbidden in, 4137b; Swaraj movement in, 1898b, 4139a-b; "transferred" and "reserved" subjects, 2152b; universities, State grants to, 5064b; Viceroy and Governor-General of, 616a, 1815b, 2152a, 2372a; women now have votes, 5068a-b

**Indiana, constitution of, 2155b;** Indianapolis, capital of, 2155b

**Indictable Offences, and juvenile courts, 2343b;** distinguished from petty offences, 1069b-70a;

- kinds of, 1070a; summary trial of, 1070a  
 Indictment, 2181a; and grand jury, 2339b-40a; bill of, 1070b; reading of, 272a  
 Indore, Maharaja of, 2162a  
 Industrial and Provident Societies Acts, limitation of shareholdings by, 1025b  
 Industrial Assurance, Act, 1923, 2190b; friendly societies engaged in, 1642a; what firms may carry on business of, 2163a  
 Industrial Court, 1036a, 2165a; arbitration by, 999a  
 Industrial Disputes, and Industrial Court, 999a; and Trade Disputes Acts, 4100a-b; arbitration in, 998b-9a; arbitration in, compulsory, 999a; courts of inquiry in, 2163a; Industrial Court arbitrates in, 2163a  
 Inne, laws of, 2174a-b  
 Inebriates Act, 1898, detention of habitual drunkards under, 1264b  
 Infant, cannot be made bankrupt, 387b; contract made by, 1020b; supply of necessities to, 1020b  
 Infanticide, 2174a-b  
 Informer, common, 2178b  
 Initiative, form of referendum, 3664b  
 Injunction, 2180a-b; action for, brought in Chancery Division, 2020a; disobedience to, 2180b; interim, 2180a; mandatory, 2180a; perpetual, 2180a  
 Inland Revenue, 2180b-1a; Board of, 2181a; and the Budget, 643b  
 Inn, law relating to, 2075b; unlicensed house may be, 2181b  
 Innkeeper, 2181b-2a; legal duties of, 2075b, 2181b; lien of, 2182a; when may sell guest's goods, 2182a  
 Innkeepers' Liability Act, copy of Section I must be exhibited, 2181b  
 Ions of Court, benches of, 396b; candidates for Bar must join one of, 396b; disciplinary powers of, 396b  
 Innuendo, 2182a  
 Inquest, 2182b-4a; coroner's, 1040b; on fire in City of London, 2184b  
 Inquisition, on alleged lunatic, 2182a; verdict of coroner's jury recorded in, 2184a  
 Ions of Court, 2182b-3a; benches of, 2183a  
 Insanity, 2182b-3  
 Inskip, Rt. Hon. Sir Thomas, 2182a  
 Insolvent, 2180a; estate of deceased person, 2470b  
 Inspector of Constabulary, 3472b  
 Instalments, purchase by, 2027b-2028a  
 Insurance, broker, lien of, 2505b; companies, deposit by, 2192a; companies, provisions for control of, 2192a; contributory, 2941b, 3137b; duty of disclosure on the part of the insured, 2192a-b; National Health, 1947b; third-party, 2021b; what insurances are contracts of indemnity, 2142b  
 Interest, maximum rates chargeable by pawnbroker, 2591b  
 Interlocutory, 2202a; proceedings, 3535b  
 International, Communist, called "Comintern," 2394b; constitution of, 2202b; Dimitroff, secretary of, 2394b  
 International Danube Commission, under Treaty of Versailles, 1242b  
 International Justice, Permanent Court of, 2330b-2331a; and international law, 2203a; at The Hague, 1886b; award concerning E. Greenland, 1853a; created by League Covenant, 2463a; disputes dealt with by, 238a  
 International Labour Office, at Geneva, 1700b; branch of League of Nations, 2463a; objects of, 2403b; official from British Ministry of Labour attends, 2402b  
 International Law, 2203a-2204a; administered by Prize Courts, 34a; and balance of power, 399b; and Permanent Court of International Justice, 3330b; and right of asylum, 307b; Grotius' work on, 1860a; of blockade, 515a-b, 2204a; of contraband, 1020a; of embargo, 1399a; of espionage, 1450b, 4059b; of extradition, 1489a; of hostages, 2073a; of mediation, 2722b; of minorities, 2791a-b; of neutrality, 3000b; of prisoners of war, 3550b; of ratification of treaties, 4277b; of Red Cross, 3662b; of right of legation, 1399b; of right of search at sea, 2021a, 2204a; of torpedoes, 4257b; of war, 2203b-2204a  
 International Settlements, bank for, 2204a-b  
 Internment, under Defence of the Realm Acts, 1882a  
 Interparliamentary Union, 2204b  
 Interpleader, 2204b  
 Interpreter, perjury by, 3330a  
 Interrogatory, 2204a  
 Intestacy, how far illegitimate child can inherit on, 414a  
 Intestate, 2206a; administrator appointed to estate of, 32b  
 Inverness-shire, parliamentary representation of, 2208b-2209a  
 IOU, 2218b  
 Iowa, constitution of, 2214a; Des Moines capital of, 2214a  
 Iraq, Baghdad, capital of, 2216b; formerly under British mandate, 616b, 2216b; independence of, 1515b; King Ghazi of, 1751a; kingdom of, 2216b; member of League of Nations, 1515b, 2216b; national flag of, 1532a  
 Ireland, Act of Union with, 608b; Act of Union with, amendments of, 612a; Government of, Act, 1920, 608b; peers of, in House of Lords, 2273a; peers of, number of, 3303a  
 Ireland, Northern, autonomous government of, 348a; Belfast, capital of, 446b; Governor of, 1813a, 2222a; in Home Secretary's department, 2019a; local government units of, 2553a; Minister of Home Affairs, 2553a; Ministry of Labour for, 1947b; Parliament of, 2222a; Parliament of, buildings at Stormont, 447a; Parliament of, limited powers of, 2222a; part of United Kingdom, 2218a; police, force of, 3472a; rating authorities in, 3648a; repair of roads in, 2553a; representation in Imperial Parliament, 2222a, 2271b; Road Transport Board, 3632a  
 Irish Free State, (Agreement) Act, 1922, 608b; afforestation in, 4872b, 4874a; agriculture, department of, colleges maintained by, 4841b; and appeal to Privy Council, 202a; beet-sugar industry, state assistance to, 4864a; circuit courts, 4867a; Central Criminal Court, 4867a; city managers in, 2553a; civic guard, 3472a; constitution, Act violating, is invalid, 4866a; constitution, amendments of, 4881b; Court of Criminal Appeal, 4867b; courts, 4866b-4867a; currency commission, 4851b; Dail Eireann, 1109b-1110a; Dail Eireann, number of members, 4882a; Dail Eireann, payment of members, 2223a, 4882b; defence of, 2223a b; diplomatic representatives of, 2223b; district justices, 4866b; divorce law in, 1216b; dominion status of, 615b, 1110a; Dublin, capital of, 2223a; emigration discouraged, 2222b; executive council, 4882b; export bounties, 4889a; Fianna Fail, 4882b; fine gael, 4882b; franchise in, 2223a; Governor-General, 2223a, 4881b; High Commissioner in London, 2223b; High Court, 4867a; housing, government subsidies for, 4881a; imports, control of, 4889b; import duties, 4753b; Irish and English official languages in, 2223a; Irish language, barristers required to speak, 4866a; Labour Party, 4882a-b; land annuities, 2227b, 4853a; law, 4865b, 4866a-4867a; local government in, 4880b-4881a; magistrates all paid, 4866b; member of League of Nations, 2223b; national debt, 4854a; national flag of, 1553a b; party system in, 4882a-b; pensions for widows, orphans and the blind, 4881a; police force of, 3472a; poor law, 4881a; pound sterling unit of value in, 4851b; proportional representation in, 2223a, 4852a; prosecutions in name of Attorney-General, 4867b; referendum in, 3664b; Senate abolished, 2223a, 4881b; Supreme Court, 4867a; taxation, relief against double, 4852a-b; trade pact with Great Britain, 2227b; writs issued in name of Chief Justice, 4867b  
 Isaac, Sir Alfred Isaac, 4885b-4886a  
 Isle of Ely, administrative county of, 1052b  
 Isle of Man, deemsters, 2143b-2144a; Douglas, capital of, 1237a, 2643a; government of, 2642b; Governor of, 1237b; House of Keys, 1237b, 2642b; in Home Secretary's department, 2049a; legislation in, 4316b; Tynwald, 4316b

Isle of Wight, administrative county of, 1052b  
 Ismail, Sir Mirza Mohammed, 6081a  
 Italy, African possessions of, 74a; alliance with Albania, 2259b; alliance with Hungary, 2099a; and Locarno Treaties, 2555a; and Mussolini, 2918a; anti-fascists, imprisonment of, 2531a; assembly of corporations, 2259b; Austria, relations with, 2259b;

Avanguardia, 1507a; Balilla, 1507a; Church and State in, 2249b, 2918a; Corporative State in, 2259b; Council of Corporations, 1507a; Dalmatian possessions of, 1114a; education, public cost of, 2249b; empire claimed in Ethiopia, 2259b; fascism in, 2918a; Fascist Grand Council, 1507a; General Assembly of Corporations, 1507a; industry and the State in, 2254a; King

Victor Emmanuel III of, 4382b-4383a-b; local government in, 2259b; monarchy in, 2259a, 2918a, 4383b; national flag of, 1551a-b; permanent member of League of Nations Council, 2462b; podestas, 1507a; Rome, capital of, 3747b; territorial gains after World War, 2258b  
 Ivory Coast, Abidjan new capital of, 2263a; French colony, 2262a; government of, 2263a

## J

JAMAICA, franchise in, 2271a; government of, 2271a; Kingston capital of, 2271a  
 Jansen, Ernest George, 4978a  
 Japan, and Inner Mongolia, 2822b; and League of Nations, 886a; Cabinet, 2286b; camphor, government monopoly in, 2285a; Chosen, province of, 892a; constitution of, 2286b; Emperor, powers of, 2286b; Emperor, title, 2768b; Emperor Hirohito of, 2028a, ex-member of League of Nations, 2289b; fishing industry, government aid for, 2285b; Imperial Diet of, 2286b; imperial emblem of, 1552a; League of Nations, mandate over Caroline Islands, 774b; mandate over Pacific Islands, 2280a; merchant flag of, 1552a; naval flag of, 1552a; political murders in, 2289a; railways, government-operated, 2286b; religious freedom in, 2281a; territories of, 2280a; Tokyo capital of, 4248b; trial by jury in, 2289a; women: have no vote in, 2289a  
 Java, Batavia capital of, 2292b, 2293a; government of, 2292b  
 Jehol, incorporated in Manchukuo, 2645a  
 Jersey, Lieutenant-Governor of, 2300a, 2506a; St. Helier capital of, 2300a

Jessel, Sir George, 2302a  
 Jewish law, of marriage, 2381a  
 Jinnah, Mohammed Ali, 5081b  
 Jodhpur, Maharaja of, 2317a  
 Johore, British control over, 2323b; sultanate of, 2323a  
 Jointure, 2324b  
 Jordan, William Joseph, 4903b  
 Joshi, Narayan, 6081b  
 Judge, 2331a-b; appointed by letters patent, 2497a; appointed by the King, 615a; appointed on advice of Lord Chancellor, 615a, 832b; county court, appointment of, 1053b; county court, number of, 1053b; High Court, Vice-Chancellor of Lancaster ranks as, 2426a; immunity of, 611a; puisne, 2331a-b, 3582a; removal of, 615a, 2331b; reprieve may be granted by, 3686b; salary of, 2331b; sitting with jury function of, 2340a; summing-up by, 1070b  
 Judge Advocate-General, 1054b  
 Judgment, 2332a, . debt, 1140a; indorsed on counsels' briefs, 601b  
 Judiciary, in British constitution, 615a  
 Junior instruction centres, compulsory attendance at, 1328a, 1327  
 Jurat, 2338b  
 Jurisdiction, 2338b-9a; of court, kinds of, 1054b; over crimes

committed on the high seas, 33b; Summary, Court of, 3644b  
 Jurisprudence, 2339a-b  
 Jury, 2339b-40b; coroner's, 1040b, 2183b; damages assessed by, 1115a; disagreement of, 1070b; exemption from serving on, 2340a; grand, abolition of, 1070b, 2339b; in county court, 2340a; Magna Carta, provision of concerning, 608b; none in Chancery Division, 2020a; payment to, 2340a; petty, 2340a-b; right to trial by, 2340a; special, 2340a-b; trial by, of indictable offences, 1070a; young person's right to trial by, 2342b  
 Jus Gentium, in ancient Rome, 3746b  
 Justice, helping felon to evade, 17b  
 Justice of the peace, 2340b; abbreviation for, 5b; administrative duties of, 2340b; appointed on recommendation of Lord-Lieutenant, 1053a; Chairman of District Council is *ex-officio*, 1212a; joint committee of, with county councillors, 1053a; single, limited powers of, 2340b; two necessary for petty sessions, 2340b  
 Justices, Clerk to the, pay fixed by Home Secretary, 2049b  
 Justification, of libel, 2495a  
 Justinian, Emperor, legislation of, 3746b  
 Juvenile court, 2342b

## K

KABINDA, part of Angola, 2343a; Portuguese territory, 2343a  
 Kameron Island, British possession, 2345b  
 Kansas, constitution of, 2347b; Supreme Court of, 2347b  
 Kara-Kalpak, part of R.S.F.S.R., 2349a; Soviet republic of, 2349a; Turkul capital of, 2349a  
 Karelia, Petrozavodsk capital of, 2349b; Soviet republic of, 2349b  
 Karikal, French possession, 771a  
 Kashmir, Maharaja, 2350b; Srinagar capital of, 2148b, 2350b  
 Kazak, Alma-Ata capital of, 2352b; part of R.S.F.S.R., 2352a; Soviet republic of, 2352a  
 Kedah, British protectorate over, 2353b; one of Federated Malay States, 2353b; sultanate of, 2353b  
 Keeling Islands, annexed to Strait Settlements, 2354a  
 Kelantan, Kota Bharu capital of,

2354b; not federated, 2354b; sultanate of, 2354b  
 Kellogg, Frank Billings, 2354b  
 Kellogg-Briand Peace Treaty, 1022b, 3686a  
 Kemal Ataturk Mustapha, 2355a-8a  
 Kemp, Jan Christoffel, 4976b  
 Kent, Maidstone county town of, 2362a, 2627b; parliamentary divisions of, 2360b  
 Kent, H.R.H. the Duke of, 2363a-b  
 Kentucky, constitution of, 2367a; Court of Appeals of, 2364a-b  
 Kenya Colony, Crown Colony, 2364b; government of, 2366a; legislative council of, 2366a; Nairobi capital of, 2366a  
 Kenya Protectorate, leased from Sultan of Zanzibar, 2364b  
 Khan, Sir Sikunder Hyat, 5082b  
 Kidnapping, 2370b-1a; distinguished from abduction, 7a  
 Kincardineshire, Stonehaven county town of, 2376a

King, abdication of, 6b; acts on advice of Ministers, 609a; and Home Secretary, 2049a-b; and the Dominions, 2815b; anointing of, 1040a; "can do no wrong", 609a; cannot be arraigned before criminal court, 611a; cannot be sued, 611a; cannot legislate, 613a. Civil List, 923b-4a; coronation of, 1040a-b; Defender of the Faith, 1142b; Duke of Lancaster, 1272a; form of address to, 28b; fountain of honour, 613a; George VI, 4485b-8b; Head of the Church, 613a; Lord Chamberlain, choice of, 830a; must be member of Church of England, 608b; order of, must be countersigned, 608b; order of, no excuse for illegal act, 609a; Petition of Right to, 611a; power of, to cede territory, 612b; power of, to make peace, 612b; power of, to make treaties, 612b;

power of, to make war, 615b;  
powers reserved to, 612a-b;  
proclamation of new, 3554a;  
right to petition the, 3352a;  
succeeds immediately on death  
of predecessor, 612b; title of,  
612b, 616a

King, William Lyon Mackenzie,  
2377a

King-of-Arms, 1093a

King's Bench, Court of, abolition  
of, 1055b, 1056a

King's Counsel, 407a; abbreviation  
for, 5b; junior must be briefed

with, 407a; sit within the bar,  
395b

King's evidence, 2379a

King's Peace, extension to whole  
realm of, 578b; in Anglo-Saxon  
law, 171b, 2814a

King's Proctor, 2280a; Treasury  
solicitor is, 2380a

King's Speech, delivered in House  
of Lords, 3273a

Kinross-shire, parliamentary repre-  
sentation of, 2380b

Kirghiz, now part of Kazak,  
2382a

Kirkcudbrightshire, parliamentary  
representation of, 2383a

Knight Service, tenure of land by,  
3559b-3560a

Korea (Chosen), 282a-2b

Kuria Muria Islands, British depen-  
dency, 2399b; under Persian  
Gulf Residency, 2399b

Kuwait, under British protection,  
2399b; Sheik of, 214a, 2400a

Kwantung Territory, Japanese lease  
of, 2400b

Kwang-chowan, French lease of,  
1635a

## L

Labour Day, legal holiday in  
Canada, 2401a

Labour Exchanges, now called  
"Employment Exchanges,"  
2402b

Labour legislation, 2401b-2a; in  
New Zealand, 3035b-4a

Labour, Minister of, courts of in-  
quiry appointed by, 2165a;

Minister of, head of Ministry of  
Labour, 2402b; Minister of,  
nominees of, in Industrial Court,  
2165a; Minister of, power to  
appoint Trade Boards, 4265b;

Ministry of, 2402b; Ministry of,  
"Cost of Living" index, 2142a;

Ministry of, *Gazette*, monthly,  
2402b; Ministry of, International  
Labour Division, 2402b

Labour Party, 2403b-8a; and  
Fabians, 1193a; and Independent  
Labour Party, 2443a; and  
other Labour organizations,  
2405a; Attlee leader of, 2405a;

platform of, 2403a; secretary of,  
M.P. ineligible, 2405a; Socialism  
advocated by, 2404a; who may  
be member of, 2404a

Labrador, boundaries of, Privy  
Council decision concerning,  
2405a, 3008b; dependency of  
Newfoundland, 2405a

Labuan, one of Straits Settlements,  
2406a; Laccadive Islands, depen-  
dency of British India, 2407a;

Lancet-Faire, 2414b

Lancashire, Parliamentary repre-  
sentation of, 2412a

Lancashire, Lancaster county town  
of, 2425b; Parliamentary repre-  
sentation of, 2423b

Lancaster, Chancery Court of,  
1056a, 2422a, 3229b; Chancery  
Court of, Vice-Chancellor judge  
of, 2426a; Court of Appeal from,  
replaced by Court of Appeal,  
201a; Duchy of, Attorney-  
General for, 317b; Duchy of,  
Chancellor of, not usually in  
Cabinet, 613b; Duke of, King is,  
1272a

Land, sale of, purchaser's lien,  
2505b; sale of, vendor's lien,  
2505b

Land registration, 2422a

Land tax, 2420b; in New Zealand,  
3035b, 3034a

Landlord and lodger's possessions,  
2560a

Landlord and tenant, 2427a-8a;  
distress for rent, 2211b-12a;

pictures, 1548a-b; under Rent  
Restriction Acts, 3665b-6a

Landlord and Tenant Act, com-  
pensation under, 2428a

Landward areas, in Scotland, 2552b

Langstone, Rt. Hon. Frank, 4004a;

Lansbury, George, 2434a-5a

Laos, part of French Indo-China,  
1633a, 1615a

Larceny, 2459a-b; and conversion,  
1021a; by finding, 2582a; dis-  
tinguished from embezzlement,  
1140a, 1399b; distinguished  
from false pretences, 1503a;

of abandoned property, 3a

Latakia, part of mandated Syria,  
2443a

Lateran Treaty, 2443b-4a

Latham, Sir John Grieg, 4658a

Latvia, constitution of, 2449a-b;  
education compulsory in, 2449b;  
member of League of Nations,  
2450a; national play of, 1551b;

national minorities in, 2449b;  
Parliament of, 2449b; republic of,  
2447b Riga capital of, 2449a

Laundry, laws against excessive  
humility in, 2401b

Lausanne, Treaty of, 2454a-b;

Treaty of, and the Bosphorus,  
599a-b; Treaty of, Samos, pro-  
visions concerning, 1645a

Laval, Pierre, 2454b-5b

Law, 2456a-7a; definitions of,  
4770a-b; Doctor of Civil, abbre-  
viation for, 5a; marital, 2681b;

military, 2780a-b; rule of, 611a;  
substantive and adjective, 2456b,  
3553a

Law, Andrew Bonar, 2457a-8a

Law Merchant, and local courts of  
record, 347a; in Middle Ages,  
900b

Law Officers of the Crown, At-  
torney-General, senior, 317b;  
Solicitor-General, 4002a;

Law Reporting, Incorporated Coun-  
cil of, reports published monthly  
by, 2352a

Laws, Bachelor of, abbreviation  
for, 5b; Doctor of, abbreviation  
for, 5b; Master of, abbreviation  
for, 5b

Lawson, Sir Harry, 4002b

Lawuit, alien enemy cannot bring  
without special leave, 127b; dis-  
continuance of, 3052b-3a;

on profit-sharing basis illegal,  
832b; procedure in, 3553a-4a

League of Nations, 2460a-8b;  
and balance of power, 370a; and

Chaco War, 3258b; and Danzig,  
1124b-3a; and guarantee of  
loans, 3142a, 651b; and Man-  
churia, 886a, 2280b, 2463b;

and opium traffic, 1152a; and  
Permanent Court of Inter-  
national Justice, 3330b; and  
Peru-Colombia War, 3340a;

Assembly of, 2462b; award of,  
concerning Aland Islands, 98b;

buildings of, 2463b; Council of,  
2462b; Council of Arbitration by,  
217a; Covenant of, and dis-  
armament, 258a; Covenant of,  
Article 11 of, 2722b; Covenant of,  
Article 12 of, 2462b; Covenant of,  
Article 12, breach by Italy of,  
2246a; Covenant of, Article 13  
of, 2463a; Covenant of, Article  
16 of, 2462b; Covenant of, in-  
corporated in Peace Treaties,  
2462a; Covenant of, twenty-six  
Articles of, 2462a; ex-members  
of, Brazil, 378b; ex-members of,  
Germany, 17482; ex-members  
of, Guatemala, 1864a; ex-mem-  
bers of, Honduras, 2052b; ex-  
members of, Japan, 886a, 2280b;

ex-members of, Mexico, 2752b;

ex-members of, Nicaragua, 3030a;

ex-members of, Paraguay, 1259b;

expenses of, 2462b-3a; media-  
tion by, in Chaco War, 331a;

minorities, right of appeal to,  
2791b; objects of, 2462a; sanc-  
tions imposed by, 2246a b,

3848a-b; Secretariat of, 2462b;

Secretary-General of, 2462b;

U.S.A. not member of, 2462b;

welfare work of, 2462b-3b

Lease, 2464a-b; assignment of,  
294b

Leasehold, chattel, real, 846a; is  
personal property, 3559b

Lebanon, Republic of, 2466b,

4159b-60a; Beirut capital of,  
2466b, 4160a; part of mandated  
Syria, 2466b

Lebrun, Albert, 2466b-7a

Leeward Islands, British colony,  
2470a; five presidencies, 2470a-b;

government of, 2470b; St. John  
seat of government of, 2470b

Legacy, 2470b; abatement of, 3a;

kinds of, 2470b

Legacy duty, 1139a

Legal education, Council of, bar-  
risters' examinations set by,  
2182b

Legal tender, 2470b-2a; Bank of  
England notes are, 988b

- Legate, 2471a**  
**Legation, 2471a**; distinguished from embassy, 146a  
**Legion of Honour, 2471b-2a**  
**Legislature, 2472a**; unicameral in Finland, 2535a; unicameral, in Honduras, 2052b; unicameral, in Iceland, 2125a; unicameral in Latvia, 2449b; unicameral, in Portugal, 3504b  
**Legitimacy, by subsequent marriage, 414a**; presumption of, 413b  
**Leicestershire, parliamentary divisions of, 2477a**  
**Lenin, Nikolai, 2482b-3b**  
**Leroult-Garcia, Alejandro, 2489a**  
**Letters Patent, 2491a-b**; not signed by King, 2491b; peerages conferred by, 405a, 3302b-3a; sealed with Great Seal, 2491b  
**Lewis, John L., 2494a**  
**Libel, 2495a-b**; action cannot be brought in county court, 1053b; by innuendo, 2183a; criminal, 2495a-b; criminal, why punished, 250a; distinguished from slander, 1145a, 2495a; jury, right to demand trial by, 2340a; privilege, qualified, 2637a; publication of, 2495a; seditious, 1402b  
**Liberal Party, 2485b-2487b**; and Lloyd George, 2547b; organization of, 2497b  
**Liberalism, "Manchester School," 1814b**  
**Liberia, American financial control over, 2498a**; member of League of Nations, 2498a; Monrovia capital of, 2498a, 2832a; republic of, 2498a; whites in, 2498a  
**Library, public, law relating to, 2500a-b**  
**Litha, Italian possession, 397b, 2501b**  
**Licence, driving, 2879a**; driving, suspension of, 1264b; for dog, 1224a; for motor-vehicle, 2879a; for motor-vehicle, money paid into Road Fund, 2021b; for slaughterhouse, 2720a; hawkers, 1940b; moneylender's, 2821a; "on" or "off," 2503b; pawnbroker's, 2291a; "spirits," 2503b; to sell milk, 1111b; to deal in game, 1670a; to kill game, 1670a  
**Licence and Licensing Laws, 2503a-2503b**  
**Liechtenstein, constitution of, 2505a**; customs union with Switzerland, 2505a; Prince of, 2505a-b; Vaduz capital of, 2505a  
**Lien, 2505b**; agent's, 78b; factor's, 1494b; innkeeper's, 2075b, 1822a; kinds of, 2505b  
**Lieutenant-Governor, 2506a**  
**Lighthouses, controlled by Trinity House, 2824a**  
**Limitations, Statutes of, 1140b**  
**Lincolnshire, parliamentary representation of, 2525a**; three administrative counties of, 2525a, 2525a-b, 2525a; Sleaford capital of Kcoven, 3980a; three administrative counties, 1052b  
**Linlithgow, 2nd Marquess, 2847a**  
**Lipari Islands, Italian anti-Fascists confined on, 2531a**  
**Lithuania, agrarian reforms in, 2537a**; and Poland, 2535a, 3462b, 3463a; and Memel, 2537a; constitution of, 2537a; franchise in, 2537a; Kaunas capital of, 2537a; national flag of, 1551b; President of, 2537a; proportional representation in, 2537a; republic of, 2535a  
**Litigant, assistance to poor, 2629b**; infant, 2791a; may conduct case in person, 406b  
**Little Entente, 2537b**; opposition to Habsburg restoration, 3192a  
**Littleton, Sir Thomas, 2537b**  
**Litvinoff, Maxim Maximovitch, 2538a**  
**Liverpool, Chancery Court of Lancaster sits alternately at, 2426a**  
**Passage Court of, 247a, 1056a, 2541a**; Passport Office at, 3283a  
**Lloyd George, David, 2546a-2547b**  
**Lobbying, 2548b-2549a**  
**Local Government, 2550a-2552a**; and housing, 2081a; and markets, 2674a; authorities in England and Wales, 1052b; Board, superseded by Ministry of Health, 1948a; by borough councils, 547a; by-law, definition of, 673a; by-law, how made, 673a; by-law, purposes of, 673a; election, who may vote at, 1620a; law, mostly statutory, 608a; loans, 2552a; pensions for officials, 3321b; repair of highways, 2021b; (Scotland) Act, 2552b  
**Local Loans, and Chancellor of Exchequer, 833b**; and National Debt Commissioners, 533b  
**Local Option, 2553a-b**  
**Locarno Treaties, 2553a, 2554a**; German denunciation of, 1748a-b; Rhineland Zone, provisions concerning, 2554b, 3698b  
**Lodger, goods privileged from distress, 1211b**; not legally a tenant, 2427a; rights of, 2559b, 2560a  
**London, Bishop of, ex-officio Privy Councillor, 3552a**  
**London, City of, aldermen of, 2576b**; aldermen of, elected for life, 112b; Common Sergeant of, judge of Central Criminal Court, 822a; Court of Aldermen of, 2576b; Court of Common Council of, 2576b; Court of Common Council of, powers of, 2576b; Court of Common Hall of, 2576b; fires in, inquest on, 2184a; liverymen of, 2541b; liverymen of, members of Court of Common Hall, 2576b; Lord Mayor of, election of, 2576b; Lord Mayor of, judge of Central Criminal Court, 822a; officers of, elected by liverymen, 2541b; police courts of, 2576b; police force of, 2576b; Recorder of, judge of Central Criminal Court, 822a; rents paid to Crown by, 3682b; represented on Port of London Authority, 2577a; sheriffs of, 3928b, 3929a; shop in, is market overt, 3833b  
**London County Council, alderman in, 2576a**; functions of, 2576a-b; number of members of, 2576a; represented on Port of London Authority, 2577a; retirement of members of, 2576a; revenue of, how obtained, 2576b; weekly meetings of, 1052b  
**London, County of, 1052b**; twenty-eight boroughs in, 2551a  
**London, Port of, Authority, 2501a**; Authority, area controlled by, 2576b; Authority, elected members of, 3501a; Authority, limit on profits of, 2942a; Authority, L.C.C. representatives on, 2576a-b; Authority, members of, how appointed, 2577a; Common Council sanitary authority for, 2576b; dock dues in, 2576b-2577a  
**London Passenger Transport Board, 2576b-2576a**  
**Londonderry, 7th Marquess of, 2575b**  
**Loo-Choo, Japanese dependency, 2579b**; Shuri capital of, 2579b  
**Lord Howe Island, Board of Control of, 2580a**; dependency of New South Wales, 2580a  
**Lord Justice of Appeal, 201a**  
**Lord-Lieutenant, appointed by King, 1053a**  
**Lord Mayor's and City of London Court, judge of, is judge of Central Criminal Court, 822a**  
**Lord of Appeal in Ordinary, appointed on advice of Prime Minister, 615a**; ex-officio member of Court of Appeal, 201a; right to sit and vote in parliament, 3302b  
**Lords, House of, abbots in, 4a**; and money Bills, time-limit for approval of, 612a; appeal to, from Court of Appeal, 201a; appeal to, from Court of Criminal Appeal, 201a; appeal to, in criminal cases, 1055b, 1071b; as court of law, 1055a-b; Bills relating to peerage must originate in, 25a; bishops in, 501b; judicial functions of, only Law Lords take part in, 610a; impeachment before, 2145b; Irish peers in, 3273a, 3303a; Lord Chancellor presides in, 532b; Parliament Act, 1911, limitation of powers by, 608a; petition to, 3352a; power of Commons to override, 3273a; Scottish peers in, 3273a, 3303a, 3882b; Sergeant-at-Arms, 3909b; spiritual lords in, 3273a, 3302b; trial of peer by, 1070b, 3303b  
**Lost property, 2581b-2583a**  
**Lottery, 2583b**  
**Louisiade Archipelago, part of Australian Papua, 2589a**; Samarai capital of, 2589a  
**Louisiana, Baton Rouge capital of, 2589a**; constitution of, 2589a-2590a; Huey Long's dictatorship in, 2590a; Supreme Court of, 2590a  
**Loyalty Islands, dependency of New Caledonia, 2595b**  
**Lunacy, Board of Control, 2734b**; criminal law relating to, 2185a-b; judge in, 2185a; Master in, 2185a; medical certificates required for detention order, 2185a; petition by relatives, 2185a; Lunatic, contract made by, 1020b; crime committed by, 2185a-b; criminal, detention of, 2140a; receiver of property of, 2185a;

"so found by inquisition," 2185a  
 Luther, Hans, 2000b  
 Luxemburg, and Belgium, 2603a;

franchise in, 2603a; Grand Duchess Charlotte of, 2603a; grand duchy of, 2602b; proportional representation in, 2603a

Lynch, Patrick Joseph, 4063b  
 Lyons, Rt. Hon. Joseph Aloysius, 2000b  
 Lytton, 2nd Earl of, 2000b

## M

Maçao, free port of, 2607a; Portuguese possession, 882a, 2607a  
 MacDermot, Frank, 4060b  
 Macdonald, James Ramsay, 2000b-10b  
 Macdonald, Malcolm, 2010b  
 Macduff, Earl of, 2010b-11a  
 Machiavelli, Niccolo, 2012a  
 Machinery, Dangerous, must be fenced, 2402a; power of Court to prohibit use of, 2402a  
 MacKeon, Sean, 4000a  
 McKenna, Reginald, 2013b-4a  
 McLachlan, Alexander John, 4064b-5a  
 Madagascar, French colony, 2615b; government of, 2616a; Tananarive capital of, 2616a  
 Madeira, Funchal capital of, 2617a; integral part of Portugal, 3505a; Portuguese colony, 2616b  
 Madras, government of, 2618b; Presidency of, 2618a  
 Magistrate, 2622b; brewster sessions, 2503b; committal for trial by, 990b-7a; joint committee of, with county councillors, 1053a; maximum sentence of, 1070b; Metropolitan Police, 2622b; power to try indictable offence, 1070a; stipendiary, 2622b; stipendiary, appointed on advice of Home Secretary, 2049b; stipendiary, what boroughs can apply for, 347a; stipendiary, when urban district can apply for, 1212b; unpaid, 2340b  
 Magna Carta, 2022b-3a; and British constitution, 608a; effect of, at present day, 608b; excessive fines forbidden by, 1530b  
 Maine, constitution of, 2629a  
 Maintenance, 2020a-b; order for, discharged on proof of adultery, 37a  
 Malacca, free port of, 1629b; one of Straits Settlements, 2633b  
 Malan, Rt. Hon. Francis, 4004b  
 Malaviya, Pandit Madan Mohan, 2002a-b  
 Malay Archipelago, political divisions of, 2635a  
 Malay States, High Commissioner for, 3960b  
 Maiden Island, British possession, 3210a  
 Maldive Islands, dependency of Ceylon, 2637a; Sultan of, 2637a  
 Malice, 2057a-b; aforethought, 7060b, 2057b  
 Malta, British colony, 2638b; self-governing colony, 616a; constitution of, suspended, 616a; English and Italian official languages in, 2638b-9a; government and Commander-in-Chief of, 2639a; legislature of, 2639a; proportional representation in, 2639a

Manchester, Chancery Court of Lancaster sits alternately at, 2426a; parliamentary representation of, 2643b; Public Trustee Office at, 3579b  
 Manchukuo, and League of Nations, 886a; and U.S.S.R., 2647a; Emperor of, 886a, 2202a-b, 3591b; Empire of, 2645a; government of, 2647a; Hsinking capital of, 2645b; Japanese protectorate over, 2280a; Jehol and Hsinging incorporated in, 2645a; railways, State-owned, 2645b; recognized by Japan and Salvador, 2647a  
 Mandamus, writ of, 2047a  
 Mandate, League of Nations, Australian, over Bismarck Archipelago, 502a, 3210a; Australian, over Solomon Islands, 3212a; Australian, over Territory of New Guinea, 3012a; Belgian, over Ruanda and Urundi, 3779a; British, over Cameroons, 711b; British, over Nauru, 2950a-b; British, over Palestine, 3233b; British, over Tanganyika Territory, 4166b; British, over Togoland, 4248a; British, over Transjordan, 2124a; "Class A," Palestine in, 3234b; French, over Cameroons, 713b, 1614b; French, over Syria, 1614b, 4158b-9b; French, over Togo, 4248a; French, over Togoland, 1614b; Japanese, over Caroline Islands, 774b, 3209b; Japanese, over Marianas, 2667b; Japanese, over Marshall Islands, 2680a; Japanese, over Pacific Islands, 2280a; Mandatory Powers, how chosen, 2647b; New Zealand, over W. Samoa, 3035a, 3843b; objects of, 616b; permanent commission, 2647b  
 Manitoba, Dominion House of Commons, seventeen representatives in, 728a-b; forests, government-reserved, 2653a; franchise in, 2653b; government of, 2653b; legislature of, 2653b; United Farmers' Party in, 2653b; Winnipeg capital of, 2651b, 4488b  
 Manor Courts, 991a  
 Manslaughter, 2055b; by abandoning a child, 3a; court martial, when not triable by, 2760b; definition of, 2653b; infanticide, when treated as, 2174a-b; negligence amounting to, 2974a; verdict of, by coroner's jury, 1040b; "voluntary" or "involuntary," 2655b  
 Marches, West, Lord Warden of the, 2579a  
 Mariana Islands, Japanese mandate over, 2667b  
 Marine Insurance Act, 2070b  
 Market, hawkers' licence not re-

quired for selling at, 1940b; local authorities' control over, 2672b, 2674a; overt, 3835b; within seven miles of City of London, 2576b  
 Marketing Board, Empire, abolition of, 2672a-b; Hop, 2672a; Milk, 2672a; Pig, 2672a; Potato, 2672a; under control of Ministry of Agriculture, 2672a  
 Marquesas Islands, French possession, 3210a  
 Marr, Sir Charles, 4005a  
 Marriage, 2070a-7a; banns of, 2676b, 391a; breach of promise of, action for, cannot be brought in County Court, 1053b, breach of promise of, exemplary damages for, 1115b; English law of, 2676b-7a, Gretna Green, 1277a-b, licence, 2676b-7a; licence, medical examination required in Wisconsin, 1467a, licence, special, 1208a; of lunatic, 2185a; prohibited degrees of kinship, 2181b; registrar's certificate, 2676b-7a; registration of, 3672a; special licence, 2677a; with deceased husband's brother, 2676b; with deceased husband's nephew or uncle, 2676b; with deceased wife's sister, 2381b, 2676b  
 Married Woman, former disabilities of, 2104a; how far agent of husband, 2104b-5a; liable to maintain husband, 2104b; legal capacity of, to make contracts, 1020b  
 Married Women's Property Acts, 2104b  
 Marshal, in U.S.A., 2680a  
 Marshall Islands, Japanese mandate over, 2680a  
 Martial Law, 2081b; and Petition of Right (1628), 608b; civilians under, 1054b; distinguished from military law, 2760a  
 Martin, Rt. Hon. William Lee, 4000a  
 Martinique, Fort-de-France capital of, 2683a; French colony, 2683a  
 Marx, Karl, 2003b  
 Mary, Princess Royal, 2003b  
 Mary, Queen, 2007b-8b  
 Maryland, Annapolis capital of, 2686b; constitution of, 2687a; representation in Congress of, 2687a  
 Masaryk, Thomas Garrigue, 2020b-3a  
 Mason, Rt. Hon. Henry, 4000a  
 Massachusetts, Boston capital of, 2696a; constitution of, 2696b  
 Master and Servant, 2000a-b; and National Health Insurance, 1947b; bribery of employee, 389b; common employment, doctrine of, 1406b; restrictive covenants in service agreements, 3691b; Truck Acts, 4000b



- Mauritania, French colony, 2704a; Saint-Louis capital of, 2704a
- Mauritius, British colony, 2704a; government of, 2704b; Port Louis capital of, 2704b
- Max, Adolphe, 2704b-8a
- Maxton, James, 2708a
- Mayhem, 2707a
- Mayor, 2707a-b; chief magistrate of borough, 2622b; election of, 547a, 2707a; *ex-officio* J.P. for borough, 2340b; form of address to, 2707b; in Belgium, 453b; in France, 991b; in U.S.A., 2707b, magistrate for year after mayoralty, 2707a; Recorder has precedence after, 3661b; undischarged bankrupt cannot be, 388a
- Mayor, Lord, form of address to, 29b; of London, election of, 2576b; of York, 4532a
- Mayor's and City of London Court, 1056a
- Means Test, administration of, 1223a
- Mediation, 2722b
- Medical Officer of Health, appointment by borough of, 547b
- Medical Referee, in workmen's compensation cases, 294a
- Meighen, Arthur, 2727a
- Mellon, Andrew William, 2729b
- Memel, Territory of, and Germany, 2537a; and Lithuania, 2537a; Germans in, 2730b; government of, 2537a, 2730b; plebiscite in, 2730b
- Menaces, demanding money with, 507a-b
- Mens Rea, in English criminal law, 1066b
- Mental defectives, care of, 2734a; institution for, 2734b
- Menzies, Hon. Robert Gordon, 4008a
- Mercantile Marine, Department, 4263a
- Merchant Shipping Acts, lifeboats, requirements concerning, 2507a; Plimsoll line made compulsory by, 3450a
- Merionethshire, Dolgelly county town of, 1223a, 2740a
- Messengers, King's, 2742a
- Meteorological Office, 2748b
- Metropolitan Water Board, 2752a; area served by, 2576b; authorities represented on, 2752a; limit on profits of, 2942a; L.C.C. representatives on, 2576a-b; members of, how nominated, 2576b
- Mexico, and foreign ownership, 702a; Church and State in, 702a; ex-member of League of Nations, 2757b; Mexico City capital of, 2753b; national flag of, 1552a; railways, Government-controlled, 2756b; Spanish official language of, 2753a
- Michigan, constitution of, 2761a; Lansing capital of, 2760a; Supreme Court of, 2761a
- Middlesex, Brentford county town of, 2765b; parliamentary representation of, 2764b
- Nidlothian, Edinburgh county town of, 2766b; parliamentary representation of, 2766b
- Midwives Board, Central, 3106b
- Military law, 2708a-b; when Territorial Army is subject to, 4208b
- Milk, grading of, 1111b-1112a; inspection of dairies by sanitary authorities, 1111b; licence to sell, 1111b; offence to sell infected, 1111b; registration of producers, 1111b
- Milk Marketing Board, monopoly of, 1112a
- Mill, James, 2773a-b
- Mill, John Stuart, 2773b
- Millierand, Alexandre, 2774a
- Mineral, legal definition of, 2786a
- Mines Department of Board of Trade, constitution and function of, 4263b-4263a
- Ministry, 2788b-2789a; composition of, 613b-614a; in British constitution, 612b-614b
- Minnesota, constitution of, 2790a; St. Paul capital of, 2789b; Supreme Court of, 2790a
- Minor, 2790b-2791a; debts of, 2790b-2791a; cannot be executor, 1484b; cannot be made bankrupt, 387b; cannot be member of Parliament, 1366a; cannot own land, 2790b; contract made by, 1020b; guardian of, 1863a; majority, when attained by, 2790b; marriage of, 2676b; next friend of, 2791a; supply of necessities to, 1020b
- Minorities, 2791a-b; in Latvia, 2449b; in Poland, 3463a
- Mint, Royal, Chancellor of Exchequer Master of, 833a, 2793b; Dominion branches of, 2794a; on Tower Hill, 2793b
- Misdemeanour, 2797a; distinguished from felony, 1070a, 1516a; of abandoning or exposing a child, 3a; of conspiracy to murder, 1070a, 2898a; of false pretences, 1503a; of falsification of accounts, 1503a; of forgery, 1596b; of fraudulent conversion, 1624b; of incest, 2141a; of receiving stolen property, 3660b; of seditious libel, 3899b; of unlawful assembly, 4351b
- Misfeasance, 2797a
- Misrepresentation, fraudulent, 1624b-1625a
- Mississippi, constitution of, 2799b; Supreme Court of, 2799b
- Missouri, constitution of, 2800b; Jefferson City capital of, 2800a; judges of, 2800b
- Mistake, contract made by, 1020b; of law, 1069b
- Moat, in Anglo-Saxon England, 171b
- Mohammed Zahir Shah, King of Afghanistan, 2808a
- Molokai, U.S.A. government leper colony on, 2810b
- Moluccas, administered from Batavia, 2811b; part of Dutch East Indies, 2812a
- Mombasa, in Kenya Protectorate, 2811b; part of Sultanate of Zanzibar, 2811b
- Monaco, constitution of, 2813a; independent principality of, 2812b; Prince Louis II of, 2813a; revenue of, 2812b-2813a
- Monarchy, 2812b-2815b; absolute, Hobbes' conception of, 2035a-b; in Anglo-Saxon England, 619a-b; constitutional, Bagehot's definition of function of, 1730a; constitutional, in Afghanistan, 63b-64a; constitutional, in Belgium, 1052a, 453a; constitutional, in Bulgaria, 649a-650b; constitutional, in Denmark, 1161a; constitutional, in Egypt, 1356b; constitutional, in Italy, 2259a; constitutional, in Japan, 2266b; constitutional, in Norway, 3086b; constitutional, in Persia, 3338a; constitutional, in Rumania, 3790b; constitutional, in Siam, 3951b-3952a; constitutional, in Sweden, 4143b
- Moneylender, interest chargeable by, 2821a; law relating to, 2821a; licence to trade as, 2503a; pawnbroker, lending sums over £10 s, 3291a
- Mongolia, Inner, and Japan, 2822b; part of Chinese Republic, 2822b
- Mongolia, Outer, and U.S.S.R., 3811b; autonomous republic of, 2822a; independence of, 878b; treaty with U.S.S.R., 2822a-b
- Monmouthshire, parliamentary divisions of, 2829a
- Monopolies, 2829b-30a; abuse of, by patentees, 3285b; Government, in New Zealand, 3032b-4a; Statute of, 2830a; Statute of, and patents, 3285b
- Monroe doctrine, 2832a
- Montana, constitution of, 2834a; Supreme Court of, 2834a
- Montserrat, one of Leeward Islands presidencies, 2470a
- Moore, Colonel Maurice George, 4869b
- Moot, in Anglo-Saxon England, 171b
- Moratorium, 2832a-b
- Morayshire, Elgin county town of, 2855a
- Morocco, four capitals of sultanate, 2859a; French and Spanish zones in, 2857a; international zone in, 2858b; Rabat capital of French zone, 2458a; sultanate of, 2857b; Tetuan capital of Spanish zone, 2859a
- Morrison, Herbert Stanley, 2860a
- Mortgage, 2860b; distinguished from pledge, 2860b; equity of redemption, 2860b; litigation concerning, assigned to Chancery Division, 2020a; of movables affected by bill of sale, 2860b; puisne, 3582a
- Mortgage, appointment of receiver by, 3660b
- Mortmain, 2861a
- Mosaic Law, of sacrilege, 3823a-b
- Moscicki, Ignace, 2862a
- Mosley, Oswald Ernald, 2865a
- Most-favoured-nation Agreement, 1096a
- Mozambique, addition of former German territory to, 2888b; Lourenço Marques capital of, 2888b; Portuguese colony, 2888a
- Municipal Corporation Act, 1882, boroughs incorporated under, 546a
- Municipal ownership, 2893b-4b
- Munitions, Minister for, during Great War, 901b
- Murder, 2897b-8a; attempted, 2898a; bail not allowed to person

accused of, 272b, 368a; by abandoning a child, 3a; by arson, 273a; by suicide pact, 4116a; capital punishment for, 733a; conspiracy to, 1070a, 2878a; court martial, when not liable by, 2769b; death sentence obligatory on conviction of, 1070b, 2898a; degrees of, 2898a; dis-

tinguished from manslaughter, 2655b; husband's compulsion no defence to charge of, 2104a; number of persons hanged for, annually, 733a; quarter sessions cannot try case of, 3607a; verdict of, by coroner's jury, 1040b Murray, George Gilbert Almé, 2886b-8a

Museum, local authority may provide, 2351b  
Music-hall, licence for, 2503a  
Musk-rats, illegal to breed, in Great Britain, 1632b; importation of, illegal, 3605b  
Mussolini, Benito, 2917a-18a  
Mysore, Bangalore capital of, 386b, 2920a; Dewan of, 3081a

## N

NASH, Rt. Hon. Walter, 4998b  
Natal, elementary education in, 2939a; Pietermaritzburg capital of, 3422b

National Debt, 2940a-1a; after World War, 752b; amount of, 2940b; and Bank of England, 393a; and debt conversion, 1110b, 1141a; and proposal for capital levy, 752b-3a; Colwyn Committee on, 753a; Commissioners, local loans made by, 833b; conversion of War Loan, 829b-30a; "funded" and "unfunded," 2940b; Office, appointments in, 833b; Principal Commissioner for Reduction of, Chancellor of Exchequer is, 833b; reduction of, 2940b-1a

National Government, 2941a-b, example of coalition 955a; in France, 2455a; in Great Britain, 616a; in Great Britain, and Protection, 830a, 1095b; in S. Africa, 2013b, 4337a

National Health Insurance, 1947b-8a; approved societies 1642a; authorities which control, 1947b  
National Liberal Federation, 3967b, and Liberal Party, 2497b

National Mark, 2942b  
National Parks, 3269b-70a; in Canada, 4797b; in U.S.A., 2615a

National Savings Certificates, 2943b-4a

National Socialism, foreign propaganda of, 2537b; in Austria, 1227a; in Germany, 1747b-8b

Nationality, 2941-2a; British, 918b-919a; British, declaration of retention of, 919a; foreign, renunciation of, 919a

Naturalization, 2932a-b  
Naturalization, 2944a-b; Act (1870), 918a; by British Dominion, 2944b

Nauru, British mandate area, 2950a-b

Nawaz, Begum Shah, 5102b  
Nebraska, constitution of, 2970b; courts of, 2970b

Negligence, 2974a; measure of damages for, 1115b; of accountant, 19b; of both parties, 2971a; of fellow-servant, 2695b

Nehru, Pandit Jawaharlal, 2975a-b; 3502b

Nepal, independent kingdom of, 2978a; Katmandu capital of, 2978b; military oligarchy in, 2981a; treaty with Great Britain, 2980b

Neudilly, Treaty of, 651b; Macedonia, division of, 2611b

Neutral, and blockade, 515a-b; and law of contraband, 1020a; bel-

ligerent troops entering territory of, 3000b; port, belligerents' warships in, 3000b; ship, enemy's goods on board, 2204a; ship, right to search, 2211a

Neutrality, 3000a-b

Nevada, Carson City capital of, 3001b; constitution of, 3001a-b; Supreme Court of, 3001b

New Brunswick, Dominion House of Commons, ten representatives in, 728b; Fredericton capital of, 1628a, 3002a; government of, 3003b, 3004a

New Caledonia, dependencies of, 3004b; French colony, 3004a; government of, 3004b; Noumea capital of, 3004a

Newfoundland, badge of, 1550b; commission of government of, 3008a; Dominion status of, 615b, 3008b; House of Assembly, 3273b; Legislative Council, 3273b; railways, Government-controlled, 3008a; St. John's capital of, 3006b, 3830b; suspended constitution of, 3008a

New Guinea, Dutch, dependency of Moluccas, 3009a

New Guinea, Territory of, Australian mandate over, 3011a; Rabaul capital of, 3011a-b

New Hampshire, Concord capital of, 3011b; constitution of, 3012a-b; judges of, 3012b

New Jersey, constitution of, 3013b; Court of Errors and Appeals of, 3013b; Trenton capital of, 3013a

New Mexico, constitution of, 3015b; Courts of, 3015b; national forests in, 3015b

New Siberian Islands, Russian claim to, 3017a

New S. Wales, compulsory education in, 3017a; government of, 3018b; no established Church in, 3017a; Sydney capital of, 3019a

New York City, administration of, 3026b

New York State, constitution of, 3028b; courts of, 3028b

New Zealand, Antarctic dependency of, 3466a; Bank of, 4923a; compulsory arbitration in, 4920b; compulsory education in, 3030b; Cook Islands administered by, 1022a; Crown lands in, 4921a; dairy industry, Government control over, 4902b; Department of Defences of, 2609b; dependencies of, 3028b, 3031b, 4909b; Dominion emblem, 1550b; Dominion status of, 615b, 3033b; Education, Department of, 4896a; education free and compulsory,

4895b; franchise in, 3034a; General Assembly of, 3033b; Government as landlord in, 3034a; Government monopolies in, 3032b, 3034a; Governor-General of, 3033b; House of Representatives, 3273b; House of Representatives, number of members of, 4920a; hydro-electric supply, Government monopoly of, 4922a; immigration restrictions in, 3030b; insurance, State Departments for, 4921b; labour legislation in, 3033b, 3034a; land, how obtainable, 4921a; land tax in, 3033b, 3034a; Legislative Council, 3273b, 4920a; Maoris in, 3030a-b; Maoris, Part-representation of, 4920a; Maoris, treaty with, 4905a-b; marketing boards, 4902a-b; mayors, election of, 4920a; pensions, 4922b, 4923a; postage rates, 4921b; provinces, 4919b, railways, State-owned, 3034a, 4921b; referendum in, 3664b, Ross Dependency administered by, 3764a; wages, minimum, 4923a

Nicaragua, constitution of, 3038a-b; ex-member of League of Nations, 3039a; legislature of, 3038a-b; Managua, capital of, 2643a, 3037b; republic of, 3037a

Nicarbar Island, Assistant Commissioner for, 3041b; British possession, 3041a

Nigeria, British Colony and Protectorate of, 3042b; Governor and Lieut.-Governors of, 3043b; Lagos, capital of, 3043b; mandated Cameroons attached to, 3042b; native governments in, 3043a-b

Night, distress must not be levied at, 1222a; poaching by, 1670a, 3450b; shooting game at, an offence, 1670a

Ning-Po, treaty port of, 3048a-b

Nomination, for Parliamentary election, 1366a

Nonfeasance, distinguished from misfeasance, 2792a

Nonsuit, 3082b-3a

Norfolk, Norwich county town of, 3056a, 3087b; parliamentary representation of, 3055a

Norfolk, Dukes of, 3057a-b

Norfolk Island, Federal Territory of Australia, 3057b

Norman, Rt. Hon. Montagu Collet, 3057b

Northamptonshire, parliamentary representation of, 3068a

North Carolina, constitution of, 3069b; courts of, 3069b; Raleigh capital of, 3069a



North Dakota, Bismarck capital of, 3070b; constitution of, 3071a; courts of, 3071a  
 Northern Territory, Darwin capital of, 3071a  
 Northumberland, Newcastle county town of, 3073b  
 North-West Frontier Province, government of, 3077b; Peshawar capital of, 3078a, 3346b  
 North-West Territories, government of, 3079b  
 Norway, and Denmark, 3087b; and Sweden, 3087b; Arctic possession of, 309a; capital punishment not used in, 755b; compulsory education in, 3086a-b; constitution of, alteration necessitates general elections, 608a; coronations at Trondheim, 3081a; Council of State of, 3086b; Crown Prince

Olaf of, 1881a; forests, State-owned, 3082b; franchise in, 3086b; Haakon VII of, 1881a; Mayen, possession of, 3466a; king's veto in, 3086b; liquor traffic, State-controlled, 3087a; member of League of Nations, 3087b; monarchy in, 3086b; national flag of, 1551b; no orders of nobility in, 3080a; official language of, 3086a; Storting, 3086b; Svalbard possession of, 3466a  
 Notary public, 3080a  
 Notice, dismissal without, 2698b; to terminate employment, 2698b; wages in lieu of, 2698b  
 Notice to Quit, length of notice required, 2427b  
 Nottinghamshire, parliamentary divisions of, 3092b  
 Nova Scotia, compulsory educa-

tion in, 3095b; Dominion House of Commons, twelve representatives in, 728b; government of, 3096a; Halifax capital of, 1896b; House of Assembly of, 3096a  
 Novaya Zemlya, part of province of Archangel, 3097a  
 Nuisance, 3101a-b; abatement of, 3a; injunction to restrain, 2180a; public, and Attorney-General, 317b; public, no pardon until abated, 3262a  
 Nullity, 3101b-3102a; decree, grounds for, 2676b  
 Nuncio, functions of, 2471a  
 Nurses Registration Act, councils established under, 3104b; registration under, 3106a  
 Nyasaland, British protectorate, 3563a; Crown colony, 3111b; Government-aided missions and schools in, 3111b

## O

OATH, affirmation in lieu of, 3115b; form of taking, by witness, 3115a-b; interrogatories must be answered on, 2205a; of allegiance, in Irish Free State, 223a; of allegiance, on naturalization, 2944b  
 Oder, River, provisions of Versailles Treaty concerning, 3127a  
 O'Driscoll, Mrs. Margaret, 4874b  
 Offer, revocation of, 1020a  
 Office of Works, 3130a  
 Official Secrets Acts, 3131b; and Attorney-General, 317b; proceedings under, may be held in camera, 2622b  
 Ogilvie, Albert George, 4674a  
 Ohio, Columbus capital of, 3132b; constitution of, 3133b; Courts of, 3133b  
 O'Kelly, Sean, 4874b  
 Oklahoma, constitution of, 3136b; Courts of, 3136b  
 Old Age Pensions, 3137a-b  
 Old Bailey, Central Criminal Court sits at, 822a  
 Oligarchy, 3139a; and aristocracy, 247b  
 Oman, British political agent in,

3142a; independent sultanate of, 214a, 3141b; Muscat capital of, 2899a, 3141b  
 Ontario, denominational schools in, 3146b-7a; Dominion House of Commons, 82 representatives in, 728b; government of, 3147a; legislature of, Cabinet Ministers must be members of, 3147a; savings banks, 4738a; Supreme Court of Judicature of, 3147a; Toronto capital of, 3144a, 4254a; water-power, State control of, 3146a  
 Open spaces, local authority may provide, 2551b  
 Opposition, His Majesty's, 3153a  
 Orange Free State, Bloemfontein capital of, 315b, 3158b-3159a; province of Union of S. Africa, 3158b  
 Orcha, Maharaja of, 3161b; native Indian State, 3161b; Tehri capital of, 3161b  
 Ordeal, trial by, 3162b-3a; in Anglo-Saxon law, 171b  
 Order in Council, Acts of Parliament supplemented by, 3552a-b; how made, 613b; legislation for protectorates by, 3562b

Orders and decorations, 3163a-4b  
 Ordnance Survey Department, under Ministry of Agriculture, 87a, 3166b  
 Oregon, constitution of, 3168a; Courts of, 3168a; Salem capital of, 3167a  
 Orissa, province of, 3176a  
 Orkney Islands, Kirkwall capital of, 2384a  
 Ormsby-Gore, Rt. Hon. William George, 3178b  
 Osman Ali of Hyderabad, 5104b  
 Ostracism, 3185b-6a; origin of expression, 380a  
 O'Sullivan, John, 4874b  
 Otto, Archduke, 3191b-3192a  
 Outlaw, in Anglo-Saxon law, 171b  
 Outlawry, 3193a  
 Overseas Settlement Department, assistance of emigration by, 1403b  
 Overseas Trade, Department of British, organization of, 1592a; Parliamentary Under-Secretary for, 1592a  
 Oxfordshire, parliamentary divisions of, 3202a

## P

PACIFISM, Lansbury advocate of, 2435a  
 Page, Dr. Earle, 4674a-b  
 Pahang, one of Federated Malay States governments, 3214b  
 Paine, Thomas, 3216b-18a  
 Palatine, county, 3229b-30a; of Chester, 862a, 867a; of Kent (formerly), 2362a  
 Palestine, British mandate over, 3234b; franchise in, 3234b; High Commissioner for, 3234b; immigration into, 3230a; Jewish Agency in, 3234b; Legislative Council of, 3234b; official languages in, 3230a; railways, State-owned, 3234b; schools, State-provided, 3230a  
 Panama, constitution of, 3243a; member of League of Nations, 3243b; republic of, 3243a

Panama Canal Zone, Panama (City) and Colon not included in, 3243b; U.S.A. possession, 3243b  
 Panama (City), capital of republic of Panama, 3242a; U.S.A. controls sanitary arrangements in, 3242a  
 Papua, Australian dependency, 3009a; Port Moresby capital of, 3011a  
 Paraguay, Asuncion capital of, 3256b; constitution of, 3258a; republic of, 3256b  
 Pardon, 3262a; King's prerogative of, 1071a; reprieve not a, 3687a  
 Parent and child, 3262a-b  
 Parents, and guardianship of children, 1863a; and juvenile courts, 2342b; both liable for maintenance of children, 2103a, 2629a,

3262b; testamentary liberty of, 3262b  
 Paris, administration of, 3266a  
 Parish, 3268a-b; and District Council, 1212a-b; beads of, 421b; Council elections, 1566a, 2551b; Council, rates, no power to levy, 2551a; Council, spending powers of, 3268b; Council, when Parish Meeting may elect, 3268a; Meeting, spending powers of, 3268b; Meeting, when may elect Council, 3268a; rural, 3268a  
 Parkhill, Sir Robert Archdale, 4678a  
 Parliament, 3270b-3b; Act of, 28a; Act of, adoption of, by local authority, 2551b; Act of, application of, to Channel Islands, 833b; Act of, cannot bind future Parliament, 610b; Act of, repeal

of, 3686a-b; address of both Houses, for removal of Comptroller and Auditor-General, 997a; address of both Houses, for removal of Judge, 615a; adjournment of, 3274a; alien cannot be member of, 127b; Bill in, 481a; Bill in, and "kangaroo" closure, 940b; Bill in, and "guillotine," 940b; Bill in, committee stage of, 26a; Bill in, consolidated fund, 26a; Bill in, Finance, 26a; Bill in, first reading of, 25b-6a; Bill in, first reading of, amendments rare on, 148a; Bill in, kinds of, 481a; Bill in, local, for establishing county borough, 1053b; Bill in, local, promotion of, 347a; Bill in, may originate in either House, 25a; Bills in, money, Lords must approve within a month, 612a; Bill in, money, must originate in House of Commons, 609b; Bill in, parts of, 25b; Bill in, preamble of, 25b; Bill in, private, 25a; Bill in, public, 25a; Bill in, public, permission necessary to introduce, 25b; Bill in, public, printing of, 25b; Bill in, report stage of, 26a; Bill in, requires three readings, 25b; Bill in, royal assent to, 25a-6a, 609b; Bill in, second reading of, 26a; Bill in, second reading of, amendments rare on, 148a; Bill in, third reading of, 26a; Bill in, when goes to Standing Committee, 26a; buildings at Westminster, 3273a-b; candidate for, civil servant cannot be, 614b-615a; cession of territory, approval needed for, 612b; Committee, of whole House, 26a; debate in, closure of, 940b; development of, from Commune Concilium, 608b; dissolution of, 3273b; dissolution of, by proclamation, 3554a; dissolution of, on request of Cabinet, 609b; elections for, 1366a-b, 1367a; freedom of speech in, 3274a; Hansard, 1914a; High Court of, 1053a-b; in British Dominions, 3273b; joint committee, objects and composition of, 148a; meeting of, each year, 609a; member of, abbreviation for, 5b; minor cannot be member of, 2791a; motion in, closure, 940b; petition by, 25a, 3231b; penalty for unlawfully sitting or voting as member of, 2178b; power of, to alter succession, 17a; previous Act cannot bind, 610b; privileges of members, 3274a; prorogation of, 3274a; reply of, to King's speech, 28b; Session, prorogation ends, 3274a; Session, State opening of, 3273a; sovereignty of, 610a-b; summoned by proclamations, 3554a; tactics in, blocking motion, 515b; tactics in, closure, 940b; tactics in, "guillotine," 940b; tactics in, "kangaroo," 940b; treaties, power over, 612b; undischarged bankrupt cannot sit in, 382a; Whips, 4460b

Parliamentary Act, 1911, House of Lords, powers limited by, 609a; life of Parliament fixed by, 610b;

money bills, time limit for approval of Lords to, 612a; relations between Houses defined by, 608a, 3273a

Parliamentary Law, 3273b-4a

Parliamentary Performance, in law of contract, 1020b

Parmoor, Charles Alfred Cripps, 1st Baron, 3274b

Parr, Rt. Hon. Sir James, 4809a

Parry, Rt. Hon. William Edward, 4809b

Particulars, further and better, 3553b; of claim, in county court action, 3554a

Partnership Act, 1890, 3279a-b; change of name of partner, 665a; deed, 3279a-b; definition of, 3279a; dissolution of, 3279b; liability of partners, 3279b; limited, 3279b-80a; names of partners, disclosure of, 665a; nationality of partners, disclosure of, 665a; number of partners, limit on, 3279a; registration of business name of, 665a; who is member of, 3279b

Party System, caucus, 808b; and British constitution, 610a; development of, in England, 623a

Party wall, 3280b

Passport, 3283a; application for, 3283a; forging or tampering with, 3131b; in Great Britain, issued by Foreign Office, 3283a; issue of, controlled by Foreign Office, 1592a

Patent, action on, cannot be brought in county court, 1053b; Canadian, 3286a; extension of, 3286a; granted by letters patent, 2491b; infringement of, 3285b-6a; injunction to restrain infringement of, 2180a; law relating to, 3285a-6a; renewal of, 3286a; revocation of, 3285b; sealed with Patent Office Seal, 2491b; Statute of Monopolies, exception in favour of, 7830a

Patiala, native State of, 3286b

Patrician, 3287a-b

Patronage, political, in British Civil Service, now abolished, 924a

Paul-Boncour, Joseph, 3285b

Paul Karageorgievitch, Prince Regent of Yugoslavia, 3285b

Pawnbroker, laws relating to, 3291a-b; liability of, 3291b; licence to trade as, 2503a, 3291a

Paymaster-General, 3282a; not usually in Cabinet, 613b; Assistant appointed by Treasury, 3291a; Assistant, duties of Paymaster-General performed by, 3291a

Peace, King's power to make, 612b; breach of the, 3293a; Clerk of the, pay fixed by Home Secretary, 2049b; Commission of the, borough, 547a

Peace treaty must be submitted to Parliament, 612b

Pearce, Sir George Foster, 4675a-b

Pedlar, distinguished from hawk, 1940b

Peer, trial of, 3303b

Peerage, 3292a-25; barony lowest rank of, 403a; claims, determined by House of Lords Committee of Privileges, 3274a; granted by letters patent, 403a,

2492a, 3302b-3a; of United Kingdom, 3273a; precedence within, 3528b; ranks of, 3303a-b

Peking, Legation Quarter at, 3303a

Pembrokeshire, Haverfordwest county town of, 1936a, 3370b

Penal action, nature of, 2178b

Penal servitude, 2193b-40a; for abandoning child, 3a; for assault with intent to rob, 293a, 3390a; for attempted murder, 2898a; for bigamy, 480a; for blackmail, 507b; for coinage offences, 967a; for conspiracy to murder, 1070a, 2898a; for embezzlement, 1400a; for false pretences, 1503a; for falsification of accounts, 1503a; for forgery, 1596b; for fraudulent conversion, 1624b; for impairing gold or silver coin, 967a; for incest, 2141a; for larceny, 1070a, 2439b; for life, review of sentence, 2140a; for perjury, 3330b; for poaching armed and at night, 3450b; for possessing counterfeit coin, 967a-b; for procuring abortion, 2175a; for rape, 3646a; for receiving stolen property, 3660b; for riot, 4352a; for robbery, 3390a-b; for sacrilege, 3823b; for treason-felony, 4277a; for uttering counterfeit coin, 967a; for wounding with intent to do grievous bodily harm, 293a; imprisonment instead of, 2139b; preventive detention after, 2140a; remission of, for good conduct, 2140a; three years minimum, 2139b

Penalty, remission of, by the King, 2178b

Penang, free port of, 1629b

Pennsylvania, Constitution of, 3319b-20a; courts of, 3320a; Harrisburg capital of, 3319a

Penny, weight and composition of, 3320a

Pensions, Civil List, 3321a; commutation of, for lump sum, 3322b; contributory, 3327b, 3321b; for armed forces, 3321a-3322a; for school teachers, 3331b; Old Age, Ministry of Health central authority for, 1948a; police, 3472b; Minister of, not in Cabinet, 613b; Ministry of, 3322a-b

Perim, British possession, 3329a

Perjury, 3280a-b; in affidavit, 60b; Quarter Sessions cannot try case of, 3607a

Persia, and Great Britain, 3338a, and Turkey, 3338a; and U.S.S.R., 3338a; constitution of, 3337b-8a; member of League of Nations, 3338a; national flag of, 1552a; railways in, and the Government, 3336a; Shah of, 3338a, 3727b-8a; Tehran capital of, 3333b

Persian Gulf, Residency, Kuria Muria Islands under control of, 2399b

Personal representative, accountable for death duties, 1139a

Perth, Lord Provost of, 3567b

Peru, capital punishment not used in, 755b; compulsory education in, 3345b; constitution of, 3345b; franchise in, 3345b; Lima capital of, 3344a; republic of, 3349a

- Peter II of Yugoslavia, 3349a  
 Peterborough, administrative county of, 1052b; Court of Common Pleas, 347a  
 Petition, 3351b-2a; for extension of patent, 3286a; right of, 3352a  
 Petition of Right, 3352a; rarity of, 611a; substitutes for action against King, 611a  
 Petroleum, Section of Mines Department, 4263b  
 Petty Sessions, Court of, 3304b; appeal to Divisional Court from, 1216a; appeal to Quarter Sessions from, 201a; summons to attend, 4119a; two J.P.'s required to form, 2340b  
 Philippine Islands, Government of, 3379a  
 Philippines, Manila capital of, 2651a  
 Phoenix Islands, British possession, 3210b  
 Phosphorus, use for matches illegal, 3387a  
 Photograph, copyright in, 1027a-b  
 Pie Poudre Court, of Bristol, 547a  
 Pie-Powder, Court of, 2412a; and the law merchant, 990b  
 Piracy, 3424a-b; capital punishment for, 753a; former jurisdiction of the admiral in, 33b  
 Pirow, Oswald, 5000a  
 Pitcairn Island, British possession, 3426a  
 Plant, in county court action, 3554a  
 Play, licence for, Lord Chamberlain's, 830a  
 Plead, refusal to, 272a  
 Pleadings, 3553b  
 Plebscite, 3441a-b; in Klagenfurt, 2386b; in Northern Schleswig, 1158a; in Silesia, 3962a; in the Saar, 3820a  
 Pledge, distinguished from mortgage, 2860b; redemption of, 3291b; legal character of, 3291a  
 Poacher, power of police to search suspected, 1670a  
 Poaching, 1670a, 3450a-b  
 Poison gas, international agreement against use of, 3455a-b; protocol concerning, 1203b  
 Poland, agrarian reforms in, 3458b; and Danzig, 1125a, 3463a; and France, 3463a-b; and Germany, 3463b; and Lithuania, 2535a, 3462b-3463a; and U.S.S.R., 3463a; compulsory education in, 3457a; constitution of, 3460a; dictatorship in, 3418a, 3460a; forests, State-owned, 3458a-b; independent republic of, 3456b; Jews in, 3463a; member of League of Nations, 3463b; mines, State-owned, 3458b; minorities in, 3463a; national flag of, 1551b; railways, State-controlled, 3460a; Ukrainians in, 3463a; Warsaw capital of, 3457a-b, 4419a  
 Police, 3469b-73a; borough, 347a; City of London, 3576b; College at Hendon, 3472b; cost of maintaining, 2049b, 3472b; Council, 3472b; County, Standing Joint Committees for control of, 1053a, 3472a; county borough, 1053a; duty to help, 3293a; Federation, 3472b; Government contribution to cost of, 3472b; Home Secretary's control over, 2049b; inspectors of constabulary report on efficiency of, 3472b; may enter house to prevent breach of the peace, 3293a; Metropolitan, area of, 547a, 629b; Metropolitan, Commissioner of, appointed by Home Secretary, 2576b; Metropolitan, exclusive jurisdiction of, 347a; Metropolitan, headquarters of, 3473a; Metropolitan, Home Office controls, 1053a; Metropolitan, not under L.C.C., 2576b; Metropolitan, number of, 3473a; number of, in Great Britain, 3473a; pensions, 3321b, 3472b; powers of arrest of, 272a-b; resistance or obstruction to, 3293a; special constables, 1016a; special constables, aliens can volunteer to serve as, 127b; special constables, award of pay to, 1016a; special constables, compulsory service as, 1016a; training of recruits for, 3472b-3a  
 Politics and political parties, 2473b-6a  
 Pondicherry, French possession, 771a  
 Poor law, 3489b-90a; authorities, 1212a  
 Pope, diplomatic representatives of, 2444a, 2471a; Sovereign of Vatican City, 2249b, 2444a  
 Portrait, copyright in, 1027a-b  
 Port sanitary regulations, 3605b  
 Port wine, legal definition of, 3509b  
 Portugal, African possessions of, 74a; Asiatic possessions of, 284b; colonial empire of, 3505a; constitution of, 3504b; corporative state in, 3835a; Lisbon capital of, 3502b; national flag of, 1551b; Prime Minister of, 3834b-5a; republic of, 3504b  
 Postmaster-General, not usually in Cabinet, 613b; political head of Post Office, 3514b-3516a  
 Post mortem, when may be made, 3511a  
 Post Office, General, Returned Letter Office Department of, 3692a  
 Pound-breach, treble damages for, 1212a  
 Power of attorney, 3525b  
 Praemunire, 1309b, 3538a  
 Praetor, 3528a  
 Prasad, Babu Rajendra, 5115a  
 Precedence, 3528a-b; in Great Britain, 3999a; of Archbishop of Canterbury, 832b; of Lord Chancellor, 832b; of Recorder, 3661b  
 Precept, for collection of rates, 347b, 2576b  
 Precoptive, Royal, 3539b-5a; Dicey's definition of, 612b; of dispensing with laws, 1142b, 1208a, 2275b, 2277b, 2278a; of imprisonment, 3538a; of mercy, exercised on advice of Home Secretary, 613a, 2049b; of pardon, 3262a; of suspending laws, 62ab, 2278a  
 Prerogative Courts, 3534b  
 Presbyterian Church, King's oath to preserve, 612b  
 Prescription, 3538a  
 Press, report of court proceedings, 2495a; restrictions on reports of cases in juvenile courts, 2342b  
 Presumption, legal, 1479b; of dedication of highway, 2021b  
 Prime Minister, appointment on advice of, of bishops, 613a; appointment on advice of, of Cabinet Ministers, 678b; appointment on advice of, of Lord Justice of Appeal, 615a; appointment on advice of, of Lord of Appeal in Ordinary, 615a; Canadian, 727b-8a; Chairman of Imperial Defence Committee, 2137b; Chequers Court country residence of, 860a; choice of, by party with majority, 610a; First Lord of Treasury, 833a; head of Cabinet, 678b; honours conferred on advice of, 613a, 3303a; Ministry chosen by, 613b; of Canada, responsible for foreign affairs, 4816a; precedence of, 3534a; President of Imperial Conference, 2137b  
 Prince Edward Island, Charlottetown capital of, 845a, 3543b, 4741b; divided into three counties, 3544a; Dominion House of Commons, four representatives in, 728b; Legislative Assembly of, 3544a; province of, 3543b  
 Princess Royal, H.R.H. the, 2688b  
 Prison, 3549a-50a; Commission, 3550a; Commission, Home Secretary head of, 2049b; employment of prisoners in, 2139b; rules for conduct of, 2139b  
 Prisoners of War, 3550a-b; international law relating to, 2203b  
 Privateering, international agreement against, 3552a  
 Privy Council, 3552a-b; alien cannot be member of, 127b; attendance at, 613b; clerk to the, 1912a; for Canada, 727b; form of address to member of, 29b; Judicial Committee of, 1055b, 3552b; Judicial Committee of, appeal to from colonial courts, 201a; Judicial Committee of, appeal to, from Ecclesiastical Courts, 201a; Judicial Committee of, appeal to, from Irish Free State, 201a, 4867a; Judicial Committee of decisions on Dominion law, 4771b; members of, all Cabinet Ministers are, 678b; members of, appointed for life, 3552a; title of member of, 3552b  
 Privy Seal, 3552b; Lord, 3552b  
 Prize, court, 2203a; enemy warship, no Prize Court proceedings on captured, 2204a; jurisdiction in, 34a; salvage, 3842a  
 Probate, 3552b-3a; caveat against, 810b; duty of executor to obtain, 1464b; formerly granted by ecclesiastical courts, 1309b; in common form, 3552b; in solemn form, 3552b-3a; registry, administration granted by, 32b  
 Probation, 3553a; officer, 3553a; officer, notice of cases in juvenile courts sent to, 2342b; order, 3553a  
 Procedure, Legal, 3553a-4a; criminal, 1070a-1071a

Proclamation, Royal, 3554a; of state of emergency, 1700a  
 "Prohibited place," under Official Secrets Acts, 313b  
 Property, personal, 864a, 3559b; real, 3559b; Law of, 3559b-3560b; Law of Australian, 4659b-4660a  
 Proportional representation, 3561a; in Austria, 338a; in Czechoslovakia, 1105b; in Estonia, 1457a; in Holland, 2995b; in Irish Free State, 2123a, 4882a; in Latvia, 2449b; in Lithuania, 2537a; in Luxemburg, 2603a; in Malta, 2639a; in Yugoslavia, 4562a  
 Proportional Representation Society, 1367a  
 Proportional Representation, Ullswater Conference on, 1367a  
 Prorogation, of Parliament, 3274a  
 Prosecutions, Director of Public, Home Secretary appoints, 3049b;

malicious, jury, right to demand trial by, 2340a  
 Protection, in Great Britain, 4172a; in U.S.A., 4172b; under National Government, 830a, 1093b  
 Protectorate, 3560b-3a; British, inhabitants not British subjects, 616a; distinguished from colony, 616a; 356ab; self-government in, 616a  
 Protestant, heir to the Throne must be, 1964b; heir to the throne's wife or husband must be, 1964b  
 Provincial Court of Archbishop, 1310a  
 Provisional Collection of Taxes Act, 1913, and the Budget, 644a  
 Provost, 3567a-b; court at Exeter, 347a; of Scottish burgh, 2552b  
 Proxy, stamp duty on, 3568a  
 Prussia, Berlin capital of, 466b  
 Pu Yi, Emperor of Manchukuo, 3561b

Public assistance, authorities, 1052a, 3490a; authorities, in Scotland, 2552b; committee, 1223a; committee, functions of board of guardians transferred to, 2552a  
 Public Health Acts, and borough councils, 347a  
 Public utility corporations, examples of, 2942a; limit on profits of, 2942a  
 Publican, 3570a  
 Puerto Rico, citizenship of U.S.A. extended to, 3581a; Government of, 3581a; House of Representatives of, 3581a; San Juan capital of, 3580b; Senate of, 3581a; U.S.A. dependency, 3580a  
 Puisse, 3582a  
 Punjab, Lahore capital of, 2148b, 3587a; province of, 3587a  
 Pursuivants, English, Scottish and Irish, 1993a

## Q

QUAI D'ORSAY, 3604a  
 Quaestors, 3604a  
 Quarantine, 3605b  
 Quarter Day, 3606a-b  
 Quarter Sessions, Courts of, 3607a; appeal from Assessment Committee to, 364bb; appeal from Petty Sessions to, 2012; appeal from, to Court of Criminal Appeal, 2012; appeal from to Divisional Court, 1216a; County, includes all magistrates for the county, 2340b

Quebec (Province), boundary dispute with Labrador, 3608a; Council of, 3610a; criminal law of, 4771a; divorce, only by Act of Parliament, 4818a; Dominion House of Commons, sixty-five representatives in, 728a; Education Council of, 4755a; Education Superintendent of, 4754b; Elective Assembly of, 3610a; forests, Government control of timber, forests cutting in, 3609a; government of, 3609b,

3610a; law of, 4771a; savings banks, 4773a; women have no vote in, 3610a  
 Queen, attendants on, 3778b; Attorney-General for, 317b  
 Queen Anne's Bounty, 3611a  
 Queen, Elizabeth, 4485-6b; form of address to, 28b  
 Queensland, Brisbane capital of, 603a, 3612b; Executive Council of, 3612b; government of, 3612b; Parliament of, 3612b  
 Quo Warranto, writ of, 8422, 3614b

## R

RACECOURSE, "approved," 1671a; Betting Act, 1671a; Betting Control Board, 1671a  
 Radicalism, 3622a  
 Radnorshire, Presteigne county town of, 3539a, 3625a  
 Railway Rates Tribunal, 1036a  
 Railways Act, 1921, 3611b-2a; Act, 1921, grouping of railways under, 1932a; carriage of goods by, 991a  
 Rape, 3640a; Court Martial, when not triable by, 2769b; death caused by, is murder, 2897b; seduction amounting to, 3900a  
 Rates, 3647b-8b; assessment of property for, 3648a-b; borough, 347b; Central Valuation Committee, reports to Ministry of Health, 1948a; collected as one "General Rate," 3647b; councils having power to levy, 3648a; in Scotland, 2552b-3a; occupier liable for, 3648a; parish council has no power to levy, 2551a, 3648a; property chargeable with, 2552a; property exempt from, 3648a; quinquennial valuation for, 3648a; value of property for purposes of, 3648a  
 Rathbone, Eleanor, 3649a  
 Ratification, 3649a; of treaties, 4277b

Rating authorities, 3648a  
 Rebutter, 3553b  
 Receipt, stamp duty on, 3660b  
 Receiver, 3660b; of lunatic's estate, 2185a; of mortgaged property, 2860b  
 Receiver, Official, and bankruptcy, 387b-8a  
 Receiving stolen property, 3660b-1a  
 Recognizances, 3661a-b; discharge of accused person on condition of his entering into, 3533a; estreating of, 3661b; to keep the peace, 3293a  
 Recorder, 3661b; appointed on advice of Home Secretary, 2049b; judge of Borough Court of Quarter Sessions, 3607a; who may be appointed, 3661b  
 Record Office, Public, 3661b  
 Red Cross, improper use of, 2003b; in international law, 3662b; neutrality of, 148a; Royal, 3165a  
 Redemption, equity of, 2860b  
 Referee, official, 3664b  
 Reference, Court of, 1056a  
 Referendum, 3664b; in Australia, 331a; in Switzerland, 608a, 4555a  
 Reform Acts, 3665a-6a  
 Register Office, General, 1000b  
 Registrar, in bankruptcy, 387b  
 Registrar-General, 3672a; and census, 819b

Registration, 3671b-2a; land, 2428a; land, in Australia, 4659b; land, Torrens system of, 4259b-60a; of birth, of child born abroad, 919a; of births, deaths and marriages, 3672a; of business names, 665a; of limited partnerships, 3280a  
 Regulations, King's, for the Army, 2769b  
 Reichsbank, 3672b  
 Reitz, Denys, 5005a  
 Rejoinder, 3553b  
 Remainder, meaning of, 3560a  
 Remainderman, 3560a  
 Remand, 3682a  
 Remembrancer, King's, 3682a-b  
 Renfrew, Baron, title of Prince of Wales, 3684a  
 Rent, distress for, 2211b-12a; landlord's remedies if tenant fails to pay, 2427b  
 Rentcharge, jointure, 2224b  
 Rent Restriction Acts, 3685b-6a  
 Repairs, clauses in leases concerning, 2427b-8a  
 Repeal, 3686a-b  
 Replevin, 3686b  
 Reply, in High Court action, 3553b  
 Representation of the People Acts, and the ballot, 380a  
 Reprieve, 3686b-7a  
 Republic, 3686b-8a

Repudiation, of Government debts, 1702a  
 Requests, Court of, 3534b  
 Requisition, 3689b; power of government to, under royal prerogative, 3535a  
 Reclamation, 3689b; of contract, for fraudulent misrepresentation, 1625a  
 Restitution of conjugal rights, order for, effect of, 2104b; suit for, 2104a  
 Restraint of trade, 3681a-b; in English law, 782a  
 Restraint on anticipation, abolition of, 2104b  
 Retainer, 3682a  
 Retorsion, in international relations, 3848a  
 Returned Letter Office, 3688a  
 Returning Officer, issue of election writ to, 1366a  
 Réunion, French possession, 3693a; government of, 3693a; St. Denis capital of, 3693a  
 Revenue, from death duties, 1139a; proceedings for recovery of, through King's Remembrancer, 3682b  
 Reversion, 3684a  
 Reversionary, estate, 3568a  
 Rhineland Zone, Versailles Treaty provisions concerning, 3698a  
 Rhode Island, Providence capital of, 3699b  
 Rhodes, Italian possession, 3699b  
 Rhodesia, Northern, Crown colony, 3705a; legislative council, 3702b; Lusaka capital of, 3702b  
 Rhodesia, Southern, Dominions Secretary deals with business affecting, 975b; elected assembly of, 3702b; Salisbury capital of, 3702b; self-governing colony, 616a, 3705a  
 Ribbentrop, Joachim von, 3707b  
 Ribbon development, restriction of, 4262b

Right of way, of necessity, 1304b; private, 1304b; public, 2021a-b  
 Rights in law, 3722a-b  
 Rights, Bill of, 1689, and standing army, 267a; excessive bail forbidden by, 368b  
 Río de Oro, governed from Canary Islands, 3726a; Spanish colony, 3726a  
 Río Muni, Spanish colony, 3726a  
 Riot Act, 4351b-2a  
 Riot, distinguished from unlawful assembly, 4351b  
 Riparian rights, 3728a  
 River, rights of owner of land adjoining, 3726a  
 Riga Shah Pahlevi, 3727b-8b  
 Road, charges, 2021b; repair of, 2021b  
 Road Fund, repair of highways out of, 2021b  
 Road Traffic Acts, insurance made compulsory by, 2882a  
 Robbery, 3730a-b; assault with intent to commit, 293a  
 Rodrigues, dependency of Mauritius, 2704b, 3738a  
 Rolls, Master of the, 3739b; head of Public Record Office, 3661b; member of Court of Appeal, 201a  
 Rome, administration of, 3752b  
 Rome (Ancient), aediles, 43b; canvassing, 146b; censors, 318b; comitia, 985b; consuls, 1019a; dictators, 1190b; equites, 3579a; law, 3746a-3747a; military tribunes, 4281b; patricians, 3287a-b; plebeians, 3441a; praetors, 3528a, 3749a; public lands, 79a; publicani, 3579a; quaestors, 3604a; senate, 3901b-3905a; tribunes of the plebs, 3748b, 4281b; voting by ballot, 380a  
 Roman law, 3746a-7a; and civil law, 923b; in ecclesiastical courts, 1309b; influence of, on Admiralty law, 34a; Justinian's

codification of, 2341a; of divorce, 1216a  
 Roman-Dutch law, in S. Africa and Ceylon, 4978b  
 Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 3784b-8a  
 Ross and Cromarty, Dingwall county town of, 3764a  
 Ross Dependency administered by New Zealand, 3764a  
 Rothsay, Duke of, title of Prince of Wales, 666b  
 Roubie, 3768a  
 Roumeau, Jean Jacques, 3770b-1a  
 Roulette, unlawful game, 1671a  
 Rout, distinguished from unlawful assembly, 4351b  
 Roxburgh, Jedburgh county town of, 3773b  
 Royal Family, form of address to member of, 28b; present, 1713; surname of, 612b, 1729a  
 Royal Household, 3778a; Gentlemen-at-arms, 1703b; maintenance of, 944a; officers of, not in Cabinet, 614a  
 Royal Marriages Act (1772), 17b  
 Royal Ulster Constabulary, police force of N. Ireland, 3472a  
 Ruanda and Urundi, Belgian mandate over, 3779a  
 Rumania, agrarian reforms in, 3794a; and Little Entente, 2537b; Bucharest capital of, 636b; Chamber of Deputies, 3790b; compulsory voting at elections, 3790b; forests and sub-soil nationalized, 3790b; member of League of Nations, 3794b; monarchy in, 3790b; national flag of, 1551b; railways, State-owned, 3790a; Senate, 3790b  
 Runciman, Rt. Hon. Walter, 3795a-b  
 Rutland, Oakham county town of, 3113a, 3818a; parliamentary representation of, 3817b

## S

SAAR, incorporated in Germany, 1735b  
 Sacrilege, 3623a-b  
 St. Germain, Treaty of, 3630a; Klagenfurt, provisions concerning, 2368b; Tyrol, provisions concerning, 4311a  
 St. Helena, British possession, 3830b; Jamestown capital of, 2279a, 3830b  
 St. Kitts, one of Leeward Islands presidencies, 2470b  
 St. Pierre and Miquelon, French possessions, 3831b; government of, 3832a  
 St. Vincent, Kingstown capital of, 3832b  
 Sakhalin, divided between Japan and U.S.S.R., 3833a; southern part belongs to Japan, 2280a, 2289a  
 Salazar, Antonio de Oliveira, 3834b-5a  
 Sale of goods, 3638a-b; to minor, 2790b-2791a; when writing necessary, 1020b  
 Sale of land, investigation of title on, 13a; purchaser's lien, 2505b;

requisitions on title, 3689b; rescission of, 3689b; vendor's lien, 2505b  
 Salford Hundred Court, 1056a, 3836a  
 Salle law, 3836a; in Belgium, 105a  
 Salonika, Yugoslav free zone in port of, 1840b  
 Salvador, constitution of, 3841a-b; cotton export trade, Government subsidies for, 3841a; member of League of Nations, 3841b; republic of, 3840b; San Salvador capital of, 3840b  
 Salvage, in maritime law, 3841b-2a  
 Samoa, Apia capital of, 3844a; New Zealand mandate over, 3035a, 3843b  
 Samos, Greek possession, 3845a  
 Samuel, Sir Herbert Louis, 3847b-8a  
 Sanctions, 3848a-b; in Italian-Ethiopian War, 2246a-b, 2463b  
 Sanctuary, abolition of right of, 13a, 3848b  
 Sanitary authority, inspection of dairies by, 1111b; district council, 1212a

San Marino, constitution of, 3850b; republic of, 3850b  
 Santo Domingo, republic of, 3853a  
 São Thomé and Príncipe, Portuguese possessions, 3853b  
 Sapru, Sir Tej Bahadur, 5122a  
 Sarawak, British protection over, 3854b; Sultan of, 3855a  
 Sardinia, Cagliari capital of, 689a, 3855b; two provinces of, 3855b  
 Saskatchewan, Dominion House of Commons, 21 representatives in, 728b, 3858b; legislature of, 3858b; Regina capital of, 3857a, 4820b  
 Sassoon, Rt. Hon. Sir Philip, 3858b-9a  
 Sastri, Rt. Hon. V. S. Srinivasa, 5122b  
 Savage, Rt. Hon. Michael Joseph, 4918b-9a  
 Savings Bank, municipal, private Act of Parliament required for, 2894b  
 Savings Bank, Act, 3861b  
 Scheidt, River, treaties concerning, 451b  
 Se bonds, "approved," 2312b, 3670b;

- inspection of, 1339a; leaving age, 1338a; "non-provided," 1336b; "provided," 1336b; religious instruction in, 1331b; "special places" in secondary, 1329b
- Schuschnigg, Kurt von, 3873b
- Scotland, Act of Union with, 605b; Board of Health, 3882b; Department of Agriculture for, 2552b, 2672a, 3882b; Department of Health for, 1947b, 2552b; divorce in, 1216b; Education Department, 2552b, 3882b; Fishery Board, 3882b; General Board of Control, 3882b; local government in, 2552b-3a, 3882b-3a; local option in, 2553b; Lord High Constable of, 2580a; peers of, in House of Lords, 3273a, 3303a, 3882b; peers of, number not to be increased, 3303a; rating authorities in, 3648a; representation of, in House of Commons, 3271b; Solicitor-General for, 4004a; Steward of, Prince of Wales is, 3684a
- Scots law, of interdicts, 2198b; seduction in, 3900a; Scottish Office, 3884b
- Sculin, James Henry, 4690a
- Seal, contract under, 1020a; conveyance must be under, 1021a; parish council has no common, 3268a; Great, affixed on responsibility of Lord Chancellor, 613b; Great, letters patent sealed with, 2491b; Great, Lord Chancellor Keeper of, 812b; Great, proclamations sealed with, 3554a; Great, for Scotland, 3884b
- Secession, movement in W. Australia, 334a
- Secretary of State, 3899a; eight, 678b; for Air, 3778a; for Home Affairs, 2409a-b; for Home Affairs, Commissioner of Metro-politan Police appointed by, 2576b; for Home Affairs, factories and shops, power of making regulations for, 2401b; for Home Affairs, King's prerogative of mercy exercised on advice of, 613a; for Home Affairs, pardons granted on advice of, 3262a; for Home Affairs, petitions to the King transmitted through, 3352a; for Home Affairs, power of, to establish Dorstal institutions, 548b; for Home Affairs, power of, to order deportation of alien, 1167a; for Home Affairs, reprieves granted on advice of, 3886b; for India, assisted by Council of India, 2153a; for India, represents India at Imperial Conference, 2137b; for India, when Viceroy responsible to, 1815b; for Scotland, 3882b; for Scotland, not usually in Cabinet, 614a; for the Colonies, 975b; for the Colonies, Crown Agents appointed by, 1081a; for the Colonies, transfer of duties to Dominions Secretary, 975b; for the Dominions, attends Imperial Conference, 2137b; for the Dominions, territories dealt with by, 975b; for War, Minister responsible for War Office, 4417a-b;
- for War, President of Army Council, 267a
- Secretary, Parliamentary, of Government Department not in Cabinet, 614a
- Sedition, 3899b; Imprisonment for, usually in first division, 2139b
- Seditious libel, Attorney-General proper person to take proceedings for, 317b
- Seduction, 3900a; action for cannot be brought in County Court, 1053b; action for, jury, right to demand trial by, 2140a; of girl under 16, 3900a; Scots law of, 3900a
- Self-defence, homicide in, 1069b, 1051b; plea of, on charge of assault, 293a
- Self-help, 3802b
- Semple, Rt. Hon. Robert, 4819a
- Senegal, government of, 3906a; French colony, 3905b; St. Louis capital of, 3905b
- Separation, 3906b-7a; judicial, grounds for, 2104b, 3906b-7a; judicial, alimony granted on, 128b
- Serjeant-at-Arms, 3809b-10a
- Serjeanty, grand and petty, 3560a
- Servant, domestic, notice to terminate employment, 2698b
- Service agreement, restrictive covenant in, 3691b; when must be in writing, 2698b
- Settled Land Act, 1925, objects of, 3911b
- Settlement, 3911b; Act of, 1701, 172; Act of, 1701, descent of Crown under 176a, 612b; minor, when can make, 2790b
- Sex Disqualification (Removal) Act, 1919, women made eligible for Parliament by, 1366a
- Seychelles, British colony, 3915b; government of, 3916a
- Shanghai, French concession at, 3920b; international settlement at, 882a, 3920b
- Shantung, province of, 3921a
- Sheriff, 3928b-9a; appointment of, 1053a, 3928b; in Plantagenet times, 1976a; nomination of, Chancellor of Exchequer presides at, 833b; of a city, 920a; of York, 4552a; unpaid, 3928b; writs directed to, 368b, 1140a-b
- Shetland Islands, county of, 3929a
- Ship, alien cannot own British, 127b; and quarantine laws, 3605b; commander of, must hold master's certificate, 2698a; confiscation of, by belligerent, 1020a; exterritoriality of foreign, 1488b; mates of, 2700b; neutral, belligerents' right 'to search, 3900b; of alien enemy, liable to seizure, 2204a; right to search, 2021a
- Shop, closing hours for, 2402a; definition of, 2402a; laws relating to, 2401b, 2402a
- Shropshire, parliamentary representation of, 3948a; Shrewsbury county town of, 3944b
- Siam, Bangkok capital of, 3950a; constitution of, 3951b-2a; democratic movement in, 3952b; King Ananda of, 3952a; member of the League of Nations, 3952b; national flag of, 1552a
- Sierra Leone, British colony and protectorate, 3956b; Freetown capital of, 1630b, 3956b; government of, 3956b
- Sign Manual, countersign, document signed by requires, 613b; documents under Royal, 613b
- Sikkim, Gangtok capital of, 3961a; Indian native State, 3961a
- Simon, Sir John, 3967a-b
- Simony, precautions against, 3968a
- Sind, province of, 3968b
- Singapore, free port of, 1629b; municipal administration of, 3969b; part of Straits Settlements, 3969a
- Sinkiang, and U.S.S.R., 3811b, 3970a; Urumchi capital of, 3970a
- Slander, 3978a; action cannot be brought in County Court, 1053b; by innuendo, 2183a; distinguished from libel, 1145a, 2495a; jury, right to demand trial by, 2140a
- Small Dwellings Acquisition Acts, loans by local authorities under, 2081b
- Smuggling, 3988b-7a
- Smuts, Jan Christian, 3987a-b; Sogage, Free and Common, 3560a
- Socialism, 3996b, 3997a-8b; and anarchy, 160a; and Capitalism, 752a; and Independent Labour Party, 2143a; and Karl Marx, 2683b; and Labour Party, 2404a-5a; and State ownership, 1814b; Fabian conception of, 1493a
- Society Island, French possession, 3210b, 3999a; Papeete capital of, 3210b, 3999b
- Sodor and Man, Bishop of, member of Governors Council of Isle of Man, 2642b
- Solicitor, 4004a; as advocate, 400b; brief sent to counsel by, 601b; cannot be barrister, 396b; lien of, 2505b; purchaser's, investigation of title by, 15a; treasury, is King's Proctor, 2130a
- Solicitor, official, as guardian *ad litem*, 1863a
- Solicitor-General, 4004a; for Scotland, 3882b; not usually in Cabinet, 613b
- Solomon Islands, Australian mandate over Bougainville and Buka, 3212a; British protectorate, 4005b
- Somabland, British, Berbera capital of, 4007a; British protectorate, 3563a, 4006b; French, government of, 1639a; French, Jibuti capital of, 2142b
- Somerset, parliamentary representation of, 4008b; Taunton county town of, 4070a, 4177a
- Somerset House, General Register Office at, 1698b; Board of Inland Revenue has offices at, 2181a
- South America, European possessions in, 4022a
- South Australia, Executive Council of, 4023a
- South Georgia, dependency of Falkland Islands, 4097b
- South Orkneys, dependency of Falkland Islands, 4097b
- South Shetland Islands, dependency of Falkland Islands, 4098b
- South-West Africa, German propaganda in, 1748a-b; official



languages in, 4029a; S African mandate over, 516b, 4029a; Windhoek capital of, 4029a

**Sovereign, exterritoriality of, 1488b; gold, weight and fineness of, 2820a, 4029b**

**Sovereignty, acquired by annexation, 177b; of British Parliament, 610a-b; treaty-making power of States having limited, 4277b**

**Soviet, 4029b**

**Spain, African possessions of, 74a; anarchism in, 3998b; colonies of, 4035b; Madrid capital of, 2619a; W. African possessions of, 1520a**

**Speaker, 4042b**

**Specific performance, action for, 1020b; Chancery Division grants orders for, 2020a**

**Specification of invention, 3285a-b**

**Staffordshire, parliamentary representation of, 4062b**

**Stakeholder, recovery of betting stakes from, 1670b**

**Stalin, Joseph, 4068a-b**

**Stamp duty, none on IOU, 2213b; on bills of exchange, 482b; on promissory note, 3557a; on proxy, 3568a; on receipts, 3660b**

**Stannaries, Lord Wardens of the, Court of, now replaced by Court of Appeal, 201a**

**Star Chamber, Court of, 1984b, 4073a-b**

**Starhemberg, Prince Ernest Rudige von, 4074a-b**

**State of siege, declaration of, 2681b**

**State ownership, acquired by nationalization, 2942a-b; Labour Party advocates, 2104a-5a; of forests, in Canada, 4792a; of forests in Estonia, 1456b; of forests in Norway, 3082b; of forests in Poland, 3456a-b; of hydro-electric supply in New Zealand, 4912a; of land in New Zealand, 3034a; of mines in Poland, 3458b; of public utilities in Australia, 4630b; of railways in Australia, 4637a; of railways in New Zealand, 3034a, 4921b; of railways in Palestine, 3234b; of railways in Rumania, 3790a; of railways in S. Africa, 4332b; of railways in Tasmania, 4174b; of railways in Yugoslavia, 4560b; socialist conception of, 1814b**

**Statement of claim in High Court action, 3553b**

**Statistical Department of Board of Trade, 4265a**

**Statute, 4076a-b; as opposed to common law, 991a; law and British constitution, 608b-9a**

**Statute of Westminster, 1931, and Canada, 4771b; and constitutional law of Dominions, 1019a; and the monarchy, 2815b**

**Stevens, Bertram Sydney, 4084a-b**

**Steward, Lord, head of royal household, 3778b**

**Steward, Lord High, Court of, 3303b**

**Stock Exchange, gambling in differences on, 1670b**

**Stockbroker, lien of, 2505b**

**Stoke-on-Trent, Lord Mayor of, 4089b**

**Straits Settlements, Crown colony of, 4095b; government of, 4096a; Governor of, is High Commissioner for Federated Malay States, 1513b; Singapore capital of, 3969b**

**Street, private, 2021b; cost of repair of, 2021b**

**Strike, general, illegal, 1700a**

**Subpoena, writ of, 4799a, 4107b**

**Subornation of perjury, 3330b**

**Subsidy, Government, for beet-sugar in Great Britain, 4115a; for civil aviation in England, 4107b; for gliding, 1780b; for housing, 2081a; to coal industry, 954b; to local authority, 2552a; to shipping, 3932a-3937a**

**Succession duty, 1139a**

**Sudan, Anglo-Egyptian, government of, 171a; Anglo-Egyptian, Khartoum capital of, 171a; French, part of French W. Africa, 1639a**

**Suez Canal, international convention for freedom of traffic through, 4110a**

**Suffolk, Ipswich county town of, 2214a, 4112a; parliamentary representation of, 4111a; two administrative counties, 1052b**

**Suicide, 4118a; *felo de se*, 1516a; verdict of, by coroner's jury, 1040b**

**Sullivan, Rt. Hon. Daniel Giles, 4228a-b**

**Sumatra, Dutch colony, 4118b**

**Summary Jurisdiction, Court of, 2304b; election to submit case to, 608b; trial of indictable offences by, 1070a; trial by petty offences by, 1070a**

**Summer Time Act, now permanent, 1134b**

**Summons, 4119a; County Court, 3554a; interpleader, 2204b; J.P. can issue, 2340b; misfeasance, 2779a; originating, 3554a**

**Sun Yat Sen, 4123b**

**Sunday, distress must not be levied on, 1212a; entertainments on, 4120b-1a; killing game on, an offence, 1670a; Observance Act, penalty for breaches of, 2178b; sale of goods on, 4120b**

**Sunday Entertainments Act, effect of, 4121a**

**Sunday Observance Act, 4120b-4121a**

**Supply services, 693b; and budget, 1015a**

**Support, right of, for land or buildings, 1304b**

**Supreme Court of Judicature, Court of Appeal superior branch of, 201a; establishment of, 1056a; High Court lower branch of, 2019b**

**Surety, 4125a; contract to stand, must be evidenced by writing, 1020b; for person released on bail, 368a; right to indemnity, 1862b**

**Suretyship, contract of, 1862b; distinguished from contract of indemnity, 2142b**

**Surrebutter, 3553b**

**Surrey, Guildford county town of, 1867a; Kingston Assize town of, 2380b; parliamentary representation of, 4126b**

**Surtax, Board of Inland Revenue administers, 2181a**

**Sussex, Lewes county town of, 2493b, 4136a; parliamentary representation of, 4134a; two administrative counties, 1052b**

**Sutherland, Dornoch county town of, 4137a**

**Swaraj, 4138a-b; party campaign in India, 1898b**

**Swaziland, British protectorate, 3563a; 4139b; Dominion Secretary deals with business affecting, 975b; Mbabane capital of, 4140a**

**Sweden, and Norway, 3087b; capital punishment not used in, 753b; constitution of, 4143b; constitution of, alteration necessitates general elections, 608a; Council of State, 4143b; Diet, 4143b; liquor control in, 4143b; local government in, 4143b; national flag of, 1551b; Stockholm capital of, 4087b**

**Switzerland, Berne capital of, 4150a; cantons of, 745a; cantons of, treaty-making powers of, 4277b; cantons of twenty-five, 4149b-54b; constitution of, alteration only by referendum, 608a; Council of States, 4155a; customs union with Liechtenstein, 2505a; districts and communes, 4149b-55a; Federal Assembly, 4155a; Federal Council of, 4155a; "initiative" in, 3664b; National Council, 4155a; national flag of, 1551b; President of, 4155a; referendum in, 3664b, 4155a**

**Syndicalism, 4157b-8a; and anarchy, 160a**

**Syria, Damascus capital of, 1116a, 4160a; French mandate over, 1614b, 4158b-60a**

## T

**Ta. zhis Soviet Republic, Stalinabad, capital of, 4164b**

**Taiwan, Governor-General of, 2286b, 2288a**

**Tanganyika Territory, British mandate over, 616b, 4166b; Dar-es-Salaam, capital of, 1126b, 4167a;**

**government of, 4166b; slavery abolished in, 4166b**

**Tangier, international zone of, 2858b**

**Tannu-Tuva, Krasny capital of, 4168a; republic of, 4168a; under Russian protection, 4168a**

**Tarif, 4171b-4172b**

**Taschereau, Louis Alexandre, 4830a**

**Tasmania, Hobart capital of, 2038b; 4174b; House of Assembly of, 4174b; Legislative Council of, 4174b; railways, State-owned, in, 4174b**

- Taxation, 4177a-8b**; Customs duties, 1995b-8a; death duties, 1139a; direct and indirect, 4178a; entertainment duty, 1438a; in Australia, 4630a; income tax, 2141a-8a; King cannot levy, 613a; land tax, 2499b; national, social and local, 4178b; not without consent of Parliament, 608b
- Teachers Superannuation Act, pensions under, 1331b**
- Telegraph, finances of service, 4186a-b**
- Tenancy, agreement, 2464b; notice to quit, 2427b**
- Tenant-right, 4190b**
- Tender, 4190b**
- Tennessee, Nashville capital of, 4200b**
- Territorial waters, British, birth in, does not confer British nationality, 919a; British ship in foreign, birth in, 919a; limit of, 2021a; right of search within, 2021a**
- Texas, Austin capital of, 4210a**
- Thames Conservancy Board, functions of, 2577a; Port of London Authority exercises powers below Teddington, 2577a**
- Theatre, licence for, 830a, 2503a**
- Thistle, Order of the, 4225a**
- Thrift, William Edward, 4895b**
- Throne, succession to, 17a-b, 176a, 612b, 1964b**
- Tibet, and China, 4232a-b; government of, 4232a-b; Lhasa capital of, 4231b**
- Tierra del Fuego, divided between Argentina and Chile, 4234b-3a**
- Timor, divided between Portugal and Holland, 4239a**
- Tithe, and Queen Anne's Bounty, 3612a; redemption of, 4241b**
- Title, abstract of, 15a; courtesy, 1272a; legitimated child cannot succeed to, 414a; requisitions on, 3699b; royal, 612b**
- Tobago, dependency of Trinidad, 4247a**
- Togo, French mandate over, 4248a**
- Togoland, British mandate over, 4248a; French mandate in, 1644b**
- Toll, 4240b-8a**
- Toll-gate, power of local authorities to purchase, 4249a**
- Tonga Islands, British protectorate, 3212a, 4232a; native kingdom of, 3212a**
- Tonkin, part of French Indo-China, 1633a-4b**
- Torrens System, 4259b-60a; in Australia, 4659b**
- Tort, 4260a; conspiracy may be, 1015b; husband no longer liable for wife's, 2104b; King not liable for, 6112a; master liable for servant's, 2698a-b; measure of damages for, 1115b; of champerty, 2629b; of enticement, 2104a; of false imprisonment, 1502b; of inducing breach of contract, 2698b; of maintenance, 2699b; of seduction, 3900a; of slander, 3978a; of trespass, 4281a**
- Totalitarian state, Hobbes' conception of, 2035a-b; in Germany, 2037b; in Italy, 2918a**
- Totalisators, law relating to, 1671a**
- Tower of London, Constable of, 1013b**
- Town clerk, 4983a; appointment of, 542b**
- Town-planning, 4983a-b; and housing problems, 2081a; in Birmingham, 499b**
- Trade, Board of, 4983b-5b; certificates for mercantile marine officers 2698a, 2700b-1a; coastguards provided by, 956a; Departments of, 4263b, 4265a-b; ex-officio members of, 4263b; Mercantile Marine supervised by, 2735a; nomination of Court of Arbitration by, 998b; Official Receivers appointed by, 387b; trustee in bankruptcy may be appointed by, 388a; Wholesale Price Index issued by, 2144a**
- Trade Boards, 4265b; nominees of Ministry of Labour on, 2402b**
- Trade Commissioner, 4265b**
- Trade, Department of Overseas, joint department of Board of Trade and Foreign Office, 4265a**
- Trades Disputes Acts, Act of 1927, 3967b; enforcement of by Attorney-General, 317b; general strike made illegal by, 4100b; immunity of trade unions under, 4100a**
- Trade mark, action for infringement of, 4266a; Acts, 4265b; injunction to restrain infringement of, 2180a**
- Trade Union, laws relating to, 2403a**
- Traffic Commissioners, omnibus routes laid down by, 3148b**
- Transjordan, Amman capital of, 4269a; British High Commissioner for, 4269b; British mandate over, 214a; Emir of, 4269b; government of, 4269a**
- Transport, Minister of, Highway Code issued by, 2021b; not usually in Cabinet, 613b**
- Transport, Ministry of, 4275a; national roads under direct control of, 3729b; represented on Port of London Authority, 2577a**
- Transvaal, Pretoria capital of, 3540b; provinces of, 4275b**
- Travancore, Indian native State of, 4276a; Maharaja of, 4276a**
- Treason, 4276b-7a; bail not allowed to person accused of, 272b, 368a; capital punishment for, 753a; court martial, when not triable by, 2769b; forfeiture of property on conviction of, 315b; husband's compulsion no defence to charge of, 2104a; peer accused of, 3303b; Quarter Sessions cannot try, 3607a**
- Treason-Felony, Court Martial, when not triable by, 2769b**
- Treasure Trove, 4277a; belongs to Crown, 2582b-3a; inquest on, 1040b**
- Treasury, 4277b; Assistant Paymaster-General appointed by, 3291a; Civil Service Commission's regulation submitted to, 925b; Budget prepared by, 643b; classes in Civil Service, 924b; departments of, 643b; departments of Controllers of, 643b; Establishments department of, 643b; Finance and Supply Services, department of, 643b; Finance and Supply Services department of, Budget prepared in, 643b; Financial Secretary to, 833a; Financial Secretary to, not usually in Cabinet, 613b; Financial Secretary to, political assistant to Chancellor of Exchequer, 643b; First Lord of, Prime Minister is, 833a; Junior Lord of, not usually in Cabinet, 613b; Lords, Commissioners, of the, 833a; Lords Commissioners of the, appointed by letters patent, 2491a; Part-Secretary to, not usually in Cabinet, 613b; Permanent Secretary to, 833a; Permanent Secretary to, head of Civil Service, 643b; Solicitor to the, is King's Proctor, 2380a**
- Treasury Bill, 389b, 4277a-b**
- Treaty, 4277b; extradition, 1489a; King's power to make, 612b; registration of, 4262b**
- Treaty Ports, 4277b**
- Trengganu, unfederated Malay State, 4280b**
- Trespass, 4281a; for purpose of poaching, 1670a, 3150a; landowner's right of ejectment, 3902b**
- Trianon, Treaty of, 4281a-b; Hungary, area diminished by, 2626a**
- Trinidad, Crown colony, 4283b; Port of Spain, capital of, 4283b; Tobago, administered from, 4283b**
- Trinity House, 4284a; Elder Brethren of, 394a; lighthouses and lightships under control of, 2513b; represented on Port of London Authority, 2577a**
- Trotzky, Leon, 4287a-b**
- Truck Acts, 4288b**
- Trust, breach of, 4290b; *cestui que*, 4290b; litigation concerning, assigned to Chancery Division, 2020a; origin of conception, 4290b; resulting, 1755a**
- Trustee, executor is a, 1484b; lien of, 2505b; minor cannot be, 2790b; of settlement, 3911b; powers and duties of, 4290b; securities, 4290b**
- Trustee, Public, 3579a-b, 4290b**
- Truists and Trustees, 4290b**
- Tryon, Rt. Hon. George Clement, 4291a**
- Tunisia, French protectorate, 397b, 4296b; President-General of, 4297a; Tunis capital of, 4297a**
- Turkey, and Dardanelles, 1126a; and Persia, 3338a; and the Caliphate, 700b; and treaty of Lausanne, 2454a-b; Ankara capital of, 4301b; capitulations abolished in, 2454b, 4304a; divorce in, 3480a; education compulsory in, 2356a, 4301a; lex forbidden in, 1523b; Kemal Ataturk, dictator of, 2355a; marriage law in, 3480a; member of League of Nations, 2356a, 4307b; National Assembly of, 4303b-4a; national flag of, 1551b; nationalization of industries in, 4303b; President of, 4303b-4a; reform under**



Kemal Atatürk, 2355b-56a; religion in, 4300a-1a; Sunday now holiday in, 4301a; women, equal rights of, 2356a

Turkman, Ashkhabad capital of, 4309a; Soviet Republic, 4308b  
Turks and Caicos Islands, dependency of Jamaica, 4309a

Tweedsmuir, John, 1st Baron, 4315a  
Tynwald, 4316b; Parliament of Isle of Man, 2642b

## U

UGANDA, British protectorate, 3563a, 4322a; Entebbe administrative centre of, 4322b; government of, 4322a

Ukraine, Kiev capital of, 4323a; Soviet Republic of, 4322b

Under-Secretary of State, Deputy, 1592a; for Air, 3778a; for Foreign Affairs, 1592a; not usually in Cabinet, 614a;

Under-Secretary, Parliamentary, for Department of British Overseas Trade, 1592a; for Foreign Office, two, 1592a

Under-Secretary, Permanent, for War, Secretary of Army Council, 4417b; head of department, 614b

Under-sheriff, delegation of sheriff's duties to, 3928b

Under-tenant, goods privileged from distress, 1211b

Under-Treasurer, Chancellor of Exchequer is, 833a

Underwriter, liability of, 2548b

Unemployment Assistance Board, 3490a

Unemployment Insurance, 4330b-1a; administered by Ministry of Labour, 2402b

Uniform, unlawful wearing of, 3131b

Union Islands, dependency of New Zealand, 3034b

Union Jack, correct measurements of, 1549b; hoisted on Victoria Tower when Parliament in session, 3273b; in Dominions and Colonies, 1550a; may be flown on land by any British subject, 1549b

Union of S. Africa, Agriculture, Department of, 4929b; air-transport, Government control over, 4958a; banks, reserve required to be held by, 4950a; Bantus, electoral rights in Cape Province, 5001b; Cape Town, Parliament meets at, 749a, 3540b, 4332a; "coloured" people, civic rights of, 4994a; compulsory education in, 4332a-b; courts, 4981a-2a; Dominion badge, 1550b; Dominion status of, 615b, 4332a; English and Afrikaans official languages in, 4332a, 4977b; Executive Council, 5001a; game reserves, 4934b, 4936a-b, 5012a; gold mines income-tax, 4951a; Governor-General's flag, 1550b; High Commissioner of U.K. Government in, 5002a; House of Assembly, 3273b, 4332a; Indians, disfranchisement of,

4994b; Industrial Conciliation Acts, 5003a; Justice, Ministry of, 4981a; juvenile delinquents in, 4964a; law, 4978b-2a; liquor laws, 5004b; Magistrates' courts, 4981b; marketing regulations, 4934a; mandate over S.W. Africa, 5002b; member of League of Nations, 4337a; military service compulsory in, 3130a; Minister of Defence of, 269a; national flag of, 1550a-b; National Government in, 2013b, 4337a; national parks in, 4934b, 4936a-b; native courts, 4981b-2a; Native Representation Act, 4992a, 5001b; Native Trust and Land Act, 4992a; natives, education of, 4965a; natives, restriction on entry into towns, 4992a; notes, issue of, 4949b; petrol tax, 4953b; "poor whites" problem, 5004a; Pretoria seat of Government of, 3540b, 4332a; provinces of, 4332a-b; provinces of, administrators of, 4332a; provinces of, councils, 4332a, 5001b; provinces of, legislative power of, 4332a; Public Service Commission, 5002a; Railways and Harbour Board, 4956a; railways, State-owned, 4332b; Reserve Bank, 4949b; revenue, 4951a; Senate, 4334a, 5001b; Supreme Court of, 4981a; Wage Acts, 5003a-b

Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, alliance with France, 1619b, 3811b; All-Union Congress of Soviets, 3806a; and Germany, 3811b; and Outer Mongolia, 2822a-b, 3811b; and Persia, 3338a; and Poland, 3463a; and Sinkiang, 3811b; Central Executive Committee, 3806b; Commissariats, 3806b; Communist Party in, 3805a; constituent republics of, 3798b-9a; Council of Nationalities, 3806a-b; Council of People's Commissars, 3806b; currency, 3769a; diplomatic relations with foreign Powers, 3811a; exile as punishment, 1485b-6a; fifth day holiday in, 3811a-b; flag of, 1551b; foreign trade, State control of, 3804a; franchise in, 3806b; member of League of Nations, 3811b; Moscow capital of, 2862a; Presidium of the Central Executive Committee, 3806b; religion in, 3805b; secret ballot introduced in, 3806b; secret police in, 3132a-b; Stalin Secretary-General of Communist

Party of, 4066a; Supreme Economic Council, 3804a; territorial claims of, in Arctic Zone, 239a; young Communists in, 3805a

Unitary state, 4337b

United Australia Party, anti-Labour, 2605b; Lyons leader of, 2605b

United Kingdom, 4337b; peers of, 3273a; peers of, number unlimited, 3303a

United Provinces, Allahabad and Lucknow seats of Government of, 2595a; Allahabad capital of, 2148a; native states comprised in, 4339a

United States of America, British war debt to, 4416b; capital punishment in, 753b; colonial possessions of, 4339b; constitution of, unwritten convention of, 608a; federal government in, 4344b; franchise, 1154a; Hawaii territory of, 1936a, 1939a; House of Representatives, 3886b; House of Representatives, delegates in, 1149b, 1939a; House of Representatives, Speaker of, 4042b; impeachment in, 2136b; mayors, 2707b; mints, 2794a; national anthems of, 2940a; national debt of, 2941a; national flag of, 1552a; national parks in, 3269b-70a; nationality, wife of citizen does not acquire, 2942a; not member of League of Nations, 2462b; President of, delegation of legislative power to, 2943a; President of, re-election of, 608a; President of, veto, 4344b; protectorate over Haiti, 1892b; Sherman Act, 2830a; tariff protection in, 4172b; territories, delegates from, in House of Representatives, 1149b; Washington capital of, 4424a

Universities, Board of Education does not control, 1332b; parliamentary constituencies, 1620a; representation of, in House of Commons, 3272a; State grants to, 1330a

Unlawful assembly, 4351b-2a

Uruguay, constitution of, 4354b; General Assembly, 4354b; member of League of Nations, 4355a; Montevideo capital of, 4353b; republic of, 4353b; Senate, 4354b

Utah, Salt Lake City capital of, 3840a, 4355b

Uzbek, Soviet Republic of, 286a, 4356b; Tashkent capital of, 4357a-b

VALUABLE consideration, in law of contract, 2020b; meaning of, 1754b  
 Vatican City, defined by Lateran Treaty, 2444a  
 Venezuela, Caracas capital of, 4368b; Chamber of Deputies, 4370a; constitution of, 4370a; dictatorship in, 1803a; member of League of Nations, 4370a  
 Vermont, legislature of, 4375b  
 Versailles, Treaty of, 4376b-7b;

and Danzig, 1124b; and Kiel Canal, 732b; and Poland, 3462a; breaches of, by Germany, 4377b; International Danube Commission established by, 1124b; Rhineland Zone, provisions concerning, 3698a; Saar, provisions concerning, 3820a; Schleswig, provisions concerning, 3869b; Silesia, provisions concerning, 3962a  
 Veto, 4381b; King's, 4381b; King's

in Norway, 3086b; King's, not exercised, 609b  
 Victor Emmanuel III of Italy, 4383b-3b  
 Victoria, legislature of, 4387b; Melbourne capital of, 2728a; Virgin Islands, British, one of Leeward Islands presidencies, 2470b  
 Virginia, legislature of, 4394b  
 Visa, on passport, 3283a  
 Viscount, 4395b  
 Voidable, contract, 3101b-2a

## W

WARD, 4403a  
 Wages, deduction from, for contributory insurances, 1947b, 2941b; minor, when can sue for in own name, 2791a; sheets, power of Ministry of Labour to inspect, 2102b  
 Wales, representation of, in House of Commons, 3271b; Prince of, Attorney-General for, 317b; Prince of, Baron Renfrew, 3684a; Prince of, Duke of Cornwall, 1039b; Prince of, Duke of Rothesay, 666b; Prince of, Earl of Chester, 867a, 3229b; Prince of, Steward of Scotland, 3684a  
 War Debts, 4416a b  
 War, declaration of, King's power to make, 612b  
 War Office, 4417a-b  
 Ward of Court, 4417a; where guardian appointed by the Court, 1863a  
 Wards, Court of, 3534b  
 Warehouse-keeper, lien of, 2503b  
 Warrant, 4418b; arrest without, 272a-b; of arrest, 272a; of arrest, issued by coroner, 1040b  
 Warranty, 4418b; commonly called "guarantee," 1862b  
 Washington (State), Olympia capital of, 4423b  
 Watch Committee, borough, 347a; mayor member of, 2707a-b  
 Webb, Rt. Hon. Patrick Charles, 4927a

Webb, Sidney, Baron Passfield, 4433a-b  
 Weights and Measures, legal standards of, 3407a  
 Welfare, regulations in factories and workshops, 2402a  
 Wergild, in Anglo-Saxon law, 171b  
 Western Australia, Legislature of, 4447a; Perth capital of, 4447a; secession movement in, 4447a-b  
 Western Siberian Region, Novosibirsk capital of, 4448a  
 West Indies, British, Dutch, French and U.S.A. possessions in, 4448b  
 Whip, parliamentary, 4460b  
 Whipping, for robbery, 3730a  
 White Russia, Minsk capital of, 4462a; Soviet Republic of, 4462a  
 Wigtownshire, parliamentary representation of, 4166a  
 Wilford, Rt. Hon. Sir Thomas, 4927b  
 Wilhelmina of Holland, 4467a-b  
 Will, 4468b; dispute as to validity of, 3553a; engrossment of, 3552b; forgery of, 1596b; larceny of, 2439b; and minor, 2790b; probate of, 3552b-3a  
 Wiltshire, parliamentary representation of, 4480b; Salisbury county town of, 4481b  
 Windsor, House of, 4485a-6b  
 Windward Islands, British colony, 4496b; St. George's capital of, 1851b

Wireless, licence for, 2503a  
 Wisconsin, Madison capital of, 4504a  
 Wite, in Anglo-Saxon law, 171b  
 Witenagemot, 4505b; and the monarchy, 2814a-b; powers of, 619b  
 Witness, deposition of, 1167a; examination of, 1479a; oath of, 3115a-b; perjury by, 3330a-b; proof of, 601b  
 Women, as magistrates in Juvenile Courts, 2342b; in Civil Service, 924b-5a; restrictions on employment of, 2402a  
 Wood, Sir Kingsley, 4508b  
 Worcestershire, parliamentary representation of, 1515a  
 Workmen's Compensation Acts, 4510b-7a; dependents may include illegitimate children, 111a  
 Works, First Commissioner of, 3130a  
 Wounding, with intent to do grievous bodily harm, 2933a  
 Wrangell Island, Russian claim to, 4536a  
 Writ, 4538a-b; election, 1365a; of execution, 1140a-b; of *habeas corpus*, 1528a; of *habeas corpus*, 1891b-2a; of mandamus, 2647a, of quo warranto, 812a, 3614b; of subpoena, 4107b; of summons, 3553a

## Y

YAKUTSK, autonomous republic of, 286a; Soviet Republic, 4546a  
 Yemen, Imam of, 4548a; independent sultanate of, 214a; Sana capital of, 4548b  
 York, Lord Mayor of, 4552a; Sheriff of, 4552a  
 York, Archbishop of, *ex-officio* Privy Councillor, 3552a  
 Yorkshire, East Riding of, Beverley capital of, 474b; North Riding, Northallerton county town of, 4556a; parliamentary repre-

sentation of, 4553b; West Riding, Wakefield county town of, 4556a  
 Young person, compulsory education of unemployed, 1332a; definition of, 2342b; restrictions on employment of, 2102a  
 Young Plan, 4557a; bank for International Settlements established under, 2201a  
 Yugoslavia, and Little Entente, 2537b; Belgrade capital of, 4561a; dictatorship in, 4562b;

King Peter II of, 3349a; monarchy in, 114b; national flag of, 1551b; Prince Regent of, 3288b; proportional representation in, 4562a; railways, State-owned in, 4560b; Senate, 4562a; Skupshchina, 4562a  
 Yuzen, Comptroller of, 4564b; Dawson capital of, 4561a; Dominion House of Commons, one representative in, 728b

## Z

ZANZIBAR, British protectorate, 3563a, 4565b; British Resident in, 4565b; executive council of,

4565b; legislative council of, 4565b; Sultanate of, 1565b

Zealand, Paul Van, 4566b-7a  
 Zug of Albania, 4570b

# ECONOMICS

*Trade; Finance; Banking; Commerce; Industry; Technics; Transport; Mining*

## A

- A1 at Lloyds (ship insurance), 1a**  
**Aalborg, manufactures and ex-ports, 1158b**  
**Abo, industries and exports of, 1532a**  
**Abattoir (slaughter-house), 8a; at Liverpool [3]**  
**Aberdare, industries of, 8a**  
**Abercarn (Wales), industries of, 2829b**  
**Aberdeen, fishing industry in, 8a; fish market [8]**  
**Aberdeenshire, agriculture in, 10a; industries of, 10b**  
**Abersychan (Wales), industries of, 2829b**  
**Abertillery, coal mines of, 12a**  
**Aberystwith, manufactures in, 13a**  
**Absorption Dynamometer (measuring instrument), 1293b**  
**Acacia (plant), industrial uses of, 15b**  
**Acetate Process (in rayon fibres manufacture), 3654a**  
**Acceptance (commercial term), 17a; Accepting Houses, 389a**  
**Accident Insurance (economics), 17b; and general insurance, 2193b**  
**Accident Offices Association (insurance), 2195a**  
**Accidents, prevention of, 17b; aeroplane regulations, 18b; coal-mining, prevention of accidents, 952b; Highway Code, 2021b; motor car regulations, 2874b; road planning and prevention of accidents, 3730a, [3729]; road signs [18]; safety-first campaign, 18a; safety on railways, 3636a**  
**Accountancy (commerce), 19b; and stock-taking, 4088b**  
**Accounting Machine (commerce), [695]**  
**Accrington, textile manufactures in, 21a; aerial view of [20]**  
**Accumulation of capital (economics), 751b**  
**Accumulator (electrical), 1373b**  
**Acetic acid, commercial preparation of, 21b; industrial uses of, 21b**  
**Acetylene, industrial uses and manufacture of, 21b; a. welders and cutters, 22a; oxy-acetylene torch [21]**  
**Acid Dyes, use of, 1290b**  
**Acre (measure of land), 24a**  
**Act of Bankruptcy (commercial law), 387b**  
**Acton, industries of, 26a**  
**Actuary (commerce), 286b**  
**Adding Machine, 696a**  
**Adelaide, Manufactures in, 30a; King St., Adelaide [4630]**  
**Aden, and the trade route to the East, 20b**  
**Adobe (building material), 34a; adobe buildings [34]; peon's adobe hut in Mexico [2756]**  
**Adrianople (Turkey), exports and manufactures, 4301b**  
**Adulteration of foodstuffs, 38b; food poisons, 3454a; use of preservatives, 36b**  
**Advertising (commerce), 37b; Advertising Association, 41a; Advertising Managers' Association, 41b; British Poster Advertising Association, 41b; Business Research and Management Association, 41b; Chinese advertisements [38]; direct advertising, 40a; display advertising, 38a; early advertising [39], [40]; examples of advertising [3510]; exhibitions and shows, 38b; film advertising, 38a; Incorporated Society of British Advertisers, 41a; modern advertising [41], [42]; outdoor advertising, 38a; posters, 3511a; press advertising, 38a; wireless advertising, 40a**  
**Advertising Association Incorporated, 41a**  
**Advertising Managers' Association, 41b**  
**Aerated bread (process in bread-making), 45b**  
**Aerated waters, manufacture of, 2781a**  
**Aerial (wireless), 4500b; beam and frame a., 4501a; non-directional a., 4500b**  
**Aerial Law (aviation), 45b**  
**Aerial Navigation, Convention for Regulation of, 45b**  
**Aerial survey, 46b, 4129a**  
**Aerodrome (aviation), 46b**  
**Aero engines, 3357a; rotary engines, 3357b; superchargers, 3358a**  
**Aerofoil (aviation), 47a**  
**Aeronautical Research Committee, 47a**  
**Aeroplane, 47b; air-mail, 93a; airport, 46b, at Croydon [47]; amphibian aircraft, 154a; autogyro, 346b, 3359a, [346]; blind flying, 513a; construction, 48a *cf seq.*, [56], [142]; Curtiss' plane [50]; Dornier D.O.N. [53]; early types of plane, 49b, [48]; engines [1412]; Fairey Gordon plane [55]; a. in Great War, 50a; Handley Page, 52a, [54]; history and development of a., 47a *cf seq.*; Imperial Airways, 53a; I.A. liner and fleet [53], [54], 2137a; Junker mail plane [54]; light a., 54a; modern fighting a., 55a; a. parachute, 3255a, [3255]; a. propellers, 3558b, [3558]; a. pylon, 3592b; records, 348b; a. registration marks, 46a; signalling from a., 3960a; Voisin biplane [49]; wing skeleton [1280]**  
**Aeroplane Clubs (Light), 58a**  
**Aeroplane-Stabilizer (aviation), 1860b**  
**Afghanistan, communications, 62b; trade of, 63a**  
**Africa, economic conditions in, 73a; economic map of, facing [65]**  
**Afforestation, 1013a; re-afforested hills [762]**  
**Agar-Agar (gelatinous product of seaweed), industrial use of, 77b**  
**Agate (fine-grained quartz), commercial supply of, 78a; industrial uses of, 78a; agate-polishing industry, 78a**  
**Agave (plant), industrial use of, 78a**  
**Agent General (commercial official), 78a**  
**Agra (India), manufactures of, 2148a**  
**Agrarian Laws (economics), 79a**  
**Agricultural Chemistry, 855b**  
**Agricultural Co-operation, 1023a; in Canada, 4711a, in New Zealand, 4900b**  
**Agricultural Credits Act (1928), 389b**  
**Agricultural Education, 79b**  
**Agricultural Marketing, 2672a, and 86b; Milk Marketing Board, 1112a; and National Mark, 2912b**  
**Agricultural Marketing Acts (1911, 1933), 2672a; Milk Marketing Board, 1112a**  
**Agricultural Mortgage Corporation (economics), 389b; capital, how supplied, 390a**  
**Agricultural research, 80a**  
**Agriculture, 80b; agricultural organization and marketing, 2672a, 86b; agriculture in Australia, 4612a; Britain, 82a, 1417a, Canada, 4703a; India, 2151a, 5020a, 5076b; Irish Free State, 4838a; New Zealand, 4898a; S. Africa, 4928a; animal husbandry, 85a; apple-growing, 202b, world production figures, 202b; control of insect pests, 86a, 2126b; plant parasites, 3261a; large-scale farming and use of machinery, 3656b; machinery in agriculture, 83a, combined harvester-thresher, 3652a, [3657], harvesting potatoes by machinery [3517], plough, 3443b, [83], plough, rotary [3443], reaper [86], seed-sorting machine [3802], self-binder, 3656b; threshing machine [85]; manures, 2656b, 3819b; pig farming, 3412b, [3413]; plant breeders, work of, 84b; poultry-farming, 3520b, modern fowl-house [3521], [3524]; sheep-farming, 3625b; soil, scientific management of, 84a; wheat-farming, 4458a; wheat grown on different soils [1458]**  
**Agriculture and Fisheries, Ministry of, 87a; and Agricultural**

- Marketing Acts, 2672a; Milk Marketing Board, 1112a; National Mark, 2942b
- Agronomy, 87b
- Aguscalientes (Mexico), mineral wealth of, 2753b
- Ahmadabad (India), industries of, 5027b
- Aigrette, in millinery, 1352b; a. and imitations [1352]
- Aileron (aviation), 88a; diagram [89]
- Air Beacon (aviation), 91a; at Dijon [90]
- Air Brake, 91a; diagram [91]
- Aircraft, 92a; and *see* Aeroplane
- Air-Compressor (mechanical device), 94a; operation of, 996b; uses of in industry, 997a
- Air Conditioning, 1957b; diagram [1957]; in coal mines, 952b; vent fan at Holborn Station, Underground Railway [4328]
- Air Mail, 83a
- Air Ministry, 83b
- Air Port, 46b; at Croydon [47]
- Air Pump (mechanical device), 94a; diagram [94]
- Aircscrew (device to drive aircraft), 3558b; [3558]; pusher and tractor a., 3558b; railway train driven by a. [3637]; variable pitch a., 3558b
- Airship (aviation), 1200a; diagram showing parts of a. [1200]; Graf Zeppelin [1201]; non-rigid and semi-rigid types, 1200b; rigid types, 1201b
- Air-Speed Indicator (aviation), 94b; diagram [95]; use of in blind flying, 513a
- Airways, 95a; length of principal airways tabulated, 95a; night-flying, 95b
- Airworthiness, Certificate of (aviation), 95b
- Alabama, agriculture and mineral resources of, 97b
- Alabaster, sources of, 98a
- Aland Islands, agriculture of, 98a
- Alaska, fisheries in, 100b; gold mining in, 101a
- Albania, agriculture of, 103a
- Alberta (Canada), farming and ranching, 107a; harvesting oats [1116]; mineral wealth of, 106b; mining, 107a
- Albumen, industrial use of, 109a
- Alcock, Sir John William (British airman), 110b
- Alcohol, commercial uses of, 111a; distillation of, 1210b, from maize, 2631b; extraction of from pine sawdust, 3421a; wood a., 4508b
- Alder (timber), commercial use of, 112a
- Ale (beverage), 113a; and beer, 443a
- Alexander's (discount house), 389b
- Alexandria, chief seaport of Egypt, 117a, [118]; exports of, 117b
- Alfalfa (agriculture), 117b; conditions of growth, 118a
- Algeria, agriculture in, 125a; mineral resources of, 125a
- Algiers, exports of, 126b
- Alidade (used in surveying), 4130b
- Alens Act, 1905, and immigration, 1403b
- Alizarin (dyestuff), 1285b; and madder, 2616b
- Alkal Lands (agriculture), 129a
- Alkaloids, commercial uses of, 129b
- Allan Line (Canadian shipping line), 4711b
- Alloa, industries of, 131b
- Allonge (commerce), 132a; and Bill of Exchange, 389a
- Allotment (agriculture), 132a
- Alloy (mixture of various metals), industrial use of, 132a; a. of aluminium, 142b; and metal-lurgy, 2743b
- Alspice, use of in perfumery, 132a
- Almond, commercial uses of, 134b
- Aloe, commercial uses of, 136b
- Alpaca wool (textile), 136a; S. American alpaca [136]; and wool manufacture, 4512a
- Alsace-Lorraine (France), industries and mineral wealth of, 138b
- Altai Mountains, mineral resources of, 139b
- Alternating Current (electrical), 1373b
- Alternator (electrical generator), 1291b; mode of operation, 1292a
- Altimeter (aviation), 140b, [140]; measuring altitude with barometer, 404b
- Altitude records, balloon, 379b; heavier-than-air craft, 348b
- Altona (Germany), industries of, 1736b
- Altrincham, industries of, 864b
- Alum, commercial uses of, 141b
- Aluminium (metal), 142a; commercial uses of, 142a; bauxite, chief source of, 419b; manufacture of, 142b; and metal-lurgy, 2744a; use of in aeroplane construction, 2744a, [142]
- Aluminium Bronze (alloy), 142b; industrial uses of, 630b
- Amalgam, use of in mining, 143b; mercury process described, 2737b
- Amatol (explosive), manufacture of, 1488a
- Amber, commercial uses of, 146a; workers in Prussian a. works [3571]
- Ambergis, commercial uses of, 146b
- American Aloe (plant), industrial use of, 78a
- Amiens, manufactures of, 1607a
- Amwlch (Wales), copper mines of, 168a
- Ammeter (electrical), 153b; diagram [153]
- Ammonia, commercial production of and industrial uses, 150b; anhydrous a., use of in manufacture of ice, 2120b; a. washers and purifiers, used in manufacture of gas [1687]
- Amoy (Chinese port), trade of, 153a, 882a
- Ampere (unit of intensity of electric current), 153a
- Amphibian Aircraft (aviation), 154a
- Amplifier (wireless), 154b; high-frequency a., 4497b, diagram [4497]; impedances coupled a., 4499a, diagram [4499]; push-pull a., 4499a, diagram [4499]; quiescent push-pull a., 4499b, diagram [4500]; resistance-capacity coupled a., 4498b, diagram [4499]
- Amritsar (India), industries of, 5029b
- Amsterdam, industries of, 155b, [155]
- Anchor (grappling device), 161b; diagram [161]
- Andalusia (Spain), viniculture in, 162a
- Andes (S. American mountain range), mineral resources of, 162b
- Andover, agricultural centre, 1908b
- Aneroid Barometer (instrument for recording atmospheric pressure), 405a; diagram [404]
- Anglesey, agriculture and shipping in, 168a
- Anglo-Egyptian Sudan (Africa), agriculture and raw material resources of, 171a
- Angola (W. Africa), mineral wealth and trade, 3509a
- Angus (Forfarshire), industries of, 172b
- Angus Cattle (agriculture), 442a, 605a; cow, and bull [805]
- Anhydrous Ammonia, in manufacture of ice, 2120b
- Aniline, commercial preparation of, 173a; a derivative of benzene, 461b
- Aniline Dyes, industrial uses of, 173a; substitute for Prussian blue, 3570b
- Animal Charcoal, commercial preparation of, 835a
- Animal Fibres, varieties of, 1524a
- Animal Husbandry, 85a
- Anise (plant), uses of in industry, 175a
- Ankara (Turkey), manufactures of, 4302a
- Annam, agricultural and mineral resources of, 1633b
- Annealing (industrial process), 177b; in glass manufacture, 1776a; a. lehr in glass-factory [1777]
- Annals (agriculture), 177b
- Annuity (economics), 178a
- Anode Detection (wireless), 4497a; diagram [4497]
- Anthracite coal, 184b; composition and qualities of, 948b
- Antimony, commercial preparation of, 190a
- Antofagasta, exports of, 877a
- Antwerp, commerce and industry, 193b; the harbour [193]
- Antwerp Lace, 2410a
- Apatite (phosphate), where mined, 195b
- Apothecaries' weight, 900b
- Apple-growing (agriculture), 202b; a. ready to be pressed [1421]; cider, 904b; c. press [905]; a., world production of, 202b
- Applejack (beverage), 905a
- Apprentice (economics), 208a
- Apulia, agriculture of, 207b
- Aqueduct, 208b, [210-81]
- Aquitaine, agriculture and exports of, 212a
- Arabia, agriculture and exports of, 213b; transport, 213b
- Aragon (Spain), agriculture and sheep-rearing in, 215a
- Arbitrage (commercial term), 216b
- Arbitration, industrial, 217a; Industrial Court, 2168b; and Whit-lew Councils, 999a
- Arbroath, industries of, 217b

- Archangel (U.S.S.R.), trade of, 3799a  
 Arch Bridge, 591b, [593]; construction of, 595b; steel arch bridge [596]  
 Arc Light (electrical), construction of, 1377b; uses of in industry, 1378a  
 Archimedeian Screw, 227b; diagram [228]  
 Arctic Regions, mineral wealth of, 238b  
 Ardrossan, fishing and industries of, 239a  
 Arequipa (Peru), industries of, 3343b  
 Arezzo, industries of, 2230a  
 Argand Lamp, 2419a  
 Argentine, commerce and industries, 240b; economic map of, *facing* 4021; foreign trade, 241b; meat factory 2711  
 Argyllshire (Scotland), agriculture of, 246a; industries of, 245b  
 Arizona (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries of, 253b  
 Arkansas (U.S.A.), agriculture in, 254b; mineral resources, 255a; trade and manufactures, 255a  
 Arkwright, Sir Richard (British inventor), 255b; and, *spinning jenny*, 4050a  
 Armagh, apple-growing and linen industries in, 257b  
 Armature (electrical), 258b, 1292a; a. of electric motor [259]  
 Armenia, agriculture of, 259b  
 Armstrong, Rt. Hon. H. (N.Z. Labour Leader), 4890a  
 Arnhem (Holland), manufactures of, 2991b  
 Arrack (liquor), manufacture of, 3710b  
 Arsenic, use of in wall-paper manufacture, 272b  
 Artesian Well, 274b; diagram [274]  
 Artificial colouring of foods, 36b  
 Artificial Limbs, manufacture of, 278b  
 Asbestos (mineral), a. mining in Canada, 4794b, [4794]; in S. Africa, 4987b; fibres, 1524a; industrial uses of a., 282a; use of a. in fireproofing, 1539b  
 Asbestos Cloth, uses of, 282a; furnace repair-worker in suit of [282]  
 Ash (tree), industrial uses of, 283b  
 Ashes (mineral), use of as fertilizer, 283b  
 Ashkhabad (U.S.S.R.), manufactures of, 4309a  
 Ashlar (in building), 2694b  
 Ashton-under-Lyne, industries of, 284a  
 Asia, economic map of, *facing* [289]; communications of, 289a  
 Asphalt, industrial uses of, 290b; a. lake in Trinidad [291]; a. paving, manufacture of, 291b; use of in road-making, 3729b  
 Assam, tea culture in, 292b; plucking tea in [293]  
 Assaying (determining amount of different metals in samples of ore, etc.), 293a  
 Assessor, and workmen's compensation claims, 294a; and Workmen's Compensation Acts, 4816b  
 Assiut, products of, 1354b  
 Assuan, trade of, 1354a; A. dam [1354]  
 Assurance (commerce), 2193a  
 Assurance Companies Act, 1909 (commercial law), 2195a  
 Astatic Galvanometer (electrical), 1667b  
 Astrakhan (U.S.S.R.), 3799b  
 Astrakhan, wool or fur, 299a  
 Asturias (Spain), mineral resources of, 307a  
 Asunción (Paraguay), exports of, 3256b  
 Athens, financial centre of Greece, 310a  
 Atlas Mountains, mineral wealth of, 312a  
 Attar (perfume), manufacture of, 315b, [316]  
 Auckland (N.Z.), industries of, 3031a  
 Auction (commerce), 318a  
 Audiometer [1237]  
 Audit Bureau of Circulations (advertising), 41a  
 Auditor (commerce), 318a  
 Auger (boring implement), 544b  
 Augsburg, commercial importance of, 1736b  
 Australia, Agriculture and farming in, 328a, 4612a; agricultural activities [4613]; agricultural resources [4669]; artesian water, 4672b; cattle raising, 4617a; dairy farming, 4614a; forests, 4670a; irrigation, 4614a; poultry farm in Victoria [4616]; sheep farming, 4614b, 4617a, [333]; tree felling [4670]; water supply [4673]; watering cattle at well [4672]; wheat farming, 4612b; wool growing, 4614b  
 Australia, Banking and Finance in, 4626a; Australian States revenue, 4630b; Commonwealth Bank, 4629a; Commonwealth revenue, 4630a; deposits in saving banks, 4629a; saving banks, 4627b; trading banks, 4626a  
 Australia, Communications and Transport in, 4637a; air transport, 4639a; means of communications [4638]; motor transport, 4637b; shipping, 4637b; transport by dogs [4745]; waterways, 4744a, [4745]; Welland Ship Canal, 4744b, [4745]. Economic map of, *facing* [327]  
 Australia, Industries of, 328b, 4680b; branch factories, 4655b; fisheries, 4672a, [4671]; heavy industries, 4654b; individual industries, 4655a; manufactures, 4652b, [4651]; mining [4653]; shipbuilding, 4654b; steel works, Newcastle [4654]; water power, 4674a  
 Australia, Mineral resources in, 327b, 4687b; coal, 4669a; copper, 4668b; gold, 4668a; iron, 4669a; silver-lead-zinc ores, 4668a; tin, 4669a  
 Australia, Trade in, 328b, 4689b; Australian foreign trade, 4629a; butter, 4698b; docks at Melbourne [4699]; dried fruits, 4700a; eggs, 4700a; exports, 4698a; gold, 4698b; hides and skins, 4700a; imports, 4700b; lead, 4700b; meat, 4699a; sugar, 4700a; trade indices [4696]; trade with United Kingdom, 4696b; wheat, 4698b; wine, 4700b; wool, 4698a  
 Australia, Trade unionism in, 4685b  
 Austria, industry and commerce, 335b; economic map of, *facing* [345]  
 Austrian school (in economic science), 3414b  
 Autogyro (aviation) 346b, and 3559a; [346]  
 Automatic Pilot (aviation), 348a; use of in blind flying, 5134  
 Automobile: see Motor car  
 Automobile Association, 2679a  
 Auvergne, wine making in, 348a  
 Aviation, in Australia, 4639a; in Canada, 4733b, 4750a, [4731]; in India, 5061a; in S. Africa, 1953a; in New Zealand, 4895a; in Dominions generally, 56a; a. insurance, 2195a; a. records, 347b; a. regulations, 18b; blind flying, 5134; ceiling of aircraft, 5134; civil a., 820b; and "prevailing westerlies," 3540b; ice accretion, 2120b; see also Aeroplane, 47b; airship, 1200a, amphibian aircraft, 154a; autogyro, 346b  
 Avignon, industries of, 1607b  
 Avordupois (system of weights), 349b  
 Awl (boring instrument), 544b  
 Axminster (textile), 799b  
 Aylesbury, agriculture and industries in, 350b  
 Ayr, industries of, 350b  
 Ayrshire, agriculture and industries of, 352a  
 Azerbaijan, agriculture of, 353a  
 Azores, agriculture of, 533b

## B

- Babbitt Metal (copper alloy), 355a; industrial uses of, 355a  
 Bacon (prepared foodstuff), 361a, [361]  
 Bacteria, and change in soil (agriculture), 363b  
 Bacterial activity, its uses in industry, 363a  
 Bad Debts Insurance (commerce), 2195a  
 Baden, agriculture and industries of, 364b  
 Baedeker, Karl (German publisher), 367a  
 Barkland, Leo H. (chemist), 367a  
 Baggage Insurance (commerce), 2193b  
 Bagdad, products and trade, 2210b  
 Bahama Islands, principal exports of, 368a

- Bahia, exports of, 575a  
 Bahia Blanca, exports of, 242b  
 Bahrain Islands, trade of, 168a  
 Baile (commercial law), 368b  
 Bailment (commercial law), 368b  
 Baird, John L. (British inventor), 369a; early apparatus used by [1101], [4192]; and television, 4191b  
 Baize (textile), 369a

- Bakelite (commercial product resembling natural resin), 388a; in construction of airscrews, 3359a
- Baking Powder (substitute for yeast), 388a, 1570a
- Baku (U.S.S.R.), a centre of the oil industry, 353a
- Balance Sheet (in book-keeping), 370b
- Balance of Trade (economic term), 370a; effects of tariffs on 1095b; and exports and imports, 1488a
- Balance Wire (in aeroplane construction), 89a; diagram [89]
- Balbo, Italo (Italian airman), 371b
- Balboa, Vasco de (Spanish navigator), 371b
- Baleares Islands, agriculture and fisheries of, 373a
- Balkan Peninsula, mineral deposits in 375a
- Ballararat (Australia) industries of, 4388a, 4626a
- Ball Bearings (mechanics), 426b; diagram [426]
- Ballinastoe, commercial centre, 1011b
- Balcons-Sondes, use of by meteorological stations, 379b
- Balloon (aviation), 378a; b. altitude records 379b; b. race [379]; caquot b., 755a; Montgolfier, b. [378]; used in Arctic flight [3464]
- Balsa wood, use of as insulator, 380b
- Baltic Exchange (London Trading Society), 380b; in session [2138]
- Baltic Sea, harbours of, 380b [381]
- Baltimore, chief industries of, 381a
- Baluchistan, agriculture of, 381a; mineral resources of, 381b; communications, 382a
- Bamboo, industrial uses of, and sources, 382b; [382], [383]
- Banana culture (agriculture), 382a, [385]; important producing districts 382a; industrial uses of, 384b; Jamaica banana, 384a
- Banana Flour (tropical foodstuff), 384b
- Bandana (textile), 386a
- Banffshire, mineral resources of, 386b
- Bangalore, manufactures of, 2148a; Bankers' Discount (commercial), 1204b
- Bankers' Industrial Development Co. (banking), 393a
- Bank for International Settlements (finance), 2204a
- Bank-note [390]; etching a bank-note [389]
- Bank of Canada, 1736b
- Bank of England, 393a, [391-2]
- Bank Rate (minimum rate of discount of Bank of England), 393a; and the rate of interest, 391a
- Bankrupt (commercial law), 387b
- Bankruptcy petition (commercial law), 387b
- Banks and banking (commerce), 388a; Agricultural Mortgage Association, 390a; banking as a career, 391b; banking in Australia, 4626a; in Canada, 4714a; in India, 5051a; in Irish Free State, 4851b; in New Zealand, 4923a; in South Africa, 4918b; bank of England, 393a, [391]; Birmingham Municipal Savings Bank, 2551b; Building Societies, 390a; Clearing House 389a; discount houses 389b; etching a bank note [389]; Guinea bank note [390]; hypothecation, 2117b; importance of in London 388b; Institute of Bankers, 392a; joint-stock banks, 390a; London Bankers Clearing House, 393a; merchant bankers 389a; partnerships in banking 3279a; savings banks, 390a
- Barbados Islands, products of, 396b
- Barbota (handicraft), 398b; objects decorated with b. [399]
- Barcelona (Spain), manufactures of, 4030b
- Barclays Bank, 389a
- Barge (flat-bottomed freight boat), 389b; barges on the Rhine [3697]; train of barges [737]
- Barium monoxide, use of in sugar-refining, 400a
- Barium nitrate, industrial use of, 400a
- Barium sulphate, industrial uses of, 400a
- Barium sulphide, use in manufacture of luminous paint, 400a
- Bark (of trees, etc.), uses of in commerce, 400b; various kinds of [401]
- Barker's Mill (mechanical device), 400b; diagram [400]
- Barley (grain) cultivation of, 401b; uses of in brewing, 402b; world production of (diagram), [402]
- Baring Bros. (merchant bankers), 389a
- Barnsley (South Yorks), industries of, 403a
- Barograph (self-recording barometer), 404b; diagram [404]
- Barometer (instrument for recording atmospheric pressure), 403b; diagram [403]; gauge, 1689; and pressure gauges, 3538b
- Barque (nautical), 3940a; rig of [3941]
- Barrel, manufacture of [406]
- Barrow-in-Furness (N. W. Lancs.), industries of, 407b
- Barter (moneyless exchange), 408a; and exchange 1483b
- Baryta (barium monoxide), use of in sugar refining, 400a
- Bascule Bridge, 399a; various types illustrated [598-9]
- Bashkur Republic (U.S.S.R.), iron and steel industries of, 410b
- Basic Bessemer Process (in steel manufacture), 2236a; economic pros and cons, 2237a; in Great Britain, 2238a
- Basic Dyes, use of, 1290b
- Basin (for reception of shipping), 1217b
- Basketry (handicraft), 411b; styles and methods of making baskets [411], [412]; use of osiers in basket-making, 3184a
- Basra, trade of, 2216b
- Basse-Taille (enamelling process), 1407b
- Basutoland, agriculture of, 414b
- Bath, industries of, 415b
- Bath Stone (building material), 417b
- Bathysphere (apparatus for deep sea investigation), 1215a
- Batik Dyeing (method of dyeing fabrics), 417b
- Battery, Storage (electrical), 4002b; Edison type, 4093a
- Bauxite (chief source of aluminium), 419b
- Bavaria, agriculture of, 419b
- Bayonne (New Jersey), industries of, 3013b
- Bay Rum (liquid toilet preparation), 421a
- Bazaar (oriental market place), 421a
- Beads, 421b; use of as currency, 422a
- Beadwork (handicraft), 422a
- Beam Aerial (wireless), 4501a
- Bean (plant), varieties of, 423b; world production of, 424a
- Bearings (mechanics), 425b; diagram [425]
- Bears and Bulls (commercial terms), 425b
- Beardsted, Lord (British business man), 426b
- Beauty Culture, 427b; applying a mud-pack [428]
- Beaverbrook, Lord (British Newspaper Proprietor), 429b
- Beccles (Suffolk), industries of, 4112a
- Bechuanaland, agriculture and animal-husbandry in, 430a; economic map of, facing [433]
- Bed (in mechanics), 432a
- Bedford, industries of, 432b
- Bedfordshire, transport and communications of, 433b; agriculture and industries of, 433b
- Bedwellty (Wales), industries of, 2829b
- Bee-keeping, 440b; bee-keeper handling swarm [440]
- Beech (wood), industrial uses of, 441b
- Beech nuts (agriculture), use of, for fodder, 441b
- Beef (meat of cattle), 442a; constituents of fresh and dried beef (diagram) [442]; extract of b., manufacture of, 1489a
- Beer (malt liquor), 442b; ale, 113a; hops, cultivation of 2059a [2059]; manufacture of b., 587a, 2638a, [588]; porter, 3500a; varieties of b., 443a
- Beeswax, commercial method of obtaining, 443a
- Beet (garden vegetable), 443a; use of in manufacture of sugar, 443b
- Beet-sugar, 443b, 4114b, [4112]; and plant-breeding, 84b
- Beirut (Syria), manufactures of, 4160a
- Belt, Sir Otto (financier), 4851b
- Belfast (port of Northern Ireland), 446b; shipbuilding and linen manufacture of, 447a
- Belgian Congo, main products of, 447b; communications of, 447b
- Belgium, agriculture, 451b; economic map of, facing [449]; foreign trade of, 452b; manufactures and mining, 451b; transport, 452b
- Belize, exports of, 626b
- Bell, Alexander Graham (Scottish inventor), 486b; and telephony, 4187a
- Bell-making, 456b; diagram [455]

- Bell Metal, constituents of, 456b  
 Bell Pits (coal mining), 949b  
 Bellows (wind-making machine), 458a  
 Bell tent, 4206a; [4205]  
 Belper, industries of, 1270b  
 Belt Conveyor (engineering), 458b; diagram [458]; use of in coal-mining [947]  
 Belt Drive (engineering), 458a; diagram [458]  
 Belting (engineering), 458a; materials used for, 458b  
 Benares, products of, 2148a  
 Bendigo (Australia), industries of, 4631b; [4632]  
 Bengal, agriculture and industries of, 460a  
 Benzine, industrial use of, 461b  
 Benzoate of soda, use of as preservative, 461b  
 Benzoin (gum benjamin), use of in perfumery, 462a  
 Berkshire, agriculture, 466a; communications, 464b; road and railway map of [464]  
 Berlin, commerce and industry, 468a; wireless broadcasting station [4490]  
 Berwick-on-Tweed, industries of, 470b  
 Berwickshire, communications, 472b; agriculture and industries, 472b  
 Beryllium (rare metal), industrial use of, 473b  
 Bessarabia, agriculture of, 474a  
 Bessemer, Sir Henry (English inventor and engineer), 474a  
 Bessemer Process (in steel manufacture), 2235b; Bessemer Converter, diagram [2235]; decline of in Great Britain, 2237b; present position in Great Britain, 2238a  
 Bevelled Gear (mechanical appliance), 1694a  
 Beverley, industries of, 474b  
 Bhutan, agriculture and manufactures of, 475a  
 Bicycle (pedal vehicle), 1008a; b. industry in Great Britain, 1009b; various types, showing development [1099]  
 Bihar, agriculture of, 480a; mineral resources of, 480b  
 Bill of Exchange (commerce), 482a, 389a; and Allonge, 132a; negotiable instrument, 2974a; and promissory notes, 3557a  
 Bill of Goods (commerce), 481a  
 Bill of Lading (commerce), 483a  
 Bills of Sale (commerce), 483a; registration of, 3671b  
 Biltong (form of dried beef), 442a  
 Bimetallism (economic), 483a; in Great Britain, 4020b  
 Bingen, trade of, 1736b  
 Biotope, 2758b  
 Birkenhead, ship-building industry in, 498b; milling industry in, 499a; view of, from the air [498]  
 Birmingham (Warwickshire), industries of, 499a, [500]  
 Birmingham (Alabama), iron and steel industries of, 97b  
 Bismarck Archipelago, products of, 502a  
 Bismuth (metal), industrial uses of, 503a  
 Bitumen (mineral substance), 804a  
 Blackburn, cotton manufacturing centre, 506a  
 Blacking, Shoe, constituents of, 507a  
 Blackleg (employee remaining at work during strike), 507a  
 Blacklist, of delinquent debtors, etc., 507a  
 Blackpool, tourist trade of, 508a  
 Black Sea, chief ports of, 508a; map [508]  
 Blandford, industries of, 1236a  
 Blast Furnace (for smelting), 510b; diagram [2233]; in German ironworks [2234]. In steel mill [511]; principle of operation, 1653b; variations in the operation of, 2233b  
 Blasting, use of in industry, 510b, [511]  
 Blasting Gelatine (explosive), manufacture of, 1291a  
 Blattner Process (of sound-recording), 4016a  
 Blaxland, Gregory (Australian industrialist), 4632a  
 Blaxland, John (Australian cattle raiser), 4632b  
 Bleaching (process of whitening textiles), 511a; cloth spread on grass for bleaching [4212]  
 Blende (an ore of zinc), 512a  
 Blimp (non-rigid dirigible), 1201a  
 Blind Flying (aviation), 513a; use of automatic pilot in, 348a  
 Mister Copper, production of, 1026a  
 Blockade (military-economic measure), 515a  
 Block and Tackle (mechanical appliance), 3582b, diagram [3583]  
 Block System (of railway signalling), 3636a  
 Bloemfontein (S. Africa), cattle and sheep raising in, 516a; industries of, 3159a  
 Blowing Machines (engineering), 519a; open and closed types (diagram) [519]  
 Blowpipe (mechanical appliance), 520a; use of in welding, 4440b  
 Blubber, industrial uses of, 520a  
 Bluefields (Nicaragua), exports of, 3037b  
 Blue Print (photographic prints of constructional drawings), 521a  
 Bluing, constituents of, and uses of, 521b  
 Board of Customs, and Inland Revenue, 2181a  
 Board of Excise, and Inland Revenue, 2181a  
 Board of Trade, 4263b; constitution of, 4263b; Department of Commerce and Industry, 4263b; Department of Public Service Administration, 4263a; Mercantile Marine, 2735a; and provision of coastal life-saving apparatus, 955b; regulation of profit-sharing, 3355b; regulation of railways, 3630b  
 Board of Trade Unit (in electricity), 523a  
 Boaster (chisel used in building), 2694b  
 Bobbin Lace, making of, 2407b; various examples of [2409]  
 Bochum, steelworks at [1742]  
 Boehmeria (genus of plants), industrial uses of, 524b  
 Bohemia, agriculture of, 525a  
 Boiler (engineering), 528a; diagram [526]; gas heating b. [1956]  
 Boiler Insurance (commerce), 2195b  
 Bokhara (U.S.S.R.), trade of, 4357b  
 Bolivia, agriculture of, 530a; economic map of, facing [4021]; mineral wealth of, 530a; transport, 530b  
 Bologna, industries of, 2250a  
 Bolt (engineering), 532a; types of (diagram) [532]  
 Bolton, fine cotton industry in, 532b  
 Bombay, industry and trade of, 533a; cotton depot at [2153]  
 Bombay Presidency, agriculture of, 533b  
 Bonanza (mining expression), 534a  
 Bonavista (Canada), industries of, 4739b  
 Bond (commerce), 534a  
 Bonded Warehouse (commerce), 534a  
 Bone-Black, industrial uses of, 535b  
 Bonhill, industries of, 1275b  
 Bonn, manufactures of, 1736b  
 Book-Keeping (commerce), 536b; and balance sheet, 370b  
 Book Production, 538b; processes of [540-1]; and publishing, 3579b  
 Bookbinding, 539a; gluing endpapers [541]; use of pasteboard in, 538b  
 Boodle, industries of, 542a  
 Bootlegging (liquor smuggling), 3897a  
 Boots and Shoes, 542b; craftsmen engaged in shoe-making [542]; b. and s. manufacture, 543a  
 Borax (boron salt), industrial uses of, 543a  
 Bord and Pillar (coal-mining), 951b  
 Bordeaux, trade of, 1607b  
 Boring Machines, 544b; diagram [544]; and compressed air drill [997]; pneumatic tools, 3448a; well boring, 4441a  
 Borneo, agriculture, 545a; economic map of, facing [2637]; mineral wealth, 545b  
 Borough, Municipal, finance of, 547b; and local government finance, 2552a; local taxation, 4178b; rates, 3647b  
 Boring (industrial art), 1400a  
 Boston (U.S.A.), manufactures of, 550a  
 Boston (Lincolnshire), industries and agriculture of, 549b  
 Botany, Economic, 555b  
 Botany Serge (textile material), 3909a  
 Bottle-Making (glass industry), 557b; bottle-making machine [1777]  
 Bottomry (commercial term), 557b  
 Bourbon Coffee (variety of coffee), 965b  
 Bowler (hat), manufacture of, 1933b  
 Bowspit (nautical), 562b  
 Boxwood, industrial uses of, 564b; sources of supply of, 564b  
 Boycott (economics), 565a  
 Bituminous Coal, 948a  
 Brace and Bit (boring implement), 544b  
 Bracken (species of fern), uses of in industry, 572a  
 Bradbury, Baron (British Treasury official), 568a  
 Bradford, industries of, 566a



- Brahmaputra Valley, agriculture of, 567a  
 Brake (retarding or stopping device for vehicles), 570b  
 Brake Horse-Power (engineering), 5070b  
 Bran (outer coat of wheat kernel), 578a; manufacture of, 2631b; and preparation of flour, 1569a; use of as fodder, 572b  
 Braided Goods (commerce), 3541a; protection afforded by trademark, 4266a  
 Brandenburg, agriculture and manufactures of, 572b  
 Brandon (Canada), industries of, 4740a  
 Brandy (beverage), preparation of, 573a  
 Brantford (Canada), industries of, 4740a  
 Brass, manufacture and use of, 574a; manganese b., uses of, 2743b; tensile strength of, 4099a  
 Bratislava (Pressburg), industries of, 1104a  
 Braunschweig, agriculture of, 1736b; manufactures of, 1736b  
 Brazil, agriculture of, 577b; economic map of, *facing* [4021]; manufactures of, 578a; mining in, 577b; rubber industry of, 577a  
 Bread, manufacture of, 580a; bread-slicing and wrapping machinery [579]  
 Bread-Fruit tree, industrial uses, 580b  
 Breaker Plough (tillage instrument), 3443a  
 Breakwater, and harbour construction, 580b; b. at Newhaven [581], b. at Suez Canal entrance [4109]  
 Brecon, industries of, 582b  
 Breconshire, agriculture and industries of, 584b  
 Breeding, plants and domestic animals, 585a; of poultry, 3523b  
 Bremen, shipping and exports of, 595b; market place of [586]  
 Brentford and Chiswick, industries of, 586b  
 Breslau, trade of, 1737a  
 Brest, industries of, 1607b  
 Brewing, 587a; b. machinery [588]; malting, 587a; preparation of malt for brewing, 2638a  
 Brnar Root, industrial use of, and sources, 589b  
 Bricks, manufacture of, 590a; bricklaying [590]; brickmaking [1421]; standard brick, measurements of, 591a  
 Bridge, 581a; arch bridges, 591b; bascule b., 599a, [598], [599]; cantilever b., 598a, [597], [598]; Forth b., [597]; George Washington b., [596]; girder b., 595a, [594]; lattice girder b., 595b; medieval fortified b., [597]; Menai Straits b., 596a; Newcastle-on-Tyne b., [598]; pontoon b., 3487b, [3487]; railway b. in Chicago [599]; steel and reinforced concrete b., 595b; stone arches, 591a; suspension b., 593b, [594]; swing b., 599a; Tower b., [599]; Trajan's b., [595]; transporting b. girders, [5635]; viaducts, 4382a  
 Brigantine (nautical), 3940b; rig of [3941]  
 Bright, John, and Free Trade, 601b  
 Brimstone, commercial uses of, 603a  
 Brindisi, trade of, 2250b  
 Brinquettes (fuel), 948a  
 Bristles (hog's hair), use of in industry, 603b  
 Bristol, industries of, 603b; Bristol docks [604]  
 Bristol Diamond (cut rock crystal), 3607b  
 British Bankers' Association, 389a  
 British Broadcasting Corporation, 4493a; dramatic control panel at Broadcasting House [4491]; headquarters of [4490]; sound recording by, 4016b  
 British Columbia, agriculture, 606b; fisheries, 606a; manufactures, 606b; mineral wealth, 605b; trade, 607a  
 British Cotton Growing Association, 1046b  
 British Dairy Farmers' Association, 80a; and scientific agriculture, 1112a  
 British Guiana, resources of, 617a; economic map of, *facing* [4021]  
 British Honduras, agriculture and trade of, 626b; economic map of, *facing* [823]  
 British Isles, agriculture, 82a; commerce, 1422a, 1832b; economic map of, *facing* [627]; fisheries, 1418a; industries and manufactures, 1418b, 1832a; mineral wealth and mining, 1418a; railway development, 3630a; transport, 1420b, 1832a  
 British Launderers' Research Association, 2453a  
 British Poster Advertising Association, 41b  
 British South Africa Co., 3702b  
 British Standard Candle (unit for measuring intensity of light), 3401b  
 British Thermal Unit (measure of heat), 627a  
 British West Indies, agriculture of, 627b  
 Brno (Brunn), manufactures of, 1104a  
 Broadcasting, *see* Wireless  
 Broadcloth (woollen fabric), 628a  
 Brocade (textile), 628b  
 Broccoli (vegetable), cultivation of, 628b; [629]  
 Broken Hill (Australia), industries of, 4633b  
 Broker (commission agent), 628b, work of, on Stock Exchange, 4087a  
 Bromides (compounds of bromine and other metals), use of in photography, 628b  
 Bromine (chemical element), commercial source of, 629a; industrial uses of, 629a  
 Bronze (metal alloy), 630a; and tin, 2743b  
 Brougham (type of carriage), 676b  
 Brown Coal (fuel), 948a  
 Bruges, industries of, 449a  
 Bruges Lace, 2410a; example of [2409]  
 Brushes, materials used in manufacture of, 633b  
 Brunswick, agricultural and mineral resources of, 633b  
 Brussels, industries and transport of, 635a  
 Brussels Lace, 2410a; example of [2408]  
 Brussels Sprouts (vegetable), cultivation of, 635a [635]  
 Bucharest, industries of, 636b  
 Bucket Ladder Dredging Machine, 1256b; modern b.d. in use [1256]  
 Bucket Shop (commercial term), 636b  
 Buckingham, agricultural centre, 637a  
 Buckinghamshire, transport and industries of, 638b  
 Buckram (cotton or linen fabric), 640b  
 Buckskin (leather) uses of, 640b  
 Buckthorn, and dyeing industry, 640b  
 Buckwheat (agriculture), cultivation and uses of, 640b  
 Budapest, flour milling industry of, 642a  
 Budget (national finance), 643b  
 Budgetary Control (in industry), 4076a  
 Bud Grafting (agriculture), methods illustrated [1817]  
 Buenos Aires, imports and exports of, 644a; National Bank [241]  
 Building Societies (economic), 646b; and long-term finance, 389b; powers of, 390a  
 Building Stones (trade term), 647b; typical structures of [647]; use of Travertine, 4276b; varieties of, *facing* [4090]  
 Bulgaria, agriculture, 650a; economic map of, *facing* [651]; extractive industries, 650a; transport and trade, 650b  
 Dull Licensing Act, and cattle-breeding industry, 1112b  
 Bullion (economic), 653b; and specie, 4043a  
 Bulls and Bears (commercial phrase), 428b  
 Bulrush (plant), uses of in industry, 654a  
 Bunsen Battery (electrical), 655a  
 Buoy (anchored floating sign, in navigation), 656a; conventional colouring of, 656a; b. at repair depot [656]; varieties of, 656b  
 Burgess, Rt. Hon. H. G., Irish railway magnate, 4854b  
 Burgundy, wine growing in, 657b  
 Buriat-Mongol Republic, agriculture of, 658a  
 Burin (tool used in engraving), 1435b; work of b., [1435]  
 Burma, agriculture of, 661b; economic map of, *facing* [2145]; mineral resources of, 661a  
 Burnley, industries of, 662a  
 Bursa (Turkey), industries of, 4302a  
 Burslem (Staffs.), 2599a; pottery of [4063]  
 Burton (Staffs.), industries of, 4064a  
 Burton-on-Trent, industries of, 664a  
 Bury, industries of, 664b  
 Bushel (dry goods and grain measure), 664b  
 Business Name (commerce), 664b  
 Business Research and Management Association of Great Britain (advertising), 41b



Buteshire, agriculture and industries of, 666b  
Butter, churns at Colac, Australia

[668]; and dairy farming, 1119a; main producing countries, 668b; modern methods of making b.,

667a, 903a; substitutes for b., 669a, 2667  
Button industry, 672b

## C

Can, 678a  
Cabbage (vegetable), cultivation of, 677b  
Cable (communication), 678b; permalloy c., 680a, 3330b; submarine c., 678b, network map [679], a. cable telegraphy, 4186b; types of c. [679]; underground c. repairs [4189]  
Cacao tree, and chocolate industry, 680b; breaking cacao pods [680]  
Cadiz (Spain), trade of, 4030b  
Caernarvon, industries of, 682b  
Caernarvonshire, agriculture and industries, 684b  
Caerphilly, coal-mining in, 1770b  
Cairo, manufactures of, 690a  
Caisson (civil engineering), construction and uses of, 690b; foundations for [690]  
Caithness, agriculture and fishing industry of, 692a; hebring boats in Wick harbour [694]  
Calabria, products of, 694b  
Calabash, use of in manufacturing of pipes, 694a; calabash pipes [694]  
Calais, manufactures of, 1607b  
Calamine, 4567b  
Calcareous soil (agricultural), 694b  
Calcimine (cold water paint), 694b  
Calkine Plaster, 3439a  
Calcite (mineral), uses of, 694b  
Calcium carbide, commercial use of, 695a; manufacture of, 21b  
Calculating Machines, 695a; cash register 787b [788]  
Calcutta, commerce of, 696b  
Calgary, commercial centre of Alberta, 697a [106]  
Calico (textile), 697b; c. printing, 4211a  
California (U.S.A.), agriculture, 699a; commerce and industries, 699b; stock-raising, 699a  
Callao (Peru), exports and imports, 3343b  
Calomel (compound of mercury and chlorine), commercial preparation of, 703a  
Calorie (unit for measuring heat), 703a  
Cam (engineering), 704a; diagram [704]  
Camber (engineering), 704a  
Cambodia, agriculture and mining in, 1633a  
Cambridge, industries of, 1039a  
Cambric (textile), 704b; photo enlarged to show arrangement of threads [704]  
Cambridgeshire, agriculture and industries, 707a; railway map of [706]  
Camel's Hair, manufacture of, 2805b  
Canara, 3897a; miniature c., 3398a; reflex c., 3397a; twin lens reflex c., 3397b; ultra high-speed c. [3399]  
Caniphor, preparation of, 718a; sources of, 717b  
Cameroons, agriculture and trade of, 713b

Camrose, Baron (English industrialist), 718a  
Canada, agriculture and farming in, 724a, 4703a; agricultural revenue table, 4703b; co-operative organizations, 4711a; farming [4705]; farm land, 4792a; fisheries, 724b, 4717a; fruit farming, 4710a, [4709]; government in relation to agriculture, 4710a; mixed farming, 4706a; ranch [4710]; ranching, 4709a; soil zones, 4704a; sugar beet industry, 4710a; wheat acreages table, 4707b; wheat farming, 4707a, [4708]  
Canada, banking and currency in, 4734a; banking legislation, 4735a; Bank of Canada, 4736b; Canadian Bank of Commerce [4735]; currency, 4738a; gold standard in Canada, 4738b; operations of the banks, 4735b; Royal Canadian Mint [4737]; savings banks, 4738a; [4737]  
Canadian banks [4736]  
Canada, communications and transport in, 726b, 4744a; air transport, 4750a, 4733b, [4734]; Canadian National Railways, 4749b; Canadian Pacific Railway, 4747b; highway transport, 4746b; highways, 4746a; railway construction [4747]; railways, 4746b, [4748]; road construction [4746]; St. Lawrence Waterway project, 4744b; tractor transport [4745]  
Canada, economic map of, facing [719]  
Canada, land tenure in, 4705b  
Canada, manufactures and industries of, 4781a; butter and cheese industry, 4783b; carpet weaving plant [4785]; coal mining, 4792b, [4793]; copper mine [4785]; collecting maple syrup [1793]; distribution of industries (a) by cities, 4786a, (b) by provinces, 4784a; fishing industry, 4791a; flour milling, 4783a; furs, 4791b; gold mining, 725a; Jordan river hydro-electric scheme [4793]; leading manufacturing cities, table of, 4786a; logging in New Brunswick [4793]; manufactures, 4782a; tables of manufactures, 4782b, 4784a-b; meat-packing, 4783a; metallurgical plant [4783]; motor car industry, 4783b; oil refining, 4783b, [4785]; pulp industry, 4791b; salmon fishing [1791]; sardine fishing [4790]; smelting industry, 4782b; timber, 4791b; tomato cannery [4785]; water power, 4795b  
Canada, mineral resources of, 725a, 4791a; asbestos, 4794b, [4794]; coal, 725b; cobalt, 4795a, [4791]; copper, 725b, 4795a; gold, 725a, 4794b; iron, 4795b; natural gas, 4794a; nickel, 4795a; platinum,

4795a; radium, 4764b, 4795b; silver, 4795a  
Canada, trade in, 4830b; balance of trade, 4831a; Canada's trade, table of, 4832b; Canadian tariffs, 4834a; geographical distribution of trade, 4831a; growth of trade, 4830b; imports and exports indices [4831], [4832]; imports and exports, 4831b-2a; trade agreements, 4834b; trade in raw materials and finished goods, 4832b; tourist trade, 4835a  
Canadian Airways, Ltd. (transport company), 4733b  
Canadian Industrial Disputes Act (1907), 999a  
Canadian National Railway, 4749b  
Canadian Pacific Railway, 4747b  
Canal (artificial watercourse), 722a, 4270b; Brindley's aqueduct, 733b, [732]; c. construction, 732b; c. and railway competition, 736a; c. in Europe, 733b; c. in Great Britain, 734a; Corinth c. [736]; early history of, 733b; Manchester Ship c. [734]; Panama c., 3243b, Gatun locks [3244], ocean liner in Panama c. [3935]; Suez c., 4109b, breakwater at entrance of [4109]; traffic originating on c. in Great Britain, statistical table, 738a; various types of c. [735], [737]  
Canals, Royal Commission on, 1906, 736b; Chamberlain Committee on, 736b  
Can-buoy, 656b  
Candied Fruits (confectionery), method of making, 1003a  
Candle, manufacture of [2512]  
Candle-Power (unit of lighting), 1377a  
Cane (plant), uses of, 740b  
Cane Sugar, 4114a; sugar cane plant, 4115a, [4114]  
Cannel Coal (fuel), 741a, 948b  
Canning (process for preserving foodstuffs), 3537a; English pea canning factory [3517]; moving belt machinery in [3538]; types of containers used, 3537b  
Canoe (light weight boat), 742a  
Cantilever bridge, principles of construction, 598a; diagram [597]; Forth Bridge [597]  
Canton, industries of, 746a  
Canvas (textile), 747a; linen canvas [747]  
Caoutchouc (crude rubber), 3779b; sources of, 3780a  
Cape Breton Island, mining and fisheries of, 747b  
Cape-to-Cairo Railway, 749a  
Capetown, commerce of, 749a  
Cape Verde Islands, products of, 749a  
Capital (economic term), 751a  
Capitalism, 752a; and socialism, 3995b, 1317a  
Capital account (commerce), 752b  
Capital levy (economic), 752b  
Capri, products of, 753b

- Capsicum (plant), use of in food industry, 754a  
 Caquet Balloon (aviation), 758a  
 Carat (jeweller's weight), 758a  
 Caravan (means of transport), 758b; c. trade, 986a  
 Caravel (nautical), 787a  
 Caraway (plant), uses of in industry, 757a  
 Carbides, uses of in industry, 757b  
 Carbolic acid, use of in industry, 757b  
 Carbon, uses of in industry, 758a  
 Carbon Arc Welding, 4441a  
 Carbonates, uses of in industry, 758a  
 Carbon Disulphide, commercial production of, 758b  
 Carbon Dioxide, liquid, commercial uses of, 759a  
 Carbon Lamp (electrical), 1376b  
 Carbon Microphone, 2761b; and, 4188b  
 Carburettor (in petrol engine), 3356a; diagram of spray or needle jet c. [3357]  
 Cardboard, manufacture of, 760a  
 Cardiff, exports and imports of, 760a; industries of, 760b; docks at [761]  
 Cardigan, commerce of, 760b  
 Cardiganshire, industries of, 762b  
 Caribbean Sea, communication of, 763a  
 Carlisle, industries of, 766b  
 Carlow, industries of, 2480a  
 Carmarthen, industries of, 768b  
 Carmarthenshire, agriculture and industries of, 769a; communications of, 769a, map [769]; handicrafts of [770]  
 Carmine (dyestuff), 771a  
 Carnatic, agriculture of, 771b  
 Carnation (flower), use of in perfumery, 771b  
 Carnegie, Andrew (industrialist), 772a  
 Carmanian, sources of supply of, 772b  
 Carob (plant), use of in agriculture, 773b  
 Caroline Islands, exports of, 774a  
 Carpathian Mountains, mineral wealth of, 775a  
 Carpentry (handicraft), 775a; bone c., 775a; housing joint, 776a, diagram [777]; mortise and tenon joint, 775b, diagram [776]; woods used in, 775b  
 Carpets (textile), 778a; modern c., 779a; varieties of oriental rugs, 779b  
 Carrageen (Irish Moss), industrial uses of, 2229a  
 Carrot (agriculture), cultivation of, 781a; use of as coffee substitute, 781a  
 Cartel (economics), 782a; and trusts, 782a  
 Cartwright, Edmund (English inventor), 786a  
 Case (in typesetting), 3545b  
 Caseln (agriculture), manufacture of, 787b  
 Cash Book (in book-keeping), 356b  
 Cash Discount (commerce), 1205a  
 Cashew Nuts, commercial uses of, 787b  
 Cashmere Shawls, manufacture of, 2350b; and Cashmere goat's wool, 787b  
 Cash Register (mechanical calculating and registering device), 787b, [788]; calculating machines, 695a  
 Castudovica (tree), uses of in industry, 767a  
 Caspian Sea, communication of, 788b  
 Cassava, commercial uses of, 789b  
 Cassiterite (impure oxide of tin), sources of, 790a  
 Cast iron, constituents of, 2350b; and metallurgy, 2744a; tensile, crushing and shearing strength of [4099]  
 Castle Douglas, industries of, 2384a  
 Castor oil, commercial uses of, 793b  
 Catalysts (chemical process), applications of in industry, 795b  
 Catania (Sicily), manufactures of, 3955a  
 Catapult Launching Apparatus (aviation), 796b, [796]  
 Catechu (resin-like substance), uses of in industry, 797b  
 Cathode Ray Tube (and television receiving apparatus), 4192b, [4195]  
 Catgut, industrial uses of, 798b  
 Cattle-breeding (agriculture), 804b; in Australia, 4617a, Australian round-up [4617]; in Canada, 4091a, [4710]; in Irish Free State, 4871a, cattle market [4887], [4839]; in India, 5020a; in S. Africa, 4931a; in New Zealand, 4593b, [4901]  
 Caulking (of ships), 3114a  
 Caustic Potash, industrial use, 808b  
 Caustic Soda, industrial use of, 808b; and, 4002a  
 Cavan, linen trade of, 809b  
 Cawnpore, manufactures of, 2148a  
 Cayenne, mining and agriculture, 1632b  
 Ceiling, of aircraft, 813a  
 Celebes (E. Indies), agriculture and resources of, 813b; economic map of, facing [2637]  
 Celestine (mineral), uses of in industry, 814a  
 Cellophane (wrapping tissue), 815b  
 Celluloid (manufactured product), 815b  
 Cellulose, commercial uses of, 816a; cellulose spray in use [816]; in manufacture of rayon, 3652b, c. paint, manufacture and use of, 857b  
 Cement (building material), 817a; manufacture of cement, 817b  
 Cementing (process in manufacture of steel), 2232a  
 Cent (coin), 819b  
 Centavo (coin), 820a  
 Centime (coin), 820b  
 Centesimo (coin), 820a  
 Central Provinces (India), agriculture of, 822a; industries of, 822b  
 Centrifugal Pump, 3585a  
 Century Plant, industrial use of, 78a  
 Cernauti (Rumania), industries of, 3786a  
 Certificate of Airworthiness (aviation) and prevention of accidents, 18b  
 Certified milk, legal requirements as to, 1111b  
 Cevannes, agriculture of, 824b  
 Ceylon, agriculture of, 825b; harvesting rice in [825]; tea pickers [4179]; tea plantation in [4180]  
 Ceylon Moss (gelatinous product of seaweed), industrial uses of, 77b  
 Chagos Archipelago (Indian Ocean), produce of, 2704b  
 Chain (series of joined links), 827a, [827]  
 Chain Surveying, 4130a  
 Chair (part of railway track), 3628a  
 Chalk, industrial uses of, 828a; loading chalk [3635]  
 Chalk Soil (agriculture), 884b  
 Chamber of Commerce (economics), 830b  
 Champlevé (enamelling process), 1407b  
 Chamois Leather, 832a  
 Champagne, method of manufacture, 832a  
 Chancellor of the Exchequer, functions of, 833a  
 Channel Islands, agriculture and exports of, 833b  
 Channelling Machine (used in quarrying), 3606a  
 Charcoal, commercial preparation of, 835a, [835]; value of as fuel, 1648b  
 Chard (variety of beet), 443b  
 Chard (Somerset), manufactures of, 4070a  
 Chardonnet Process (in rayon manufacture), 3652b  
 Charlottetown (Canada), industries of, 4741b  
 Chartered Insurance Institute, 2195a  
 Chase (in printing), 3546a  
 Chassis (of motor car), 2875a; first stage in chassis assembly line [2879]  
 Chatham, industries of, 846a  
 Cheese, products of, 847b; c. making in Switzerland [4154]; varieties of British-made c., 1112b  
 Chelmsford, trade of, 848b  
 Chemistry, Industrial, 855a; general view of laboratory [857]  
 Chemnitz, textile industry in, 1737a  
 Chenille (textile), 779b  
 Cheque (commercial), 859a  
 Cherbourg, port of, 1608a  
 Cheshire, agriculture of, 862b; industries, 864a; railways and waterways, 862a; map [862]  
 Chester, industries of, 866b  
 Chesterfield, communications and industries of, 867a  
 Chicago (U.S.A.), communications and industries of, 870a; transport, 869b  
 Chichester, industries of, 870b  
 Chicle, commercial use of, 870b  
 Chicory (plant), use of as fodder, 871a  
 Chiffon (textile), 871a  
 Chihuahua (Mexico), industries of, 2753b  
 Children and Young Persons Act, 1933 (labour legislation), 2401b  
 Child's Bank (private bankers), 388b  
 Chile, agriculture of, 875a; communications, 875b; economic map of, facing [4021]; manufactures of, 875b; mineral wealth of, 875a; nitrate plant in [3049]  
 Chile Saltpetre, uses of, 3440a  
 Chilled Beef (agriculture), sources of imports, 442a  
 China, agriculture of, 879a; communications and transport, 880b;

- economic map of, *facings* [879]; manufacturers of, 880a; mineral wealth of, 880b; Si-Kiang river, commercial importance of, 3061a China (porcelain), 3497a; china clay pit in Cornwall [1037]; tea service in c. [3318]; variety of pottery, 3320b
- China Grass, industrial uses of, 324b
- Chinese Isinglass (gelatinous product of seaweed), industrial uses of, 77b
- Chisinau (Rumania), industries of, 3786b
- Chloride of lime, use of in bleaching, 511b
- Chlorine, commercial manufacturing and industrial uses of, 889b
- Chloro-bromide paper (in photography), 3394a
- Chlorophyll, commercial use of, 890a
- Chocolate, manufacture of, 890b; processes in manufacturing illustrated [890]; and cocoa, 960b
- Choke (electrical appliance) [1373]
- Chosen (or Korea), communications of, 892a; industries and commerce, 892b; mineral resources, 893a
- Christchurch (N.Z.), industries of, 3031a
- Chrome (colouring material), 888b
- Chromite, commercial use of, 898b
- Chromium, industrial uses of, 898b; chromium-plating plant [898]
- Chronometer (instrument for accurate time-measuring), 899b, [899]
- Churn (used in butter-making), 903a
- Cider (beverage), method of manufacture, 904b; apple-growing, 202b; applejack, 905a; apples ready to be pressed [1421]; cider press [905]
- Cienfuegos, exports of, 1086b
- Cigarette manufacture, processes in [4215]
- Cincinnati, industries of, 906a
- Cinema, 900a; camera technique, 913b; cinema advertising, 914a; cinema-projection room [907]; cinematograph Act, 907b; development of, 906a; documentary pictures, 915a; Dunning process, 913b; film in industry, 914a; film recording machine [4017]; G.P.O. film unit, 915a; London Film Productions, 915b; photo-electric cell, use of, 913a; pictures, players and producers, 908a; production in progress [915]; scenes from films [908-11], [913]; Shulton process, 913b; sound films, 911a; sound films explained, 912a; sound recording, 4015b; strip of sound film [906]; thermionic valve, use of, 911a
- Cinnabar (source of mercury), 916a; and mercury, 2737b
- Cinnamon, commercial use of, 916a
- Circular Saw (cutting tool), 3862b, [3862]
- Citric acid, commercial use of, 919b
- Citron, commercial use of, 919b
- Citrus, commercial use of, 919b
- Civil Aviation, 920b
- Civil Engineers, Institution of, 1413b
- Clackmannanshire, agriculture and industries, 926a
- Clarence (type of carriage), 676b
- Clavichord (keyboard instrument), 929b
- Claw Clutch (engineering), 944a
- Clay, commercial uses of, 930b; clay-pit [930]
- Clay Duplicators (duplicating machines), 1280a
- Clearing House (banking), 389a; Lo. Jon Bankers' Clearing House, 393a
- Cleft Grafting (agriculture), 1818a
- Clepsydra (water clock), 4429b, 936b; diagram [937]
- Cleveland Ironstone, industrial use of, 933b
- Clinical Thermometer, 4220b
- Clinometer (scientific instrument), 1198a; diagram [1198]
- Clock (mechanical time-measuring machine), 938b; ancient types of clock [939], of watch [938]; electric c., 939a, [939]; essential parts of c., 937a, [937]; mechanism of c. [4427]; spring c., 938a; striking c., 938b; watch, 4427a
- Clog (wooden shoe), 442b
- Cloisné (enamelling process), 1407b
- "Closed Shop" (economic term), 940b, 3148a; "open shop," 3148b; trade unionism, 2402b
- Cloth (textile), 940b; making c. by hand-spinning [2168]; lap machine, used in c. making [2169]; picric acid used in testing, 3411b
- Cloves, commercial use of, 941a
- Cluj (Rumania), manufactures of, 3786b
- Cluny Lace (textile), 944a, 2410a
- Clutch (engineering), 944a; diagram [944]
- Coaches and coaching, 944b [945]
- Coal, 945b; by-products of, 951a; conservation of, 1013b; coal-fields, distribution of, 949b, 950a; coal-mining in Australia, 954a; Canada, 4792b; India, 5100a; Irish Free State, 4874a; S. Africa, 4972a; coal-mining, 949b, 951a, [1423]; coal-cutting machinery, 952a, electrically-driven coal-cutting machine [947]; coal-gas plant [3635]; coal-loading machine [917]; processes in coal-mining illustrated [947]; preparation of c. for market, 954a; production of petrol from c., 3362a; c. production statistics, annual output by countries, 950b, by continents, 950a; royalties, 3779a; world's resources of c., 107a, statistical table, 950a; use of as fuel by shipping, 3934b
- Coal (gas, manufacture of, 1685b; processes in manufacture of [1687])
- Coal Mines Act, (1930), 954b, and 2672a
- Coal Tar, uses of in industry, 955a; derivatives of, 955a
- Coalville, industries of, 2477b
- Constabulary, 955b; work of, illustrated [956]
- Coastguard Act, (1856), 955b
- Coast Life-Saving Corps, 956a
- Coast Preventive Force, 956a
- Coathridge, industries of, 956b
- Cobalt (metal), commercial uses of, 957a
- Cobden, Richard, English economist, 957b
- Cochin-China, products of, 1634b
- Cochineal (dye-stuff), preparation of, 959a
- Cocoa, 960a; c. manufacture [960]; chocolate, 890b; manufacture of c. products, 960a; sources of raw c., 960a
- Cocoa-Butter, commercial use of, 960b
- Coconut, commercial uses of, 961a
- Coconut oil, commercial uses of, 961b
- Cocoon-Stearin, uses of in agriculture, 1026b
- Cocos Islands, exports of, 2354a
- Coeruleum (pigment), 957a
- Coffee, commercial manufacture of, 964a, [966]; consumption of c., 965b; growing c., 963b, [964], [965]; Jamaica c., 965b; sources of supply of, 965a
- Cofferdam (engineering), 966a; uses of piles in, 3415b
- Coil System (ignition), 2130a; diagram [2130]
- Coiled Baskets, how made, 412b
- Coinage, 2793a
- Coir (coconut fibres), commercial uses of, 961b
- Coke (charcoal fuel), preparation of, 967b; uses of in industries, 967b; value of as fuel, 1648b
- Coke Conveyor (used in manufacture of gas) [1687]
- Coke Oven Plant (used in manufacture of gas) [1687]
- Colchester, industries of, 967b
- Cold Frame (in horticulture), 2075b
- Cold-Park (method of canning), 3537b
- Cold Storage, 3670b; gas refrigeration, 3671a; diagram of gas refrigerator [3760]; cold storage and development of meat industry, 2710a; sharp freezing room [2710], typical cold storage system [968]
- Cold-Water Process (in canning), 353, b
- Colford, industries of, 1785a
- Collar Bearing (mechanics), 426a; diagram [425]
- Collective Bargaining (economics), 969b; and trade unions, 2402b
- Collimator (part of spectroscope), 4043b
- Collotype (process in printing), 971b; and half-tone, 1894b; and lithography, 2533a
- Cologne, manufactures, 972a
- Colombia, agriculture of, 972b; economic map of, *facings* [4021]; mining and manufactures, 972b, trade of, 973b
- Colombo (Ceylon), trade of, 845a
- Colonial Land and Emigration Board, 1403a
- Colonies and colonization, 975b
- Colophon (printer's identification in books), 338b
- Colorado, industries, 977b; minerals, manufactures, 977b
- Colour Circuit Control Mechanism (in theatre lighting) [2511]
- Coloured Glass, manufacture of, 1776b

- Colour Photography, 3399a  
 Colour Process (in lithography), 2533b  
 Columbus, Christopher (Genoese navigator), 980b  
 Combination Lock, 2557a  
 Combine (economic), 782a; and trusts, 4289a  
 Commerce, 985b; banks and the development of trade, 937a; commercial development, railways [986]; sea [987]; decentralization of industries, 989a; fairs, 986b; industrial revolution, 988a; mercantilism, 987b; recent changes in overseas communications, 989a  
 Commercial Education, 980b; and the universities, 990a  
 Commercial Law, 980b  
 Commercial Relations and Treaties Department (of Board of Trade), 4261b  
 Commission Broker, 628b  
 Committee on Trusts (1919), 762b  
 Common Carrier (commercial law), 991a  
 Common Employment (industrial law), 2698b; and employers' liability, 1406b; and workmen's compensation, 1516b  
 Communism, economic theory of, 997b  
 Commutator (electrical), 1293a  
 Comoro Islands, exports of, 993a  
 Companies Acts, (1862-1929) (commercial law), 370b, 993b  
 Company (commercial), 993b; founding, 993b, 3922a; legislation concerning, 370b, 993b; partnerships, 3799a; registration of, 3671b; share capital of, 993b; underwriting share issue, 4329b; winding up, 994a  
 Composition Duplicators (duplicating machines), 1280a  
 Compositor (printing worker), 3515b  
 Compound Electric Motor, 1380b  
 Compound Engine (steam engine), 4078a  
 Comprehensive Household Policies (insurance), 996b; and fire insurance, 1539a; and general insurance, 2195b  
 Compressed Air, 996b; air compressor, 996b; pneumatic tools, 3448a; use of in industries, 997a, 4297b  
 Compressive Strength (of materials), 4199a  
 Comptroller and Auditor-General (national finance), 997a  
 Conch (tropical mollusc), uses of in industries, 998b  
 Conciliation, (in industry), 998b; and industrial arbitration, 217a; Whitley Councils, 999a  
 Concrete (building material), 999b; uses of in building [1000]; world's largest concrete tube pile being driven [4078]  
 Condenser (electrical) [1373]  
 Condenser (steam engine), 4077a  
 Condenser Microphone, 2761b  
 Conductors (electrical), 1372b  
 Conduit (or aqueduct), 206b, [210], [211]  
 Conduit System, and electric railways, 1381b  
 Confectionery, 1002a; c. boiler-mixer [1002]; methods of manufacture, 1003a; sugar c., 1002b  
 Congo, French, products of, 1032b  
 Congo River (trade route), 1006b; paddle-boat on [1006]  
 Conical buoy, 656b  
 Connaught, agriculture and industries, 1011a  
 Connecticut (U.S.A.), agriculture, 1012a; industries, 1012a  
 Consequential Loss Insurance (commercial), 2196a  
 Conservation of natural resources, 1018a; re-afforested hills [762]  
 Consolidated Fund (national finance), 1015a  
 Consols (British Government securities), 1015a  
 Constantinople, exports, 1018a  
 Consul (commercial representative abroad), 1018a  
 Consumption (in economics), 1018a; productive and ultimate c., 1019b  
 Consumption Goods (economics), 751a  
 Continental System (economic blockade), 1019b  
 Continuous Wave Receivers (wireless), 4494b; diagram [4495]  
 Continuous Wave Transmitter (wireless), 4494b; diagram [4494]  
 Control-Stick (aviation), 1020b  
 Conversion Loan (public finance), 1140b  
 Cook, A. J. (Welsh trade union leader), 1021b  
 Cook Islands, agriculture of, 3031b; products of, 1022a  
 Cook, J. (English navigator), 1020b  
 Co-operation (economic), 1022a; co-operative farming in New Zealand, 4000b; number and membership of c. organizations in England, 1023b; and Robert Owen, 3191b, taxation of, 1023a  
 Co-operative Marketing, 2672a  
 Co-operative Wholesale Society, 1023b  
 Copenhagen, manufactures and exports, 1024b, 1158b; fish market at [1021]; porcelain [3497]  
 Copper (metal), 1025a; c. compounds, 1026a; c. ores, sources of, 1025b; mine in Cornwall [1037]; open-cut mine in Utah [4350]; mine in Spain [1037]; native c. hanging from wall of mine [1035]; preparation of c. 1026a; tensile strength of copper rolled plates and annealed wire, 4099a; uses of c. in industries, 1025b, 2743b  
 Copper Glance (mineral ore), where found, 1026a  
 Copperas (compound of iron and sulphuric acid), uses of in industries, 1026a  
 Copra (dried kernel of coconut), 1026b; oil yield of, 1027a; sources of supply of, 1026b; uses of in industries, 1026b  
 Copyhold (form of land tenure), 1027a; and law of property, 3560a  
 Copyright (commercial law), 1027a; C. Act, 3579b; international c., 1027b  
 Copy-Writing (advertising), 37b  
 Cordoba, cattle industries of, 242a  
 Corduroy (textile), 1030a  
 Core (in metal casting), 1060b  
 Correa, communications, 89a, industries and commerce, 892b  
 Corfu, products of, 1030a  
 Corinth Canal, commercial importance of, 1031a, [1031]  
 Cork (Irish Free State), industries of, 1032a  
 Cork, 1032a; derived from c. oak, 1032a; preparation of, 1032b, [1033]; sources of supply of, 1032b; uses of, 1032a  
 Corn (agriculture), 1034a; varieties of, where cultivated, 1034b  
 Corn Laws (economic legislation), 1035b, 957b; and Sir Robert Peel, 3302a  
 Corn-Oil Cakes, manufacture of, 2631b  
 Cornwall, agriculture and industries, 1038b; minerals and mining, 1038b, [1037]; transport, 1038a; map [1036]  
 Corrugated Iron, uses of, 1041b  
 Corsica, agriculture and mining, 1041b; fisheries, 1042a  
 Cosmetics, constituents of, 1043b; rouge, 3769a  
 Cost Accounting, 1045b  
 Costa Rica, agriculture and mining, 1045a; banana estate in [385], [1046]; economic map of, facing [823]  
 Costing (commerce), 1045b  
 Cost of Living Index, of the Ministry of Labour, 2141a  
 Cost Price (economics), 3541a  
 Cotswold sheep (domestic breed), 3925b  
 Cotton (vegetable fibre), 1046a; acreage and production of raw c. (statistical table), 1050b; classification of world c. crops (statistical table) 1049a; cultivation of c., 1048a; c. growing in India, 5020a; hoeing cotton [5021]; picking c. [1049]; fibre, 1521b; geographical distribution of c., 1046b; c. manufacturing industries, 1050a; combers [2169]; mercerizing process, 2715b, [2736]; c. preparation, 1049a, [1047]; c. spinning, 4019b; spinning mule [1047]; products and by-products, 1051a; varieties of c., 1049b, [1047]  
 Cotton Gauze (textile), 1691b  
 Cotton Seed, uses of in industry, 1051a  
 Cotton Waste, industrial use of, 816b  
 Coulomb (electrical unit of measurement), 1051b  
 "Council houses," financing of, 2080b  
 Court of Arbitration, in industrial disputes, 998b; and industrial arbitration, 217a  
 Coult & Co. (private bankers), 388b; members of Clearing House, 389a  
 Coventry, manufactures of, 1056b  
 Cowdenbeath, industries of, 1527b  
 Cobia (shall), use of as currency, 1057b  
 Cracow (Poland), industries of, 3157b  
 Crane (mechanical device), 1060a; c. at London dock [1060]  
 Crape (textile), 1061a  
 Crayons, manufacture of, 1061b  
 Cream of Tartar, manufacture of, 1062a; and argol, 4173a

Cream Separator (in dairy-farming), 667b  
 Credit (economics), 1062a  
 Credit for Industry, Ltd. (banking), 393a  
 Credit Insurance (commerce), 2195b  
 Credit, Letter of (economics), 1062b  
 Crescote, 1062b  
 Crêpe (textile), 1081a  
 Crêpe de Chine (textile), 1061a  
 Crêpe Rubber, 3780b  
 Creswell, Colonel F. H. P. (South African Labour Leader), 4865b  
 Cretonne (textile), 1065a  
 Crewe, industries of, 1065a  
 Crimea, products of, 1071a  
 Crinan Canal (Argyllshire), [244]  
 Crinoline (textile), 1073a  
 Crises, Marxian theory of, 1371a  
 Crofting (process of bleaching textiles), 311b  
 Cromer (Norfolk), industries of, 3056a  
 Crompton, Samuel (English inventor), 1075a  
 Crops, rotation of, 84b; and return of nitrogen to soil, 3050a  
 Crop Yield (agriculture), 87b

Crown Agents for the Colonies (commercial agents), 1381a  
 Crown Octavo (in book production), 1579b  
 Croydon, industries of, 1081b; air-port [47]  
 Cuba, agriculture of, 1086b; cane sugar industry of, 1086a; cigar industry of, 4247a; natural resources of, 1086a  
 Cumberland, agriculture and industries, 1091a; docks at Silloth [1090]; transport, 1089b; map [1089]  
 Cunard, Sir Samuel (shipping magnate), 4750b  
 Cuprammonium (rayon), 3652b  
 Curaçoa, agriculture and industries, 1093a  
 Currency Act, (1928) (economics), 388b  
 Current Account (banking), 390b  
 Customs Duties (national finance), 1095b; c. service [1096]; and smuggling, 8986b; and tariffs, 4171b; and taxation, 4178a  
 Cut Glass, manufacture of, 1776a  
 Cutter (nautical), 3910b, 4543b, [3827]; rig of [3911]

Cut Up Method, in hosiery manufacture, 2072b  
 Cuzco (Peru), manufactures of, 3344a  
 Cyanide (chemical compound), use of in gold-mining, 1097a  
 Cyanite (mineral), sources of, 2400b  
 Cyclades Islands, industries of, 1097b  
 Cycle (pedal vehicle), 1098a; c. industry in Great Britain, 1099b; motor cycle, 2879b; various types of c. showing development to modern form [1099]  
 Cycle Insurance (commerce), 2196a  
 Cyclical Unemployment (economics), 4330b  
 Cylinder Lock, 2555a  
 Cylinder Printing Press, 3548b  
 Cyprus, agriculture and mineral resources, 1101b  
 Cyrenaica, agriculture, 1102a  
 Czechoslovakia, commerce and industries, 1104b; economic map of, facing [345]  
 Czerwonitz (Rumania), industries of, 3786a

## D

DACHESMAN, agriculture, 1108b  
 Daguerriotype (early photographic process), 1108b; stereoscopic d. camera [1108]  
 Dalhousie, agriculture and trade, 1109  
 Dairy cattle, milk yield of, 1111a; dual purpose cattle, 1111b  
 Dairy farming (branch of agriculture), 1110a; in Australia, [614]; in Britain, 82a, 1110b; in Irish Free State, 4910b; in New Zealand, 4868a, [4901]; dairy cows on Australian farm [1110]; marketing of milk, 1112a; mechanical milking [1111]  
 Dalbeattie, industries of, 2384a  
 Dalmatia, agriculture, 1113b  
 Dam (artificial barrier to flow of water), 1114b; at Pacoima, California [698]; near Wateree, S. Carolina [4025]; on Radkun River, U.S.A. [4348]; Elephant Butte d., New Mexico [3011]; Craig Gock d. [1115]; Roosevelt d., Arizona [253]  
 Damascus, textile products of, 1116a  
 Damask (textile), 1110b  
 Danubia, manufactures of, 1354b  
 Damped Wave Receiver (wireless), [1191a, [4911]  
 Damped Wave Transmitter (wireless), 4910b; diagram [4993]  
 Daniel (cell [electrical]), 1370b; diagram [1370]  
 Danube, commercial importance of, 1121a  
 Danzig, industries and exports of, 1125a  
 Darfur, agriculture of, 1126b  
 Darlington, industries of, 1127b  
 Darwin, industries of, 1128a  
 Date, cultivation of, 1130a; d. farm in Arizona [1129]  
 Davy, Sir Humphrey (English inventor), 1133a

Davy Safety Lamp (miner's), [947]  
 Dawes, Charles (American financier), 1133a  
 Dawes Plan (for reparation payments after Great War), 1133b, and war debts, 4416a  
 Day Continuation Schools, and commercial education, 990b  
 Days of Grace (commercial), 182b  
 Dead Sea, minerals in, 1135b  
 Deafness Appliances, various types illustrated, 1138a; [1137]  
 Death Duties (national finance), 1139a  
 Debiture (economics), 1139b; debenture holders and power to appoint receiver, 3660b  
 Debt Conversion (national finance), 1140b  
 Decentralization of Industry, 989a  
 Decimal Coinage, 1142a  
 Deep Sea Diving, 1215a; divers about to descend [1215]  
 Deep-Sea Fisheries, 1316a  
 Deferred Payments, purchase on, 1062b  
 Deferred Shares (commercial), 3922b  
 Deflation, and prices, 3541a  
 Dehydration (process of preserving food by drying), 1147b  
 Delaware, agriculture, 1148b; manufacture, and industries, 1149a  
 Delft (Holland), industries of, 2110b  
 Delhi, industries of, 1150b  
 Demand (in economics), 4124b; price, 1314a; value, 4369a  
 Denuniation (commercial law), 1155b  
 Denbighshire, industries and communications, 1157a  
 Denmark, agriculture of, 1160b; economic map of, facing [1161]; harvesting in Denmark [1159]; transport and commerce, 1161a  
 Dent Corn (cereal grain), 2630b  
 Denver, industries of, 1163b

Department of Overseas Trade (of Board of Trade), 4265a  
 Department Store (commercial), 1166b  
 Deposit Account (banking), 390b  
 Deptford, bronze works at [1495]  
 Derbit, manufactures, 1108b  
 Derby, industries of, 1168a  
 Derbyshire, agriculture of, 1169b; communications, 1169a; industries, 1170a; map of communications [1169]  
 Derrick (form of rotating crane), 1060a  
 Derry (Ulster), manufactures of, 2575a  
 Detector (wireless), 4496a; anode d., 4497a, diagram [4497]; diode d., 4496b, diagram [4496]; grid d., 4496b, diagram [4496]  
 Detroit, industries and exports of, 1175a  
 Development (of photographs), 3389a; by time scale, 3389b  
 Devonshire, communications, 1178b; map of communications [1177]; industries and agriculture, 1180a  
 Dew Retting (process in preparation of fibre flax), 1556b  
 Dewsbury, industries of, 1183a  
 Dextrin, commercial preparation of, 1183a; uses of in industries, 1183a  
 Dhow (sailing vessel), 1183a  
 Diamonds, classification of, 1186b; d. mining, 1186a; d. mining industry in S. Africa, 4970b; premier d. mine, Kimberley [1185]; sorting and grading of [210]; sources of supply of, 1186a; uses of in industry, 1185b  
 Diamond cutting industry, 1185a; in Amsterdam, 155b  
 Diaper (linen textile) [2526]  
 Diastase (in brewing), 587a  
 Diatom (microscopic plant), uses of in industry, 1188b, 2372a

- Dictaphone (sound recording and reproducing appliance), 1180b  
 Dictograph (telephonic device), 1180a  
 Die (stamping tool), 1182a  
 Diesel Engine, 1182a; aero engines, 3357a, diagram [1192]; diesel-engined railway train [3637]; types and uses of, 1192b  
 Differential Pulley (mechanical device), 3583a  
 Diffraction Grating (scientific appliance), 1193a, diagram [1193]  
 Dijon, manufactures of, 1608a  
 Dike (in engineering), 1186a; dike near Fairhead, Antrim [1194]; and land reclamation, 1243a  
 Dimity (textile), 1186a  
 Diode Detector, (wireless), 4496b, diagram [4496]  
 Diopside (silicate mineral), uses of, 3600a  
 Diorite (rock), uses of, 1188a  
 Dipper Dredger (engineering), 1256b  
 Direct current (electrical), 1373b; d.c. generator, 1291b; mode of operation of d.c. generator, 1293a  
 Direct Dyes, use of, 1290b  
 Dirigible airship, 1200a; diagram showing parts of d. [1200]; Graf Zeppelin [1201]; non-rigid and semi-rigid types, 1200b, rigid types, 1201b  
 Disc Blower (engineering), use of in ventilating system, 519b  
 Discount (commercial), 1204b  
 Discount Houses (banking), 389b  
 Disk Plough (tillage instrument), 3444b  
 Distemper (paint), 1213a  
 Disthene (mineral), sources of, 2400b  
 Distillation (process used in industries), 1210b; in manufacture of alcohol, 1112; preparation of malt for d., 2638a; still used in d., diagram [1211]  
 Distilled liquors, process of manufacture, 1211b  
 Distributive Co-operation (economics), 1023b  
 Distributor (in motor-car engines), 2130a  
 Dividend (commerce), 1213a; and co-operative societies, 1023b  
 Divining Rod (for locating underground water), 1213b  
 Division of Labour (economics), and factory system, 1494b  
 Dnieper River (commercial route), 1217a  
 Dnieperpetrovsk (U.S.S.R.), industry of, 3799b  
 Dnester, commercial importance of, 1217a  
 Docks (for the reception of shipping), 1217b; at Aberdeen [8]; excavation of Southampton graving dock [3635]; Preston d. [3339]  
 Dockyard, 1218a  
 Document of Title (commerce), 483a  
 Documentary films, 913a  
 Dole (payment to unemployed persons not on benefit), 1284a  
 Dolerite (rock), uses of in industry, 1225a  
 Dolgellay, industries of, 1225a  
 Dollar (coin), 1224a  
 Dolomite (mineral), uses of in industry, 1227b  
 Don River, importance of as commercial route, 1229b  
 Doncaster, industries of, 1231a  
 Dorchester, commerce of, 1231b  
 Dornier D.O.X. (aviation) [53]  
 Dorset, agriculture of, 1234a; industries of, 1234b; map of communications [1234]; transport, 1234a  
 Dorset Horn Sheep (mutton breed), 3926a  
 Dortmund, industries of, 1737a; docks at [4455]  
 Double-Entry Book-Keeping (commerce), 537a  
 Douglas (Isle of Man), communications and tourist traffic of, 1237a; harbour [1238]  
 Dover, commerce of, 1239b  
 Downpatrick, industries and exports, 1240b  
 Draft (commerce), 1241a  
 Drainage (engineering), 1242b; and sewage, 3913a; dikes, 1195a, 1243a; drainage tunnel [1243]; reclaiming land, 1243a, 3661a, [3661]  
 Drawing (engineering), 1388a  
 Dredging (engineering), 1256a; bucket dredger [1256]; dredging machines, 1256b  
 Dresden, manufactures of, 1257a  
 Dresden China, manufacture of, 1257a; porcelain manufacture, 3496b, [3496]  
 Dress Design, 1259b  
 Dress Materials, 1260a  
 Dressmaking, 1261a  
 Dried Beef (agriculture), method of preparation, 442a; constituents of (diagram) [442]  
 Drift Maps, use of in agriculture and husbandry, 1261b  
 Drift Net (in fishing), 2990a  
 Drills (boring implements), 544b; compressed air drill [997]; drilling for oil [3361]; methods of drilling for oil, 3360a  
 Dry Battery (electrical), 1370b, (diagram) [1369]  
 Dry Dock (for repair and overhaul of shipping), 1219a; d.d. at Southampton [1217]; d.d. at Tilbury [1218]  
 Dry Farming (agriculture), 1265b  
 Dry Point (tool used in engraving), 1435a, work of d.p. [1435]  
 Dry-salting (method of curing bacon), 361a  
 Drying of fruit, 1147b  
 Drying Oils, industrial uses of, 3135a  
 Dubbing (process in making sound-films), 914a  
 Dublin, industries of, 1267b  
 Duchesse Lace, 2410a; example of [2409]  
 Duck (textile), 747a  
 Dudley, industries of, 1270b  
 Dugong (marine mammal), commercial importance of, 1271b  
 Duisburg, railways [1742]  
 Dumbarton, industries of, 1274a  
 Dumbartonshire, agriculture and industries, 1275a; transport, 1275a  
 Dumfries, industries of, 1275b  
 Dumfriesshire, agriculture and industries, 1277a  
 Dundalk, industries of, 1278a  
 Dundee, industries of, 1278a  
 Dunedin (New Zealand), trade and manufactures, 3031a  
 Dunfermline, industries of, 1279a  
 Dunlop, J. B. (Irish inventor), 4855b  
 Lunning Process (used in making films), 913b  
 Dunsinnot, Robert (coal-mining executive in Canada), 4752b  
 Duplex Process, see Iron and Steel  
 Duplicating Machines, 1280a; hectograph, 1961a  
 Duralumin (aluminium alloy), 121b; uses of in industry, 1280b; wing skeleton of aeroplane in d. [1280]  
 Durban, manufactures of, 1281a, 2939a  
 Durham County, agriculture and industries, 1284b; map of communications [1284]; transport, 1284b  
 Durham, manufactures of, 1286a  
 Dusseldorf, iron and steel manufactures of, 1737a  
 Dutch East India Company, 987b  
 Dutch East Indies, agriculture and exports of, 1306b; rubber industry in, 3782a  
 Dutch Guiana, agriculture of, 1287b; economic map of, facing [4021]  
 Dutch West India Company, 987b  
 Duties, Customs, 1095b; and smuggling, 3986b; tariffs, 4171b; taxation, 4178a  
 Dyeing, 1289b; batik d., 417b; d. of textiles, 1290b; mordants, 2855a; synthetic dyes, 1290a  
 Dyers' Company, 1289b  
 Dyestuffs, natural, varieties of, 1289b; synthetic, varieties of, 1290a  
 Dynamite, manufacture of, 1291a, 1487b; and nitroglycerin, 3050a; use of in mining and industry, 1291b, 2786b  
 Dynamo (electrical generator), 1291b; applications of in industry, 1293b; d. at Drottwich [1293]; principles of illustrated, diagram [1292]  
 Dynamometer (force-measuring instrument), 571b, 1293b; d. for research work on trains [1294]

- EARTHENWARE Pottery**, 3520b  
**Earth-Induction Compass** (aviation), 995b  
**Earthworm**, value of in agriculture, 1305b  
**East Ham**, industries of, 1305b  
**East India Company**, 988a, 1300a  
**East Indian Archipelago**, agriculture and mineral resources, 2635a; economic map of, facing [2637]  
**East Indian coffee** (variety of coffee), 965b  
**East Indies**, Dutch, agriculture and exports of, 1306b  
**East Lothian**, agriculture and industries, 1307b  
**Ebbw Vale (Wales)**, industries of, 2820b  
**Ebonite**, manufacture of, 3779b  
**Elony (wood)**, sources of, 1308b; uses of in industry, 1309a  
**Eccentric** (in engineering), 1309a, diagram [1309]  
**Eccles**, industries of, 1309b  
**Echo-Sounder** (in deep-sea sounding), 4015a  
**Ecology**, and scientific agriculture, 1313b  
**Economic Botany**, 555b  
**Economic Geography**, 1708a  
**Economic Nationalism**, 3561b  
**Economic Planning**, 1317b; Five-Year Plan of the Soviet Union, 3810b  
**Economic Sanctions**, and the League of Nations, 1203a  
**Economics**, science of, 1314a; capital, 1315a; capitalist competition, 1316b; classical school, 1314b; distribution of wealth, 1314b; economic planning, 1317b; elasticity of demand, 1316b; entrepreneurs, 1314a; forces of production, 1314b; historical development of, 1314b; law of diminishing utility, 1315b; margin, 1315b; marginal productivity, 1316a; monopoly, 1315b; neo-classical economists, 1315a; powers of production, 1317b; price, 1314a; pure and applied economics, 1317b; Ricardian law of rent, 1315a; socialist economics, 1317a; substitution, 1316b; surplus value, 1317a; values, 1314b  
**Ecuador**, commerce, 1319a; economic map of, facing [4021]; mineral resources, 1319a  
**Eddy (aviation)**, 1320a  
**Edinburgh**, industries and commerce, 1321b  
**Edison**, Thomas Alva (American inventor), 1323a; and telephony, 4185b  
**Edmonton** (Canadian commercial and railway centre), industries and commerce, 1324a; [107]  
**Education**, Technical, 1330b  
**Eel Fisheries**, 1348b  
**Eggplant**, cultivation of, 1351b, [1351]  
**Eggs**, grading of [1351]  
**Egypt**, agriculture, 1355a; commerce and transport, 1356a; freighters on Nile [1356]; industries, 1355b  
**Egyptian Sakel** (variety of cotton), 1505a  
**Elder Down**, sources of, 1362a; uses of, 1361b  
**Elbe**, River, as commercial highway, 1364b; fisheries in, 1365a; map [1364]  
**Elder**, Sir J. E. M. (Australian banker), 4443a  
**Electric Arc Welding**, 4440b; e. a. welder at work [4440]  
**Electric Battery**, 1369a; how b. works, 1369b; simple b. [1369]  
**Electric Bell**, 1370b, diagram [1370]  
**Electric Clock**, operation of, 939a; diagram of mechanism [939]  
**Electric Furnace**, varieties of, 1653b; basket pouring at e. f. [2238]; changing hot metal at 25-ton e. f. [2238]; employment in industry, 1382a, 2238b  
**Electric Fuse**, method of operation, and use of, 1656b  
**Electric Generator**, 1370b  
**Electric Heating**, methods, 1871a; use of in industrial processes, 1372a  
**Electric Insulators**, 1372b; list of non-conductors, 2192b; various types [2193]  
**Electric Light**, 1376a; circuit of, diagram [1377]  
**Electric Machine**, 1378a; common form of, diagram [1378]  
**Electric Motor**, 1379a; diagrams [1379-80]; mode of operation, 1379b; various types of e. m., 1380a  
**Electric Railway**, 1380b, 3634b; advantage of electric power, 1381b; electric trains [1381]; electrification of railway systems, 1381a; streamlined electric train [3631]  
**Electric Safety Lamp** (mining), 952b  
**Electric Steel**, production of, 2238a  
**Electric Trams and Trolley-Buses**, 1381a  
**Electric Welding** (industrial process), 1382a  
**Electrical Engineers**, Institution of, 1413b  
**Electrical Transformer** (electrical engineering), 1367b; and electrical transmission, 1368b; construction of, 1368a; e. t. in National Physical Laboratory [1368]  
**Electrical Transmission**, 1368b; pylon [1369]; transmitter controls at wireless station [1374]  
**Electrically-Controlled Brakes** (mechanical), 571a  
**Electricity Board**, Central, 1375b  
**Electricity Meter** (measuring device), 1375b; three-element watt-hour m. [1376]  
**Electro-Chemistry**, practical applications to industry, 1382a  
**Electroforming** (electro-chemical process), 1384b  
**Electrolytes** (liquid conductors), 1403b  
**Electrolysis**, industrial applications, 1383a; and manufacture of aluminium, 142b; and manufacture of sodium, 4002b  
**Electro-Magnet**, application of to industry, 1383b; e. m. constructed by Faraday [1383]  
**Electroplating** (electro-chemical process), 1384b  
**Electroscope** (instrument used to detect presence of electric charge), 1384b  
**Electrostatic Loudspeaker** (wireless), 4502a  
**Electrotyping** (printing process), 1385a; and photo-engraving, 3387b  
**Elephants' Tusks** (source of ivory), 1386a; at a London dock warehouse [1387]  
**Elevation** (method of drawing in engineering), 1388a  
**Elevator** (or lift), 2508a  
**Elevator** (aviation), 1388a  
**Elgin**, industries of, 1389b  
**Elginshire**, see Morayshire  
**Ell** (measure of length), 1395b  
**Ellice Islands**, see Gilbert Islands  
**Elm Tree**, uses of in industry, 1396a  
**Ely**, agriculture and manufactures of, 1398b  
**Elzevir** (family of Dutch printers), 1398b  
**Em** (type, in printing), 1398b  
**Embargo** (economics), 1399a  
**Empire Marketing Board**, 2672a  
**Embossing** (industrial art), 1400a  
**Embroidery** (handcraft), 1400b; examples of [1400-1]  
**Embroidery Thread**, manufacture of, 4228a  
**Emeralds**, sources of, 1402a  
**Emery** (stone), uses of in industry, 1402b; where mined, 1402b  
**Emigration**, economic causes of, 1402b; from Great Britain and the Empire, 1403a; post-War schemes for, 1403b  
**Empire Cotton-Growing Association**, 1046b  
**Empire Settlement Act** (1922), 1403b  
**Employers' Liability Act** (commercial law), 1406b  
**Employers' Liability Insurance** (commerce), 2196a  
**Employment Exchanges**, and dole payments, 1224a; and public assistance committees, 1225a  
**Enamel** (glaze), manufacture of, 1407a; types of, 1407b; uses of in industry, 1407b  
**Encaustic** (trade name, tiles), 4236b  
**Enclosures** (of common land), 81b  
**Endless Chain** (pulley), 3583a  
**Endowment Life Assurance** (commerce), 2506b  
**Endowment Policy**, see Industrial insurance, Life insurance, etc  
**Engine** (mechanism converting energy into work), 1411a; aeroplane e. [1412]; "atmospheric" e., 4077b, diagram [4077]; e. of motor vessel [1412]; steam e., 4077a, diagram [4077]  
**Engineering**, 1411b; e. as a career, 1413a; e. work on railway systems, 3632a



England, agriculture, 82a, 1172a; arable farming, 83a; sheep farming, 82b; special crops, 83a; commerce, 1422a, 1832b; economic map, *facing* [627]; fisheries, 1418a; industries and manufactures, 1418b, 1832a; rural industries [1419], [1421]; textile industries, 1420a, [1423]; mineral wealth and mining, 1418a, 1831b; overseas trade, 2330b, railway development in, 3630a; transport, 1420b, 1832a

Engraving, 1438a, 3547a; etching, 1436b; etching on stone [2533]; lithography, 2533a; mezzotint, 1437a; wood c., 4510a, 1435a, [1435]; steel c., 1435b, [1436]

Enniskillen, trade of, 1437b

Erith, manufactures of, 2362a

Entertainment Duty, 1438a

Entrepreneur (economics), 1314a

Envelope, 1438b

Erfurt, manufactures of, 1737a

Erg (unit for measuring work), 1590a

Eritrea, agriculture and fisheries, 1446b

Ermine Fur, sources of, 1446b

Erzurum, manufactures of, 1448a

Escalator (moving stairway), 1448a

Esquimaux, commerce of, 1449b

Esparto (fibre grass), use of in industry, 1450a

Essen, manufactures of, 1737a; Krupp factory at [1742]

Essex, agriculture and industries, 1454a; railway and road maps [1452]; transport, 1454a

Establishment Charges (in accountancy), 3194a

Estate Duty (taxation), 1455b

Estonia, agriculture and industries, 1456b; economic map of, *facing* [2447]; trade 1457a

Etched Glass, manufacture of, 1776b

Etching (process of engraving), 1457a; and engraving, 1436b; zinc c. in printing, 3547a

Ethiopia, agriculture and exports, 1461a; communications, 1461a; mineral resources, 1460b

Etiolation (in agriculture), 1463a

Euboea, agriculture of, 1465a

Eucalyptus Tree, industrial uses of, 1466a; e. trees, Tokai School of Forestry [1466]

Europe, economic map, *facing* [1475]; mineral wealth of, 1472b; transport, 1474a

European Railmakers' Association, 782b

Evesham, flower and fruit trade of, 1479a

Excess Bad Debts Insurance (commerce), 2195b

Exchange (economics), 1483b; and barter, 408a; par of exchange, 3254a

Exeter, agricultural centre, 1484b

Exhibition, Industrial, 1485a; engineering c. [1486]

Exmouth, industries and fisheries of, 1486a

Explosives, manufacture of, 1487a; amatol, 1488a; dynamite, 1291a; gun-cotton, 1874a; gunpowder, 1875a; lyddite, 1488a; nitroglycerine, 3050a; smokeless powder, 3890a; Sprengel safety explosives, 2788a; use of e. in mining, 2786b; use of e. in quarrying, 3606a

Export Bounties (economics), 1488b

Export and Import Trade, 1483a; and balance of t. 370a

Exposure Meters (in photography), 3398b

Extinction Meter (in photography), 3398b

Extracts (of plants, meats, etc.), preparation of, 1489a

## F

Fabric (cloth), 940b; use of picric acid in testing, 3411b

Facing-bricks (variety of brick), 590b

Factor (mercantile agent), 1494b

Factors of Production (in economics), 1314b

Factory (commerce), 1494b; f. at Deptford [1495]; machine-shop in modern f. [1496]

Factory Legislation (economics), 1496a

Factory System, historical development of, 1494b; benefits and evils of, 1495a; legal regulation of, 1496a

Factory and Workshop Act, (1901), 2501b

Faculty of Actuaries, 26b

Fahrenheit, G. D. (German scientist and inventor), 1497a

Faience (pottery), 1497a

Fairey Gordon, planes (aviation) [55]

Fairey Swordfish seaplane [53]

Fair (commerce), 1497b; as centres of international trade, 986b; f. at Cirencester [1498]

Falkirk, industries of, 1500a

Falkland Islands, agriculture of, 1500b

Fan (mechanical device), 1503a; types of [1503]

Fan Blower (engineering), use of in ventilating system, 519b

Farad (unit of capacity in electricity), 1504a

Faraday, Michael (English chemist), 1504a

Farm (agriculture), 1504b

Faroe Islands, agriculture and fisheries, 1505b

Farthing (coin), 1506a

Fathom (measure of depth, length), 1506b

Fatigue, and industrial efficiency, 1509b

Fatigue (in mechanics), 1510b

Fats, use of in manufacture, 1509a

Favourable Balance (economic term), 370a

Fayum, agriculture of, 1512a

Feathers, commercial uses of, 1513b

Federated Malay States, tin and rubber production of, 1514a

Fédération Aéronautique Internationale (aviation), 1514a

Federation of British Industries, 1514b

Feldspar (silicate minerals), industrial uses of, 1515b

Felt (unwoven material), 1516a; industrial uses of, 1516a

Felt Hats, manufacture of, 1933a

Felted Cloth (textile), 940b

Fennel (herb), industrial uses of, 1517b

Fermentation, commercial importance of, 1519a

Fermented Liquors, 1519a

Fernando Po, agriculture of, 1520a

Ferry Boat, 1520b; train entering Channel train ferry [3635]

Fertilizer (substances increasing crop yield), 1520b; and natural manures, 2656a; constituents of, 88a; potash in, 3516a; sources of, 1521a; superphosphate, 3366a; use of in agriculture, 34a, 1520b; use of seaweed as fertilizer, 3898b

Fez (Morocco), trade and manufactures, 2859a

Ffestiniog (Wales), industries of, 2740a

Fiat Money (economics), 1523b

Fibres, industrial uses of, 1524a; animal fibres, 1524a; vegetable fibres, 1523b

Fidelity Guarantee Insurance (commerce), 2196a

Fiduciary Issue (banking), 1524b

Field Glass (viewing instrument), 1525a; diagram [1525]

Field Magnet (of dynamo), 1292a

Fife, agriculture and industries, 1526b; coal deposits, 1526a

Fiji Islands, agriculture and exports of, 1528b

Filament (in electric lamps), manufacture of, 1526b

Fikes and filing (commerce), 1529a

Filet Lace, 2410b

Filigree (form of gold and silver work), 1529b

Film-Advertising, 38a, 914a

Film Industry, 907b

Film Production, 908a

Filtration (process used in industry), 1530a

Fin (aviation), 1530a

Finland, agriculture and industries, 1533a; economic map of, *facing* [1533]

Fir Trees, and production of resinous turpentine, 1535b

Fireclay, uses of in industry, 930b

Firedamp (miner's term for marsh gas), 1538a; and coal-mining, 952b

Fire Escapes, 1838a

Fire Insurance (commerce), 1538b; development of, 2198b

Fireless Cooker, 1539a

Fire Offices Committee (insurance), 2195a

Fireproofing (industrial process), 1539a; fireproof paint, 3219b; method of fireproofing described, 1539b; use of asbestos, 1539b

Fire-Resisting Materials, 1539b

Fire-Tube Boiler (engineering), 526a; how constructed, 527a



- Fireworks, use of in aviation, 1539b; manufacture of, 1540a  
 Firing (process in making pottery), 3520a  
 Fish, culture of for market, 1545b; deep-sea fisheries, 1546a; fish as food, 1545a; fishery laws, 1546a; herring industry, 2007a, (2007); locations of cod fisheries, 962b; mackerel fisheries, 2615a; oyster fisheries, 3207a; products, 1546a; seal reserves, 3541a  
 Fisher, Andrew (Australian Labour leader), 4643b  
 Fishguard, commerce of, 1546b  
 Five Counties Scheme (coal industry), 954b  
 Five-Year Plan for National Economic Construction (in U.S.S.R.), 3810b; second Five-Year Plan, 3811b  
 Fixed Oils, preparation of, 3134b; uses of in industry, 3135a  
 Fixed Pulley (mechanical device), 3582b [3582]  
 Fixed Trusts (commerce), 2211b  
 Flail (agricultural implement), 1552b; f. being used [1552]  
 Flannel (woollen material), 1554b  
 Flannelette (cotton fabric), 1555a  
 Flashlight (electrical device), 1553a  
 Flask (in metal casting), 1606b  
 Flat-Bed Lithographic Press, 2533b, 3548b, [2534]; explanatory diagram [2534]  
 Flax (plant), cultivation of, 1555b; bobby pullers at work on f. field [1212]; flax de-seeding machine [1212]; flax in seed [1556]; flax in flower [1556], flax packed in retting tanks [1212]; flax removed from lint hole [1557]; flax prepared for spinning [1552]; products of flax, 1555a  
 Flax Fibre, uses of in industry, 1555b; and fibre, 1524a; chief centres of production, 1557a; preparation of, 1556b  
 Flax Seeds, uses of in industry, 1555b; sources of, 1557b  
 Fleming, Sir J. A. (English inventor and scientist), 1558b, 911b  
 Fletton, brick works at, 2102b  
 Flight, principles of (aviation), 1559a  
 Flint (form of silica), uses of in industry, 1561a  
 Flint (county town of Flintshire), industries of, 1563a  
 Flint Corn (cereal grain), 2630b  
 Flint Glass, manufacture of, 1774b  
 Flintshire, communications, 1562b; industries of, 1562a  
 Floating Dock (for repairs to shipping), 1219a  
 Floodlighting, 1563b; examples of, [1564]  
 Floriculture (agriculture), 2072a  
 Florida, agriculture and industries, 1567a; phosphate deposits, 1568a  
 Florin (coin), 1568a  
 Flour, 1568b; how flour is made, 1569a; modern flour mill [1570]; self-raising flour, 1570a; varieties of, 1568b  
 Flour Corn (cereal grain), 2631a  
 Flower Cultivation (agriculture), 1574b; f. farm in Lincolnshire [1571]  
 Flowers, use of in perfumery, 1572b  
 Fluor Spar (mineral) use of in industry, 1574a  
 Flux (in metallurgy), 1574b  
 Flying Boats (aviation), 1576b; on Imperial Airways route to India [1576]; seaplane, 2896a, [3896]  
 Flywheel (mechanics), 1577a  
 Fog Signals (warning device for ships, trains, etc.), 1578b  
 Fokker, A. H. G. (Dutch aeroplane builder), 1579a  
 Folio (in book production), 1579a  
 Printer's page number, 3546a  
 Fondant (confectionery), method of making, 1003a  
 Foochow (Fu-Chau), commerce and exports of, 882a, 1648a  
 Food products, preservation of, 3538b; canning methods, 3537a; English canning factory [3537]; moving belt machinery in [3538]; preservatives and adulteration of foodstuffs 36b; purification of foodstuffs, 856a; vacuum containers, 3537b  
 Food, Ministry of, and rationing, 3649b  
 Foolscap (paper), 1584a  
 Foot-and-Mouth Disease (infectious animal disorder), 1585a; incidence of in Great Britain, 1585b; Ministry of Agriculture measures for control of, 1585a  
 Foot-Poundal (unit for measuring work), 1590a  
 Foot-Step Bearing (mechanics), 425b, diagram [425]  
 Forbes' Log (device for measuring ship's rate of travel), 2561a  
 Force Pump, 3584b, [1585]  
 Foreign Exchange (finance), 1591a  
 specie point, 4043a  
 Forests and Forestry, 1592b; economic value of forests, 1592b; forestry, aims and methods, 1595a; forest creation, 1595b; forest preservation, 1595a, world forest resources, 1591b  
 Forestry Commission, 1595b  
 Forlar, industries of, 1596a  
 Formaldehyde, uses of in industry, 1597a  
 Formalin, manufacture of, 1597a  
 Forms (in printing), 3546b; how f. of 32 pages is prepared for press [3547]; small job f. [3545]  
 Formosa, agriculture and industries of, 1597b  
 Fort William (Canada), industries of, 4759a  
 Fort William (Inverness shire), industries of, 2210a  
 Fortaleza, trade of, 575b  
 Foundations (in building), 1600a  
 Foundation Bolts (engineering), 532a  
 Fountain Pen, 3112a; manufacture of [3112]  
 Fourdrinner (paper-making machine), 3252a, [3251]  
 Foundry (where metal castings are made), 1600b; section of iron f. [1600]  
 Foxes, commercial importance of, 1602b  
 Foxtail Grass (agriculture) 1604b; [1604]  
 Fractional Distillation (process used in industry), 1211a  
 Frame Aerial (wireless), 4501a  
 Franc (coin), 1605b; replaced the older livre, 2542b  
 France (agriculture), 1612a; economic map of, facing [1607]; fisheries, 1613a; foreign trade, 1613b; manufactures, 1612b; mineral output, 1612b; river communications 1611a; transport, 1613a  
 Frankfurt-on-Main, commerce of, 1622b  
 Franking (of postal mail), 1623a  
 Fraser, Rt. Hon. P. (New Zealand Labour leader), 4897b  
 Fredrikstad (Norway), industries of, 3080b  
 Frederickton, industries of, 1628a  
 Freehold (system of land tenure), 1628b; and law of property, 3560a  
 Free Ports (commerce), 1628b 3499b  
 Freestone (building material), 1630a  
 Free Trade (system of international trading), 1630b; abandonment of by Great Britain, 1631b; and Adam Smith's Wealth of Nations, 3985b; and economic science, 957b; and international economic conferences, 1631a; and protection, 3561b, 1630b; and Snowden Budget of 1924, 3993b  
 French Guiana, mining and agriculture, 1632b; products of, 1633a  
 French Nail, 2925a; manufacture of, 2925b, sizes of [2925]  
 French Congo, products of, 1632b  
 French Equatorial Africa, products of, 1632b  
 French Indo-China, products of, 1633b  
 French Polish, preparation and use of, 1637a  
 French Somaliland, agriculture and exports of, 1639a  
 French Sudan, agriculture and industries, 1639a  
 Fresh Beef (agriculture), sources of imports, 442a; constituents of (diagram) [442]  
 Friction Clutch (engineering), 944a; [944]  
 Friction Electric Machine, 1378a  
 Friendly Societies (economics), 1641b; and national insurance scheme, 1642a; registration of, 3671b  
 Frobisher, Sir Martin (English navigator), 1643a  
 Frozen Beef (agriculture), sources of imports, 442a  
 Fruit Industry, 1646b; fruit exchange [2138]; fruit farming in Canada, 4710a, [4709]; fruit grading and packing [1646]; fruit tinning industry in England, 1647b; fruit and vine growing [1647]; grading and packing stations, 1647b; scientific culture of fruit, 1646b  
 Fu-Chau (Foochow), commerce and exports of, 1648a  
 Fuchsin (dye-stuff), 1648b  
 Fuel, varieties of, 1648b; heat values, 1648b  
 Fulgurite (explosive), constituents of, 1649a; a variety of dynamite, 1291a

Fuller's Earth (impure variety of clay), 1649b  
 Full-Fashioned Goods (hosiery), manufacture of, 2072b  
 Fulling (process in wool cleansing), 1649b  
 Fumigation, agents and methods of, 1649b  
 Funchal (agriculture), 2616b; transport in [2617]  
 Funded Debt (public finance), 2940b  
 Funicular railway, Mount Pilatus [4155]

Furlong (measurement of length), 1653b  
 Furnace, 1653b; electric f. [2238]; for making pig iron [2231]; open-hearth f. diagram [2236]  
 Furniture, woods used in manufacture of, 1656a; veneering, 4367b  
 Fur Trade, 1661a; dressing and dyeing of furs, 1653a; fur bearing animals, facing [1652]; fur conservation, 1651b; fur farming, 1652a; fur-seal, 3894a; fur store on Great Slave Lake [2085];

imitation furs and trade names 1652b; preparing furs [1652a]; Pribiloff Islands (Bering sea) and fur-seal reserves, 3541a; securing sealskins, 3894b; sources of supply, 1651b; tanning [1652a]; world's fur markets, 1651b  
 Fuse (device for discharging explosives), 1656b  
 Fuselage (aviation), 1656b  
 Fusel Oil, uses of in industry, 1656b  
 Fusible Metal, industrial use of, 503a

## G

GABERDINE (textile), 1657a  
 Gabun (French Equatorial Africa), products of, 1632b  
 Galapagos Islands, agriculture of, 1660a  
 Galashiels (Scotland), industries of, 3904a  
 Gakoa (mineral), uses of in industry, 1661b; sources of, 1661b  
 Galicia (Poland), agriculture and mineral resources of, 1662a  
 Galicia (Spain), industries of, 1662b  
 Galilea (sailing vessel), 1664b  
 Galley (ship), 1664b; g. showing rows of oars [1664]  
 Galley (in typesetting), 3545b  
 Gallipoli, agriculture of, 1665a  
 Gallon (liquid measure), 1665a  
 Galloway Cattle (agriculture), 442a, 805a; cow, beef type [805]  
 Galls, use of in ink and dye manufacture, 1665b; sources of, 1665b; varieties [1666]  
 Galvani, Luigi (Italian scientist), 1666b  
 Galvanic Battery (electrical), 1667a  
 Galvanized Iron, 1667a  
 Galvanometer (electrical), 1667a; portable g. [1667]  
 Galway, fisheries of, 1668a  
 Gama, Vasco da (Portuguese navigator), 1668b  
 Gambia, agriculture of, 1669a  
 Gamboge, industrial use of, 1669b  
 Gang Saw, use of in lumbering, 2596b  
 Garage, 1674a  
 Garden City, 1674b; Welwyn Garden City [1675]  
 Garnet (mineral), commercial use of, 1683a  
 Garonne, commercial importance of, 1683b  
 Gas Burner, Welsbach, 4444b  
 Gas Engine (mechanical), 1688b, diagram [1688]  
 Gas-Filled Lamp (electrical), 1377a  
 Gas Heating, 1957b; gas heating boiler [1956]  
 Gas Industry, 1686b; coal gas, 1685b; consumption in Great Britain, diagram [1686]; gas manufacture, 1686a; gas manufacture, process illustrated [1687]; modern gas works [1685]; and fuel, 1648b  
 Gas Masks, see Poison Gas  
 Gas-Producer Charger (used in manufacture of gas) [1687]  
 Gateshead, industries of, 1689a  
 Gathering Machines (in book production), 539b

Gatling Gun (machine gun), 2612a  
 Gauge (mechanical appliance), 1689b; pressure g., 3538b; water g. and steam g. [1690]  
 Gauze (textile), 1691b  
 Gay-Lussac, J. L. (French chemist), 1692a  
 Gaza, industries of, 1692b  
 Gearing (mechanical appliance), 1694a, diagram [1694]  
 Geddes, Sir Eric (British statesman), 1694b  
 Geelong (Australia), industries of, 4388a, 4645a  
 Gelatine, commercial use of, 1695b; preparation of, 1695a  
 Genus, synthetic, manufacture of, 1696a  
 General Register Office, and preparation of vital statistics, 1698b  
 General Strike (1926), 951b, 1698b; scenes from [1699]  
 Geneva, manufactures of, 1700b  
 Genoa, exports of, 1701b  
 Genoa Economic Conference (1922), 1702a  
 Gentleman's Agreement (on International debts), 1703b  
 Geodesy (branch of surveying), 1704a, diagram [1704]  
 Geology, application of to industry, 1714b  
 Georgetown (Penang), exports of, 4096a  
 Georgette Crepe (textile), 1661a  
 Georgia (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries, 1731b  
 Georgia (U.S.S.R.), agriculture and mineral resources, 1732b  
 Germany, agriculture of, 1740b; commerce of, 1741b; economic map of, facing [1735]; industrial Germany [1742]; manufactures of, 1741a; mineral wealth of, 1740b; reparation payments, 1747b; transport of, 1741a  
 Gerni-Meal, manufacture of, 2631b  
 Ghent, industries of, 1751b  
 Gibraltar, industries of, 1754a  
 Gilbert and Ellice Islands, agriculture of, 1756a  
 Gilding (art of applying gold leaf), 1758a  
 Gillingham, industries of, 1757a  
 Gilsontite, see Asphalt  
 Gimlet (boring implement), 544b  
 Ginger, commercial use of, 1757b  
 Gingham (textile), 1758a  
 Ginning (process in preparation of cotton), 1049a  
 Girder Bridge, construction of, 595a

Glamorganshire, agriculture and industries, 1770a; railway map [1769]; transport 1770a  
 Glasgow, industries of, 1773a  
 Glass, manufacture of, 1774a; coloured glass, 1776b; cut glass, 1776a; etched glass, 1776b; flint glass, 1774b; glass melting furnace [1777]; glass tableware, 1776a; plate glass, 1778a; process illustrated [1777]; rutile and glass manufacture, 3816a; stained glass, facing [1778]; window glass, 1774b  
 Glazed Cloth, use of in bookbinding, 539a  
 Glazing (process in making pottery), 3520a; dipping a cup in glaze [3519]  
 Gliders and gliding (aviation), 1780a; Wright Brothers' gliders [48]  
 Glossop, industries of, 1170b  
 Gloucester, industries of, 1781b  
 Gloucestershire, agriculture and industries, 1784b; railway map [1782]; transport, 1781a  
 Gloves, manufacture of, 1786a; g. manufacturing industry in England, 1786b  
 Glucose, commercial, manufacture of, 1787b, 2631b  
 Glue, industrial uses of, 1787b  
 Gluten Bread, manufacture of, 380a  
 Gluten Feed, manufacture of, 2631b  
 Glycerine, industrial uses of, 1788a  
 Glyn Mills Bank, 389a  
 Goa, agriculture, mining and exports, 1789a  
 Gobelin (French family of dyers), 1790a; G. tapestries, 4168b  
 Godalming (Surrey), industries of, 4128b  
 Gold, 1795b; discovery of in Australia, 312b; discovery of in Transvaal, 3700b; production statistics, 1798b; sources of, 1798a; uses of for coinage, 1790b; uses of in industries, 1796b  
 Gold-Beating (industrial process), 1798a  
 Gold Coast, agriculture and mining, 1800a  
 Gold Lace (fabric), 1802a; gold content of, 1799b  
 Gold Leaf, industrial uses of, 1799b  
 Gold-Mining industry, 1797a; g. mine in Klondike [1796]; g. mine, Romania [3791]; in Australia, 4650b; in Canada, 7254.

- 4794b; in India, 5100b; in S. Africa, 4969a, [4971], [4987]; hydraulic sluicing for gold [1797]; process of g. extraction, 1797b; underground working in g. mine [1798]
- Gold Standard (economics), 1803a; Amendment Act (1931), 393a; and binmetalism, 483b; and David Ricardo, 3708a; history of Gold Standard, 1820b; Gold S. in Canada, 4738b
- Goldsmith Bankers (commerce), 388a
- Goods Wagon (railway), 3634a
- Goodwill (commerce), 1805b
- Gordon Bennett balloon races (aviation), 1807b
- Gorell Committee on Civil Aviation, 96a
- Gorell Report on Art and Industry, 2164b
- Goschen, Viscount (British financier), 1810a
- Gottenburg (Sweden), industries of, 4140b
- Gotland, fisheries and agriculture of, 1812b
- Governor (mechanical device), 1815a
- G. P. O. Film Unit, 915a
- Grab Dredger (engineering), 1256b
- Grade A Milk, legal requirements as to, 1112a
- Grafting (agriculture), 1816b; methods illustrated [1817]; varieties of, 1817a
- Grain Elevator (agriculture), 1818b; ship unloading from [1569]
- Grains (agriculture), 1818b; chemical composition of, 1819a; unloading by suction pipe [1568]
- Gramophone, 4013b; Berliner g. [4017]; cross-section of record [4017]; early Edison g. [4017]; electrical recording, 4016a
- Granada, agriculture and mineral resources of, 1821a; manufactures of, 4030b
- Grangemouth (Stirlingshire), exports of, 4086a
- Granite (building material), 647b, 1821b; section of g. [1822]
- Grantham, industries of, 2525a
- Grapes, culture of (agriculture), 1824a, [1747]
- Graphite, industrial use of, 1825a; grinding g. into paste for pencil making [3313]
- Grassing (process in bleaching linen), 511b
- Gravesend, manufactures of, 1828a
- Graving Dock (for repair or overhaul of shipping), 1219a; g. d. at Southampton [1217]; g. d. at Tilbury [1218]
- Gravity Cell (electrical), 1370b, diagram [1370]
- Graz (Austria), manufactures of, 335a
- Great Bear Lake (Canada), pitchblende deposits at, 4764b
- Great Lakes, commerce of, 1833b
- Great Nassau Balloon (aviation), 379a
- Great Yarmouth, fisheries of, 1834a
- Greece, economic map of, facing [1841]; industries and agriculture, 1841b; mining, 1842a; transport and commerce, 1842a
- Greenbacks (U.S. paper currency), 1850b
- Greenland, resources of, 1852a
- Green Manures (in agriculture), 2656b
- Greenock, industries of, 1853a
- Grenada, exports of, 1854b
- Gresham's Law (theory of money), 1855a
- Grid Detector (wireless), 4496b, diagram [4496]
- Grid System (electrical), 1375b
- Grimsby, fisheries and trade, 1859a, docks at G. [1859]
- Groningen (Holland), industries of, 2991b
- Ground-Rent (economics), see Freehold, Rent
- Guadalajara (Mexico), manufactures of, 2753b
- Guadeloupe, agriculture of, 1861b
- Guano (fertilizer), 1862a; G. island off Peru [1862]
- Guarantee (economics), 1862b; see also Surety
- Guatemala, economic map of, facing [823]; products of, 1863b
- Guayaquil, commerce of, 1318b
- Guayule (plant, source of rubber substitute), 3780a
- Guernsey, agriculture of, 1866b
- Guilds (economics), 1868a; Livery Companies, 2541b
- Guilder (coin), 1867a
- Guinea (coin), 1870a
- Guinea bank-note (currency) [390]
- Guipure de Bruges (lace), 2410a; example of [2409]
- Gujarat, agriculture of, 1871b
- Gum, industrial uses of, 1873a
- Gum Arabic, industrial use of, 1874b
- Guncotton (explosive), 1874a; manufacture of, 1878b
- Gun-metal (alloy), 630a; and tin, 2743b
- Gunny Cloth (textile), see Jute
- Gunpowder, industrial uses of, 1875a; manufacture of, 1375a
- Gusher (oil well), 1876a; see Petroleum
- Gutenberg, Johannes (German inventor), 1876b
- Gutta-Percha, method of obtaining, 1877a; uses of in industry, 1877a
- Gwalior, agriculture of, 1877b
- Gypsum (source of plaster of Paris), 1879b; g. crystal [1879]; and plaster of Paris, 3439a
- Gyroscopic, industrial uses of, 1879b, diagram [1879]
- Gyroscopic compass, 1880b
- HAARLEM (Holland), tulip industry of, 2991b
- Habana, industry and exports of, 1935b
- Hacmatite (source of iron), 1884a; lump of h. [1884]
- Hague, The, manufactures of, 1886b
- Haifa (Palestine), exports of, 3232b
- Hair, economic uses of, 1889a
- Hairdressing, 1890a; at L.C.C. trade school [1890]; pomades, 1381b; using permanent waving machine [1891]
- Halt, agriculture and exports, 1892a; communications, 1892b
- Halifax (Nova Scotia), industries of, 3093b
- Half-Tone (process in photo-engraving) 1894b, 3547a; and colotype, 971b; colour reproduction by h.-t. process, facing [1896]; and electrotyping 1385a, 1896a; lights and shadows in a h.-t. reproduction [1895]; photo-engraving, 3387b
- Halifax (Yorkshire), industries of, 1896a
- Halifax (Nova Scotia), industries of, 1896b; harbour at [1897]
- Hall Mark (on gold or silver plate), 1900a
- Halle, industries of, 1737a
- Hain (prepared foodstuff), 361a; curing of, 1902a
- Hambros Bank (merchant bankers), 389a
- Hamburg (Germany), exports and imports, 1903a; harbour and docks [1219]; shipping, 1902b; traffic on the canals [1902]
- Hamburg State, agriculture of, 1903a
- Hamilton (Ontario), industries of, 1903b
- Hamilton (Scotland), agriculture and industries of, 1903a
- Hammer, Pneumatic (operated by compressed air), 1448a
- Hammer, Steam, 4078a [4078]
- Hammer, Trip (power hammer), 4284a
- Hampshire, agriculture and industries of, 1908a; harvesting tobacco in [4244]; transport, 1907b; map [1907]
- Hampshire Down (mutton breed of sheep), 3926a
- Handley Page Heyford Bombing Plane (aviation) [54]
- Handley Page Heyford Passenger Plane (aviation) [54]
- Handley Page Slot (device in aviation), 1566b
- Hand Loom (in weaving), 4438a, [4438]; for making Harris tweed [1960]
- Hangar (in aeronautics), 1911b
- Hangchow, exports and imports of, 1912a; industries of, 882a
- Hankow, exports and imports of, 1912b
- Hanoi, exports of, 1634b
- Hanover (Germany), communications, 1737b; industries of, 1737b, 1914a
- Hanover Province, agriculture and industries of, 1913b
- Hanseatic League, and growth of commerce, 087a
- Hansom, J. A. (English inventor), 1914b; and hansom cab, 676b [676]
- Hanyang, industries of, 882b

## II

- Harbin (Manchuria), manufactures, 2645b
- Harbour (for shipping), 1915b; h. at Sydney, [1915]
- Harcourt Pentane Lamp (standard for measuring intensity of light), 3101b
- Hardie, James Keir (English Labour leader), 1916b
- Hardware (trade term), 1917b
- Hargreaves, James (English inventor), 1920a
- Harness (tackle worn by horse, etc), 1922a
- Harris Tweed (textile), 1927a; hand loom for making [1960]
- Hartlepool, industries of, 1928b
- Harvest (in agriculture), 1929b; combined harvester-thresher, 3657a, [3657]; h. potatoes by machinery [3517]
- Harwich, industries of, 1451b
- Harz Mountains, mineral deposits of, 1930b
- Harsh, preparation of, 1931a
- Hat-making, 1933a; at Luton [1934]
- Havana, industries and exports of, 1935b; cigar manufacturing, 1247a; harbour at [1906]
- Haverfordwest, trade of, 1936a
- Havre (France), imports of, 3059b
- Hawai, agriculture, transport and communications, 1935b
- Hawker (commercial), 1940b
- Hay (plant stems), cultivation of, 1912b; haymaking [1912], use of as fodder, 1943a
- Hay Box (or fireless cooker), 1539a
- Hay-Pauncefote Treaty, and Panama Canal, 1944b
- Hazelnut Oil, uses of in industries, 1945a
- Health Insurance, 1947b; and general insurance, 2914a
- Health, Ministry of, and insurance, 1948a, and housing, 1948a
- Health of Munition Workers (committee industrial psychology), 2165b
- Hearst, William Randolph (American newspaper proprietor), 1949a
- Heat Engines (mechanisms for converting heat energy into work), 1212a, various types [1112]
- Heather, uses of in industry, 1955b
- Heating and ventilation, 1956a; air-conditioning, in modern theatre [1957]; gas and oil heating, 1957b; gas heating boiler [1956]; plenum ventilating system, 1958a; steam and hot water heating, 1957a; thermostat, 1221b; warm-air furnaces heating, 1956b
- Heat-values (in fuels), 1618b
- Hebrides, agriculture and manufactures of, 1960b; hand loom for making Harris tweed [1960]
- Hedding (process in preparation of fibre flax), 1557a
- Hectograph (copying machine), 1961a; and duplicating machines, 1280a
- Hejaz, agriculture and exports of, 1964b
- Helicopter (aviation), 1966b
- Heligoland, fisheries of, 1967a
- Heliograph (signalling instrument), 1967b, diagram [1967]
- Helium, commercial manufacture of, 1968b
- Helsingfors, commerce and manufacture of, 1532b; market place at [1533]
- Hemlock Bark, uses of in industry, 1971b
- Hemp Fibre, 1972a; cultivation of, 1972a; drying h. [1972]; gathering h. [1972]; fibre, 1524a; preparation of for market, 1972a; rope manufacture, 3757a; sources of, 1972b, 2051a; uses of in industries, 1972b
- Hemp Seeds, cultivation of, 1972a; uses of in industry, 1972b
- Henderson, Arthur (British Trade Union leader), 1973a
- Henna, use of in dyeing, 1971b
- Hepplewhite, George (English cabinet-maker), 1982a
- Heracles Imperial Airways Liner (aviation) [53]
- Hereford (breed of cattle), 442a, [81]
- Hereford, agriculture and industries of, 1980a
- Herefordshire, agriculture and industries of, 2001a; communications, 2001a; map [1999]
- Héroult Process (electric steel melting furnace), 2238a; basket pouring and charging hot metal in Héroult arc furnace [2238], in manufacture of aluminium, 143a; in manufacture of alloy steels, 2238b
- Herring Industry, 2007a; drifters returning to port [2007]; fisheries 1545b; gutting the catch [2007], uses of h. 2008a; world's annual catch, 2007b
- Hertford, industries of, 2009a
- Hertfordshire, agriculture and industry of, 2012a; communications, 2012a; map [2010]
- Hesse, agriculture and mineral wealth of, 2011b
- Hessian (cloth), 2014b
- Hevea Tree (source of rubber), 1780a
- Hickory (wood), uses of in manufactures, 2017b
- Hides (in leather manufacture), 2466a
- High Commissioner (Dominions representatives at London), 2019a
- High Frequency Amplification (wireless), 4497b, diagram [4497]
- Highland and Agricultural Society of Scotland, 80a
- High-Speed Camera [3399], high-speed photograph [3399]
- Highway Code (transport), 2021b
- Hill, Sir Rowland (English postal reformer), 2022a
- Hinckley, industries of, 2477b
- Hindustan, agriculture of, 2025b
- Hire (form of contract), 2027b
- Hire-Purchase (form of contract), 2027b; and 1062; financing of, 2028a
- Historical School (in economic science), 1311b
- Hoare's Bank (private bankers), 338b
- Hobart (Tasmania), export trade of, 1714b; harbour [4175]
- Hock (trade name for wines), 2039b
- Hogan, E. J. (Australian Labour leader), 4650a
- Hogshead (unit of capacity), 2041a
- Holding Company (economic term), 371b; form of trust, 4289b
- Holland, commerce, 2994b; dairy farming, 2993b; economic map of, facing [499]; farming, 2993b; fisheries, 2994a; manufactures, 2994a
- Hollands (textile), how manufactured, 511a
- Holyhead, industries of, 2047a; shipping trade of, 1681a
- Home Office, and industrial law, 2049b
- Home Safe Account (banking), 390b
- Homespun (cloth), 2051b
- Honduras, agriculture and exports, 2052b
- Hone (stone used for sharpening edged tools), 2052b
- Honey, important producing centres of, 2054a; liquid h., manufacture of, 2054a
- Hong-Kong, industries and trade, 2056a, harbour at [2055]
- Honiton, industries of, 1181a
- Honolulu, commercial importance of, 2056b
- Hops, cultivation of, 2059a; h. growing in Kent [2059], h. harvest in Australia [2059], and manufacture of beer, 412b
- Horizontal Retort House (used in manufacture of gas) [1687]
- Horn, uses of in industry, 2062b
- Hornbeam (wood), uses of in industry, 2061b
- Horseshoe, commercial uses of, 2066a
- Horse Power (unit for measuring power of engine), 2070a
- Horse-Radish, cultivation of, 1071a
- H. r. farming in Germany [2071]
- Horticulture (agriculture), 2071b, hot bed, 2073a
- Hosiery (knitted goods), 2072a, machinery employed in h. industry [2073]; manufacture of, 2072b, varieties of, 2072b
- Hot-Air Furnace (for heating), 1946b
- Hot Bed (in horticulture), 2075a
- Hotel, 2075b; law concerning, 2075b; old and new h. [2075]
- Hot-Pack (method of canning), 3537a
- Hour Glass (time measuring device), 2078a, diagram showing mode of operation [2078]
- Houseboat, 2078a
- Housecraft, 2078a
- Housewifery, 2079b
- Housing, 2080a; development of, 3686a; economics of, 2080b, and government subsidies, 2081a, h. associations, 2081b; and Ministry of Health, 1948a; Rent Restriction Acts, 3685b; slums and slum clearance, 3084a, [3983], town-planning, 4262a
- Housing Joint (in carpentry), 776a, [777]
- Huckaback (fabric), 2084a, [2526]
- Huddersfield, industry of, 2084a
- Hudson's Bay Company, 2084b, and British Columbia, 607a, scenes in the life of [3085]
- Hull, exports of, 2089a; industries of, 2089b, frontage of port [2089]
- Humber, river, commercial importance of, 2091a
- Hungary, agriculture and industries

of, 2096a; economic map of, *facing* [345]; timber and mineral resources, 2095b  
 Huntingdonshire, agriculture and industries of, 2101b; communications, 2101b; map [2101]  
 Huntly, textile manufacture at, 11a  
 Hurdles (agriculture), 2103a  
 Hybridization (agriculture), 585a  
 Hyde, industries of, 864b  
 Hyderabad, agriculture of, 2107b  
 Hydraulic Engine (machine utilizing water power), 2108b; and 2111a  
 Hydraulic Press (engineering), 2109a, diagram [2109]

Hydraulic Ram (engineering), 2109b, diagram [2109]  
 Hydraulic Sluicing (in gold-mining), 1797  
 Hydrochloric Acid, production and industrial uses of, 2111a  
 Hydro-Electric Power (engineering), 4430b; generators, 1370b; h.-e. plants: in Australia, 4674a; Canada, 4795b; India, 5098a; Irish Free State, 4874a; h.-e. power, 4432a; h.-e. power plant under construction [4431]; potential and actual water h.p., figures for leading countries, 4432b; Vernayaz power station

with pipe-line bringing water power [4151]  
 Hydrography, and navigation, 2111b  
 Hydrogen Balloon (aviation), 378b  
 Hydrogen Peroxide, industrial uses of, 2111a  
 Hydrogenation (chemical process), applications of in industry, 2111a  
 Hydrometer (measuring instrument), 2111b  
 Hygrometer (for measuring atmospheric humidity), 2114b; photo of [2114]  
 Hypothecation (banking), 2117b

## I

Ice Accretion (in aviation), 2120b  
 Ice Cream, manufacture of, 2123a  
 Ice Industry, 2120a; manufacture of ice, 2120b; harvesting ice [2120]  
 Ice Patrol (and navigation), 2123a; at work in the Atlantic [2122]  
 Iceland, agriculture, fishing, and farming in, 2124b; communication facilities, 2125b  
 Iceland Moss (lichen), uses of in industry, 2126a  
 Iceland Spar (mineral), uses of in manufacture, 2126a  
 Icosonope (in television), 4194a  
 Idaho, mining and industries of, 2128a  
 Ili, agriculture of, 2129a  
 Ignition (motor-car engines), 2130a, diagram, [2130]  
 Ile-de-France, agriculture of, 2131a  
 Ilford, industries of, 2131b  
 Ilkeston, industries of, 2170b  
 Illinois (U.S.A.), agriculture of, 2132b; industries of, 2133a  
 Illuminating Gas, consumption of, 1686a; manufacture of, 1685b; modern g. works [1685]  
 Ilmenite (iron oxide), sources of, 2134b  
 Image-Dissector Tube (in television), 4194b  
 Immigration, economic causes of, 1402b; into Great Britain and Empire, 1403a; into U.S.A., 1403b  
 Impedance Coupled Amplifier (wireless), 4499a, diagram [4499]  
 Imperial Airways (transport company), 53a, 2137a; air-liner [53]; I.A. fleet [54]  
 Imperial Economic Committee, 2137b; 2672b  
 Imperial Preference (tariff system), 2137b; and protection, 1630b, 3561b; and tariffs, 1095b, 4175b  
 Import Duties Advisory Committee, 1095b  
 Imports (commerce), 1488a, 2138b; balance of trade, 570a; customs duties, 1095b; exchange for marketing [2138]; and tariffs, 1095b  
 Inarching (agriculture), 1318a  
 Inbreeding, of animals, etc., 2140a  
 Incandescent Light (electrical), 1376b; lighting circuit of, 1377a  
 Income Tax (national finance), 2141a; of business firms, 2142a;

form of direct taxation, 4178a; in Great Britain, 2141b  
 Incorporated Society of Advertisement Consultants, 41b  
 Incorporated Society of British Advertisers Limited, 41a  
 Increment, Unearned (economics), 2142a  
 Incubator (machine for hatching eggs), 2142a; l. used in poultry-farming [2142]  
 Indemnity (in marine insurance), 2142b  
 Index numbers (in economics), 2143b; examples of, 2144a  
 India, agriculture and farming in, 2151a, 5020a, 5076b; coffee-estate [5101]; cotton, 5020a, 5139b; hoeing cotton [5023]; hoeing tea [5021]; Indian cattle at water hole [5026]; irrigation 5097b, [5101]; jute, 5020a, 5139b; livestock, 5020a; oil-seeds, 5020a; ploughing rice-fields [5025]; rice, 5020a; sugar, 5020a; tea, 5020a; tea pickers [5023]; tea plantation [5103]; work of India [2153]  
 India, banking and finance in, 5051a; Reserve Bank, 5054b; revenues, 5053b; The Mint, Calcutta [5051]  
 India, communications and transport of, 2151b, 5058a, 5137a; airways, 5061a; coastal shipping, 5061a; electric train at Bombay [5059]; inland water transport, 5060b; motor transport, 5060b; railways, 5058a; river transport [5061]; steam train in Mysore [5059]  
 India, economic map of, *facing* [2145]  
 India, industries and manufactures in, 2151a, 5075a, 5097b; coal-mining, 5100a; copper mining, 5102a; cotton industry, 5139b; fisheries, 5098a; fishing in Cochin [5101]; fishing with nets in Kashmir [5098]; forests, 5098b, [5101]; gold-mining, 5100b, [5101]; hydro-electric power, 5098a, [5076]; Indian women reeling cotton yarn [5077]; iron and steel industry, 5100b; jute industry, 5139b; Koli tribesmen packing fish [5079]; railway building shops [5078]; rubber-cutting [5100]; salt wells in India [5099]; shoemakers of

Delhi [5077]; tanning industry, 5139b; weaving on primitive looms [5077]; working a lathe [5077]  
 India, mineral resources of, 2150b, 5097b  
 India, trade of, 5137a; exports, 5052a; imports, 5140a; merchant shipping on Hugli River [5138]; tariffs, 5075b, 5144a; trade indices [5080]; unloading jute [5141]; wheat production in Punjab [5141]  
 Indiana (U.S.A.), natural resources and industries, 2155b; agriculture, 2155b  
 Indianapolis (U.S.A.), industries of, 2156a  
 Indian Ink, manufacture and use of, 2180b  
 Indicated Horse-Power (engineering), 2070b  
 Indigo (dyestuff), 2161a; preparation of [2153]  
 Indo-China, agriculture and exports, 2161b  
 Indore, agriculture of, 2162a  
 Induction Coil (electrical), 2162b, diagram [2162]  
 Induction Electric Machine, 1378b, diagram [2158]  
 Industrial Arbitration, 217a; Industrial Court, 2165a; Whitley Councils, 999a  
 Industrial Art, 2164a; Gorell Report on Art and Industry, 2164b; Council for Art and Industry, 2165a  
 Industrial Assurance, 2165a  
 Industrial Assurance Act, [1923] (commercial law), 2194b  
 Industrial Conciliation Acts, in S. Africa, 5002b  
 Industrial Court (for capital-labour arbitration), 2165a; Industrial Court Act, [1919], 999a; industrial arbitration, 217a  
 Industrial Exhibitions, 1485a; engineering c. [1486]  
 Industrial Health Research Board (industrial psychology), 2165b  
 Industrial and Provident Societies Act, (1862), and co-operative societies, 1023b  
 Industrial Psychology, 2165a; commercial architecture and office layout, 2167a; and the Health of Munition Workers Committee, 2165b; and National Institute of I.P., 2166a, and

- vocational guidance and selection, 2166b
- Industries and Manufactures Department (of Board of Trade, 4263a
- Industry (meaning of term in economics), 2174a
- Infant Industries, and protection, 3362a
- Inflation, and prices, 3541a
- Infra-Red Photography, 3396b; ancient MSS. photographed in ordinary light and with infra-red plate [3392]
- Infusorial Earth, use of in manufacture of dynamite, 1487b
- Injector (mechanical device), 2179b, diagram [2179]
- Ink, manufacture of, 2180b
- Inland Revenue (national finance), 2180b
- Innerleithen (Peebles), industries of, 3302a
- Intake, legal rights and duties of, 2181b
- Innsbruck, manufactures of, 335b
- Insect Pests, and agriculture, 2188b
- Insolvent (commercial law), 2190a
- Instalment Purchase (economics), 1062b; hire-purchase, 2027b
- Institute of Actuaries, 26b
- Institute of Bankers, 392a; Associate Certificate of, 392a
- Institute of Chartered Accountants, 20a
- Institute of Coal Research, 796a
- Institution of Civil Engineers, 1413b
- Institution of Electrical Engineers, 1413b
- Institution of Journalists, 3021b
- Institution of Mechanical Engineers, 1413b
- Insulators (of heat, sound, electricity), 2192b; electrical i., 1372b; use of balsa wood in i., 380b; various types [2193]
- Insurable Interest (commerce), 1539a
- Insurance (commerce), 2193a; accident, 17b; aviation, 2193a; bad debts, 2193a; baggage, 2193b; boiler, 2193b; comprehensive household policy, 2193b; cycle, 2196a; fidelity guarantee, 2196a; fire, 2193b; lift, 2196a; livestock, 2196b, Lloyds, 2347b; Lloyds' Register, 2348b; At at Lloyds, 1a; loss of profits, 2196b; machinery, 2196b; marine, 2193a; motor, 17b, 2882a, 2879a; national i. schemes, 2941b; old age pensions, 3137b; personal accident, 2196b; plate-glass, 2196b; property-owners' indemnity, 2197a; proprietary and mutual i. companies, 2194b; public liability, 2197a; re-insurance, 2197a, 3674a; social (health and unemployment), 1947b, 2194a, 4330b; statutory control of, 2194b; underwriting, 4329b; [2194]; weather, 2197a; work-
- men's compensation, 17b, 2197b, 4316b
- Intaglio (form of engraving), 2180a; i. plate [2198]; and photo-engraving, 3387b; rotogravure, 3787b
- Interest (in commerce), 2198b
- Interest (in economics), 2199a, 752a; usury, 4335a
- Interferometer (measuring apparatus), 2190a; diagram [2199]; uses of, 2200a
- Intermediate Film Process (in television), 4193b
- Internal Combustion Engine, *see* Diesel Engine
- Internal Revenue (national finance), 2202b
- International Commission for Air Navigation (1922), 45b
- International Copyright Union (commercial law), 1027b
- International Federation of Christian Trade Unions, 2403b
- International Federation of Trade Unions, 2403b
- International Institute of Agriculture, 2203a
- International Labour Office, 2463a
- International Settlements, Bank for, 2204a
- International Steel Combine, 782b
- International Trade, recent changes in, 989a
- International Working Men's Association, 3998a
- Interrupter (in induction coil), 2162b, diagram [2162]
- Invention (technology), 2206a; table of principal i. of last 200 years [2207]
- Invercargill (New Zealand), industries of, 4903b
- Inverness-shire, agriculture and industries, 2210a; railways, 2209a; and waterways, 2209b
- Inverurie, railway works at, 11a
- Investment (commercial), 2210b; i. and speculation, 4087b
- Investment Trusts (commerce), 2211b
- Invisible Exports (commerce), 1488a
- Invoice (commerce), 481a
- Iowa, agriculture, 2214a; mineral wealth, and industries, 2214a
- Ipswich (Suffolk), industries of, 2215a; docks [4113]
- Iquique, exports of, 877a
- Iraq, agriculture, 2215b; oil industry, 2216a
- Iridium (metal), industrial uses of, 2228a
- Irish Free State, agriculture and farming in, 4838a, 2222b, 4871a; beet sugar industry, 4840b, 4872a; cattle market [4837]; country cattle fair [4839]; dairy farming, 4840b; forestry, 4872b; haymaking [4839]; horse breeding, 4838b; live-stock raising, 4871a; peat production, 4874a, [4873]; pig farming, 4840a; potato farming, 4841b, 4872b, [4839]; poultry farming, 4840a, [4839]; sheep farming, 4838b; wheat growing, 4840b, 4872a, 4873
- Irish Free State, banking and finance in, 4851b; finance, 4852a; Bank of Ireland, Dublin [4853]
- Irish Free State, economic map of, *facings* [627]
- Irish Free State, industries and manufactures in, 4861b, 2223a; basket making [4862]; beet sugar industry, 4864a; biscuit making, 4862a; brewing industry, 4862a, [4863]; coal industry, 4874a; creamery [4863]; flour mill [4863]; hand industries [4861]; index of manufactures, 4862b; iron industry, 4874a; motor works [4863]; paper mills [4863]; Shannon electric scheme [4872]; shoe factory [4863]; water power, 4874a; imports and exports, indices of [4886], [4888]; packing butter for export [4889]; tariffs, 4889a; trade agreements with United Kingdom, 2227b, 4889a; trade index, 4885b; street market, Cork [4883]
- Irish Free State, transport in, 3632a, [4887]
- Irish Moss, industrial uses of, 2229a
- Iron Industry, 2230b; blast furnace, 2233a, [2234], diagram of [2233]; cast i., 2230b; foundry [500]; i. and development of coal industry, 2169b; ironworks [2423], [2173]; pig i., 2230b; puddling process, 2234b; quarrying i. ore [2232]; siderite, source of i., 3955b; wrought i., 2230b
- Irrigation, 2239a; and agriculture, 2239b; dams, 1114b; in Australia, 4614a; California [2240]; India, 5097b; Japan [2239]; methods employed in i., 2240a, [3709]
- Irvine, exports and imports, 2240b
- Isfahan (Iran), manufactures of, 3332b
- Isinglass (animal gelatine), uses of in industry, 2242b
- Istria, agriculture of, 2215b
- Italic (type used in printing), 2248b; examples [2248]
- Italy, agriculture of, 2253a; economic map of, *facings* [2249]; export trade of, 2254b; manufactures, 2254a; mining, 2253b; transport, 2254a
- Ivory, 2261a; imitation i., 2261b; i. buttons, manufacture of, 672b; i. at London docks [2261]; sources and uses of i., 2261a
- Ivory Coast, agriculture, 2262b; exports, 2263a
- Ivory Palm Nuts (source of imitation ivory), 2263a

JACQUARD, J. M. (French inventor), 2268a  
 Jacquard Loom (weaving machine), 4438a, (4438); in brocade weaving, 628b; in carpet manufacture, 779a; in silk weaving [3965]  
 Jade (mineral), sources of, 2268b; carved jade objects [2267]  
 Jaffa (Palestine), exports of, 2322b  
 Jaipur, products of, 2148b  
 Jam (food preparation), 2289b;  
 J. filling machine [2269]; manufacture of, 2270a; modern J. factory [2270]  
 Jamaica, agriculture and exports, 2271a  
 Jamaica Banana (agriculture), 234a  
 Jamaica Coffee (variety of coffee), 965b  
 Japan, agriculture, 2285a; economic map of, facing [2281]; fisheries, 2285b; mining and manufactures, 2286a; transport and commerce, 2286b  
 Japanese Agar (gelatinous product of seaweed), industrial uses of, 27b  
 Japanning (industrial process), 2290b; Japan varnish, 4364a  
 Jarrow, industries of, 2285b  
 Jasmine, Oil of, uses in perfumery industry, 2291a

Jasper (variety of silica), industrial uses of, 2291a; sources of, 2291b  
 Java, agriculture and exports of, 2292a; economic map of, facing [2297]; Government quinine plantation in [2293]; tea pickers [4181]  
 Java Coffee (variety of coffee), 965b  
 Java Cotton (or kapok), 2439a  
 Jelly (food preparation), 2296b  
 Jena, optical instrument manufacture at, 1737b  
 Jerked Beef (agriculture), 442a  
 Jersey, agriculture and industries, 2299b; harbour at St. Helier [2299]  
 Jersey Cattle (agriculture), 805b; cow, dairy type [805]  
 Jet (variety of coal), 2310a  
 Jet Blower (engineering), 519b  
 Jetty (and shipping), 2310a  
 Jevons, W. S. (English economist), 2310a  
 Jewellery, 2310a; chief centres of modern manufacture, 2311b; craftsman sorting and grading diamonds [2310]  
 Jib-Boom (nautical), 2314b  
 Jigger (revolving mould used in pottery making), 3520a  
 Jinrikisha (two-wheeled vehicle), 2314b, [2314]

Jipijapa (fibre), use of in manufacture, 1524a  
 Jobber (commerce), 2316b; work of on Stock Exchange, 4087a  
 Jodhpur, agriculture of, 2317a  
 Joel, J. B. (South African financier), 4076a  
 Johannesburg, industries of, 2317b  
 Johore, exports of, 2323a  
 Joinery (wood-working), 2322a  
 Joint Industrial Councils (economics), 970a  
 Joint-Stock Banks (commerce), 388b  
 Joint-Stock Company (commerce), 2324b  
 Joshi, N. M. (Indian Labour leader), 5081b  
 Joule (unit of energy in electricity), 2311b  
 Journal Bearing (mechanical), 425b, diagram [425]  
 Journalism, 2019b; professional organizations, 3021b; work of the journalist, 3020b  
 Junker Mail Plane (aviation) [52]  
 Jute (fibre), uses of in manufacture, 2342a; and fibre, 1524a; extraction of fibre and seeping J. [2341]; J. production in India, 5020a; preparation of, 2342a, [2147], [2153]

## K

KARINDA (Africa), exports of, 2343a  
 Kabul (Afghanistan), manufactures of, 63a  
 Kaffir Corn (agriculture), 2343b  
 Kainite (source of potash), 2344a  
 Kainit (crystalline salt), use of as fertilizer, 1521a  
 Kale (agriculture), 2344b, [2345]  
 Kamerun, agriculture and trade of, 713b  
 Kandahar (Afghanistan), trade of, 2346b  
 Kano (Nigeria), products of, 3043b  
 Kansas (U.S.A.), agriculture, mineral resources and industries, 2347b  
 Kansas City (Kansas), industries of, 2347b  
 Kansas City (Missouri), industries of, 2348a  
 Kaolin (clay), 2348b; residual k. mine [2349]; uses of in potteries, 930b  
 Kapok (cotton wool), 2349a  
 Karachi (India), industries of, 5082a  
 Karakul sheep (farming), 2349b  
 Karelia (U.S.S.R.), industries and agriculture of, 2349b  
 Karlsruhe, machine manufacture of, 1737b  
 Karoo (S. Africa), agriculture of, 2350a  
 Kashmir (India), agriculture of, 2350b  
 Kassel, manufactures of, 1737b  
 Kazak Republic (R.S.F.S.R.), agriculture, 2352a; exports, 2352b  
 Kedah (F.M.S.), crops and exports, 2353b  
 Kedge Anchor (nautical), 161b

Keel (nautical), 2353b  
 Keeling Islands, exports of, 2354a  
 Keighley, industries of, 2354b  
 Kelantan (Malay), agriculture of, 2354b  
 Kelp (seaweed product), 1011a  
 Kendal, industries of, 2356b  
 Kent, agriculture and industries, 2361a; communications, 2360b; oast houses in [2359]; railway map of [2358]  
 Kentucky (U.S.A.), agriculture, 2364a; minerals and industries, 2364a  
 Kenya Colony, agriculture of, 2366a; growing sisal [3972]  
 Kerosene, preparation of, 2367a  
 Ketch (nautical), 3940b; 4544a; rig of [3941]  
 Ketchup (food preparation), 2288a  
 Kettering, industries of, 2368a  
 Kettle Net (in fishing), 2990a  
 Kew Royal Botanic Gardens, and scientific horticulture, etc., 2368b  
 Khaki (fabric), 2289a  
 Kharkov (U.S.S.R.), manufactures of, 4323a  
 Khartoum, trade of, 171a  
 Kidderminster, industries of, 2370b  
 Kiel, shipbuilding and exports of, 1738a  
 Kiel Canal, commercial importance of, 2372a; Baltic Sea entrance [2371]  
 Kieselguhr (siliceous earth), 2372a; in Tripoli, 4284b; uses of in industry, 1487b, 2372b; workings in N. Ireland [2372]  
 Kilkenny, agriculture of, 2372b  
 Kilmarnock, manufactures of, 2374b  
 Kilogram (measure of mass), 2375a

Kilogramm (measure of energy), 2375a  
 Kilometre (measure of distance), 2375a  
 Kilowatt (measure of electrical energy), 2375a  
 Kilsyth (Stirlingshire), industries of, 4086a  
 Kimberley, diamond mining in, 2375a  
 Kinnerdore Clay, uses of, 930a  
 Kincardineshire, agriculture and industries of, 2376a  
 Kingston (Canada), industries of, 4766b  
 Kingston-upon-Thames, industries of, 2380a  
 Kinross-shire, agriculture and industries of, 2381a  
 Kips (in leather manufacture), 2466a  
 Kirghiz (R.S.F.S.R.), agriculture of, 2382a; and Kazak Republic, 2352a  
 Kirkcaldy, industries of, 2382a  
 Kirkcudbright, agriculture and industries of, 2383b; transport, 2383a  
 Kirkintilloch, industries of, 1275b  
 Kishinev (Rumania), industries of, 3786b  
 Kite Balloon (aviation), 2388a  
 Klagenfurt (Austria), agriculture of, 2386b  
 Klausenburg (Rumania), manufactures of, 3786b  
 Klondike, gold mining in, 2386b, [1796]; gold dredge on the Yukon [2387]  
 Knarsborough, industries of, 2387b  
 Knitting machine, 2390a



Knitted Web (textile), 940b  
Knives, manufacture of, 2383a  
Knot (unit of speed), 2390b  
Kobe (Japan), industries of, 2282b;  
docks at K. [2283]  
Koblenz, exports of, 1738a  
Konia (Turkey), industries of, 4302b

Königsberg, manufactures of, 1738a  
Koumiss (fermented beverage),  
manufacture of, 2396b  
Krefeld, industries of, 1738a  
Krone (monetary unit), 2397a  
Krupp (German steel and arma-  
ments manufacturer), 2398a

Kurdistan, agriculture of, 2398b  
Kuril Islands, exports of, 2399b  
Kuwait, agriculture of, 2399b  
Kyanite (mineral), sources of,  
2400b  
Kyoto (Japan), manufactures of,  
2282b

## L

LABOUR, Division of (economics),  
2401a  
Labour Legislation, 2401b; affect-  
ing factories, 2401b; affecting  
retail shops, 2402a  
Labour, Ministry of, 2402b; Cost of  
Living Index, 2442a; and Trade  
Boards, 2465b; and Trade Boards  
Acts (1909-18), 2402b  
Labour Organizations, 2402b; and  
the International Federation of  
Trade Unions, 2403b; and the  
Trades Union Congress, 2403a  
Labrador, fisheries and resources  
of, 2405b  
Labuan, trade of, 2406a  
Lac (resinous gum), uses of, 2406b;  
L. industry, location of, 2407a  
Laccadive Islands, products of,  
2407a  
Lace and lace-making, 2407b;  
bobbin lace, examples of [2409];  
lace-making [2153]; making a  
Honiton lace dragon-fly [2407];  
needle-point lace, examples of  
[2408]; varieties of lace, 2410a  
Lacquer Ware, 2411a; examples of  
[2411]  
Ladrones Islands (W. Pacific),  
agricultural crops, 2668a  
Ladysmith, trade of, 2412a  
Lafitte, Jacques (French banker),  
2414a  
Lager Beer (beverage), 443a  
Lahore, manufactures of, 2148b  
Laissez-Faire (economics), 2414b  
Lakes (insoluble colouring sub-  
stances), preparation of, 2416b;  
in dyeing, 2835a  
Lakh (amount of money), 2417a  
Lamp, development of, 2418a;  
types of L. [2418-9]  
Lamp-Black, commercial prepara-  
tion of, 835a, 2419a; use of in  
industry, 2419b  
Lanark, industries of, 2420b  
Lancashire, agriculture and in-  
dustries of, 2421b  
Lancashire, agriculture and in-  
dustries, 2423d; railway map of  
[2423]; transport, 2423b  
Lancaster, industries of, 2426a  
Lancewood, commercial uses of,  
2427a  
Land Reclamation, 2661a, 2423a,  
[3661]; dikes, 1195a; drainage,  
1242b  
Land Revenue Records, 2661b  
Landing Ground (aviation), 2427a  
Landlord and Tenant (commercial  
law), 2427a; and tenant-right,  
4198b  
Landplane (aviation), 2428a  
Land Tax (national finance),  
2430b  
Lands Improvement Company  
(commerce), 389b; powers of,  
390a  
Langholm, industries of, 1277b

Langley, S. P. (American aviation  
pioneer), 2431a  
Lansbury, George (English Labour  
leader), 2434a  
Lantern, 2435b  
Lantern, Magic (apparatus for pro-  
jecting magnified images), 4082a;  
mechanism of [4082]  
Laos, agriculture of, 1635a  
La Paz (S. American railway centre),  
328a  
La Plata, industries of, 242a  
Lap Machine (used in cloth-mak-  
ing) [2169]  
Lapidary (cutter, polisher, etc., of  
gems), 2436b  
Lapis Lazuli (mineral), sources of,  
2436b  
Lapland, communications, 2439a;  
economic resources, 2438b  
Larch, commercial source of oil of  
turpentine, 2440a  
Lard, uses of in industry, 2440a  
Lat (coin), 2443a  
Latakia, products of, 2443a  
Latex (raw material of rubber),  
3779a  
Lathe, 2444b; heavy duty L.  
[2444]  
Latvia, agriculture and industries  
of, 2447b; economic map of,  
[2447]; harvesting flax  
[2448]  
Laudanum, preparation of, 2450b  
Launch (nautical), 2451a  
Laundrywork, 2451b; drying  
machines [2451]; hand iron-  
ing [2452]; machine ironing  
[2452]; use of machines in L.,  
2452a  
Laurvikite (building stone), 4157a  
Lavender, cultivation of, and uses  
of, 2455b; cutting lavender  
[2455]; picking L. for scent  
[2459]  
Lawn (fabric), 311b, 2458a  
Lead (metal), 2459a; industrial uses  
of, 2459b; preparation and uses  
of, 2459b; world production of,  
2459b  
Lead Glance (mineral), industrial  
use of, 1661b; and see Lead  
Lead, Sounding (nautical), 2460a  
League (nautical measure of length),  
2461b  
Leamington, industries of, 2464a  
Leather and leather manufacture,  
2464b; leather-work, 2466a;  
method of cutting L. to prevent  
waste [2466]; Morocco L., 2859a,  
processes in [2165]; tanning,  
2466a  
Leavened Bread, manufacture of,  
379b  
Lebanon Republic, agriculture of,  
2466b  
Leclanché Battery (electrical),  
1370b, diagram [1370]  
Leeds, industries of, 2466b

Leek (vegetable), cultivation of,  
2470a  
Leek (Staffs.), industries of, 4064a  
Leeward Islands, export trade of,  
2470b  
Legal Tender (commercial law),  
2470b; 4198b  
Leghorn, exports of, 2350b  
Le Havre, manufactures and trade  
of, 1608a  
Leicester, industries of, 2472b;  
lens-making at [2484]  
Leicester Sheep (domestic breed),  
3925b  
Leicestershire, agriculture and min-  
ing, 2477a; manufactures, 2477b;  
railway map of [2475]; trans-  
port, 2477a  
Leiden (Holland), manufactures of,  
2991b  
Leigh, agriculture and industries  
of, 2477b  
Leinster, agriculture and industries  
of, 2480a  
Leipzig, bookselling and publishing  
trade of, 2480b  
Le Mans, industries of, 1608a  
Lemon (citrus fruit), where culti-  
vated, 2481b; L. oil, uses of in  
industry, 2482a  
Lena River, commercial importance  
of, 2482b  
Lenin, W. (Russian Labour leader),  
2482b  
Leningrad, industries and commerce  
of, 2484b  
Lens (transparent disc with curved  
surface), 2484b; L. making at  
Leicester [2484]; spectacles, 4043a  
Lentil (food plant), main producing  
areas, 2485b  
Lesseps, F. de (French civil  
engineer), 2489b  
Letter of Credit (economics), 1062b,  
391b  
Letterpress Printing, 3547b  
Lettuce, cultivation of, 2491b  
Levant Morocco (leather), 2492a  
Level (instrument used by sur-  
veyors, etc.), 2492a; 4131b  
Lever (in mechanics), 2492b  
Leverhulme, Lord (English manu-  
facturer), 2493a  
Lewis, John L. (American Labour  
leader), 2494a  
Lewis Gun (gas-operated machine  
gun), 2613a; diagram showing  
operation of [2612]  
Leyden Jar (electrical), 2494a  
Liberia, agriculture of, 2497b  
Liberty Bonds (finance), 2498b  
Libya, agricultural products of,  
2501b; exports of, 2503a  
Licensing Laws (commercial law),  
2503a; application of to clubs,  
2503b  
Lichens (plant), uses of in agricul-  
ture, 2503b; uses of in in-  
dustry, 2504a



- Lichfield, trade and industries of, 2504a  
 Librarian Coffee (variety of coffee), 966a  
 Liebig, J. von (German agricultural chemist), 2508a  
 Liechtenstein, agriculture of, 2503a  
 Liège, industries of, 449a  
 Life, Length of, 2507b; mortality tables, by ages [2508]  
 Life Assurance (commerce), 2193b, 2508a  
 Lifeboats, 2506b; launching a l. [2507]  
 Life-saving apparatus companies, 953b  
 Lift (or elevator), 2508a  
 Lift Insurance (commerce), 2196a  
 Lift Pump, 3584b, [3585]  
 Lighthouse, 2512a; and Trinity house, 4284a; illustrations [2514]; lightships, 2533b; some notable lighthouses, 2513b  
 Lighting Circuit (electrical), 1377a, diagram [1377]  
 Lightning-Conductor, 2516a  
 Lightship (nautical), 2513b; l. being transported [2514]  
 Light Spot Method (of scanning in television), 4193a  
 Lignite (brown coal), 948a  
 Liguria (Italy), agricultural products of, 2516a  
 Lille, industries of, 1608a; and origin of lisle thread, 2532a  
 Limburg, agriculture and industries of, 2518b  
 Lime (calcium compound), uses of in industries, 2518b  
 Limelight, and gas-lighting, 2519a  
 Limerick, industries and trade of, 2519a  
 Limestone, 648a; uses of in industry, 2519b  
 Limited Partnerships (commercial law), 3279b  
 Limoges, industries of, 1608b  
 Limonite (iron oxide), uses of in industry, 2520a  
 Lincoln, industries of, 2521a  
 Lincoln Sheep (domestic breed), 3923b  
 Lincolnshire, agriculture and industries, 2522a; communications, 2523a; railway map of [2523]  
 Linden Tree, industrial uses of, 2523b  
 Line Engraving (for printing), 1435b  
 Linen (textiles), 2520a; varieties of [2526]  
 Linen Canvas [747]  
 Liner (nautical), 3934b; ocean liner in Panama Canal [3935]; recent developments, 3937a  
 Lino-Cut (in printing), 2520a  
 Linoleum, 2528b; manufacture of, 1033a  
 Linotype (type-setting machine), 2520a; illustrated [2528]; and monotype, 2830a  
 Insect Oil, preparation and uses of, 2529a  
 Linters (cotton fibres), uses of in industries, 1052a  
 Lipari Islands, exports of, 2531a  
 Lippe, trade of, 2531a  
 Liquefator (in winding-up a compound), 994a  
 Liquor Licensing Laws (commercial law), 2503a  
 Liquorice, uses of in industries, 2504b  
 Lira (coin), 2531b  
 Lisbon (Portugal), commerce and industries, 3502b; traders at quayside [3503]  
 Lisle (cotton thread), 2532a; and 4284a  
 Lithography (process in printing), 2533a; colour process, 2533b; engraving on stone [2533]; explanatory diagram of [2534]; flat-bed l. press [2534]; offset lithography, 3132a; photolithography, 2534a  
 Lithuania, agricultural exports and imports, 2535b; communications, 2536a; economic map of, facing [2447]  
 Litre (measure of capacity), 2587a  
 Liverpool, docks and port, 2539b, [2540]; exports and imports, 2540a; industries, 2539b  
 Livery Companies (city guilds), 2541b  
 Liverpool, municipal abattoir in [3]  
 Livestock, improvement in due to animal husbandry, 85a  
 Livestock Insurance (commerce), 2196b  
 Livre (obsolete French coin), 2542b  
 Llanelly (S. Wales), industries and trade of, 2543a  
 Lloyd's (association of underwriters, insurance brokers, etc.), 2547b; At at Lloyd's, 1a; "Caller" at Lloyd's [2548]; Lloyd's List and Daily Index, 2548b; underwriters' room at Lloyd's [2194]  
 Lloyds Bank, 389a  
 Lloyd's Register (survey and classification of ships for insurance purposes), 2548b; At at Lloyd's, 1a  
 Loam (agriculture), 2548b  
 Loan Account (banking), 390b  
 Lobbying, and industrial legislation, 2548b  
 Local Government Finance in England, 2552a; and Scotland, 2553a; N. Ireland, 2553a; finance of municipal boroughs, 347b; rates, 2547b  
 Local taxation (public finance), 4178b; rates, 2547b  
 Lock (fastening for door), 2555a; combination l., 2557a; cylinder l., 2555a; mechanism of [2555]; time l., 2557a; tumbler l., 2555a; types of [2555], [2556]; warded l., 2555a; Yale l., 2555a  
 Lock (in canal), 2557a; flight of locks in Midlands [717]; l. in Manchester Ship Canal [731]  
 Lockout (refusal of employers to permit employees to work), 4100a  
 "Locomotion" (railway engine), 3629a, [3631]  
 Locomotive (engine), 3632b; air-screw-driven [3637]; early and modern types [3631], [3633]; freight, 3633a; stream-lined [3637]  
 Łódź (Poland), industries of, 3458a  
 Lora (earthy rock soil), 2500a  
 Lofoten Islands (Norway), fisheries and industries of, 2560a; fishing harbour at [2560]  
 Log (device for measuring ship's rate of travel), 2500b; common log and taffrail log, 2561a  
 Loganberry, cultivation of, 2561b  
 Logwood, use of in dyeing, 2564b  
 London (Canada), industries of, 4780a  
 London Film Productions, 915b  
 London, Port of, unloading ships at [2138]  
 London and Westminster Bank, 388b  
 Londonderry (Ulster), manufactures of, 2575a  
 London Metal Exchange, 2743b  
 London Passenger Transport Board (public service corporation), 2578b; and merging of London underground railways, 3632a; omnibus service of, 3142b  
 London Society of Compositors, 3021b  
 London Stock Exchange (commercial), 4087a  
 Long-Term Lending (economic), 389b  
 Longevity, 2507a; mortality tables, by ages [2508]  
 Longwall (coal-mining), 951b  
 Loom (weaving frame), 4438a; hand l., 4438a, [4438]; Jacquard l., 628b, 779a, [3965]; power loom, 4438a, [2073]  
 Loom Beadwork (method of making bead articles), 422b  
 Los Angeles (California), industries and exports, 2581b; aqueduct at [210]  
 Loss of Profits Insurance (commercial), 2196b  
 Loudspeaker (wireless), 4501b; electrostatic l., 4502a; moving coil l., 4501b, diagram [4501]; moving iron l., 4502a; piezo electric l., 4502b  
 Louisiade Archipelago (Melanesia), exports of, 2589a  
 Louisiana, agriculture, mineral resources and manufactures, 2589b  
 Louisville (Kentucky), manufactures of, 2590b  
 Lourenço Marques (Mozambique), exports of, 2588b  
 Louvain, industries of, 499b  
 Lowestoft, herring fisheries, 2593a; industries, 2593b  
 Low Frequency Amplification (wireless), 4498b, diagram [4498]; impedance coupled amplifier, 4499a, diagram [4499]; push-pull amplifier, 4499a, diagram [4499]; quiescent push-pull amplifier, 4498b, diagram [4500]; resistance-capacity coupled amplifier, 4498b, diagram [4499]  
 Loyalty Islands (Melanesia), agriculture, 2593b  
 Lübeck, foreign trade of, 2594a  
 Lu-Chu Islands (Japan), agriculture and exports, 2579b  
 Lucca, trade of, 2551a  
 Lucerne (agriculture), 117b  
 Lucknow, manufactures of, 2595a  
 Ludlites (working class secret society), 2505b  
 Lugger (sailing vessel), 2500a, 3940b; rig of [3941]  
 Lumber Industry, 2500b, [2597]; l. rafts on Danube [3791]  
 Lumen (unit of lighting measurement), 1377a  
 Luminous paint, 3215b

Lupulin (in brewing of beer), 2059b  
 Luxembourg, agriculture and industries, 2602b; monetary and

customs agreements with Belgium, 2603a  
 Lyddite (explosive), manufacture of, 1488a

Lye (fertilizer), 128b  
 Lyme Regis, industries of, 1236a  
 Lyons, manufactures of, 2603a

## M

MACAO (China), trade of, 2607b  
 Macaroni (dough in form of tubes), 2607b; m. drying in Naples [2607]  
 Macarthur, John (Australian industrialist), 4663b  
 Macassar Oil, 2608a  
 Macleod, manufactures of, 2609a  
 M'Culloch, James (Australian tariff reformer), 2609b  
 Macdonald, James Ramsay (British Labour leader), 2609b  
 Macdonald, Sir W. C. (Canadian tobacco manufacturer), 260b  
 Macedonia, agricultural produce of, 2611b  
 Macedo, manufactures and exports of, 2615b  
 Machine Gun (small-arms continuous fire weapon), 2612a; Belt-fed Maxim [2612]; gas-operated and recoil-operated types, 2612b; Lewis Gun, diagram of [2612]; modern varieties of, m. g., 2613a  
 Machinery Insurance (commerce), 2196b  
 Mackenzie, Sir Alexander, Canadian fur-trader, 2614a  
 Mackrell Fisheries, 2615a  
 Madagascar, agriculture and mineral resources, 2615b; population, 2616a  
 Maddler (plant), and dyeing, 2616b  
 Madeira, agricultural, 2616b; transport in [2617]  
 Madras (city of), harbour [2619]; trade, 2618b  
 Madras (presidency), agriculture, 2618a; mineral resources, 2618b  
 Madrepore (tree coral), economic value of, 1029a  
 Madrid, manufactures, 2619b  
 Madura (India), industries of, 5091b  
 Magazine (storage for explosives, etc.), 2620b  
 Magdeburg, industries of, 1738a  
 Magellan (Portuguese navigator), 2621a  
 Magic Lantern (apparatus for projecting magnified images), 4082a; mechanism of [4082]  
 Magnalium (aluminium alloy), 122b  
 Magnesium, uses of, 2623b  
 Magnet, 2623b; bar and horseshoe m. [2624]; magnetic needle, 2624b  
 Magneto (device for generating electric current), 2625a; in motor car engines, 2130b  
 Magnitogorsk (U.S.S.R.), industries of, 3799b  
 Mahogany (wood), uses of in furniture making, 2627a  
 Maidstone (Kent), industries, 2627b  
 Mail-Order Trading, 2627b; economic advantages of, 2628a  
 Main River (Germany), 2629a  
 Maine (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries, 2628b; electric power, 2629a

Mainz, industries and trade of, 1738a  
 Maize (cereal grain crop), 2630a; by-products of, 2631a; cultivation of, 2631a; different kinds distinguished, 2630b; m. crop in Africa [2630]; m. grown as catch crop in Barbados [2631]; oil from m., 2631b  
 Maize Husk Fibres, industries use of, 1524a  
 Majolica (earthenware), 2631b; specimens of [2632]  
 Majorca, products of, 373a  
 Malacca, agricultural products and exports, 2633b  
 Malachite (a copper ore), uses of in industry, 2634a  
 Malaga (Spain), trade of, 4030b  
 Malay Archipelago, agricultural and mineral resources, 2635a; economic map of, facing [2637]; rubber industry of, 3782a  
 Malay Peninsula, export trade of, 2635b; fisheries and agriculture, 2636b; economic map of, facing [2637]  
 Malines, industries of, 449b  
 Maldives Islands, exports of, 2637a  
 Malleability (of metals), 2637b; malleable glass, 1776b; malleable iron, 2230b; manufacture of m. iron by puddling process, 2234b  
 Malmö (Sweden), exports of, 4140b  
 Malt, manufacture of, 2638a; malting, 587a  
 Malta, agriculture and manufactures, 2639a; harbour at Valetta [2639]; imports and exports, 2639a  
 Maltese Lace, 2410b; example of [2408]  
 Malthus, Thomas Robert (English economist), 2640a; and population theory, 2485b  
 Man, Isle of, agriculture and industry, 2643a  
 Manos, trade of, 576a  
 Manchester, cotton industry, 2643a; other industries, 2643b; imports and exports, 2643b; docks [2424]  
 Manchester Ship Canal, 2643b; and John Rylands, 3819b  
 Manchuria, agriculture and natural resources, 2646a; communication, 2646b; economic map of, facing [3953]  
 Mandalay, industries of, 661a  
 Mangrove, commercial preparation of, 2648b; industrial uses of, 2648b; sources of m. ore, 2649a; sources of pyrolusite, 3598a  
 Manganese Brass, constituents and uses, 2743b  
 Mangel (variety of beet), 443b  
 Mangotsfield, industries of, 1735a  
 Manifold (tube or pipe with several inlets), 2649b  
 Manila (Philippines), export trade of, 2651a

Manila hemp (fibre), industrial use of, 1524a  
 Manitoba (Canada), agriculture, fisheries and forests, minerals and mining, manufactures, transport and commerce, 2653a  
 Mannheim, industries of, 1738a  
 Manometer (device for measuring pressure of gases), 2654b  
 Mansfield (Notts), manufactures of, 2655a  
 Mansura, cotton industry of, 1354b  
 Manures (agriculture), 2658a; farm and green m., 2656b; sewage sludge as m., 3913b; use of rye for green manuring, 3819b  
 Maple (tree), commercial value of, 2660b  
 Maple Sugar, derived from sap of m. tree, 2660b; drilling trees and decanting sap [2661], [4793]  
 Maracaibo (Venezuela), industries of, 1368b  
 Marble (crystallized limestone), 648a; onyx m., 3148a; Purbeck m., 3588a; quarries, at Carrara [2663], [3606]; sources of m., 2662b  
 Marbling (process for treating book edges, etc.), 540b  
 March (Cambridge), agriculture of, 707a  
 Marconi, Guglielmo (Italian electrical engineer), 2665b; and the development of wireless communication, 4491b  
 Margarine (butter substitute), ingredients and manufacture of, 2667a; and butter substitutes, 660a  
 Marginal Theories (in economics), 1315b  
 Marianas Islands (W. Pacific), agricultural products of, 2668a  
 Marine Engineers, 2670b  
 Marine Insurance, 2670b; At Lloyd's, 12; Lloyd's, 2547b; Register, 2548b; and re-insurance, 3674a  
 Mariner's Compass (navigation), 995a; [996]  
 Marine Signalling, 3958a; hand flag and international codes [3959]  
 Mark (German monetary unit), 2671b  
 Market (in economics), 2672b; commodity m. illustrated [2673]; produce m., 2130b; public control of, 2674a  
 Marketing Schemes (in agriculture, etc.), 2672a; 2672b; and the Imperial Economics Committee, 2672b; and the National Mark, 2921b; and price maintenance, 3541b  
 Marble-kite (building stone), 4157a  
 Marl (in agriculture), 2674a; 2929b  
 Marrakech, manufactures, 2859a  
 Marrocain (leather), 2677a  
 Marrow (food vegetable), cultivation of, 2677b

- Marseilles, industries, 2679a; port [2679]
- Marshall Islands (W. Pacific), exports of, 2680a
- Martin, Rt. Hon. W. Lee (New Zealand Labour leader), 4908a
- Martinique (W. Indies), agriculture, 2683a
- Martinique Banana (agriculture), 384a
- Martins Bank, 389a
- Marwar (or Jodhpur), agriculture of, 2317a
- Marx, Karl, economist, 2683b
- Marxian Economics, 1314b; in Soviet Russia, 1317a
- Maryland (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries, 2686b; mineral resources, 2687a
- Mash (in manufacture of distilled liquors), 1211b
- Mason, Rt. Hon. H. G. R. (New Zealand Labour leader), 4908a
- Masonry (building in stone), 2694a
- Massachusetts (U.S.A.), agriculture, 2696a; cotton mills at Fall River [2696]; mineral resources 2696a; industries, 2696b
- Mass Production (economics), economic advantages of, 2698a; and trustification, 4289b
- Master (in Mercantile Marine), 2698a
- Master and Servant, law of, 2698a; and employer's liability, 1406b; notice and dismissal, the service agreement, 2698b; and workmen's compensation, 4516b
- Matanzas, exports of, 1086b
- Matches 2699b; cutting strips from logs for m. making [2700]; friction m. 2699b; how m. are made, 2700b, [2700]; invention of m., 2699b; phosphorus m., 2700a; safety m. 2700a; wrapping machine used in m. making [2699]
- Mate (in Mercantile Marine), 2709b
- Matte (mixture of copper and slag), 1026a
- Matting (materials used in making mats), 2703b
- Mats, making of, 411b; and materials used in making m., 2703b; weaving reed mats in Persia [3337]
- Mauritania (W. Africa), trade, 2701a
- Mauritius (Indian Ocean), agriculture crops of, 2704b
- Mawson, Sir Douglas, Arctic explorer, 2704b
- Maxim gun (machine gun), 2705a, [2612]
- Maxim, Sir Hiram, American inventor, 2705a
- Maxim, Hudson, American inventor, 2705a
- McKenna duties (national finance), 1095b
- Means Test, and unemployment payments, 1232a
- Meat-Packing, 2709b; development of the industry, 2710a; dressing pork [2710]; government inspection, 2710b; meat factory in Argentina [2711]; meat industry by-products, 2710b; processes, 2710a; sharp freezing room in cold storage plant [2710]; world sources of meat, 2710a
- Mechanical Charger (used in manufacture of gas), [1087]
- Mechanical Engineers, Institution of, 1413b
- Mechlin Lace, 2410a; example of [2409]
- Medulla (pith), uses of, 3427b
- Meerschaum (mineral), industrial uses of, 2726a; in pipe-making, 3423a
- Melchett, 1st Baron, English industrialist, 2729a
- Melinite (explosive), manufacture of, 1488a
- Melton Mowbray, products of, 2477b
- Mendoza, agriculture of, 242b
- Mercantile Marine, 2734b; flags and funnel markings, facing [3936]; quartermaster, 3606b; purser, 3589b; relations with Board of Trade, 2735a; training for, 2735a; tramp steamer [2735]; see also Shipping, Merchant
- Mercantile Theory (of trade), 987b
- Mercerizing (process in cotton industry), 2735b; m. plant [2736]
- Merchant Bankers (commerce), 389a
- Merchant Shipping Act (1851), 955b; and Samuel Plimsoll, 3412b
- Mercury, sources of supply, and uses of, 2717b; and Cinnabar, 916a
- Mercury-Vapour Boiler (engineering) 527a
- Mercury-Vapour Lamp (electrical), 1377b
- Mérida (Mexico), manufactures of 2753b
- Merionethshire (Wales), agriculture and industries of, 2740a
- Mersey Docks and Harbour Board, 498b
- Mersey Tunnel, 2539b, 2741a, [2540]
- Mesheid (Iran), exports of, 3111b
- Messina (Sicily), exports of, 3955a
- Metallic Arc Welding, 4430b
- Metallurgy (extraction of metals from ore and subsequent working up of metals), 2743a; alloys, 2743b; cast iron, 2744a; ore, 3168a
- Metallurgical Chemistry, 855b
- Meteorological office, and shipping, aircraft, 2748b; use of balloons, 379b; 379b
- Methil and Buckhaven, exports of, 1527b
- Metronome (instrument that beats time), 2752a
- Metropolitan Water Board, 2752a; example of nationalized service, 2942a; reservoir at Hampton [3690]
- Metz, products of, 1608b
- Meuse River, commercial importance of, 2752b
- Mexican Onyx, sources of, 3148a
- Mexico, agriculture and mineral resources, 2756a; economic map, facing [2753]; manufactures and commerce, 2756b
- Mexico City, industries of, 2754a
- Mozotint (process in engraving), 2758a, 1417a
- Mica (mineral), use in industries, 2738b
- Michell Bearing (mechanics), 120a
- Michigan (U.S.A.), agriculture, 2760a; mineral resources and manufactures, 2760b
- Micrometer (instrument for measuring small distances), 2761a, diagram [2761]
- Microphone (instrument for converting sound into electric waves), 2761b; and 4188b
- Microscope (optical instrument), 2761b; compound m. 2762a, diagram [2762]; diagram showing path of light rays [2762]; simple m., 2762a
- Middlesbrough (Yorks), industries of, 2763a, [4554]
- Middlesex, agriculture and industries, 2765a; communications, 2764b; map of [2764]
- Middlings, and flour milling, 1569a
- Midland Bank, 389a
- Midlothian, agriculture and industries, 2766b
- Mieble Printing Press, 3548b, [3548]
- Migration (population), economic causes, 1402b; to and from Great Britain, 1403a; to and from U.S.A., 1403b
- Milan, manufactures and trade of, 2768b
- Milk, 2770a; Alfa-Laval cream separator [2772]; bottling plant [2770]; condensed m., 2770b; cowsheds at Royal Farn, Windsor [2771]; dairy cows, milk yield of, 1111a; grader of m., 1111b; legislation guarding purity of m., 1111b; Milk Marketing Board, 1112a; m. tank train [2771]; m. testing [2771]; pasteurized m., 2772a; powdered m., 2770b
- Milk of Lime, preparation of, 2518b; uses of in industry, 2519a
- Mill (mechanism for grinding), 2773a; crushing mill [2771]
- Miller, Sir D. S. K. (Australian banker), 4866a
- Milk (agriculture), 2774a
- Milwaukee (U.S.A.), industries of, 2776b
- Mineral water, manufacture of, 2784a
- Mines' Federation of Great Britain, 951b; and 1926 General Strike, 1698b
- Mines Department (of Board of Trade), 4293b
- Mine Ventilation (in coal industry), 952b
- Minature C. 189a, 3398a
- Minimum Wage, 1000b
- Mining, 2784b, [2787]; fire setting process, 2786a; history of metaliferous m., 2785a; use of explosives in 2786b; water pumps and power transmission, 2788a
- Ministry of Labour Gazette (Industrial Statistics), 1402b
- Minneapolis (U.S.A.), industries of, 2789a
- Mimesota, agriculture and manufactures, 2790a
- Mnorea, mineral deposits in, 371a
- Mint (where metallic money coined), 2793a; mints in the Empire and U.S.A., 2791a; operations in minting coins [2792], [2791]; process of assaying, 291a
- Mint Par of Exchange (economics), 1591a

- Mississippi (U.S.A.), agriculture and commerce, 2799a; industries, 2799b
- Missouri (U.S.A.), agriculture and mineral wealth, 2800b
- Mocha Coffee (variety of coffee), 2805b
- Modena, trade of, 2811a
- Mody, Sir H. P. (Indian industrialist), 2803a
- Mohair, use of in textile industry, 2805b
- Moiré (watered cloths), 2805b
- Mold (Wales), industries of, 2809a
- Moluccas (Dutch East Indies), products of, 2811a
- Molybdenum (metal), sources, and uses in industry, 2811b
- Money (economics), 2810b; "cheap" and "dear" money, 2820b; command over the market, 2819b; development of m., 2819b; Fiat m., 2820b; Gold Standard, 2820a, history of, 2820b; legal tender, 2818b; money as store of value, 2820a; Sterling Group, 2820b
- Moneylender, 2821a
- Money Order, 2821a; and Post Office banking system, 3513a
- Monmouthshire, agriculture and industries, 2829a; communications, 2829a [2828]
- Monometallism (money), 2829b; and bimetalism, 283a
- Monopoly (in economics), 2816b; 2830a; and cartels, 282a; conferred by royal privilege, 2829b; and price maintenance, 2841b; and trusts, 2829a
- Mono-rail system (in transport), 2830a
- Monotype (typesetting and setting device), 2830a; and linotype 2830a, [2828]; matrix 2831b, [2831]; monotype caster [2831]; diagram showing operation of [2831]; monotype keyboard, 2830b, [2830]; diagram showing operation of [2830]
- Montana (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries, 2833b; manufactures, 2834a
- Mont Cenis Tunnel, 2834a
- Montenegro, agriculture of, 2835a
- Monterrey (Mexico), industries of, 2754a
- Montevideo (Uruguay), industries of, 2835b
- Montgolfier Brothers' balloon [278]
- Montgomeryshire (Wales), agriculture and industries, 2842b
- Montreal (Canada), industries and transport, 2844b; shipping and docks [2845]
- Montrose (Angus), fisheries of, 2845a
- Mooding (process in manufacture of knives), 2885a
- Moratorium (finance), 2885a; Hoover m. on inter-governmental debts, 2852b
- Moravia (Czechoslovakia), agriculture and manufactures, 2852b
- Morayshire (Scotland), agriculture and industries, 2855a
- Mordants (in dyeing), 2855a, 2890b
- Morocco (variety of dressed leather), 2855a
- Morocco, exports, 2857b
- Morse, Samuel, American inventor, 2890a; M. electric telegraph, 2890a; M. recorder, 2884b, [2885]
- Mortar (in building), 2890a
- Mortgage (commerce), 2890b; mortgages and power to appoint receiver, 3660b
- Mortise and Tenon (in carpentry), 2890b, 775b; diagram [776]
- Moscow, communications, 2862b; industries, 2863a
- Most-Favoured-Nation Agreements (tariffs), 2896a
- Mosul, oil industry of, 2216b
- Mother-of-Pearl, sources and uses of, 2870a
- Motherwell (Lancs), industries of, 2870b
- Motor-boat, 2871a; principles of construction, 2871b; types illustrated [2871]
- Motor-car, 2872a; Automobile Association and Royal Automobile Club, 2872a; Brooklands track, 2872b, [2878]; commercial vehicles, 2877b; design of cars, 2874b; history, 2872b; licensing and insurance, 2879a; manufacture [2875]; motor industry in Britain, 2873b; organization of, 2878b; Motor Show [2876]; old and new types contrasted, Austin [2876], Benz [2872], Daimler [2873], Ford [2874],
- Rolls-Royce [2873], [2877]; transmission line, 2875a; recent developments, 2877a; trials, 2878b; types of car, 2879b; world production and national registration figures, 2874a
- Motor-Car Brakes (mechanical device), 2879b, diagram [2879]
- Motor-Cycle, 2879b; history of, 2880a; old types [2880]; recent advances in m.-c. construction, 2881b; recent types [2881]
- Motor Insurance (commerce), 2882a, 2879a; and general insurance, 2893a
- Motor Ships, 2893a; tonnage increase, 1934-5, 2893a; as percentage total tonnage, 2893b
- Mouldboard (of plough), 2843b; types of, 2844a
- Mountain Green (pigment), source and use of, 2634a
- Movable Pulley (mechanical device), 2882b, [2882]
- Moving Coil Loudspeaker (wireless), 2882b, diagram [2882]
- Moving Coil Microphone, 2761b
- Mowing Machine, 2882a
- Mozambique, agriculture and exports, 2888b
- Mukden (Manchuria), trade of, 2645b
- Multigraph (a printing device that imitates typewriting), 2891b
- Multiple Costs (commercial), 2845b
- Mummy Corn (cereal grain), 2631a
- Munich, industries of, 2893a
- Municipal Borough, finance of, 287b; and local government finance, 2552a; local taxation, 2878b, local rates, 2847b
- Municipal Enterprise, 2551b
- Municipal Ownership, 2893b; in England, 2894b; and natural monopolies, 2894a; and nationalization, 2894a
- Munster, agriculture and industries, 2896b
- Muntz metal (variety of brass), constituents of, 274a
- Muscat (Arabia), trade of, 2899a
- Musical box, 2915a
- Muslin (fabric), 2916b
- Mustard (condiment), commercial preparation of, 2918b
- Mysore (India), agriculture and industries, 2920a

## N

- Nacre (Mother-of-Pearl), sources and uses of, 2870a
- Nagasaki, industries of, 2282b
- Nagoya, industries of, 2282b
- Nails, Wire or French, 2825a; manufacture of, 2925b; sizes of [2925]
- Nairnshire (Scotland), agriculture and industries, 2927a
- Namur, iron and coal industries of, 250a
- Nanking (China), industries of, 282a, 2927b; bamboo plantation at [283]
- Nantes, industries of, 2608b
- Naphtha, commercial use of, 2929a
- Naphthalene, commercial uses of, 2929a; naphthalene washers [1687]
- Napier (N.Z.), industries of, 2908a
- Naples (Italy), industries of, 2930a; harbour at [2252]
- Nash, Rt. Hon. W. (N.Z. Labour leader), 2908b
- Nasmyth, James, British inventor, 2907b; Nasmyth steam hammer, 2978a
- Natal (S. Africa), agriculture and products of, 2939b; economic map of, facing [2333]
- National Bank, 289a
- National Company (discount house), 289b
- National Debt (public finance), 2940a; British, 2940a; funded and unfunded, 2940b; in other countries, 2941a
- National Food Council, 2942a
- National Institute of Industrial Psychology, 2166a
- National Insurance, 2941b; health i., 2947b; National Insurance Acts (1911, 1924), 2947b; National Insurance Acts and Friendly Societies, 2942a; pensions, 2942b; social i., 2942a; Widows, Orphans and Old Age Contributory Pensions Act (1925), 2947b; Poor Laws, 2940a; unemployment i., 2940b, 2942b
- Nationalization (economics), 2942a; and municipal ownership, 2943b
- National Lifeboat Institution, 2907a
- National Mark (agricultural marketing), 2942b; and marketing schemes, 2942a

- National Mark Scheme (agriculture), and fruit industries, 1647b  
 National Provincial Bank, 389a  
 National Recovery Act (economics), 2942b; price-fixing under, 2943a; F. D. Roosevelt, 3755a  
 National "Safety First" Association, 18a  
 National Saving (economics), 2942a; investment totals for home and abroad, 2943b  
 National Savings Certificates, 2942b, 2940b  
 National Union of Journalists, 3021b  
 Natural Dyestuffs, varieties of, 1289b  
 Natural Gas, production and uses of, 2944a  
 Nauru (W. Pacific), exports, 2950a  
 Nautical mile, 2769a  
 Navigation, 2961b; ocean "lanes," 3122b  
 Neath, industries of, 1770b  
 Nebraska (U.S.A.), agriculture, 2970a; manufactures, 2970b  
 Needle, 2972b; making eyes of n. [2972]; the sticking shop [2973]  
 Needle-Point Lace, making of, 2407b; examples of [2408]  
 Needlework, 2972a  
 Negotiable Instrument (commercial law), 2974a; bill of exchange, 482a; promissory note, 3557a  
 Nehru, Jawaharlal (Indian Labour leader), 5122b  
 Nelson (Iancs), industries of, 2975b  
 Nelson (N.Z.), industries of, 4908b  
 Neon, industrial use of, 2978a; n. sign manufacture [2977]  
 Nepal (India), agricultural and mineral deposits, 2978b  
 Net (open-weave fabric), 2989b; casting net used in fishing [2990]; net making [2989]; varieties described, 2990a  
 Netherlands, commerce, 2994b; dairy industry, 2993b; economic map of, facing [449]; farming, 2993b; fisheries, 2994a; manufactures, 2994a  
 Nevada (U.S.A.), agricultural and mineral wealth of, 3001a  
 Newark (U.S.A.), industries of, 3001b  
 New Brunswick (Canada), agriculture, 3002b; lumbering and fisheries, 3003a; trade and manufactures, 3003b  
 Newbury, horse breeding centre, 466a  
 New Caledonia (S. Pacific), mineral products, 3004a  
 Newcastle (Natal), industries of, 2930b  
 Newcastle (New South Wales), industries and trade of, 3019a  
 Newcastle-upon-Tyne, industries of, 3003b  
 Newcomen, Thomas, English engine, 3008a; Newcomen engine, 4077b  
 New Deal (economics), 2942b; F. D. Roosevelt, 3755a  
 New Economic Policy (in U.S.S.R.), 3810b  
 Newfoundland, fisheries, 3007a; fishing village [3006]; mineral resources and mining, 3007b; railways, 3008a  
 New Hampshire (U.S.A.), agriculture, 3011b; manufactures, 3012a  
 New Hebrides Islands (Pacific), exports of, 3012b  
 New Jersey (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries, 3013a  
 New Mexico (U.S.A.), agriculture, 3014b; mineral wealth and manufactures, 3015a  
 New Orleans (U.S.A.), cotton market and export trade, 3015b; harbour [3015]  
 New Plymouth (N.Z.), industries of, 4908b  
 Newport (Monmouthshire), industries of, 3016a  
 Newport (I.O.W.), industries of, 3016b  
 New South Wales, agriculture and industries, 3018a; transport, 3018b  
 Newspapers and Journalism, 3019b; history, 3019b; modern n., 3020a; organization of, 3021a; press and the public, 3020b; professional associations, 3021b; work of the journalist, 3020b  
 Newspaper Proprietors' Association, 3021b  
 New York City (U.S.A.), airports, 3026b; commerce, 3026a; exports, 3026b  
 New York State (U.S.A.), agriculture and manufactures, 3028a  
 New Zealand, agriculture in: 3032a, 4898a; butter production, 4902a, [4899]; carcasses of beef for export [4899]; cattle raising, 4898b, [4901]; dairy farming, 4898a, [4901]; fruit growing, 4903a, [4899], [4902]; grass growing, 4900a; pastoral statistics, 4898b; sheep farming, 4898a, [4901]; wheat growing, 4898b, [4902]; wool production, 4903a, [4899]  
 New Zealand, communications and transport: 4898a; air transport, 4895a; bullock teams [4891]; climbing Rimutaka Railway [4893]; Hapuwenua Viaduct [4894]; Maunganui-o-teas Viaduct [4894]; railways, 4895a; sea communications, 4895a; wharves at Wellington [4894]  
 New Zealand, economic map, facing [3029]  
 New Zealand, industries: 3032a, 4898b, 4902b; coal mining, 4912a, [4899]; gold mining, 4912a, [4899]; hydro-electric power, 4912a, [4990]  
 New Zealand, mineral resources of, 4911b; coal, 4912a; gold, 4912b; iron, 4912b  
 New Zealand, state control in, 4911b; State bank, 4923a  
 New Zealand, trade with Great Britain, 3032b, 4902a; overseas trade, 4903a; tariffs, 4903a  
 Nib, steel, manufacture of, 3311b  
 Nicaragua, agriculture, 3031c; economic map of, facing [823]; mineral wealth, 3038a  
 Nice, manufactures and export trade of, 1609a  
 Nickel (metal), 3040b; pure nickel vessel [3040]; sources and uses of, 3041a  
 Nickleby (aluminium alloy), 142b  
 Nicobar Islands (Bay of Bengal), exports, 3041b  
 Nicosia (Cyprus), trade and industries of, 3041b  
 Niello (process in ornamenting gold and silver plates), 3042a  
 Nigeria (W. Africa), produce and trade, 3043a  
 Nigrosin (aniline dye), and manufacture of ink, 2180b  
 Nimes, manufactures of, 1609a  
 Ning-Po (China), exports of, 3048b  
 Nitrates, industrial uses of, 3049a; n. plant in Chile [3049]; sources of, 875a  
 Nitre, manufacture and uses of, 3840a  
 Nitric Acid, commercial preparation of, and industrial uses of, 3049a  
 Nitroglycerin (explosive), 3050a  
 Nobile, Umberto, Italian aeronautical engineer, 3051a  
 Noctovisor (wireless instrument), 369a  
 "Noiseless" typewriters, 4318a; standard n. t. [4319]  
 Non-Condensing Engine (steam e.), 4077a  
 Non-Directional Aerial (wireless), 4500b  
 Non-Rigid Dirigibles (aviation), 1200b  
 Norfolk, agriculture and industries, 3053b; railway map [3053]; transport, 3053a  
 Norman, Montagu, English financier, 3057b  
 Normandy, agriculture and mining, 3059b  
 Northallerton (Yorks), industries of, 3062a  
 North America, economic map of, facing [3063]; mineral resources, 3064b; transport, 3065b  
 Northampton, boot and shoe industries of, 3066a  
 Northamptonshire, agriculture and industries, 3066b; communications, 3068a; railway and road map, [3068]  
 North Carolina (U.S.A.), agriculture and manufactures, 3069b  
 Northcliffe, Viscount, English newspaper owner, 3069b  
 North Dakota (U.S.A.), agriculture and mineral resources, industries, 3071a  
 Northern Ireland, agriculture and industries, 2220b; economic map, facing [627]; grouping of railways in, 3632a; shipbuilding, 2221a  
 Northern Ireland Road Transport Board, 3632a  
 Northern Territory (Australia), mineral wealth of, 3071b  
 Northumberland, agriculture and industries, 3073b; communication, 3073a; railway and road map [3073]  
 North-West Frontier Province (India), agricultural crops, 3077b  
 Norway, agriculture and livestock, 3082a; economic map of, facing [3081]; fisheries, 3082b; mining and manufactures, 3083a; transport and commerce, 3083b  
 Norwich, industries of, 3087b; market [3088]  
 Nottingham, industries of, 3090a  
 Nottinghamshire, agriculture and industries, 3092a; railway and road map [3092]; transport, 3092b

Nova Scotia (Canada), agriculture, 3093a; fisheries and lumber, mining, 3094b; manufactures, 3095a; transport and commerce, 3095b

Nuffield, Baron, English industrialist, 8101a  
Nullity (in company law), 8101b  
Nuneaton (Warwickshire), industries of, 3104a

Nurnberg, manufactures of, 1738a  
Nyasaland (Africa), products and trade, 3110b; tea terracing in N. [3110]  
Nystagmus (industrial disease), 932b

## O

OAKHAM (Rutland), industries of, 3113a  
Oak Timber, industrial uses of, 3112b; by-products of, 3113a  
Oakum, uses of, 3114a  
Oats (agricultural crop), 3115b; acreage under oats in Great Britain, Germany, Russia, 3116a; harvesting oats in Alberta [3116]  
Ob River (Siberia), commercial importance of, 3116b  
Ocean "lanes" (nautical), 3112b, map of shipping routes [3936]  
Ochre (mineral), industrial uses of, 3124a  
Octavo (size of book), 3125b, 3129b  
Odense, industries of, 1158b  
Odessa (U.S.S.R.), industries of, 4323b  
Office organization (commerce), 3120a, equipment, 3131a; layout, 3130b; organization, 3131b; staff, 3130b  
Official Receiver (in bankruptcy proceedings), 337b  
Offset Printing, 3131b; o. lithography, 3132a  
Ogilvie, A. G. (Australian Labour leader), 4674a  
Ohio (U.S.A.), agricultural and mineral resources, 3132b; manufactures, 3133a  
Ohm (unit for measuring electrical resistance), 3133b  
Oil, 3134b; fixed oils, manufacture of, 3134b, uses of 3135a; drying oils, uses of, 3135a; fuel for ships, 3934b  
Oil-Cake (agriculture), 3134a  
Oilcloth, manufacture of, 3134a; and linoleum, 1033a  
Oil of Bergamot, use of in perfumery, 462b  
Oil of Fennel, industrial uses of, 3137b  
Oil varnish (liquid preservative), 4364a  
Oklahoma (U.S.A.), agriculture and industry, 3136a  
Old age pensions, 3137a; in Britain, 3137b; health insurance, 1947b; national insurance schemes, 2941b, 3321a; and poor laws, 3490a  
Oldham (Lancs), industries of, 3138b

Olein, commercial use of, 2440a  
Olericulture (agriculture), 2072a  
Olive oil, uses of in industry, 3140a  
Oman (Arabia), produce of, 3141b  
Omnibus (vehicle), 3142b; early and recent types contrasted [3142]  
Ontario (Canada), agriculture and lumbering, 3143b; communications, and commerce, 3146a; industrial and power development, 3146a, Toronto stockyards [3146]; mineral and oil resources, 3145a; salt mining in, 3839b; technical education in, 3147a  
Onyx marble, sources of, 3148a  
Oolite (building material), 3148a  
Open Field Farming (agriculture), 81a  
Open-Hearth Process (in steel manufacture), 2236b; charging floor of o. h. furnace [2237]; open-hearth furnace, diagram [2236]; operation of tapping [2237]  
Open-Kettle (method of canning), 3537a  
"Open shop" (economics), 3148b; "closed shop," 940b; trade unionism, 2402b  
Opera-glass (miniature binoculars), 3151a, diagram [3151]; and field glass, 3525a, diagram [3525]  
Operating Costs (commerce), 1046a  
Ophthalmoscope (instrument for examining interior of eye), 3151b  
Oporto (Portugal), trade 3503a; wine being loaded on the Duoro [3506]  
Optical instruments, 2510a  
Option (in finance), 3156b  
Oran, trade of, 126b  
Orange (citrus fruit), 3157a; cultivation of, 3157b; orange grove [3158]; oranges in cylinder-brush washer [3157]; uses of, 3158a  
Orange Free State, agricultural and mineral wealth, 3158b; economic map of, facing [4333]  
Ordinary Shares (commerce), 993b; 3922b  
Oregon (U.S.A.), agriculture, 3167b; manufacturers, 3168a  
Ores (metalliferous material), 3168a  
Organ (musical instrument), 3170b; [3171], [3173]; organ building [3174]; modern organ, 3172a

Organzine (in silk manufacture), 3968a  
Oriental Alabaster, sources of, 3148a  
Oriental Rugs (textile), 779b  
Orifans, manufactures of, 1609b  
Ornithopter (aviation), 47b  
Orris Root, industrial use of, 3181a  
Orthochromatism (in photography), 3388b; and true colour rendering, 3394b  
Orthoclase (potash feldspar), uses of in industry, 1515b  
Oruro, extractive industry of, 528b  
Osage (timber tree), commercial uses of, 3183a  
Osaka, industry of, 2282b  
Osier, use of in basket making, 3184a  
Oslo (Norway), commerce and industry, 3184b; harbour [3085]  
Osmium (metallic element), industrial uses of, 3184b  
Ostend, fisheries of, 450a; harbour at [450]  
Oswestry (Salop), industries of, 3949a  
Ottawa (Canada), industries and transport, 3189a  
Ounce (measure of weight), 3192a  
Outboard Motor-Boats, 2872a, [2871]  
Outrigger Boat, 3193b; native o. boat off Ceylon [3193]  
Overdraft (banking), 390b  
Overheads (in accountancy), 3194a  
Over-Population (in economics), 3496a  
Overseas Settlement Department, 1403b  
Owen, Robert, founder of co-operative movement, 3194b  
Oxalic acid, commercial preparation of, 3196a  
Oxford, industries of, 3196b  
Oxfordshire, agriculture and industries, 3202a; railway and road map [3200]  
Oxy-Acetylene Torch, 22a; diagram [21]  
Oxygen, commercial uses of, 3204b  
Oyster fisheries, 3207a; bagging the o. catch in New Zealand [3207]  
Ozocerite, sources and use of, 3207b  
Ozone, commercial preparation of, 3208b

## P

Paddy (threshed rice), 3709a  
Paddle-Wheels, 3212b  
Padua, industries of, 2251a  
Paint, 3215a; fireproof and luminous p., 3215b; use of linseed oil as vehicle, 2229a  
Painley (Scotland), industries of, 3226b, 3684b  
Palermo (Sicily), exports of, 3955a; harbour [3953]

Palestine, agriculture and mineral resources, 3234a; economic map of, facing [3231]; railways, 3231b  
Palm Oil, uses of, 3240b  
Palmerston North (New Zealand), industries of, 4909a  
Palmetto (fibre), uses of in industry, 3241a  
Palmitin, uses of in industry, 2410a

Palm tree, derivative products of, 3239a; date p. plantation [3238]  
Panama, agricultural and mineral wealth, 3242b; economic map of, facing [821]; ocean liner in Panama Canal [3935]  
Panama Canal, 2228b; Gatun locks [3244]  
Panchromatism (in photography), 3396a

- Panelling (decorative form of wood-work), **3245b**  
 Paper, **3249a**; classification of, **3252a**; fibre from wood pulp (**3249**); manufacture of, **3242a**, **3249a**; paper-making (**3250**), (**3251**); paper-making in England, **10b**; paper-making machine, **3249b**; world production of, **3252a**  
 Paper Clay, uses of in industry, **930b**  
 Papier Mâché, manufacture and uses of, **3248b**  
 Papua, mineral resources of, **3011a**  
 Papyrus Paper, manufacture of, **3253b**  
 Par (finance), **3254a**; and shares, **3251b**  
 Par of Exchange (economics), **1590a**  
 Pará, exports of, **576a**  
 Parachute (aviation), **3255a**; landing (**3256**); leaving aeroplane, p. beginning to open (**3255**); seat-pack type, **3255b**  
 Paraffin, industrial uses of, **3256b**  
 Paraguay, agriculture and exports, **3257b**; communications, **3258a**  
 Paramaribo, exports of, **1287b**  
 Para Nut Oil, industrial uses of, **3260b**  
 Para Rubber, **3780b**  
 Paravane (anti-mine and submarine device), **3261b**  
 Parcels post, **3512b**  
 Parchment, **3261b**, **3249a**; preparation of, **3262a**; shaving the skin (**3261**)  
 Paris, industries and transport, **3263b**  
 Parquet (type of flooring), **3275b**  
 Paravel semi-rigid dirigibles (aviation), **1201a**  
 Partnerships (commercial law), **3279a**; limited p., **3279b**  
 Paste (limitation gems), manufacture of, **1696a**  
 Pasteboard, use of in bookbinding, **538b**  
 Pasteurized milk, legal requirements as to, **1112a**  
 Patent (commercial law), **3285a**; Canadian p. law, **3286a**; English p. law, **3285a**; infringements, **3285b**; monopolies, **2830a**; abuse of, **3285b**; registration of, **3671b**; renewals of, **3286a**  
 Patent Office and Industrial Property Department (of Board of Trade), **4265a**  
 Pavia, trade of, **2251b**  
 Paving cement, *see* Asphalt  
 Pawnbroker (commerce), **3291a**; liabilities of, **3291b**  
 Pearce, Sir G. F. (Australian Labour leader), **4675a**  
 Pearl buttons, manufacture of, **672b**  
 Pearls, cultured, **3297b**, (**3297**); imitation, **3297b**  
 Peat (fuel), **3298b**; gathering peat in Donegal (**3221**); peat production in Ireland, **4874a**, (**4873**)  
 Pedometer (measuring device), **3299b**  
 Perbles (Scotland), agriculture and industries of, **3301a**; fish hatchery (**3300**)  
 Pembrokeshire (Wales), agriculture and industries of, **3303b**  
 Pen, **3311a**; manufacture of steel nibs, **3311b**; quill p. and ink-well (**3311**); varieties of p., **3312a**  
 Pencil, **3312a**; manufacture of, **3312b**, (**3313**); slate p., **3314a**  
 Pennsylvania (U.S.A.), agriculture and mineral resources, **3319a**; manufactures, **3319b**; pennsylvanian oilfield (**3318**)  
 Penny (English coin), **3320a**  
 Penny-Farthing (bicycle), **1098b**, (**1099**)  
 Pension (gratuitous sum of money paid regularly), **3321a**; in business, **3321b**; p. funds, **3322a**; service pensions, **3321a**; superannuation schemes, **4128b**  
 Pensions, Ministry of, **3322a**  
 Pen-Stippling (lithographic process), **2533b**  
 Pentlandite (ore), chief source of nickel, **3041a**  
 Penzance (Cornwall), trade of, **3331b**  
 Peonage (system of forced labour), **3332b**  
 Peppermint Oil, uses of in industry, **3344b**; cutting p. (**3324**)  
 Percussion Method (in oil well drilling), **4441a**  
 "Perfecting Machine" (printing press), **3548a**  
 Perfume, **3327b**; ambergris, **146b**; animal, vegetable and artificial, **3328a**; coal-tar products, **955a**; manufacture of, **3328b**, (**316**); musk, **2915a**; use of flowers in, **1572b**  
 Periscope (sighting instrument), **3329b**, diagram (**3329**); p. in submarine (**3329**)  
 Permalloy (nickel alloy), in cable construction, **680a**, **3330b**  
 Permanent Waving Machine (hair-dressing), **1891a**; portable apparatus (**1891**)  
 Pernambuco, exports of, **376b**  
 Persia, agriculture, **3334a**; industries, **3334b**; mineral resources, **3335b**; transport and communications, **3336a**  
 Personal Accident Insurance (commerce), **2196b**  
 Perth (Scotland), industries of, **3341a**  
 Perthshire, agriculture, **3342b**; industries, **3343a**  
 Peru, agriculture and mineral wealth, **3345a**; economic map of, facing (**4021**); roads and railways, **3345b**  
 Peso (coin in S. and C. America), **3346b**  
 Pest-control (agriculture), **86a**; potato-rot, control of, **3317a**; use of ichneumon fly in, **2126b**  
 Peterborough, industries of, **3350b**  
 Peterhead, industries of, **11a**  
 Petrol (motor fuel), **3354a**; cracking process of oil refining, **3362a**; distillation of from bituminous shale, **3920a**  
 Petrol Engines, **3355a**; vervo engines, **3357a**; carburettor, **3356a**, diagram of spray carburettor (**3357**); four-stroke engine cycle, **3354a**, diagram explaining (**3355**); ignition, **3356b**  
 Petroleum, **3358a**; derived products, **3360b**; distribution of p. deposits, **3359a**; drilling methods **3360a**, (**3361**); fire at Texas oil well (**3359**); gusher spouting (**3361**); oil wells, early (**3358**),

Pennsylvania (**3318**), Rumania (**3361**); pipeline, Iraq (**3361**); production of p. from coal, **3362a**; refining, **3360b**; cracking process in oil refining, **3362a**, refinery in Prahova valley, Rumania (**3791**); storage tanks (**3791**); well boring, percussion method, **441a**  
 Pewter (alloy), **3366a**; examples of p. ware (**3365**)  
 Pfennig (German coin), **3366a**  
 Phenol (acid, derivative of coal tar), use of in industry, **757b**  
 Philadelphia (U.S.A.), industries of, **3371b**  
 Philippine Islands, agriculture and manufactures, **3378b**  
 Philippopolis, trade of, **649b**  
 Phonograph, **4015b**; Berliner gramophone (**4017**); cross-section of record (**4017**); early Edison p. (**4017**); electrical recording, **4016a**  
 Phosgene (gas), industrial uses of, **3386a**  
 Phosphates, commercial preparation of, and uses, **3386a**; exports of from Nauru, **2150a**  
 Phosphor Bronze (alloy), **630b**  
 Phosphorus Fertilizer, sources of, **1521a**  
 Phosphorus Match, **2700a**  
 Phossy Jaw (industrial disease), **2700a**; **3387a**  
 Photo-Electric Cell, and sound films, **913a**; and television, **4193a**; exposure meter, **3398b**  
 Photo-Engraving (process in printing), **3387b**; and electrolytizing, **1385a**; gelatine relief process, **3387b**; in printing, **3547a**  
 Photographic Surveying, **4131a**, diagram (**4131**)  
 Photography, **3388a**; cameras, **3397a**; miniature cameras, **3398a**; reflex camera, **3397a**; twin lens reflex, **3397b**; ultra high-speed precision camera (**3399**); chloro-bromide paper, **3344a**; "chrome" films, **3394b**; colour photography, **3399a**; contrast and relative tone values, **3390a**; contrast, classifying negatives according to **3392a**; development, simplified, **3389a**; development by time scale, **3389b**; different developers, **3392a**; exposure simplified, **3389b**; exposure meters, **3398b**; factorial system, **3390b**; time-saving from use of factor, **3391a**; high-speed photography (**3399**); history of, **3388a**, **3399b**; infra-red photography, **3396b**, (**3392**); negative and positive (**3391**); orthochromatism, **3388b**, **3394b**; panchromatism, **3396a**; panchromatic hypersensitive plates, **3396a**; photos taken with ordinary and panchromatic film compared (**3393**), (**3395**), (**3397**); slow contact paper, **3394a**; wireless photo (**3390**)  
 Photogravure (printing process), **3401a**; and photo-engraving, **3387b**  
 Photolithography (process in printing), **2534a**; colour work in, **2534b**  
 Photometer (instrument for measuring intensity of light), **3402a**;



- diagram [3401]; Holophane Edge-cumbe auto-photometer [3401]  
 Pianoforte (keyboard percussion instrument), 3409b; action of, 3410a; "baby" grand [3410] modern upright, [3409]  
 Piastre (coin), 3411a  
 Picketing (by striking workmen) 4100a  
 Picric acid, industrial uses of, 3411b; in manufacture of explosives, 3488a  
 Pier (construction extending from shore into bay or harbour), 3412a; Southsea p. [3502]  
 Pier (in building), 3412a  
 Pietermaritzburg (Natal), industries of, 2939a  
 Pies Electric Loudspeaker (wireless), 4502b  
 Pig-Farming (agriculture), 3412b, [3413]; common British breeds, 3414a; pork, 3498a  
 Pig Iron, manufacture of, 2230b; casting p.l. [2231]  
 Pile (sharpened pole), use of in building, 3415b  
 Pillar Buoy (navigation), conventional use of, 656b  
 Pillow, Lace, making of, 2407b; examples of, [3409]  
 Pilsen (Pilsen), industries of, 1104a  
 Pineapple Culture, 3422a; p. growing in Australia [3422]; p. plantation in Queensland [329]; sources of commercial product, 3421b  
 Pine Wood, 3420a; by-product of p. industry, 3420b; production of wood-pitch, 3426b; product of resin from p. sap, 3761b, [3762]  
 Pin Manufacture, 3418b  
 Pipe (tobacco), 3422b; briar root used in p. manufacture, 589b; calabash p., 694a, [694]  
 Pipe Clay, use of in manufacture, 930b  
 Pipe-Line (conduit), 3422b; Veracruz power station with p. bringing water power from snow-fields [4151]  
 Pipe Rolls (record of Exchequer transactions), 536b  
 Piraeus, shipping and manufactures of, 1840b  
 Piss, industries of, 2231b  
 Pitchblende (mineral), 3428b; deposits in Canada, 4764b; polonium found in, 3479a; source of radium, 3427a  
 Pitch lake (asphalt) at Trinidad [291]  
 Pith, commercial uses of, 3427b  
 Pitman, Sir Isaac, inventor of system of shorthand writing, 3427b  
 Pittsburgh (U.S.A.), coal industry of, 3429b; commercial district [3429]; oil production of, 3430a  
 Pivot Bearing (mechanics), 425b, diagram [425]  
 Plane Table (instrument used in surveying), 4130b  
 Planetarium (device for illustrating motions of planets), 3430a  
 Planing Machine (technical), 3437a  
 Planned Economy, 1317b  
 Plant-Breeding (agriculture), influence of scientific research on, 84b; methods of, 385a  
 Plastering (application of mortar to walls, etc.), 3438b; composition of plaster, 3439a  
 Plaster of Paris, 3438a  
 Plate Glass, manufacture of, 1778a; p. g. grinding and polishing machinery [1777]  
 Plate-Glass Insurance (commerce), 2196b  
 Platen Printing Press, 3348b  
 Platinum (metal), 3439b; refinery [3439]; sources and uses of, 3440a  
 Pleum Ventilating System, 1958a  
 Plimsoll, Samuel, 2445b; and Merchant shipping Acts, 955b  
 Plique-à-Jour (enamelling process), 1408a  
 Plough (tillage implement), 3443b; disk p., 3444b; p. [3443]; ploughing [83]; ploughing rice fields in China, facing [3708]; ploughed furrows [3444]; rotary p. [3443]; types of mould-board, 3444a  
 Plug-and-Feather process (in quarrying), 3605b  
 Plummets (used in depth-sounding), 3446a; sounding, 4015a  
 Plush (pile fabric), 3446a  
 Plymouth, industries of, 3447a  
 Plywood, 3448a  
 Pilsen (Pilsen), industries of, 1104a  
 Pneumatic Calsson (engineering), 6912  
 Pneumatic Tools (operated by compressed air), 3448a; compressed air drill [997]  
 Pneumatic Tubes (device for sending letters, etc.), 3448b  
 Pneumatic Tyres, 3448b; battery of tube moulds [3450]; manufacture of, 3448b, [3449]; p.-tyred rail-car [3637]  
 Pochkhanawala, Sir S. N. (Indian banker), 5114b  
 Point d'Alençon Lace, 2410a; example of [2408]  
 Point-Lace industry, 2407b; examples of point lace [2408]  
 Poison Gas, manufacture of, 3455b; chlorine, 889b; phosgene, 3386a  
 Poland, agriculture, mineral resources and industries, 3458b; communications and commerce, 3460a; economic map of, facing [3457]; oil field at Boryslaw [3459]  
 Polariscope (instrument for producing and testing polarized light), 3460a, diagram [3466]; polarimeter, 3466b  
 Pole-Axe (instrument used in slaughtering animals), 3468a  
 Political Economy, 1214a; historical development of, 1314b  
 Poll Tax (public finance), 3477b; direct taxation, 4178a  
 Polytechnics (technical education), 3481a, 1330b  
 Pomade (hair dressing), manufacture of, 3481b  
 Pomerania (Germany), agriculture and manufactures, 3482b  
 Pomology (agriculture), 2072a  
 Pondicherry, agriculture and industries, 3487a  
 Postoon (bridge), 3487b; booming out method of construction, 3488a; laying p. across Medway [3487]  
 Pontypriid, coal-mining at, 1771b  
 Poole (Dorset), imports and exports, 3489a; quay [3489]  
 Poona, industries of, 2148b  
 Poor Laws (national economics), 3490b; health insurance, 1947b; old age pensions, 3321b, 3137b; Unemployment Assistance Board, 3490a  
 Pop Corn (cereal grain), 2630b  
 Poplar Wood, commercial use of, 3494b  
 Poplin (fabric), 3495a  
 Population Theory (in economics), 3495b; Malthus, 2640a; migration (population movements), 1402b; over-population, 3496a  
 Porcelain (glazed pottery), 3496b; china p., 3497a; Dresden china, 1275a; manufacture of p. [3496]; Sèvres p., 3497b; varieties illustrated, facing [3496]; yellow colouring of by rutile, 3816a  
 Port (commerce), 3498a; docks, 1217b; relation to hinterland, 3499b  
 Port Arthur (Canada), industries of, 4819a; wheat elevators at [4833]  
 Port-Aux-Basques (Canada), industries of, 4819a  
 Porter (brew of beer), 3500a  
 Portland (U.S.A.), communications and trade, 3500b  
 Portland Cement, manufacture and commercial use of, 817a; and concrete, 999b; cement pump in use [818]  
 Portland Stone (building material), 648a, P. a. quarries, Isle of Wight [4090]  
 Port Lincoln (S. Australia), industries of, 4024b  
 Porto Alegre, exports of, 576a  
 Port of London Authority, 2576b, 3601a; an example of nationalization, 2942a  
 Port Pirie (S. Australia), industries of, 4024b  
 Port Said, exports of, 1354b  
 Port-Side Buoy, 656b  
 Portsmouth, industries of, 3501a  
 Port Talbot, coal industry of, 1771b  
 Portugal, agriculture and minerals, 3503b; economic map of, facing [4031]; manufactures and transport, 3504a  
 Portuguese Guinea, chief products of, 3508b  
 Portuguese West Africa (Angola), trade, 3509a  
 Port Wine, 3509b; loading p. w. on the Douro [3506]  
 Posen (Poland), trades of, 3509b  
 Post Office, 3611a; banking systems of P.O., 3513a; business reply cards, 3514b; history of, 3511b, [3515]; mail coach [3514]; modern developments, 3514a; Mulready envelope [3513]; parcel post, 3512b; Postal Union, 3513b; P. O. Film Unit, 915a; P. O. Railway [3512]; rates, 3512a; Returned Letter Office, 3693a; telegraphs and telephones, 3512b  
 Posters (in advertising), 3611a; examples [3510]; Soviet p. [3508]  
 Post Office Savings Bank, 3900a; and national saving, 2941a; foundation of, 3861b; multi-telephone service, 4190a; telephones, 4188b



- Potash, sources and use of, 3516a; and kainite, 2344a
- Potash Feldspar, uses of in industry, 1515b
- Potassium, sources of, 3516b
- Potato, cultivation of, 3516b; dry rot in, 3517a, p. with dry rot [3516]; harvesting by machinery [3517]; use of in manufacture of starch, 3517a
- Potato Spirit, uses of in industry, 1656b
- Potosi, silver mines of, 328b
- Potsdam, flower-growing at, 1738b
- Potter's Clay, use of in pottery manufacture, 930b
- Potter's Ore (mineral), use of in industry, 1661b
- Potter's Wheel, 3518b
- Pottery (art of making vessels in clay), 3518a; firing and glazing, 3520a; history of, 3520b; potteries at Stoke-on-Trent (4089); processes in [3519]; terra-cotta, 4207b, [4207], [4208]; varieties of, 3520b; china, 3497a; porcelain, 3496b; Wedgwood ware, 4439a
- Poultry-Farming (agriculture), 3520b; breeding and hatching, 3523b; care of p., 3522b; classification of p., 3521b, table [3522]; incubator, 2142a, [2142]; modern fowl house, exterior [3521], interior [3524]; p.-f. in Britain, 82a; in Victoria [4616]; types of fowls: Light Sussex [3523]; Rhode Island Red [3523]; White Leghorn [3524]; White Wyandotte [3522]
- Pound (unit of weight), 3524b
- Pound Sterling (monetary unit), 3524b
- Power Station, at Battersea [1372]; at Vernayaz [4151]
- Prague, commerce and industries of, 3526b
- Prayer Rug (textile), 780a
- Precious Coral, economic value of, 1029a
- Preference Shares (commerce), 993b, 3922b
- Preservation of Food Products, 3538b; and adulteration of foodstuffs, 366; canning, 3537a; English canning factory [3537]; moving belt machinery in canning factory [3538]; purification of foodstuffs, 856a; vacuum jar containers, 3537b
- Press-Advertising (commerce), 38a
- Pressburg (Bratislava), industries of, 1104a
- Pressure Gauge (pressure recording instrument), 3538b; barometer, special type of p. gauge, 403b, [403]; gauge, 1689b
- Preston (Lancs.), commerce, 3539b; docks [3539]; industries, 3540a
- Price (in economics), 3541a, 1314a; general level of prices, and index numbers, 2143b; and supply and demand, 4124b; and value, 4360a
- Price Maintenance (commerce), 3541a; and large-scale industry, 3541b; monopoly price-fixing by trusts, 4289b
- Primary Battery (electrical), 1369a
- Prince Edward Island (Canada), agriculture and mineral wealth, 3543b; fisheries, 3544a
- Printing, 3548a; electrotyping, 1288a; forme; 3546b, bow 32-page forme is prepared for press [3547], small job forme [3545]; galley, 3545b; Gutenberg p., example of [3546]; half-tone, 1804b; illustrations, p. of, 3546b; intaglio, 2180a; linotype, 2528a, [2528]; lithography, 2533a; lock-up, 3546a; make-up, 3546a; monotype, 2530a; offset p., 3131b; proof-reading, 3545b; stereotype, 4082b; three colour process, 3547a; typesetting, 3545a; work of p. press, 3546b, 3547b
- Printing Ink, manufacture of, 2180b
- Printing Press (technol.), 3547b; cylinder p., 3548b; early presses, 3548a; high-speed Miehle p. [3548]; platen p., 3548b; rotary p., 3548b; sheet-fed and web presses, 3548b
- Prismatic Compass, use of, 995b
- Prismatic Field-Glasses, 1325a; diagram [1525]
- Private Banks (commerce), 388b
- Private Company (commercial law), 993b
- Process Costs (commerce), 1046a
- Producers' Co-operative Societies, 1023a
- Productivity of Soil, factors affecting (agriculture), 87b
- Profit (in economics), 3555a; form of wages or reward for risk, 3555b
- Profiteering (economics), 3555b
- Profit-Sharing (economics), 3555b; advantages of, 3556a
- Promissory Note (economics), 3557a; bills of exchange, 482a
- Propeller (device to drive aircraft, ships, etc.), 3558a; airscrew, 3558b, [3558]; marine p., 3558b, [3558]; variable pitch airscrew, 3558b; windmill, 3559a
- Property, law of, 3559b; real and personal p., 3560b
- Property Owners' Indemnity Insurance (commerce), 2197a
- Proprietary Goods (commerce), 3541a; and trade-marks, 4266a
- Prospecting (for minerals), 3561b
- Protection (economics), 3561b, 1630b; economic science, 957b; free trade, 1630b; imperial preference, 2137b; in Britain, 4172a; infant industries, 3562a; price level, 3541b; reciprocity, 3561a; tariffs, 4171b
- Proudhon, Joseph (Fr. n. h. economist), 3565a
- Provence, agriculture, 3566a
- Prunes, cultivation of and preparation for market, 3568a
- Prussia, agriculture and industries, 3569a; workers in P. amber works [3571]
- Prussian Blue, commercial uses of, 3570b
- Psychrometer (measuring instrument), 2125a
- Public Assistance Committees, and unemployment benefits, 1225a
- Public Company (commercial law), 993b
- Public Liability Insurance (commerce), 2197a
- Public Trustee (for administration of settlements), 3579a
- Publicity Clubs (advertising), 41b
- Publishing (book trade), 3579b; book production, 358b; copyright, 1087a
- Puddling Process (in iron and steel industry), 2234b
- Puebla (Mexico), manufacturers of, 2754a
- Puerto Rico (W. Indies), agriculture and mineral wealth, 3580b
- Pulley (simple machine), 3582b; block and tackle, 3582a, diagram [3583]; endless chain, 3583a; movable p., 3583a; types [3582]
- Pullman, George (American inventor), 3583b
- Pulmotor (device for inducing artificial respiration), 3583b, [3583]
- Pump (mechanical device for moving liquids or gases), 3584b; centrifugal p., 3585a; force p., 3584b, [3585]; lift p., 3584b, [3585]; power p., 3585a; turbine p., 3585a
- Pump, Power, 3585a
- Punch, Mechanical (hole-making appliance), 3588a
- Punjab (India), agriculture, 3587b
- Purbeck Marble (limestone), 3588a
- Purification of Foodstuffs, and agricultural chemistry, 856a
- Purple Dye, manufacture of, 3589b
- Purpurin (dye), 3589b; p. and madder, 2616b
- Purser (in mercantile marine), 3589b
- Pusher Airscrew (propeller), 3588b
- Push-Pull Amplifier (wireless), 4499a, diagram [4499]; class B push-pull a., 4499b, diagram [4499]; quiescent push-pull a., 4499b, diagram [4500]
- Putty (cement), 3591a
- Pylon (aeroplane tower), 3592b
- Pylon (transmission tower for electric current) [1369]
- Pyrites (compound of iron and sulphur), commercial uses of, 3598a
- Pyrolusite, source of manganese, 3598a
- Pyrotechnics (fireworks), 3598b; constituents of fireworks, 3599b; displays [3599], [3600], [3601]

**QUADRANT** (instrument for ascertaining altitude of sun), **3808b**  
**Quadruple-Expansion Engine** (steam e.), **4078a**  
**Quarantine** (marine law), **3805b**  
**Quarrying**, **3805b**; channelling by machinery, **3606a**; explosive method, **3606a**; plug-and-feather method, **3605b**; quarrying marble [3606]; slate q. [3979]; Portland stone quarry [4090]  
**Quarter-Deck** (nautical), **3806b**  
**Quart** (measure of capacity), **3808a**

**Quartermaster** (in mercantile marine), **3808b**  
**Quarto** (in book production), **1379b**  
**Quartz** (mineral), **3807a**; crystals [3607]; industrial uses of, **3607b**  
**Quebec** (Canadian province), agriculture, fisheries, lumber and minerals, **3609a**; transport and trade, **3609b**  
**Quebec** (city), industries and trade, **3611a**  
**Queensland** (Australia), agricul-

ture, **3611b**; pineapple plantation [329]; mining, **3612a**; transport and trade, **3612b**  
**Quicklime**, industrial uses of, **2578b**  
**Quicksilver** (mercury), sources of supply and uses of, **2737b**; and Cinnabar, **916a**  
**Quiescent Push-Pull Amplifier** (wireless), **4499b**; diagram [4500]  
**Quince**, commercial use of, **3613b**  
**Quito**, manufactures of, **1378b**  
**Quit-Rent** (feudal rent), **3814b**  
**Quoin** (in printing), **3546a**

## R

**RABAT** (Morocco), manufactures, **2859a**  
**Radio-Telephone Service**, **4190a**  
**Radium**, **3623a**; derivative products from, **3624a**; pitchblends, **3426b**; polonium, **3479a**; preparation of, **3624b**; r. industry in Canada, **4764b**, **4795b**; r. mine, Cornwall [1037]; sources of, **3623a**  
**Radnorshire** (Wales), agriculture and mineral wealth, **3625b**  
**Raffia** (fibre), uses of in manufacture, **1524a**, **3626b**  
**Raiffeisen Associations** (agricultural co-operative credit societies in Germany), **1023a**  
**Railways**, **3827b**; amalgamations, **3630b**; development of British r., **3630a**, Canadian, **4746b**, Indian, **5058a**, Irish, **3632a**, Scottish, **3632a**, South African, **4955**; electric r., **1389b**, [1381], [3059]; engineering works, **3632a**; growth of r. [3631], [3633]; history of, **3628b**; locomotives, **3632b**, [986]; r. as a machine, **3628a**; mail train [3515]; modern developments in r. travel [3637]; motive power other than steam, **3614b**; origin of, **3628a**; Paddington station [3629]; post office r. [1512]; public r., **3629a**; r. activities [3635]; rolling stock, **3631a**; road-rail freighter [3633]; safety on r., **3636a**; signals, **3636a**; supervision of, **3630b**; underground r., **4328a**, [4328], subways at Piccadilly station [4327]  
**Railway Mania** (economics), **3610a**  
**Rain Gauge** (instrument for collecting and measuring rain), **3838a**  
**Raisins** (dried grapes), **3639b**; drying raisin grapes [2639]  
**Rajputana**, agriculture and industries of, **3641a**  
**Rambouillet** (domestic breed of sheep), **3925b**  
**Ramie Plant**, industrial uses of, **324b**; ramie fibre, **1524a**  
**Rangefinder** (instrument for determining distance to remote point), **3844b**  
**Rangoon**, industries and exports of, **661a**; rice market of, **3790b**  
**Ratchet** (device for stopping backward motion in toothed wheel), **3847b**  
**Rate** (levied by local government

authority), **3847b**; county and central assessment committees, **3648b**; property assessment for, **3648a**; taxation by local authorities, **1178b**  
**Rate of Interest** (economics), **752a**, **1124a**  
**Nationalization** (economics), **3849a**; mass-production, **2698a**  
**Rationing of Foodstuffs**, **3849b**  
**Rattan** (fibrous material), **3850a**; plant [3650]; sources of, **3650b**; washing r. [3650]  
**Rayon** (artificial silk), **3852b**, **3966a**; cellulose used in manufacture of, **816a**; fibre, **1524a**; processes in manufacture, **3652b**, [3653]; watered r., **2808b**; world production statistics, **3652b**  
**Razor** (cutting instrument), **3854a**  
**Reading** (Berks.), manufactures of, **3655a**  
**Re-afforestation** (agriculture), **1013a**; re-afforested hills, Cardiganshire [762]  
**Reaping Machine** (agriculture), **3646b**; combining harvester-thresher, **3657a**, [85], [3657]; reaping by tractor [86]; self-binding, **3656b**  
**Receipt** (commerce), **3880b**  
**Receiver** (commercial law), **3880b**  
**Receiver** (wireless), continuous wave, **4191b**, diagram [4495]; damped wave, **4191a**, diagram [4494]  
**Reserving Order** (commercial law), **387b**  
**Reciprocity** (economics), **3881a**; and tariffs, **3881b**  
**Reclamation of Land**, **3861a**, **1213a**, [3661]; dikes, **1195a**; drainage, **1242b**  
**Rectifying** (process in manufacture of distilled liquors), **1211b**  
**Red Brass** (alloy), constituents of, **574a**  
**Red Colouring Matters**, **3662a**  
**Red International of Labour Unions**, **2403b**  
**Redruth**, industries of, **1039a**  
**Referee**, Official (arbitrator), **3884b**  
**Reflex Camera**, **3397a**; twin lens r. camera, **3397b**  
**Refrigeration**, **3870b**; gas refrigerator, **3671a**, diagram of [3670]; r. and development of meat industry, **2710a**; sharp freezing room [2710]; typical cold storage system [968]

**Registrar of Business Names**, **665a**  
**Registrar of Companies**, and company balance sheets, **371a**  
**Registrar of Friendly Societies**, **647a**  
**Registration** (statistics), **3871b**  
**Reichsbank** (German State bank), **3872b**  
**Reims** (France), industries and products of, **3673a**  
**Reinsurance** (commerce), **3874a**, **2197a**  
**Relief Engraving** (process in printing), **1435a**, **3547b**  
**Renfrew**, industries of, **3684a**  
**Renfrewshire** agriculture and industries of, **3684b**  
**Kenns**, manufactures of, **1609b**  
**Rennie, John**, Scottish engineer, **3885a**  
**Rent** (economics), **3885a**; how determined, **3885b**; Ricardian law of rent, **1155a**  
**Rent Restriction Acts** (1920-33), **3885b**; decontrol, **3886a**; standard rents, **3885b**  
**Reparations Commission** (international finance), **566a**  
**Repossession** (method of embossing), **1400a**  
**"Reserve of Labour"** (economics), **4339a**  
**Reservoir** (receptacle built or excavated for storing water), **3889b**; dams and construction of r., **1114b**; Metropolitan Water Board's r. at Hampton [3690]  
**Resins** (vegetable substances), commercial uses of, **3690a**  
**Resistance-Capacity Coupled Amplifier** (wireless), **4498b**, diagram [4499]  
**Restaurant**, **3890b**  
**Restraint of Trade** (commercial law), **3891a**  
**Retail Trade** (commerce), **3892a**  
**Retting** (process in preparation of flax fibres), **1556b**; flax packed in the retting tanks [4212]  
**Returned Letter Office** (department of P.O.), **3893a**  
**Réunion** (Indian Ocean), agricultural crops, **3693a**  
**Reverberatory Furnace**, principle and uses of, **1613b**  
**Rhea Fibre**, use of in making fabrics, **524b**  
**Rheostat** (electrical), **3895b**  
**Rhineland**, grape culture in [1747]  
**Rhode Island** (U.S.A.), farming and mineral wealth, **3699b**

- Rhodesia (S. Africa), agriculture and mineral resources, 3702b; economic map of, *fac*ing [4333]
- Rhone River, commercial importance of, 3706a
- Rhubarb, cultivation of, 3706b
- Ribbon (narrow woven silk fabric), 3707b
- Ribbon Development, and town planning, 4262b
- Ricardian Law of Rent (in economics), 1315a
- Ricardo, David, economist, 3708a; and theory of economic rent, 3685b
- Rice (food product), 3708b; cultivation of, 3708b; irrigating r. fields [3709]; planting r. [3709]; ploughing r. fields, *fac*ing [3708], [5025]; r. cutter [3710]; r. fields [3710]; r. production in India, 5020a; threshing r., 3708b; uses of, other than as foodstuff, 3710b; world production of, 3710b
- Riga (Latvia), commerce, 2449a; markets at [2448]; timber for export [2449]
- Rigging (of sailing vessels), 3940a; r. of sailing ships [3941]; r. of windjammer [3933]
- Rigid Dribbles (aviation), 1201b
- Ringwood (Hants.), industries of, 3724a
- Rio de Janeiro (Brazil), exports of, 3725b
- Ripening (process in making butter), 667b
- Rippling (process in preparation of fibre flax), 1356b
- Road Accidents, prevention of, 18b
- Road-Rail Freight [3633]
- Roads, 3728b; and motor transport, 2874a; r. making, 3279b, [3280]; road planning [3729]; r. transport, 4272b; development of [4273]
- Road Traffic Acts (1939-34), 2832a; and compulsory insurance, 2879a
- Robinson, Sir J. B. (S. African financier), 6008a
- Robinson, Sir T. B. (Australian industrialist), 4680a
- Robot (mechanical device), 3732a, [3733]
- Rochdale (Lancs.), industries of, 3733b
- Rochdale Equitable Pioneers (distributive co-operators), 1023b
- Rock Crystal (quartz), 3607a, uses 3607b
- Rockefeller, John D. (American industrialist), 3734a
- "Rocket" (railway engine), 3629a; earliest known illustration of [3631]
- Rocket (firework), 3598b
- Rocket (propelled by ignition of contents), 3735a, diagram [3735]; r. propulsion, 3735b
- Roentgen Rays, use of in industry, 3739a
- Roestone (building material), 2148a
- Roller Bearings (mechanical), 426b
- Roller Gin (used in preparation of cotton), 1049b
- Roof (in building), 3753b; roofing materials, 3754a
- Rope, 3756b; kinds of [3757]; manufacture of, 3757a; sisal cultivation for r. manufacture, 3972b, [3972], [3973]; wire rope, 3757b
- Rosario, exports of, 242a
- Rosewood (timber), sources and uses of, 3761b
- Rosin (distilled from turpentine), commercial uses of, 3761b; extracting pine-tree sap for rosin making [3762]
- Ross and Cromarty (Scotland), agriculture and industries of, 3763b
- Rotary (organization of business and professional men), 3765b
- Rotary Aero Engine, 3357b
- Rotary Plough (tillage implement), 3443b, [3443]
- Rotary Press, and lithography, 2533b, 3548b
- Rotation of Crops (agriculture), 84b; and return of nitrogen to soil, 3050a
- Rothamsted Agricultural Experimental Station [84]
- Rotherham (Yorks), industries of, 3765b
- Rothermere, Viscount (English newspaper proprietor), 3766b
- Rothsay (Scotland) industries of, 3767a
- Rothschild (family of bankers), 3767a
- Rotogravure (method of reproducing illustrations), 3767b; intaglio printing, 2198a
- Rotor (of dynamo), 1292a
- Rotor Ship, 3767b, [3768]
- Rotterdam (Holland), trade of, 3769a
- Koubaux, industries of, 1609b
- Rouble (monetary unit), 3769a
- Rouen, industries of, 1609b, 3059b
- Rouge (cosmetic), manufacture of, 3769a
- Roxburgh (Scotland), agriculture and industries, 3773a
- Royal Agricultural Society of England, 80a
- Royal Automobile Club, 2879a
- Royalty (species of rent), 3778b; book royalties, 3579b
- Rubber, 3779a; coagulation and spraying processes, 3780b; discovery of, 3779b; manufacture of, 3781a; mastication of [3449]; restriction schemes on output, 3782a; r. estate [3781]; sources of crude r., 3780a; tapping [3779], [3780]; uses of, 3781b; world production of, 3781b
- Rubber Exchange, London, 3782a
- Rubble (in building), 2694b
- Ruby (variety of corundum), sources of, 3783a
- Rudder (nautical), 3940b, diagram [3941]; electric steering engine, 3941a
- Rugby (Warwickshire), industries of, 3784b
- Rugs (textile), 778a; r. weaving in Tunis [779]
- Ruhr (Germany), industries of, 3785a
- Ruin, manufacture of, 3785b
- Rumania, agriculture, 3788a; commerce and industries, 3788b; [3791]; economic map of, *fac*ing [651]; mineral wealth, 3788b
- Rupree (Indian monetary unit), 3796a
- Rush (plant), industrial uses of, 3797a
- Russia (Union of Soviet Socialist Republics), agriculture, 3802a, [3802]; commerce, 3804a; economic map of, *fac*ing [3799]; fisheries, 3803b; forests, 3803b; manufactures, 3804a; minerals and mining, 3802b; transport, 3804b
- Rutherglen (Scotland), industries of, 3815b
- Rutile (mineral), uses of, 3816a
- Rutland, agriculture and industries of, 3817b; road and railway map of [3816]
- Rye (grain), 3819a

## S

- SAAR (Germany), industries of, 3820a
- Sabot (wooden shoe), 542b
- Safe (strong box), 3823b; safe-deposit vaults [3824]
- Safety-First Campaign, 18a; road signs [18]
- Safety Glass, composition of, 1776b
- Safety-Lamp (designed to protect miners against firelamp explosions), 3824a; various types of [947]
- Safety Match, 2700a
- Safety Razor (cutting instrument), 3634a
- Safety Valve (engineering), 526b
- Sago (starch), 3825a
- Sails (nautical), 3827b; types of sailing craft [3827]
- St. Austell, industries of, 1039a
- St. Boniface (Canada), industries of, 4821b
- Saint-Etienne, industries of, 1103a
- St. Helens (Lancs.), industries of, 3830b
- St. John's (Newfoundland), industries of, 3830b
- St. Kitts (W. Indies), agriculture and exports, 3831a
- St. Louis (U.S.A.), industries of, 3831a
- St. Pierre and Miquelon, fisheries, 3831b
- St. Vincent (W. Indies), products, 3832b
- Salammoniac, commercial preparation of, 3834b
- Sale of Food and Drugs Acts, 37a
- Sale of Goods (common law), 3835a
- Salesmanship (commerce), 3835b
- Salford (Lancs.), industries and trade, 3836a
- Salicylic Acid, commercial preparation of, 3836a; uses of, 3836b
- Salt, 3839a; rock salt [3839]; s. extraction in India, 5102a, [5099]; s. works in Australia [4652]; sources of s., 3839a; uses of, 3839b

- Salt Beef (agriculture), sources of imports, 448a  
 Saltpetre, manufacture and uses of, 3440a  
 Salt-Rising Bread, manufacture of, 480a  
 Salvador (Central America), agriculture and industries, 3841a; commerce and transport, 3841a; economic map of, facing [823]  
 Salvage (maritime law), 3061b  
 Samarkand (U.S.S.R.), trade of, 4357a  
 Samoa (S. Pacific), agriculture and exports, 3844b  
 Sampan (oriental river craft),  
 Samuel Commission (coal industry), 945b, 1698b  
 Sand, use of in manufacture, 3848a  
 Sandalwood, uses of, 3848b  
 Sandefjord (Norway), fisheries, 3081a  
 Sandstone (building material), 3080a, 648a  
 Sandwich Islands (Hawaii), agriculture, 1938b; transport, 1938b  
 San Francisco (U.S.A.), industries and exports, 3850a  
 Sankey Commission (coal industry), 954b  
 San Luis Potosi (Mexico), trade and manufactures of, 2754a  
 San Marino, agriculture of, 3850b  
 San Salvador, manufactures of, 3840b  
 Santa Fé, exports of, 242b; port of [240]  
 Santiago (Chile), industries of, 877a, 3853a  
 Santiago (Cuba), shipping centre, 1086b  
 Santo Domingo (Haiti), agriculture and exports, 3853a  
 Santos, exports of, 376b  
 Santos-Dumont, Brazilian aviator, 3883b; and development of the aeroplane, 49b  
 São Paulo, exports of, 376b  
 Saorstad Eireann, *see* Irish Free State  
 Sao Thomé, exports of, 3853b  
 Sap (of plants), economic uses of, 3854a  
 Sapphire, sources of, 3854a  
 Saracen Wheat, cultivation and uses of, 640b  
 Saragossa (Spain), trade of, 4031b  
 Sarawak (E. Indies), agriculture of, 3854b  
 Sardinia, agriculture and minerals, 3855b  
 Saskatoon (Canada), industries of, 4223b  
 Saskatchewan (Canada), agriculture, manufactures, mining, 3858a  
 Satin (silk fabric), 3880a  
 Sauerkraut (vegetable), preparation of for commerce, 677a  
 Savage, Rt. Hon. M. J. (New Zealand Labour leader), 4018a  
 Saving (economics), 751b  
 Savings Account (banking), 390b  
 Savings Banks (commerce), 3881b; in Australia, 4627b; in Canada, 4738a; Post Office s.b., 3513a  
 Saw (cutting tool), 3880a; circular s., 3862b; types of s. [3862]  
 Saw Gin (used in preparation of cotton), 1049a  
 Saxony, agriculture and industries, 3864a  
 "Scanning" (in television), 4192b; intermediate film method, 4193b; German intermediate film scanner [4194]; light spot method, 4193a; scanning developments, 4194a; iconoscope, 4194a; image-dissector tube, 4194b; modern scanner [4194]; television s. used by Baird [4191]  
 Scheldt, commercial importance of, 3868b  
 Schooner (nautical), 3940b, 4544a; rig of [3941]  
 Schulze-Delitzsch Associations (craft co-operative credit societies in Germany), 1023b  
 Scilly Isles, flower industry of, 3874a; picking narcissi [3874]  
 Scion Grafting (agriculture), 1817b  
 Scotland, agriculture and fisheries, 3878b; economic map of, facing [677]; manufactures of, 3880a; mineral wealth and mining, 3878b; railways, 3632a  
 Screw (mechanical), 3880a; air-screw, 3558b, [3558]; Archimedeal s., 227b, diagram [228]; types of [3886]  
 Screw (device to drive ships, aircraft, etc.), 3880a; air-screw, 3558b, [3558]; marine s., 3558b, [3558]; variable pitch air-screw, 3558b  
 Scruple (apothecaries' measure of weight), 3886b  
 Scullin, James H. (Australian Labour leader), 4000a  
 Scutching (process in preparation of fibre flax), 1556b  
 Scythe (reaping instrument), reaping with s. [3657]; s. with cradle attachment [3657]  
 Sea Anchor (nautical), 161b  
 Sea Island Cotton, where cultivated, 7050a  
 Seal, fur, commercial importance of, 3894a; method of securing sealskins, 3894b; Pribilof Islands, Bering Sea, fur seal reserves of, 3341a  
 Seamless Goods (hosiery), manufacture of, 2072b  
 Seaplane (aviation), 3896a, [3896]; aeroplane, 470; flying boats, 1878a; on route to India [1876]; s. used to prevent smuggling [3896]  
 Seasonal Unemployment (economics), 4330b  
 Seat-Pack Parachute (aviation), 3255b  
 Seattle (U.S.A.), commerce and industries of, 3897b; harbour [3897]  
 Seaweed, use of as fertilizer, 3898b; gathering s. [3898]  
 Sebu (Philippines), exports of, 3378a  
 Securities' Management Trust (banking), 393a  
 Seine Net (in fishing), 2990a  
 Seismograph (instrument for recording earthquakes), 3902a; modern s. [3902]  
 Selective Breeding of Animals (agriculture), 483a  
 Selenium (chemical element), commercial preparation of, 3902a; uses of, 3902b  
 Self-Raising Flour, 1570a  
 Selkirk (Scotland), agriculture and industries of, 3903b  
 Semi-Rigid Dirigibles (aviation), 1200b  
 Semple, Rt. Hon. R. (New Zealand Labour leader), 4018a  
 Senegal (W. Africa), agriculture and exports, 3903b  
 Separating (process in making butter), 667a  
 Serge (textile material), 3906a; and worsted, 4535a  
 Series-Wound Electric Motor, 1380b; diagram [1380]  
 Serpentine (building material), 3910a  
 Set Screw (engineering), 532b  
 Sevastopol, industries of, 1072a  
 Seville (Spain), manufactures of, 4032a  
 Sèvres Porcelain, 3497b  
 Sewage (removal of waste matter), 3918a; drainage, 1808b, 3913a; sanitation, 3914a; sewage works and sludge disposal, 3913b  
 Sewing Machine, 3914a  
 Sewing Thread, manufacture of, 4228a  
 Sextant (instrument for measuring angular distance between two points), 3918a, [3915]  
 Seychelles (Indian Ocean), agriculture, 3915a; exports of, 3916a  
 Shale, bituminous, distillation of petroleum from, 3920a  
 Shanghai, industries of, 3920b  
 Shantung (China), agriculture and industries of, 3921b  
 Share (part of a plough), 3443b  
 Shares (commercial), 3921b; company formation, 993b, 3922a; quotation of on stock exchange, 4087a; types of s., 3922b; underwriting of s. issue, 4229b  
 Shaughnessy, Baron T. G. (Canadian Railway executive), 4223b  
 Shearing Strength (of materials), 4099a  
 Sheep-Farming, 3925b; in Australia, 4614b, 4617a, [333], [4023]; in Great Britain, 82a; in New Zealand, 4898a, [4901]; domestic breeds of s., 3925b; leading s.-farming countries, 3926a  
 Sheet-Fed Printing Press, 3548b  
 Sheffield, industries of, 3926a  
 Shell, uses of, 3927a  
 Sherbrooke (Canada), industries of, 4823b  
 Shetland Islands, fisheries and textiles of, 3929b  
 Shield System (in tunnel construction), 4297b  
 Shilling (coin), 3930a  
 Shimose (explosive), manufacture of, 1485a  
 Shingles (in building), 3930a  
 Ships and Shipbuilding, 3937b; Britain's lead in, 3937b; evolution of steamship [3938], [3939]; merchant tonnage (gross) launched 1913-25, statistical table [3940]; parts of ship, diagram [3941]; Post-War developments, 3939b; propellers, 3558b, [3558]; rigging 3940a, [3933], [3941]; motor s. 3767b, [3768]; rudder, 3940b, diagram 1941i; sailing vessels, 3940a, [3933]; shipbuilding [4223]

- Shipping, Merchant, **3900b**; balance of m. sea-power **3932b**; statistical table [3932]; engines, types of in use, **3935a**; flags and funnel markings, **facine** [3936]; growth of, **3930b**; mercantile marine, **2734b**; Merchant Shipping Act (1854), **955b**, and Samuel Plimsoll, **3442b**; merchant s. in Australia, **4637b**, in Canada, **4711b**, in S. Africa, **4958a**; ocean-going tonnage, **3936b**; percentage share of leading maritime countries in [3936]; oil fuel, **3934b**; oil-using tonnage as percentage of total [3934]; recent changes, **3937a**; shipping routes, map of [3936]; steam tonnage, statistics [3934]; subsidies, **3930b**; types of vessel, **3934b**, [3931]; sailing vessels, **3827b**, [3827], **3940a**, [1933]; war, effects of on m. shipping, **3930b**, **3931a**
- Ship-Stabilizer (nautical), **1880a**
- Shoe-Blacking, manufacture of, **507a**
- Shoes, and shoe manufacture, **542b**, [542]
- Shops Act (1912), **2401b**
- Shorthorn Cattle (agriculture), **142a**
- Short-Term Lending (economics), **389b**
- Shropshire, agriculture and industries, **3948b**; communications, **3948a**; road and railway map of [3948]
- Shropshire Sheep (mutton breed), **3926a**
- Shulton process (in making films), **413b**
- Shunt-Wound Electric Motor, [380b]; diagram [380]
- Sum, industries and resources, **3953a**; economic map of, **facine** [2115]; transport and communications, **3951b**
- Siberia (U.S.S.R.), agriculture and forests, **3953b**; economic map of, **facine** [3953]; mineral resources, **3954a**
- Sicily, exports of, **3953b**; harbour at Palermo [3954]
- Siderite, source of iron, **3955b**
- Siemens Process (in steel manufacture), **2236b**; s. furnace being charged [2172]
- Sierra Leone (W. Africa), agriculture and trade, **3956b**
- Signals and Signalling, **3958a**; block system of s. on railways, **3636a**; hand flag code [3959]; heliograph, **1967b**, diagram [1967]; international s. code [3959]; marine s., **3958a**; Morse s., **3860a**; semaphore, **3958b**; s. by aircraft, **3960a**; s. on underground railways, **4328b**, [4328]
- Signature (in printing), **3546b**
- Signatures (in book production), **339a**
- Sikang River (China), commercial importance of, **3961a**
- Sikkim (India), agriculture of, **3961a**
- Silesia (Germany), industries of, **3961b**
- Silica Sand, mining of [1778]
- Silk (textile material), **3902b**; artificial s., **3966a**; cultivation, **3964a**, [3963]; drying cocoons in Syria [3965]; fibres, **1524a**; manufacture of s. [3965]; spun s., **3965a**; thrown s., **3964b**; tussah s., **3966a**; uses of s., **3966a**; winding machinery [3964]
- Silk Hats, manufacture of, **1934a**
- Silk Hose, manufacture of, **2073a**
- Silo (agriculture), **3908a**; wheat silos in Australia [4699]
- Silver (metal), **3908b**; sources of, **3967a**; uses of, **3966b**
- Silver Purchase Act (1934) (U.S.A.), **483b**
- Sind (India), agriculture of, **3968b**
- Singapore (Straits Settlements), trade of, **3969b**; waterfront of [3969]
- Sinkiang (China), agriculture and manufactures, **3970**; economic map of, **facine** [879]
- Sinking Fund (finance), **2940b**
- Siren, **3971b**
- Sisal (fibres), **3972b**; cutting s. leaves [3972]; drying s. in Yucatan [3973]; growing s. in Kenya [3972]; uses of s., **3973a**
- Size (preparation of glue), **3973b**
- Skins (in leather manufacture), **2466a**
- Skipton (Yorks), industries of, **4556a**
- Skyometer (instrument for measuring density of fog) [935]
- Slag, economic uses of, **3978a**
- Slaked Lime, industrial uses of, **2518b**
- Slate (stone) **3978b**, **648a**; s. quarry N. Wales [3979]
- Slate Pencil, **3314a**
- Sleepers (part of railway track), **3628a**
- Slide Rule (mechanical instrument for calculating), **3981a**
- Sliding Scale Wage Fixing, and index numbers, **2144a**
- Sligo (Irish Free State), industries of, **3981b**
- Slip, in air and marine propellers, **3358a**
- Sloe (shrub), industrial uses of, **3982a**
- Sloop (single masted vessel), **4543b**
- Slums and slum clearance, **3984a**, [3983]; and Ministry of Health, **1948a**
- Smith, Adam (British economist), **3985a**; on taxation, **4177b**
- Smoked Sheet Rubber, **3780b**
- Smokeless Powder (propellant), **3890a**; manufacture of, **1487b**
- Smoking Bacon (commercial process), **361a**, [361]
- Snuggles, **3986b**; armoured speed boat used to combat s. [3987]; customs duties, **1095b**; seaplane stopping dhow near Port Sudan [3986]
- Smyrna (Turkey), industries of, **3988a**
- Smyrna Figs, cultivation of, **1528a**
- Sneaks (in building), **2694b**
- Snowden of Ickorshaw, Viscount, English Labour leader, **3993a**
- Snowshoe, **3994a**; parts of [3994]
- Soap, **3996a**; manufacture of [3996]; saltwater s., **3995b**
- Socialism (economics), **3995b**; economics of, **1317a**
- Social Taxation (public finance), **4178b**
- Society of Incorporated Accountants and Auditors, **20a**
- Society Islands (Pacific), agriculture of, **3999a**
- Soda saltpetre, uses of, **3840a**
- Sodium, obtained by electrolytic process, **4002b**
- Sofia, manufactures and trade of, **649b**
- Soft Corn (cereal grain), **2631a**
- Soil, **4002b**; bacteria and changes in, **363b**; chalk s., **694b**; effects of ants upon, **180b**; rotation of crops and return of nitrogen to s., **3050a**; scientific management of s., **84a**; s. erosion, **88a**; wheat grown on various soils [4458]
- Solenhoten Stone, uses of, **4004a**
- Somaliland, exports of, **4007a**
- Somerset, agriculture and industries, **4008b**; road and railway map of [4007]
- Sound Apparatus (in film industry), [907]
- Sounding (determining water, depths), **4015a**; sounding lead **2460a**
- Sound-Proofing (walls, floors, etc.), **4015a**
- Sound-Recording, **4015b**; Blattner process, **4016a**; development of [4017]; early methods, **4015b**; electrical, **4016a**; photographic method used in sound films, **911b**; sound films, **912a**; strip of sound film [906]; Western Electric sound apparatus [907]
- South America, economic map of, **facine** [4021]; mineral resources of, **4021b**
- Southampton, industries of, **4022b**; shipping at [4233]
- South Australia, agricultural and commerce, **4024a**, [4023]; mineral wealth and industries, **4024b**; railways, **4024b**; smelting works at Broken Hill [4023]
- South Carolina (U.S.A.), agriculture of, **4025a**; dam at Wateree [4025]; industries of, **4025b**
- South Dakota (U.S.A.), agriculture of, **4026a**
- Southdown Sheep (mutton breed), **3926a**
- Southend-on-Sea, industries of, **4027a**
- South Shields (Durham), industries of, **4029a**
- South-West Africa, agriculture and commerce, **4029a**
- Sovereign (coin), **4029b**
- Soya Bean-Oil exports from Manchuria, **2646a**
- Spain, agriculture of, **4032b**; economic map of, **facine** [4031]; manufactures of, **4034b**; mineral resources of, **4034a**, [4037]; transport, **4034b**
- Spanish Merino (domestic breed of sheep), **3925b**
- Spar-Buoy, **565b**
- Spearpoint Oil, commercial use of, **4012b**
- Specie (coined money), **4043a**
- Spectacles (device for aiding or correcting defective sight), **4043a**; and lens, **2484b**
- Spectroscope, **4043a**; and spectrum analysis, **4043b**
- Specular Iron (variety of haematite), **1881b**

- Speculum Metal (variety of bronze), uses of, 430b  
 Spelter, 4467b, 374a, 2743b; uses of, 4566a  
 Spherical Buoy, 656b  
 Spice Islands (Dutch East Indies), products of, 2812a  
 Spinning, 4040a; cotton-s., 1049a, 4049b; cotton s. mule [1047]; s. jenny, 4050a; s. wheel, 4049b, [4049]; s. mule [1047]; thread, 4057b; viscose s. machine, used in rayon manufacture [4053]  
 Spirit Level (instrument used by surveyors, etc.), 2492a  
 Spirit Varnish (liquid preservative), 4364a  
 Spitsbergen (Arctic), industries and exports of, 4052a  
 Splicing (rope), 4082a  
 Spint Baskets, how made, 412b  
 Spokes (in basket-making), 411b  
 Sponge, sources of, 4053b  
 Spruce Wood, uses of, 4059a  
 Spur Gear (mechanical appliance), 1694a  
 Squirted Filament (in electric lamps), manufacture of, 1376b  
 Strigar, manufactures of, 2143b  
 Stafford, industries of, 4062a  
 Staffordshire, agriculture and industries of, 4064a; communications, 4062b; pottery kilns at Burslem [4063]; road and railway map [4063]  
 Stalinabad (U.S.S.R.), industries of, 3799b  
 Stalingrad (U.S.S.R.), industries of, 3780a  
 Stalybridge, industries of, 864b  
 Stamp, Sir Josiah (English economist), 4066b  
 Standard of Living (economics), 4000b  
 Standardized Products (economics), 2697b  
 Standard Rent (of houses), 3685b  
 Stand-Still Arrangements (financier), 2852b  
 Starboard Buoy, 656a  
 Starch, manufactured from maize, 2631b; uses of, 4072b  
 Static (electrical), 1372b  
 Statistical Department (of Board of Trade), 4265a  
 Statistics, 4076b; graphical representation, 4076a  
 Stator (of dynamo), 1292a  
 Stavanger (Norway), industry and exports, 3080b  
 Steam Dome (engineering), 526b  
 Steam Engine (device for converting heat energy into mechanical energy), 4077a, diagram [4077]; "atmospheric" e., 4077b, diagram [4077]; compound e., 4078a; first use of in industry, 2170b; steam turbine, 4078a, diagram [4078]  
 Steam Hammer (mechanical device), 4078a, [4078]  
 Steam Heating, 1957a  
 Steam Shovel (mechanical scoop), 4078b  
 Steam Turbine (engine), 4078a; diagram [4078]  
 Stearin (combination of stearic acid and glycerine), commercial preparation of, 4079a; uses of, 4078b  
 Steatite (soft rock), industrial uses of, 4079a  
 Steel, 4080b; basic Bessemer process, 2236a; Bessemer converter, diagram [2235]; blister bar s., 2235a; crucible cast s., 2235a; electrical process, 2238a; Héroult arc furnace [2238]; aluminite, 2134b, open-hearth process, 2236b, furnace, diagram [2236], charging floor [2237], tapping an open-hearth furnace [2237]; s. plates, tensile and shearing strength of, 4099a; steelworks [1443]; tempering s., 4197a  
 Steel Alloys, use of in industries, 1332b  
 Steel Engraving, [1436]  
 Steel Frame (in building), 235b  
 Stellite (alloy), use of, 132b  
 Stencil, 4080b  
 Stencil Copiers (duplicating machines), 1280b  
 Stephenson, George (British engineer), 4081b  
 Stephenson, Robert (British engineer), 4082a  
 Stereopticon (magic lantern), 4082a; mechanism of [4082]  
 Stereotype (in printing), 4082b  
 Sterling (British money, especially gold coinage), 4082b  
 Sterling Group (international finance), 2820b  
 Stethoscope (instrument for listening to heart and lungs), 4083a  
 Stettin, shipping industry at, 1738b  
 Stibnite, commercial use of, 190a  
 Sick (in typesetting), 3345b  
 Stirling, industries of, 4085b  
 Stirlingshire (Scotland), industries of, 4086a; mineral wealth of, 4085b  
 Stock Exchange (economics), 4086b; how the Exchange works, 4087a; membership of, 4087a  
 Stockholm (Sweden), manufactures of, 4088a  
 Stockholm Tar (preservative), manufacture of, 857a  
 Stockings, manufacture of, [2073]  
 Stockport, industries of, 4088a  
 Stocktaking (commerce), 4088b  
 Stockton-on-Tees (Durham), industries of, 4089a  
 Stoke-on-Trent (Staffs), industries of, 4089b; potteries at [4089]  
 Stone, Building (trade term), 647b; typical structures of [647]; varieties of, facing [4090]  
 Stoneware (pottery), 3520b  
 Storage Battery (electric), 4092b; Edison type, 4093a; uses of, 1373a  
 Stourbridge (Worce.), industries of, 1516a  
 Stout (liquor), 4094b  
 Strasbourg, manufactures of, 1610a  
 Strass (mutation gene), manufacture of, 1660a  
 Straw, industrial uses of, 4094a  
 Straw Hats, manufacture of, 1931b  
 Stream Lin, sources of, 790a  
 Strength of Materials (engineering), 4099a  
 Strike (of workers), 4099b; black-leg, 507a; general strike, 1608b; and Trade Union legislation, [1604]  
 Stroud, industries of, 1785a  
 Stubble Plough (tillage instrument), 3444a  
 Stucco (plaster), 4103b; and plastering, 3438b  
 Stud Bolt (engineering), 532a; diagram [532]  
 Stuttgart, industries of, 1738b; 4539b  
 Stylographic Pen, 3312a  
 Submarine Cable, 678b; map [679]; use of permalloy in s. cable construction, 3330b; s.c. telegraphy, 4186b  
 Submarine Telegraphy, apparatus, 680a  
 Subsidy (state grant), 4107b; to aeroplane clubs, 56b; shipping s., 3930b  
 Suez Canal, 4109b; breakwater at entrance of [4109]; commerce of, 1354b; effects of on world trade, 988b  
 Suffolk, agriculture and industries of, 4111b; communications, 4111a; road and railway map of [4111]  
 Sugar, 4112b; beet s., 443b, 4114b, [4112]; b. s. industry in Canada, 3710a; cane s., 4114a, [4114]; maple s., 2660b, 4115a, [2661]; s. production in Australia, 4617b, and India, 5020a  
 Sulphates, industrial uses of, 4117a  
 Sulphur, 4117a; uses of, 4117b  
 Sulphuric Acid, 4118a; pyrites and manufacture of, 3593a; uses of, 4118a  
 Sumac (tree), uses of, 4118b  
 Sumatra (East Indies), economic map of, facing [2637]; products of, 4119a  
 Sumptuary Laws (economic legislation), 1019b  
 Sunda Islands, commerce of, 4120b  
 Sunderland (Durham), industries of, 4121b; shipping on the Wear [3931]; Wear Bridge at [4121]  
 Sunial (time-measuring device), 4122a, [4122]  
 Superannuation schemes, 4123b, pensions in business, 3321b  
 Superheterodyne Receiver (wireless), 4498a, diagram [4498]  
 Supply and Demand (in economics), 4124b; price, 1314a; value, 4360a  
 Suture-Painted Enamels (enamel lining process), 1107b  
 Sirmam (Dutch Guinea), agriculture of, 1287b  
 Sirmam Coffee (variety of coffee), 965b  
 Surplus Value (in economics), 1317a  
 Surrey, agriculture and industries, 4128a; communications, 4126b; road and railway map of [4126]  
 Survey, aerial, 46b, 4129a  
 Surveying, 4129a; base-lines, 4129b; chain s., 4130a; determination of heights, 4131b; photographic s., 4132a, diagram [4131]; theodolite, 4018a; topographical s., 4130b; traverse s., 4130b; triangulation, 1704b, 4129a, diagrams [1704], [4129]; use of plane table in, 4130b  
 Suspension Bridge, how constructed, 591b; Menai Straits Bridge [591]; George Washington Bridge [596]  
 Sussex, agriculture and industries,

4135a; communications, 4135b; road and railway map [4132]  
 Sutherland, agriculture and industries, 4137a  
 Swansea (Wales), industries of, 4139a  
 Sweden, agriculture, 4142b; commerce, 4133b; fisheries, 4133a; mining and manufactures, 4133a  
 Sweet Corn (cereal grain), 2630b  
 Swindon (Wilts), industries of, 4148b  
 Swing and Lift Bridges, how con-

structed, 599a; High Level Bridge, Newcastle [598]  
 Switzerland, agriculture of, 4154a, [4154]; economic map of, *facing* [4149]; manufactures, 4154a; power station at Vernayaz [4151]; transport, 4154b, [4155]  
 Sydney (Australia), manufactures of, 4156b; bridge [4699]; harbour [1915]  
 Sydney (Nova Scotia), industries of, 3093b, 4829b

Syenite (building stone), 4157a  
 Synchronization (sound films), 912a  
 Syndicalism (theory and practice of trade union activity), 4157b; in France, 3998b  
 Syndicate (economic combination), 4158a; cartels, 782a; trust, 4228a  
 Synthetic Dyes, 1290a  
 Syria, agriculture of, 4158b; products, 4159a  
 Szeged, products and exports of, 2095b

## T

TABRIZ (Iran), trade of, 3333a  
 Taffeta (fabric), 4163b  
 Taffrail Log (device for measuring ship's rate of travel), 2361a  
 Taff Vale Judgment (trade unionism), 7172, 4100a  
 Tail Plane (aviation), 4164a  
 Taiwan (Formosa), agriculture and industries of, 1597b  
 Tajikistan Soviet Republic (U.S.S.R.), agriculture of, 4164b  
 Tale (mineral), industrial uses of, 4164b  
 Tallow, commercial uses of, 4165a  
 Tamarind Seeds, use of in dyeing, 4165b  
 Tannin, industries of, 1532b  
 Tampico (Mexico), industries of, 2754b  
 Tampico (fibre), uses of in manufacture, 1524a  
 Tandem Bicycle (pedal vehicle), 1098b, [1099]  
 Tanganyika Territory (E. Africa), agriculture of, 4166b; harbour at Dar-es-Salaam [4167]  
 Tanning (process in manufacture of knives), 2388a  
 Tannin, commercial uses of, 4165a; Paraguay quebracho timber, most important source of, 3257b  
 Tanning, methods of, 2466a; in manufacture of boots and shoes, 513a; a tannard [1652], [2465]  
 Tanta, trade of, 1354b  
 Tap Bolt (engineering), 332a, diagram [332]  
 Tapestry (ornamental fabric), 4168b, [4169]  
 Tapestry Rugs (textile), 779b  
 Tapioca, sources of, 4170b  
 Tar, production and by-products of, 4171a  
 Taranto, fisheries of, 2251b  
 Tariff (schedule of duties levied on imports), 4171b; British tariff system, 4172a; and economic science, 957b; customs duties, 1095b; custom service [1096]; foreign t. systems, 4172b; imperial preference, 2127b; protection of infant industries, 3562a; reciprocity agreements, 3681a; tariffs: in Australia, 1696b; in Canada, 4831a; in India, 3075b, 5141a; in Irish Free State, 4880a; in New Zealand, 4903a; in S. Africa, 5018a  
 Tariff Reform and Free Trade, 1631b  
 Tar Macadam (road surface), 3729b  
 Tartan (worsted cloth), 4173a  
 Tartaric Acid, commercial preparation of, 1173a

Tasmania, agriculture, 4174a; Hobart harbour [4175]; industries, 4174b  
 Tata, J. N. (Indian industrialist), 6136b  
 Taunton (Somerset), manufactures of, 4177a  
 Taxation (public finance), 4177a; customs levies, 1035b; direct and indirect t. 4178a; income tax, 2141a; good tax defined, 4177b; poll tax, 2477b; kinds of tax, 4178b; rates, 3647b  
 Taxi-cabs, 676b, [676]  
 Tea (plant), 4179b; hoeing tea [5021]; Javanese pickers [4181]; preparation of for market, 1180a; tea growing in India, 5020a; tea picking [4179], [5023]; tea plantation [4180], [5103]; tea tasters [2138]  
 Teak (timber), 4181a  
 Technical Education, 1330b; polytechnics, 3181a  
 Technological Unemployment (economics), 3496a  
 Tehran (Iran), manufactures of, 3313b  
 Telegraphy (transmission of messages along wires by means of electricity), 4183a; key, 4184a, [4183]; Morse electric t., 2860a; Morse recorder, 4184b, [4183]; post office t., 3512b; simplex method, 4183b; sounder, 4184a, [4183]; submarine cable telegraphy apparatus, 680a, 4186b; tape machines, 4184b; tape perforator [4184]; telegraphing pictures, 4185b; sending photographs by t. [4186]; teleprinter, 4185a  
 Telephony, 4187a; automatic working, 4189b; carbon microphone, 2761b, 4188b; modern telephone service [4189]; radio-telephone service, 4190a; radio-telephone transmitters and receivers, 4495b, switchboard [4188]; thermionic valve, 4189a; wireless t., 4495a; work of Bell, 4187b; of Edison and Hughes, 4188b  
 Telescope (magnifying device), 4190b; astronomical t., 4191a; principle of refracting telescope [4191]; structure of, 4190b; t. at Yerkes observatory [4191]  
 Television (reproduction of images by electrical transmission), 4191b; analysing for transmission, 1192b; light-spot method, 1191a; intermediate film method, 1191b, [4191]; Baird ex-

periments, 4191b, crude scanner used by Baird [4191], original disk receiver [4192], t. photograph transmitted by Baird [4192]; definition of image, 4192a; iconoscope, 4194a; image-dissector tube, 4194b; receiving apparatus, 4192b, [4193]; reception mechanism, 4192a; "scanning" developments, 4194a, [4194]; television control room [4196], and studio [4196]  
 Telesvisor (wireless instrument), 369a  
 Tempering (process in iron and steel manufacture), 4197a  
 Tempering (process in flour milling), 1569b  
 Tenant-Right (law), 4198b; landlord and tenant, 2427a  
 Tender (in commerce), 4198b  
 Tennessee (U.S.A.), agriculture and mineral wealth, 4200b; T. valley authority, 3755a  
 Tensile Stress (of materials), 4099a  
 Tent, 4205a; encampment [4205]; types of, 4205b  
 Term of Discount (commerce), 1204b  
 Terminal Costs (commerce), 1045b  
 Terra Cotta (earthenware), 4207b, [4207]  
 Tewkesbury (Glos.), manufacture of, 4210a  
 Texas (U.S.A.), agriculture of, 4210a; manufactures of, 4210b  
 Textiles, 4211a; cotton industry, 1050a; flax, 1555b; linen, 2528a; rayon, 3452b; silk, 3502b; t. industry, development, 2168b; t. industry, dyeing, 1290b; t. manufactures [4212]; wool, 4512a; yarn, 4211b  
 Textile Printing, 4211a  
 Thackeray, Sir V. (Indian industrialist), 5187a  
 Thaler (obsolete silver coin), 4212a  
 Thallium (metallic element), uses of in industries, 4213b  
 Thatching (method of roofing), 4214a, [4214]; cutting reeds for thatching, Devon [419]; thatchers at work [421]  
 Theodolite (in surveying), 4219a  
 Thermal Energy, of coal, 951a  
 Thermionic Valve, 4189a; use of in cinematography, sound films, 911b; and in wireless, 4192b  
 Thermite Process (in welding), 4441a  
 Thermoelectric Battery, 4220a  
 Thermograph (instrument automatically recording changes of temperature), 4220b



- Thermometer (instrument for indicating temperature), 4220b, [4220]  
 Thermos Flask (device for keeping substances hot or cold), 4221a; sectional view of [4221]  
 Thermostat (device for controlling temperature), 4221b; and heating, ventilation, 1966a  
 "Third Party" Insurance (commerce), 2197a  
 Third-Rail System, and electric railways, 1381b  
 Thomas, Rt. Hon. J. H., English Labour leader, 4225a  
 Thorium (metallic element), sources and uses of, 4226b  
 Thread (fibres), 4227b; list t., 2232a, 4228a  
 Three-Colour Process (in printing), 3547a  
 Three-Electrode Valve (for magnification of signals in long telephone lines), 4189a  
 Throwing (process in silk manufacture), 3663a  
 Thuringia (Germany), agriculture and industries of, 4229b  
 Tibet, agriculture and products of, 4232a  
 Tical (coin), 4233a  
 Tientsin (China), exports of, 4234b  
 Tilbury, docks at [1218]  
 Tile (of baked clay), 4236a  
 Tiller (steering device), 3940b  
 Tillicoultry, industries of, 926b  
 Timbuktu (W. Africa), trade of, 4236b  
 Time Lock, 2557a  
 Timor (Malaya), exports of, 4238a  
 Tin (metal), 4239a; commercial preparation of, 4239b; cassiterite, impure oxide of t., sources of, 790a; dealt in on London Metal Exchange, 4743b; pewter, 3366a; use of in canning, 2537b, and generally, 4743b; world production of, 4239b  
 Tinfoil, manufacture of, 4239b  
 Tinstone (impure oxide of tin), sources of, 790a  
 Titanium salt, use of in dyeing, 4240b  
 Tithes (tax), 4241a  
 Tiverton, industries of, 1181a  
 Tobacco, 4244b; curing, 4246a; field of ripe t. [4246]; harvesting [4244]; manufacture of t. products, 4246b; processes in cigarette manufacture [4245]; world production of t., 4246b  
 Tobago (W. Indies), exports of, 4247a  
 Togoland (W. Africa), exports of, 4228b  
 Token Money, 2793b  
 Toll (tax duty), 4248b  
 Toluene (light oil), industrial uses of, 4250a  
 Tomsky, M., Russian trade union leader, 4251a  
 Tom Thumb Pop Corn (cereal grain), 2630b  
 Ton (measure of weight), 4251b  
 Tongue grafting, 1817b; methods used [1817]  
 Tonkin, agriculture and mining in, 1634b  
 Tonnage (carrying capacity of ships), 4252b  
 Tonnage and Poundage (obsolete tax), 4252b  
 Topographical Surveying, 4130b  
 Torchon Lace, 2410a  
 Toronto (Canada), commerce and industries of, 4254b  
 Torsion Balance, use of in industrial geology, 1715a  
 Totalizator (mechanical betting device), 4255b  
 Toulon, industries of, 1610a  
 Toulouse, trade and manufactures of, 1610a  
 Tours, industries of, 1610a  
 Town-planning, 4256a; and housing schemes, 2080a; slum-clearance, 3984a, [3983]  
 Track, Railway, 3628a; angle plate rails, 3620a; edge rails, 3628b; track-laying machine [3633]  
 Tractor Aircrew (propeller), 3558b  
 Trade, Board of, 4258b; constitution of, 4263b; Department of Commerce and Industry, 4263b; Department of Public Service Administration, 4265a; and Mercantile Marine, 2735a; and provision of coastal life-saving apparatus, 935b; regulation of profiteering, 3555b; regulation of railways, 3630b  
 Trade Boards (economics), 4258b; T. B. Acts (1909-18), and Ministry of Labour, 2402b  
 Trade Commissioner (officer of the D. O. T.), 4265b  
 Trade Discount (commerce), 1205a  
 Trades Disputes Act (1927), 1700a, 4100b; Attorney-General's duties under, 317b; Canadian Industrial Disputes Act (1907), 999a  
 Trade-Mark, 4266b; registration of, 3671b  
 Trades Councils (labour organization), 2403a  
 Trades Union Congress (labour organization), 2403a  
 Trade Union (labour organization), 2402b; and "closed shop," 940b; and open shop, 3148b; collective bargaining, 909b; in Australia, 4683b; in U.S.A., 2942b; registration of, 3671b; T. U. legislation and strikes, 4100a  
 "Trading with the Enemy," and Government blacklisting, 507a  
 Trail (British Columbia), smelting works at [605]  
 Train-Brakes (mechanical device), 571a  
 Tralee (Irish Free State), exports of, 4267b  
 Trammel Net (in fishing), 2990a  
 Tramp Steamer (nautical), 2734b, 3934b; leaving Middlesbrough [2735]; tramps unloading [3931]  
 Tramways (passenger transport), 4267b; 1381a; electric t., 4268a; Feltham type tramcar [4273]; horse tramcar [4273]  
 Transcaucasian Socialist Soviet Republic, industries of, 4268a  
 Transitional Benefit (unemployment payments), 1224b  
 Transformer (electrical), 4268b, [4268]  
 Transmussion Dynamometer (measuring instrument), 1293b  
 Transmitter (wireless), continuous wave, 4494b, diagram [4494]; damped wave, 4493b, diagram [4493]  
 Trans-Jordan (Arabia), agriculture of, 4269a  
 Transport, 4270a; air transport, 478, 4274b; canals, 722a, 4270b; coaches and coaching, 944b, [945]; communications, development of, 2170b; growth of road passenger transport [4273]; motor car, 2272a, 4274b; motor cycle, 2272b; motor transport in Australia, 4637b; primitive forms of t. [4271]; railways, 2627b, 4274b; road signs [16]; roads and motor traffic, 2674a; roadways, 2722b, 4272a; safety first campaign, 18a; sea waterways, 4270b; shipping routes, map [3936]; ships and shipping, 2620b; transport lorries [4272]  
 Transport, Ministry of, 4275a; and Port of London Authority, 3501a; and regulation of railways, 3630b  
 Transport, Royal Commission on, 18a  
 Transvaal (S. Africa), agriculture of, 4275b; economic map of, facing [4333]; manufactures of, 4276a  
 Transylvania (Rumania), agriculture and mining, 4276a  
 Travancore (S. India), agriculture of, 4276a  
 Travellers' Cheques (banking), 391b; and 1063a  
 Traverse Surveying, 4130b  
 Travertine (porous stone), use of as building material, 4276b  
 Trawl Net (in fishing), 2990a  
 Trawler (boat), 4276b  
 Treasury Bill (device for short-term Government borrowing), 4277a, 380b  
 Treasury Note (public finance), 2820b  
 Treaty Ports, 4277b  
 Tredegar (Wales), industries of, 2820b  
 Tree Coral, economic value of, 1029a  
 Trengganu (Malaya), exports of, 4280b  
 Trepan (commercial name for dried sea cucumbers), 4280b  
 Triangulation (surveying), 1704b, 4129a; diagrams [1704], [4129]  
 Trinidad (W. Indies), products of, 4283b; asphalt lake [291]  
 Trinitrotoluol, in manufacture of explosives, 2488a  
 Trinity House (General Lighthouse and Pilotage Authority), 4284a  
 Trip Hammer (power hammer), 4284a  
 Triple Expansion Engine (steam e.), 4078a  
 Tripoli, manufactures of, 2503a  
 Tripoli (mineral resembling clay), 4284b; and kieselsol, 2732a  
 Trondheim (Norway), export trade of, 3081a  
 Treon, coal export trade of, 352b  
 Trotsky, L., Russian Labour leader, 4287a  
 Trowbridge (Wilts), manufactures of, 4288a  
 Troy Weight, 4288b  
 Truck Acts (economics), 4288b  
 Trust (in economics), 4288a; advantages of, 4289b; cartels, 722a;



In Great Britain, 4290a; international t., 4290a; investment t., 2811b; monopolies, 1316b; voting t., 4289b  
 Tucumán, sugar industry in, 242b  
 Tullamore, industries of, 2480a  
 Tumbler Lock, 2355a  
 Tung-Oil, industrial uses of, 4296a  
 Tungsten (metallic element), chief producing countries, 4296a  
 Tungsten Lamp (electrical), 1376b  
 Tunkia (N. Africa), agriculture and products of, 4297a  
 Tunnel (artificial subterranean passage), 4297a; construction of, 4297b; Mersey t., 2539b, 2741a, [2346]; t. on Piccadilly Underground railway [4328]; world's longest t., 4296a  
 Turbine, 4298b; impulse t. [4298]; pressure t., 4299a; steam t.,

4078a, 4299a, diagram [4078]; t. engines and merchant shipping, 3935a  
 Turbine Pump, 3585a  
 Turin (Italy), industries of, 4299b  
 Turkey, agriculture of, 4303a; economic map of, *facing* [4303]; mining and industries of, 4303b  
 Turkistan, Afghan, agriculture of, 4308b  
 Turkmen Soviet Socialist Republic (U.S.S.R.), agriculture and industries of, 4308b  
 Turmeric (plant), industrial uses of, 4309a  
 Turn-and-Bank Indicator (aviation), 4309a; use of in blind flying, 353a  
 Turpentine (resinous pine sap), 4310a; industrial uses of, 4310a; pitch obtained from by distilla-

tion, 4326b; resin distilled from 3761b; tapping pine tree for t. [4310]  
 Turpentine Varnish (liquid preservative), 4364a  
 Tussock Silk (textile), 3966a  
 Tweed (woolen fabric), 4314b  
 Twill (fabric), 4315b  
 Twilled Work (style of basket weaving), 412b  
 Twined Baskets (style of basket weaving), 412b  
 Tyne-mouth (Northumberland), industries of, 4316a  
 Type (raised character used in printing), 4316b, [4317]; founding t., 4317a; and typesetting, 3545a  
 Typewriter, 4317b; development of, 4318a; manufacture of [4319]; standard machines, 4318b

## U

UGANDA (E. Africa), agriculture and exports, 4322b  
 Ukraine Socialist Soviet Republic (U.S.S.R.), agriculture and mining, 4323a  
 Ulster, agriculture and industries, 4324b; potato crop in Co. Down [4325]  
 Ultramarine (blue pigment), manufacture of, 4326a  
 Umber (mineral pigment), preparation of, 4327a  
 Umbrella, 4327a  
 Unconventanted Benefit (unemployment payments), 1224b  
 Underground Railways, 4328a; construction of, 4328a; escalators [4328]; signals, 4328b, [4328]; subways at Piccadilly Station [4329]; train service, 4328b; tunnels, 4297b, [4328]  
 Underwriting (commerce), 4329b; and company formation, 993b, 3922a; and shares, 3921b; u. room at Lloyds [2191]  
 Unemployment (economics), 4330a; cyclical and seasonal u., 4330b; technological u., 3496a; u. and over-population, 3496a; u. statistics, main countries for 1929, [4330]  
 Unemployment Assistance Board, 3490a  
 Unemployment Insurance, 1224b, 2194a, 4330b  
 Unemployment, Royal Commission on, 1225a  
 Unfavourable Balance (economics term), 370a  
 Union of South Africa, agriculture and farming in, 4333a, 4988a; agricultural education, 4929b;

cattle-raising, 4931a-2b; citrus grove [4930]; citrus growing, 4932a; growth of, 4828b; mohair production, 4931a, [4931]; native grain store [4928]; picking pears [4931]; production and marketing, 4930b; sheep-farming, 4931a, 4932a, [4931]; tea plantation in Natal [4933]; tobacco growing, 4932a, [4933]; wheatfield [4933]  
 Union of South Africa, banking and finance in, 4948b; banking survey, 4949a; effect of the Union on banking, 4949b; mining taxation, 4951a; Mint, Pretoria [4950]; National Budget, 4950b; Reserve Bank, 4949b; Standard Bank buildings, Pretoria [4949]  
 Union of South Africa, communications and transport in, 4334b, 4954b; air transport, 4958a, [4957]; ox-wagon used for transport [4956], [4957]; railways, 4955b, [4957]; sea communications, 4958a  
 Union of South Africa, economic map of, *facing* [4333]  
 Union of South Africa, industries of, 4333b, 4988a; coal mining, 4972a, 4987b, colliery at Ermelo [4988]; diamond mining, 4970b, 4987a; fishing industry [4973]; gold mining, 4969a, 4983b, [4971], [4987]; iron and steel, 4972b, 4986b; secondary industries, 4973a; sugar industry, 4974a  
 Union of South Africa, industry and labour in, 5007b; Industrial Conciliation Acts, 5002b; Wage Acts, 5003a; workmen's compensation relief, 5003b

Union of South Africa, mineral resources of, 4333b, 4988b; asbestos, 4987b; coal, 4987b; copper, 4986a; diamonds, 4987a; gold, 4985b; gypsum, 4988b; iron, 4986b; nickel, 4986b; platinum, 4987a; tin, 4986a  
 Union of South Africa, trade of, 5013b; exports, 5017b; fruit packing [5015]; imports, 5018a; index of exports and imports, 5018a; tariffs, 5018a; travelling trader [5015]  
 Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, *see* Russia  
 Unit Costs (commerce), 1045b  
 United Provinces (India), agriculture and trade of, 4339a  
 United States of America, agriculture, 4342a; docks on the East River, New York [4344]; economic map of, *facing* [4339]; industries, 4344b; natural resources, 4341b; transport and commerce, 4342b  
 Universal Postal Union, 3513b  
 Uranium (metallic element), industrial uses of, 4352a  
 Uruguay, agriculture and industries of, 4354a; economic map of, *facing* [4021]  
 Usury (economics), 4358a  
 Utah (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries of, 4356a; open-cut copper mine in U. [4350]  
 Utility, Law of Diminishing (in economics), 1315b  
 Utrecht (Holland), industries of, 2991b  
 Uzbek Soviet Socialist Republic (U.S.S.R.), agriculture of, 4356b; industries and trade, 4357a

## V

Vacuum Brake (mechanical device), 571a  
 Vacuum Cleaner (apparatus for removing dust), 4364b  
 Vacuum Drying (in lumbering), 2596b  
 Vacuum Jar, use of in canning, 3537b  
 Valdivia, exports of, 877b

Valencia (Spain), industries of, 4032a  
 Valenciennes Lace, 2410a; example of [2409]  
 Valparaiso (Chile), industries of, 4360a  
 Value (in economics), 4360a; and price, 4314a; and supply and demand, 4124b

Valve (mechanical device), 4  
 Valve Rectifier Unit (wireless), 4500a, diagram [4500]  
 Vanadium, sources of, 4361a  
 Vancouver (Canada), exports and manufactures, 4361b; business section [4362]; harbour [730]  
 Vandaara (artificial silk), 3966a

Variable Pitch Airscrew (propeller), 3558b  
 Varna, trade of, 649b  
 Varnish (liquid preservative), 4363b;  
 Japan v., 4364a; oil v., 4364a;  
 spirit v., 4364a; turpentine v.,  
 4364a  
 Vaseline, preparation of, 4364b  
 Vat Dyes, preparation of, 1390b;  
 use of, 1392a  
 Vegetable Fibres, varieties of, 1523b;  
 uses of in industry, 1524a  
 Vegetable Isinglass (gelatinous prod-  
 uct of seaweed), industrial uses  
 of, 77b  
 Velvet (pile fabric), 4367b; v. rugs,  
 779b  
 Veneer (in furniture making),  
 4367b  
 Venetian Rose Point Lace, 2410b;  
 examples of, 2408  
 Venezuela, agriculture and mineral  
 resources, 4369b; economic  
 map of, facing [4021]; transport,  
 4370a  
 Venice, commerce and industries of,  
 4370b  
 Ventilating systems, 1957b; air  
 conditioning, diagram [1957];

plenum v. system, 1958a; and  
 thermostat, 4381b; vent fan at  
 Holborn Station, Underground  
 Railway [4328]; v. of coal mines,  
 952b  
 Vera Cruz (Mexico), industries of,  
 2754b  
 Vermilion (red pigment), 4378a  
 Vermont (U.S.A.), agriculture of,  
 4375a; manufactures of, 4375b  
 Vermouth (wine), manufacture of,  
 4375b  
 Vernier (measuring instrument),  
 4375b  
 Verona, trade of, 2232a  
 Viaduct (form of bridge), 4382a  
 Vice (mechanical device) [3886]  
 Vicenza, manufactures of, 2232a  
 Victoria (Australia), agriculture and  
 commerce, 4387a  
 Victoria (British Columbia), the  
 inner harbour [606], [4835]  
 Victoria (Hong-Kong), industries of,  
 2056a  
 Vienna (Austria), commerce and  
 industries of, 4390a  
 Vilna (Poland), industries of, 4358a  
 Virginia (U.S.A.), agriculture and  
 industries of, 4394a

Virgin Islands (W. Indies), exports  
 of, 4395a; harbour [4395]  
 Viacom (rayon), 3652b; processes  
 in manufacture [3653]  
 Vistula, River, commercial impor-  
 tance of, 4396a  
 Vital Statistics, registration of  
 births, deaths and marriages,  
 3672a  
 Vocational Guidance and Selection,  
 2166b  
 Voile (open-meshed fabric), 4397a  
 Volatile Oils, preparation and uses  
 of, 3135a  
 Volga Republic (U.S.S.R.), agricul-  
 ture of, 4398b  
 Volt (unit of electromotive force),  
 4398a  
 Voltaic Cell (electrical), 1369b;  
 diagram [1369]  
 Voltmeter (electrical measuring de-  
 vice), 4398b  
 Voting Right (economic combina-  
 tion), 4398b  
 Vulcanite, commercial preparation  
 of, 3779b  
 Vulcanizing, of rubber, 3779b;  
 v. car tyres [3449]

## W

WAGE Acts in S. Africa, 3003a  
 Wakefield (Yorks), industries of,  
 4403a  
 Wakefield, Viscount, English in-  
 dustrialist, 4405a  
 Wales, agriculture and mining,  
 4406b; coal mine in the Rhondda  
 [4410]; railways, 4407a  
 Wallachia (Rumania), agriculture  
 of, 4412a  
 Wallaroo (S. Australia), industries  
 of, 4404b  
 Walstead (Northumberland), indus-  
 tries of, 4413a  
 Walsall (Staffs), industries of,  
 4414b  
 Walvis Bay (S. Africa), industries  
 of, 3019b  
 Wanganui (New Zealand), exports  
 of, 4927a  
 War Debts (international finance),  
 4418a; Dawes plan, 1133b  
 Warp Knitting (hosiery industry),  
 2072b  
 Warded Lock, 2555a  
 Warrington (Lancs), manufactures  
 of, 4418b  
 Warsaw (Poland), industries of,  
 4419a  
 Warwick, industries of, 4419b  
 Warwickshire, agriculture and in-  
 dustries, 4423a; road and rail-  
 way, map of, [4421]  
 Washington (U.S.A.), agriculture  
 and forests, 4423b; mineral  
 wealth, 4424a  
 Washington D. C. (U.S.A.), manu-  
 factures of, 4424b  
 Watch (portable time-measuring  
 instrument), 4427a, 938a; devel-  
 opment of, 4427a; manufact-  
 ure of, 4428a; mechanism of,  
 4427a; mechanism of escapement  
 [4427]; various types of [938]  
 Watch-Busy (nautical), 656b  
 Water Clock, 4428b, 936b; dia-  
 gram [937]

Water Colours (pigments), manu-  
 facture of, 4429b  
 Water-Divining, 1213b; a water-  
 diviner [1213]  
 Waterford (Irish Free State), in-  
 dustries of, 4430a  
 Water power (engineering), 4430b;  
 hydro-electric generators, 1370b;  
 hydro-electric power, 4432a;  
 hydro-electric power plant under  
 construction [4431]; hydro-  
 electric schemes in Australia,  
 4674a, in Canada, 4795b, in  
 India, 5098a, in Irish Free  
 State, 4874a, in New Zealand  
 [4900], 4912a; potential and  
 actual water horse-power, figures  
 for leading countries, 4432b;  
 Veruways power station with  
 pipe-line bringing water power  
 [4151]  
 Water-Pressure Engine, mode of  
 operation, 2109a  
 Waterproofing, 4432b  
 Water Table (line of saturation, in  
 drainage), 1242b  
 Water-Tube Boilers (engineering),  
 327a  
 Water Wheel (mechanical device),  
 4432a; mill wheel [4431]  
 Waterworks, 4434a, [4434]; exam-  
 ination of water, 4435a; power  
 pumps used in, 3585b; sources:  
 lakes 4434a, rivers 4434b, wells  
 4435.; water supply at Aden  
 [31]  
 Watson, J. C. (Australian labour  
 leader), 4701b  
 Watt (electrical unit), 4435b  
 Watt, James, Scottish engineer,  
 4435b; and the steam engine,  
 4077b  
 Wattle, commercial uses of, 4436a  
 Wax, commercial uses of, 4436b  
 Weaving, 4437b; hand w., 4438a;  
 hand loom [4438]; Jacquard  
 loom, 4438a, in w. brocade 628b,

in w. silk [3965]; power loom,  
 4438a  
 Weather Insurance (commercial),  
 2197a  
 Web Printing Press, 3548b  
 Wedgwood Ware (pottery), 4439a  
 Wednesbury (Staffs), industries of,  
 4064b  
 Weft Knitting (hosiery industry),  
 2072b  
 Weighing Scale, 4439b  
 Weir Net (in fishing), 2990a  
 Welding (joining pieces of metal into  
 solid mass), 4440a; acetylene w.,  
 22a; carbon arc welding, 4441a;  
 electric arc w. at work [4440];  
 metallic arc w., 4440b  
 Welland Ship Canal (Canada),  
 4744b, [4745], [4833]  
 Well Boring, 4441a; artesian w.,  
 274b, [274]  
 Wellingborough (Northants), in-  
 dustries of, 4441b  
 Wellington (New Zealand), trade  
 of, 3031b  
 Webbach, Karl, Austrian inventor,  
 274b  
 Welwyn Garden City, example of  
 town planning [675]  
 Werner, Sir J. C. (S. African  
 financier), 5019b  
 West Bromwich (Staffs), industries  
 of, 4446b  
 Western Australia, agriculture and  
 mineral resources, 4446b  
 Western Samoa, chief crops of, 3035a  
 West Ham, manufactures of, 4448a  
 West Hartlepool (Durham), indus-  
 tries of, 1928b, 4448a  
 Westinghouse, G., American inven-  
 tor, 4448b  
 West Lothian (Scotland), agricul-  
 ture of, 4449a  
 Westmorland, agriculture and in-  
 dustries, 4453a; communica-  
 tions, 4452b; road and railway,  
 map of [4450]

Westphalia (Germany), manufactures of, 4454a  
 West Virginia (U.S.A.), agriculture and mineral resources, 4454b  
 Wet-Brine (method of curing bacon), 361a  
 Wet Docks (for reception of shipping), 1217b  
 Wexford (Irish Free State), industries of, 4454b  
 Whaling industry, 4457a; w. products, 4456b  
 Wheat (food cereal), 4457b; w. grown upon various soils [4458]; world w. production, 4458b  
 Wheat-farming, in Australia, 4612b; in Canada, 4707a; in New Zealand 4898b, [4902]; wheat at railway siding [4612b]; harvesting of wheat [4613]  
 Wheatmeal (flour), and bread-making, 1569a  
 Wheel and Axle (mechanical device), 4458a, [4459]  
 Whetstone (used for sharpening edged tools), 2052b  
 Whip Grafting (agriculture), 1817b; methods used [1817]  
 Whisky, manufacture of, 4461a  
 Whitehaven, industries of, 7001b  
 White Lead (pigment), 4482a  
 White Russian Soviet Socialist Republic (U.S.S.R.), agriculture of, 4462a  
 Whitley Councils (economics), 970a; and industrial arbitration, 217a; and industrial conciliation, 999a  
 Whitney, Eli, American inventor, 4463a  
 Wholesale Price Index, of Board of Trade, 2144a  
 Whole-Wheat Flour, and bread-making, 1569a  
 Wicker Work (in basket-making), 412b  
 Wulnes (Lancs.), industries of, 4464a  
 Wigan (Lancs.), industries of, 4464b  
 Wigton (Scotland), industries of, 4465b  
 Wilhelmshaven, ship building industries of, 1913b  
 Willesden, manufactures of, 4468b  
 Williams Deacon's Bank, 389a  
 Willow Tree, economic value of, 4477a  
 Wilno (Poland), industries of, 3458a  
 Walton (textile), 779a  
 Wiltshire, agriculture and industries of, 4481a; road and railway, map of [4480]

Winding-Up (of a company, commercial law), 994a  
 Windjammer (nautical) [492]; rigging of [3933]  
 Windlass (weight-lifting machine), 4484b  
 Windmill, 4485a, [4485], 3559a  
 Window Glass, manufacture of, 1774b  
 Windsor (Canada), industries of, 4836b  
 Wind Tunnels, construction and uses of, 519a; diagram [519]  
 Windward Islands (W. Indies), agriculture of, 4488a  
 Wine, manufacture of, 4488a  
 Winnipeg (Canada), manufactures of, 4488b  
 Wire (thin flexible metal rod), 4489a; manufactures of, 4489b; w. rope, 3757b  
 Wireless Communication, 4489b; aerials, 4500b, beam aerial, 4501a, frame aerial, 4501a, non-directional aerial, 4500b; amplifiers, 4497b; high frequency amplification, 4497b, [4497]; pentode, 4498a; low frequency amplification, 4498b, [4498]; impedance coupled amplifier, 4499, [4499]; push-pull amplifier, 4499a, [4499]; Class B push-pull, 4499b, [4499]; quiescent push-pull, 4499b, [4500]; resistance-capacity coupled amplifier, 4498b, [4499]; battery eliminator, 4500b; British Broadcasting Corporation, 4493a; continuous wave receiver, 4494b, [4495]; transmitter, 4494b, [4494]; damped wave receivers, 4494a, [4494]; transmitters, 4493b, [4493]; detectors, 4496a, [4496]; anode detector, 4497a, [4497]; diode detectors, 4496b, [4496]; grid detector, 4496b, [4496]; fading, 4503b; 'loudspeakers, 4501b, electrostatic loudspeaker, 4502a, moving coil loudspeakers, 4501b, [4501], moving iron loudspeakers, 4502a, [4502], Piezo, electric loudspeaker, 4502b; mains power supply units, 4500a; mains valves, 4500b; masts of Empire Broadcasting Station, Daventry [4491]; oscillators, crystal controlled, 4502b; photos by wireless [3390]; photoradiograms [4492]; radio telephony receivers and transmitters, 4495b, [4495];

scientific basis of radio, 4485b; skip distance, 4503b; stabilizers, 4502b; superheterodyne receiver, 4498a, [4498]; television, 4519b; transmission range, 4503a; ultra short waves, 4503b; use of w. in navigation, 2952a; valve rectifier units, 4500a; wired w., 4503a; w. in modern life, 4492a; w. station, transmitter controls [3374]; world's smallest w. set [4491]  
 Wireless-Advertising, 40a  
 Wisbech, agriculture of, 707b  
 Wisconsin (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries of, 4504a  
 Wolverhampton, industries of, 4507b  
 Wood Alcohol, industrial uses of, 4508b  
 Wood Engraving, 1435a, [1435], 4510a; cutting a black line, [1436]; engraving, 1435a  
 Wool, 1524a, 4512a; alpaca w., 136a; S. American alpaca [136]; manufacture, 4512a; production in Australia, 4614b; and worsted, 4535a  
 Worcester, industries of, 4512b  
 Worcestershire, agriculture and manufactures, 4515b; road and railway, map of [4513]  
 Workington, industries of, 1091b  
 Workmen's Compensation Acts, 2197b, 4516b; assessor, and claims, 294a; workmen's compensation in S. Africa, 5003b  
 Works Committees (labour organization), 2403a  
 Worm Gear (mechanical appliance), 1694a; worm wheel [3886]  
 Worsted (thread or yarn spun from wool), 4535a; and serge, 3909a; and wool manufacture, 4512a  
 Wort (in manufacture of distilled liquors), 587b, 1211b  
 Wrexham, industries of, 1158a  
 Wright, C. A. and William, American inventor, 4538a; and development of aeroplane, 48b; W. glider [48]; W. first power-driven machine [49]  
 Wrought Iron, manufacture of, 2230b; by puddling process, 2234b; tensile, crushing and shearing strength of, 4099a  
 Wuppertal, industries of, 1733b  
 Wurtemberg (Germany), agriculture of, 4539a  
 Wyoming (U.S.A.), agriculture and industries, 4540b

## X

X-RAYS, uses of in industry, 3739a

## Y

Yacht, 4543a; types of y. [4545]  
 Yale Lock, 2553a; mechanism of [2553]  
 Yard (measure of length), 4546b  
 Yarkand (China), manufactures of, 3970b  
 Yawl (nautical), 3940b, 4544a  
 Yeast, commercial production of, and uses, 4547b

Yeast Bread, manufacture of, 580a  
 Yemen, agriculture and exports of, 211b, 4518a; Mocha coffee, industry of, 214a  
 Yen (Japanese monetary unit), 4548b  
 Yeovil (Somerset), industries of, 4010a

Yield Point (of materials in building, engineering), 4099a  
 Yokohama (Japan), exports of, 4549b  
 York, industries of, 4551b  
 Yorkshire, agriculture and industries of, 4553b; communications, 4554a; road and railway, map of [4553]

# 5690

|   |  |  |
|---|--|--|
| Young Plan (international finance), 4557a; and war debts, 4418a<br>Yucatan (Mexico), industries of, 4558a | Yugoslavia, agriculture and forests, 4560a; commerce and transport, 4560b; economic map of, facing [651]; mining and manufactures, 4560a | Yukon, natural resources, 4564b<br>Yunnan (China), agriculture and mining, 4564b |
|---|--|--|

## Z

|  |   |  |
|--|---|--|
| ZANZIBAR, exports of, 4566a<br>Zeppelin (rigid dirigible), 1301b<br>Zinc (metallic element), 4567b; cast | z., tensile strength of, 4099a;<br>uses of, 4568a<br>Zinc Etching, 3547a, 4568a | Zirconium (metallic element), uses of, 4570a<br>Zollverein (customs union), 4571a<br>Zululand, agriculture of, 4580a |
|--|---|--|

# THE SCIENCES

*Physics; Chemistry; Mathematics; Astronomy; Meteorology and Geography;  
Geology and Mineralogy.*

## A

- Abacus**, method of counting by, 8  
**Aberration of light**: spherical, 11;  
 chromatic, 11-12; in astronomy,  
 18; classical theory of, ques-  
 tioned, 3675b  
**Abrasive**, 18  
**Absolute zero**, 1952b; 1953b;  
 4197a  
**Absorption, in physics**, 14  
**Absorption spectrum**, 4043b  
**Acceleration**, 1590b; constant,  
 2711-12b; angular, 2717a  
**Accumulators**, 1373b; 4092b-3b  
**Acetanilid**, 21  
**Acetates**, 21b  
**Acetic acid**, preparation and prop-  
 erties, 21; synthesis of, 857a  
**Acetone**, 857a; 1488a  
**Acetylene**, manufacture and prop-  
 erties, 21-2; 857a  
**Acetyl-salicylic acid**, 292a  
**Adcroite**, 4261b  
**Achromatic lens**, 12a; 3156a  
**Acidity of Indian soils**, 5024b  
**Acids**, properties of, 22-3; hydro-  
 gen essential to, 2120b; conduct  
 electricity, 1372b; asbestos un-  
 attacked by, 282b; mixtures of,  
 208a  
**Acline line (geog.)**, 23  
**Acoustics**, principles of, 23-4  
**Acro**, 24  
**Actinic rays**, 24-5  
**Actinium**, 852a; 3427a; 3622b  
**Addition**, modern method in, 249b  
**Adhesion**, property of, 31; and  
 cohesion, 751a; 967a  
**Adsorption of gases**, 36  
**Aerial**, wireless, types of, 4500b-1b  
**Aerobatics**, science of, 46  
**Aerodynamics**, 47  
**Aerofoul**, 47; 1560b  
**Aerolites**, composition of, 47  
**Acroplane**: principles of flight,  
 1550-60; blind flying, 813 (see  
 Aerobatics). *Parts*: aerofouls,  
 47; 1560b; ailerons, 89; air-  
 speed indicator, 94-8; altimeter,  
 140; automatic pilot, 348; con-  
 trol-stick, 1020-1; elevators,  
 1388; engines, 3357-8; fins,  
 1530; fuselage, 1658; propeller,  
 3558-9; stabilizer, 1880b; tail  
 plane, 4164; turn-and-bank in-  
 dicator, 4309; wings, design of,  
 4560a; see also Earth-induction  
 compass  
**Aerostatics**, 87  
**Affinity**, chemical, 60-1  
**After-damp**, in mines, 954a; 2680a  
**Agate**, varieties of, 77-8; white,  
 827a  
**Agas (geol.)**, table of, 1713  
**Agglomerate rock**, 1005b  
**Aileron**, function of, 89; 1560b  
**Air**, 80-91; weight and buoyancy,  
 90; composition, 90-1; viscosity,  
 1539b; conductivity, 1953a;  
 needed for combustion, 1552b-  
 3a; expansion of, 1953a; cooling  
 of, 3636b; compressed, 808;  
 liquid, 2831; see Atmosphere:  
 Wind  
**Air brake**, mechanism of, 91-2  
**Air compressor**, 996b-7a  
**Air conditioning** (1957)  
**Air pump**, operation of, 94  
**Aircrew**, 3558a-9a  
**Air-speed indicator**, 94-5  
**Alabaster**, 97-8; oriental, 3148a  
**Albedo (astron.)**, 2737b; 4372b  
**Albite**, 108; 1515b  
**Albumen (albumin)**, properties of,  
 108-9  
**Alchemy**, 109-10; 850a; 1685a  
**Alcohol**, composition and prop-  
 erties, 111; 3421a; formula, 111b;  
 distillation of, 1211a; freezing  
 point of, 1637a; ether obtained  
 from, 1458b; as solvent for  
 varnishes; 2407a; 4363b  
**Aldebaran**, 111; 306b  
**Alembic**, 110a; 113  
**Algebra**: history of the science,  
 120-1; principles, arithmetical  
 approach, 121-2; negative num-  
 bers, 122; formulae and equa-  
 tions, 122-3; graphic approach,  
 123-4; binomials, 484  
**Algol (variable star)**, 127; 306a  
**Alidade (in surveying)**, 4130b  
**Aliphatic compounds**, 2110a  
**Alizarin**, synthesized, 128  
**Alkalies**, characteristics of, 128-9;  
 1372b  
**Alkali lands**, 129  
**Alkaloids**, 129  
**Allotropy (chem.)**, 132; of oxygen,  
 3208a; of phosphorus, 3387a;  
 of selenium, 3902a; of silicon,  
 3962b; of sulphur, 4117b; of  
 zirconium, 4560b  
**Alloys**, 132; 8743; babbitt metal,  
 355; brass, 873; bronze, 630;  
 duralumin, 1280; German silver,  
 1785; permalloy, 3330; pewter,  
 3586; solder, 2459b; see Steel;  
 Aluminium; Antimony; Nickel;  
 Chromium  
**Alluvium**, 133; 1152a; 3727a;  
 alluvial soils of India, 5024a  
**Almanacs**, 133-4  
**Almandine**, varieties of, 134  
**Alp**, 4154a  
**Alpha Centauri**, 303b; 705b;  
 820a; 4070a  
**Alpha rays (or particles)**, 3403a;  
 3622b; 3623-4  
**Altair**, 305b  
**Alternating current**, 1291b; 1373b;  
 advantages of, 1293b; in trans-  
 formers, 1368b  
**Alternators**, design of, 1292a-3a  
**Altimeter**, 100  
**Alto-cumulus cloud**, 942; [941];  
 -stratus, 942a  
**Alum**, 141-2; 3920a  
**Alumina**, 142  
**Aluminium**, occurrence and prop-  
 erties, 142; atomic weight,  
 852a; in rocks, 3734a; expan-  
 sion of, 1487a; breaking down of,  
 853b; oxide of (corundum),  
 1042; silicates of, in clay, 929b;  
 see Alloys; Bauxite; Cryolite  
**Aluminium bronze**, 630b  
**Alundum**, 142a  
**Amalgams**, 143-4; 1797b; 2737b  
**Amatol**, 1488a  
**Amber**, 146; 4363b; electrification  
 of, 1371b  
**Amethyst**, 140; 3607b; oriental,  
 1042b  
**Amino-acids**, 1582b; 3563a  
**Ammeter**, design of, 153  
**Ammonal**, 858a  
**Ammonia**, properties and uses,  
 129a; 150-1; synthesis of, 151;  
 made by plants, 485b; solubility  
 in water, 14a; use in ice manu-  
 facture, 2120b  
**Ammonites**, 151; 4281b; series of as  
 evidence of evolution, 1480a;  
 specimen in situ [4761]  
**Ammonium chloride**, see Sal-am-  
 moniac; nitrate, 1291a; 1488a;  
 phosphate, 1539b; sulphate,  
 856a; 1539b  
**Amorphous substances**, 2779b  
**Ampere (elec. unit)**, 153  
**Amphibole (miner.)**, 282a; 3363a  
**Amplifier**, principle of, 154; 4014b;  
 high-frequency, 4497b-8a; low-  
 frequency, 4498a-4500b  
**Analysis**, chemical, 150; mathemat-  
 ical, *ibid.*; microanalysis, 2761  
**Anachytes (fossil)**, 150  
**Anastigmatic lens**, 156a  
**Anatase**, 4240b  
**Andesite**, types of, 163; [3363]  
**Andromeda (constellation)**, 4072b;  
 nebula in, 304a; 306a; [2971]  
**Anemometer**, 2746b  
**Aneroid barometer**, design of,  
 405a; [404]  
**Angles (geom.)**, 167  
**Anhydrite (miner.)**, 173  
**Aniline**, 173; aniline dyes, *ibid.*;  
 black, 4361a  
**Anime (guni)**, 174  
**Annular eclipse**, 1312a  
**Anode**, 1383a; detector, 4497a  
**Anodic dyeing**, 2744a  
**Anorthite**, 1515b  
**Antares (giant star)**, 123; 305b  
**Anthracene**, 955a  
**Anthracite**, 184; 758a; 759b;  
 945b; composition of, 946;  
 fuel value, 1648b  
**Anticline**, 1711a; [4760]; [4762]  
**Anticyclone**, 189; 1099b  
**Antimony**, 190; 852a; in thermo-  
 electric battery, 4220a  
**Antipodes (geog.)**, 190  
**Apatite**, 185; 3363a  
**Aphelion (astron.)**, 207a

Apogee (astron.), 207a  
 Apothecaries' Weight, 200  
 April (place in calendar), 206-7  
 Apsides (astron.), 207  
 Aqua fortis, 3049a  
 Aquamarine, 207; 473a  
 Aqua regia, 208; 1797a; 3049a  
 Aquarius (the Water-bearer), 208  
 Aqueous rocks, 1711a  
 Arabic numerals; 215; 249b; 3060  
 Arago white spot, 1193a  
 Arc: see Electric arc  
 Arc (of circle), 916b; 1146a  
 Archæan (Archæozoic) Age, 227;  
 1713a; rocks, of S. Africa,  
 4966a; of Australia, 4645a;  
 4646b; of India, 3071a  
 Archæan Shield of Canada, 4760b;  
 4806a  
 Archæopteryx (fossil bird), 227;  
 [1714]  
 Archimedean screw, 227-8; Archi-  
 medes' Principle, 228a; 2719a  
 Archipelago (geog.), 228  
 Arctic Circle, 228  
 Arcturus (giant star), 230; 305b;  
 4071a  
 Are (unit of surface), 2751a  
 Argand lamp, 2419  
 Argol (tartar), 1062a; 4173  
 Argon, properties of, 60b; 243;  
 852a; 854b  
 Aries (the Ram), 246  
 Arithmetic: importance of, 218b;  
 modern syllabus for primary  
 course, 249a; notation, 249b;  
 number rules, 249-50; tables,  
 factors and primes, 250; money  
 rules, weights and measures,  
 250-1; common fractions and  
 decimals, 251-2; a. and algebra,  
 121-2

Armature, 258-9; in dynamo,  
 1292a-3a; in electric motor,  
 1379b-80a; in electric bell,  
 1370b; drum and ring windings,  
 1380a  
 Aromatic compounds, 853a; 2110b  
 Arsenic, properties and compounds,  
 272-3; atomic weight, 852a;  
 ore [2782]  
 Artesian water basins, in Australia,  
 4647b; 4672b-4a  
 Artesian wells, 274  
 Aryan Era (Indian geol.), 5072b  
 Asbestos, occurrence and proper-  
 ties, 222; 1539b; in S. Africa,  
 4987b  
 Ash, 232-4; volcanic, 4398a  
 A-phall, occurrence and uses,  
 250-2; 3256b; in varnish-  
 making, 4364a  
 Assaying of metals, 293-4  
 Asteroids, 296; 302a; 3435b  
 Astræa (planetoid), 298b  
 Astrology, 299-300  
 Astronomy, 300-7; dev. of the  
 science, 300; [see Hipparchus;  
 Ptolemy; Copernicus; Galileo;  
 Kepler; Newton]; dev. in  
 Canada, 4730-3; solar system  
 and universe, 300-4; 4003; light-  
 years, 304; work of astronomers,  
 304-5, origin of solar system,  
 305; 1301a; the stars, 305-7;  
 4068-72; the planets, 307;  
 2435-6; see also Interferometer;  
 Galactic System; Gravitation;  
 Relativity; Sun; Moon  
 Astrophysics, research on, in  
 Canada, 4731b-2b  
 Atmosphere, 312; extent of, 90b;  
 bound to Earth by gravity,  
 1299b; ionization of, 4503a;

dust in, 1286b-7a; water vapour  
 in, 1210b; 1476a-b; 4428b; as  
 agent in erosion, 1447a; 1709b;  
 investigation of upper air, 379b;  
 see Air; Wind; Mist; Dew;  
 Stratosphere  
 Atmospherics, cause of, 4503a  
 Atolls, formation of, 312-13;  
 1029a  
 Atom, 313; Dalton's conception of,  
 851b; structure of, 853a;  
 3408a-b; nucleus of, 3100; elec-  
 trification of, 1370a; 1374b-5b;  
 break up of, 3622a; disintegrat-  
 ing the, 313a; 853b; 3408b;  
 see Quantum theory  
 Atomic theory, 313-4  
 Atomic weights, 314; table of,  
 852; average, 853b  
 Attraction, physical, 317; chem.,  
 318a  
 Augite, 3600a; 4157a  
 Auriga (constellation), 321  
 Aurora Borealis, 321  
 Autogiro, 346-7; 3559a  
 Automatic pilot, 348  
 Automatic sprinkler, principle of,  
 402a  
 Autumnal equinox, 1445b  
 Autunite, 3623a  
 Avalanches, 348  
 Averages, math., 348  
 Avogadro's Law, 2809b  
 Avouirdupois (weight), 349  
 Axial rays, 2431b  
 Axiom (math.), 350  
 Axis (astron., math.), 350; Earth's,  
 inclination of, 1300b; 1313; nuta-  
 tion of, 3108-7  
 Axle, 4459  
 Azimuth (astron.), 353  
 Azoiic Era (geol.), 353

## B

Babbitt metal, 355  
 Bakelite, 369  
 Balance, 369; 3107a  
 Ball bearings, 426  
 Ballistics, principles of, 378  
 Ball lightning, 2515b  
 Balloons, limit of ascent of, 90b;  
 scientific uses of, 379-80; strato-  
 sphere ascents, 379b  
 Bar: see Sand bar  
 Barbados earth, 3623a  
 Barium, properties and compounds,  
 129a; 400; atomic weight,  
 852a; nitrate, 1487b; sulphide,  
 3386a  
 Baryta, 400a  
 Barytes, 400a  
 Barker's mill, 400-1  
 Barograph [404]  
 Barometers, types of, 403-5;  
 measuring altitude by, 404;  
 aneroid, 405  
 Barretter, 4502b  
 Barrier reef, 1029a; of Australia;  
 325b; [4643]  
 Barysphere, Earth's, 1300a; 1712a  
 Basalt, 408-9; [2129]; [4091]; in  
 Earth's interior, 1300a; 1712b;  
 decomposition products, 2444a  
 Base, chem., 400; math., *ibid.*  
 Basic slag, 1521a  
 Basin (geol., geog.), 411  
 Bath stone, 417; [4090]  
 Bathysphere, 441; 1215b

Battery, electric, types of, 1363-70;  
 renewal of, 1373a; thermo-  
 electric, 4220a; Buusen, 656;  
 see Storage Battery  
 Battery eliminator (wireless), 4500b  
 Bauxite, 142a; 143a; 419; 2444a;  
 deposits of, in India, 5102a  
 Beaches, formation of, 1710a;  
 raised, 1712a; 3630  
 Beam aerials, 4501  
 Bearings, types of, 425-6  
 Beaufort wind scale, 934a; 4484b  
 Becquerel rays, 3622a  
 Bed, geol., 433; mech., *ibid.*  
 Belemnite (fossil), 448  
 Bell metal, composition of, 450b  
 Bellows, 458; 1553a  
 Belt conveyor, 458  
 Belting, 458  
 Bench marks, 4132a  
 Benjamin (gun), 462a  
 Benzene or Benzol, 461; 955a;  
 discovered, 1502a; derivatives,  
 852a; in catalytic processes, 796a  
 Benzene, 461, 3256b; dissolves  
 fats, 1502a  
 Benzozate of soda, 461-2  
 Benzoin, 462; benzoic acid, 461b;  
 462a  
 Bernoulli's theorem, 8720  
 Beryl and berylla, 473; 4987a  
 Beryllium, occurrence and proper-  
 ties, 473; atomic weight, 852a;  
 breaking down of, 853b

Beta particles (or rays), 802b;  
 3408a; 3624a; speed of, 3622b;  
 mass of, how measured, 3677a  
 Beteigseue (giant star), 306b; 474;  
 4071a  
 Biela's comet, 985a  
 Binary colours, 979b; b. system  
 (astron.), 302b; 305a; 1237a  
 Binomial, 444  
 Biochemistry, 481-8  
 Biotite, 2758b; 3362b; 4263b  
 "Bird's-eye" marble, 1408a  
 Bismuth, properties and uses, 503;  
 atomic weight, 852a; in thermo-  
 electric battery, 4220a  
 Bistre, 4011b  
 Bitumen, 504; how formed in  
 Canada, 4762b  
 Bituminous coal, 948a; composi-  
 tion, 946  
 Black (colour), 504  
 Black earth region of Russia, 3802a  
 Black sand, 3818a  
 Black soil plains of Australia  
 4616b  
 Black soils of India, 302a  
 Bleaching, processes of, 311  
 Bleaching powder, 511b; as dis-  
 infectant, 1208  
 Blende (miner.), 518  
 Blind flying, 513  
 Blister steel, 2755a  
 Blizzards, 518  
 Block and tackle, 352b-3b

Block-faulting, in Canadian Rockies, 4763a  
 Bloodstone, or Heliotrope, 1068  
 Blowing machines, 519; 1653b  
 Blowpipe, 520  
 Blue (primary colour), 520; 2511a; 2512a  
 Blue prints, 521  
 Blue vitriol, 521; 1026a  
 Board of Trade Unit (elec.), 523  
 Bode's Law (astron.), 4003b  
 Bogs, 525  
 Boilers, types and construction of, 526-7; in steam engines, 4077a-8a; mercury-vapour, 527  
 Boiling of water, process of, 4076b; 4363b; relation to pressure, 1953b-4b  
 Boiling points of different materials, 1953  
 Bolometer, 531  
 Bolt, types of, 533  
 Bomb (geol.), 533  
 Bone-beds (geol.), 535

Bone-black, 535  
 Bone turquoise, 4310b  
 Boötes (constellation), 542  
 Boracic (boric) acid, properties of, 543; how deposited, 2783b  
 Borax, occurrence and uses of, 543; 855b  
 Borax beads, 543a  
 Bore, tidal wave, 543; in Hugli River, 2087a; in Bay of Fundy, 4805b  
 Boring machines, 544; well boring, 4441  
 Boron, 552a  
 Boulders, 558; worn by action of sea [4912]  
 Boulder beds, 5071b  
 Boulder clay, 558; 930a  
 Bourdon pressure gauge, 3538b  
 Box kite [2385]  
 Boyle's Law, 1364a; 1685b; 2112b  
 Brake horse-power, 2070b  
 Braking systems, 570-1; in motor car, 2876b; see Air brake

Brass, 573-4; expansion, 1487a; conductivity, 1955a  
 Breccia, 1005b  
 Brewing, chemistry of, 580  
 Brimstone, 603  
 British Thermal Unit, 627; 1953a  
 Bromides, 628-9  
 Bromine, properties of, 629; atomic weight, 852a  
 Bronze, 630  
 Brookite, 4240b  
 Brown (colour), 631  
 Brush, operation of, in dynamo, 1293a  
 Building stones, 647-8; 1630a; [4090]  
 Bunsen burner, 655; 1553a; Bunsen battery, 655  
 Bunter rocks, 655  
 Buoyancy (mech.), 2719a  
 Burning-glass, 3154b  
 Burnt umber, 4327a  
 Butyric acid, 1509a

## C

Cadmium, 852a  
 Cadmium orange, 3158a  
 Caesium, 129a; 852a  
 Cainozoic (Cenozoic) Age, 818; 1713; 1714a; fossils of, 1599a; [3228]  
 Cairngorm, crystals, 680  
 Calamine, 4568a  
 Calamite (fossil), 604  
 Calcareous soils, 604  
 Calcimine, 604  
 Calcine plaster, 3439a  
 Calcite, 604-5; 1227b  
 Calcium, occurrence and properties, 485b; 695; atomic weight, 852a; in rocks, 1734a; carbide, 21b-2a; 685; carbonate (carbonate of lime), 758a; 817b; 828a; 929b; 1227b; 2518b; chloride, 14b; cyanamide, 695a; oxide and hydroxide, see Lime; phosphate, 695a; 853b; sulphate (gypsum), 98a; 828b; 1879; sulphide, 1573b; 3386b; tungstate, 1573b  
 Calculus (math.), 606  
 Calibration of scientific instruments, 607  
 Calms, regions of, 702-3; 4484a  
 Calomel, properties of, 703; formula, 1041b  
 Calorie, 703; great calorie, *ibid.*  
 Cam (mech.), 704  
 Cambrian Period, 704; 1713a; fossils of, 1780b; 1825a  
 Camera, design of, 711-13; use in astronomy, 304b; reflex, 3397a-b  
 Camera lucida, 713  
 Camera obscura, 713  
 Camphor, properties and uses, 717-8; 4310a; experiment with, 3407b  
 Canada balsam, 728  
 Cancer, the Crab (astronomy), 740  
 Candle, flame of, 1552b-3a  
 Cane sugar, formula, 854b  
 Canis Major (constellation), 741  
 Cannel coal, 948b  
 Canopus (giant star), 304a; 305b; 4071a

Canyons, 747; 3727  
 Capella (giant star), 305b; 321a; 4071a  
 Capillary action, 749-51; in burning candle, 1552b  
 Capricornus, the Goat (astronomical), 754  
 Capstan, 4459b  
 Carat, as weight, 755; as standard of purity of gold, 1796b  
 Carbides, 22a; 757; 3359a  
 Carbohydrates, 484b; 757; 816a  
 Carboic acid (phenol.), 23a; 757-8; in manuf. of bakelite, 369a; in explosives, 1468a; as disinfectant, 1208a  
 Carbon, occurrence and forms of, 758; atomic weight, 852a; valency, 854b; concentrated in coal, 946a; in diamonds, 1184b; necessary to organic compounds, 855a; admixture with iron, 757a; as elec. conductor, 1372b; 1383b; uses in elec. apparatus, 143a; [1369]; 1370b; in carbon lamp, 1376b; vaporized in elec. arc, 1377b-8a  
 Carbon bisulphide (disulphide), 758; 2189b  
 Carbon dioxide (carbonic acid gas), 758; liquid, 759; in air, 90b; how formed and reconverted, 485b-6a; product of combustion, 1553a; uses, in aerated waters, 919b; 2784a; in baking powder, 369a  
 Carbon monoxide, 759; occurrence in mines, 954a; use in catalytic processes, 795b  
 Carbonate of lime: see Calcium carbonate  
 Carbonates, 758  
 Carboniferous Period, strata and life of, 759; 3148a; in Canada, 4762a; fossils, 1713b; 2487b; [2488]; 3227a; [3228]; 3577a; 3953a  
 Carbon lamp, 1376b  
 Carborundum, 13b  
 Carboxyl group, 919b  
 Carbuncle (gem), 134a; 780

Carburetted hydrogen, 2680a  
 Carburettor, 3355a; 3356; spray or needle jet [3357]  
 Cardinal points, 995a  
 Carnum, 771; lake, 2416b  
 Carnallite, 771  
 Carnelian, 772; 3855b  
 Carnotite, 3623a  
 Casein, 787  
 Cassiopeia (constellation), 790  
 Cassiterite (tinstone), 790  
 Cast iron, composition of, 2230b; 2744a-b  
 Castor and Pollux (astron.), 307a; 4068b  
 Catalytic processes, 795-8  
 Catalysts, 3041a; 3440a; 3815b  
 Cataracts, 1727a; 4430a  
 Cathode rays, 802; 1078a; 1374b; tubes, use in television, 4194a  
 Catoptics, 3153b  
 Cat's-eye (gem), 3962a; 4987b  
 Caustic alkalis, 129a; 806-8  
 Caustic curve, 11b  
 Caustic potash, 14b; 808b; 3516b; reaction with hydrochloric acid, 3651b  
 Caustic soda, 14b; 409a; 808b; 4002a; effect on cellulose, 816b  
 Caves, 808-10, 1709b; stalactites and stalagmites in [4065]; [4047]; "pot-holes" in Pennines, 3518; Wookey Hole, Somerset [4008]; Fingal's [408]; near Fish-hoek, S. Africa [4968]; in Zwartberg, 4999b  
 Cavitation, 3558b. 4299a  
 Ceiling of aircraft 813  
 Celestial chart, 845b  
 Celestial equator, 1445a; 3722a  
 Cell, voltaic, 1369-70  
 Cellophane, 813; 857b  
 Cellulose, 813-6; 857b; 3386b  
 Cellulose, properties and derivatives, 818; 857a; 3652b; made by photosynthesis, 3402a; acetate, 810b; 857b; 3966a; nitrate, 810b; 1487b; 3986b  
 Cement, constituents of, 817  
 Cementite, 2234b  
 Cenozoic: see Cainozoic

- Centaurus (constellation), 820;  
4071b; 4072a; *see* Alpha Centauri; Proxima Centauri  
Centigrade scale, 820; 4220-1  
Centre of gravity, 1820; 1879b;  
2725a-b  
Centrifugal force, 822; 1879b;  
2726b; c. pump, 3585  
Centripetal force, 822-3  
Centrosphere, earth's, 1300a  
Cepheid variables, 4070b  
Ceres (asteroid), 298a; 302a  
Ceresin, 3207b  
Cerium, 832a; 4444b  
Cerrusite, 758a  
Chain (measure), 827; in surveying,  
4130a  
Chalcodony, 77b; 827  
Chalocite, 1026b  
Chalcopyrite, 1026b  
Chalk, 822; 1064a; fossils in, 159b;  
soils associated with, 694b; in  
landslips, 2430a; use in crayon  
making, 979b  
Chalybite, 3953  
Charcoal, 825; combustion of,  
759b; 1487a; as adsorbent, 36b;  
as elec. conductor, 1372b; fuel  
value, 1648b  
Charles's Law, 2112a  
Charts, 845; 995b  
Chemical change, 851a  
Chemistry, 840-88; early days of,  
850 [*see* Alchemy]; as an exact  
science, 850-8 [*see* Priestley;  
Lavoisier]; atomic structure,  
850-4; molecular structure,  
854-8 [*see* Atoms; Atomic  
Theory; Molecules; Physics];  
chemical reactions, 3654b; or-  
ganic chemistry, 855; indus-  
trial, 854-8  
Chert, 3962a  
Chile saltpetre, 3840a  
Chinook (warm mountain wind),  
828; 4742b  
Chloral, 820  
Chlorates, in explosives, 1487b  
Chloride of lime, 311b; 1208a  
Chlorine, properties of, 820; atomic  
weight, 852a; isotopes of, 353b  
Chloro-bromide paper, 3204  
Chloroform, 820b; 820; 1509a  
Chlorophyll, 485a; 820; solution  
fluorescent, 1573b  
Chord (geom.), 916b  
Chromatic aberration, 112b-12a;  
3156a  
Chrome pigments, 820; 899a  
Chromite, 820  
Chromium, properties and uses,  
852a; 820-8; occurrence in S.  
Africa, 4986b  
Chromosphere of sun, 1312b; 4119b  
Chronology, systems of, 830  
Chronometer, 820  
Chrysolite, 282a  
Chrysoprase, 827a  
Cinnabar, 918; 2717b; [2782];  
4375a  
Circle, 816; subdivision of circum-  
ference, 1146a; uniform motion  
in a, 2716a-b  
Cirques, 3596b  
Cirro-stratus cloud, 942a; cumu-  
lus, *ibid.*  
Cirrus, 941b  
Citric acid, 819; formula, *ibid.*  
Clay, 820-30; beneath coal seams,  
946b; factor in landslips, 2430a;  
fossils in, 131a; function in soils,  
14b; 930a; uses, 930b; 3314a;  
in pottery, 3518b-20b; *see* Lon-  
don Clay  
Cleavage, rock, 3734b; mineral,  
2781a; 3734b  
Clepsydra, 936b; [937]; 4489  
Cleveland ironstone, 823; 2494b  
Climate, factors in, 834-8; 1707b;  
influence of Gulf Stream on,  
1872a; of forests, 1593a; of  
Australia, 4635-8; of Canada,  
4742-4; of New Zealand, 4814;  
of S. Africa, 4928b; 4953-4; of  
India, 5025b; 5050-8  
Climatic charts, 845a  
Clinical thermometer, 4220b  
Clinometer [1198]  
Clocks and calendar watches,  
820-8  
Cloudburst, 942  
Clouds, formation and types of,  
941-8; and humidity, 1476b;  
influence on dew formation,  
1182a; on frost, 1643b; elec-  
trification of, 2515a-b  
Clusters, star, 4072a  
Clutch, types of, 944; 2875a  
Coal, 845-8; formation of, 90b;  
945b; proofs of vegetable origin,  
944; how deposited, 759a;  
946-8; varieties of, 948; thermal  
energy of, 951; comparative fuel  
value of, 1648b; distillation  
products of, 820b; 955; 3256b;  
petrol derived from, 3262a;  
microphotos of [948]; [953];  
coal balls, 3354b; [3227]; fossils  
in, 694; 759b; [3228]; beds,  
in E. Australia, 4648a; in  
Canada, 4792b; in India, 5100a  
Coal dust, uses of, 21b; 1648b  
Coal gas, 856b; 1685b-6b; flame  
of, 1552b; carbon monoxide in,  
750  
Coal tar, 855; derivatives, *ibid.*,  
856b  
Coastal plain, 3434b-5a  
Coasts, erosion of, 1447b; 1710a;  
changes of level, 1711a  
Cobalt, 852a; 957; chloride, *ibid.*  
Cobalt blue, 320b  
Coculeum, 957a  
Cohesion, 751a; 906-7; 2809b  
Coil ignition in petrol engines,  
2130a-b; 3356b  
Coils, arrangement of, in dynamo,  
1293a; *see* Winding, armature  
Coke, 758a; 967; 1648b; as elec.  
conductor, 1372b  
Collagen, 1695a  
Collar bearing, 427a  
Collimator, 4043b  
Colinear image, 3154b; 3156a  
Colloidion, 816b; 971  
Colloids, 855a; 971  
Colour, 970-80; 2511b-2b; 2782b;  
primary colours, 979b  
Columbina, 852a; 900  
Combustion, 804; 1487a; 1536a  
Comets, 303a; 804-8  
Common factor, 1497a  
Commutator, working of, in  
dynamo, 1292a; 1293a; in  
electric motor, 1379b  
Compass, magnetic, 806; earth-in-  
duction, 806; prismatic, 806-8;  
effect of elec. currents on, 134b  
Composite number, 1497a  
Compound (chem.), 851a; 2809b  
Compound electric motor, 1380b  
Compressed air, 806  
Compression-ignition petrol en-  
gines, 1192a-b; 3357b  
Concrete, composition of, 800  
Condensation, 1210b; 3636a  
Condenser, in distillation, 1210b;  
[1211]; in steam engine, 4077a-b  
Condenser, electric, 1504a; 2494a-b;  
in induction coil [2162]; in coil  
ignition system [2130]; photo-  
electric cell as, 4194b; in wireless  
apparatus, 4493b, *et seq.*  
Conduction of heat, 1955a  
Conductors, electrical, 1372b; cop-  
per as, 1023b; silver as, 3966a;  
solutions as, 1383b; electron  
theory of conduction, 1375a  
Cone (geom.), 1001  
Conglomerate rock, 1005; 1828a;  
[4327]; fossils in, 4763a  
Conic sections, 1395b  
Conjunction (astron.), 1008; 2849b  
Conservation of energy, law of,  
1410b; of matter, 2456a  
Constellations, 305b; 1018; *see*  
Star Map in art. Astronomy  
Continental shelf, 3120b  
Continuous wave transmission,  
4494b-5a  
Control-stick (aeroplane), 1020-1  
Conventional rainfall, 3636b  
Convection of heat (thermo-syphon  
system) [1951]; 1955a; 2875a  
Converging lens, 3155b  
Converter, Bessemer, 2235b  
Copal (gum), 3690a; 4364a  
Copper, properties and uses, 1025-8,  
1371a; atomic weight, 852a;  
use in elec. battery, 1369b-70b;  
ores and compounds, 758a;  
1028; 2634a; [2781]; acetate,  
3267a sulphate (blue vitriol),  
321b; 1026a  
Copperas, 1026  
Copper glance (sulphide), 1026;  
4239b  
Copperites, 335b  
Coral, precious, 1028; fossil, 1901b,  
reefs, 1027-8  
Cordilleras, 1028  
Cordite, composition of, 1028  
Cork, uses of, 1028-3; conductivity  
of, 1955a  
Cornelian, 778  
Corona, sun's, 1033; 1312b; 4120a  
Corrosive sublimate, 1041; as dis-  
infectant, 1207b-8a  
Corundum, 142a; 1042; 3783a;  
3854a  
Cosmic rays, 1044; 3739a; 4491a;  
investigation of, 379b  
Cotton, composition of, 1046a;  
picric acid test for, 3411b; effect  
of caustic soda on, 2735b  
Coulomb (elec. unit), 1061; 1504a  
Counter-electromotive force, 1380a  
Counter glow (astron.), 4590b  
Couple (mech.), 2714b-30  
"Cracking" process of petrol  
manuf., 795b; 857a; 3362a  
Crank (mech.), 3353a  
Cream of tartar, 1008  
Creosote, properties and uses, 1063  
Cretaceous Period, 1008; 1713;  
1714a; fossils of, 156a; 446b;  
1195b-7a; 1661b; 3228a; 3442a;  
formations in Alberta [4762]  
Crevasse, 1764a  
Cristobalite, 3962a  
Critical temperature, 1954a  
Crocidolite, 4987b  
Crookesite, 4213b



Crookes tubes, 802b; 1078  
Crucible, 2235a  
Cruz, or Southern Cross (constellation), 4087  
Cryolite, 142a; 143a; 1084  
Crystalline rocks, 1088  
Crystallography, 2779a-82a  
Crystals, defined, 2779b; formation in rock magma, 2783a; classification of, 1085; 2781b-2a; water of crystallization, 2108b; snow crystals, 3993a; electric: *see* Wire-

less (Types of Detector; Crystal-controlled Oscillator)  
Cube (geom.), 1087  
Cube root, 1087  
Cubic measure, 1087  
Cumulo-nimbus cloud [941]  
Cumulus, 941; [942]  
Cupellation, 293b  
Current, electric: *see* Electric current  
Curvilinear angle, 167a; plane, 3435a

Cyanide process, 1797a; 1798a  
Cyanides, 1097a; 1384b  
Cyanite, 2400  
Cyanogen, 1097  
Cycle (elec. generating machines), 1292b; 1293a  
Cyclones; types of, 1099-1100; 4094a-b  
Cylinder, types of [1100]; lateral surface area and volume, 1100-1; in petrol engine, 3355a; in steam engine, 4077b

## D

DAGUERRETYPE, 1108-9  
Damped wave transmission, 4493b-4a  
Daniell cell, 1370b  
Dark nebulae, 303b; 2971a  
Dark stars, 305a  
Date line, international, 2202-3  
Day, length of, 1134  
December (place in calendar), 1141  
Decibel, 4015a  
Decimals, 231; 1142a-b; "standard" method in manipulation of, 252a  
Declination (astron.), 1142; 3722a; magnetic, 1142b-3a; 2624b  
Decomposition (chem.), 1143, explosive, 1487a  
Degree (math.), 1146-7; electr., 1293a  
Dehydration, water of, 2108b  
Demos (astron.), 2678a  
Delta (geog.), 1152; 3727a; of Slave River [4761]  
Density (physics), 1163; of Earth, 1300a  
Denudation (geog.), 1165  
Depression: *see* Cyclone  
Derived rocks, 3363a-b  
Deserts, 1173-4; 1591b; 3638a; of Australia, 4616b  
Destructive distillation, 1211  
Detectors, wireless telephony, types of, 4490a-7b  
Detonating explosives, 1487a; 1488a  
Developing of negatives, 3389b; 3392a b  
Deviation of compass, 995a-b  
Devonian Period, 1176; 1713; 3138b; fossils, 1713b; 1227a  
Dew, how formed, 1181-2  
Dew point, 1476b; 2092a  
Dew-ponds, construction of, 1182  
Dextrin, 587a; 1183  
Dextrose, or Glucose, 434b; 1787; 3467b  
Diabase, 1183  
Diagonal scale, 1184

Diamond, formation and characteristics, 1184-5; 3386a, uses, 1185; occurrence in S. Africa, 4087  
Diamond drill, 544b; 1185b  
Diastase, 587a  
Diatomaceous deposits, or Kieselguhr, 1188b; 2372; 3363b  
Dielectric, 1182  
Diesel engine, 1192; in aircraft, 3257  
Diffraction, 1193; experiment illustrating [2509]  
Diffraction spectrum, 1193  
Diffusion (physics), 1193  
Digit, math., 1194; astron., *ibid.*  
Dike (geol.), 1194-5; 2129b; 2420a  
Dimensions, 1601b-2a; fourth, *ibid.* and 3676b  
Dimorphic crystals, 1195b  
Dinosaurs, 1195-7; fossil bones of [4761]; 4763a  
Diode detector, 4496b  
Diospide, 3600a  
Dioptrics, 3155b  
Dioptries, 3153b  
Diorite, 1198; 3363a  
Dip (geol.), 1198  
Dipping needle, 1199  
Diplodocus [1196]  
Direct current, 1373b; generators, 1293a b; uses, 1293b; effect of, in arc lamp, 1378a  
Direction finding (wireless), 4501b  
Disc blower, 519b  
Disinfectants, 1207-8  
Disintegration of elements, 4760b; *see* Transmutation  
Dissociation (chem.), 1143a, 1370a; 1383a  
Disthene, or Kyanite, 2400  
Distillation, processes of, 1210-1; of coal, 856b; of petroleum, 3360b-2a  
Distributor, motor-car engine ignition, 2130a  
Divalent elements, 854b

Diverging lens, 3155b  
Diving rod, 4053b  
Divisibility of numbers, tests for, 1215-6  
Division, modern method, 250a  
Dog days, 1223  
Doldrums, 703a; 1224  
Dolerite, 1183b; 1225; 3363a; in S. Africa, 4968a  
Dolines (geol.), 1225  
Dolomite rock, 1227; 2519b, crystal [2781]  
Donati's comet, 955b  
Double stars, 302b; 303b; 305a; 1237; 4395a  
Draco, the Dragon (constellation), 305b; 4071b  
Dravidian Era (Indian geol.), 5072b  
Drift (geol.), 1261  
Drift maps, 1261  
Drills, types of, 544; compressed air d., 997a  
Drum armature, 1380a  
Drumlins (geol.), 1264  
Drusy cavity (geol.), 1264  
Dry battery [1369]  
Ductility, 1270  
Dunes, 1278  
Dunlap Observatory, Toronto, 4732b-3a  
Duralumin, 142b; 1280  
Dust, atmospheric, 1266; sources of, 1287; as physiographic agent, *ibid.*  
Dwarf stars, 4071a  
Dyes, synthetic, 855a, 1290a-b  
Dynamics, or Mechanics, 1590b; 2711-21  
Dynamite, 1291; 1487b; 1649b  
Dynamo, 1373b; invented, 1374a, principle of, 1291-2; alternators, 1292-3; direct-current generators, 1293; self-regulating, 1323b  
Dynamometer, 1293; 2070b; on high-speed train [1294]  
Dyne, 1294; 1590b  
Dysprosium, 852a

## E

EARTH, the, 1290-1301; early conceptions of, 300b; shape, structure and weight, 1290-1300; 1712a; orbit and rotation, 915b; 1309; 4266b; velocity of, through ether, 3675b; mutation of axis, 366b-7a; composition of crust, 2230b; movements of, 1710b; surface divisions, 1300-1; earth as a clock, 1301; as a magnet, 995b; 2623b; origin, 305a; 1301a;

1711b-12a; age, 1713a; condition of interior, 1712a  
Earth-induction compass, 995b  
Earthquakes, 1301-3; 1711a; causes, 1308; transmission of vibrations, 1301b; 1712a; recording, by seismograph, 1715a; 3902a; the greatest, 1303  
Easter, date of, 1305  
Ebanite, 858a; electrified, 1372a  
Eccentric (engin.), 1309

Echinococcus (fossil), 159b  
Echinoderus (fossil) [1310]  
Echo sounder, 4015a  
Echoes, 1311; 4015a; [4014]; *see* Acoustics  
Eclipses, 1311-2; predicting, 1313; of Jupiter's satellites, 2508b  
Ecliptic, 1313; 3528b  
Eddies, in air, 1320; 1559b-60b; in liquids, 2719b  
Effervescent salts, 919a

Einstein theory: *see* Relativity  
Eka caesium, 852a  
Eka iodine, 852a  
Elasticity, 1363-4; 1559a; of minerals, 1762b  
Electrical transformers: *see* Transformers  
Electric transmission, 1363-4  
Electric arc, 1378a; 1952b; use of titanium in, 4240b; use in early lighting systems, 1376a; in modern arc lamps, 1377-8; in welding, 1382a  
Electric battery: *see* Battery  
Electric bell, working of, 1370  
Electric current, 1373a; nature of, 1369-70; measurement of, 1667a-b; *see* Alternating current; Direct current  
Electric furnace, 758b; 1378a; 1382a; 1658-4; in steel production, 2238a-b  
Electric generators, 1370-1  
Electric heating, principle and applications, 1371  
Electricity, 1371-5; positive and negative, 1369b; 1372; 1385a; in air, 1286b; in clouds, 2515a-b; generated in batteries, 1373a; in vacuum tubes, 802b; 1078a; as streams of electrons and ions, 1369b; electricity and magnetism, 1373-4; and energy, 1378b; 1410b-11a; electron theory of, 1374-5; tests for, by electroscopes, 1384b-5a; by galvanometer, 1067a-b; *see* Thermo-electricity; Dynamo; Electron; Electro-magnetic theory of light  
Electricity meter, principle of, 1375-6  
Electric light, 1376-8; types of incandescent lamps, 1376-7; unit of measurement, 1377a; mercury-vapour lamp and arc light, 1377-8  
Electric machines, friction and induction, 1378-9  
Electric motor, principle and construction, 1379-80; series-wound, 1380b; shunt-wound, *ibid.*  
Electric shock, 1382b  
Electric steel, 2238a-b  
Electric welding, 1382; 4440a-1a  
Electro-chemistry, 1382

Electrocution, 1382  
Electrodes, 1369b; 1382-3  
Electrolysis, 153a; 1383; of aluminium ores, 143a; in preparation of sodium, 4002b; of chlorine, 889b  
Electrolytes, 1369b; 1372b; 1383; forces acting in, 1375b  
Electro-magnet, principle and uses, 1383; in separating minerals, 3362b; *see* Dynamo; Electric motor, etc.  
Electro-magnetic theory of light, 1383-4; 4490a-1a; e.-m. radiation, measurement of, 531; e.-m. waves, 1955a; 2511a; 4195a; *see* Hertzian waves; Wireless  
Electro-magnetism, 1384  
Electromotive force, 1374a; 1384; generation of, 1291b; between unlike metals, 1952a; counter-e.m.f., 1380  
Electron image, 4195a  
Electrons, 853a; 1384; 3100b-1a; 3408a-b; discovery of, 1078a; 1374b; influence on valency, 854b; mass of, how measured, 3677a; streams of, 802b; 1369b; 3738b; ejected from metals, 3409a; [*see* Photo-electric Cell]; electron theory of electricity, 1374b-5b; *see* Quantum theory  
Electroplating, principles of, 1384  
Electroscope, construction and uses, 1384-5  
Elements, chemical, 313a; 2809b; Boyle's definition of, 850b; table of, 852; periodicity of, 853a; transmutation of, 853b; 3408b  
Elevation drawing (engin.), 1388  
Elevator (aeron.), 1388  
Eliminator (wireless), 4500b  
Elixir (alchemy), 109b; 850b; 1391  
Ell, 1395  
Ellipse (geom.), 1395-6  
Elvan (geol.), 1397  
Emerald, 473a; 1401-2; oriental, 1042b  
Emery, 142a; 1042b; 1403  
Encke's comet, 985a  
Enclinite, 1408  
Endless chain, 3583a-b  
Energy, potential and kinetic, 1410; 2717a-b; law of conservation of, 1410; absorption of,

141b; and momentum, 2812a; and loudness, 4014b; transmission through space, 1458a; matter considered as, 1375a; 1410-1; quantum theory and, 3004-6; Einstein's view of, 3677a  
Engine, defined, 1411; aero, 3357a-8a; *see* Petrol engines; Steam engine  
Enzymes, 795b; 1519a; 4547a  
Eocene Period, 1713; 1440; 1714a  
Eosion, composition of, 1440  
Equations, algebra, 123; chem., 2456a; 3654b  
Equator, 1445; equatorial calms, 703a; 4266b; 4483a  
Equilibrium, 1829b; 1879b; law of, 2493a; 2715a  
Equinox, 1300b; 1446; 3722a; *see* Precession  
Erbium, 852a  
Erg, 1590a  
Ergosterol, 3387b  
Erinoid, 857b  
Eros (asteroid), 298b; 302a  
Erosion, factors in, 1447; 1711a; 2883a  
Escapement, mechanism of, 4427a-8a  
Escarpment, 1448; [1711]  
Essence (chem.), 1451  
Estuary, 3727a  
Ether (chem.), 890a; 1458; 1476b; dissolves fats, 1509a  
Ether, the, 1384a; 1458; drift of, demonstrated, 3675b  
Ethylene, 1463  
Ethylether, 1458b  
Euclidean geometry, 1716a  
Europium, 852a  
Evaporation, 1210b; 1478; 4363b  
Evening star, 1477  
Evolution, evidence for, in fossils, 1480; 1599a-1600a; *see also* Sectional Index No. 5  
Evolution (math.), 1483  
Expansion (physics), 1486-7; coefficient of, 1953a  
Explosion, 1487a  
Explosives, 1487-8; liquid oxygen as, 3206a  
Exponent (math.), 1087a  
Extension (physics), 1488  
Extrusive rocks, 2129b; 3363a

## F

FABRIKOID, 857b  
Factors and primes (arith.), 250b; 1486-7  
Fahrenheit scale, 820a-b; 1952a; 4220b-1a  
Fairings (aeron.), 1560b  
Falling bodies, laws relating to, 1801-2  
Fan, mechanical, 1503  
Fan blower, 319b  
Farad, 1504  
Fata Morgana, 2796a  
Faithorn, 1500  
Fatigue (mech.), 1510  
Fats, types of, 484b; 1508-9; made by catalysis, 796a  
Fatty acids, 444b; 1508-9  
Fault (geol.), 1510-1; relation to earthquakes, 1502a  
February (place in calendar), 1813

Feldspar, occurrence of, 1264b; 1515; in granite, 821b; decomposition of, 930a  
Fens, 1517  
Fermentation, chemistry of, 359a; 1519  
Ferrocyanic acid, 1520  
Ferro-manganese, 2236a; 2648b  
Ferrous sulphate (green vitriol), 1026a; 1120b  
Fertilizers, chemical, 84b; 855b; 1520-1; made by catalysis, 796a  
Fibres, metal and mineral, 1524a  
Field-glass, prismatic, 1525  
Field magnet: *see* Electro-magnet  
Filament, carbon, 1376b; tungsten, *ibid.*  
Filtration, 1530  
Fin (in aeronautics), 1530  
Fire, 1534

Fireclay, 930a  
Firedamp, or Marsh gas, 949b; 954b; 1538; 2630; 3524a  
Fireproof paint, 3215b  
Fire-resisting materials, 1539b  
Fire-tube boilers, 527a; [586]  
Fireworks: *see* Pyrotechnics  
Firth, 1543  
Fixed stars, 1548  
Fjord, 1535; 1543a; 1764a  
Flagstone, 1558  
Flame, structure of, 1558-9; heat and luminosity, 1536a; 1583; ascent of, *ibid.*  
Flame arc lamp, 1378a  
Flashlight, 1565  
Flexibility, 1560  
Flight, principles of, 1560-60  
Flint, 1560-1; 3962a; use in glass manuf., 1774a  
Floating islands, 2243b

Flood, 1863  
 Flood plain, 3435a  
 Flowers of sulphur, 4117b  
 Fluids, 1878; mechanics of, 8718-21; molecular force in, 2809b  
 Fluorescence, 1878; 3386b; 3387b; in electric vacuum tubes, 802b; 1078a  
 Fluorides, 1574a  
 Fluorine, properties of, 1873-4; atomic weight, 852a  
 Fluor spar (fluorite), 1573b; 1874; 4326b; cleavage, 2782a  
 Flux, 1574  
 Flywheel, uses of, 1877; in motor-car transmission, 2875a; fluid, 2877a; in petrol engine, 3355a  
 Focus, 2484b; 2796b; 3154b; focal curve, 11b  
 Fog, 941b; 1578  
 Fohn, 4152b  
 Folding (geol.), 1710b; 2883a; 3363b  
 Foliation (miner.), 1579; [4763]  
 Foot (measur.), 1584 5  
 Foot-pound, 1580  
 Foot-pound-second, 2812b  
 Foot-step bearing, 425b  
 Foraminifera, 828a; 1500; 1714b; 3103b; foraminiferal sand [3847]  
 Force, laws of, 1500; accompanied by reaction, 400-1; measured by dynamometer, 1293b; unit of, 1294a; *see* Mechanics  
 Force pump, 2109a; 3584a-5b  
 Forest of Dean sandstone [4090]  
 Forests, effect on climate and rivers, 1933a; prevent erosion, 1447a; submerged, 1711a

Formacone, 1597a  
 Formaldehyde, 369a; 857a; 1208a; 1897; 3402a  
 Formalin, 1208a; 1597a  
 Formic acid, properties of, 1597  
 Formulae, algebraic, 123a; chemical, 854a  
 Fossiliferous rocks, in Himalayas, 5072b  
 Fossils, 1599-1600; [1714]; study of, 3227a-8b; mammal [2641]; evidence of evolution in, 1480a-b; in amber, 146a-b; in flint, 1561a; in clay, 2754b; in lias, 2494b; in shale, 3920a; in sedimentary rocks, 3363b; in Karroo system, 4968b. *Animals:* Ammonites, 181; [4761]; Anachytes, 169; Belemnites, 446; Echinoderms [310]; Encrinurus, 1408; Galerites, 1661; Graptolites, 1825; Halysites (corals), 1901; Nummulites, 3103-4; Orthoceras, 3181; Oligocene [3139]. *Large animals:* Archaeopteryx, 227; Glyptodon, 1788; Ichthyosaurus, 1287; Iguanodon, 2131; Labyrinthodont, 2406; Mastodon, 2690; Megatherium, 2728; Pterodactyl, 3577; *[see* Dinosaurs]. *Plants:* Calamite, 604; Lepidodendron, 2487; Pteridosperms, 3577; Sigillaria, 2658; Carboniferous, 759; [3228]; Devonian, 1776b; *see* Palaeobotany  
 Foundation bolts, 332a-b  
 Fountains, natural, 1601a  
 Fourth dimension, 1601-2  
 Fractional distillation, 1211a-b

Fractions, common, 251a-b; 1605; as ratios, 3649a  
 Frame aerials, 4501a-b  
 Frankincense, 1623  
 Franklinite, 1624a; 4568a  
 Fraunhofer lines, 4043b-4a  
 Freestone, 1630  
 Freezing and freezing-point, 1631-2  
 French chalk, 828b; 4079a; 4164b  
 Frequency, of alternating elec. current, 1292b; of electro-magnetic waves, 1384a; 4195a; 4490b-1a; of sound waves, 4012b; 4015b  
 Friction, physics, 1641; mech., 2715b-6a  
 Frigid zones, 934b; 935b; 4571a; *see* Polar regions  
 Frost, 1182a; 1645; as geological agent, 1710a  
 Fructose, 484b  
 Frustum (geom.), of cone, 1001b; of pyramid, 3594b  
 Fuchsin, 1648  
 Fuels, heat values of, 1648  
 Fulcrum, 2492b  
 Fulgurite (geol.), 1640; explosive, *ibid.*  
 Fuller's earth, 1649  
 Fulminates, 1291a; 1487b; 3967a  
 Fumigants, 1649  
 Furlong, 1853  
 Furnace, types of, 1853-4; electric, *ibid.*; warm-air, 1956-7; open-hearth (Siemens), 2236b-7a  
 Fuselage (aeron.), 1656  
 Fusel oil, 1856  
 Fusible metal, 503a  
 Fusing point or melting point, 2729

## G

Gabbro, 1657; 3363a; intruded in limestone [4761]  
 Gadolinium, 852a  
 Galactic system, 303a; [306]; 307a; compared with nebula, 4072b; rotation of, 4070b; 4732b  
 Galena, 512a; 1661; 2459b  
 Galerite (fossil), 1661  
 Gallium, 852a; 1665  
 Gallon, 1665; 3407a  
 Galvanism, 1667  
 Galvanizing, method of, 1667  
 Galvanometer, design and types of, 153b; 1667  
 Gamboe, 1669-70; 4364a; experiment with, 3408a  
 Gamma rays, 1044a; 3622a; 3624a; 3739a  
 Gangue, 3168a  
 Garnets, 131a; 1683; 1788b; 3783a; in S. Africa, 4897a  
 Gas: *see* Coal gas; Natural gas  
 Gas engine, operation of, 1896-7  
 Gases, nature of, 1685; molecular force in, 2809b; distinct from vapours, 4363b; expansion of, 1953b; vapour pressure of, 1954a; absorption by water, 14; adsorption of, 36b; gas laws, 2112a-b; *see* Manometer  
 Gas-filled lamp, 1377a  
 Gastropods (fossil) [3228]  
 Gauge, 1680; 3407a; water and steam [1690]  
 Gault clay, 1064a; 2430a

Gearbox, motor-car, 2875a-6a; pre-selective, 2877a  
 Gearing, types of, 1694, in motor-car, 2875a-b; in turbine, 4299a  
 Gegenschein (astron.), 4570b  
 Geissler's tubes, 1078a; 1378b; 1695  
 Gelatine, 1695; 3386b; uses, 971b; 1961a; 3357b; blasting g., 1291a  
 Gemini (the Twins), 1695  
 Gems, 1695-6; in natural state [1696]  
 Geode, 1704  
 Geodesy, 1704  
 Geography, study of, 1704 8, early ideas on, 1705-6; [see Ptolemy]; modern and applied geog., 1706-8; physical geog., 3408  
 Geology, 1708 15; dev. of the science, 1709; geol. agents (morphology), 1709-10; constructive processes, 1710-1; origin of the Earth, 1711; characteristics of geol. periods, 1715-4; value and progress, 1714-8; of Australia, 4645-8; of Canada, 4780-4; of New Zealand, 4914; of S. Africa, 4896-9; of India, 5024a; 5071-3  
 Geometry: development of the science, 1715; divisions, 1716a; treatment in elementary schools, 1716b  
 Germanium, 852a  
 German silver, 3041a

Geysers, natural, action of, 1749-50; distribution, 1750  
 Giant stars, 4071a  
 Gilsontine, 29a  
 Glacial drift, 261b; g. lakes, in Canada, 4763b  
 Glaciers, 1763 6; formation, 1763; structure and movement, 1764; as geological agents, 1710a; 1766; *see* Moraines; Ice Age  
 Glass, composition and forms of, 1744; 1776b; 3816a; ductility of, 1270b; refractive index, 3154a; heat resisting, 855b; electrification of, 1372a; 1375a; as elec. insulator, 1372b  
 Glauber's salt, 1779  
 Globe, 1780  
 Globigerina, 1780-1; ooze, 3148b  
 Glucose, 484b; 919a; 1787; produced by catalysis, 796a  
 Glue, 1787  
 Glycerides, 2440a  
 Glycerine, properties and uses, 979b; 1787-8; 1961a; 3050a; organic compounds of, 484b; 1508b  
 Glycerol, 1788a  
 Glycogen, 484b  
 Glyptodon (fossil), 1788  
 Gneiss, 1788; 3364a; 3909b; foliated [4763]  
 Gold, properties and alloys, 1795-6; atomic weight, 852b; chemical properties, 1797a; "noble" metal, 60a; affinity for mercury,

1797b; assaying of, 293a-41; alchemists and, 109b; 850b; gold leaf, 1799a-b; ores [2782]; lodes, in Australia, 4647a; occurrence in S. Africa, 4968a-70b; 4985b-6a; in Mysore, 5100b  
Gondwana coalfields, 5100a  
Gondwanaland, former southern continent, 4969a; 5071b; break-up of, 5072a  
Goniometer, 2781a  
Governor (mech.), 1815  
Gramme, 1821; 2751b  
Granite, 1515b; 1821-2; 3607a; 3872b; in earth's crust, 1300a, 1712b; formation of, 2783b; beds, in S. Africa, 4966a; cavities in, 1264b; as building stone, 647b; [4090]  
Graph, 1825; graphic approach to algebra, 123b-4a  
Graphite, occurrence and uses, 1825; as electrical conductor,

1372b; 1383b; made in elec. furnace, 1382b  
Graptolites, 1885  
Gravel, 1827-8; deposition of, 3726b; as filter, 1530a; fossils in, 1661b  
Gravitation, Newton's law of, 1828; 3022a-3a; applied to movement of comets, 303a; in discovery of Neptune, 304a-b; Einstein's view of, 1829; 3677a-8a; effect on tides, 4234a-b; acts on all bodies alike, 1501b; binds atmosphere to Earth, 1299b; acceleration due to, 2713a; [see Falling bodies]; gravitation and light, 3677b  
Gravity, centre of, 1829; 1879b; 2752a-b  
Gravity, specific, 1829-30; 2111b  
Gravity cell, 1370b  
Great Bear (constellation), 305b; 425; [3072]; double star in,

1237a; proper motion of stars in [1548]  
Great comet, the, 985a  
Greatest common factor (measure), 1497a  
Greek fire, 1847  
Green, 1869; 2512a; in spectrum, 2511a  
Greensand, 1064a; 2430a; 3627a  
Green vitriol or Copperas, 1026  
Grid detector, 4496b-7a  
Gum, 1873; g. arabic, 977b; 1873; g. resins, 1874  
Guncotton, 816b; 1029b; 1487b; 1874  
Gun metal, 630a; 1025b  
Gunpowder, composition of, 1875; explosion of, 1487a  
Gypsum, properties of, 1873; how deposited, 2783b  
Gyroscope, principle and uses of, 1873-80; in torpedo, 4257a  
Gyroscopic compass, 1890

## H

HAEMATITE, 1884; 3362b  
Hafnium, 852b; 1885  
Hail, formation of, 1888  
Halation, 3394b  
Halite, 3839a  
Halley's Comet, 984a; 1900  
Halo (astron.), 1900; 3622b  
Halogens, 830b; 1900  
Halysites, 1901  
Hain Hill limestone [4090]  
Handley Page slot (aerofoil), 1560b  
Hardness of minerals, scales of, 1917; 2282a; h. of rocks, 1917; h. of water, 695a; 1879b; 4428b  
Harmattan, 1820  
Harvest moon, 1933  
Hassock (ragstone), 3627a  
Hastings sands, 1061a  
Haze, formation of, 1236b; types of, 1944  
Heat, 1951-5; a form of energy, 1410a; 1952-3; [see Quantum theory]; general effects of, 1951; reflection of, 2797a; transmission through space, 1458a; production and measurement of, 1953; expansion of substances by, 1953; how effected, 1487a; vapour pressure, 1953-4; latent heat, 1954; radiation, convection and conduction, 1954-5; heat insulation, 2192b; [1951]  
Heating and ventilation, principles of, 1954-8  
Heaviside layer, 4503a  
Heavy hydrogen, 2111a  
Heavy oils, 845a  
Hectare, 2731a  
Heliograph, 1961  
Helicopter, 1966  
Heliograph, 1967  
Heliographic chart, 845b  
Heliotrope (bloodstone), 1968

Helium, properties of, 60b; 1968; 2513b; atomic weight, 852b; critical temp., 1954b; emitted from radioactive substances, 853a; 3408a; 3622b; in rock, 3624a; in building-up of elements, 853b  
Hemispheres, 1971  
Hertzian waves, 1384a; 4491a-b  
Heterodyne, 4498a-b  
Highest common factor, or G.C.M., 1833  
High explosives, composition of, 1487a  
Himalayas, geology of, 5072b  
Hoar frost, 1645b  
Hogshead (unit of capacity), 2041  
Holmium, 852b  
Holocene Period, 2083-90  
Hoodoo (geol.) [4761]  
Hopton Wood (fossil limestone) [1090]  
Horizon, 2081; 3915a  
Hormones, 2081-2  
Hornblende, 1788b; 2084  
Horoscope, 2085-8  
Horse Latitudes, 2070  
Horse-power, calculation of, 1590a; 2070; "indicated" and brake h.p. *ibid.*  
Hot springs or thermal springs, 4058a-b; 4220; boiling mud in [4589]  
Hour, 2077  
Hour-glass, 2078  
Hue, 979b  
Human Age (geol.), 2033-90  
Humidity, 1476b; (of air), how determined, 2114b; relative, 2032; 3636b  
Hurricanes, 2103-4; on N. Australian coast, 4636a  
Hyacinth (Jacynth), 2107  
Hydrate of chloral, 889b

Hydrates, 2108  
Hydraulic engine, principle of, 2108-9; hydraulic press, 2103; hydraulic ram, *ibid.*  
Hydraulics, 2109, laws of flowing liquids, 2110  
Hydrocarbons, 758a; 2110; derived from carbides, 3359a; in petroleum, 3360b  
Hydrochloric acid (muriatic acid), 2111; reaction with caustic potash, 3654b  
Hydrocyanic or Prussic acid gas, 2139b; 3570  
Hydrofluoric acid, 1471a; 2110  
Hydrogen, preparation and properties, 2110-1; new atomic weight of, 314a; 852b; valency, 854b; constitution of atom, 1374a; flame of, 1552b; 2110b; constituent of water, 4428b; solubility in water, 14a; displacement from acids, 22b; in catalytic processes, 795b; emitted from other elements, 3108b; ions of, in voltaic cell, 1370a; heavy h., 2112a  
Hydrogenation, 2111  
Hydrogen, chloride gas, 889b; solubility in water, 14a; [see Hydrochloric acid]; h. peroxide, 2111; h. sulphide, or sulphuretted hydrogen, 4119  
Hydrographic chart, 845a  
Hydrography, 2111  
Hydroiodic acid gas, 14a  
Hydrometer, 2111  
Hydroplane, 2112  
Hydrosphere, earth's, 1300a  
Hydrostatics: laws of liquids, 2112; of gases, *ibid.*  
Hydroxyl group, 979b  
Hygrometer, 2114-5; Daniell's [1182]

**IAPETUS** (astron.), 3860b  
**Ice**, 2120; formation of, 1953b; in air, 3262b, 3636b; melting point lowered by pressure, 1632a; 1954b; as geological agent, 1710a; erosion by, 1447a  
**Ice accretion**, 2120-1  
**Ice Age**, 2121-2; life in, 2121b; evidences of, 558a; 1261b; 1264a; 1766a; in Canada, 4763b; causes of, 2122  
**Icebergs**, 1632a; 1710a; Atlantic, 2122-3  
**Iceland spar**, 694b; 2128; polarizes light, 3467a  
**Ichthyosaurus**, 2127  
**Iconoscope**, 4194a  
**Igneous rocks**, 1711b; formation, 2783a; occurrence, 2129; in Archaean shield of Canada, 4760b; types of, 3362b-3a; hardness of, 1917b; shrinkage joints in, 3233b; decomposition of, 2444a  
**Ignis fatuus**, 2130  
**Ignition**, petrol engines, systems of, 2130; 3356b; 3358a  
**Iguanodon**, 2131  
**Aluminum**, 852b; 2122  
**Ilmenite**, 2134; 3362b  
**Image-dissector tube**, 4194b  
**Impedance coupled amplifier**, 4499a  
**Impeller (nautical)**, 2561a  
**Inclined plane**, 2141  
**Index (math.)**, 2143a  
**Indian summer**, 2161  
**Indicolite**, 4261b

**Indigo**, 2161; in spectrum, 2511a; in blue, 2512a  
**Indium**, 852b  
**Induction**, modes of, 2168; electrostatic, 1378b; 2513a-b; [electromagnetic: see Dynamo; Transformer; Magneto]; magnetic, 2624a-b  
**Induction coil**, 2168-3  
**Indurite**, 3986b  
**Industrial chemistry**, 355-8  
**Inertia (physics)**, 2174; 3677b; moment of, 2717a  
**Infra-red rays**, 2511a; 3387b; frequency of, 3605a; photography by, 3396b; [3392]  
**Infusorial earth**, 2572  
**Injector (steam boiler)**, 2179-80  
**Inks**, composition of, 2180  
**Insulation**, electric, theory of, 1373a  
**Insulators**, types of, 2192-3; [1954]; [2193]; electric or dielectric, 119a; 1372b; 2192-3  
**Interest**, calculation of, 2198-9; modern methods in, 252a  
**Interference of light**; 2510a-b  
**Interferometer**, construction and uses of, 2119-20; 3675b  
**International date line**, 2202-3  
**Intrusive rocks**, 2129b; 3363a  
**Inventions**, the chief, 2206-7; spinning machines, 4049a; 4050a  
**Invertase**, 4547a  
**Invisible ink**, 957a  
**Involution (math.)**, 1483a; 2211-2  
**Iodine**, occurrence and properties,

2212; atomic weight, 852b  
 starch test for, *ibid.*  
**Iodoform**, 2212  
**Ions**, 854b; 1370a; 1375b; 1383a; 4503a  
**Iridium**, 852b; 2228; alloy with platinum, 3440a  
**Iron**, atomic weight, 852b; valency, 854b; expansion, 1487a; conductivity, 1955a; in Earth's centrosphere, 1300a; 1712a; in rocks, 3734a; carbon in, 257a; properties due to, 2232a; 2234a; [see also Steel]; magnetizing, 2624b; loss of magnetism, 1951b; use in mercury vapour lamp, 1377b; ores [2782]; occurrence in S. Africa, 4986b; in Australia, 4669a; in India, 5100b; see Haematite; Ilmenite; Limonite; Magnetite; Marcasite; Siderite  
**Iron oxide (rust)**, 929b; 3124a; 3814; [ferric], 3769a; reduction of, 2110b; uses, 1686a; 4220a; 4441a  
**Ironstone**, 933; 2494b  
**Iron, sulphate of (ferrous)**, 1026a  
**Islands**, 2243  
**Isobars**, 404b; 2244  
**Isomers**, 854b  
**Isometric crystals**, 1085a  
**Isomorphism (miner.)**, 2783a  
**Isotherms**, 936a; 2244-5  
**Isotopes**, 314a; of chlorine, 853b; of hydrogen, 2111a  
**Isthmus**, 2245  
**Ivory**, 2261; phosphorescent, 3386b

## J

**JACK-SCREW** [3886]  
**Jade**, varieties of, 2268; S. African, 4987b  
**Jadeite**, 2268  
**January (place in calendar)**, 2279  
**Japan varnish**, composition of, 4364a

**Jasper**, 2291  
**Jet (miner.)**, 2310  
**Jet blower**, 519b  
**Joint (geol.)**, 2323  
**Joule (elec. unit)**, 2328  
**Journal bearing**, 425b

**Juno (planetoid)**, 298b  
**Jupiter**, 307a; 984b; 2337-8; satellites, 1663b; 2338; eclipses of, 2508b  
**Jurassic Period**, 1713; 1714a; 2338; 2949b; 3148a

## K

**KALNIT**, 1521a; 2344  
**Kaolin**, 929b; 930b; 1515b; 2348  
**Karr (oo) system (geol.)**, 2350; 4968a-9a  
**Katathermometer**, 2167a  
**Kepler's Laws (astron.)**, 2366b  
**Kernite**, 343b  
**Kerosene**, 2308; 3362a  
**Ketton limestone** [4090]

**Keuper rocks**, 2368  
**Khamin, desert wind**, 2360  
**Kieselguhr**, 1291a; 1487b; 2372  
**Kilogram**, 2375  
**Kikogrammeter**, 2375  
**Kilometre**, 2375  
**Kilowatt**, 2378  
**Kilowatt-hour**, 1375b

**Kimmeridge Clay**, 930a  
**Kinetic energy**, 1410a-b; 2717b-8a; 4367a  
**Kinetic theory of gases**, 1685b  
**Kites, scientific uses of**, 2385  
**Knot (unit of speed)**, 2390  
**Krypton**, 90b; 321b; 852b; 3644a  
**Kyanite**, 2400

## L

**LABORATORIES**, 3406b; [851]; [854]; [857]  
**Labradorite**, 1515b; 2406  
**Labyrinthodont**, 2406  
**Lac**, 2406-7; 4363b  
**Lactic acid**, 2418  
**Lactose**, 484b; 757b; formula, 854b  
**Lagoons**, 312b-13a; 2414  
**Lakes**, 2414-6; largest [2415]; rise and fall of Lake Constance, 1016b

**Lakes**, colouring matters, 2416-7; 3215a  
**Laminæ (geol.)**, 432a; lenticular, 1579a  
**Lamp-black**, 853a; 2419; 4011b  
**Lamprophyte**, 2430  
**Lamps**, types of, 2418-9  
**Landslips**, 2430  
**Lanthanum**, 852b  
**Lapis lazuli**, 2436; 4326a  
**Laramide revolution (geol.)**, 4763a

**Latent heat**, 1954b; of rain, 935a  
**Laterite**, 2444; between lavas [2443]; laterite soils of India, 5024a  
**Latitude**, 1301a; 2447; relation to temperature, 934b; 936a  
**"Laughing gas," or Nitrous oxide**, 3050  
**Laurvikite**, 4157a  
**Lava**, 1129b; 2454; 3734a; 4397b; basaltic, forms taken by, 409a;

caves in, 810a; associated with laterite, 8644; [2443]  
Lava flows, in Archean rocks of Canada, 4760b; in S. Africa, 4968b; of Deccan plateau, 5072a  
League (measure of length), 2661-2  
Leap year, 2664; 4547a  
Least common multiple, 2664  
Leclanché battery, 1370b  
Lead, properties and uses, 2660; atomic weight, 852b; as residue of radioactivity, 853a; 3408b; 3644a; in paints, 3215a; alloys of, 2459b; 2743b; ore crystals [2782]; compounds: carbonate (white lead), 4402; chromate, 3215a; oxide (litharge), 1774a; 2459b; sulphide (galena), 1661  
Lead glance or Galena, 1661  
Lead, sounding, 2660  
Lens, types of, 2660-8; design and study of, 3154b-6b; aberration in convex, 11-12; achromatic, 12a; laws of refraction, 2500-10  
Leo (the Lion), 2665  
Lepidodendron, 2487; twig [2488]  
Lepidolite, 2753b  
Lepidostrobos, 2487b  
Leucite, 3363a  
Levee (embankment), 2492a  
Lever, types of, 2660-3  
Level, 2662; surveyor's, 4131b  
Levulose, 484b; 3467b  
Leyden jar, 1378b; 2664  
Lias rocks, 933b; 2338b; 2430a; 2664; fossils in, 2442a  
Libra (the Balance), 2666  
Librations (astron.), 2849b  
Lift pump, 3584b  
Light, 2500-12; electro-magnetic theory of, 1383b-4a; how light

rays travel, 2500; transmission of, through space, 1458a; aberration of, 12; 3675b; displacement by sun's gravitation, 1859a; 3677b; velocity of, how determined, 2500-8; absorption of, 14b; reflection and refraction of, 2500-10; interference and wave theory of, 2510; interference fringes, 2500a; spectrum, 2510-12; invisible rays, 2511; light and colour, 979a; polarisation, 2512-3; 2466-7; chromatic aberration, 11b-12a; see Quantum theory  
Lightning, kinds of, 2512-6; 4299b; ozone produced by, 3208a  
Lightning conductors, 2512  
Light-years, 264  
Lignite, 948a; 2664b; composition of, 946  
Lime, chemistry of, 2512-8; reaction with sodium carbonate, 129a; 817b; constituent of glass, 1774a; sulphate of (gypsum), 98a; phosphate of (apatite), 195b  
Limelight, 2519  
Limestone, 759a; 2519; 4281b; [319a]; [4091]; [4761]; deposition of, in Canada, 4736a; dolomitic, 1227b; nummulitic, 3104a; oolitic, 3148; soils associated with, 694b; fossils in, 151a; 1029a; 1845b; 1901b; 3627a; use as building stone, 648a; [4090]; as flux, 1574b  
Lime-water, 2518b  
Limonite, 2520  
Line, 2522-8  
Line spectrum, 2512b  
Line squall, 4060a

Link (measure), 827a  
Linseed oil, 2580; as vehicle for paints, 3215b; for varnishes, 4567b-4a  
Lipoids, 484b  
Liquid air, 2631  
Liquids, 2521; expansion of, 1953a; vapour pressure of, 1954a; mechanics of, 2718-21  
Litharge, 4459b; 3530a  
Lithium, 129a; 852b; 2533  
Lithosphere, earth's, 1200  
Litmus, 22b; 139a; 2537  
Little Bear (constellation), 2665; 3072b  
Loam, 2548  
Lodestone, 2530  
Loess, 2540; how formed, 1287a; 1710b  
Log (nautical), 2500-1  
Logarithms, 252a; 2561-8  
London Clay, 930a; 2574-8  
Longitude, 2577-8; determination of, by chronometer, 899b, by wireless, 2952a  
Loop (aerobatics), 46a  
Loudspeakers, design and types of, 4013a; 4501b-2b; efficiency of, 4014b  
"L.O.X.," 3206a  
Lumen (unit of measurement of light), 1377a  
Luminous paint, composition of, 3215b; 3624a  
Lunar caustic, 809a; 2507-8; 3967a  
Lunar month, 2543b; 2848b; year, 4547a  
Lutecium, 852b; 4444b  
Lybian stone, 1796b  
Lye, 128b; 3516a

# M

MACHINE, defined, 2619  
"Mackerel sky," 942a; [941]  
Madder lake, 2416b  
Madrepore, 1029a  
Magellanic clouds, 4072a  
Magic lantern, or Stereopticon,  
Magma (miner.), 2783a  
Magnesium, 142b; 2623b  
Magnesia, 2623  
Magnesium, occurrence and properties, 2623; 3204a; 3734a; atomic weight, 852b; aluminate, 3783a; carbonate, 1227b; citrate, 919a; chloride, 1649b; sulphate (Epsom salts), 1444  
Magnet, 2623-4  
Magnetic equator, or aclinic line, 22; 1445a; m. poles, Earth's, 321b; 2624a; m. storms, 321b; 4720a  
Magnetism, laws of, 2624; terrestrial m., 1301a; m. of grass, 5116a; see Compass; Dipping Needle; Electro-magnetism  
Magnetite (lodestone), 409a; 2580; 2623b; 3262b  
Magneto, 2130b; 2625  
Magnitude, star, 2625; 4072a; absolute, 4070a  
Malachite, 2624  
Malleability, 2637  
Maltese, 484b; 537a  
Mammoth, 2624  
Manganese, 2620; atomic weight,

852b; dioxide, 3204; in dry battery [1369]; oxide (pyrolusite), 2620; steel, 855b; use in paints, 3215b; deposits in S. Africa, 4986b  
Manometer, 2634  
Maps and projections, 2530-80  
Marble, 2622; dolomitic, 1227b; "bird's-eye," 1408a; Purbeck, 3600; as building stone, 648a  
Marcasite, 2623-4  
Mariner's chart, 845a; compass, 995a-b  
Markfieldite, 4157a  
Mart, 920b; 2674  
Mars, 2677; satellites, 2678  
Marsh, 2678  
Marsh gas, 1338a; 2660  
Mass, in mechanics, 2712b; centre of, 2715a-b; in chemistry, 2809b; in physics, Einstein's view of, 3677a  
Mastic, 4363b  
Mastodon, 2620  
Mathematics, scope and teaching of, 2701-8  
Matter, 2700; law of conservation of, 2456a; electrical basis of, 1374b-5b; energy and, 1410b-12; structure of, revealed by physics, 3407b-8a; action of forces on, see Mechanics  
Mauve dye, 855a  
Measurement, uniformity in, 3407a  
Mechanics, 2711-8; constant

acceleration, 2711; mass and momentum, 2712; Sir Isaac Newton's three laws of motion, 2712-4; parallel forces, 2714; couples, 2714-5; equilibrium and centre of gravity, 2715; friction, 2715-8; uniform motion in a circle, 2716; rotation of rigid bodies, 2716-7; work, energy and power, 2717-8  
Mechanics of fluids, 2718-21; pressure, 2718; buoyancy, 2719; motion of fluids, 2719-20; Bernoulli's theorem, 2720; flow through pipes, 2720-1; resistance to motion of a solid immersed wholly in a fluid, 2721  
Meerschaum, 2720  
Megadyne, 1292a  
Megatherium, 2720  
Megohm, 324a  
Melting point, 2720; of different materials, 1952  
Mercury, 2727; atomic weight, 852b; critical temp., 1954b; in capillary tubes, 712a; (749); amalgams, 163; 1797b; bichloride (corrosive sublimate), 2041a-b; 1207b-8a; chloride (calomel), 708; fulminate, 1292a; 1487b; oxide, 3542b; sulphide (cinabar), 810; [2782]  
Mercury (planet), dimensions and movements, 2727; orbit of, 3677b

Mercury-vapour boiler, 527a; m.-v. lamp, 1377b  
 Meridians, 2577b; 2738  
 Mesozoic Age, 1713; 1714a; 2738; in Canada, 4762b-3a; fossils of, 151a; 1599a  
 Metals, 2744; list of, 852; expansion of, 1951b; coefficient of e. of, 1953a; as electrical conductors, 1372b; 1375a; decompose acids, 2110b; annealing of, 177; tempering of, 4187; *see* Alloys  
 Metamorphic rocks, 2744; 3363b-4a; 3734b  
 Meteorites (aerolites), 47; 2740  
 Meteorology, 934a-6a; 2748; *see* Atmosphere; Rain; Wind; Magnetic storms  
 Meteors, 90b; 302b; 2748-9  
 Methane, or Marsh gas, 1538a; 2680; made by catalysis, 795b  
 Methanol (wood alcohol), synthesized, 796a; 857a  
 Methyl alcohol: *see* Wood alcohol  
 Methylated spirits, 2740  
 Methylene iodide, 3362b  
 Metre, 2750  
 Metric System, 2750-1; corresponding English measurements, 2751; standards, 3405a  
 Mica, 2758; 3734b; 3909b; occurrence, 1264b; 1788b; 1822a; elasticity of, 2782b; as electric insulator, 1192a; 2193a; deposits of, in India, 5102a  
 Michell bearing, 426a  
 Microanalysis, 2761  
 Microfarad, 1502a  
 Microhm, 3134a  
 Microlites, 2761  
 Micrometer, 2761

Microphone, 2761; 4014b; 4016a; 4188b  
 Microscope, compound, 2761-3; use in determination of minerals, 2782b; of rocks, 3362b  
 "Middle degree" of latitude, 2447a  
 Midnight sun, 2768; [4140]  
 Mile, 2769  
 Milk of lime, 2518b  
 Milk sugar, formula of, 854b  
 Milky Way, 2773-3; *see* Galactic System  
 Mineralogy, 2778-84; definition and properties of mineral, 2779a; 2785-8; crystallography, 2778-81; classification of crystals, 2781-8; physical mineralogy, 2788; chemical, 2788-3; origin and mode of occurrence of minerals, 2783; descriptive mineralogy, 2783-4; mineral cleavage, 3734b  
 Mineral springs, 1709b; 2784a; 4058b  
 Minute, 2794  
 Miocene Period, 1713; 2794  
 Mira (star), 2794  
 Mirages, explanation of, 2795-6  
 Mirror galvanometer, 912b; 2355a  
 Mirrors, types of, 2796-7; absorb light, 14b; laws of reflection, 2509a-b; aberration in concave, 11b  
 Mist, or Fog, 941a; 1286b; 1878  
 Mistral, 2801  
 Mizar (double star system), 1237a  
 Molecular weights, 2800-10  
 Molecules, 313b; 854a-b; 2803; Dalton's conception of, 851b; dissociation of, 1370a; mag-

netism of, 2624b; size of, 3407b-8b  
 Molybdenum, 852b; 2811  
 Moments, principle of, 2714a  
 Momentum, 2712b-4b; 2818  
 Monazite, 4236b  
 Money sums, modern methods in, 250b-1a  
 Monoceros (constellation), 4071b  
 Monoclinic crystals, 1085b; 2781b  
 Monsoons, 2832; 3638b; 5056b  
 Month, 2843  
 Moon, the, 2848-9; dimensions, temperature and surface, 2848-9; phases, 2849; eclipses, 1811-3; harvest moon, 1830; effect on tides, 4234a-b  
 Moonstone, 1515b; 2849  
 Moraines, 1710a; 1764b-6a; 2121b; *see* *see*  
 Mordants, 2885  
 Morning star, 1477a  
 Moss agates [77]  
 Motion, Newton's laws of, 2719-4; in a circle, 2716; relative and absolute, 3675b-6a; effect on mass, 3677a  
 Motor-car, transmission of power in, 2875  
 Mountains, 935a; 1711b; 1300b; 2883; effect of, on climate of N. America, 4742a  
 Moving coil loudspeaker, 4501b-2a; moving iron l., 4502a  
 Multiple stars, 4068b  
 Multiplication, 2891; modern method, 250a-b  
 Multipolar alternators, 1292b  
 Muntz metal, 574a  
 Muratic acid, 211a  
 Muscovite, 2758b; 2782b; 3362b  
 Musical sounds: *see* Sound

## N

NADIR, 2924  
 Naphtha, 2929  
 Naphthalene, 2929; sublimation of, 1476b  
 National Physical Laboratory, 3406b  
 Natron, 1399a  
 Natural bridge, 2944  
 Natural gas, 90b; 2944; 4762b; fuel value, 1648b  
 Natural regions, 1708a  
 Navigation, science of, 2951-3; *see also* Chart; Chronometer; Compass; Echo sounder; Log; Sextant; Sounding lead; for the principle of the Direction Finder, *see* Frame aerial under Wireless communication  
 Neap tides, 4234b  
 Nebula, 303a-b; 2970-1; 4072a-b  
 Nebular hypothesis, 2971  
 Neck (geol.), 2971  
 Needle valve, 3356a  
 Negative quantities, 122b; 2973-4  
 Neodymium, 852b  
 Neon, 60b; 852b; 854b; 2761a; 2978

Nepheline, 3363a  
 Nephrite, 2268a  
 Neptune (planet), 304a; 307a; 2981-3; 3435b  
 Neutron, 3408b  
 Névé, 1764a; 3638a; 3993a  
 New blue, 957a  
 Nickel, properties and uses, 3040-1; atomic weight, 852b; in earth's centrosphere, 1300a; 1712a; as catalyst, 795b; 3041a; alloys, 1371a; 1735a; 1796b; 3330b; pyrites [2782]  
 Nickeloy, 142b  
 Nicol prism, 3467b  
 Nimbus cloud, 942a  
 Niobium, 852b  
 Niton, 852b  
 Nitrates, 3040; synthesized, 856a; *see* Sodium; Potassium  
 Nitre, or saltpetre, 2940  
 Nitric acid, properties of, 3040; use in assaying, 293b; in explosives, 1487b  
 Nitrobenzene, 461b; 955a  
 Nitrocellulose, 816a  
 Nitrogen, occurrence, properties

and compounds, 321b; 3040-50; atomic weight, 852b; in soils, 1520b; in air, utilized chemically, 856a; breaking down of, 853b; solubility in water, 14a; use in elec. lamps, 1377a; in explosives, 1487a; combines with titanium, 4240b; essential to proteins, 3563a  
 Nitroglycerin, 1029b; 1291a; 1487b; 3050  
 Nitro group, 1487b  
 Nitrous oxide, 3050  
 Nitroxyl group, 3411b  
 "Noble" metals and gases, 60b  
 Node (astron.), 3061-6  
 Non-conductor: *see* Insulator  
 Northern lights, or Aurora borealis, 221  
 North star (Pole star), 304a; 350b; 3078; 3528b; 4068b  
 Notation, systems of, 3089  
 Novae, 4071b-2a  
 Nucleus (of atom), 853a; 3100; 3408  
 Nummulite, 3100-4  
 Nutation (astron.), 3100-7; 3528b

O

Oasis, 1173b; 3114  
Observatories, 3119; in Canada, 4730b-3a  
Obsidian, 3119  
Occultation (astron.), 3199  
Ocean, 3120-2; salinity, 1710a; 3121; ocean currents, 3121-2; effect on climate, 934b; instability of ocean floor, 1302b; work of sea waves, 1710a; *see* Tides  
Oceanography, 3124  
Ochre, 3124; red, 1884b  
Odonatolite, 4310b  
Ohm (elec. unit), 153a; 3133-4  
Ohm's Law, 3134  
Oil, fixed, 3134; volatile, 3135; hardened by catalysis, 796a; mineral, formation of, 3380; 4762b; drilling for, 1715a; heat value of, 1648b; film of, 3408a; *see* Petroleum  
Old Red Sandstone, 1176b; 3128; [4327]  
Oleic acid, 1509a  
Olein, 2440a  
Oligocene Period, 1713; 3130  
Olive, 1183b; 3363a; 3953b  
Onyx, 3148; 3855b  
Onyx marble, 98a; 3148  
Oolite, 3148  
Ooze, 3148  
Opal, 3148

Open-hearta furnace, 2236b-7a  
Opera-glass, 3151  
Ophthalmoscope, 3151  
Opposition (astron.), 1008a; 2849b  
Optical illusions, 3153  
Optics, 3153-6; laws of reflection and refraction, 3154; study of lenses, 3154-6; optical instruments, 2510a  
Orange, 3158; in spectrum, 2511a  
Orangite, 4226b  
Ordnance Survey, 3166  
Ordovician Period, 1713b; 3166-7; fossils, 1825a; 3227a  
Ore, metalliferous, 3168; [2782]; formation of, 2783a-b; occurrence in Archaean rocks of Canada, 4760b; 4806a; of India, 5071a; *see* Iron  
Organic chemistry, 855a  
Oriental ruby, 3783a; emerald, 1402a, amethyst, 149b  
Orion (constellation), 306b; 474b; 3170; 3972a; nebula in, 303b; 2971a; 4072b  
Orpiment, *facies* [2782]  
Ortery, 3436a  
Orthoceras, 3181  
Orthoclase, 1515b; 3181; 3341b; 3362b; formula, 2783a  
Orthophosphoric acid, 3386b  
Orthorhombic crystals, 1085b; 2781b

Oscillator, invented, 1384a; 4491a; in wireless transmission, 4493b; local, 4494b; 4498a; crystal-controlled, 4502b  
Osmium, 852b; 3184; 4444b  
Osmosis, 3184-5  
Osmotic pressure, 3185a  
Ounce, 3189  
Outcrop (geol.), 3193; [3192]; [4967]; of metallic ores, 4668a  
Oxalic acid, 521b; 3196  
Oxidation, 2110b; 3304; of impurities in iron and steel, 2235b  
Oxides, 1776b; 3204a  
Oxidizing agents, 3049a; 3204a; 3208b  
Oxy-acetylene torch [21]; 22a; 4440a-b  
Oxygen, 3204-6; discovered, 3542a; atomic weight, 852b; valency, 854b; in rock, 3734a; weight of atom of, 314a; agent in combustion, 984a; 1487a; 1552a; union with hydrogen, 4428b; solubility in water, 14a; nascent, 143a; set free from hydrogen peroxide, 2111a; liquid, 3205a; *see* Ozone  
Oxy-hydrogen flame, 2519a; 3206a  
Ozocerite, 3207-8; 3256b  
Ozone, 3206

P

Paddle-wheel, 3212  
Paints, 3215; driers for, 3215b; 4310a; transmission of colour by, 2512a  
Palaeobotany, 3227  
Palaeontology, 1714b; 3227-6  
Palaeozoic Age, 1713b; 3228; in Canada, 4760b-2b; fossils of, 1599b; 1901b; 3227a; 3958a; 4282b  
Palladium, 852b; 1796b; 3227  
Pallas (planetoid), 298b  
Palmitic acid, 1509a; 2440a  
Pampas, 3241; 3861b  
Panchromatic films, 3396a-b  
Pancreatin, 3245  
Paper clay, 930b  
Parabola (geom.), 3254-5  
Paradichlorobenzene, 2189b  
Paraffin, preparation and uses, 3256; p. oil, 1573b; 3386b; p. paper, 1192a; 3253a  
Paraffins, 855a  
Parallax (astron.), 3258-9; spectroscopic, 4770a  
Parallelogram of forces, 2713a; 3259  
Parameter (crystallography), 2781a  
Paraselenae, 3262b  
Parhelion, 1900b; 3262  
Paris green, 1026a; 3267  
Parsec, 304a  
Pascal's theorem, 2112a  
Pasteurizing, 2772a  
Patent log (nautical), 2561a  
Peagrit, 3148b  
Pearl spar, 1227b  
Peat, deposition of, 3266; fuel value of, *ibid.*, 1648b; composition of, 946; as stage in coal formation, 945b; 945a

Pedometer, 3290  
Pendulum, vibration of, 1663a; 3314-6; as example of transformation of energy, 1410b  
Pentlandite, 3041a  
Pentode valve, 4498a  
Penumbra, 3323; 3917a  
Peridotite, 3362a; 3910a  
Perigee, 207a; 3229  
Perihelion, 207a; precession of, 3677b  
Periodic table (chem.), 853a  
Permalloy, 3330  
Permanganate of Potash: *see* Potassium  
Permian Period, 1713b; 3331; fossils, 2406b  
Peroxide of hydrogen, 2111a-b  
Perpetual motion, 1410b; 3331  
Perspective, 3340  
Perthite, 3241  
Perturbation (astron.), 3343  
Petrification, 3354  
Petrol, 3354; 3358a; "cracking" process of manuf., 795b; 857a; 3362a; fats soluble in, 1509a  
Petrol engines, operation of, 2558-8  
Petroleum, origin of, 3359a; in shale, 3920a; distillation products, 857a; 1211a; 3360-2  
Petrology, 3362-4; classification of rocks, *ibid.*, petrological microscope, 2782b  
Pewter, 2459b; 3366  
Phenol: *see* Carboic Acid  
Philosopher's stone, 189b  
Phobos (astron.), 2678a  
Phon, 4015a  
Phosgene, 3384-6  
Phosphates, 3386; as fertilizers, 855b

Phosphor bronze, 630b  
Phosphorescence, 3386  
Phosphoric acid, 3386  
Phosphorus, occurrence and properties, 484b; 3386-9; atomic weight, 852b; in soils, 1521a; in iron ores, 2236a; use in friction matches, 2700a  
Photo-chemistry, 3387  
Photo-electric cell, use in sound films, 913a; in telegraphing pictures, 4186a; in television, 4194a-5a  
Photography, practice and history, 3388-401; star photography, 304b  
Photometers, 2401-2  
Physical change, 851a  
Physical geography, 2406  
Physics, scope and progress of, 3408-9; *see also* Heat; Light; Sound; Mechanics; Electricity; Gravitation; Magnet and Magnetism; Spectrum; Quantum theory; Radioactivity; Relativity  
Physiology, 3409  
 $\pi$  (geom.), 916b  
Picric acid, 1487b; 1488a; 3411  
Piezo electric loudspeaker, 4302b  
Pigments, 3215a-b; mixing mediums for, 979a  
Pipe-clay, 930b  
Pisces (the Fishes), 3425  
Pisolite, 3148b  
Piston, 94a; 3355a; 4077a  
Pitch (of musical sound), 3426; measurement of vibrations causing, 3971b; 4015b  
Pitch (coal tar residue), 955b; 3426



Pitchblende, 3428; 3623a; at Great Bear Lake, 4764b; 4793b  
 Pitchstone, 3487  
 Pitot tube (air flow), 95a  
 Pivot bearing, 425b  
 Plains, 3434-6; formation of Canadian, 4763a; 4764a  
 Planck's constant, 3603a  
 Plane (geom.), 3435  
 Plane table, surveyor's, 4130b  
 Planetarium, 3438  
 Planetary dust, 1287a  
 Planetesimal hypothesis, 1301a; 1711b; 2848a  
 Planetoids, or Asteroids, 288; 302a; 3435b  
 Planets, 300b; 307a; 3425-6; list of, 3456; Kepler on laws of motion of, 2366b; distance of, how calculated, 3258b-9a; search for new, 1312a; see Solar system  
 Planing machine, 3437  
 Plaskett star, 4071b  
 Plaster of Paris, 3439  
 Plastics, 856b; 1364a; 4310a; see Bakelite; Celluloid  
 Plateau, 2430  
 Platinum, properties and uses, 60a; 3439-40; 2743a; atomic weight, 852b; ductility of, 1270b; elec. resistance of, 1376b;  $\gamma$  ray,  $\lambda$ , in elec. vacuum tubes, 802b; 1078a; occurrence in S. Africa, 4987a  
 Pleiades, 306b; 3441  
 Pleistocene Period, 1713; 2090a; fossils, 1599a; 2699a; 2726a; see Ice Age  
 Plenum ventilating system, 1958a; (1957)  
 Plesiosaurus, 3441-2  
 Pliocene Period, 1713; 3443  
 Plough, the: see Great Bear  
 Plumbago, or graphite, 1825  
 Plummet, 3446; use in determining weight of earth, 1300b  
 Pluto (planet), 307a; 3435b; 3446-7  
 Pneumatics, 3448  
 Pneumatic tools, 3448; p. tubes, 186d  
 Polarimeter, 3466b  
 Polariscope, 3468  
 Polarization of light, 3466-7  
 Polar regions, day and night in, 1134b; wind currents in, 4484a;

ocean currents in, 3122a; snow-line in, 3393a  
 Pole (geog., physics, astron.), 3467  
 Pole star: see North star  
 Polonium, 852b; 3427a  
 Polygon, 3440  
 Polygon of forces, 2714a  
 Poppet valve, 3353b  
 Porcelain, composition of, 3406  
 Porphyry, 3408; cavities in, 1264b  
 Portland stone, 648a; 1234b; [4090]  
 Post-Tertiary (Quaternary) Period, 2808; in Canada, 4763b-4a  
 Potash, 3516; lye, use in bleaching, 511b  
 Potassium, 129a; 1133a; 3516; atomic weight, 852b; in rocks, 3734a; decomposes water, 4002b  
 Potassium bichromate, 899a; p. bitartrate, 1062a; p. bromide, 628b; p. carbonate, 3516a; an alkali, 128b-9a; constituent of glass, 1774a; p. chlorate, 3204b; 3599b; p. chloride, 771a; 3654b; p. cyanide, 1097a; 1797a; p. hydroxide (caustic potash), 808b; 3654b; p. nitrate (nitro, salt-petre), 3840a; in gunpowder, 1487a, 3599b; p. permanganate, 1208a; p. tartrate, 4173a  
 Potential energy, 1410a; 2718a  
 Potter's clay, 930b; p. ore, 1661a-b  
 Pound, 3524  
 Poulton, 1590b; 2713a  
 Power, math., 3585; mech., 2718a  
 Power pumps, 3583a-6a  
 "Practice" method (in arithmetic), 251a  
 Praseodymium, 852b  
 Prairie, 3527; 3861b  
 Pre-Cambrian time, 353b; 1713; formations, in Alberta [4763]; topography [4761]; rocks in Canada, 4760b; 4806a  
 Precession of the equinoxes, 1445b; 3107a; 3528  
 Prehistoric animals, 3227a-b; reconstructed from skeletons [1966]; see Fossils  
 Pressure, 2718a-9a; gaseous, how produced, 1683b; how measured, 2654b; air, 90b; steam, 526b; 4076b  
 Pressure gauge, 94b; 1689; 3538-9  
 Prevailing westerlies, 3540

Primary colours, 979b  
 Primary Period (geol.), 1713  
 Prime number, 1497a  
 Prism (geom.), types of, 3540; (physics), use in spectrum analysis, 979a; convex lens as, 12a  
 Prismatic compass, 993b-6a  
 Procyon (lesser Dog-star), 306b; 4071b  
 Propeller, 3558-9  
 Proper motion of stars, 1548a; 4070a  
 Proportion (math.), 3500-1  
 Proteins, composition of, 484b; 787a; 855a; 3563  
 Proterozoic Age, 3563  
 Protons, 853b; 1370a; 3100b-1a; in neutral and charged atoms, 1375a  
 Proxima Centauri, 304a; 820a; 4070a; 4071b  
 Prussian blue, 3570  
 Prussic acid, 1097a; 3570  
 Psychozoic Age (geol.), 3608a  
 Psychrometer, 2115a  
 Pteridophytes, 3577  
 Pterodactyl, 3577  
 Ptolemaic system (astron.), 300b; 3578  
 Ptomaines, 129b; 3570  
 Pudding stone, 1005b  
 Pulley, forms and uses of, 3582-3  
 Pumice, 2129b; 3584  
 Pump, types of, 3584-6  
 Punch, mechanical, 3586  
 Purbeck marble, 3588  
 Purple, 3580  
 Purpurin, 3589  
 Push-pull amplifier, 4499a-500a  
 Putty, composition of, 3501  
 Pylons (electr. transmission), 1368b; [1369]  
 Pyramid (geom.), 3502-4  
 Pyridine, 955b  
 Pyrites, iron, 3506; copper, 1026b; 3508; nickel [2782]  
 Pyroigneous acid, 21b; products of, 857a  
 Pyrolusite, 2648b; 3506  
 Pyrometers 1952a; 3508  
 Pyrope, 168a  
 Pyrotechnics, 1540a; 3508-9  
 Pyroxene, 409a; 3600  
 Pyroxyl n, 816a  
 Pythagoras, theorem of, 123b

## Q

QUADRANT, 3003-4  
 Quadrilateral, 3004  
 Quantity, defined, 3604  
 Quantum theory, 854a; 3004-5; see Wave theory of light  
 Quartz, 1264b; 2782a; 3607;

3853b; in granite, 1821b; in sand, 3847b; crystals of [2781]; [3607]; rutile crystals in, 3816a  
 Quartzite, 3607  
 Quaternary Period, 2089b; 2121a; 3608

Quicklime, 2518b  
 Quicksand, 2613  
 Quinine, 858a; 3613-4; sulphate of, 1573b

## R

RADIATION, forms of, 1384a; 1954b-5b; 2512a; quantum theory of, 3004-6  
 Radical (chem.), 3608  
 Radioactivity, 313a; 853a; 1374b; 3408a; 3623; detection of, 1383a  
 Radiolarian ooze, 3148b; 3623a  
 Radium, 852b; 3622a; 3623-4;

breaking down of, 853a; 3623b; see Pitchblende  
 Radius (of circle), 916b  
 Radon, 3624a  
 Rapstone, 3627  
 Rain, 3638-8; 4484b; latent heat of, 935a; and dust particles, 1286b; effects on climate, 935b; as geological agent, 1709b;

erosion by, 1447; distribution of rainfall, 3638a; see Rainfall charts of world, facing pp. 934-5  
 Rainbow, 2512a; 3638-9  
 Rain gauge, 3639  
 Raman effect, 5116a  
 Rapids, 4430a  
 Ratchet, 3647

Ratio (math.), 356b; ---  
 Rayon, composition of, 363b  
 Rays, light, 2509a-b; bending of, 2509b-10a; 3677b; axial, 2484b; invisible, 2511a-b; electro-magnetic, 1384a; see Roentgen-rays; Cosmic rays; Radiation  
 Ray-tracing, 3134b; 3136a  
 Reactions, chemical, 2436a; 2654  
 Reagents, 2656  
 Réaumur scale, 4230b-1a  
 Recent Epoch or Human Age (geol.), ---  
 Reciprocating movement (engin.), 1309a; 4677a  
 Rectangle, 3661-2  
 Red, 2622; in spectrum, 2511a; wave-length of red light, 979a  
 "Red fire," 4100b  
 Red lead, 2436b  
 Red ochre, 2484b; 3124a-b  
 Red soils of India, 3024a  
 Reduction (chem.), 3202a  
 Reflection, 2604-6; of light, 2509a; 2796a-7a; 3154a; 3262b; polarization by, 3467a  
 Reflex angle, 1672a  
 Refraction, 2509b-10a; 3154a-b; 3262b; polarization by, 3467a-b; refraction of sound, 2516a  
 Refractive index, 2510b

Regulus (star), 2486b  
 Relative humidity, 2092a-b; how determined, 2114b  
 Relativity, 2675-8; restricted theory, 2675-7; general theory, 2677-8  
 Resins, 2600; synthetic, 369a  
 Resonance, 4013a-b  
 Resonator, 1384a  
 Reverberation, 4014a  
 Reverberatory furnace, 1655b  
 Reynolds Number (mech.), 2719b  
 Rhenish beds, 2606  
 Rhenium, 852b  
 Rheostat, 2606  
 Rhodium, 852b  
 Rhomboid, 2706  
 Rhombus, 2706  
 Rhyolite, 2761a; 2767  
 Rigol, 306b  
 Right ascension and declination of stars, 2723  
 Ring armature, 1380a  
 Rivers, 2726-7; flow of water in, 2110a; erosion by, 1593b; 2883a; form lakes, 2416a; constructive work of, 1710a; 3435a  
 "Roaring Forties," 3540b  
 Rochelle salt, 3840a  
 Rock crystal, 3607a  
 Rocket car, 3735b

Rocks, classification of, or Petrology, 2509-4; composition of, 2784; distinct from minerals, 2779a; hardness of, 1017; formation of minerals in, 2783a-b; disintegrated by ice, 1632a; cleavage, 3734b  
 Rock salt, 369a; 4326b  
 Roentgen-rays (X-rays), 262b; 1384a; 2739; relation to atomic number of metals, 853a; uses, 2739; in geology, 1715a  
 Rosstone, or Onix, 3168  
 Roll (acrobatic), 46b  
 Roller bearings, 426b  
 Roman numerals, 249b; 3089b; 3747  
 Root (math.), 2756  
 Rosin, 369a; 2761  
 Rotor (dynamo), types of, 1292a  
 Rotor ship, 2767-8  
 Rouge, polishing powder, 2700  
 Rubber, chemistry of, 857b; electrification of, 1372a; 1373a; solvent for, 4310a; in waterproofing, 4432b  
 Rubellite, 4261b  
 Rubidium, 120a; 852a  
 Ruby, 1042b; 2733; Siberian, 4261b  
 Rusting of iron, 2814  
 Ruthenium, 852b; 2815

S

SACCHARIN, 2622  
 Safety lamp (Davy lamp), 952b; 1538a; 2624; electric, 952b  
 Safety valve, 266b; 2684  
 Sal-ammoniac, 150b; 1370b; 2634  
 Sal-lytic acid, 2636  
 Salite, 3600a  
 Salt, common, 889b; 2630; deposits, 2783b; (chem.), formation of, 22b; 2839a; deposits, 2783b; 3312a; solutions as elec. conductors, 1372b  
 Saltpetre, 2640  
 Samarium, 852b  
 Sand, composition of, 2647-8; use as filter, 1530a; constituent of glass, 1774a  
 Sand bar, formation of, 1152a; 1710a; 3435a  
 Sand dunes, 1278b; [4967]  
 Sandstone, 759a; 2744b; 2840; deposition of, in Canada, 4762a; siliceous, 3856b; as building stone, 648a; [4090]; as flagstone, 1552a; sandstones of India, 5071b  
 Sapphire, 1042b; 2854; Brazilian, 4261b; white, 1042b  
 Sard, 827a  
 Sardonyx, 2656  
 Saros (cycle of eclipses), 1313a  
 Sarsen stones, 2656  
 Saturation point, 1476b; 2114b; 4006b  
 Saturn (planet), 307a; 1663b; 3435b; 2600  
 Sawtooth, 1196b  
 Savanna, 2661  
 Scandium, 852b  
 Scanning: see Television  
 Scheelite, 4296a  
 Schist, 1364a; 3734b; 2600; 3909b  
 Schorl, 2672; 4261b  
 Sclerometer, 1917b  
 Screes, 1710a; 2606; 4450b

Screw, mechanical advantage of, 2606  
 Scruple (apothecaries' weight), 2606  
 Sealing-wax, 2406b  
 Seasons (astron.), 2606-7  
 Sea urchins (fossil), 159b; 1661b; [1310]  
 Sea water, 1447b; 1632a; 3121a-2a  
 Secondary Period (geol.), 1713  
 Sedimentary rocks, 3363a; 2600; formation of, 1711a; thickness of, 1712b; hardness of, 1917b; shrinkage joints in, 2323b  
 Seismograph, 1301b; 2602; uses in practical geology, 1713a  
 Selenite, 1879b  
 Selenium, properties of, 2602; 4185b; atomic weight, 852b  
 Sepia, 2607  
 Septaria, 2574b  
 Sericite, 2758b; 2600  
 Series-wound motor, principle and uses of, 1380b  
 Serpentine rock, 282a; 2610; S. African variety, 4987b  
 Set screws, 532b  
 Sextant, construction and use of, 2615  
 Shadow, 2616-7  
 Shale, 759a; 2744b; 2620; fossils in, 1823a; products from, 3256b; 3360a; shales of India, 5071b  
 Shearing force, 2716a  
 Shellac, 2406a; 4363b  
 Shooting stars: see Meteors  
 Shrinkage joint (geol.), 2323b  
 Shunt circuit, 1375b  
 Shunt-wound motor, principle and uses of, 1380b  
 Sidereal day and year, 2656; month, 2843b; 2848b  
 Siderite, 758b; 2606  
 Siderolite, 3935b  
 Siemens furnace, 2256b-7a  
 Sigillaria, 2606

Silica, 2602; in clay, 930a; as binder of rocks, 3607a; 3856b; admits ultra-violet light, 2511a; fused, 855b  
 Silicates, 282a; 1539b; 3909b; 3962a  
 Silicon, 852b; 2602; in rock, 3734a  
 Silt (geol.), 1193a; 2129b; 2420a  
 Silt, 1152a; 3727a  
 Silurian Period, 1713b; 3148a; 2606; fossils, 1823a; 3227a  
 Silver, properties and uses, 2606-7; atomic weight, 852b; as conductor of heat [1954]; 9155a; assaying of, 2932a-4a; use in photography, 858a; 3399b; bromide, 629a; chloride, 3967a; nitrate (lunar caustic), 809a; 2507; ore [2782]  
 Simoon, 2606  
 Single-phase alternator, 1293a  
 Siphon, principle of, 2671  
 Siren, principle of, 2671-2  
 Sirius (Dog-star), 304a; 305b; 306b; 2672; 4068b; companion, 3678a; 4071b  
 Sirocco, 2672  
 Slag, composition and uses, 2678  
 Slate, 2744b; 3364a; 3734b; 3978; fossils in, 1823b; as building stone, 648a  
 Sleet, 1888b  
 Sleeve valve, 3356a  
 Slickersides (geol.), 2601  
 Slide rule, 2661  
 Small, 957a  
 Smithsonite, 4568a  
 Snow, 1286b; 1954b; 3616b; 2602; granulated, 1764b; 1888b  
 Snow line, 3993a  
 Soapstone, 4079a  
 Soda, 4008; benzene of, 461b-2a  
 Soda water, 759a  
 Sodium, 852b; 133a; 4002; valency, 854b; in rocks, 3734a;

- a. bicarbonate, 4002a; a. borate, 343b; a. carbonate, 4002a; an alkali, 128b-9a; constituent of glass, 1774a; a. chloride, 889b; 3839a-b; a. cyanide, 1797a; a. nitrate (Chile saltpetre), 1300b; 3840a; a. silicate, 1539b; a. sulphate (Glauber's salt), 1779; a. tungstate, 1539b  
 Soils, formation and composition of, 1770b; 4008-9; scientific management of, 84a-b; clay in, 930a; calcareous, 884; alkaline, 129a; effect on climate, 935b; soils of India, 3024a-b  
 Solar system, 300a-3b; 305a;  
 Solar year, 4547a  
 Solder, 2459b  
 Sol(e)nhoen stone, 257a; 4008-4  
 Solids, molecular force in, 2809b; vaporization of, 1476b; 4363b  
 Solstice (astron.), 4008  
 Solutions, 14a; 4008; colloidal, 855a; 971b  
 Soot, 4011  
 Sound, 4012-8; waves, mode and rate of travel, 2512b; 4013-4; reflection of, 1312a; refraction of, 2516a; audible, 4012b; 4015a; musical, 2903b *et seq.*; (see Pitch); resonance, 4013; measurement and analysis of sound, 4014; of loudness, 4014-8  
 Sounder (telegraphy), 4184a-b  
 Sounding lead, 2480; a. machines, 4015  
 Sound-proofing, 4015  
 Sound-recording, principles of, 911a-3b; 4015-8  
 Southern Cross (astron.), 4027  
 Space, 1458a; 3675a-7b  
 Space-time, concept of, 1602a; 3676a-b; 3678a; curvature of, 1829a  
 Spar (miner.), 4040  
 Sparking plug, 2130a; 3355b  
 Specific gravity, 1880-30; 2111b; of minerals, 2782b  
 Spectroscope, 4043; uses in astronomy, 302b; 304b; 305a; 1237a; 4070a-b; 4072b; in microanalysis, 2762a  
 Spectroscopy, work on, in Canada, 4731-8  
 Spectrum, 979a; 2510b-1a; 3739a; natural, in rainbow, 3638b; analysis, 4043-4; Fraunhofer lines, *ibid.*; shifting of sp. lines by gravity, 3678a; by diffused gases, 4070b; see Chromatic aberration; Diffraction; Interferometer  
 Specular iron, 1884b; [2782]  
 Speculum metal, 630a  
 Spelter, 374a; 4367b  
 Sphalerite, 4568a  
 Sphene (miner.), 4240b  
 Sphere (geom.), 4045  
 Spherical aberration, 11b; 3156a  
 Spiegel, 236a  
 Spin (aerobatics), 46b  
 Spinel, 134a; 3783a  
 Spirit level, 2492a  
 Spitzkop (geol.), 4968a  
 Spines [944]  
 Sponges (fossil), 3627a  
 Spontaneous combustion, 984a  
 Springs, 4008; lines of, 2430a; see Hot springs, Mineral springs  
 Spring tides, 4234b  
 Squall, 4000  
 Square, 4000  
 Square root, 4000  
 Stabilizer, voltage, 4502b-3a  
 Stalactites and stalagmites, 810a; 4005-8  
 Stalling (aeron.), 1360b  
 Starch, a carbohydrate, 484b; 4078; iodine test for, 2212a  
 Stars, 300a-4a; 305a-7a; 4008-72; radiation from, 854a; dark, 305a; fixed, 1548; determining altitude of, 4015; right ascension and declination of, 3728; aberration of, 12a; 3675b; displacement of light from, 1312b; 3677b; distance of, how calculated, 3258b-9a; 4008-70; measurement of, 2199a-200b; temperature of, 1952b; density of, 4071; novae, 4071-8; star magnitudes, 4072; clusters, *ibid.*; star photography, 304b; see Double stars; Variable stars; Galactic system  
 Static electricity, 1372b  
 Statics, 2718a-9a; 4078  
 Stator (dynamo), 1292a  
 Steam, formation and properties of, 4076-7; superheating and critical temp., 1954a; in Earth's crust, 1302a; 4397b-8a  
 Steam boilers, 526a-7a  
 Steam engine, operation of, 4077-8  
 Steam hammer, 4078  
 Steam shovel, 4078  
 Stearic acid, 1509a  
 Stearin, 2440a; 4078  
 Steatite, 4078  
 Steel, composition of, 2232a; tempering of, 4197a-b; aero-engine steel, 3558a  
 Steel alloys, 132b; 855b; aluminum, 142b; manganese, 2648b; molybdenum, 2811b; nickel, 3041a; thermite, 4441a; tungsten, 4296a; uranium, 4352a; vanadium, 4361a  
 Stegosaurus [1196]  
 Stellite (alloy), 132b  
 Stepped, 3601b; 3861b; 4088  
 Stereo-chemistry, 854a  
 Stereopticon, 4008  
 Stibnite, 190a  
 Stigmata (fossils), 2487b  
 Still [1211]  
 Stone, 4000  
 Storage battery, 1369a; 1373a; 4008-3  
 Storms, 4004; hailstorms, 1888b; see Thunderstorm; Squall  
 Stratified rocks, 432a; 1300a; 3363a; 4007  
 Stratigraphy, 4007  
 Stratosphere, 4007; ascents to, 379b  
 Stratus cloud, 941b; [942]  
 Streamline, 1360b; 4000; motion of liquids, 2720b-1a  
 Strength of materials, 4000  
 Striae, glacial, 1264a; 1766a; at Kimberley, S. Africa [4942]  
 Strike (geol.), 1198a; 4100  
 Strontium, 129a; 852b; 1133a; 1437b; 4100-1  
 Stud bolt, 332a  
 Sublimation (physics), 1476b; 4363b  
 Submerged forests, 4107  
 Subtraction, modern method, 249b; of mixed numbers, 251b  
 Sucrose, 484b  
 Suction pump, 3584; [3585]  
 Sugar, varieties of, 484b; formulas, 854b; made by photosynthesis, 854a-b; 816a; decomposition of, 389a; experiment with solution of, 3185a; carbon prepared from, 758a; a non-electrolyte, 1383b; manufacture, 4118-8  
 Sugar of lead, 2459b  
 Sulphates, 856a; 4117  
 Sulphur, properties and uses, 4117-8; atomic weight, 852b; valency, 854b; treatment of rubber with, 857b; use in gunpowder, 1873a; ores, 4117b; see Brimstone  
 Sulphur dioxide, 4117b; use in bleaching, 511b; as refrigerant, 3670b-1a  
 Sulphuretted hydrogen, 4118  
 Sulphuric acid, preparation and properties, 4118; formed in air, 4117b; action on phosphate rock, 3386a; on bone ash, 3386b; as electrolyte, 1369b; in manufacture of explosives, 1487b; use in elec. battery, 1369b-70a  
 Sun, 302a; 4110-20; position in Galactic system, 307a; 4070b; substances in, 4120a; radiation from, 854a; 4120a; temperature of, 1957b; energy derived from, 4120a, 1952b-3a; influence on tides, 4234a-b; on comets, 984b; eclipses, 1312a-3b; see Corona  
 Sundials, 4122  
 Sunspots, 1663b; 4120a; and magnetic storms, 321b  
 Supercharging, 3358a  
 Superheated steam, 1954a  
 Superheterodyne receiver, 4498a-b  
 Superphosphate, 855b; 3386a  
 Survey, aerial, 4129  
 Surveying, 4129-32; triangulation, 4129; base-lines, 4129-30; chain, traverse and topographical survey, 4130-1; photographic, 4131; determination of heights, 4131-8; see Theodolite  
 Suspension (physics), 971b  
 Swallow holes (geol.), 1225b; 4138  
 Syenite, 1822a; [1363]; 4157  
 Sylvite (sylvite), 3516a; 4157  
 Sympathetic ink, 957a  
 Syncline, 1711a; 4157; 4647b  
 Synthesis, of ammonia, 151a; of methanol, 857a; with aid of catalysts, 795b  
 Synthetic compounds, 855a; 856a

TACHOMETRY, 4131b  
 Tachylite, 4163  
 Tackle, 3582b-3a  
 Tail plane (aeron.), 4184  
 Talc, 4164  
 Tallow, 4165  
 Talus slopes (geol.), 3856a  
 Tangent (geom.), 4167  
 Tannin (tannic acid), 4167-8  
 Tantalite, 980b  
 Tantalum, 852b  
 Tap bolt, 332a  
 Tape recording, 4016a  
 Tappet (mech.), 704a  
 Tar, 4171  
 Tartar, 4173  
 Tartaric acid, 4173; *see* Cream of tartar  
 Taurus (the Bull), 4177  
 Tear gas, 699a  
 Telegraphy, principles and apparatus, 4183-7; *see* also Wireless telegraphy  
 Telephony, principles and apparatus, 4187-90; *see* also Wireless telephony  
 Teleprinter, 4185  
 Telescopes, 304b-5a; 4190; correcting for aberration, 12a; combined with interferometer, 2199a-200a; in Canadian observatories, 4730b-3a  
 Television, principles and apparatus, 4191-6; analysing for transmission, 4192-4; "scanning" developments, 4194-5; mechanism of reception, 4195-6  
 "Television," 369a; 4192a  
 Tellurium, 852b  
 Temperate zones, 3897a; 4571a; climate of, 935a-b; rainfall in, 3638b  
 Temperature, 936a; 1952b; 4197; critical, 1954a; measurement of, 1951b-2b; by intensity of radiation, 1955a; effect on evaporation, 1476b; (geog.), relation to latitude, 934b; 936a; *see* Temperature charts of world, between pp. 934-5  
 Tempering of metals, 4197  
 Terbium, 852b  
 Terpenes, 484b  
 Tertiary Period (geol.), 4200; in Canada, 4763a-b  
 Tetragonal crystals, 1083a  
 Thallium, 852b; 4213

Theine (caffeine), 688  
 Thénardite, 1779b  
 Theodolite, 1704b; 4219  
 Thermal springs, 4220  
 Thermionic valve, 911b; 3408b; 4189a-b; *see* Wireless communication  
 Thermit (thermite), 4220; welding, 4447a  
 Thermodynamics, 3331b; 4220  
 Thermo-electricity, 4220  
 Thermograph, 4220  
 Thermometers, 1632a; 1951b; 4220-1; calibration of, 697a-b  
 Thermon flask, construction of, 1955b; 4221  
 Thermostat, 1957a; 4221  
 Thorium, 852b; 4220; 4444b; radioactivity of, 3622b  
 Thulium, 852b  
 Three-phase alternator, 1993a  
 Throttle (mech.), 3356a  
 Thrust fault (geol.), 1510b  
 Thunder, 2515b-6a  
 Thunderstorm, 3636b; 4220  
 Tides, ocean, 4224; effect on rotation of Earth, 1301a; of Bay of Fundy, 4085b  
 Tiger's-eye (gem.), 4987b  
 Till (geol.), 1261b  
 Time, concept of, 3678a-b; recording and division of, 4220-8; longitude and, 2578a  
 Time zones, 2952a; 4217a  
 Tin, properties and manuf., 2743b; 4220; atomic weight, 852b; ore, 790a; *see* *facing* [2782]  
 Tinakoi, 4220  
 Tinstone (cassiterite), 790; 4239b  
 Tint and shade, 799b  
 Titan (astron.), 3860b  
 Titanium, 852b; 4240; oxide (rutile), 3816a-b  
 Toluene, 955b; 4250  
 Toluid, 1458a  
 Topaz, 1264b; 3607b; 4253; oriental, 1042b  
 Topographic chart, 845a  
 Topography, 1707a  
 Tornado, 4253-4  
 Torque (mech.), 2714b; 2717a  
 Torrid zone, 934b; 935b; 4287a; 4571a; seasons in, 3897a  
 Torsion balance, 1715a  
 Torsion joint (geol.), 3323a  
 Tourmaline, 3783a; 4261; polarizes light, 2512b

Trachodon [1196]  
 Trachyte, 4263  
 Trade winds, 4266; 4483b; effect on Australian climate, 4635a  
 Transformers, electrical, principle and design of, 1367-8; 4266; wireless, 1368a; 4493b; 4498b  
 Transit, 4268  
 Transmission: *see* Motor-car  
 Transmitter: *see* Telegraphy; Telephony; Television; Wireless  
 Transmutation of elements, 850a; 853b 3408b; 3622a  
 Trapezium (geom.), 4270; trapezoid, *ibid.*  
 Trap rock (whinstone), [1712]  
 Travertine, 4276  
 Tree ferns (fossil), 759b  
 Triangles, 4281  
 Triangulation, 1704b; 4129a  
 Triassic Period, 1713; 1714a; 4281; rocks, 655a-b; 2368b; 3695; fossils, 2406b; 3227a; *see* Dinosaurs  
 Triceratops [1196]  
 Triclinic crystals, 1085b; 2781b  
 Tridymite, 3962a  
 Triglycerids, 484b  
 Trigonometry, 4282  
 Trilobites, 4283  
 Trinitrotoluol (T.N.T.), 1488a  
 Tripoli (mineral and powder), 2372b; 3623a; 4284  
 Tropics (astron. and geog.), 4280-7; rainfall in tropical regions, 3638a; calms in, 702b-3a  
 Troy weight, 4288  
 Tufa, 4284; deposit of calcareous [4761]  
 Tundra, 4285-6  
 Tungsten, 892b; 4290; steel alloy, 855b  
 Tungsten lamp, 1376b  
 Turbine, impulse (hydraulic), 4290; in water-power schemes, 4432a-b; steam turbine, 4078a; 4290  
 Turbine pump, 3585a  
 Turbo-electric drive, 2965a  
 Turn-and-bank indicator, 4300  
 Turpentine, properties and uses, 858a; 4310; as solvent for paints, 3215b; for varnishes, 4363b-4a  
 Turquoise, 4310  
 Twin crystals, 2782a  
 Typhoons, 2103b; 4320

## U

ULTRAMARINE, 520b; 2436b; 4326  
 Ultra-violet light, 25a; 2511a; 4326; from mercury-vapour lamp, 1377b; produces ozone, 3206a; use in microscopy, 2763a; in photochemistry, 3387a  
 Umber, 4327  
 Umbra (physics), 3323b; 3917a

Unconformable Rocks, in S. Africa, 4966b  
 Unconformity (geol.), 4327  
 Univalent elements, 854b  
 Universe, Einstein's view of, 3678a; building-up processes in, 1044a; voids in, 1458a; *see* Astronomy; Galactic system

Upsilon Draconis (dense star), 4071b  
 Uranium, 852b; 3622a; 3623a; 3624a; 4328; 4769b  
 Uranus (planet), 307a; 3435b; 4328; influence of Neptune on, 304b  
 Ursa Major: *see* Great Bear

## V

- Vacuum, 4358; falling bodies in, 1501b; *see* Air pump  
 Vacuum brake, 571a  
 Vacuum flask: *see* Thermos flask  
 Vacuum tubes, electric, 802b; 1078a; 3738a  
 Valency, 834b  
 Valleys, 4380  
 Valves, types of, 4380; in boilers, 526b; in steam engines, 4077a; in petrol engines, 3355-6a; *see* Thermionic valve; Wireless communication  
 Vanadium, 852b; properties and compounds, 4380-1  
 Vanishing point, 3340a  
 Vapour, 4383; v. pressure, 1953b-4b; *see* Water vapour  
 Variable pitch aircrew, 3558b  
 Variable stars, 4070b; *see* Algol  
 Varnishes, composition of, 4363-4  
 Vector addition, 2712a  
 Vega (giant star), 305b; 4070a; 4071a; 4072a  
 Vein (geol.), 1195a; 2783a; 2783b; 4380  
 Velocity, 1590b; 2711b; 4387; angular, 2717a; critical, 2719b; and mass, 3677a  
 Ventilation, principles of, 1957b-8a  
 Venturi meter, 2720b  
 Venus (planet), 4378  
 Verdigris, 1025b; 4374  
 Verdite, 4987b  
 Vermilion, 916a; 2737b; 4375  
 Vernal equinox, 1445a  
 Vernier scale, 4375-6  
 Vesta (planetoid), 298b  
 Vienna lake, 2416b  
 Violet light, in spectrum, 2511a; wave-length of, 979a  
 Virgo (constellation), 4385  
 Viscosity, as property of fluids, 2719a; of air, 1559b  
 Visibility, distances of, 2061b; in S. Africa, 4966a  
 Vitamins, 4380; synthesized, 856b; preparation of vit. D, 3387b; *see also* Sectional Index No. 5  
 Vitriol, blue, 521b; green, 1026a; oil of, 4118a  
 Volcanoes, 1711b; 4387-8; [4913]; relation to earthquake areas, 1302a-b; [1301]; extinct, in Victoria, 4646a; in Canada, 4762a; in S. Africa, 4968b; *see* Etna; Iceland; Java; Kilauca; Martinique; Vesuvius  
 Volt, 153a; 1367b; 1504a; 4320  
 Voltaic cell, 1369b  
 Voltmeter, 4320  
 Vulcanized rubber, 858a

## W

- Warm-air furnace, 1956b-7a  
 Water, chem. and phys. properties, 4428-9; critical temp., 1554a; evaporation of, 1476a-b; percolation into Earth's crust, 1302a; 2430a; as agent in mineral formation, 2783b; cavern formation by, 809b; purification of, 1330a; hardness of, 1879b; 4428b; capacity for absorption, 14a; decomposed by sodium, 4002b; capillarity of, 749b-51a; boiling of, 1953b-4b, 4076b; freezing of, 1632a; 1953b; w. of crystallization, 2108b; artesian w., 274b; 4647b  
 Water-clock, 936b; [937]; 4429  
 Waterfall, 4429-30  
 "Water-gas" process, 795b  
 Water haze, 1944b  
 Water power, 4430-2; estimating horse-power of, 4432a  
 Watershed, 3726b; 4433  
 Waterspout, 4433  
 Water-tube boilers, 527a  
 Water vapour, 1210b; 1476b; 2092a; 3636a *cf. sup.*; 4428b  
 Water wheel, 4433  
 Watt (elec. unit), 4435  
 Waves (water), 2512b; 4436; work in geomorphology, 1710a; compared with sound waves, 4013b  
 Wave theory of light, 1383b; 2510a-b; evidenced in polarization, 2512b-3a; *see* Electromagnetic waves  
 Wax, types of, 4438-7  
 Weak clay, 1064a  
 Weather: *see* Climate; Meteorology  
 Weathering, agents in, 4437  
 Wedge, 4430  
 Week, 4430  
 Weight scale, 4430-40  
 Weight, concept of, 4440  
 Weights and measures, 251a; 4440; uniformity in, 3407a  
 Welding, processes of, 4440-1; oxy-acetylene torch [21]  
 Welsbach burner, 4444b  
 Wenlock limestone [2519]  
 Wheel and axle, 4450  
 Whinstone, 4480  
 Whirlpool, 4481; *see* MacLism  
 Whirlwind, 4481  
 White, 979a  
 White lead (carbonate of lead), 2459b; 4482  
 Willemite, 4568a  
 Will-o'-the-wisp, 2130a  
 Winch, 4484b; [4459]  
 Wind, 4483-4; influence on climate, 4484b; prevailing, 935a; [3540]; currents, in N. America, 4742a; systems: anticyclone, 180; cyclone, 1099b-1100b; dust-carrying, 1287a; as agent in erosion, 1447a; effect on dew formation, 1182a; *see* Trade winds, Prevailing westerlies, Mistral; Fohn; Simoom; Chinook; Sirocco  
 Winding, armature, 258b; in dynamos, 1292b; in transformers, 1368a; in motors, ring winding and drum winding, 1730a; in coil ignition system, 2130a; in induction coil, 2162b; in magneto, 2625a  
 Windlass, 4450b; 4484-5  
 Wind tunnel, 519a; 1559b  
 Wired wireless, 4503a  
 Wireless communication, 4503; scientific basis and growth of radio, 1458a; 4489-92; in modern life, 4489-3  
 Wireless Telegraphy, 4483-5; damped wave transmitters, 4483-4; damped wave receivers, 4484; continuous wave transmitters and receivers, 4484-5; as aid to navigation, 2932a  
 Wireless telephony and principles of broadcasting, 4495-503; transmitters, 4495; receivers, 4495-8; detectors: diode, 4496; grid, 4496-7; anode detection, 4497; reaction, *ibid.*; high frequency amplifiers, 4497-8; pentode, 4498; superheterodyne receiver, *ibid.*; low frequency amplifiers, types of, 4498-500; mains power supply units and mains valves, 4500; aerials, 4500-1; loudspeakers, 4501-2; oscillators and stabilizers, 4502; transmission range and fading, 4503  
 Wolframite, 4296a; 5102a  
 Wood, composition of, 857a; 946; conductivity of, 1955a; destructive distillation of, 1211b; ash, composition of, 1520b; pulp fibre [1249]; paper made from, 3249b; fuel value of, 1648b; fireproofing of, 1539b  
 Wood alcohol, 111b; 4508; *see* Methanol  
 Work, defined, in physics, 1410a 1590a; in mechanics, 2717b  
 Worm wheel [3886]

## X

Xenon, 90b; 852b; 3644a  
 Xylene, 955b; 4548

X-rays: *see* Roentgen rays  
 X-ray tubes, 473b; 3738b

Y

YARD (measure), 4037a; 4540  
Year, 4547

Yellow, 2512a; 4547; in spectrum,  
2512a  
Yellow ochre, 979a; 3124a

Ytterbium, 852b  
Yttrium, 852b

Z

ZENITH (astron.), 4567  
Zinc, properties and uses, 143b;  
1798a; 4567-8; atomic weight,  
852b; valency, 854b; in elec.  
battery, 1369a-70b; chloride,

14b; sulphide (blende), 512a-b;  
see Galvanised Iron  
Zircon, 2107a  
Zirconium, 852b; 4568-70  
Zodiac, 4570; signs of the, *ibid.*;

conception of, in astrology,  
299b  
Zodiacal light, 4570  
Zones, Earth's, 1300b; 4571  
Zymase, 4547a

# LIVING NATURE

*General Biology; Botany and Zoology; a Register of Plants and all forms of Animal Life; Anthropology and the Races of Man; Human Anatomy and Physiology; Medicine and Health.*

## A

- AARDVARK (ant-eater), 1a; [1]; and the Edentata, 1321a  
Aard-Wolf, 1b; [2]  
Aaron's Rod (garden flower), 2a  
Aasvogel (bird-of-prey), 4402a  
Abaca (fibre), 2a  
Abelone (mollusc), 2b; shell of [2]  
Abdomen (anatom.), 6b; a cavity with contents shown [6]; diagrammatic representation of cavity [1187]  
Abdominal Aorta (anatom.), 195b  
Aberdeen Terrier, facing [1222]  
Abiogenesis (biol.), 12a  
Aborigines, Australian, 12a and 4608a; general description of the Austr. a. 324a, [322]; art among, 46112, rock drawings [4611]; corroboree ceremonial, 4609b; [4610]; fire-making [4607]; language of, 4610b; nomadic life of, 4606b; physical characteristics of, 4606a; population statistics of, 4611b, census table [4612]; religion of, 4610a; ritual of, 4609a, ritual dance [4607], ceremony of sacred pole [4609]; sexual morality of, 4610b; spear-throwing fish [4607]; tribal organization of, 4609a; weapons, 4608a, [4608]  
Abscess (med.), 14a  
Absorption (in physiology), 14b  
Abutilon (plant), 18a; flower and leaf [15]  
Abyssinians (ethnog.), 72a  
Acacia (plant), 18b; branch and fruit [16]  
Acanthus (genus of plants), 16b  
Acclimatization (biol.), 18b  
Acetabulum (anatom.), 2025b  
Acicular (leaf shape) [551]  
Acne (med.), 22a  
Aconite (genus of plants), 22b  
Aconitine (plant poison), 3455a; med. uses, 23b  
Acquired characters, inheritance of (biol.), 1481b; and 4574a  
Acromegaly (med.), 1409b  
Actinomycosis (med.), 3261a  
Adam's Apple (anatom.), 27a  
Addax (species of antelope), 27b; 183b; [27]  
Adder (venomous snake), 27b, 4393a, [3688]; head and markings of [27]; with young [3991]  
Adelie (species of penguin), 3316b  
Adenoids (med.), 30b  
Adhesive Inflammation (med.), 2177b  
Adjustant (species of stork), 32a; head of [32]; Indian a., facing [2032]  
Adolescence (med.), 24b  
Adonis (genus of plants), 35a  
Adrenal Glands (anatom.), 36a  
Adrenalin (med. preparation), 35b; use of in med., 298b, 2061b  
Aerobes (bacteria), 362b  
Aestivation (of animals), 2017a  
Afghans (ethnog.), 61a  
African Bunae (caterpillar), facing [798]  
African Darter (bird) [69]  
African Elephant, 1367a; [1386]  
African Marigold (plant), 2669b  
African Mud Jumper (fish), 1543a  
Afridi (ethnog.), 61a  
Agar-Agar, med. uses of, 77b  
Agave (plant), 78a  
Agouti (species of raccoon), 3617a  
Agouti (rodent), 79a; [79]  
Agraphia (med.), 196b  
Agrimony (genus of plants), 27a  
Ague (malaria), 2634a  
Ai (sub-family of sloths), 3984a  
Ailanthus (tree), 83b; the Tree of Heaven [89]  
Aimaks (ethnog.), 61a  
Aino (ethnog.), 80b; men of a race [89]  
Airedale Dog, 80a; [92]  
Air Plants (botan.), 83b, and 3161b  
Alaceta (rodent), 2297b  
Albany Bottle-Brush (Australian plant), facing [4682]  
Albatross (bird), 103b; [104]; feet of [492]  
Albino, 108b  
Albumen, 108b  
Albumin (sapwood), 104a  
Alcoholism, Chronic, and degeneration, 1146b; and delirium, 1151a; and spasms, 4042a  
Alder (genus of shrubs and trees), 111b; a. catkins [112]  
Aleut (branch of Eskimo family), 113a  
Alevin (young of salmon, trout, etc.), 113b  
Alewife (species of shad), 3916b  
Alfalfa (plant), 117b  
Algae (botan.), 120a  
Alimentary Canal (anatom.), 127b; component parts of, 128a; diagram [128]  
Alligator (reptile) 130b; facing [174]; on nest [130]; a. farm [131]  
Alligator Pear (tropical fruit), 340a; [349]  
Allis Shad (fish), 3916b  
Alspice, 133a; [133]  
Almond Tree, 134b; in blossom [134]; branch and flowers [134]; nuts [1306]  
Aloe (genus of plants), 135b; a. in the Scilly Isles [135]; uses of in medicine, 136a  
Alopecia (skin disease), 136a  
Alpaca, 130a; S. American a. [136]  
Alpine Enchanter's Nightshade (plant), 3045b  
Alpine Man (human group), 3620a; [3620]  
Alpine Plants, 137a  
Alpine Timothy (plant), 4813b  
Alsatian (Wolf) Dog, 139a; facing [1222], [139]  
Alisks (clover), 943a  
Alternation of Generations (botan.), 1519b  
Alveoli (anatom.), 4182b  
Amaltas (Indian Laburnum), 3113b  
Amaranth (family of plants), 144a  
Amaryllis Family (of plants), 144a; Lily and Daffodil [144]  
Ambergria, 106b  
Amblyopia (week sight), 1491b  
Ament (catkin), 80a  
American Aloe (plant), 78a  
American Beauty (rose), facing [3758]  
American Chestnut (tree), 868a  
American Hornbeam (tree), 2063b  
American Marmot (mammal), 1860a  
Amherst's Pheasant [493]  
Ammonites (extinct group of animals), 151a  
Amnesia (med.), 196b  
Amnesia Aphasia (med.), 196b  
Amoeba (single-celled organism), 152b  
Amoebic Dysentery (med.), 1294a  
Amphibia (class of vertebrate animals), 154a, and 4377b; main divisions of, 4578a; [4578]  
Amputation (med.), 154b  
Anabolism (physiol.), 2742b  
Anaconda (snake), 157b, 522b; [3989] head of the a. [157]  
Anaemia (med.), 158a  
Anaerobes (bacteria), 362b  
Anaesthetics, use of in med., 158b; in dentistry, 1164b, in surgery, 4123a; anaesthesia, 158b, local, 159a  
Anal Fin (of fishes) [1544]  
Anal Fistula (med.), 1546b  
Analgesic Drugs (med.), 178a  
Ananchytes (sea-urchin), 150b  
Anatomy, 100b; comparative a., 4571a; history of, 4572a; and evolution theory, 1480b; skeletons of Chimpanzee, Gorilla, etc., compared [4572]  
Anchovy (var. of herring), 161b  
Andean Bear (mammal), 424b  
Androcerium (of flower), 553a  
Anemone (genus of flowers), 165b; 2300; Amer. wood a. [165]; Cape a. (S. Afr. variety), facing [5000]  
Anemone, Sea (marine animal), 2893a; [1223]; Plumose a. [4575]  
Aneurism (med.), 165b  
Angina Pectoris (med.), 166b; False a., 167a  
Angiosperms (class of seed-bearing plants), 166a  
Angler Fish, 166a; [166]  
Angora Cat, 794b  
Angora Goat, 1790a; [1789]; Stock of a. in S. Afr. [4931]  
Angora Rabbit, 3616a

- Angus (breed of cattle), 803a, cow [803]
- Animal, 178b; a. intelligence and senses, 173b; special senses of, 174a; migration of, 174b
- Anise (plant), 178a; flower and seed [173]
- Annelids (zool. phylum), 177b; main classes of, 4376b
- Annals (plants), 177b
- Anodyne (narcotic), 178a; use of in med., 3936b
- Anopheles (malaria mosquito), 178a; [2863]; and malaria, 2634a
- Ant, 178b; classification of, 188b; colonies of, 179b; food, 179b; a. hills [181]; [4619]; life of a., 179a; nest in tree [3243]; nest with a. emerging [180]; queen a. [180]; structure and parts of, 179a; [179]; types of a. [179]; slavery among a., 181a
- Ant-Eater (mammal), 182b; S. Amer. a.-e. [182]; and the Edentata, 1321a
- Antelope, 183a; species of a., 183b; head of [183]; herd of [183]
- Antennae, 184a; some forms of, enlarged [184]
- Anterior Poliomyelitis (infantile paralysis), 2123a
- Anterior Superficial Ulnar Vein (anatom.), facing [516]
- Antler (part of flower), 1570b; diagram [1571]
- Anthrapoid Ape, 196a
- Anthrax (med.), 194b
- Anthropology, 184b; connections with other sciences, 184a; Diffusionist school, 188b; human types [185], [186], [187]; origins of human culture, 187b; sociological school, 186b; study of man's physical heritage, 187a
- Anti-Bacterial Serums (in. med.), 3910a
- Anticosti Golden Rod (plant), 4810a
- Antipyrine, uses of in med., 190b
- Antirrhinum (genus of plants), 190b; facing [1572]; or Soap-dragon, 3992a, [3992]
- Antiseptics, in med., 191b; in surgery, 191a
- Antitoxic Serums (med.), 3910a
- Antitoxin (med.), 191b
- Ant-lion (insect larva), 191b; [192]
- Aorta (anatom.), 190b, 274a, 1950b; arch of the a. and its branches [195], [1950]; and Kidneys [2371]
- Aoudad (N. Afr. var. of wild sheep), 3923a
- Ape, 196a; [195]
- Aphasia (med.), 196a
- Aphides (species of insects), 196b
- Aphis Lions (larvae of lace-winged fly), 2411a
- Apoplexy (med.), 198a
- Appalachian Caterpillar, facing [798]
- Appendicitis (med.), 201a; treatment of, 201b
- Appendix, Vermiform (anatom.), 4375a; and Caecum, 128b, 2205; diagram [128]
- Apple (tree), 202a; trees in blossom [203]; blossom and fruit, facing [3758]; bud [641]; fruit [1646]; diseases of a. tree, 203a; blister canker [203]; insect pests and a. tree, 203b
- Apple Rust (disease of a. tree), 203a
- Apple Scab (disease of a. tree), 203a
- Apricot, 202a; section and whole fruit [206]; [3901]; S. Afr. a. [206]
- Apteryx (bird), 207a; [207]
- Aquatic Plants (botan.), 4430b
- Aqueous Humour (part of eye), 1491a; diagram [1491]
- Arabian Camel, 708b
- Arabs (anthr.), 212a, and 72a; Bedouin a. [212]
- Arachnids (class of animals), 215b; Indian scorpion [215]
- Arachnoid (membrane surrounding brain), 369a
- Arbor Vitae (genus of trees), 217a; [217]
- Arbutus (evergreen plants), 218b; trailing a. [218]
- Archaeopteryx (fossil bird), 227a
- Arctic Owl (bird of prey), 3195a; A. or snowy owl [3195]
- Arctic Skua (sea-bird), 3977a; [3977]
- Arctic Whale (marine mammal), 4456b
- Argali (wild sheep), 3923a
- Argonaut (mollusc), 244a; male and female a. [243]
- Ariel (gazelle), 1693a
- Arm (anatom.), 258a; bones and muscles of [256]
- Armadillo (mammal), 257a; [257]; and Edentata, 1321a
- Army Worm (caterpillar), 271a
- Arnica (plant), 271a; [271]
- Arrowleaf (aquatic plant), 4810b
- Aromatic Plants, 272a
- Arrowroot (plant), 272b; field of mature a. [273]
- Artemis Buck Caterpillar, facing [798]
- Arterial Bleeding (med.), 1884b
- Arteries (anatom.), 272b; a. and veins, map, facing [516]
- Arterio-Sclerosis (med.), 274a
- Arthritis (med.), 276b
- Arthropoda (zool.), 274b; main classes of, 4376b; examples [4577]
- Artichoke (plant), 275b; Jerusalem a. [276]
- Articulation (in anatomy), 276b
- Artificial Respiration (med.), 277a
- Arum (family of plants), 280b; a. lily, 701b; [701]; water a. [280]; wild a. or Loris and Ladies, facing [1570]
- Asafoetida (plant), 281b; flower and fruit of [281]
- Ascending Colon (part of alimentary canal), 2205b; diagram [128]; position of in abdominal cavity [6]; and Kidneys [2731]
- Ascidians (marine animals), 2897a
- Aseptic Surgery, 191a
- Asexual Reproduction (biol.), 3687a
- Ash (genus of trees), 282b; a. tree in winter and summer [283]; leaf [2460]; seed [3901]
- Ashy Caterpillar, facing [798]
- Asik (Indian tree), 5114a
- Asp (snake), 280a; a., or horned viper [289]
- Asparagus (vegetable), 280a; facing [2518], [290]
- Aspen (tree), 280b; young and mature leaves of [290]
- Aspen Poplar (tree), 3494b
- Asphodel (plant), 282a
- Asphyxiation (med.), 282a; and treatment of, 277a
- Aspidistra (plant), 282a
- Aspirin (drug), med. uses of, 290a
- Ass, 282b
- Assimilation (in biology), 234b
- Aster (genus of plants), 284a; [298]
- Asthma (med.), 286b
- Astigmatism (med.), 286b; chart used in testing for a. [299]
- Astragalus (bone of foot) [1584]
- Astringent (med.), 293b
- Atavism, in animals and plants 307b
- Ataxic Aphasia (med.), 196b
- Atabrin (drug), med. use of, 858b
- Atlas Bear (mammal), 424b
- Atlas Cedar (tree), 813a
- Atrophy (med.), 314b
- Aubergine (plant), 1351b; [1351]
- Aubretia (plant), 318a
- Auk (sea-bird), 320b; feet of [492]; Great a. [320]
- Auricle (part of ear), 1297a
- Auricles (of the heart), 1949b; diagram [1950]; arch of aorta, showing position of a. of heart [195]
- Auricula (flowering plant), 3543a
- Aurora Caterpillar, facing [798]
- Australian Bear, 3993a; [3993]
- Australian Terrier, 334b; [334]
- Australian Wedge-Tailed Eagle [4619]
- Australoid Man (human group), 3619a; [3618]
- Autocoid Substances (physiol.), 1409a
- Autumn Crocus (plant), 968a
- Autumn Gentian (plant), 1703a
- Autumnale (plant), 2708b
- Aves (class of vertebrates), 4377b; and zool. classification, 4578b
- Avens (wild plants), 1749b
- Avocado (tropical fruit), 343a; cluster of a. [349]
- Avocet (bird), 349b; [349]
- Axis (in botany), 350a; (in anatomy), 350a
- Azis (spotted deer) [1144]
- Axon (of neurone), 2983a; diagram showing a. [2984]
- Aya-Aya (mammal), 340a; [350]
- Aylenbury Duck (domestic breed), 1270a
- Ayrshire Cattle, 803a
- Azalea (flowering shrub), 352b; [352]



## B

- BABIRUSSA** (wild hog), 355b; male and female [355]  
**Baboon** (ape), 355a; [356]  
**Bacaba Palm** (tree), 3239a  
**Bacillary Dysentery** (med.), 1294a  
**Bacillus** (bacteria), 360b  
**Bacteria**, 362a; activities of, 363a, 1206a; classification of, 1206b; and disease, 1205b; natural antidotes to, 1206b; varieties of, 362b; [1205]; magnified photographs of [363]; bacteriology, 364a, and preventive medicine, 364b  
**Bactrian Camel**, 708b; [710]  
**Badder-Locks** (marine plant), [3123]  
**Badger** (carnivorous animal), 305b; [365]; [4713]  
**Bagatur** (Indian water terrapin), 5032b  
**Bahama Conch** (mollusc), 998b  
**Bald Coot** (water bird), 1024a; [1024]  
**Bald Eagle** (bird), 1296a; [1296]  
**Balkiness**, 372a  
**Bald Willow Herb** (*Salix*), 4810b  
**Baleen Whale** (marine mammal), 4456b  
**Ball and Socket Joints** (in human frame), 2324a; [2324]  
**Balm** (plant), 300a  
**Balsa Tree**, 380b; fruit and flowers, facing [4286]  
**Balsam** (resinous plant secretion),  
**Balsam Fir** (tree), 1533b  
**Balsam Poplar** (tree), 3495a  
**Baltimore Oriole** (bird), [3175]  
**Baluchis** (ethnogr.), 381a  
**Bamangwato Natives** in S. Afr. [66]  
**Bambala** (ethnogr.), 72b  
**Bamboo** (giant grass), 382b; b. grove [382]; b. plantation in China [383]  
**Bamboo Rat**, 5030b  
**Banana Tree**, 383b; in Venezuela, facing [4286]; plant and fruit [385]; position of seeds in [383]; seeds of wild b. [384]; plantation of b. trees [4613]  
**Bandages** (used in surgery), 304b; simple b. [384], [386]  
**Banded Purple** (butterfly), facing [668]  
**Bandicoot** (mammal), 388a; [386]  
**Bandtailed Pigeon**, 4716a  
**Bangala** (ethnogr.), 72b  
**Banksia** (shrub), 4682a, facing [4682]; bud, facing [4682]  
**Banks' Oar-Fish** (deep-water fish), 3708a, and 3114a  
**Bantu** (ethnogr.), 304b; and 72b, 499b  
**Banyan** (tree), 304b; in Botanic Gdn., Calcutta [395]  
**Baobab Tree**, in Australia [4680]; at Mombasa [4279]  
**Baraça** (banana), 384a  
**Barbary Sheep** [3925]  
**Barbel** (fish), 307b; [398]  
**Barber's Itch** (med.), 3260a, and 3724b  
**Barberry** (genus of shrubs), 308a; Japanese b. [398]  
**Barbitone** (drug), 398b  
**Barbituric Drugs** (use of in med.),  
**Bar-Headed Goose** (Indian bird), 5032b  
**Bark** (of trees), 400a; b. of six common trees [401]  
**Barley** (grain), 401a; [402]  
**Barn Owl** (bird-of-prey), 3195a; [3195]  
**Barnacle** (crustacean), 402b; b. encrusted hull of ship [403]  
**Barnacle Goose**, 402b, and 1806a  
**Barotse** (ethnogr.), 72b  
**Barred Woodpecker** (bird), 4511a  
**Barred Yellow** (moth), facing [4572]  
**Barren-Ground Caribou** (reindeer), 765a  
**Barret** (Indian bird), facing [5032]  
**Bar-Tailed Godwit** (bird), 1793a  
**Basal Metabolic Rate** (physiol.), 2742a  
**Basil** (plant), 410b  
**Basilic Vein** (anatom.), facing [516]  
**Basking Shark** (deep-sea fish), 3923a  
**Basque** (ethnogr.), 412b  
**Bass** (fish), 412a; [413]  
**Baswood** (tree), 2525b; leaves and seed [2525]  
**Bast** (botan.), 400a  
**Basuto** (ethnogr.), 72b  
**Bat** (flying mammal), 415a; red and black b. [415]  
**Bat Parrakeet** (bird), 3275b  
**Bateleur Eagle** [493]  
**Bath White** (butterfly), facing [670]  
**Batrachia** (class of animals, in zool.), 417b; and amphibia 154a; the Proteus [418]  
**Bayberry** (tree), 421a  
**Bay Lynx** (can. var.), 4714b  
**Day Tree**, 421a; [421]  
**Beagle** (dog), 422b; [422]  
**Bean** (plant), 423a; long pod broad b. [423]; runner b. [423]  
**Bean Aphid** (insect), 424a  
**Bean Goose**, 1806a  
**Bean Weevil** (insect), 445b  
**Beard**, 424a; facing [174], facing [1652]; Canadian black b. [425], [4713]; male and female b. [2948]; polar b. [424]  
**Beard**, 425b  
**Bearded Vulture** (bird-of-prey), 2418a  
**Beard Moss** (lichen) [2502]  
**Beaver** (rodent), 428a; [429]; facing [1652]; Canadian b. [4714]; home of the b. [429]; how a b. fells trees [428]; life and habits, 428b  
**Bedlington Terrier**, 425b; [435]; head of [1221]  
**Bedouins** (ethnogr.), 435b, and 72a  
**Bedstraw Hawk Moth**, facing [4572]  
**Bee** (insect), 438a; kinds of, 437a; bumble-bee [440]; carpenter-bee, 441a; hive bees [436]; honey-bees, 438a; head of honey-bee [437]; mouth-parts of honey-bee [437]; mason-bee [441]; characteristics of, 436b; life in the hive, 438b; queen bee emerging from cell [439]; bee-keeper handling swarm [440]; pollen-carrying [438]; obtaining nectar from clover blossoms [1572]; bee enemies, 440b  
**Bee Hawk Moth**, 1941b  
**Beech Marten** (fur-bearing animal), 2681b  
**Beech** (tree), 441b; [441]; b. in New Forest [4279]; leaves [442], [446]  
**Beeswax**, 442a  
**Beefwood** (shrub), 4682a  
**Beet** (vegetable), 442a  
**Beetle** (insect), 444b; Elephant b. fighting [4623]; life history of b., 445b; parts of b. [445]; stag-beetle [445]; Rhinoceros b. [4577]  
**Begonia** (genus of herbs), 445b; Gloire de Lorraine [445]  
**Belgian Draught Horse**, 2068b; stallion [2068]  
**Belgian Hare** (rabbit), 3615b  
**Belgian Stock** (plant), 4086b  
**Belladonna** (herb), 456b; branch and fruit of [457]; drug (*Atropine*), derived from b., 457a; gathering b. for drug-making [456]  
**Belladonna Lily** [144]  
**Bellemnite** (fossil fish), 446b  
**Beluga** (species of sturgeon), 4104a  
**Beluga** (White Whale), 4715b  
**Bennett's Wallaby** (marsupial) [4618]  
**Berberis** (ethnogr.), 462a, and 72a  
**Bergamot** (plant), 462b  
**Bergamot Orange** (fruit), 462b  
**Berkshire** (breed of pig), 3414a; B. spotted sow [3413]  
**Besom Grass**, 500b  
**Betel Palm** (plant), 474a; nut, and flower [474]  
**Betel Vine** (plant), 474a  
**Bewick's Swan** (water-bird), 4138b  
**Bhang** (hemp leaves), use of in med., 475a  
**Bharal** (wild sheep), 3925a  
**Bib** (fish), 3525a; b. or Pout [3525]  
**Biceps** (muscle), 479b, and 256a  
**Bicuspid** (teeth), 4182a; chart showing average time of appearance [4182]  
**Biennials** (in botany), 479b  
**Bighorn** (var. of sheep), 480a; b. mountain sheep [480]  
**Bignonia** (plant), 480a  
**Bilberry** (shrub), 480b  
**Bile** (digestive juice), 480b; b. duct and gall bladder [480]; and secretion, 3899a  
**Bindweed**, 1021a; b. blossom [1021]  
**Biochemistry**, 484a  
**Biogenesis** (in biology), 480a  
**Biology**, 480b; nature of living matter, 487a; origin of life, 488a; progress and future of b., 489a  
**Birch** (family of trees), 480b; bark [401]; seed [3901]; silver b. [490]  
**Bird** (zool.), 480a; bodily structure, 490a; beaks, different types of [491]; breathing, 490b; cage-birds, 494b; feathers, 490b; feet, different types of [492]; flight, 490b; food, 494a; home life, 492b; migration 496a; moulting, 491a; nests, 495a; parts of the bird [492]; in relation to man, 494b; senses, 491b; song, 492a; varieties of birds

illustrated, facing [494], facing [496], and [493]  
 Bird of Paradise, 607a; varieties [497]  
 Bird's-Eye Maple (wood), 607a  
 Bird's Eye Primrose (flowering plant), 3543a  
 Bird's-Foot Trefoil (plant), 600a, and 2584a  
 Bird's-Foot Violet (flowering plant), 4392b  
 Bison (ox family), 508a, 644b; facing [174]; bull with calf [643]; head of b. [643]  
 Biting Stonecrop (plant), 409ab  
 Bitter Candytuft (flowering plant), 740b  
 Bitterling Carp (fish) [1543]  
 Bittern (marsh bird), 503b; [503]  
 Bivalves (zool.), 5810b  
 Bharal (Indian Blue Sheep), 3032a  
 Black African Rhinoceros, 3699a  
 Black Alder (tree), 112a  
 Black-and-Tan Terrier (dog), 504b  
 Black Ash (tree), 283b  
 Black-Backed Gull (sea bird), 1873a  
 Black Bass (fish), 413b  
 Black Bear, 423a; [2949]; Canadian black b. [423]  
 Black Beetle (cockroach), 959b; [599]  
 Blackberry (shrub), 504b; b. blossom [505]; seed, cross-section [3900]  
 Blackbird (thrush family), 506a, facing [496]; cock b. with young [505]; growth of b. [3179]; nest and eggs [505]; b. ready to leave nest [3180]; yellow-headed b. [505]  
 Blackboy (grass tree), 4682b  
 Black Cockatoo [493]  
 Black Crowned Night Heron (wading bird) [5005]  
 Black Currant (fruit), 1094a; and seed [3901]  
 Black Grouse (game bird), 18612, facing [1670]  
 Black Guillemot (sea-bird), 1869b  
 Black Locust Tree, 2064a  
 Blackleg (disease of cattle, etc.), 507a  
 Black Mulberry (tree), 2890a  
 Black-Naped Fly-Catcher (Indian bird), facing [5032]  
 Black-Necked Grebe (diving bird), 1834b  
 Black Olive (mollusc), facing [2810]  
 Black-Pepper (shrub), 3324a; [3324]  
 Black Poplar (tree), 3494b; [3494]  
 Black Redstart (bird), 3664a  
 Black Slug (mollusc), facing [2810]  
 Black Stem Rust (species of parasitic fungus), 3814b  
 Black-Tailed Deer (Canadian var.), 4712b  
 Black-Tailed Godwit (bird), 1793a  
 Blackthorn (spiny shrub), 3922a  
 Black Vulture (Amer. bird-of-prey), 4402a  
 Black Walnut (tree), 4413b; leaves and fruit of [4413]  
 Black Willow (tree), 4477a  
 Blackwood (var. of Acacia tree), 4680a  
 Black-Wart (genus of marsh plants), 506a  
 Bladder-Wrack (marine plant) [3123]  
 Blackberry (shrub), 480b  
 Blanding's Turtle, 4716b

Blastomycosis (med.), 3261a  
 Bleak (species of fish), 511b; [512]  
 Blechnum Fern (plant) [1519]  
 Bleeders (med.), 1845a  
 Bleeding (med.), 1804b; arterial and venous b., 1844b; capillary b., 1845a  
 Bleeding Heart (flower), 512a  
 Blenheim Spaniel (dog), 3178a  
 Blebok (an'-lope), 512b, and 4935a  
 Blight (plant-disease), 512b  
 Blindfish, 512b  
 Blindness (med.), 512a  
 Blind-worm, 514b; [514]  
 Blister Moth, facing [2183]  
 Blister (med.), 512a  
 Block Anesthesia (med.), 159a  
 Blood, 512a; magnified 750 diameters [563]; circulation of, 517b, facing [516]; clotting, 517a; composition of, 516b; diseases of, 518a; infection of, 517b; quantity in body, 517a; transusion, 518a  
 Blood-Flower, 144a  
 Bloodhound, 512b; [518]  
 Blood-Letting (ba. med.), 4368a  
 Blood-Poisoning (med.), 517b  
 Blood-Pressure, 512b  
 Bloodsuckers (leeches), 2468a; types of [2468]  
 Bloodwood (Australian tree), 4679b  
 Blubber (in warm-blooded sea animals), 500a  
 Blue Beach (tree), 2063b  
 Bluebell (flower), 500b; b. in a wood [521]  
 Bluebird (duck), 4715b  
 Blue-Bird, Fairy (Indian bird), facing [5032]  
 Bluebottle Fly, 500b; [520]; foot, highly magnified [520]  
 Blue Day Lily (flower), facing [2518]  
 Blue Fox, 1602b  
 Blue Grass, 5011a  
 Blue Grouse (game bird), 4715b  
 Blue Gum (tree), 1465b, and 4679b  
 Blue Shark (deep-sea fish), 3923b  
 Blue Sheep (var. of wild a.), 3925a  
 Blue Tit (bird), 4242b; facing [496], [4242]  
 Blushing (physiol.), 622a  
 Boa (group of tropical serpents), 502a; boa-constrictor [522]  
 Boar (male adult pig), 3413a, 4148b; Tamworth b. [3413]; wild b. [3414]  
 Boarhound (dog), 1833a  
 Boatwain (tropical sea-bird), 6200b  
 Bobcat (Canadian lynx), 4714b  
 Bobtail (dog), 3138a; [3138]  
 Bobwhite (Canadian quail), 4715b  
 Boehmeria (genus of plants), 504a; Ramie plant [524]  
 Boil (abscess of the skin), 508a; med. treatment of, 516a  
 Bog Moss (plant), 4045a  
 Bog Spavin (disease of horses), 4042b  
 Boll Weevil (beetle), 531a, 445b, 4439b; boll w. at work [1048]  
 Bone (anatom.), 531b; classification of, 534b; composition of, 535a; cross-section of [534]; structure of, 535a  
 Bone Spavin (disease of horses), 4042b  
 Bontebok (var. of antelope), 4938a  
 Bonxie (or Great Skua), 3977b  
 Booby (tropical sea-bird), 1674a

Bookworm (grub), 541b  
 Bordered Beauty (moth), facing [4572]  
 Borealis Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Borer (eel-like fish), 1885a; [1885]  
 Boronia, Scented (Australian flowering plant), facing [468a]  
 Bored (dog), 548b; b. and pup [548]  
 Boston Ivy (plant), 2263b  
 Boston Terrier (dog) [1222]  
 Botany (sub-division of biology), 550b; classification in b., 551b, table [555]; ecology of plants, 554b; economic b., 555b; environmental effects illustrated [552]; flower and fruit, 553a; fruits and seeds [553]; germination of plants, 554a; histology of plants, 554b; history of b., 550b; leaf, functions of, 555b, shapes of [551]; morphology of plants, 554a; palaeobotany, 555a; pollination, 553a; plant physiology, 552a; respiration of plants, 552b; root types [551]; scope of b., 552a; seed, 553a; stem modifications [554]  
 Botesbourn (S. Afr. desert shrub), 3001a  
 Botfly (insect), 558a; horse b. [556]  
 Bottle-Brush, Albany (Australian plant), facing [4682]  
 Bottle Gourd (plant), 1814a  
 Bottle-Tree, 567b; Australian b.-t. [517], [4681]  
 Botulin (med.), 558a, and 1584a, 3454b  
 Bouquetin (wild goat), 2118b  
 Bower Bird, 500b; 4621b; [4621]  
 Bowhead Whale (marine mammal), 4436b  
 Box Poison (Australian plant), facing [4682]  
 Box Tortoise (legged reptile), 4312a; [4311]  
 Box Tree, 504b; [564]; b. leaves [565]  
 Brachial Artery (anatom.), 274a; facing [516]  
 Brachiopoda (zool.), 500a  
 Brachycephalic Skull (anthr.), 3617a  
 Bracken (species of fern), 572b; [571]  
 Bracket Mushroom, 3902b  
 Bracts (of the adelweiss), 1320a  
 Brahmaea Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Brain (anatom.), 500b; base [569]; cavities, 569b; cerebellum, 570a; cerebrum, 570a; upper surface of [569]; medulla oblongata, 570a; membranes surrounding b., 569a; parts of b. [569]  
 Brain-Fever Bird (Indian cuckoo), 5032a  
 Brake (species of fern), 572b; [571]  
 Bramble (shrub), 572a  
 Brambling (bird), 572a  
 Bran (outer coat of grain), 572a  
 Branch (botan.), 572a  
 Branchial Fistula, 1546b  
 Brant Goose (bird), 556b; migrations of, 4715b  
 Brazil Nut (edible seed of tree), 2000a; fruit cut open to show nuts [1260]  
 Bread-Fruit Tree, 500b; [560]; Samoan bread-fruit, facing [4586]  
 Bream (fish), 501a; [581]  
 Brest (physiol.), 501b  
 Breastbone (sternum), 3973a; [3973]

Breathing, 581b; acts of b., 581b; lung capacity, 582a; relation of to health, 582a  
 Breeding, 583a; b. of plants, 583a; b. of animals, 583b  
 Breeze-Fly (horse fly), 586b  
 Brent Goose, 1806a  
 Bright's Disease (med.), 602b; acute and chronic forms of, 603a  
 Brill (fish), 603a; [603]  
 Brimstone (butterfly), facing [670]  
 Brindled Gnu (antelope), 1789a  
 Bristles (hair of hog or bear),  
 Bristle Worm (marine animal), 4576b  
 Broad Bean (plant), 423b; mammoth long-pod b. b. [423]  
 Broad-Leaf Dock (plant), 1217a  
 Broad-Leaf Plantain (herb), 3438a  
 Broad-Winged Hawk (bird-of-prey), 1940a  
 Broccoli (vegetable), 623b; head of b. [629]  
 Broken Wind (disease of horse), 1958a  
 Broiga (Australian bird) [4621]  
 Bronchial Asthma (med.), 508b  
 Bronchial Tubes (parts of lung), 2598b; diagram [2598]  
 Bronchitis (med.), 508b, and 2599a  
 Broom (plant), 1701a; [1701a]  
 Broom (shrub), 631a  
 Broom Crowberry (plant), 4810a  
 Broadwing (S. Afr. desert shrub), 5002a  
 Brown Bear (mammal), 425a  
 Brown Hyena (carnivorous mammal), 4934  
 Brown Owl (bird-of-prey), 3195b; facing [496]

Brown Parrot (bird), 3276a  
 Brown Swiss (breed of cattle), 603b  
 Brown-Tail (Tussock Moth), 2868b  
 Bruise (injury to tissue or bone), 1540b; treatment of, 1540b  
 Brunet's Milk Vetch (plant), 4810a  
 Brush-Turkey (Australian bird), 4622b, and 2883a  
 Brussels Sprouts (var. of cabbage), 626a; [615]  
 Bryony (plant), 625b; white b. [635]  
 Bryophytes (class of plants), 630a  
 Bubonic Plague (med.), 3434a  
 Buck Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Buckeye (horse-chestnut tree), 2069a  
 Buckeye (butterfly), facing [668]  
 Buckthorn (spiny shrub), 640b; leaf and fruit [640]  
 Buckwheat (plant), 640b  
 Bud (botan.), 641a; apple, pear, and peony b. [641]; flower b., 641a; leaf b., 641a  
 Budgerigar (bird), 642a  
 Bud Grafting (of plants), 1817a, [1817]  
 Buffalo (species of wild ox), 644b; [644], [6713]; black, 644b; bull b. and calf [645]; herd of b. at Banff, Canada [645]  
 Bug (insect), 644b  
 Bulb (botan.), 645b; hyacinth b. [648]; narcissus b. [648]; tubers and b. [649]  
 Bulbul (Indian bird), 5032a  
 Bull (male of ox family), 651b  
 Bulldog, 652a; [652]; English b., facing [1222]; French b., facing [1222]

Bullfinch (bird), 652a, facing [494]; parents at nest [653]  
 Bullfrog, 653b; [653]  
 Bullhead (fish), 653b; [653]  
 Bull Terrier (dog), 652a; [652]  
 Bulrush (marsh plant), 654a, and 5797a  
 Bumble-Bee (insect), 441a; [440]  
 Bunion (med.), 654a  
 Bunting (genus of finches), 655b  
 Burbot (fish), 656b; [656]  
 Burdock (weed), 657a  
 Burnet Moth, 2870a  
 Burns and Scalds (med.), 658b; treatment of, 664a  
 Bur Oak (tree), 4810a  
 Burrowing Owl [493]  
 Bush-Baby [4933]  
 Bushbuck (var. of antelope), 4936b  
 Bushmen (ethnol.), 664b, and 72a; culture of, 4936b; ethnology of, 4936b  
 Bustard (bird), 665b; little b., male and female [665]  
 Butcher-Bird (or shrike), 3945b  
 Butter and Eggs (weed), 4242a  
 Buttercup (wild flower), 666a; seed [3901]  
 Butterfly (insect), 666a; body structure of, 666b; British b., facing [670]; habits of, 670a; head, anatomy of [670]; head, side view of [670]; larvae and pupae, 671a; life history of, 670b; parts of [670]; tongue, cross-section [670]; varieties of b., facing [668]; b. wing, outline of [669]; b. wing, scales from [669]  
 Butterwort (genus of insect-trapping plants), 672a  
 Buzzard (bird-of-prey), 672b

## C

CABBAGE (vegetable), 677a; summer c. [677]  
 Cabbage Butterfly, 677b; [677], facing [668]; caterpillar on leaf [677]  
 Cabbage Palm (species of tree), 677b  
 Cabbage Palmetto (tree), 3239a  
 Cabbage Rose (flowering plant), 3758b  
 Cocoa Tree, 680b; c. fruit, showing beans [680]  
 Cactus (family of plants), 681a; c. aloes in S. Afr. [4954]; c. fruit, Brazil, facing [4286]; prickly pear c. [681]; varieties of c. plants [681]  
 Caddis-Flies (order of insects), 681b  
 Cecum (part of alimentary canal), 2205b; and alimentary canal, 128b; diagram [128]; position of in abdominal cavity [6]  
 Caffeine (drug), med. uses of, 963b  
 Cairn Terrier, 682b  
 Calabash Tree, 684a; fruit of [694]  
 Calamite (fossil plant), 684b  
 Calamus (part of leather), 1513a  
 Calcareous Degeneration (med.), 1246b  
 Calceolaria (plant), 685b  
 Calceolaria Comucopoides (lichen), [2302]  
 Calceolula (flower), 687a  
 Californian Condor (bird), 1808b  
 Californian Grey Whale, 4456b

California Poppy (flower), 1448a; [1448]  
 Calla (genus of arum family), 701a; c. lily [701]  
 Calleta caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Calomel (drug), uses of in med., 703a  
 Calyx (of flowers), 553a, 1570a; diagram [1571]  
 Camberwell Beauty (butterfly), facing [670]  
 Cambium (plant tissue), 4080a  
 Camel, 708b; facing [174]; Bactrian c. [710]; newly-born c. [710]; origin of c., 710a  
 Camellia (flower), 711a  
 Camomile (genus of plants), 822a; seed [3901]  
 Campanula, facing [3326]  
 Camphor Tree, 717b; med. use of camphor, 718a  
 Canada Goose, 4715b; wild C. g. [4716]  
 Canary (bird), 788a; cock and hen birds [738]  
 Canary-shouldered Thorn Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Cancerous Tissue, and composition of bones, 335a  
 Cancer (malignant disease), 730b; nature and cause of, 730b; symptoms and treatment of, 740a  
 Candlewood, in S. Amer., facing [4286]  
 Candytuft (flowering plant), 740b  
 Cane (plant), 740b

Canine (teeth), 4182a; [4182]  
 Canker (disease of fruit trees), 741a  
 Canna (plant), 741a  
 Cannabis (sedative), med. use of, 1931a  
 Cannon-Ball Tree, 742b; flowers and fruit-bearing trunk [742]  
 Canoe Birch (tree), 490a  
 Cantaloupe (var. of muskmelon), 2915b  
 Canterbury Bell, facing [1572]  
 Canvasback (nesting duck), 4715b  
 Cape Buffalo (species of wild ox), 644b; [646]  
 Cape Jasmine (species of gardenia), 1674b  
 Caper Bush (shrub), 748a; [748]  
 Capercaillie (bird), 748b  
 Capillaries (physiol.), 748a  
 Capillary Bleeding (med.), 1885a  
 Capitate (carpal bone), 1910b  
 Caprid Bug, 205b  
 Capicum (genus of plants), 754a  
 Capybara (rodent), 754b; [755]  
 Caraboe (var. of buffalo), 758a; a c. cart [755]  
 Caracal (carnivorous mammal), 4934b  
 Carapace (of turtle), 4312a  
 Caraway (plant), 757a  
 Caribuncle (med.), 526a  
 Carcinoma (med.), 740a  
 Cardamom, med. uses of, 760a  
 Carina (bird) [492]

- Caribou (reindeer), 768a; [763]; Canadian var. of, 4712b; herd of c. [763]  
 Caries (med.), 1163b  
 Caradovicia Tree, 767a  
 Carnation (flower), 771b; facing [1572]; diseases of, 772a  
 Carnivorous Animals, 772a  
 Carnivorous Plants, 772b  
 Carob (plant), 772b  
 Carotid Artery (anatom.), 274a; facing [156]  
 Carp (fish), 772b; [774]  
 Carpal Bones (of the wrist), 1910b; [1910]  
 Carpenter Bee (insect), 441a  
 Carpet (Looper) Moth, 2870a  
 Carpincho (rodent), 784b; [753]  
 Carrageen (species of sea-weed), 2228a  
 Carrier Pigeon (bird), 780b; [780]  
 Carrion Crow (bird), 1080a; young c. crows [1080]  
 Carrot (vegetable), 781a; [781]  
 Carthian Cat, 794b  
 Cartilage (physical), 794a  
 Cascara Sagrada (shrub), 798b; flower and fruit [786]  
 Case-Making Moth, 2870a  
 Cashew Nuts, 787b; [787]  
 Cashmere Goat, 787b; [787]  
 Cassaba (var. of musk-melon), 788a  
 Cassava (shrub), 788b; c. under cultivation [786]  
 Cassia (genus of plant), 788b  
 Cassowary (bird), 788b; [491], [790]  
 Castor Oil Plant, 788b; flower, bean and seeds [793]; castor oil, med. uses of, 793b  
 Cat, 794a; [794]  
 Catadromous (zool.), 796a  
 Catalepsy (med.), 796a  
 Catalpa Tree, 796a  
 Catamount (or wild cat), 4466b  
 Cataract (disease of the eye), 797a, and 313b  
 Catarrh (med.), 797a  
 Catarrhal Inflammation (med.), 2177b  
 Catfish (plant), 797a  
 Caterpillar (larvae of butterflies, moths), 797b; moulting, 797b; protective devices, 798a; structure, 797b; varieties, facing [798]  
 Catfish, 798b; [798]  
 Catkin (botan.), 802a  
 Catmint (plant), 802b; c. in flower [803]  
 Cat's Tail (aquatic plant), 4810b  
 Cattalo (cross between domestic cattle and buffalo) [4706]  
 Cattle, 804a; Angus bull and cow [805]; beef breeds of, 807a; Galloway cow [804]; Hereford bull and cow [807]; how to determine age of [804]; Jersey cow [805]; principal breeds of, 805a; shorthorn bull and cow [806]; types of, 805a  
 Cattle Egret (Indian heron), 5032b  
 Caudal Fin (of fishes) [1544]  
 Cauliflower (vegetable), 806b; [808]  
 Caustic, med. uses of, 809a  
 Cavy (guinea pig), 1870a; [1870]  
 Cecropia Moth, cocoons of [2869]  
 Cedar (tree), 812a; Atlas c., 813a; c. of Lebanon [813]  
 Cedar-Bird, 4437a  
 Cedar of Lebanon (tree), 813a; [813]  
 Celandine (plant), 812b; [813]  
 Celery (vegetable), 814a; [814]  
 Cell (biol.), 815a, 4573b; human elemental cell [1207]  
 Cellulitis (med.), 815b  
 Cellulose (biol.), 815a  
 Celts (ethnog.), 817a  
 Centipede (zool.), 820b; giant c. [820]  
 Century Plant, 822a, and 78a  
 Cephalic Index (anthropometry), 3617a  
 Cephalopoda (class of molluscs), 822a; and molluscs, 2610a  
 Cerebellum (anatom.), 570a; diagram [569]; and nervous system, 2986b  
 Cerebral Haemorrhage (med.), 198a  
 Cerebro-Spinal Fluid, and Spinal Cord, 4049a  
 Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis (med.), 2733a  
 Cerebro-Spinal Nervous System, 2985b; spinal cord [2986]  
 Cerebrum (anatom.), 570a; upper surface of [569]  
 Cervical Vertebrae (anatom.), 3975a; [3973]  
 Cetacea (order of marine animals), 824a  
 Chacma (baboon), 336a  
 Chafer (insect), 824a  
 Chaffinch (bird), 826b; facing [494]; hen c. [826]  
 Chalazae (in bird's egg), 1349b  
 Chambered Nautilus (deep-sea mollusc), 2950b; shells of [2951]  
 Chameleon (var. of lizards), 831a; c. with tongue extended [831]  
 Chamois (goat-antelope family), 831b; [832]; Goral and Serow (Indian var.), 5032a  
 Chamonile (genus of plants), 832a  
 Channel Bass, or Redfish, 3662b  
 Chanterelle (mushroom), 2902b  
 Chaparral (shrub), 834a  
 Chaparral Cock (bird), 3728a; c. or Road-Runner [3728]; fighting rattlesnake [3631]  
 Char (fish), 834b; [834]  
 Chard (vegetable), 835b; [835]  
 Cheddar Pink (flowering plant), 3422b  
 Cheese Mite (parasite), 2802a; [2801]  
 Cheetah (cat), 847b; [848]  
 Chemotherapy, 858a  
 Cherry Laurel (of rose family), 2453b  
 Cherry Tree and Fruit, 860a; bark [401]; seed, cross-section [3901]  
 Chestnut (tree), 860a; fruit and leaf of [860]; sweet c. tree [868]  
 Chicken-Pox (disease), 870b  
 Chickweed, 870b, and 4086b  
 Chick (botan.), 870b  
 Chicory (plant), 871a; [871]; wild flower, facing [1570]  
 Chiffchaff, eggs and nest [2988]  
 Chigger (beet), 2314b  
 Chihuahua (dog), 1231a  
 Chil (Indian bird-of-prey), 5032a  
 Chiliblain (med.), 871b  
 Chimpanzee (ape), 878a; [878], [4935]; skeleton of [4572]  
 China Grass (plant), 521b; stalk, leaves, flower and seed [521]  
 China Pink (flowering plant), 3422b  
 China Rose (flowering plant), 3758b  
 Chinchilla (squirrel-like animal), 867a; facing [1652]  
 Chinese Mallow (plant), 2017b  
 Chinkara (Indian gazelle), 1693b  
 Chiropractic, 880b  
 Chiroptera (order of night-flying animals), 880b  
 Chital (spotted deer) [1244]  
 Chitin (body-coating of crustacea), 1084a  
 Chitons (family of molluscs), 880a; facing [2810]  
 Chloroform (anaesthetic), med. uses of, 890a  
 Chlorophyll (biol.), 890a; functions of in plant physiology, 552b  
 Chlorosis (med.), 158a  
 Cholera (form of diarrhoea), 890b; c. morbus, 890b; c. infantum, 891a  
 Chough (bird), 890b  
 Chordata (zool.), 2210b; main divisions of, 4577a  
 Chorea (med.), 3832b  
 Choroid Coat (part of eye), 1490a; diagram, cross-section of eye [1491]; diagram, front view of eye [1490]  
 Chow (dog), 894a; [894]  
 Christmas Rose (poisonous plant), 1969a  
 Christmas Tree (N.Z. red-flowering species), 4917a  
 Chromatin (biol.), 815a  
 Chromosomes, and cell structure, 815a; and heredity, 1482b  
 Chrysalis (of butterfly and moth), 896b  
 Chrysanthemum (flowering plant), 900a; facing [1572]; autumn-flowering c. [900]; single annual c. [900]  
 Chub (fish), 900b; [901]  
 Chyle (form of lymph), 903a  
 Chyme (biol.), 903a  
 Cicada (family of insects), 903b; [903]  
 Cider Gun (Tasmanian tree), 4679b  
 Cilia (physiol.), 905a  
 Ciliary Muscle (of the eye), 1490a; diagram, cross-section of the eye [1491]; diagrams, front view of the eye [1490]  
 Cinchona (genus of trees), 906a  
 Cineraria (genus of plants), 915b  
 Cinnamon (plant), 916a  
 Cinnamon Grizzly Bear (mammal), 425a  
 Cinquefoil (perennial plant), 3517b; c. or Potentilla [3517]  
 Circassians (ethnog.), 916a  
 Cirl (bird), 955b  
 Cirrhosis (med.), 918a  
 Cisko (lake trout), 4517a  
 Citron (fruit), 919b  
 Citrus (genus of trees and shrubs), 919b; c. fruits [919]; c. grove in Transvaal [4930]  
 Civet Cat, 920b; [920]  
 Clam (shell-fish), 920b  
 Clarkia (plant), 922a  
 Class (in botany, zool.), 922a  
 Classification (in botany, zool.), 922b  
 Clavaria (genus of mushrooms), 2902b  
 Clavicle (Collar Bone), 3976a; diagram of, in relation to skeleton as a whole [3975]  
 Cleft Grafting (of plants), 1818a  
 Clegg (horse fly), 2006b  
 Clematis (genus of shrubs), 921a; [921]

- Cleveland Bay (breed of coach horse), 2068a  
 Climbing Plants (botan.) [1677]  
 Clonic Spasms (med.), 4042a  
 Clothes Moth, 2870a  
 Clothier's Tessel (plant), 4181b  
 Cloth of Gold (flower), 1074b  
 Clouded Brindle Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Clove Pink (flowering plant), 3422b  
 Clover (plant), 942b; facing [1570]; blossoms and leaves [943]  
 Cloves (plant), 943a  
 Club Rush (plant), 654a  
 Clumber Spaniel (dog), 4038b; [4039]  
 Clydesdale (breed of draught horse), 2068b; mare [2068]  
 Coal Tit (bird), 4242b  
 Coast Deer (Canadian var.), 4712b  
 Cob (male swan), 4139a  
 Cob (nut of hazel tree), 1944b; [1944]  
 Cobbler's Awl Duck, 349b; [349]  
 Cobra de Capello (snake), 958a; about to strike [3990]; battling mongoose [3991]; head of [4937]  
 Hooded c. [958]; Krait c., 5032b  
 Coca (plant), 958b  
 Cocaine (drug), med. uses of, 958b  
 Coccidiosis (disease of poultry), 3312a  
 Coccyx (anatom.), 958b, and 3975a; [3975]  
 Cochineal (insect), 959a  
 Cochlea (part of ear), 1298a  
 Cockatoo (bird), 959a; Australian c. [4621]; Black c. [493]. [959]  
 Cockchafer (insect), 826a  
 Cocker Spaniel (dog), 4038b; [4039]  
 Cockle (mollusc), 958b  
 Cockle (weed), 958b  
 Cockroach (insect), 958b; [959]  
 Cock's Comb (plant), 144a  
 Cock's Foot Grass [1823]  
 Cocoa Tree, 960a  
 Coconut Crab (shell-fish) [1058]  
 Coconut (tree and fruit), 960b; c. palm, 3238b; c. palm, S. Sea Islands, facing [4286]  
 Cocoon (zool.), 961b; c. of silk moth [962]  
 Cod (fish), 962a; [962]  
 Codlin Moth, 963a, 205b, 2870a; [963]  
 Cod-liver Oil, med. uses of, 963a  
 Coelenterata (zool.), 963b; main divisions of, 4573a; example of (Plumose Anemone) [4573]  
 Coffee Tree, 963b; branches and berries of [963]; c. tree, showing blooms [963]; c. plantation in flower [964]  
 Coho Salmon (fish), 4717a  
 Colchicum (plant), 968a  
 Colosseum (annual plant), 3646a  
 Colerus (plant), 968b  
 Colic (med.), 968b  
 Collared Lizard [3343]  
 Collared Peccary (var. of wild pig), 3299a; [3299]  
 Collie (dog), 970a; [970]  
 Colloidon, use of in surgery, 971a  
 Colobus Monkey [2823]  
 Colocasia (genus of plants), 972a  
 Colon (anatom.), 2205b; and Alimentary Canal, 128b, [128]; position of in abdominal cavity [6]  
 Colorado Beetle (insect), 3517a; [3517]  
 Colour-blindness (med.), 980a  
 Coltsfoot (plant), 980a; [980]; sweet c., 4813b  
 Columbine (flowering plant), 980a; facing [3326]; Long-spurred c. [980]  
 Coma (med.), 983b  
 Comb Duck (Indian bird), 5032b  
 Combinations (biol.), 1482b  
 Comma (butterfly), facing [670]  
 Comminuted Fracture (in surgery), 1605a  
 Common Bile Duct, and gall bladder, 1664b  
 Common Emerald (moth), facing [4572]  
 Common Tern (sea-bird), 4207a  
 Common Thrift (perennial plant), 3896a  
 Common Tiger Moth, facing [4572]  
 Compact Tissue, and structure of bones, 535a  
 Compositae (family of flowering plants), 986a; some members of c. family [996]  
 Compound Fracture (in surgery), 1605a  
 Conch (mollusc), 988b; c. shells [998]  
 Concha (part of ear), 1297a; diagram [1297]  
 Concussion (med.), 1001a  
 Condor (bird-of-prey), 1001a, and 4402a; American c. [1001]  
 Conductive Local Anaesthesia (med.), 1164b  
 Conger Eel, 1005b; [1005]  
 Coniferae (division of trees and shrubs), 1001b  
 Conine (drug), 3454b  
 Conjunctiva (membrane of upper eyelid), 1487b  
 Conjunctivitis (med.), 513b  
 Consumption (med.), 4292a  
 Contour Feathers (of birds), 491a, and 1513a  
 Convolvulus (genus of plants), 1021a; facing [1570], [1021]  
 Convulsion (med.), 1021b, and spasms, 4042a  
 Cooba (var. of Acacia tree), 464a  
 Coot (water bird), 1024a; [1024]; feet of c. [492]  
 Copaiba Balsam, med. uses of, 380b  
 Copepods (family of crustaceans), 1025a  
 Copperhead (serpent), 1026b; [1026]  
 Coral Gem (plant), 2584a  
 Coral Mushroom, 2902b  
 Cordate (leaf shape), [551]  
 Corella (bird), 959a; [959]  
 Coriander (herb), 1030b  
 Corinth Grape, 1823b  
 Cork Oak (tree), 1032b, and 3113a; stripping bark from c. oak tree [1033]  
 Corn (botan.), 1033a, and 649a; c. of crocus [648]  
 Cormorant (bird), 1033a; c. on Lake Naivasha [1033]; c. with nest [1034]  
 Corn (area of hardened skin), 1034b  
 Corn Bunting (bird), 655b  
 Corn-Crake (bird), 3627b  
 Cornea (part of eye), 1490a; diagram [1491]  
 Cornel (genus of shrubs), 1224a; [1224]  
 Cornflower, facing [1570]; seed [3901]  
 Cornish Moneywort (creeping plant), 2821b  
 Corn Snapdragon (plant), 3992a  
 Corolla (part of flower), 553a; 1570b; diagram [1571]  
 Coronary Arteries (anatom.), 1949b, 274a; facing [316]; and the arch of the aorta (diagram) [195]  
 Corpuscles (in blood-stream), 516b  
 Corsican Pine (tree), 3420b  
 Cortex, sensory and motor areas of, 2986b  
 Coryza (med.), 1042b  
 Cos Lettuce (vegetable), 2491b; [2491]  
 Cosmos (plant), 1044a; [996], [1044]  
 Cotoneaster (shrub), 1046a  
 Cotswold Sheep (domestic breed), 3925b  
 Cotton-Mouth (snake), 2803b  
 Cotton Plant, 1047b; c. flower and boll, facing [1050]; c. plantation, Australia [4613]  
 Cotton Thistle (plant), 4225a  
 Cotyledon (botan.), 1051a; of the bean seed, 423a; and germination, 1748b; diagram [1748]  
 Cystoid Cavities (anatom.) [3308]  
 Cougar (cat), 3584a  
 Cough, 1051b  
 Coulternel (sea-bird), 3581b  
 Cow-Parsnip (plant), 2041a; [2041]  
 Cowfish, or Common Grampus, 1821a  
 Cowrie (mollusc), 1057b, facing [2810]; c. shells [1057]  
 Cowslip (plant), 1057b; [1057]; flower, facing [1570]  
 Coyote (prairie wolf), 4506a; Canadian species of, 4714a  
 Crab (shell-fish), 1058a; [1123]; land c. [1058]; robber c. [1058]  
 Crab Apple (tree), 1058b; wild c. apple and blossom [1058]  
 Crack Willow (tree), 3184a  
 Craft Palsies (med.), 3250b  
 Cramp (med.), 1059a  
 Cranberry (plant), 1059a; c. and flower [1059]; seed, cross-section [3900]  
 Crane (bird), 1059b; [1059]; Grey-necked Crowned c. [4935]; Saru (Indian var.), 5032b  
 Crane-Flies (family of insects), 1060a; facing [2188]  
 Cranesbill (plant), 1733a  
 Cranial Nerves (nervous system), 2985b  
 Cranium (anatom.), 3975a; [3975]  
 Crayfish (crustacean), 1061b; [1061]  
 Cream of Tartar, med. uses of, 1062a  
 Creeping Buttercup (wild flower), 669a  
 Creeping Jenny (plant), 2821b  
 Creosote, med. uses of, 1063b  
 Cress (plant), 1064a; [1064]  
 Cretinism, and glandular secretions, 1409b; cretin, 2733b  
 Cricket (insect), 1066a  
 Cricoid Cartilage (part of larynx), 2442a  
 Crimson Clover (plant), 913a  
 Crinoid Underwing (moth), facing [4572]  
 Crinoidae (class of marine animals), 3896a

Crocodile (reptile), 1073b; [1074];  
Mugger c., 3032b; Nilotic c.  
[4378]; c. advancing to attack  
[1073]; c. in wait for victim  
[1074]  
Crocus (flower), 1074a; [1074];  
corm of c. [648]  
Cromagnon Man (anthropology),  
187b  
Crop (of bird), 494a  
Cross-Leaved Heath (shrub), 1955b;  
[1956]; shown with other  
varieties [1953]  
Cross-Pollination (botan.), 1079b  
Croup (med.), 1000a  
Crow (family of birds), 1000a;  
young carrion c. [1080] young  
hooded c. [1080]  
Crownwort (wild flower), 600a  
Crowned Crane, 1059b; [491],  
[1059]  
Crucian Carp (fish), 774b  
Cruciferae (botan.), 2918b

Crustaceans (class of shell-fish),  
1004a  
Crustaceous Lichens (botan.), 2303b  
Cryptogams (botan.), 1004b; and  
spores, 4034a  
Crystalline Lens (part of eye),  
1491a; diagram [1491]  
Ctenophora (var. of jelly-fish),  
2297a  
Cubeba (shrub and berries), 1007a  
med. uses of, 1087a  
Cuckoo (bird), 1007b; facing [496],  
[1087]  
Cuckoo Flower (perennial), 3626b;  
c. flower or Ragged Robin [3626]  
Cuckoo Pint (plant), 2580a  
Cucumber (vegetable), 1008a  
Culex Mosquitoes (insects), 2866b;  
female [2867]  
Curare (plant poison), use of in med.,  
3454b  
Curamow (bird), 1003a; [491]  
Curlew (bird), 1003b; [1093]

Curly-Coated Retriever (dog), 3692a  
Curly Grass (fern), 4810a  
Currant (berry), 1004a; white c.  
[1094]  
Cuticle (upper skin), 3976b; dia-  
gram [3976]  
Cut-Throat Trout (fish), 4717a  
Cuttle-Fish (mollusc), 1000a; facing  
[2810], [1096]; Tasmanian c.  
[2810]  
Cycads (plants), 1007a  
Cyclamen (genus of plants), 1007b  
Cyclostomata (class of vertebrates),  
4377b  
Cymose Inflorescence (botan.), 572b,  
and 2178a; [2177]  
Cynthia Moth [2869]  
Cypress (tree), 1101b; [1101]  
Cystic Duct, and gall bladder  
(anatom.), 1664b; [480]  
Cythera Caterpillar, facing [798]  
Cytoplasm (biol.), 815a; and pro-  
toplasm, 3564b

## D

Dab (flat-fish), 1100a  
Dabchick (diving bird), 1835a;  
eggs and nest [2988]  
Dace (fish), 1100a; [1106]  
Dachshund (dog), 1100b; [1107]  
Daddy-Long-Legs (insect), 1107a;  
harvestman [1107]  
Daffodil (flower), 1107b; facing  
[1572], [144], [1108]  
Dagger Moth, 1100b  
Dahlia (flowering plant), 1100a;  
facing [1572], [996]; pigmy d.  
[1109]  
Daisy (flower), 1112b; ox-eye d.  
[1112]  
Dalmatian Dog, 1114a; [1114]  
Damask Rose (flowering plant),  
3758b  
Damson (fruit), 1117b; d. trees in  
flower [1117]  
Dandelion (plant), 1120b; facing  
[1570], [1120], [996]; seed of  
[3901]  
Dandie Dinmont Terrier, 1121a;  
[1121]  
Dandruff, 1121a  
Daphnia (crustacean), 1125b; [69]  
Dark Dagger Moth, 1108b  
Dark Tussock Caterpillar, facing  
[798]  
Dark Yellow Underwing (moth),  
facing [4572]  
Darter (bird), 1128a; African d.  
[69]  
Date Palm (tree), 1129b, 3238b;  
[1130], [3237]; fruit [1130a];  
plantation of [3238]; trees in  
early stage of growth [1129]  
Day Fly (insect), 2700b  
Dead-Nettle (plant), 2998a; [2998]  
Deadly Nightshade (herb), 460b;  
branch and fruit [457]  
Deafness (med.), 1130b; aids to  
hearing, 1138a; causes of d.,  
1136a; d. appliances [1137]  
Death (biol.), 1130b  
Death Adder (snake), 28a; Aus-  
tralian D. or Deaf Adder, 4622b  
Death Cap Mushroom, 2902b  
Death's Head Caterpillar, facing  
[798]  
Death's Head Moth, 1130b, and  
1941b; facing [4572]

Death-Watch Beetle, 1139b  
Deciduous Trees (botan.), 1142a  
Deer (mammal), 1144a; [2946],  
[4713]; d. in Canadian park  
[4712]; Axis d. (Indian), [1144];  
fallow d. [1144]; moose [4713];  
mule-deer, 4712b; Muntjac d.  
(Indian), [1145]; Pudu d. (S.  
Amer.) [1144]; White-tailed d.,  
4712b  
Deerhound (dog), 1145a; [1145]  
Degeneration (biol.), 1146a; d.  
diseases of man, 1146a; d. in  
plants and animals, 1146b; men-  
tal and moral d., 1146b  
Delicorguei Caterpillar, facing [798]  
Delirium (med.), 1151a  
Delphinium, facing [3326]  
Deltoid (shoulder muscle), 256b  
Delusion, Pathological (med.), 1152b  
Demersal (zool.), 1153a  
Dementia (form of insanity), 2184b;  
and secondary mental defect,  
2734a  
Dendrites (parts of neurone), 2985a;  
neurone showing d. [2984]  
Dent Corn (var. of maize), 2630b  
Dentistry, 1163b; anaesthesia in  
d., 1164b; bridge [1165]; con-  
servative d., 1164a; d. surgery,  
1163b; dentures, complete set of  
[1163], modern types of [1165];  
modern dental surgery [1164];  
oral surgery, 1164a; orthodon-  
tia, 1164b; prosthesis, 1163a  
Deodar Tree (var. of cedar), 1100a,  
and 813a  
Derbyshire Neck (med.), 1795b  
Dermis (true skin), 3976b; dia-  
gram [3976]  
Descending Colon (part of alimen-  
tary canal), 2205b; diagram  
[128]; position of in abdominal  
cavity [6]; and kidneys [2371]  
Determinate Inflorescence (botan.),  
2178a; [2177]  
Devil's Coach Horse (beetle), 1176b;  
facing [2188]  
Dextrin (biol.), 1183a  
Dextrose (biochem.), 1787a  
Dhak (Indian tree), 1113b  
Dhole (wild dog), 1221a  
Diabetes (med.), 1183b

Diaphragm (physiol.), 1187b; d.  
front view of [1187]  
Diastolic (Blood) Pressure, 318b  
Diatom (unicellular plant), 1188a;  
d. greatly enlarged [1188]  
Dichotomy (biol.), 1189a  
Dicotyledons (botany), 1051a  
Dietetics, 1182b; and vitamins,  
4396a  
Digestion (physiol.), 1193b; chan-  
nel of d. [1194]  
Digging-Wasp (stinging insect),  
4425b  
Digitalis (drug), med. use of, 1194b  
Dik-Dik (antelope), 1194b, and 183b  
Dimorphism (biol.), 1195b  
Dingo (wild dog), 1195b; [1195]  
Dinosaur (group of extinct reptiles),  
1195b; d. restored from skele-  
tons [1196]; footprints of bipedal  
d. [1195]  
Dionaea (carnivorous plant), 4372b  
Diphtheria (med.), 1198a; d.  
bacilli [363], [1205]; treatment  
of d., 1198b; vivisection and  
fight against d., 4396b  
Diplococcus (bacteria), 362b  
Diplodocus (extinct reptile), res-  
toration of [1196]  
Dipper (bird), 1190a; [1199]  
Dipper Gourd (plant), 1814a  
Diptera (order of insects), 1190b  
Disease (med.), 1205b; bacteria,  
natural antidotes to, 1206b; cell,  
human elemental [1207]; course  
of d., 1207a; d. in human being,  
1206a; leucocyte, and gonorrhoea  
germs [1206]; microbes [1205];  
microbes, activities of, 1206a;  
microbes, classification of, 1206b;  
prevention of d., 1207a  
Dish-Cloth Gourd (plant), 1814a  
Dispersion of Peoples (anthropo-  
logy), 1200a  
Dislocation (bone out of joint),  
1541b; treatment of, 1542a  
Distemper (med.), 1210b  
Diver (water bird), 1212b  
Diving Beetle (var. of water beetle),  
4429a  
Diszines (med.), 4377b  
Dock (plant), 1217a  
Dodder (parasitic plant), 1219b

Dodo (extinct bird), 1230a; restoration, and skeleton of [1220]  
 Dog, 1230b; breeds of, 1221a; food of, 1222a; inherited instincts of, 1220b; medical care of, 1222a; types of, facing [1222]; working d., 1221a  
 Dogfish, 1232b; smaller spotted d. [1224]  
 Dog Rose (flowering plant), 3758b; facing [1270]  
 Dog Shark (deep-sea fish), 3923b  
 Dog-Head (butterfly), facing [668]  
 Dog-Tooth Violet, 1224a; facing [3518]  
 Dog Violet (flowering plant), 3922b  
 Dogwood (genus of shrubs), 1224a; d. in flower [1224]  
 Dolicocephalic Skull (anthr.), 3617a  
 Dolphin (sea mammal), 1227b; [1227]  
 Donkey, 1221b  
 Doom Palm, 1231b, and 3238b  
 Dorcas (gazelle), 1693a  
 Dormouse (rodent), 1232b; [1232]  
 Dorsal Fin (of fishes) [1244]  
 Dorsal Vertebrae (anatom.), 3975a; [3975]  
 Dorset Horn (breed of sheep), 3926a

Dottarel (bird), 1232b  
 Douglas Fir (tree), 4813a; [4813]  
 Dove (family of birds), 1230a  
 Down Feathers (of birds), 491a  
 Downy Mildews (fungous plants), 2769a  
 Drabas (alpine plants), 4813b  
 Dragon (in zool.), 1241b  
 Dragonet (fish), 1242a  
 Dragon Fly (water insect), 1242a; facing [1288], [1242]  
 Drake (male duck), 1268a  
 Dravidians (ethn.), 5105b  
 Driedoring (S. Afr. desert shrub), 5001a  
 Dromedary (camel), 1262b, and 708b; [1262]  
 Droogo (Indian bird), 5032a; facing [5032]  
 Dropwort (plant), 4050a  
 Drugs, Poisonous, 3454b  
 Druses (ethnol.), 1244b  
 Dry Gangrene (med.), 1673a  
 Duck (water bird), 1268a; characteristics of, 1268a; domestic d., 1270a; migration [1269]; d. in flight [1268]; d. rising from water [1268]; wild d., 1268b; [1269]; facing [1270]  
 Duckbill (water mammal), 1270a; [1270]  
 Duckbill Platypus, 4620a; [4579]  
 Duckweed (plant), 1270a  
 Dugong (marine mammal), 1271b, and 3972a  
 Duiker (Afr. carnivore), 4934b  
 Duke Cherry (fruit), 860a  
 Dulse (marine plant) [1213]  
 Dum Palm, 1231b  
 Dunbird (species of duck), 3450b  
 Dunlin (wading bird), 1278a, and 4403a; [1279]  
 Duodenum (part of small intestine), 128a; diagram [128]  
 Dura Mater (membrane surrounding brain), 569a  
 Dusky Shark (deep-sea fish), 3923b  
 "Dusty Miller" (flowering plant), 3543a  
 Dutch Rabbit, 3616a  
 Dwarf Mallow (flowering plant), 2637b  
 Dyaks (anthr.), 1280a; d. children [546]; d. in full dress [546]; d. woman [1289]  
 Dye Yam (plant), 4546a  
 Dysentery (med.), 1294a  
 Dyspepsia (med.), 1294b

## E

EAGLE (bird-of-prey), 1236a; Amer. Bald e. [1296]; Australian Wedge-Tailed e. [4619]; Bateleur e. [493]; Golden e. [1293]; Harpy e. [493]; Hooded e. [1293]; Sea e. [493]; Wedge-Tailed e. [1296]  
 Eagle Owl (bird-of-prey), 3195b; [1295]  
 Ear, 1297a; anatomy of [1297]; diseases of, 1298b; drum of [1298]; hearing of, 1298b; internal e., 1298a; middle e., 1297a; outer e., 1297a  
 Eared Pheasant (bird), 3370a  
 Early Purple Orchis (perennial plant), 3162b  
 Ear Shell (mollusc), 2b  
 Earthpig, 1a; [1]  
 Earthworm, 1303a; anatomy of [1303]; e. burrows [1303]  
 Earwig (insect), 1304a; facing [1288]; male and female e. [1304]  
 Easter Lily (flower), 2517b; facing [2518]; Bermuda, or E. lily [2517]  
 Eastern Little Bustard (bird), 665b; [665]  
 Echidna (mammal), 1310b; [1310], [4620]  
 Echinococcus (fossil sea-urchin), 1661b  
 Echinoderms (zool.), 1310b; main divisions of, 4576a; varieties of [1310], [4576]  
 Eclampsia (med.), 3129b  
 Ecology, 1313b  
 Ectropion (med.), 1318a  
 Eczema (med.), 1319b  
 Edelweiss (flower), 1230a; [1220]  
 Edentata (zool.), 1321a  
 Eel (fish), 1242a; stages in transformation of [1242]  
 Eelgrass (aquatic plant), 4810b  
 Egg (biol.), 1242a; adaptation to environment [1230]; parts of

bird's e., 1349b; process of hatching, 1350a  
 Eggplant (plant), 1351b; [1351]  
 Eggplantine (species of rose), 3758b  
 Egret (bird), 1352a; [1352]  
 Egyptian Jerboa (rodent), 2297b  
 Egyptian Vulture (bird-of-prey), 4402b  
 Egyptian Water-Lily, 2584a  
 Eider Duck (sea duck), 1361b; [1362]  
 Eland (antelope), 1363b; [1363]  
 Elandsboontje (S. Afr. shrub), 5000b  
 Elder (genus of shrubs and trees), 1365b; e. in summer and winter [1365]; flowers and berries of [1365]  
 Elecampane (plant), 1365b; [1366]  
 Electrical Fish, 1367b  
 Electric Ray (fish), 4255a; [4255]  
 Elegant Pitta (bird), 3429b  
 Elephant, 1365b, facing [824], facing [174]; African and Indian e., 1367a; characteristics of, 1366a; habits of, 1367a; herd of e. [4935]; ploughing rice fields [1366]; tusks [1366]  
 Elephant Beetle [4623]  
 Elephant Ear Sponge (sea animal), facing [4052]  
 Elephant Grass [1226]  
 Elephantiasis (med.), 1367b  
 Elephant Seal (water carnivore), 3805a; [1305]  
 Elephant's Foot (yam plant), 1367b  
 Elephant's Trunk (S. Afr. plant), 5001a  
 Elimination (physiol.), 1390a  
 Elk (species of deer), 1335a; adult e. [2949]; spread of antlers [1395]; young e. [2949]  
 Elin Tree, 1236a; common e. in winter and summer [1396]  
 Elver (young of freshwater eel), 1327b, and 1348a  
 Embolus (med.), 198a  
 Embryo (biol.), 1401b

Embryology, and theory of evolution, 1481a  
 Emden Goose, 1806a  
 Emerald Moth, 2870a  
 Emetic (med.), 1402b  
 Emetic Russula (mushroom), 2903a  
 Emperor Moth, chrysalis [2869]  
 Emphysema (med.), 1405a  
 Empyema (med.), 1406b, and 3442b  
 Emu (bird), 1407a; [1407], [4619]  
 Encephalitis Lethargica (med.), 3061a  
 Enchanter's Nightshade (plant), 3045b; [3045]  
 Endemic Disease (med.), 1442a  
 Endive (plant), 1408a; [1409]  
 Endocarditis (med.), 1951a  
 Endocrine Glands (anatom.), 1408a; and rejuvenation, 3674b  
 Endolymph (fluid in ear), 1298a  
 Engelmann's Spruce (evergreen tree), 4813b  
 English Setter (dog), 3911a; E. s. bitch [3911]  
 English Springer Spaniel (dog), 4038b  
 Entellus Monkey [2824]  
 Enteric Fever (med.), 4318b; treatment of, 4319a  
 Enteritis (med.), 1438a  
 Enzymes, and fermentation, 1919a  
 Epidemic (med.), 1442a  
 Epidermis (upper skin), 1444a, and 3976b; diagram [3976]  
 Epiglottitis, and pharynx, 3369a  
 Epilepsy (med.), 1442b; treatment of, 1443a  
 Epiphytes (air plants), 93b  
 Epithelioma (med.), 740a  
 Epithelium (membrane of palate), 1444a, 3229a  
 Ergot (botany), 1446a; med. uses of, 1446a  
 Ermine (rodent), 1446b; facing [1652]; and protective colouring, facing [3562]



- embryology, 1481a; conclusions from fossils, 1480a; conclusions from geographical distribution, 1481b; conclusions from physiology, 1481a; factors in, 1481b; heredity and, 1482a; mutations and sports, 1482b; natural selection and, 1482a; objections to e. hypothesis, 1483a
- Exophthalmic Goitre, and endocrine secretions, 1490b
- Exoskeleton, of insects, 2185b
- Exotic (botan.), 1486b
- Extensors (muscle of arm), 256a; [256]
- Eye, 1486b; anatomy of, 1489b; cross-section of [1491]; defects of, 1491b; eyestrain, 1491b; front view of [1490]
- Eye, Diseases of, 513b

Flora (plant life), 1563b  
Florida Gallinule (water bird), 1665a  
Florida Yew (tree), 4549b  
Florikans (Indian bustard), 5032b  
Flounder (flat-fish), 1568b; [1568]  
Flour Corn (var. of maize), 2632a  
Flowerless Plants (botan.), 1084b  
Flowering Maple (plant), 153a;  
flower and leaf [15]  
Flowers (botan.), 1570a; cultivated f., facing [1572]; hybridization of, 1571b; med. uses of, 1572a; parts of [1571]; structure of, 1570a; variations in, 1571a; wild f., facing [1570]  
Fly (insect), 1574b; disease-carrying by, 1575b; eggs of, magnified [1576]; house fly [1575]; larva, pupa, of [1575]; life history of, 1575a; tongue of house f. [1575]  
Fly Amanita (mushroom), 2903a  
Fly-Blows (bluebottle eggs), 520b  
Flycatcher (bird), 1578a; Indian f., facing [5032]; spotted f. [1576]  
Flying Fish, 1578b; [1577]  
Flying Lizard (zool.), 1241b  
Flying Squirrel, 1577a  
Foliose Lichens (botan.), 2503b  
Follicle (physiol.), 1889b; diagram [1890]  
Food Poisoning (med.), 1584a, and 3454a  
Fool Hen (or Spruce Grouse), 4715b  
Foot (anatom.), 1584a; general structure of, 1584b; [1584]  
Foot-and-Mouth Disease (med.), 1585a  
Foramen Magnum, and spinal cord, 4049a  
Foraminifera (zool.), 1580b  
Forearm (anatom.), 236a  
Forget-Me-Not (herb), 1588b; facing [1572], [1596]  
Fox (fur-bearing animal), 1008a; facing [1652]; Fennec f. [1602]; Red f. [1602]; Silver f. [1602]  
Foxglove (genus of flowering plants), 1605b; [1604]; and drug digitalin, 1604a; flower, facing [1570]  
Foxhound, 1604a; [1604]  
Foxtail Grass, 1609b; [1604]  
Fox Terrier (dog), 1604b; wire-haired f. terrier [1605]



Fracture (of bone), 1805a, and 1541b; splint for f. [1541]; treatment, 1541b  
 Francolin (game bird), 1622b  
 Freesia (plant), 1630a; [1630]  
 French Bean (plant), 423b  
 French Marigold (plant), 2669b  
 French Willow (tree), 3184a  
 Fresh-Water Polyp (zool.), 2108a  
 Frigate Bird, 1642b  
 Frilled Lizard, 2543b; [2543]  
 Fritillary (genus of flower), 1642b; [1643]

Fritillary (type of butterfly), 1643a  
 Frog (amphibian), 1644a; larva of [2441]; Stolzman's Escuerza [4578]; tree f. [1644]  
 Frontal Bone (of the head), 1945a; [1945]  
 Frontal Lobe (of cerebrum), 570a; diagram [569]  
 Frostbite (med.), 1645b  
 Frosted Green Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Fruit (botan.), 1646b; English [1646]; food value of, 1647b

Fruit-Pigeon (bird), 3414a  
 Fruticose Lichens (botan.), 2503b  
 Fuchsia (genus of plants), 1648a; flower, facing [3326]  
 Fuller's Teasel (plant), 4181b  
 Fulmar (bird), 1649b; [3353]  
 Fungi (flowerless plants), 1650b; [1650]  
 Funny Bone (nerve), 1651a  
 Fur-Bearing Animals, 1651a; facing [1652]  
 Fur Seal (water carnivore), 3894a  
 Furze (shrub), 1650a

## G

GADFLY (horse fly), 2069b  
 Gadwall (game bird), 1658a  
 Gael (ethnog.), 1658b  
 Gaillardia (perennial plant), 1659a; semi-double g. [1659]  
 Galerite (fossil sea-urchin), 1661b  
 Galinsoga (or City Weed), 4809b  
 Gall Bladder (anatom.), 1684a; diagram [480]; physiological functions of, 480b; position of in abdominal cavity [6]  
 Gall-Fly, 1665b; [1665]  
 Gallinule (water bird), 1665a  
 Galloway (breed of cattle), 805a; [804]  
 Galls (botan.), 1665b; various kinds of [1666]  
 Gall Stones (med.), 1664b  
 Gamboge Tree, 1669b  
 Ganglion (nerve centre), 2935a  
 Gangrene (med.), 1673a  
 Gannet (sea-bird), 1673b; flock of g. [1673]; g. on an African sanctuary [495]; g. with young [1673]  
 Gapes (disease of poultry), 1674a  
 Gardenia (genus of shrubs), 1674b  
 Garden-Warbler (song-bird), 4416a  
 Gare-Fowl (bird), 320a  
 Garfish, 1681b; [1681]  
 Garlic (plant), 1682a  
 Garter Snake, 1684b; Eastern g. snake [1684]; g. snake and young [1684]  
 Gasteropods (group of molluscs), 1688b, and 2810a; fossil g. from Cretaceous rock [3228]; types of g. [1688]  
 Gastric Juice (physiol.), 4090b; and secretion, 3899a  
 Gastric Neuralgia, 2098b  
 Gastritis (med.), 1685b  
 Gaur (wild ox), 1691a; or Indian bison, 5032a  
 Gavial (crocodile), 1691b, and 5032b; [1691]  
 Gayal (species of ox), 1692a  
 Gazelle (antelope), 1692b; [1692]; rare Algerian g. [1693]  
 Gean Cherry (fruit), 860a  
 Gecko (lizard), 1694a; [1694]  
 Gemsbok (var. of antelope), 4938a  
 Genera (biol.), 1704a  
 Genes, and heredity, 1482b  
 Genet (carnivorous mammal), 4934b  
 Genetics (branch of biology), 1700b  
 Genio-glossus (muscle of tongue), 4232a; diagram [4232]  
 Genista (plant), 1701a; [1701]  
 Gentian (genus of flowering plants), 1703a; fringed g. [1703]; Victorin's Gentian, 4810b

Genus (biol.), 1704a; in botany, zoology, 928b  
 Geotropism (botan.), 554a  
 Geronio Wax-Flower (Australian plant), 4682b; facing [4682]  
 Geranium (plant), 1733a; wild g. [1733]  
 Gerenuk (gazelle), [1693]  
 Germ (biol.), 1733b; and heredity, 1482b  
 German Measles (med.), 1735a, and 2709b  
 German Shepherd Dog, 139a  
 Germination (botany), 1744b; g. of the bean, 1749a; two stages in [1748]  
 Geum (plants of rose family), 1749b; [1749]  
 Chigoe (flea), 2314b  
 Giant Cactus (plant), 681a  
 Giant Clam (shell-fish), 927a  
 Giant Condor (bird-of-prey), 4402a  
 Giant Feverfew (flowering plant), 3598a  
 Giant Heather (plant), facing [4286]  
 Giant Kelps (seaweed), 3898a  
 Giant Petrel (bird), 3333b  
 Giant Salamander (amphibian), 3834a  
 Gibbon (ape), 1753a; [1753]; Hoolock g., 5030a; Silver g. [2824]  
 Gila Monster (lizard), 1755a; [1755]  
 Gillman's Golden Rod (plant), 4810a  
 Gills (breathing organs), 1757a  
 Gillyflower (garden plant), 4412b; g. or wallflower [4412]  
 Ginger (plant), 1757b; Jamaica g. plant [1758]; wild g. [1757]  
 Gingerbread Tree, 1231b  
 Ginkgo Tree, 1758b  
 Ginseng (herb), 1758b; plant, flower and fruit [1758]  
 Gipsy Moth, 1760b  
 Giraffe (ruminant), 1760b; facing [174], [4937]; g. in Brit. W. Africa [1761]  
 Gizzard (anatom.), 1763b; of bird, 494a  
 Gladiolus (genus of plants), 1766b; [1766]; flowers of, facing [1572], [1767]  
 Glanders (disease of animals), 1772a  
 Glands (physiol.), 1772a  
 Glass Sponge (sea animal), 4053a; facing [4053]; skeleton of [4053]  
 Glasswort (plant), 4810b  
 Glaucoma (disease of eye), 513b  
 Glade (bird-of-prey), 2386a  
 Globe Amaranth (plant), 144a  
 Globe Artichoke (plant), 275b

Globe Thistle, 1780b  
 Globigerina (zool.), 1780b; g. ooze (much enlarged) [1781]  
 Gloire de Lorraine (begonia), 446a  
 Glover's Silk Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Glow-Worm (beetle), 1538a; [1538]; male g., facing [2188]  
 Gloxinia (plant), 1780b; flowers of [1786]  
 Glucose (biochem.), 1787a  
 Glycerine, med. use of, 1788a  
 Glycogen, functions of liver and, 2538b  
 Glyptodon (extinct mammal), 1788a; skeleton of [1788]  
 Gnat (insect), 1788b  
 Gnu (antelope), 1789a; [1789]; White-Tailed Gnu [4935]  
 Goat, 1789a; Angora g. [1789]; domestic g., 1789b; [1790]; Rocky Mountain g. [1789]  
 Goat Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Goat Moth, 2870a  
 Goatsucker (bird), 3045a  
 Goby (fish), 1790b  
 Godetia (plant), 1791b; [1791]  
 Godwit (bird), 1793a  
 Goitre (med.), 1795a; causes and treatment of, 1795b  
 Golden-Crested Wren (bird), 1800b  
 Golden Eagle (bird), 1295a; young Golden e. [1295]  
 Golden Elder (tree), 1365b  
 Golden-Eve (duck), 1801a  
 Golden Oriole (bird), 3175b  
 Golden Pheasant (bird), 3370a; [3370]  
 Golden Plover (bird), 3444b; facing [1670], [3444]; eggs of [1350]  
 Golden Retriever (dog), 3672b; [3692]  
 Golden Rod (genus of flowering plants), 1801b, 2a; [996]; Anticosti Golden Rod, 4810a; Gillman's Golden Rod, 4810a; Victorin's Golden Rod, 4810a  
 Goldfinch (bird), 1802a  
 Goldfish, 1802a; common g. [1802]  
 Goldilocks Heron (wading bird) [2006]  
 Gonads, and rejuvenation, 3674b  
 Gonorrhoea (med.), 4367b; g. germs, engorged by leucocyte [1206]  
 Goosander (duck), 1806a  
 Goose (web-footed bird), 1806a; Canada g., 4715b; wild Canada g. covering eggs [4716]  
 Gooseberry (shrub), 1806b; fruit [1806]  
 Gopher (rodent), 1807a  
 Goral (Indian var. of chamois), 5032a  
 Gordon Setter (dog), 3911a; [3911]

- Gorilla (ape), **1800b**; [1808]; hand and foot of [1809]; skeletons of g. and man [1809]; skeletons of g. and other apes [1872]  
 Gorkha (Indian var. of wild ass), 5030b  
 Gorse, 1836a; Dwarf g. [1949]; g. in blossom [1949]  
 Goshawk (species of falcon), **1810a**; American g. [1810]; g. trained for hawking [1810]; Shikra g. (Indian var.), 5032a  
 Gouldian Finch (Australian bird), 4622b  
 Gour (wild ox), **1801a**  
 Gourd (family of plants), **1813b**  
 Gout (med.), **1814a**  
 Grackle (Indian bird), facing [5032]  
 Grafting (of plants), 1816b; bud g., 1817a; [1817]; cleft g., 1818a; marching, 1818a; purposes of, g., 1816b; scion g., 1817b; whip g., 1817b; [1817]  
 Grains (plant-seeds), **1818b**; chemical composition of [1819]  
 Grain Weevil (insect), 445b, and 4439b  
 Gramineae (botan.), **1819a**  
 Grampus (genus of dolphins), **1821a**  
 Grand Mal (epilepsy), 1442b  
 Grant's Gazelle, 1893a, [1893]  
 Granular Conjunctivitis (med.), 1822a  
 Granulation (physiol.), **1822b**  
 Grape (fruit of vine), **1823a**; kinds of g., 1823b; method of gripping support in climbing [1877]; Oakum attacking g. [1823]; S. African g. [1823]  
 Grape-Fruit (citrus fruit), **1824a**, [919], [1824]  
 Grape Hyacinth (plant), **1824b**, or Muscari, 2899a  
 Graptolites (fossil hydroids), **1825a**  
 Grasses (family of plants), **1825b**, elephant g. [1826]; g. improvement [1825]; single g. plants [1826]; Timothy g. [1826]  
 Grasshopper (insect), **1826a**; facing [1828]; showing hind-legs [1827]; long-horned g., 1826b; short-horned g., 1827a; [1827]; parts of [1827]  
 Grasshopper-Warbler (song-bird), 4416a  
 Grass Snake [3688]  
 Grass Wreck (plant), 4820b  
 Grayling (fish), **1830b**; [1830]  
 Great Auk (bird), 320a; [320]  
 Great Ant-Eater (mammal), **182b**; S. Amer. a.-e. [182]  
 Great Bird of Paradise [497]  
 Great Brocade (moth), facing [4372]  
 Great Bustard (bird), 665b  
 Great Crested Grebe (diving bird), 1834b  
 Great Dane (dog), **1832b**; [1832]  
 Greater Black-Backed Gull (sea bird), 1873a  
 Great Grey Shrike (bird), 3945a  
 Great Mullein (flowering plant), 2890b  
 Great Northern Diver (water bird), 1210b  
 Great Peacock Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Great Tit, facing [494]; eggs and nest [2988]  
 Grebe (diving bird), **1834b**; Pied-billed g. and young [1834]; foot of [192], [1834]; nest of [1835]  
 Greek Woodpecker (bird), facing [494]  
 Green Cormorant (sea bird), 3917b  
 Greenfinch (bird), **1851a**  
 Greengage (var. of plum), **1851a**  
 Greenland Whale (marine mammal), 4450b  
 Greenlets (family of insectivorous birds), 4393b  
 Green Monkey [2824]  
 Green Mountain Parrot (or Kea), 4917a; [4916]  
 Green Prominent Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Greenshank (bird), **1853b**  
 Green Tree Viper, 5032b  
 Green Turtle (legged reptile), 4312b  
 Green Veined White (butterfly), facing [620]  
 Green Woodpecker (bird), 4511a  
 Grevillea (tree), 4680b  
 Grey Dagger Moth, 1108b  
 Grey Duck (game bird), **1858a**  
 Grey Gurnard (fish), 1876a  
 Greyhound, **1857a**; [1857]  
 Grey Lag Goose, **1857b**  
 Grey Mullet (fish), 2891a  
 Grey Parrot (bird), 3276b; African Grey p. [3276]  
 Grey Squirrel, facing [1652]  
 Grey Wolf, 4506a  
 Griffon Vulture (bird-of-prey), 4402a  
 Griffon (dog), **1858a**; smooth-haired g. [1858]; wire-haired g. [1858]  
 Grise (salmon), **1858a**  
 Gristle (physiol.), **784a**  
 Grizzly Bear (mammal), 425a  
 Grosbeak (bird), **1850b**; rose-breasted g. [1859]  
 Ground Cuckoo (bird), 1728a; G. Cuckoo or Road-Runner [3728]; lightning rattlesnake [3651]  
 Ground Hog (mammal), **1860a**  
 Ground Ivy (trailing plant), 2263b  
 Ground Parakeet (bird), 3275b  
 Groundsel (plant), **1860a**  
 Grouse (game bird), **1860a**; facing [1670], [1860]; Blue g., 4715b; Spruce g., 4715b  
 Grunting Ox (or Yak), 4546a; [4546]  
 Grysbok (var. of antelope), 4936b  
 Guan (game bird), **1861b**  
 Guanaco (wool-bearing animal), **1861b**; [1862]  
 Guava (shrub), **1864b**; fruit of [1865]  
 Gudgeon (fish), **1865a**  
 Guelcher Rose (shrub), **1865a**  
 Guernsey Cattle, 805a  
 Guillemot (sea bird), **1869a**; [1869]; eggs of [1350]  
 Guinea Owl (bird), **1870a**; [491]  
 Vulturine g. fowl [1870]  
 Guinea Pig, **1870a**; [1870]  
 Gull (sea bird), **1872b**, facing [494]; [1892]; Kittiwake g. [1873]  
 Gum (tree), 4679b; Red Flowering g., facing [4682]  
 Gum Arabic (sap of Sapodilla tree), **1873a**  
 Gurnard (fish), **1875b**  
 Gutta-Percha (milky juice of sapodilla trees), **1877a**; [1877]  
 Guttmitta Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Gymnospermus (botan.), **1878b**  
 Gynaeum (of flower), 533a  
 Gypsophila (flowering plant), **1879a**; [1879]  
 Gypsy (Tussock Moth), 2868b, caterpillar, facing [798]

## H

- Haddock (salt-water fish), **1882b**; [1882]  
 Haemoglobin (constituent of blood), 517a  
 Haemophilia (med), 517a, and 1885a  
 Haemorrhage (med), **1884b**; arterial and venous bleeding, 1884b; capillary bleeding, 1885a; first aid treatment of, 1511a  
 Haemorrhoids (med.), 3415b  
 Hag Fish, **1883a**; [1883]  
 Hair (physiol.), **1883a**; camel's h., microphoto of [1889]; how h. grows, 1889b; human h., root, enlarged [1890]; rabbit's h., microphoto of [1889]; structure of, 1889a  
 Hairy Vetch (leguminous plant), 4379a  
 Hake (deep-water fish), **1893a**; [1893]  
 Hakea (species of protea), 4682a  
 Halibut (flat-fish), **1896a**; young h. [1896]  
 Hamadryad (ape), 356a  
 Hamadryad (cobra, snake), **1902a**  
 Hamate (carpal bone), 1910b  
 Hamites (ethnog.), **1903a**, and 72a; H. type [187]  
 Hammerhead (shark), 3923b  
 Hampshire Down (breed of sheep), 3926a  
 Hamster (rodent), **1910a**  
 Hand, Human, **1910b**; bones and muscles of [1910]; carving of, by Michelangelo [1910]  
 Hangul (Indian var. of deer), 5030b  
 Hansen's Bacillus, and leprosy, 2488b  
 Harbour Seal (water carnivore), 3893a  
 Hard Maple (tree), 2660b  
 Hare (large rodent), **1918b**; [1918]; habits of, 1919a; young h. or leveret [1919]  
 Harebell (plant), **1919a**; facing [1370], [1919]  
 Harelip, **1919b**  
 Harp Seal (water carnivore), 3894a  
 Harpy (bird-of-prey), **1925a**; [493]  
 Harrier (bird-of-prey), **1925a**; hen bird on nest [1925]  
 Harrier (dog), **1925b**; [1925]  
 Hart (deer), 1144a  
 Hartshest (antelope), **1928a**  
 Harvestman (insect), 1107a; [1107]  
 Hastate (leaf shape) [551]  
 Haussas (ethnog.), **1928b**, and 72b; native H. barber [75]  
 Haversian Canals (anatom.), 535b  
 Hawfinch (bird), **1930b**; h. at nest [1939]

- Hawk (bird of prey), 1939b; feet of [402]; species of, 1910a; varieties illustrated [1940]
- Hawk Moth, 1941b; Poplar h.-m. [1941]
- Hawk Owl (bird-of-prey), 3195b
- Hawksbill (sea turtle), 4313a
- Hawkweed (plant), 1941b; [1941]
- Hawthorn (shrub), 1942a; blossom and leaves [1942]; flower, facing [1570]; in winter [4279]
- Hay Fever (med.), 1944a
- Hazel (tree or shrub), 1944b; leaf [2460]; nut [3106]; nuts and leaf [1944]
- Hazaras (ethnol.), 61a
- Head, Human, 1945a; bones of [1945]
- Headache (med.), 1945b
- Health Habits, 1946b
- Hearing, 1948b
- Heart (anatom.), 1949a; care of, 1950b; circulation in, 1949b; and circulation of the blood, 1517b; diagram, facing [516]; description of, 1949a; diseases of, 1950b; external view of, facing [516]; parts of, [1950]; position of shown diagrammatically [2539]
- Heart Disease (med.), 1950b
- Heather (shrub), 1953b; varieties of [1955]
- Heath Gentian (plant), 1703a
- Heatstroke (med.), 4123a
- Heaves (disease of horses), 1958a
- Hedgehog (small mammal), 1961b; h. and young [1962]
- Hedge Sparrow (finch), 1962a, and 1910a
- Helichrysum (everlasting flower), 1478b; [1478]
- Heliotherapy (med.), 1967b
- Heliotrope (genus of flowering plants), 1968a; [1968]
- Helix (part of ear), 1297a; diagram [1297]
- Helix Nemoralis (mollusc), facing [2810]
- Helibore (genus of poisonous plants); 1968b; [1811]; White h. (of hlv family) [1969]
- Hemiptera (order of insects), 1971a
- Hemlock (poisonous plant), 1971b; [1971]
- Hemlock spruce (tree), 1971b
- Hemp (annual plant), 1972a
- Henbane (poisonous plant), 1973a; [1973]; seed [3901]
- Henna (small shrub), 1974b
- Henware (marine plant) [3123]
- Hepatic Duct, and gall bladder, 1664b; [480]
- Hepatica (plant), 1901a; h. triloba [1991]
- Hepatic Lichens, Dry and Moist [2502]
- Herbaceous Plants (botan.), 1904a
- Herbs (botan.), 1993a
- Heracles Beetle, 1907a; [1997]
- Heracles' Club (species of gourd), 1813a
- Heredity, 1907b; and theory of evolution, 1482a; and general zoology, 4574a
- Heredford Cattle, 803a; bull and cow [81], [807]
- Hereros (ethnol.), 72b
- Herling (young of sea-trout), 2002a
- Hermit Crab, 2002b
- Hernia (med.), 2002b
- Heron (drug), med. use of, 2005a
- Heron (wading bird), 2005a; Black Crowned Night h. [2005]; Cattle Egret, 5032b; Common h. [2006]; Goshawk h. [2006]; nests [2005], 1971a
- Hesper (med.), 2006a
- Herring (fish), 2006b; [2008]
- Hessian Fly (insect), 2014b; [2014]; and galls, 1665b
- Heteroptera (sub-order of insects), 1971a
- Hibernation, of animals, 2017a
- Hibiscus (genus of plants), 2017b
- Hiccough (med.), 2017b
- Hickory (genus of trees), 2017b; bark of h. [401]; Shagbark h. 4810a
- Hickory-Leaf Caterpillar, facing [798]
- High Brown Fritillary (butterfly), facing [670]
- Himalayan Rabbit, 3616a
- Hind (deer), 1144a
- Hind Joints (in human frame), 2124a; [2124]
- Hip Bone (anatom.) [3975]
- Hip Joint (anatom.), 2025b; diseases of, 2026a
- Hippocampus (sea animal), 2026b; [2026]; [3123]
- Hippopotamus, 2027a; facing [174], [4937]; h. in Kruger National Park [2027]
- Histology (science of plant and animal tissues), 2028b
- Hive-Bee, facing [2188]
- Hoatzin (bird), 2038b
- Hobby (bird of-prey), 2039a
- Hog-Deer, 5030b
- Hog-Nosed Snake, 4716b
- Hogweed (plant), 2041a; [2041]
- Holly Tree, 2043b; [2043]; leaves and berries [2043]
- Hollyhock (plant), 2044a; facing [3326]; flowers of [2044]; h. 18 feet high [2041]
- Holm Oak (tree), 3112a
- Holstein-Friesian (breed of cattle), 803a
- Homoeopathy (med.), 2052a
- Homoptera (sub-order of insects), 1971a
- Honey Badger (fur-bearing animal), 3648b; H. Badger or Katel [3648]
- Honey-Bee (insect), 438a; head of h.-b. [437]; hind leg of h.-b. [438]; mouth-parts of h.-b. [437]; swarm of h.-b. [440]
- Honey Buzzard (bird-of-prey), 2054a, and 673a
- Honeycomb Sponge, 487b; [487]
- Honey Guides (birds), 2054a
- Honey Locust (tree), 2054a
- Honeysuckle (plant), 2054b; [2054]
- Hooded Crow (bird), 1080a; young h. grey crow [1080]
- Hooded Eagle [1295]
- Hooded Seal (water carnivore), 3893a; [3893]
- Hooded Violet (flowering plant), 4392b
- Hookworm (animal parasite), 2057a
- Hookworm (med.), 2057a; transmission, symptoms and cure, 2057b
- Honlock Gibbon (anthropoid ape), 5030a
- Hoopoe (bird), 2057b; [2057]
- Hop (species of vine), 2060a; h. in Victoria, Australia [2059]
- Hop Clover (plant), 943a
- Hop Glass (Australian plant), facing [1662]
- Hop Hornbeam (tree), 2063b
- Hop-Merchant (butterfly), facing [668]
- Horchound (plant), 2061a; [2061]
- Hormones (biol.), 2061b; h. and endocrine glands, 1409a; h. and sex, 2062a
- Horn (of animals), 2062b
- Hornbeam (genus of tree), 2063a; h. in winter [2063]; h. hole [1278]; h. twig [2063]
- Hornbill (bird), 2064a; h., from Sumatra [2064]; head and beak [2064]; h., Great Indian, facing [1012]; [2064]
- Horned Grebe (diving bird), nest of [1835]
- Horned Lark (bird), 2441a
- Horned Owl (bird of-prey), 3195b; [3195]
- Horned Toad (lizard), 2065a; Harlan's h. toad [2065]
- Horned Viper (snake), 290a; [289], [3990]
- Horned Winkle, facing [2810]
- Hornet (species of wasp), 2065a; facing [2188]
- Horse, 2068a; care and feeding of, 2068b; evolutionary history of, 1480a; history of, 2066a; nervous system of [2066]; skeleton of [2066]; types of, 2066b; [2067]; [2068]
- Horse Chestnut (genus of trees), 2069a; tree in flower [2069]
- Horse Fly, 2069b
- Horse Mushroom, 2902b
- Horse-Radish (herb), 2071a; h.-r. farming [2071]
- Horseshoe Crab (arachnid), 2071a; [2071]
- Horsetail (genus of plants), 2071b; sterile and fertile shoots [2071]
- Hottentots (anthr.), 2075b; 72a; 4990a; culture of, 4990a; institutions of, 4990b; physical characteristics of, 4990a; [2077]
- Hound, 2077b
- House Cricket (insect), 1066a
- House Fly (insect), 1574a; mature f., facing [2188]; [1575]; larva, pupa, of [1575]; life history of, 1575a; tongue of, magnified [1575]
- Hou-elek (genus of plants), 2079a; [2079]
- Housesmaid's Knee (med.), 2079b
- House Martin (bird), 2681b
- House Sparrow (bird), 4040b
- Houton (bird), 2870b
- Hovers, Priestly (Australian plant), facing [1682]
- Howler Monkey [2821]
- Huckleberry (shrub), 4463b
- Hua (bird), 4917a; male and female h. [4916]
- Human Growth, 2080a; effect of light upon activating factors in food, 2090b
- Humble-Bee, 441a; facing [2188]; h.-b. taking pollen [2187]
- Humerus (anatom.), 256b; [256], [3975]
- Humming Bird, 2082b; pair of Ruby-throated birds [2093]; young h. in nest [2093]
- Humming-Bird-Hawk-Moth, facing [2188]

Humpback Whale (marine mam-  
mal), 4456b  
Hunter (type of saddle horse),  
2066b; [2067]  
Hunting Leopard (cat), 847b; [848]  
Huskie (dog), 1221b  
Hyacinth (flowering plant), 2106b;  
facing [1570]; facing [2518],  
[2107]; bulb [648]  
Hybrid (botan.), 2107b; hybridiza-  
tion and plant breeding, 585a  
Hybrid (zool.), 2107b

Hydra, Fresh-Water (zool.), 2108a  
Hydrangea (genus of shrubs), 2108b  
Hydrophobia (med.), 2111b  
Hydrotherapy (med.), 2112b  
Hyena (carnivorous mammal),  
2112b; Spotted h., 4934b; Striped  
h. [2112]  
Hygiene (med.), 2113a  
Hymenoptera (order of insects),  
2115a  
Hyooid Bone (of tongue), 4252a;  
diagram [4252]

Hyperaesthesia (med.), 2116a  
Hypertrophy (med.), 2116b  
Hypnotic (narcotic), med. use of,  
2936b  
Hypocotyl (botan.), 1748b; dia-  
gram [1748]  
Hypodermic Injection (med.),  
2117b  
Hyssop (shrub), 2117b  
Hyssop-Leaved Loosestrife (wild  
flower), 3589b  
Hysteria (med.), 2117b

## I

Ibex (wild goat), 2118b; Grecian I.  
[2119]; Himalayan I., 5032a  
Ibis (wading bird), 2119a; Scarlet I.  
[2119]  
Iceland Moss (species of lichen),  
2120a; [2126], [2502]  
Iceland Poppy (flowering plant),  
3495b  
Ichneumon (flesh-eating animal),  
2120b  
Ichneumon Fly (parasitic insect),  
2120b; larva and adult fly [2127]  
Ichthyosaurus (extinct reptile),  
2127a  
Icturus (med.), 2201b  
Idiocy (form of insanity), 2184b;  
and mental defects, 2733b  
Iguana (family of lizards), 2130b;  
[2131]; [4934]  
Iguanodon (fossil lizard), 2131a;  
reconstruction of [2131]  
Ilala Palm (S. Afr. tree), 5000a  
Ileum (part of small intestine), 128a  
Ilex (tree), 3112a  
Iliac Artery, 274a; facing [516]  
Ilium (bone, part of pelvis), 2132b;  
iliac crests [3308]  
Imbecility (form of insanity),  
2184b; and mental defects,  
2733b  
Immovable Joints (in human  
frame), 2324a  
Impala (S. Afr. antelope), 2136a;  
in African bush [2136]; i. and  
wildbeasts at water hole [4937]  
Impatiens (genus of plants), 2136b;  
[2136]  
Imperial Eagle (bird), 1296a  
Impeyan Pheasant (Indian game  
bird), 5032b  
Inarching (plant grafting), 1818a  
Inbreeding (eugenics), 2140a  
Incisor (teeth), 4182b; [4182];  
chart showing average time of  
appearance [4182]

Incus (part of ear), 1297b; dia-  
gram [1297]  
Indeterminate Inflorescence (botan.),  
2178a; [2178]  
Indian, American (anthropology),  
2158b; in Central America and  
Mexico, 2160a, in N. Amer.,  
2158b, [4801], S. Amer. types,  
2160a; organization among,  
2160b; scenes in the life of [2159]  
Indian Bean (tree), 705b  
Indian Elephant, 1387a; [1385]  
Indian Hornbill (bird) [2064]  
Indian Rhinoceros, 3698b; [3698]  
Indian's Shot (plant), 741a  
Indigo Bird (finch), 2161a; i. bird  
and nest [2161]  
Indri (lemur), 2482a  
Infantile Convulsions (med.), 4042a  
Infantile Paralysis (med.), 2175a  
Infantilism, and pituitary glands,  
1409b  
Inflammation (med.), 2177b  
Inflorescence (botan.), 2177b; and  
plant morphology, 554a; deter-  
minate (cymose) i., 2178a;  
[2177]; indeterminate (racemose)  
i., 2178a; [2178]  
Influenza (med.), 2178a  
Infusoria (zool.), 2178b  
Innominate Vein (anatom.), facing  
[516]  
Inoculation (med.), 2182a  
Insanity, 2184b  
Insect (class of arthropods), 2185b;  
common i., facing [2188]; charac-  
teristics of, 2185b; the develop-  
ing i., 2188a; and disease, 2188b;  
as enemies and helpers of man,  
2188b; instincts of, 2188a;  
internal structure of, 2186a;  
nature of, 2185b; nervous sys-  
tem of [2186]; senses of, 2186b;  
varieties of [2187]  
Insectivora (zool.), 2190a

Insomnia (med.), 2190a  
Inspiration, and diaphragm, 1187b  
Insulin, med. use of, 2193a; and  
treatment of diabetes, 1184a;  
work of in body, 2061b  
Interdigital Ringworm (med.),  
3724a  
Intermittent Fever (malaria), 2634a  
Intestine (physiol.), 2205a; con-  
volutions in small I. [228]; large  
and small I., 2205b; position in  
abdominal cavity [6]; in scheme  
of blood circulation, facing [516]  
Invertebrate (secretion of yeast), 4547a  
Invertebrates (zool.), 2210b  
Ipocacuanha (plant), 2214b; [2214];  
uses of i. (drug), in med., 2214b  
Iris (part of eye), 1490b; diagram,  
cross-section of eye [1491]; dia-  
gram, front view of eye [1490]  
Iris (genus of flowering plants),  
2228a; facing [1572], [2228];  
cross-section of i. capsule [3900]  
Irish Elk (extinct animal), 1395a  
Irish Moss (species of sea-weed),  
2229a  
Irish Setter (dog), 3911a  
Irish Terrier (dog), 2229a; [2229]  
Irish Wolfhound (dog), 2229b;  
[2229]  
Iritis (disease of eye), 513b  
Ironbark (var. of Eucalyptus tree),  
4679b  
Iron Prominent Caterpillar, facing  
[798]  
Ironwood (tree), 2063b  
Itch (physiol.), 2280a  
Itch Mite (parasitic animal), 2802a;  
view of under side [2801]  
Ivory Palm (tree), 2263a, and  
3239a  
Ivy (plant), 2263b; leaves and  
berries [2263]  
Ixias (flowering plant), 2263b;  
[2263]

## J

JABIRU (stork), 2284a  
Jacana (wading bird), 2284a  
Jacaranda (Indian tree), 3113b  
Jackal (species of wild dog), 2284b;  
[2284]  
Jackdaw (bird), 2285a; [2265]  
Jack Snipe, facing [1670]  
Jacobin Pigeon (bird), 3414a  
Jaeger (sea-bird), 3977a  
Jaguar (cat), 2285b; [2268]  
Jail Fever (med.), 4319b  
Jalap (plant), 2285b  
Jamaica Banana, 384a  
Jamaica Ginger Plant [1758]

Jamaica Pepper (Allspice), 133a  
Japanese Barberry (shrub), 398b;  
[398]  
Japanese Ivy (plant), 2263b  
Japanese Maple (tree), 2660b  
Japanese Medlar (tree), 3725b  
Japanese Rose (flowering plant),  
3758b  
Jarrab (tree), 4679b  
Jasmine (genus of climbing shrubs),  
2290b, [2290]  
Jaundice (med.), 2291b  
Jay (sub-family of birds), 2293a;  
facing [494], [2293]

Jejunum (part of small intestine),  
128a; diagram [128]  
Jelly-Fish (marine animal), 2297a;  
Giant j.-fish [2296]; jelly-fish  
[3123]  
Jerboa (rodent), 2297b; [2297].  
[4619]  
Jericho Rose (plant of mustard  
family), 2298a; rolled up, and  
open [2298]  
Jersey Cattle, 803a; cow, dairy  
type [803]  
Jerusalem Artichoke (plant), 275b;  
[276]

Jessamine (genus of climbing shrubs), 2290b; [2290]  
Jew Fish, 2312a; [2312]  
Jew's Ear (mushroom), 2902b  
Jigger (bea), 2314b  
John Dory (fish), 1226a, and 2320b; [2320]

Joints (anatom.), 2323b; ailments of, 2324a; immovable and movable J., 2324a; types of [2324]  
Jonquil (species of narcissus), 2325b; [2326]  
Juca (shrub), 789b  
Judas Tree, 2331a

Jugular Vein (physiol.), 2333a; diagrams, facing [516], [2333]  
Jungle Fowl (birds), 2336a; [491]  
Indian var. of, 5032b  
Juniper (genus of trees and shrubs), 2336a; [2336]; spray, with berries [2336]  
Jute (plant), 2341a

## K

Kaffir (ethnog.), 2343a  
Kaffir Corn (grain sorghum), 2343b; [2343]  
Kahikatea (N.Z. tree), 4916b  
Kaka Parrot (bird), 2376b  
Kale (var. of cabbage), 2344b; [2345]  
Kalij Pheasant (Indian game bird), 5032b  
Kalmia (genus of shrubs), 2345a; detail of branch [2345]; Sheep Laurel (dwarf var.), [2345]  
Kalmucks (ethnog.), 2345b  
Kangaroo (marsupial), 2346b; facing [174], [488]; k. with young [2347], [4619]; Red k. [4755]; tree-climbing k. [4619]; var. of k. in Australia, 4618b; [324]; Woodward's k., 4618c  
Kangaroo Paws (plant), 4682a; facing [4682]  
Kangaroo Thorn (var. of Acacia tree), 4680a  
Karakul Sheep, 2349b; k. ewe and lamb [2349]  
Karanj (Indian tree), 5113b  
Karri (tree), 4679b  
Katabolism (physiol.), 2742b  
Kauri (tree), 2352a, and 4916a; [4915]  
Kea (or Mountain Parrot), 2376b, and 4917a; [4916]

Keelless Birds, 490b  
Keesbond (dog), 2354a; [2354]  
Kelp (maritime plant), 4812a  
Kentish Plover (bird), 3445a  
Keratotic Ringworm (med.), 3724a  
Kermode's Bear, 4712b  
Kerry Blue Terrier (dog), 2367a; [1222], [2367]  
Kestrel (bird-of-prey), 2367b; facing [496], [2367]; k. and young at nest [2367]  
Kiang (Indian var. of wild ass), 5030b  
Kidneys (physiol.), 2371a; diagram [2371]; diseases of, 2371b; and scheme of circulation of blood, facing [516]  
Kidney Bean (plant), 423b  
Killdeer (plover), 2374a; k. at nest [2374]  
Killer Whale, 4715b  
King Bird of Paradise [497]  
King Charles Spaniel (dog), 2378a; [2378]  
King Cobra (snake), 958a  
Kingcup (plant), 2680b; [2680]  
Kingfisher (family of birds), 2378b; facing [496]; American k. [2379]; Indian k., facing [5032]; Kookaburra k. [2379]  
King of Saxony Bird of Paradise [497]

King Vulture (bird-of-prey), 4402a  
Kite (bird-of-prey), 2380a; Fork-tailed k. [2386]  
Kitten Caterpillar, facing [798]  
Kittiwake (gull), 2386a; [1873], [2386]  
Kiwi (flightless bird), 207a, and 2386b; [207], [4916]  
Klapperbos (S. Afr. desert shrub), 5001a  
Klipspringer (Afr. mammal), 4936b  
Knapweed, 2387a; [2387]  
Knee (anatom.), 2387b  
Knipofia (herbaceous plant), 4285a  
Knot (bird), 2390a, and 4403a  
Knotgrass (plant), 2390b; [2390]  
Koala Bear (pouched mammal), 2393a; [331], [2393], [4619]; protection of, 4620a  
Kodiak Bear (mammal), 425a  
Koel (Indian cuckoo), 5032a  
Kohl-Rabi (plant of cabbage family), 2394a; [2394]  
Komodo Dragon (lizard), 1241b; [1241]  
Koodoo (antelope), 2395a, 183b, 2395a  
Kookaburra (bird), 2395a; [2379], [2395], [4619]  
Kraalbos (S. Afr. shrub), 5001a  
Krait Cobra (snake), 5032b

## L

Labrador Retriever (dog), 3692b; [3692]  
Labrusca Grape, 1824a  
Laburnum (tree), 2406a; branch and flower [2406]; Indian var., Amaltas, 5113b  
Labyrinthodont (extinct amphibian), 2406b  
Lace-Winged Flies (family of insects), 2410b; facing [2188]; adult and grub [2410]; Green I. fly [2410]  
Lachrymal Bones (of the face), 1494a; [1495]  
Lachrymal Fistula (med.), 1546b  
Lachrymal Glands (anatom.), 2411a, and 1489b  
Lackey (moth), facing [4572]; and caterpillar, facing [798]  
Lactalbumin, 103b  
Lacteals (part of small intestine), 2412a  
Lactic-Acid Therapy (med.), 2412b  
Ladybird (family of beetles), 2412b; facing [2188]; l. on leaf [2413]  
Lady's Slipper (perennial plant), 2413a, 3162b; [2413]; Royal Lady's Slipper [4611]  
Lake Huron Tansy (plant), 4810a  
Lamellibranchiata (zool.), 2418a  
Lanmergeier (bird-of-prey), 2418a

Lampern (fish), 2419b; [2419]  
Lamprey (marine fish), 2419b; [2419]  
Lamp-Shell (brachiopod), 2420a, 566a and 4576b; [2420]  
Lanceolate (leaf shape) [551]  
Land Crab (shell-fish), 2427a, and 1058a; [1058]  
Land Rail (bird), 3627b  
Langur Monkey [2824]  
Lapwing (green plover), 2439a; l. approaching nest [2439]; eggs [1349]  
Larch (genus of trees), 2439b; [2439]; twig of l. [2440]  
Large Copper (butterfly), facing [670]  
Large Tortoiseshell (butterfly), facing [670]  
Lark (family of birds), 2440b; skylark at nest [2440]; w. lark with young [2440]  
Larkspur (genus of plants), 2441a; Annual l. [2441]; Perennial l. [2441]  
Larva (zool.), 2441b; various kinds of [2441]  
Laryngitis (med.), 2442a  
Larynx (bodily organ), 2442a  
Laudanum (drug), med. uses of, 2450b

Laughing Jackass (bird), 2395a; (kookaburra) [2395], [4619]  
Laurel (family of trees and shrubs), 2453b; twig of l. [2453]  
Laurie (tropical bird), 4261b  
Lawyer Vine (Australian species), 4679a  
Lavender (plant), 2455b; cutting l. [2455]  
Leach's Petrel (bird), 3353b  
Lead Poisoning (med.), 2459b  
Leaf (botan.), 2460a; forms of, 2460b; parts of [2461]; varieties of [2460]; work of, 2461a  
Leaf Insect, 2461b; wingless and winged var. [2462]  
Leaf Rollers (moths), 2870a  
Leatherback Turtle (legged reptile), 4312b  
Leather Carp (fish), 774b  
Leather-Jacket (insect grub), 1107b  
Leech (ringed worm), 2468a; various kinds of [2468]  
Leek (vegetable), 2470a; [2470]  
Leguminous Plants (botan.), 2472a  
Lectster Sheep (domestic breed), 3925b  
Lemming (rodent), 2481a  
Lemon (citrus fruit), 2481b; flower and fruit [919], [2481]  
Lemon Guava (shrub), 1864b

Lemur (zool.), **2482a**; Ring tailed l. [2482]; tree l., 4938a  
 Lentil (plant), **2455b**  
 Leopard (large cat), **2486b**  
 Leopard Cat (ocelot), 3124a; [3124]  
 Lepidodendron (group of fossil plants), **2407b**; l. twig [2488]  
 Lepidoptera (order of insects), **2487b**  
 Leprosy (med.), **2483b**; cause and symptoms of, 2488b; treatment and control of, 2489a  
 Lesser Black-Backed Gull (sea bird), 1873a  
 Lesser Weaver (fish), 1544b  
 Lesser Whitethroat (song bird), 4462b  
 Lettuce (vegetable), **2401b**; cos l. [2491]  
 Leucocyte (white blood-cell), 1206b; engorging gonorrhoea germs [1206]  
 Leukaemia (med.), 158a  
 Levant Lapper (sponge), facing [4052]  
 Leveret (young hare), 1919a; leverets in their "form" [1919]  
 Lichen (flowerless plant formation), **2503b**; types of [2502]  
 Licorice (herb), **2504b**  
 Ligament (anatom.), **2508a**  
 Ligation (in surgery), **2508a**  
 Lilac (tree or shrub), **2516b**; branch and flower [2516]  
 Lilly-Pilly (Australian var. of Eugenia), 4680b  
 Lily (family of plants), **2517a**; facing [1572]; Bermuda l. [2517]; Lilium Speciosum [2517]  
 Lily Beetle, facing [2188]  
 Lily of the Valley (garden plant), **2517b**; facing [2518], [2518]  
 Lime (fruit), **2518b**  
 Lime Hawk Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Lime Tree, 2525b; leaves and seeds [2460], [2525]; l. in winter [2478]  
 Limpet (mollusc), **2520a**; [3123]; shell of l., facing [3926]  
 Lincoln Sheep (domesticated breed), 3925b  
 Linden (tree), **2525b**; leaves and seeds [2525]  
 Ling (fish), **2526b**  
 Ling (Heather), 1955b; [1955]  
 Lingula (zool.), **2527a**  
 Liniment (in med.), **2527a**  
 Linn (tree), **2525b**; leaves and seed [2525]  
 Linnaea (wild flower), **2527b**  
 Linnet (song-bird), **2527b**; l. feeding young [2527]  
 Lion, **2529a**; facing [174]; African lioness [2529]; l. in bush [2530]; l. in Kruger National Park [4936]  
 Little Grebe (diving bird), 1515a  
 Little Ringed Plover (bird), 3445a  
 Little Tern (sea bird), 4207a  
 Live-for-Ever (genus of plants), **2079a**; [2079]  
 Live-Long (perennial plant), **2538a**; [2538]  
 Liver (bodily organ), **2538a**; diseases of, 2539a; functions of, 2538b; and kidneys [2537]; parts of [2538]; position of [2539]; relation of to other organs in abdominal cavity [6]; and scheme of blood circulation, facing [516]  
 Liver Fungus (mushroom), 2902b  
 Liverwort (plant), **2541a**, and 1992a; [1991], [2541]  
 Lizard (reptile), **2543a**, adaptations for defence, 2543b; coloured l. [2543]; frilled l. [2543]; habits of, 2544a; sand l. [3688]; transparent l. [2544]  
 Llama (domesticated var. of guanaco), **2544b**; facing [174], [2544]  
 Loach-fish, **2548b** [2548]  
 Lobelia (genus of plants), **2549a**, L. Candle, facing [4286]; Perennial l. [2549]  
 Lobster (shell-fish), **2549a**; [4577]; l. catching crab [2549], seed l. [2549]  
 Lobster Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Lobule (part of ear), 1297a, diagram [1297]  
 Lobworm, **2550a**  
 Local Anaesthesia (med.), 159a  
 Lockjaw (med.), **2557b**  
 Locust (family of short-horned grasshoppers), **2558a**, [2559]; l. in flight [2558]; l. on the march [2558]; parts of l. [2559]  
 Loder's Gazelle, 1693a  
 Loganberry (var. of blackberry), **2561b**  
 Lombardy Poplar (tree), 3195a  
 London Pride (perennial plant), **2576a**  
 Long-Eared Owl (bird of prey), 3195b  
 Long-Finned Gurnard (fish), 1876a  
 Long-Tailed Tit (bird), 4242b

Loon (water bird), 1210b  
 Looper (family of moths), **2579b**, and 2670a  
 Loosestrife (species of waterside plant), **2606b**  
 Lop-Eared Rabbit, 4615b  
 Loquat (tree), 2725b  
 Lords and Ladies (plant), **2580a**  
 Loris (animal of lemur family), **2581a**; [2581]  
 Lory (bird), **2581b**  
 Lotus (plant), **2584a**; American l. [2584]; Indian l. flower, facing [5114]  
 Louse (parasitic insect), **2591a**  
 Love-Bird (species of parrots), **2592b**  
 Love-In-A-Mist (annual plant), **2592b**; [2592]  
 Love-Lies-Bleeding (plant), 1414a  
 Lucerne (plant), 117b  
 Lugworm, 2550a  
 Luggar Falcon (Indian bird), 5032b  
 Lumbago (med.), **2596a**  
 Lumbar Vertebrae (anatom.), 3975a; [3975]  
 Luminol (drug), 398b  
 Luna Moth [2869]  
 Lunar Caustic, med. uses of, 809a, and 2597b  
 Lunar Double Stripe Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Lung (organ of respiration), **2598b**, care of, 2599a; diagram [2598]; diseases of, 2599a; position of and relation to other bodily organs [6], [2539]; work of, 2599a; l. in scheme of blood circulation, facing [516]  
 Lung-Fish, **2598a**, [2598]  
 Lungwort (perennial herb), **2599b**, [2592], [2599]; Sea Lungwort, 4810b  
 Lunula (part of nail), 2925a  
 Lupin (genus of plants), **2600a**, facing [1326], [2600]  
 Lupinus (med.), **2600a**  
 Luteosterone (hormone), 2602a  
 Larch (tree), **2533a**  
 Lymph (physiol.), **2604a**  
 Lymphatic Leukaemia (med.), 158a  
 Lynx (species of cat), **2604b**, African l. [2604]; Canadian l. [4713]  
 Lyre Bird, **2605b**; female at nest [2606]; male l. bird [328]; tail feathers displayed [4621]  
 Lysimochia (genus of plants), **2606b**

## M

MACAW (parrot), **2606b**, and 3276b; [493], [2608]  
 Mackerel (fish), **2614b**; [2614]  
 Macrozamia Palm (tree) [4679]  
 Maculo-Anaesthetic Leprosy (med.), 2489a  
 Madder (plant), **2616b**; [2616]  
 Magnolia (genus of shrubs), **2625b**; m. blossoms [2625]  
 Maggie (bird), **2625b**; [2626]  
 Maggie (Looper) Moth, 2870a  
 Mahogany (tree), **2626b**; [2627]  
 Mahseer (Indian carp), **2627b**, 5033a  
 Maidenhair (genus of ferns), **2627b**; [2627]  
 Maidenhair Tree, 1748b

Maiden Pink (flowering plant), 3422b  
 Maize (cereal grain), **2630a**; m. crop in Africa [2630]; m. grown as catch crop in Barbados [2631]; varieties of, 2630b  
 Mako Shark, head of [3923]  
 Malamutes (dogs), 1221b  
 Maler (facial bone), 1919a; [1915]  
 Malaria (med.), **2631a**, and Plasmodium Vivax, 2967a; treatment and prevention of, 2631b  
 Male Fern (plant), **2637a**, and 1520a  
 Mallard (fresh-water duck), 1268b; m. in flight [1268]; and protective colouring, facing [562]  
 Mallee (var. of Eucalyptus tree), 4680a  
 Mallee Hen, and Mound Birds, 2883a  
 Malleus (part of ear), 1297b; diagram [1298]  
 Mallow (family of plants), **2637b**; marsh m. [2637]  
 Malpighian Tubules (of insects), 2186a  
 Maltese (dog), **2639a**; M. terrier [2639]  
 Maltese Cat, 794b  
 Mamma (accessory generative gland), **581b**  
 Mammalia (class of vertebrates), **2640b**, 4577b, 4578b; [4579]; fossil m. [2641]

Maiden Pink (flowering plant), 3422b  
 Maize (cereal grain), **2630a**; m. crop in Africa [2630]; m. grown as catch crop in Barbados [2631]; varieties of, 2630b  
 Mako Shark, head of [3923]  
 Malamutes (dogs), 1221b  
 Maler (facial bone), 1919a; [1915]  
 Malaria (med.), **2631a**, and Plasmodium Vivax, 2967a; treatment and prevention of, 2631b  
 Male Fern (plant), **2637a**, and 1520a  
 Mallard (fresh-water duck), 1268b; m. in flight [1268]; and protective colouring, facing [562]  
 Mallee (var. of Eucalyptus tree), 4680a  
 Mallee Hen, and Mound Birds, 2883a  
 Malleus (part of ear), 1297b; diagram [1298]  
 Mallow (family of plants), **2637b**; marsh m. [2637]  
 Malpighian Tubules (of insects), 2186a  
 Maltese (dog), **2639a**; M. terrier [2639]  
 Maltese Cat, 794b  
 Mamma (accessory generative gland), **581b**  
 Mammalia (class of vertebrates), **2640b**, 4577b, 4578b; [4579]; fossil m. [2641]

- Mammary Vein (physiol.), 2333a; diagram [2333]
- Mammuth (extinct fossil elephant), 2641b; reconstruction of [2641]; skull of [4571]
- Manatee (water mammal), 2643a; and order of Sirenia, 3972a
- Manchester Terrier (dog), 2644a; [2644]
- Mandible (facial bone), 1494a
- Mandingo (ethnog.), 2647b
- Mandrake (plant), 2648a; blossom [2648]
- Mandrill (baboon), 2648a; [2648]
- Mange (skin disease of horses, etc.), 2649a
- Mangel-Wurzel (var. of beet), 2649a, and 443b
- Mango (fruit), 2649a; in fruit [2650]
- Mangrove (genus of shrubs or trees), 2649b
- Manguruzu Catfish, 798b
- Mania (form of insanity), 2181b
- Manioc (shrub), 789b
- Man-of-War Bird, 1642b
- Mantis (insect), 2656a; in fighting [2656]
- Manx Cat, 794b
- Manx Shearwater (sea bird), 3924b
- Maoi (anthr.), 2658a, 4903a; migration of to N. Z., 4904a; in pah or village [4907], in people [2659], [4906]; social institutions, 4904b
- Maple (family of trees), 2660b; bark of [401]; fruit of, showing wings [3901]
- Map Turtle, 4716b
- Marabou (stork), 2661b; [493], [2662]
- March Violet (flowering plant), 4392b
- Marco Polo Sheep (wild var.), 3923a
- Marigold (plant), 2660b
- Marine Life, forms of from Great Barrier Reef [189]
- Mariposa (plant of lily family), facing [2418]
- Marjoram (genus of plants), 2671b
- Markhor (Indian var. of goat), 5032a
- Marinnet (family of monkeys), 2675b; common in [2675]
- Marquet (ground squirrel family), 2675b; in at entrance of burrow [2676]
- Maroon (sweet chestnut), 2676a
- Marrow (plant), 2677b
- Marsh Calla (flower), 701a
- Marsh Fever (malaria), 2634a
- Marsh Hawk (bird of prey), 1910a; [1940]; eggs and nest of [2989]
- Marsh Mallow (plant), 2638a; [2637]
- Marsh Marigold (plant), 2680b; [2680]
- Marsh Tit (bird), 4242b
- Marsh-Warbler (song-bird), 4416a
- Marsupials (sub-division of mammals), 2680b
- Marten (fur-bearing animal), 2681a; Pine in [2681]
- Martin (bird), 2681b; facing [494]; distinguished from swallow, 4138a; Sand in, mother feeding young [2682]
- Martinique Banana, 381a
- Masi (ethnog.), 2682a; M. warriors [2692]; M. women [73]
- Mashona (ethnog.), 72b
- Maskinonge (fish), 4717a
- Mason-Bees (insect), 441a; [441]
- Mason Wasp (stinging insect), 4425b
- Massage (med.), 2697a
- Massasauga (snake), 4716b
- Mastication (physiol.), 2699a
- Mastiff (dog), 2699a; [1221], [2699]
- Mastodon (extinct fossil elephant), 2699a; skeleton of [2699]
- Matabele (ethnog.), 2699b, and 72a
- Matai (N. Z. tree), 4916b
- Matá-Matá Turtle (legged reptile), 4312a; [4312]
- Maternity, 2701a
- Mat Grass, 2701b
- Matrix (skin below nail), 2925a
- Mavis (song-thrush), 4229a
- Maxillary Bones (of the head) [1945]
- Maxillary Sinuses (cavities in skull), 3971a
- May (tree or shrub), 1942a; blossom and leaves [1942]
- May Fly (insect), 2706b; [2187]
- Maya Indians (anthrop.), 2706a
- Meadow Pipit (song bird), 3423b
- Mendow Rue (plant), 2708b, and [669], [2708]
- Meadow Saffron (plant), 2708b, and 968a
- Meadowsweet (plant), 2708b, and 4050a; [2709]
- Meadow Violet (flowering plant), 4392b
- Meal-Worm (beetle larva), 2709a
- Mealy Redpoll (bird), 3663a
- Measled Cowrie, Shell [1057]
- Measles (med.), 2709a; cause, transmission and symptoms, 2709a; treatment and prevention, 2709b
- Median Basilic Vein (anatom.), facing [516]
- Median Cephalic Vein (anatom.), facing [516]
- Medicine, 2724a; medicines or drugs, 2723a
- Medinal (drug), 398b
- Mediterranean Man (human group), 3619b
- Medlar (tree), 2725b
- Medulla (botan.), 3427b
- Medulla Oblongata (anatom.), 570a; diagram [569]
- Medullary Cavity (of bones), 535a; diagram [534]
- Medusae (group of jelly-fish), 2728a; Medusan jelly-fish, 2972a
- Megapode (bird), 2882b
- Megatherium (extinct fossil animal), 2728a
- Megrin (flat-fish), 2728b
- Melancholia (form of insanity), 2184b
- Melilot (genus of clover-like plants), 2728a
- Membrane (anatom.), 2728b
- Membranous Croup (med.), 1080a
- Meninge (membrane surrounding brain), 569a
- Meningitis (med.), 2733a
- Mental Defect, 2733b
- Mental Treatment, 2734a
- Merganser (species of ducks), 2738b
- Merino Sheep, 3925b; in sorting pen, S. Afr. [4931]; stud flock in Australia [3924]
- Merlin (bird of prey), 2740a; in with prey [2740]
- Mesencephalic Skull (anthr.), 3617a
- Metabolism (physiol.), 2742b
- Metacarpals (bones of the hand), 1910b; [1910]
- Metamorphosis (biology), 2744b; caterpillar to moth [2745]; examples of m., 2745a
- Metatarsal Bones (of the foot), 1584a; [1584]
- Metazoa (zool.), 2748a
- Michaelmas Daisy (plant), 2758b; facing [3326]
- Microbes, activities of, 1206a; classification of, 1206b; and disease, 1205b; natural antidotes to, 1206b; varieties of [1205]
- Micrococcus (bacteria), 362b; in a blood cell [363]
- Midge (insect), 2755b
- Midwifery (med.), 2767b, and 3119b
- Mignonette (garden plant), 2767b; [2767]
- Migraine (med.), 1945b
- Migration, of Animals, 174b; of Birds, 496a
- Mildev (fungous plant), 2769a
- Milfoil (flowering plant), 4546b; [4546]
- Milk Snake, 4716b
- Milk Teeth, 4181b; chart showing average time of appearance [4182]; forms of [4182]
- Milkweed (plant), 2772a
- Milkwort (family of plants), 2772b; [2772]
- Miller's Giant (Polyanthus, flowering plant), 3479b
- Miller's Thumb (fish), 653b; [653]
- Millet (grass), 2774a
- Mimicry (protective coloration), 3362a; examples of, facing [3362]
- Mimosa (plant or shrub), 2776b; [2777]
- Minevet (Indian bird), 5032a
- Mingan Thistle (plant), 480a
- Minims (ants), 179b
- Mink (fur-bearing animal), 2780a; facing [1652], [2789], [4713]
- Minnow (fish), 2790b; [2790]
- Mint (family of plants), 2794a
- Minuet, Scarlet (Indian bird), facing [5032]
- Mire (N. Z. tree), 4916b
- Mirror Carp (fish), 774b
- Missel Thrush (bird), 4228b
- Mistletoe (parasitic plant), 2801a; [2801]
- Mites (parasitic animals), 2801b; cheese m. and itch m. [2801]; diseases caused by, 2802a; red earth m. [2801]
- Mitral Valve (physiol. of heart), 1949b; diagram [1950]
- Moa (flightless bird), 2802b; skeleton of [4917]
- Moccasin Snake, 2803b; [2803]
- Mocking Bird, 2803b; [2804]
- Mock Orange (shrub), 2803b, and 4160b
- Moist Gangrene (med.), 1673a
- Molar (teeth), 4182a; [4182]; chart showing average time of appearance [4182]
- Mole (insectivorous animal), 2809a; facing [1652], [2809]
- Mole Cricket (insect), 1066a
- Molluscs (zool.), 2810a; main divisions of, 4576b; varieties of, facing [2810], [2810], [4576]



Monarch (butterfly), facing [668]; larva and chrysalis of, facing [668]  
 Monaul Pheasant (Indian game bird), 5032b  
 Money Cowrie, Shell [1057]  
 Moneywort (plant), 2231b  
 Mongoloid Man (human group), 3619a; [3620]  
 Mongoose (of civet family), [2822]; battle with cobra [3991]; dwarf m. and young [2823]  
 Monitor (lizard), 2223a; Nile m. [2823]  
 Monkey, 2224a; Colobus m. [2825]; m. in Natal [4915]; species of, 2824b; types illustrated [2824]  
 Monk Fish, 166a; [166]  
 Monksblood (wild plant), 2225a, and 23b; [2825]  
 Monk's Rhubarb (plant), 1217a  
 Monocotyledons (botan.), 1051a  
 Monotremata (zool.), 2230a  
 Montagu's Harrier (bird of prey), 1925b; hen bird on nest [1925]  
 Moor-Hen (bird), 2250b, and 1663a; [2850]  
 Moose, 2251b; [4713]; Bull m. and mate [2851]; m. calf [2851]; twin m. calves [4714]  
 Morbid Anatomy, 2386a  
 Morel (mushroom), 2902b  
 Morning-Glory (family of climbing plants), 2257a  
 Moron, 2733b  
 Morphine, use of in med., 2859b  
 Morphology (biol.), 2258b  
 Mortification (med.), 1673a  
 Mosquitoes (insects), 2265b; Adult m. or Imago, 2866a; Culex m., female [2867]; Larval stage, 2865b, [2441]; Malarial m., 2866b; Ochlerotatus m., female [2866]; Pupal stage, 2866a; Theobakia m., male and female [2866]  
 Moss (plant), 2267b; English m. [2868]; Hypnum Filicium [2867]

Moss Campion (wild flower), 2267b  
 Moss Rose (flowering plant), 3758b  
 Moth (order of insects), 2268a; habits of, 2868b; species of, 2868b; types of [2869]  
 Motherwort (wild plant), 2270b  
 Motmot (bird), 2270b  
 Mouflon (var. of wild sheep), 3923a  
 Moulting, 2222b; of birds, 491a  
 Mound Bird, 2222b; method of hatching eggs, 4622b  
 Mountain Arnica (plant), 271a  
 Mountain Ash (tree), 2283a  
 Mountain-Finch (bird), 572a  
 Mountain Laurel (shrub), 2345b  
 Mountain Parrot (bird), 3276b  
 Mourning Cloak (butterfly), facing [668]  
 Mourning Dove (Canadian bird), 4716a, 1239b  
 Mouse, 2287a; common m. [2887]; long-tailed field m. [2887]  
 Mouse-Eared Hawkweed (plant), 1941b  
 Mouse Lemur (monkey-like animal), 2482a  
 Mouth (bodily organ), 2287b  
 Movable Joints (in human frame), 2324a; types of [2324]  
 Mucous Membranes (anatom.), 2730a  
 Mucus (physiol.), 2289b  
 Mud Baths, med. use of, 417a  
 Mud Puppy (var. of salamander), 4717a  
 Mud Turtle (legged reptile), 4312a; underside of [4312]  
 Mugger (Indian crocodile), 5032b  
 Mulberry (tree), 2290a; branch [2890]; seed [3901]  
 Mule (hybrid), 2290a; [2890]  
 Mule-Deer (of Canada), 2290b, 4712b  
 Mulgas (var. of acacia tree), 4680a  
 Mullein (plant), 2290b; flower [2890]

Mullet (fish), 2291a; [2891]  
 Multiple Fracture (in surgery), 1605a  
 Mumps (med.), 2292b  
 Muntjac (Indian var. of deer), 5030b; female m. [1145]  
 Murlin (sea plant) [3123]  
 Murres (sea-bird), 2294b; M. or Razor-Bill [3654]  
 Muscaric (plant), 2295a  
 Muscat Grape, 1823b  
 Muscles (anatom.), 2296a; involuntary m., 2901a; m. system [2900]; voluntary m., 2296b  
 Mushroom (flowerless plant), 2291b; cultivated m. [2902]; edible varieties of, 2902b; poisonous varieties of, 2903a  
 Musk-Deer, 2295b, and 5030b  
 Musk Mallow (perennial plant), 2638a, and 2017b; wild m. m., 4809b; [2638]  
 Musk-Melon (fruit), 2295b  
 Musk-Ox, 2295b; facing [174], [2916], [4713]  
 Musk-Rat (of mouse family), 2296a; [2916]  
 Musk Rose (flowering plant), 3758b  
 Musk Terrapin (legged reptile), 4312a  
 Musquash, facing [1652]  
 Mussel (shell-fish), 2296b; freshwater m. [2917]; sea m. [3123]; shell of m., facing [3926]  
 Mustard (plant), 2298a; [2918]  
 Mutations (biol.), 1482b  
 Mute Swan (water-bird), 4138b  
 Myall (var. of acacia tree), 4680a  
 Mycelium (vegetative stage of fungus), 2290a  
 Mynah (Indian bird), 5032a  
 Myopia (med.), 2299b  
 Myriapoda (zool.), 2299b  
 Myrrh (plant secretion), 2299b; med. use of, 2902a  
 Myrtle (shrub), 2290a  
 Myxoedema (med.), 1409b

## N

NAIL (growth of outer skin), 2225a  
 Nandu (S. Amer. bird), 3695b  
 Narcissus (genus of flowers), 2236b; [2936]; bulb [648]  
 Narcotics, use of in med., 2936b  
 Narrow-Leaf Plantain (herb), 3438b  
 Narwhal (inartine animal), 2236b; [2937]  
 Nasal Bones (of the face), 1494a; [1945]  
 Nasal Nerves (physiol.), 3089a; diagram [3089]  
 Nasturtium (genus of plants), 2232a; [2938]  
 Natural Selection (biol.), 2944b; selection by life and death, 2945a; theory of evolution, 1482a  
 Nature, Balance of (biol.), 2945a  
 Nature Study, 2945b; aquarium for use in, 2946b, [2946]; insect subterrarium, 2945a, [2948]; school equipment for, 2946a  
 Nausea (med.), 2250b  
 Nautilus (genus of deep-sea molluscs), 2250b; Chambered n., shells of [2951]; N. Pompilius, facing [2810]

Neanderthal Man, 186a  
 Neck (part of body), 2271b  
 Nectar (botan.), 2272b  
 Nectarine (fruit), 2272b  
 Needle-Bush (species of protea), 4682a  
 Negritos (ethnol.), 2274b; Sakai mother and child [2974]  
 Negroid Man (human group), 2274b, 72a, 3619a; N. type [3618]  
 Nematelminthes (zool. phylum), 4575b  
 Nephritis (med.), 602b, and 2281a; acute and chronic forms of, 603a  
 Nervous System, 2284a; central n.s., 2985b; general outline of n.s. [2986]; nerve, magnified [2984]; neurone, from optic nerve [2984]; peripheral n.s., 2985a; spinal cord, 4049a, [2986]; structure of n. tissue, 2984b; sympathetic n.s., 2985b  
 Nettle (genus of plants), 2284a; Dead-nettle in flower [2998]; stinging n. [2998]  
 Nettle-Rash (med.), 2284a, and 4353b; Prickly Heat, 3541b

Nettle Tree, 2284a  
 Neuralgia (med.), 2286b  
 Neurasthenia (med.), 2286b  
 Neuritis (med.), 2286b  
 Neurone (nerve cell), 2985a; n. from the optic lobe, magnified [2984]  
 Neuroptera (zool.), 2290a  
 Newfoundland Dog, 3006b  
 Newt (amphibian), 3022a  
 New Zealand Right Whale, 4456b  
 Nicotiana (plant), 3041b; [3041]  
 Nictitating Membrane (of bird's eye), 491b  
 Nigella (annual plant), 2992b; Love-in-a-mist [2992]  
 Nightingale (bird), 3044a; facing [494], [3044]  
 Nightjar (bird), 3045a; n. on nest [3045]  
 Night-Scented Stock (plant), 4086b  
 Nightshade (plant), 3005b; Enchanter's N. [3045]  
 Nikau Palm (tree), 4916b  
 Nilgal (Indian var. of antelope), 5030b  
 Nitrogen Cycle (biol.), 2945a  
 Noddy (sea-bird), 3051b



Nodular Leprosy (med.), 2489a  
 Nordic Man (human group), 3620a;  
 [3619]  
 Norway Maple (tree), 2660b  
 Nose (bodily organ.), 3088b; cross-  
 section of [3089]  
 Notochord (biol.), 2210b

Novocaine (drug), med. uses of,  
 3100a  
 Nummulite (fossil unicellular  
 animal), 3103b; [3104]  
 Nursehound (fish), 3104b; [3104]  
 Nut (fruit), 3106b; types of [3106]  
 Nutcracker (bird), 3107a

Nuthatch (group of climbing birds),  
 3107a; n. by nest hole [3107]  
 Nutmeg Melons (var. of musk-  
 melon), 2915b  
 Nutmeg Tree, 3107a; branch and  
 fruit [3107]  
 Nux Vomica (drug), med. use of,  
 3109b

## O

Oak (tree), 3112a; in summer  
 [3113], in winter [4279]; acorns  
 [3112]; bark [401]; bur o.,  
 4810a; leaf [2460]; seedling o.,  
 [3112]  
 Oak-Leaf-Roller (moth), 2870a  
 Oar-Fish, 3114a  
 Oats (plant), 3115b  
 Obcordate (leaf shape) [551]  
 Obesity (med.), 3118a  
 Obovate (leaf shape) [551]  
 Obstetrics (med.), 3119b  
 Occipital Bone (of the head), 1945a;  
 [1945]  
 Occipital Lobe (of cerebrum), 570a;  
 diagram [569]  
 Ocelot (cat), 3124a; [3124]  
 Octopus (genus of mollusc), 3125b;  
 [3126]; lesser o. [4578]  
 Oesophagus (part of alimentary  
 canal), 128a; diagram [128];  
 digestive process, 1194a  
 Oestrone (hormone), 2062a  
 Oil Palm (tree), 3239a; facing  
 [4286]  
 Okapi (of giraffe family), 3135a;  
 [3135]  
 Old English Sheepdog, 3138a,  
 [3138]  
 Oleander (flowering shrub), 3138b  
 Olfactory Nerve (physiol.), 3089a;  
 diagram [3089]  
 Olive Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Olive Tree, 3139b; fruit [3139]  
 Onion (vegetable), 3143a; fac-  
 ing [2518]; flat "Spanish" o.  
 [3143]  
 Opium (drug), med. use of, 3151b  
 Opium Poppy [3152]  
 Opossum (marsupial), 3152b; [4619],  
 [3152]; Albino o., [4622]; Aus-  
 tralian ring-tailed o. [3152];  
 Short-eared mountain o. [3152]

Optic Nerve (of the eye), 1490b;  
 diagram [1491]  
 Ophthalmia Neonatorum (med.),  
 513b  
 Orache (plant), 3156b  
 Orange (tree), 3157a; [919]; fruit  
 [668], in cross-section showing  
 seeds [3901]; grove of o. trees  
 [3158]  
 Orange Hawkweed, 1941b  
 Orange Sulphur (butterfly), male  
 and female, facing [668]  
 Orange Tip (butterfly), facing [670]  
 Orange Underwing (moth), facing  
 [4572]  
 Orang-Utan (ape), 3159a; [3159];  
 skeleton of [4572]  
 Orbicularis Oculi (eye-muscle),  
 1489b  
 Orchid (family of plants), 3161b;  
 facing [4286]; hot-house o.  
 [3161]; tropical o., showing air  
 roots [3162]; varieties of o.,  
 facing [3162]  
 Orchis (hardy orchids), 3162b  
 Order (in botan. and zool.), 3163a,  
 and 929a  
 Organ of Corti (part of ear), 1298b  
 Oribi (S. Afr. mammal), 4936b  
 Oriental Poppy (flowering plant),  
 3495b; [3495]  
 Oriole (family of birds), 3175b;  
 Baltimore o. [3175]; Orchard o.  
 [3175]  
 Ornithology (branch of zool.),  
 3178b; growth of blackbird  
 [3179]  
 Orpine (perennial plant), 2538a;  
 [2538]  
 Orthoceras (zool.), 3181a  
 Orthodontia (med.), 1164b  
 Orthopaedics (med.), 3182a  
 Orthoptera (order of insects), 3182a

Orotol (bird), 3182b, and 655b;  
 [3182]  
 Oryx (antelope), 3182b; o. and  
 tick birds [3182]; Cape o. or  
 Gemsbok, 4938a  
 Osage (tree), 3183a  
 Osier (species of willow), 3184a  
 Osmonia, and sap, 3653b  
 Osprey (bird-of-prey), 3185a; [3185]  
 Osteopathy (med.), 3185b  
 Ostrich (bird), 3186a; [491], [3186],  
 [4935]; baby o. [493]; male o.  
 guarding eggs [3187]; o. farm  
 [3186]; o. with young [4931]  
 Otter (fur-bearing animal), 3190a;  
 [3190]; sea-otter, 4714a  
 Otterhound (dog), 3190b; [3190]  
 Ouananiche Salmon (fish), 4717a  
 Oudehout (S. Afr. shrub), 5000b  
 Ounce (var. of leopard), 3192b;  
 [3192]  
 Ovalbumin, 103b  
 Ovary (of the flower), 1570b; dia-  
 gram [1571]  
 Owl (bird-of-prey), 3195a; Arctic  
 o. [3195]; Barn o. [3195];  
 Brown o., facing [496]; Burrow-  
 ing o. [493]; Eagle o. [3195]; egg  
 of o. [3195]; feet of o. [492];  
 Horned o. [3195]  
 Owl Parrot (bird), 3276b  
 Ox-Eye Daisy (species of chrysan-  
 themum), 3198a, and 1113a;  
 [1112]  
 Oxlip (plant), 3204a  
 Oxytocin (hormone), 2062a  
 Oyster (mollusc), 3206b; showing  
 interior, facing [2810]  
 Oyster-Catcher (bird), 3207a;  
 [3207]; eggs and nest [2988]  
 Oyster Mushroom, 2902b  
 Oyster Plant (vegetable), 3207b;  
 root, fruit and flower [3207]

## P

Pacific Yew (tree), 4549b  
 Paddy Bird (Indian heron), 5032b  
 Paeony (genus of perennial plants),  
 3212a; [3213]; bud [641]  
 Painted Turtle, 4716b  
 Palaeobotany (study of fossil  
 plants), 3227a, and 553a; coal  
 ball, showing fossil plants [3227];  
 fossil plants from coal measures  
 [3228]  
 Palaeontology (study of fossil re-  
 mains of animals, etc.), 3227a;  
 fossil gasteropods from Cretaceous  
 rock [3228]  
 Palate (roof of mouth), 3229a;  
 bones, 1494a  
 Pale Tussock Caterpillar, facing  
 [798]  
 Palla (antelope), 2138a; p. in  
 African bush [2136]

Pallas's Sand-Grouse (game bird),  
 3848b  
 Palm (tree), 3237b; Date p. [3237],  
 [4681]; plantation of [3238];  
 habits of growth, 3238b; Ilala  
 p., 5000a; Macrozamia p. [4679];  
 Nikau p., 4916b; Palmyra p.,  
 3238b; Pandanus p. [4681];  
 products of, 3239a; Traveller's  
 p. [3238]  
 Palmar Arch (anatom.), facing  
 [516]  
 Palmetto (tree), 3239a  
 Palpitation of the Heart (med.),  
 2840b  
 Pampas Grass, 3241b  
 Pancreas (digestive organ), 3245a  
 Pandemic Disease (med.), 1442a  
 Pangolin, and Edentata, 3241a  
 Pansy (species of violet), 3246;

facing [4682], [3246]; facing  
 [3246]; seed, lengthwise section  
 [3900]  
 Panther (cat family), 3247a; [3247]  
 Paper Birch (tree), 490a  
 Paper Nautilus (mollusc), 244a  
 Papillae (anatom.), 1889b, 3977a;  
 diagrams [1890], [3976]; p. of  
 the tongue, 4232a; [4252]  
 Papillon (dog), 3252b; [3252]  
 Papyrus (water plant), 3253a; p.  
 in Central Africa [3253]  
 Paradise Fish [1545]  
 Paraphasia (med.), 196b  
 Paralysis (med.), 3256b  
 Paranoia (med.), 3260a  
 Para Nut (edible seed of tree),  
 3260a; fruit cut open to show  
 nuts [3260]  
 Paraphasia (med.), 196b

- Parasite (zool.), 3360b; plant p., 3261a  
 Parasol Mushroom, 2902b  
 Parathyroid Glands, 1409b  
 Paratyphoid Fever (med.), 3261a  
 Parietal Bone (of the head), 1945a; [1945]  
 Parietal Lobe (of cerebrum), 570a  
 Parietal Pleura (serous membrane), 3442a  
 Paris (herb), 3367a  
 Parmelia Physodes (lichen), [2502]  
 Parotid Gland (physiol.), 3638a  
 Parr (immature salmon or sea trout), 3275b; [3275]  
 Parra Bird, at nest [4681]  
 Parakeet (bird), 3275b; [3276]  
 Parrot (bird), 3276a; African Grey p. [3276]; feet of [492]  
 Parsley (herb), 3277b; [3277]  
 Parsnip (vegetable), 3278a; [3278]  
 Parthenogenesis (biol.), 3278a  
 Partridge (game bird), 3280a; facing [1670]; English p. and chicks [3280]  
 Pasque Flower (var. of anemone), 3281a  
 Passion Flower (genus of plants), 3281b; [3281]  
 Patagonian Rabbit, 3616a  
 Patas Monkey [2824]  
 Patella (part of knee), 237b  
 Pathans (ethnogr.), 61a  
 Pathology (study of disease), 3286a; Clinical p., 3286b  
 Paw-Paw (tree or shrub), 3292a; [3292]; fruit of [4681]; leaf formation and fruit cluster [3291]  
 Pea (genus of plants), 3232a; main-crop p. [3292]  
 Peach (tree), 3233b; fruit, facing [3758], [3294]; fruit attacked by brown rot [3294]; seed, cross-section [3900]  
 Peacock (bird), 3294b; facing [5032], [3294]; p. with tail spread [3295]; Burmese p. [493]  
 Peacock (butterfly), facing [670], [671]  
 Pea Crab (shell-fish), 1038a  
 Peanut (fruit), 3295b  
 Pear (tree), 3235b; blossom, facing [3758]; bud [611]; fruit [3296]  
 Pearly Nautilus (deep-sea mollusc), 2950b; shells of [2951]  
 Pecan (tree), 3239a  
 Peccary (var. of wild pig), 3299a; Collared p. [3299]  
 Pectoral Arch (anatom.), 3976a; [3975]  
 Pectoral Fin (of fishes) [1544]  
 Pectoral Muscle, 256b  
 Pedicles (of the deer), 1145a  
 Peeble Hawk Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Peewit, eggs and nest [2988]  
 Pekingese (dog), 3305a; facing [1222], [3305]  
 Peking Duck (domestic breed), 1270a  
 Peking Man (anthrop.), 187a  
 Pelagic (in zool.), 3305b  
 Pelocyopods (zool.) and molluscs, 2810a  
 Pelican (bird), 3306a; [3306]; feet of [492]; Indian p., facing [5032]; White p. [3306]  
 Pellagra (med.), 3307a  
 Pelvic Arch (anatom.), 3308a, 3976a; [3975]  
 Pen (female swan), 4139a  
 Penguin (aquatic bird), 3316a; [3316], [4936]; baby p. [493]; p. with young [3316]  
 Pennyroyal (herb), 3320a  
 Pentstemon (family of plants), 3322b; [3323]; facing [3326]  
 Pepper (spice plant), 3324a; plant from which black p. is produced [3324]  
 Peppermint (perennial herb), 3324b; wild p. [3325]  
 Peppermint (tree, var. of Eucalyptus), 4679b  
 Pepper Tree, 3385b; fruit and leaves of [3325]  
 Pepsin (ferment in gastric juice), 3328a, and 1519a, 4090b  
 Perch (fish), 3327a; [3327]; Giant p. [3323]; p. chasing minnow [1544]  
 Peptones, and digestive process, 3328a  
 Percheron (type of draught horse), 2068b; mare with colt [2068], stallion [2068]  
 Peregrine Falcon (bird of prey), 1500a  
 Perennials (botan.), 3327b; types of, facing [3326]  
 Pericardium (membrane surrounding heart), 3328b, and 1949b; [6]  
 Peristomium (fibrous membrane), 2730b; and bone structure, 515a  
 Peripheral Nervous System, 2985a  
 Peristalsis (muscular contractions of intestines), 2205b  
 Peritoneum (serous membrane), 3330a; distinguished from other var. of membrane, 2730a; functions performed by, 6b  
 Peritonitis (med.), 3330a, and 7a  
 Pernicious Anaemia (med.), 158a  
 Persian Cat, 793b  
 Persian Melon, 789a  
 Persian Walnut (tree), 4413a  
 Persimmon (tree), 3338a; fruit [3338]  
 Perspiration (physiol.), 3340b  
 Petal (of flower), 553a  
 Petiole (of leaf), 2460b; diagram [2461]  
 Petit Mal (epilepsy), 1442b  
 Petrel (bird), 3353b; feet of [492], Fulmar p. [3353]  
 Petunia (flowering plant), 3364b; [3364]  
 Peziza (genus of mushrooms), 2902b  
 Phalanges (bones) of the hand, 1900b; [1910]; and foot 1384a; [1584]  
 Phalarope (bird), 3367b  
 Pharaoh's Rat (ichneumon), 2126b  
 Pharaoh's Hen (Egyptian vulture), 4402b  
 Pharmacology (study of action of drugs), 3368a  
 Pharyngitis (med.), 3369b  
 Pharynx (anatom.), 3369a, and 4228b  
 Pheasant (game bird), 3369b; facing [1670]; Amherst's p. [493]; Golden p. [3370]; Kali p. 5032b; Monaul p. 5032b; on nest [3370]; Reeve's p. [3370]; Silver p. [3369]  
 Pheasant's Eye (plant), 35a  
 Phebotomy (in med.), 4368a  
 Phlox (flowering plant), 3382b; facing [3326]; perennial p. [3382]  
 Phosy Jay (med.), 3387a  
 Photosynthesis (botan.), 3402a; in biochemistry, 485a  
 Phrenic Nerve (physiol.), 1187b  
 Phthisis (med.), 4292a  
 Phyllidia (botan.), 15b  
 Phyllotaxis (botan.), 554a  
 Phylloxera (species of green-fly), 3403a; and galls, 1665b; and grape-vine, 1823a; winged p. [3403]; wingless female and eggs [3403]  
 Phylum (in botany, zool.), 929a  
 Physiological Chemistry, 484a  
 Physiology, 3402a; and theory of evolution, 1481a  
 Pia Mater (membrane surrounding brain), 569a  
 Piassaba Palm (tree), 3239a  
 Pied-Billed Grebe (diving bird), 1835a; foot of, open and shut [1834]; g. and young [1834]  
 Pied Woodpecker (bird), 4311a  
 Pig, 3412b; Berkshire Spotted Sow [3413]; Chester White Sow [3413]; Poland China Sow [3413]; Tamworth Boar [3413]  
 Pigeon (bird), 3414a; bandtailed p., 4716a; wood-pigeon, 1239b  
 Pig-Face (Australian bulbous plant), 4682b  
 Pigtailed Baboon (ape), 356a  
 Pike (rodent), 3414b  
 Pike (fresh-water fish), 3414b; [3414]  
 Pichard (fish), 3415b; [3415]  
 Piles (med.), 3415b; treatment of, 3416a  
 Pilot Fish, 3417a  
 Pltdown Man (anthrop.), 187a  
 Pimiento (tree), 3418a  
 Pimpernel (plant), 3418a  
 Pine (family of trees), 3419a; Austrian p. [1478], [3419]; Chile p. [3420]; Scots p. [3421]; species, principal, 3420a; spray, showing leaf and cone [3420]; Weymouth White p. [3420]; White p. [4813], [4915]  
 Pineal Glands, 1490b  
 Pineapple (tropical fruit), 3421a; p. held [3421]; p. growing in Australia [3422]; plantation of p. [4613]  
 Pine Grosbeak (bird), 1559b  
 Pine Hawk Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Pine Marten (fur-bearing animal), 2681b; [2681]  
 Pinion Feathers, 1513a  
 Pink (genus of flowering plants), 3422a; Dwarf p. [3422]  
 Pink-Footed Goose, 1806a  
 Pintail (duck), 3422b  
 Pipal (Indian tree), 5114a  
 Pipe-Fish, 3423a; [3423]  
 Pipe Gourd (plant), 1814a  
 Piper Gurnard (fish), 1876a  
 Pipit (song bird), 3423b; American p. [3423]  
 Piraba Catfish, 798b  
 Piriquitambo (snake) [3989]  
 Pisces (class of vertebrates), 4377b, and 4577b; [4577]  
 Pisiform (carpal bone), 1910b  
 Pistachio Tree, 3423b  
 Pistil (part of flower), 1570b; diagram [1571]  
 Pitcher Plants, 3427a; [3427]  
 Pith (botan.), 3427b  
 Pitta (bird), 3428b  
 Pituitary Glands (anatom.), 1409b; and sex development, 2062a  
 Pituri (Australian plant), 4683a

- Pit Viper (venomous snake), 4393a  
 Pivot Joints (in human frame), 2324a; [2324]  
 Placenta (bodily organ), 3434a  
 Plague (med.), 3424a  
 Plaice (flat-fish), 3424b; [1355]  
 Plane Tree, 3438b; leaf of [3436]; p. tree in summer [3437]  
 Plankton (biol.), 3437a  
 Plant (biol.), 3437a; evolution of, 3437b; propagation of, 3438a  
 Plantain (genus of herbs), 3438a; water p., 4810b  
 Plantain-Eater (tropical bird), 4261b  
 Plant Lice (insects), 196b  
 Plasma (and composition of blood), 516b  
 Plasmoquine (drug), med. use of, 858b  
 Plastron (of turtle), 4311a  
 Platyhelminthes (zool. phylum), 4575b  
 Platypus (water mammal), 1870a; [1270]  
 Plesiosaurus (genus of extinct reptiles), 3441b  
 Pleura (serous membrane), 3442a; diagram [195]  
 Pleurisy (med.), 3442a, and 2599a  
 Plover (bird), 3444b; Golden p., facing [1670], [3444]; Kingd p., [3445]  
 Plum (tree), 3445a; fruit, facing [3738]  
 Plumbago (genus of plant), 3445b  
 Plumules (down feathers), 1513a  
 Pneumonia (med.), 2599a  
 Poached (species of duck), 3450b  
 Poet's Narcissus (flower), 2936b  
 Poinsettia (tropical plant), 3453b  
 Pointer (dog), 3453b; facing [1222], [3454]  
 Poison Hemlock (plant), 1971b; [1971]  
 Poisonous Plants, 3455b  
 Polar Bear, 424b, facing [174], head of [424]  
 Polecat, 3458b; [3468]  
 Pole Rabbit, 3616a  
 Pollack (fish), 3478a; [3476]  
 Pollan (fish), 3478b; [3476]  
 Pollination (botan.), 3478b; 553a, and [3477]; cross- and self-pollination, 3476b; types of pollen grains [3477]; pollen carriers, 3477a; pollen-carrying by bees [438]  
 Polyanthus (flowering plant), 3479a; facing [3326]  
 Polycythemia (med.), 518a  
 Polyp (zool.), 3480b; and coral formation, 1027b  
 Polyphemus Moth, male and female [2869]; antenna of male, magnified [2869]  
 Polypodium (genus of ferns), 3481a  
 Pomegranate Tree, 3481b; fruit, showing cross-section [3481]  
 Pomeranian (dog), 3482b; facing [1222], [3482]  
 Pond Lily (plant), 4430a; in Central Africa [4430]  
 Pond-Weed (aquatic plant), 3487a  
 Poodle (dog), 3488a; [3488]  
 P. n. (Indian tree), 5114b  
 Poor Man's Weather Glass (plant), 3418a  
 Pop Corn (var. of maize), 2630b  
 Pope-Fish, 3494a; [3494]  
 Poplar (tree), 3494b; black p. [3494]  
 Poplar Hawk Moth, 1941b; [1941]  
 Poplar Kitten Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Poppy (genus of flowering plants), 3495a; facing [1370]; p. field, facing [3494]; Oriental p. [3495]; seed, lengthwise section [3900]  
 Porbeagle (shark), 3923b  
 Porcupine (rodent), 3497b; African p. [3498]; p. with young [3498]  
 Porifera (zool.), 3498a, and 4052b, 4575a  
 Porpoise (sea mammal), 3498b; feeding a p. [3499]  
 Portal Vein (anatom.), facing [516]  
 Portugal Laurel (of rose family), 2453b  
 Potato (vegetable), 3518b; p. dry rot [3516]  
 Potato Bug (insect), 3517a; p. bug or Colorado Beetle [3517]  
 Potentilla (perennial plant), 3517b; [3517]  
 Pot Marigold (flower), 697a  
 Pott's Fracture (med.), 4232b  
 Pouched Bear, 2393a; [2393]  
 Pout (fish), 3525a; [3525]  
 Pouter Pigeon (bird), 3414a  
 Powan (fish), 3525a  
 Powdery Mildews (fungous plants), 2769a  
 Prairie Chicken (bird), 4715b  
 Prairie Wolf, 4506a  
 Pratincole (bird), 3527a  
 Prawn (crustacean), 3527a; [3527]  
 Praying Mantis (insect), 3528a; [4377]; praying m. fighting [2656]  
 Prickly Ash (tree), 3541b  
 Prickly Heat (med.), 3541b  
 Prickly Hovea (Australian plant), facing [4682]  
 Prickly Pear (genus of plants), 3542a; [681], [4811]  
 Prickly Rose (shrubby plant), 4812b  
 Prickly Spinack (plant), 4049a  
 Primates (zool.), 3542b  
 Primrose (genus of plants), 3542b; common p., facing [1570], [3542]; evening p., facing [3326]  
 Primula (family of plants), 3543a  
 Prince Charles Spaniel (dog), 2378a  
 Prince's Feather (plant), 144a  
 Privet (shrub), 3552a  
 Privet Hawk Moth, 1941b; caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Proboscis Monkey, 2825a  
 Prominal (drug), 398b  
 Pronators (muscles of arm), 256a; [256]  
 Pronghorn (antelope), 3557a, 4712a; [4713]; young p. [3557]  
 Prosthesis (dentistry), 1165a; dentures, complete set of [1163]; dentures, modern types of [1165]; missing teeth replaced by bridge [1165]  
 Protective Coloration (zool.), 3562a; examples of, facing [3562]  
 Protein, 1582b; and nutrition, 3108b  
 Proteus (Batrachian) [418]  
 Protistology (division of biology), 4571a  
 Protoplasm (biol.), 3564b; and cell structure, 815a  
 Protozoa (class of unicellular animals), 3564b; reproductive methods of, 3565a  
 Proud Flesh (physiol.), 1822b  
 Prune (fruit), 3568a  
 Pseudopodia, of the amoeba, 153a  
 Psychiatry (med.), 3572b  
 Psychoanalysis (med.), 3574a; p. and psychotherapy, 3575a  
 Psychotherapy (med.), 3576b; p. and psychoanalysis, 3575a  
 Ptarmigan (grouse-like bird), 3576b; p. in winter [3577]; rock p., 4715b; willow p., 4715b  
 Pteridophytes (botan.), 3577a  
 Pteridosperms (class of fossil plants), 3577a  
 Pterodactyl (order of extinct flying lizards), 3577a; skeleton of [3577]  
 Pteropoda (molluscs), 3577b  
 Pterylae (anat. of bird), 1513a  
 Ptomaine Poisoning (med.), 1584a  
 Ptoxis (med.), 519a  
 Ptyalin (salivary ferment), 3838a  
 Pubis (anatom.), [3973]  
 Pudu Deer, mother and young [1144]  
 Puerperal Fever (med.), 3580a  
 Puff Adder (snake), 27b; with young [3991]  
 Puffball (mushroom), 3581b  
 Puffin (sea-bird), 3581b  
 Pug (dog), 3582a; [3582]  
 Pulmonary Artery (anatom.), 1949b, and 274a; diagram [1950]; arch of aorta showing position of p. a. [195]; and scheme of circulation of blood, facing [516]  
 Pulmonary Pleura (serous membrane), 3442a  
 Pulse (family of plants), 2472a  
 Pulse (physiol.), 3584a; blood pressure, 518b  
 Puma (cat), 3584a  
 Pumpkin (creeping plant), 3586a; [3595]  
 Pupa (stage in insect development), 3588a  
 Pupil (part of eye), 1490b; diagram, cross-section of eye [1491]; diagram, front view of eye [1490]  
 Purple Candytuft (plant), 740b  
 Purple Edged Copper (butterfly), facing [670]  
 Purple Emperor (butterfly), facing [670]  
 Purple Gallinule (water bird), 1665a  
 Purple Loosestrife (wild flower), 3589b; [4811]  
 Purple Osier (tree) 3184a  
 Purple Rock Cress (plant), 318a  
 Purple Sandpiper (bird), 3849a  
 Purslane (annual plant), 3590a; [3590]  
 Pus (med.), 3590a  
 Puss Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Pussy Willow (tree), 4477a  
 Putrefaction (of plant and animal tissues), 3591a  
 Puzosia (N.Z. tree), 4916b  
 Pyaemia (med.), 3907a  
 Pygmies (anthr.), 3592a, and 72a; E. Afr. pygmies [3592]; p. village in Congo [1006]  
 Pyloric Sphincter (part of stomach), 1194a, and 4089b  
 Pyrrhorea (med.), 3593a, and 1163b  
 Pyrenean Mountain Dog, 3596a  
 Pyrethrum (plant), 3598b; flower, facing [3326], [3596]  
 Python (snake), 3598b; African black p. [3602]; p. shedding skin [3989], and after [3602]; Royal p. [4578]; Tree Climbing p. [3990]

QUAGGA (extinct zebra-like animal), 3004a

Quahog (clam), 326b

Quail (game bird), 3004a; facing [1870]

Quandong (Australian plant), 4683a

Quassia Tree, 3007b

Queen of the Meadows (plant), 2708b; [2709]

Quetzal (bird), 3018a; [3613]

Quince (tree), 3013b; foliage and fruit [3613]

Quinine, med. use of, 3613b

Quinnet (fish), 3018a

## R

RABBIT (rodent), 3018a; domesticated r., 3613b; wild r. [3613]

Rabbit-Fish, 3018a; [3616]

Rabbit-Foot Clover (plant), 943a

Rabies (med.), 3111b

Raccoon (genus of fur-bearing animals), 3018b; [3616], [4713]

Race Biology, 1467a

Racehorse, 3066b; [2067]

Raceme (botan.), 3017a

Racemose Branching (botan.), 572b,

and 2178a; example [2178]

Races of Man, 3017a; measurement

of structural differences,

3617a; functional tests of differences,

3617b; Alpine type,

3620a; [3620]; Australoid type,

3619a; [3618]; Mediterranean

type, 3619b; Mongoloid type,

3619a; [3620]; Negroid type,

3619a; [3618]; Nordic type,

3620a; [3619]

Radiolaria (class of unicellular organisms), 3022b; R. Barbadoes [3022]

Radish (vegetable), 3022a

Radium, and treatment of disease,

3624a

Radius (anatom.), 256b; [256],

[3973]

Ragged Robin (perennial flower),

3022b; [3626]

Ragwort (flower), 3027a; [3627]

Rail (bird), 3007b; Pectoral r.

[4916]; Pukeko or Swamp r.

[4916]; Water r., brooding [3627]

Railway Beetle (firefly), 1538b

Rain Goose (water bird), 1211a

Raisin (species of grape), 3020b

Rajputs (Indo-Aryans), 5106a; and

[5107], [5109]

Rambouillet (breed of sheep),

3923b

Ramie (plant), 524b; stalk, leaves,

flower and seed [524]

Rampion (genus of flowers), 3044a

Ranunculus (group of herbs), 3045b

Rape (annual plant), 3046a

Raspberry (plant), 3046b; fruit

and blossom, facing [3758]; seed

[3901]

Rat (rodent), 3047a; Giant r.

[3647]

Rata (N.Z. tree), 4916b

Ratel (fur-bearing animal), 3048b;

or Indian badger, 5030b; [3648]

Rattan (plant), 3060a; [3650]

Rattlesnake, 3030b; head of [3650];

r. coiled to strike [3650]; r. and

chaparral bird [3651]; and protective

coloration, facing [3562]

Raven (bird), 3001a; [3651]

Ravine Deer (Indian gazelle), 1693b

Ray (fish), 3068a; [3632]

Raynaud's Disease (med.), 3062a

Razor-Bill (sea-bird), 3064b; r.-b.

on Lundy Island [3654]

Recto-Vesical Fistula (med.), 1547a

Rectum (part of larger intestine),

2205b; and alimentary canal,

128b; diagram [128]

Red Adder (snake), 28a

Red Admiral (butterfly), 3062a;

facing [668], facing [670]

Red-Backed Shrike (bird), 3945b;

cock and hen on nest [3945]

Red-Billed Tropic Bird, 4286b

Redbreast (bird), 3062a; Robin R.

[3662]

Red Cedar (species of juniper),

2337a; [4813]

Red Clover (plant), 942b

Red Currant (fruit), 1094a

Red Deer (mammal), 1144a; [1144]

Red Drum (fish), 3662b

Red Earth Mite (parasitic animal)

[2801]

Redfish, 3062b

Red Fox, 1602b; [1602]

Red Grouse (game bird), 1860b

Red Gurnard (fish), 1876a

Red Hawthorn (tree or shrub),

1942a; blossom and leaves [1942]

Red Hot Poker (herbaceous plant),

4283a

Red-Humped Apple Caterpillar,

facing [798]

Red Iron Bark (tree) [4278]

Red Mullet (fish), 3063a, and

2891a

Red Necked Grebe (diving bird),

1834b

Redpoll (bird), 3063a

Red Poll (breed of cattle), 805b

Redshank (wading bird), 3063b,

4403a; about to brood [3663]

Redstart (bird), 3064a; cock r.

[3664]

Red-Throated Diver (water bird),

1210b

Redwing (bird), 3064a; r. at nest

[3664]

Reed-Buck (var. of antelope), 4936b

Reed Bunting (bird), 655b

Reed-Warbler (song-bird), 4416a

Reeve (bird, female of the Ruf.),

3784a

Reeves' Pheasant (bird) [3370]

Reflex Action (physiol.), 3065a

Regeneration (biol.), 3071a

Reindeer, 3072b; facing [174],

[99]; herd of [3673]

Reindeer Lichen (flowerless plant

formation) [2502]

Rejuvenation (biol.), 3074b

Remora (parasitic fish), 3062b

Reniform (leaf-shape) [351]

Rennin (gastric ferment), 1519a,

4090b

Reproduction (biol.), 3087a, and

4080a

Reptiles (class of vertebrates),

3087b, 4377b, 4578a; [4578];

English r. [3688]

Resin (vegetable substance), 3080a

Respiration, and diaphragm, 1187b

Retina (part of eye), 1490b; dia-

gram [1491]

Retriever (dog), 3002a; golden r.

[3692]; Labrador r. [3692]

Reversion, in animals and plants,

307b

Rhea (bird), 3005b; r. and chick

[3693]

Rhea (plant), 524b; stalk, leaves,

flower and seed [524]

Rhebok (Afr. mammal), 4934b

Rheumatism (med.), 3008a; mus-

cular and chronic r., 3696b

Rhinoceros, 3006b; African r.

[3698]; Indian r. [3698]; White

r. [3699]

Rhinoceros Beetle (insect) [4577]

Rhinoceros Bird, 3699a

Rhizomes (botan.), 649a

Rhododendron (genus of shrubs),

3706b; flower [3705]

Rhubarb (perennial herb), 3706a;

stalks [3706]

Rhyncha (species of ichneumon fly),

2127a

Rib (anatom.), 3708a, 1075a; [3975]

Ribbon-Fish (deep-water fish),

3708a

Ribwort (var. of plantain), 3438b

Rice Plant, 3708b; planting r.

[3709]; r. fields [3710]

Richardson's Skua (sea-bird), 3977a;

[3977]

Rickets (med.), 3719a; and changes

in the composition of bones,

535a; treatment of by ultra-

violet rays, 4326b; and Vitamin

D., 4396a

Rile-Bird, 3721b

Rimu (N.Z. timber tree), 4916b;

[4913]

Rinderpest (cattle disease), 3723a

Ring-Dove (bird), 1239b

Ringed Plover (bird), 3445a; [3445]

Ringhals Snake [69]

Ringneck Pheasant (bird), 3370a

Ring-Necked Parrakeet (bird),

3275b

Ring-Tailed Lemur (zool.), 2482a;

[2482]

Ringworm (med.), 3724a; and

fungous diseases, 3261a

Risso's Dolphin (grampus), 1821a

River Hog (wild pig), 3727b

Roach (fresh-water fish), 3728a;

[3728]

Road-Runner (bird), 3728a; [3728];

fighting rattlesnake [3651]

Robin Redbreast (bird), 3062a;

facing [496], [3664]; at nest

[3732]

Robber Crab (shell-fish) [1058]

Rock Bass (fish) [413]

Rock Maple (tree), 4060b

Rock Pigeon (bird), 3414a

Rock Pipit (song bird), 3423b

Rock Thrush (bird), 4228b

Rock Tripe (lichen) [2505]

Rocky Mountain Goat [1789]; Big-horn [3925]  
 Rodents (order of mammals), 3736b  
 Roding (or Woodcock), 4310a  
 Roe Deer, 3788a  
 Roentgen Rays, use of in med., 3739a  
 Roller (bird), 3789b  
 Roman Chamomile (plant), 832a  
 Root (S. Afr. mammal), 4936b  
 Root Grass, 500b  
 Rook (bird), 3784a; [3754]  
 Root (botan.), 3786b, and 552a; types of [351]  
 Root-Mouth Jelly (marine animal) [3123]  
 Korkqual (fin whale), 4456b  
 Rose (genus of flowers), 3758a; facing [1572]; American Beauty, facing [3758]; method of gripping support in climbing [1677]; wild r. [3758]  
 Rose (family of plants), 3758b;

some members of the r. family, facing [3758]  
 Rose Chaler (insect), 826a  
 Rosemary (evergreen shrub), 3759b  
 Rose of China (plant), 2017b  
 Rose of Sharon (perennial plant), 3759b  
 Rotifera (class of minute animals), 3767b, and 4576a  
 Rouen Duck (domestic breed), 1270a  
 Rough-Coated Collie (dog), 970b  
 Rough-Legged Hawk (bird of prey), 1940a  
 Round-Headed Rampion (flower), 3644a  
 Round Worm (intestinal parasite), 3261a  
 Rowan (tree), 2883a  
 Royal Fern, 3778b  
 Royal Walnut Caterpillar, facing [798]

Rubella (med.), 1735a  
 Ruby Spaniel (dog), 2378b  
 Ruby-Throated Humming Bird, 4716b  
 Rudd (fresh-water fish), 3783a; [3783]  
 Rue (perennial herb), 3784a  
 Ruff (bird), 3784a  
 Ruffe (fish), 3494a; r. or Pope-fish [3494]  
 Ruffed Grouse (game bird), 1861a  
 Ruffled Lemur (animal), 2482a  
 Ruminants (grazing animals), 3794b  
 Runner Bean (plant), 423b; [423]  
 Rush (reed-like plant), 3796b  
 Russell's Viper, 5032b  
 Russula (mushroom), 2902b  
 Rusts (group of parasitic fungi), 3814b  
 Rutabaga (species of turnip), 4309b  
 Rye (grain), 3819a  
 Ryegrass (plant) [1826]

## S

SABLE (fur-bearing mammal), 3821b; Sable Marten, 2681a  
 Saccharine Sorghum (grass), 4012a  
 Sacrum (anatom.), 31284; 31275a; [3308], [3975]  
 Saddle-Billed Stork (bird) [491]  
 Safflower (thistle-like plant), 3824a  
 Sage (shrubby plant), 3824b  
 Sagittate (leaf shape) [551]  
 Sago Palm (tree), 3239a  
 Saint Anthony's Fire (infectious disease), 1447b  
 Saint Bernard (dog), 3829b; facing [1222], [3829]  
 Saint John's Bread (plant), 773b  
 Saint John's Wort (family of plants), 3831a; and Rose of Sharon, 3759b  
 Saint Vitus' Dance (med.), 3832b  
 Sal (Indian tree), 5114a  
 Salamander (amphibian), 3833b; [3833]; Mud Puppy and Tiger s., 4717a  
 Salicylated Collodion, use of in med., 971a  
 Salicetout (S. Afr. shrub), 5000b  
 Saliva (physiol.), 3838a; and secretion, 3892a  
 Salivary Fistula (med.), 1546b  
 Salmon (marine fish), 3838a; s. leaping up catarract [3838]  
 Salsify (plant), 3807b; root, fruit and flower [3207]  
 Saluki (dog), 3840a; [3840]  
 Salvarsan, med. use of, 3842a  
 Samara (seed vessel of sycamore), 4156b  
 Samoyed (Arctic dog), 3845a; [3845]  
 Samoyedes (ethnol.), 3845b  
 Samples (Indian tree), 5114b  
 Sapdewood (tree), 3848b  
 Sand Clam (shell-fish), 926b  
 Sand-Eel (fish), 3848b  
 Sanderling (wading bird), 3848b, 4403a  
 Sanders' Lady Slipper (orchid), facing [3162]  
 Sand Grouse (game bird), 3848b, 1800b; [1860]  
 Sand Lizard [3688]  
 Sand Martin (bird), 2681b; mother feeding young at nest [2682]  
 Sandpiper (wading bird), 3849a, 4403a; [3849]; feet of [492]

Sap (botan.), 3853b  
 Sapaïou (group of monkeys), 3854a  
 Sapodilla Tree [1873]  
 Sapota Tree, and chicle, 870b  
 Saproemia (med.), 3907a  
 Saprophytes (zool.), 3854a; saprophytic fungi, 1651a  
 Saracen Wheat (plant), 640b  
 Sarcoma (med.), 740a  
 Sardine (fish), 3855a  
 Saru (Indian Crane), 5032b  
 Satan's Mushroom, 2903a  
 Sauropod (extinct reptile), 1176b  
 Saury Pike (fish), 1681b  
 Sawbills (ducks), 2738b  
 Sawfish, 3862b; [3862]  
 Saxifrage (family of plants), 3863a  
 Scabies (med.), 2260a  
 Scabious (flower), 3864b  
 Scallop (shell-fish), 3865a; shells of [2810], [3865]  
 Scammony (climbing plant), 3865b, and 1021a  
 Scaphoid (carpal bone), 1910b  
 Scarce Lappet Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Scarlet Fever (med.), 3867b; stages of, 1523a; treatment and prevention of, 3868a  
 Scarlet Minuet (Indian bird), facing [5032]  
 Scarlet Pimpernel (plant), 3418a  
 Scarlet Tiger (moth), facing [4572]  
 Scaup Duck, 4715b  
 Schaller's Method (of artificial respiration), 277b  
 Schipperke (barge-dog), 3869a; [3869]  
 Schnauzer (dog), 3869b; [1222], [3869]  
 Sciatica (med.), 2008b  
 Scion Grafting (of plants), 1817b  
 Scirrhous (med.), 740a  
 Sclerotic (part of eye), 1490a; diagram [4491]  
 Scorpion (insect), 3874b; [215], [3875]; tempting the s. to sting [3875]  
 Scorpion Fly (insect), 3875a  
 Scotch Elm (tree), 1396a  
 Scooter (group of ducks), 3875a  
 Scottish Bearded Collie (dog), 970b  
 Scottish Crested Tit (bird), 4242b  
 Scottish Pine (tree), 3420b; [3421];

spray showing leaf and cone [3420]  
 Scouring Rush (genus of plants), 2071b; sterile and fertile shoots [2071]  
 Screech Owl (bird-of-prey), 3195a; s. or barn owl [3195]  
 Scrofula (med.), 3896b  
 Scurvy (med.), 3892b; and Vitamin C, 4396a  
 Sea-Adder (pipe fish), 3423b  
 Sea Anemone (marine animal), 3893a; [3123]; Plumose s. [4575]  
 Sea Blite (plant), 4810b  
 Sea Cow (mammal), 2643a  
 Sea Cucumber (marine animal), 3893b  
 Sea Eagle (bird), 1295b; Chilean s. eagle [493]  
 Sea Elephant (seal), 3895a; [3895]  
 Sea Flowers (zool.), 963b  
 Sea Hawk, and nest [494]  
 Sea Holly (perennial plant), 3893b  
 Sea-Horse (zool.), 2026b; [2026], [3121]  
 Seakale (vegetable), 385b; [835]  
 Seal (water carnivore), 3893b; facing [174], baby s. [3893]; Elephant s., 3895a; [3895]; Eskimo s. hunter [3894]; Fur s., 3894a; Hooded s., 3895a; [3895]; Sea Lion, 3895a; [3895]; young s. at blow-hole [3894]  
 Sea Lavender (perennial plant), 3898a, 3445b, 4810b  
 Sea Lilies (marine animals), 3898a  
 Sea Lion (var. of seal), 3895a; [3895]; young s. l. at blow-hole [3894]; Steller's sea lion, 4715a  
 Sea Lungwort (plant), 4810b  
 Sealyham Terrier, facing [1222]  
 Sea Mouse (annelid), 4576b  
 Sea Onion (plant), 4600b  
 Sea-Otter (fur-bearing animal), 4714a  
 Sea-Parrot (Puffin), 3581b  
 Sea Pie (wading bird), 3897a; [3207]  
 Sea Pink (perennial plant), 3898a  
 Sea Rocket (plant), 4810b  
 Sea Scorpion (fish) [653]  
 Seasickness (med.), 3896b  
 Sea Squirts (marine animals), 3897a  
 Sea Trout (fish), 3897b

- Sea Urchin (marine animal), 3898a; [3898]
- Seaweed (algae), 3898a; s. gathering [3898]
- Sebaceous Glands (physiol.), 3977a; diagram [3976]
- Sebago Salmon (fish), 4717a
- Seborrhea (med.), 1121b
- Secretary Bird (bird-of-prey), 3898b; [3898]
- Secretion (physiol.), 3898a
- Sedative, use of in med., 3899a
- Sedge (family of plants), 3898a
- Sedge-Warbler (song-bird), 4416a
- Seed (botan.), 3900a; dispersal of s., 3900b; dispersal by animals and water, 3901b; dispersal by wind, 3901a; flower s. [3900]; fruits dissected to show s. [3900]; methods of production of s. [3901]; parts of the s., 3900a
- Seed Sorghum (grass), 4012a
- Selective Breeding (of plants, animals), 3852
- Self-Pollination (botan.), 1079b
- Semilunar Cartilages (of the knee), 2387b
- Semilunar Valves (physiol. of heart), 1950a; diagram [1950]
- Semites (ethnol.), 3804b, and 72a
- Sensation (physiol.), 3800a
- Sensory Nerves (nervous system), 2985b; spinal cord, showing s. nerve [2986]
- Sepal (part of flower), 1570b, 553a; diagram [1571]
- Septicaemia (med.), 3807a
- Septum (part of nose), 3038b
- Serquoia (tree), 3807b; s. tree in California [3907]
- Serous Membranes (anatom.), 2730a
- Serow (var. of chamois), 5032a
- Serpent's Head Cowrie, Shell [1057]
- Serum Albumin, 103b
- Serum Therapy (med.), 3910a
- Serval (wild cat), 3910a; [69]; young s. cat [3910]
- Service-Berry (shrubby plant), 4812b
- Setter (dog), 3911a; English s. bitch [3911]; Gordon s. [3911]; s. on alert [3912]
- Sex, 3914a; sexual reproduction, 3687a
- Shad (fish), 3916b
- Shad Fly (insect), 2706b
- Shag (sea-bird), 1033a, 3917b; at Lake Naivasha [1033]; s. at nest [1034]
- Shagbark Hickory (tree), 4810a
- Shallot (bulbous rooted plant), 3920a
- Shama (Indian bird), 5032a
- Shark (deep-sea carnivore), 3922b; [3923]; head of Mako s. [3923]; varieties of, 3923a
- Sharp-Shinned Hawk (bird-of-prey) [1940]
- Sharp-Tailed Grouse (game bird), 4715b
- Shasta Daisy (flower), 1113a
- Shearwater (group of sea-birds), 3924a
- Sheep, 3924b; Barbary s. [3925]; domestication and uses of s., 3925b; important domestic breeds of s., 3925b; Merino s. in Australia [3924]; Rocky Mountain Wighorn [3925]; wild s., 3924b
- Sheep Laurel (shrub), 2345b; [2345]
- Sheepswool (sponge) [4052]
- Sheldrake (duck), 3925b
- She-Oak (Casuarina tree), 4682a
- Shetland Pony [2067]
- Shetland Sheepdog, 970b
- Shield-Tailed Snake, 5032b
- Shiga (bacillus) and dysentery, 1294b
- Shikra (Indian var. of goshawk), 5032a
- Shin Bone (between knee and ankle), 4833b
- Shingles (med.), 3900a
- Shipworm (mollusc), 4200a
- Shire Horse, 2068b; [2067]
- Shisham (Indian tree), 5113b
- Shock (med.), 3941b
- Shoebill (wading bird), 3942a; [3942]
- Short-Eared Owl (bird-of-prey), 3195b
- Shorthorn (breed of cattle), 805a; bull and cow [806]
- Shrew (insectivorous mammal), 3944a
- Shrike (family of birds), 3945a; Red-backed s. [3945]; young Air. Great Shrike [3945]
- Shrimp (crustacean), 3945b; [3945], [3123]
- Shropshire (breed of sheep), 3926a
- Shrub (in botany), 3940b
- Siamese Cat, 794b
- Siberian Rabbit, 3616a
- Side-Saddle Flower (pitcher plant), 3447a
- Sieve Tubes (botan.), 400a
- Sight (physiol.), 3957a
- Sigillaria (fossil tree), 3958a
- Silver-Berry (shrubby plant), 4812b
- Silver Birch (tree), 489b; [190]
- Silver Bream (fish), 581a
- Silver Fir (tree), 1535b; [1516]
- Silver Fox, 1602b; [1602], [1715]
- Silver Gibbon (monkey) [1524]
- Silver Pheasant (bird), 3370a; [3369]
- Silver Sword (plant), facing [4286]
- Silvertip Bear (mammal), 425a
- Silvertip Rabbit, 3616a
- Silverweed (perennial plant), 3517b
- Silvester Method (of artificial respiration), 277a
- Similax Caterpillar, facing [798]
- Simple Fracture (in surgery), 1605a
- Sinew (cord attaching muscle to bone), 4198b
- Sinus (cavity in skull), 3971a; s. trouble (med.), 3971a
- Sirenia (zool.), 3972a
- Sisal (tropical plant), 3972b, 78a; cutting s. leaves in Mex. [3972]; drying s. [3973]; s. growing in Kenya [3972]
- Siskin (bird), 3973a
- Sitka Spruce [1014]
- Six-Shafted Bird of Paradise [497]
- Skate (flat-fish), 3974a; [3974]
- Skeleton (anatom.), 3975a; Appendicular s., 3976a; Axial s., 3975a; principal bones of s. [3975]
- Skin, 3976a; cross-section of [3976]; dermis., 3976b; epidermis., 3976b; glands, 3977a
- Skua (gull-like sea-bird), 3977a; Arctic s. [3977]
- Skull (anatom.), 3975a; [3975]
- Skunk (m. of weasel family), 3977b; facing [1652], [3977]
- Skye Terrier (dog), 3977b; [3977]
- Skylark, 2440b; facing [494]; s. at nest [2440]
- Sleep (physiol.), 3980b
- Sleeping Sickness (med.), 3981a
- Sleeplessness (med.), 2190a
- Sleepy Sickness (med.), 3981a
- Slime Eel (fish), 1885a; [1885]
- Slime Moulds (minute plants), 3981b
- Sloe (spiny shrub), 3982a
- Sloth (family of Edentata), 3982b, 1321a; S. American s. [3982]; young s. [3982]
- Slow worm, 514b; [3688]
- Slug (mollusc), 3984a; Black s., facing [2810]
- Small Elephant Hawk Caterpillar, facing [798]
- Small Heath (butterfly), facing [670]
- Smallpox (med.), 3984b
- Smell (physiol.), 3985a
- Smelt (food-fish), 3985a
- Smithfield (dog), 3138a; [3138]
- Smoke Bush (plant), 4683a
- Smooth-Coated Collie (dog), 970b
- Smooth Spinach (plant), 4049a
- Smryna Fig (tree), 1528a
- Snail (mollusc), 3988a; facing [2810]; edible s. [3988]; freshwater s. shell [2810]; land s., 3988b; N. Amer. s. [2810]; palate of s., micro-photo of [3988]; parts of s. [3989]; s. on leaf [3988]; shell [2810]; water s., 3989a
- Snake, 3989b; African s. [3990], Anaconda s. [3989]; battle between mongoose and cobra [3991], characteristics of s. 3989b; food of s., 3992a; geographical distribution of s., 3989b; parts of s. 3990a; Piri quitambo s. [3989], Puff Adder and young [3991]; Python shed ding skin [3989]
- Snake-Bird (or Wryneck), 1128a, 4539a; African s. bird [69], at nesting hole [4539]
- Snaky Caterpillar, facing [798]
- Snappedragon (plant), 3992a; [1992]
- Snapping Turtle (legged reptile), 4312a; [4312]
- Sneezing (physiol.), 3993a
- Snipe (group of shore birds), 3992b; [3992]; Jack s., facing [1670]
- Snout-Beetle (insect), 445a
- Snowball (shrub), 1865a
- Snow-Berry (shrubby plant), 4812b
- Snow Hunting (bird), 655b
- Snowdrop (flowering plant), 3994a; [3994]
- Snow Goose, 1806a
- Snow Gum (tree), 1465b
- Snowy Egret (wading bird) [2005]
- Snowy Owl (bird-of-prey), 3195a; [3195]
- Sociable Vulture (bird-of-prey), 4402b
- Sockeye (species of Pacific salmon), 4717a
- Soft Chancre (med.), 4367b
- Soft Corn (var. of maize), 2613a
- Soft-Shell Clam, 926b
- Solan Goose (sea-bird), 1672b; flock of [1673]; with young [1673]
- Solanum (genus of plants), 4003a
- Solar Plexus (nerve centre), 4003a
- Sole (flat-fish), 4003b; [4003]
- Solidago (genus of flowers), 1801b

- Solomon's Seal (plant), 4006a  
Soma Cells, and inheritance of acquired characters, 1482b  
Somnambulism, 4010a  
Song-Thrush (bird), 4228b; s. t. at nest [4228]  
Sorghum (group of grasses), 4012a  
Sorrel (plant), 4012a  
South Devon (breed of cattle), 805b  
Southdown (breed of sheep), 3926a  
Sow (adult female pig), 3413a  
Berkshire Spotted s. [3413]; Chester White s. [3413]; Poland China s. [3413]  
Sow-Thistle (plant), 4029b  
Soya Bean (plant), 423b  
Spadix (botan.), 280b  
Spaniel (dog), 4038b; Clumber s. [4039]; Cocker s. [4039]; Water s. [4039]; Welsh Springer s. [4039]  
Spanish Bayonet (of lily family), facing [2518]  
Spanish Jasmine (shrub), 2291a  
Sparrow (bird), 4040a; cock-s. [4040]  
Sparrow-Hawk (bird-of-prey), 4040b; s. with young [4040]  
Spasm (med.), 4042a  
Spasmodic Croup (med.), 1080a  
Spathé (botan.), 280b  
Spavin (disease of horses), 4042a  
Spawn (fish, reptile eggs, etc.), 4042b  
Spearmint (plant), 4042b  
Species (zool. and botan.), 4043a, and 928b; origin of s. and environmental factors, 1439a  
Spectacled Snake, 938a  
Speedwell (plant), 4044a  
Sperm Whale (marine mammal), 4456b  
Sphagnum (bog moss), 4045a  
Sphenoid Bone (of the head), 1915a; [1945]  
Sphenoids (cavities in skull), 3972a  
Sphincter (of the stomach), 4090a  
Sphinx Moth, 1941b; male and female [2869]  
Spider (arthropod), 4046a; development of garden s. [4047]; insect caught in web [4046]; nest of Trapdoor s. [4048]; s. attacking prey [4046]; Trapdoor s. [4048]; web of s., 4048a  
Spiked Ranunculus (flower), 3644a  
Spiked Star of Bethlehem (plant), 4074b  
Spinach (plant), 4048a  
Spinal Cord (anatom.), 4048a; and nervous system, 2985b; diagram [2986]  
Spineless Cactus (plant), 681a  
Spinous Shark (deep-sea fish), 3023b  
Spiny Ant-Eater (Echidna), 1810b, 4620a; [1310], [4620]  
Spiny-backed Grasshopper [188]  
Spiny Lobster (crustacean), 1061b  
Spiny-Tailed Skink (Indian lizard), 5032b  
Spiroea (genus of plants), 4060a  
Spiroillum (bacteria), 362b  
Spleen (anatom.), 4068a; and circulation of blood, facing [516]; diagram showing position of [3371]  
Splenic Fever (med.), 184b  
Splenic Leukæmia (med.), 158a  
Sponge (group of sea animals), 4052b; fresh-water s., 4053b; Glass Rope s. [4053]; Honeycomb s. [487]; Madrouka s. [4053]; Sheepwool s. [4052]; skeleton of, 4053a; structure of, 4052b; types of, facing [4052]; Velvet s. [4052]; Venus Flower Basket s. skeleton [4053]  
Spontaneous Generation (biol.), 4064a  
Spoonbill (bird), 4064a; s. standing on turtle [4054]  
Spore (biol.), 4064a  
Sports (biol.), 1488b  
Spot-Billed Duck (Indian bird), 5032b  
Spotted Eagle (bird), 1296a  
Spotted Fever (med.), 4319b  
Spotted Flycatcher (bird), 1576a; [1576]  
Spotted Jewfish, 2312a  
Spotted Hyena, 2112b  
Spotted Salamander (amphibian), 3834a  
Spotted Sulphur Moth, facing [4572]  
Sprain (joint injury), 4056b, 1541b; treatment of, 1541b, 4058a  
Sprat (sea fish), 4058a  
Spreading Halberd-Leaved Orache (plant), 3157a  
Spring Beauty (alpine plant), 4813b  
Springbok (species of antelope), 4058b; [69], [4935]  
Spruce (evergreen tree), 4059a; [4059]; Engelmann's s., 4813b; Sitka s. [1014]  
Spruce Fir (tree) [1536]  
Spruce Grouse (Canadian var.), 4715b  
Spur-Fowl (Indian game bird), 5032b  
Spurge (family of herbs), 4059b  
Spurge Hawk Caterpillar, facing [798]  
Squid (sea mollusc), 4060b  
Squill (plant), 4060b; medicinal uses of, 4061a  
Squint (defect in eye), 4061a  
Squirrel (rodent), 4061a; [4061]; Grey s., facing [1652]  
Stag (male of Red Deer), 4004b, and 1141a; [4064]  
Stag-beetle (insect), 4065a; facing [2188], [445], [2187]  
Staghound (dog), 4065a  
Stamen (part of flower), 1570b, 553a; diagram [1571]  
Stammering (speech disorder), 4066b  
Stapes (ear bone), 4068b, 1297b; diagram [1297]  
Staphylococci (bacteria), 4068b; [1205]  
Star-Fish (marine animal), 4073b; [3123], [4073], [4576]; s. under surface [4073]  
Starling (bird), 4074b; facing [404], [4074]; African s. [4074]  
Star of Bethlehem (plant), 4074b; [4075]  
Starred Tortoise (Indian var.), 5032b  
Steckgras, 5000b  
Steelhead Trout (fish), 4717a  
Stegosaur (extinct reptile), restoration of [1196]; skeleton of [1196]  
Steinbok (antelope), 4079b, and 2118b  
Steller's Sea Lion (Canadian var.), 4715a  
Stem (botan.), 4060a; structure and growth of, 4080a  
Stemless Campion (wild flower), 2067b  
Sterlet (species of sturgeon), 4104a  
Sternum (breastbone), 3975a; [3975]  
Stethoscope, use of in med., 4083a  
Stichwort (plant), 4088b; Greater s. [4086]  
Stick Caterpillar [2187]  
Stick-Insect, 4084b; s. from Java [4084]  
Stickleback (fish), 4084b; three-spined s. [1545]  
Stigma (part of flower), 1571a, 553a; diagram [1571]  
Stilt (long-legged plover), 4084b  
Sting Ray (fish), 4088a  
Stinging Nettle (plant), 2998a; [2998]  
Stinkhorn (mushroom), 2903a  
Stipule (of leaf), 2460b; diagram [2461]  
Stitchwort (weed), 870b  
Stock (plant), 4060b  
Stock-Dove (bird), 1239b  
Stolzmann's Escuerzo (frog) [4578]  
Stomach (bodily organ), 4089b; abdominal cavity and s. [6]; diagram showing position of s. [2539]  
Stone-Chat (bird), 4092a; cock s.-c. and young [4092]  
Stone Crab (shell-fish), 1058a  
Stonecrop (family of plants), 4032b  
Stone Marten (fur-bearing animal), 2681b  
Stone's Sheep (Canadian var.), 4712a  
Stork (bird), 4093a; Adjutant s., facing [5032]; African s. [4094]; s. on housetop [4093]; Marabou s. [493]; Saddle-Billed s. [491]  
Storkbill (plant), 1733a  
Stormy Petrel (bird), 3353b  
Strabismus (defect of eye), 4061a  
Stragula Caterpillar, facing [798]  
Stramonium (plant), 4098a; drug made from, 4096b  
Strangles (disease of colts), 1210b  
Strawberry (plant), 4098b; [1646]; fruit and blossom, facing [3758]; seed [3901]; wild s. [4098]  
Strawberry Tree (arbutus), 218b  
Streaked Gurnard (fish), 1876a  
Streptococci (bacteria), 4099b, and 362b; [1205]  
Stringybark (var. of Eucalyptus tree), 4679b  
Striped Hyena, 2112b; [2112]  
Strychnine (drug), uses of in med., 4101a  
Sturgeon (fish), 4103b; [1103]  
Style (part of flower), 553a, 1571a; diagram [1571]  
Subclavian Vein (anatom.), 274a, 2333a; facing [516]; diagram [2333]  
Sub-Lingual Gland (physiol.), 3838a  
Sub-Maxillary Gland (physiol.), 3838a  
Sudanese (ethnog.), 72b  
Suffolk Punch (breed of draught horse), 2068b  
Sugar-Beets (vegetable), 443b  
Sugar Cane (perennial grass), 4115a; cutting s. cane [4114]  
Sugar Maple (tree), 3420b  
Sugar Pine (tree), 3420b  
Sugar Trough Gourd (plant), 1814a  
Sugar-Wrack (marine plant) [3123]  
Suikerbosjes (S. Afr. plant), 5000b  
Sultana Grape, 1823b



Sulphur-Bottom Whale, 4715a  
 Sumac (small tree), 4118b  
 Summer Chaffer (insect), 826a  
 Sun-Bird, 4120a  
 Sunfish, 4122b; [1545]; [4122]  
 Sunflower (plant), 4122b; [4123]; [996]; seed of [3901]  
 Sunstroke (med.), 4122a  
 Superficial Radial Vein (anatom.), facing [516]  
 Supinator (muscle of arm), 256a  
 Suppurative inflammation (med.), 2177b  
 Suprarenal Capsules, 36a  
 Suprarenal Glands (physiol.), 1409a  
 Suricotee (species of duck), 3875a  
 Surgeon Bird (wading bird), 2264a  
 Surgery, 4123a; dental s., 1163b; oral d., 1164a  
 Sussex Spaniel (dog), 4099b  
 Swallow (bird), 4127b; facing [496]; distinguished from Swift, 4146b; feet of [492]; at nest [4138]  
 Swallow-Tail (butterfly) [671]  
 Swamp Magnolia (shrub or tree), 2625b

Swan-River Daisy (Australian plant), 4682b  
 Swan (water-bird), 4122b; black s. [4138]; s. and cygnets [4138]  
 Sweat Glands (physiol.), 3977a; diagram [3976]; and perspiration, 3340b  
 Swede (species of turnip), 4309b  
 Swedish Clover (plant), 943a  
 Sweet Alyssum (plant), 4145b  
 Sweet Bay (tree), 421a  
 Sweetbrier (wild rose), 4145b, 3758b  
 Sweet Chestnut (tree), 868a; [868]; fruit and leaf of [868]  
 Sweet Clove (perennial herb), 4145b, 2919b  
 Sweet Coltsfoot (alpine plant), 4813b  
 Sweet Corn (var. of maize), 2630b  
 Sweet Locust Tree, 2054a  
 Sweet Marjoram (plant), 2671b  
 Sweet Pea (plant), 4146a; [4145]; facing [572]; wild sweet pea, 3000b  
 Sweet Potato (plant), 4146a  
 Sweet Sorghum (grass), 4012a

Sweet Violet, facing [3326]  
 Sweet William (var. of pink), 4146b; [4146]  
 Swift (bird), 4146b; chimney s. [4146]  
 Swine, 4146b  
 Swiss Chard (vegetable), 835b; [835]  
 Swordfish (sea fish), 4150b; s. caught in N.Z. [4156]  
 Sycamore (tree), 4150b  
 Sycamore Maple (tree), 2660b  
 Sympathetic Nerves (physiol.), 4187a  
 Synapse (contact between neurones), 2983a  
 Syncope (med.), 1407b  
 Synovial Fluid, and protection of joints, 2324a; and secretion, 3899a  
 Synovial Membrane, and hip-joint, 2026a  
 Syphilis (med.), 4367b  
 Syriacus (plant), 2017b  
 Syringa (genus of flowering shrubs), 4160b  
 Syrnix (of birds), 492b  
 Systolic (Blood) Pressure, 518b

## T

TADPOLE (larva of amphibia), 4163b  
 Tagua Palm (tree), 2263a  
 Tailor Bird (warbler), 4164a, 5032a  
 Tajiks (ethnog.), 61a  
 Tanka (var. of charnois), 5032a  
 Tallow Tree, 4165b  
 Tamarack (var. of Amer. larch), 4165b, 2440a  
 Tamarind (tropical tree), 4165b  
 Tanul (ethn.), 5106a; Tamil Indian [186]  
 Tamworth (breed of pig), 3414a; T. boar [3413]  
 Tangerine (var. of orange), 4167a  
 Tanner's Sumac (small tree), 4118b  
 Tansy (herb), 4168a  
 Tapeworm (animal parasite), 4170a; treatment against, 4170b  
 Tapioca (plant), 4170b; [4170]  
 Tapir (animal), 4170b; Brazilian t. [4170]; saddle-backed t. [4170]  
 Tap-Root (botan.), 3756b; [551]  
 Tar, medicinal use of, 4171a  
 Tarantula (spider), 4171a; [4171]  
 Tare (species of vetch), 4171a, 4379a  
 Tarpon (sea-fish), 4172b; [4172]  
 Tarsal Bone (of the foot), 1584a; [1584]  
 Tasmanian Cuttlefish [2810]  
 Tasmanian Devil (carnivorous marsupial), 4176a; [4176]; [4619]  
 Tasmanian Wolf (marsupial), 4176a  
 Taste (physiol.), 4176b; taste buds [of the tongue], 4232a; diagram [4232]  
 Tawa (N.Z. tree), 4916b  
 Tawny Owl (bird-of-prey), 3195b  
 Tea (plant), 4179b  
 Teak (tree), 4181a  
 Teasel (genus of plants), 4181a  
 Teeth (anatom.), 4181b; care of, 4183a; names and structure of, 4182a; [4182]; nerves of, 4183a; parts of, 4182a; time chart showing when t. appear [4183]  
 Temporal Bone (of the head), 1945a; [1945]

Temporal Lobe (of cerebrum), 570a; diagram [569]  
 Tench (fresh-water fish), 4190b  
 Tendoo (fibrous cord attaching muscle to bone), 4190b; t. of Achilles, 22a; [22]  
 Teredo (mollusc), 4200a  
 Terauties (order of insects), 4200b; t. bill in Africa [4206]  
 Tern (sub-family of sea-birds), 4207a; lesser t. alighting at nest [4207]  
 Terrapin (legged reptile), 4312a  
 Terrier (dog), 4200b  
 Testa (botan.), 4220a  
 Tetanus (med.), 2557b; t. bacilli [363]  
 Textile Cone (mollusc), facing [2810]  
 Thar (Indian var. of goat), 5032a  
 Thigh (bodily part), 4223a  
 Thistle (plant), 4225a; [4225]; Mianan thistle, 4810a  
 Thompson's Gazelle [1693]  
 Thoracic Aorta (anatom.), 195b; diagram [195]  
 Thoracic Duct (part of lymphatic system), 4225b, 2412a, 2604b  
 Thorax (upper part of human trunk), 4225b; [1187]  
 Thorax, Cavity [1187]  
 Thora (in botany), 4225b  
 Threadworm (intestinal parasite), 3261a  
 Three-Cornered Acacia (tree), 2054a  
 Three-Spined Stickleback (fish) [1545]  
 Thresher (species of shark), 4228a  
 Thrift (flowering plant), 3445b  
 Throat (anatom.), 4228b  
 Thrombosis (med.), 108a  
 Thrush (song-thrush), 4228b  
 Thrush (song bird), 4228b; facing [496]; song t. at nest [4228]  
 Thwaite Shad (fish), 3916b  
 Thyme (fragrant herb), 4228b  
 Thyniol (drug), uses of in med., 4230a  
 Thymus (anatom.), 4230a  
 Thymus Glands, 1409b

Thyroid Cartilage (part of larynx), 2442a  
 Thyroid Gland (anatom.), 1409a; diagram [195]  
 Thyroxin (hormone), 2061b  
 Tibetan Mastiff (dog) [1221]  
 Tibia (shin bone), 4232b; [3073]  
 Tic Douloureux (med.), 4233a  
 Tick (parasitic animal), 4233b  
 Tickweed (herb), 3920b  
 Tiercel (male falcon), 1500a  
 Tiger (large cat), 4235a; [4235]; habits of, 4235b  
 Tiger Lily (garden plant), 4235b; facing [2518]; [4235]  
 Tiger Moths, 280a  
 Tiger Salamander (amphibian), 4717a  
 Tiger Shark (deep-sea fish), 3923b  
 Tiger Swallow-Tail (butterfly), facing [668]  
 Timber Wolf, 4506a  
 Tissue (in biology), 4240b  
 Tit, Great, eggs and nest [2988]  
 Titlark (song bird), 3423b  
 Titmouse (bird), 4242a; Blue t. [4242]; Tufted t. [4242]  
 Toad (tailless amphibian), 4243b; [4244]; habits of, 4244a; Giant t. of Algeria [4244]; life history of [2947]; Surinam t. with eggs embedded in back [4578]  
 Toadflax (weed of Agrost family), 4244a  
 Tobacco (annual plant), 3041b, 4244b; field of ripe t. [4245]; harvesting t. [4244]  
 Tobo Indians, of Argentina [241]  
 Toddy Cat (species of civet), 3030b  
 Tomato (fruit), 4250b; blossom and fruit [4250]  
 "Tom Thumb" Nasturtium (flowering plant), 2938b  
 Tom-Tit (bird), 4242a; Blue t. [4242]; Tufted t. [4242]  
 Tongue (muscular organ in mouth), 4252a; skin view of (diagram), [4252]  
 Tonic Spasms (med.), 4042a



Tonail (bodily organ), 4853a  
 Tonilliths (med.), 4853a  
 Tope (species of shark), 4853b  
 Torpedo Ray (fish), 4854a; [4555]  
 Tortoise (legged reptile), 4811a;  
 Box t., 4312a; Box t. [4311];  
 carapace of t., 4311a; Land t.,  
 4312b; Leatherback t., 4312b;  
 plastron of t., 4312a  
 Tortoiseshell Cat, 794b  
 Totara (N.Z. tree), 4916b  
 Toucan (bird), 4861a; [4261]  
 Toulouse Goose, 1806a  
 Touraco (tropical bird), 4861b  
 Tourniquet (in med.), 4882a  
 Towel Gourd (plant), 1814a  
 Toxaemia (med.), 518a  
 Toxins (poisonous substances),  
 -----  
 Trachea (air tube in body), 4863a,  
 and 2598b; diagrams [2598];  
 arch of aorta showing position of  
 t. [195]  
 Trachodon (extinct reptile), skele-  
 ton [1196]; restored [1196]  
 Trachoma (med.), 513b; and granu-  
 lation, 1823a  
 Tragopan (Indian bird), 4867a  
 Transparent Datana Caterpillar,  
 facing [798]  
 Transpiration (in plants), 552b  
 Transverse Colon (part of alimen-  
 tary canal), 2495b; diagram  
 [128]; position of in abdominal  
 cavity [6]  
 Trapdoor Spider (tropical arthro-  
 pod), 4048a; nest of [4048];  
 s. entering nest [4048]  
 Trapezium (carpal bone), 1910b  
 Traveller's Palm (tree), 3238a;  
 [3238]  
 Tree, 4878a; age of, 4278a; bole  
 of a Hornbeam [4278]  
 Tree-Creeper (bird), 4278b  
 Tree Duck (Indian bird), 5032b  
 Tree Frog, 4280a; [1644], [4280]  
 Tree Paeony (shrub), 3213a  
 Tree-Pipit (song-bird), 3123b  
 Tree-Snake [3990]  
 Tree-Sparrow (bird), 4040b  
 Trefoil, Bird's-Foot (plant), 4280a

Trekboek (species of antelope), 4058b  
 Trembling Mushroom, 5902b  
 Trembling Poplar (tree), 590b;  
 leaves of [590]  
 Trepanning (in surgery), 4889b  
 Triceps (muscle of arm), 256b  
 Triceratops (extinct reptile), res-  
 toration of [1196]; skeleton of  
 [1196]  
 Trichina (animal parasite), 4889a;  
 t. spiralis magnified [4282]  
 Trichinosis (med.), 4282a; and vivi-  
 section, 4396b  
 Tricuspid Valve (physiol. of heart),  
 1949b; diagram [1950]  
 Trifenestrata Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Trigger Fish, 4282a; [4282]  
 Trillium (plant), 4282b; facing  
 [2518]  
 Trilobite (fossil arthropod), 4282b  
 Triquetral (carpal bone), 1910b  
 Tritoma (herbaceous plant), 4285a  
 Trogon (family of birds), 4285b  
 Tropic Bird (sea-bird), 4286b  
 Trout (fish), 4287b; Giant t. in  
 Alberta [4288]; and protective  
 coloration, facing [3562]  
 Trumpet Daffodil (flower), 1108a  
 Trumpet Flower (plant), 48-a  
 Trunk Monkey, 2825a  
 Trypanosomes (animal parasites),  
 4291b  
 Trypanosomiasis (med.), 3861a  
 Trypsin, and digestive process,  
 3226a  
 Tsetse Fly (parasite carrier), 4291b;  
 [4291]  
 Tuaregs (ethnol.), 72a  
 Tuatara [4913]  
 Tuber (botan.), 649a; bulbs and t.  
 [649]  
 Tuberculosis (med.), 4292a; pre-  
 vention and treatment of, 4292b;  
 treatment by ultra-violet rays,  
 4320b; t. bacilli [363]  
 Tuberosa (hot-house plant), 4292b  
 Tulip (genus of lily family), 4294a;  
 facing [1572], facing [2518],  
 [4295]; t. fields in Holland [4294]  
 Tulip Tree, 4295a; [4291]; showing  
 blossoms [4294]

Tulip-Tree Silk Caterpillar, facing  
 [798]  
 Tullibee (lake trout), 4717a  
 Tumbler Pigeon (bird), 3414a  
 Tumour (abnormal growth), 4295a;  
 benign and malignant t., 4295b  
 Tumate (carpal bone), 1910b  
 Tung-Oil (tree), 4296a  
 Tunny (fish), 4296a; [4298]  
 Turbot (flat-fish), 4296b; [4299]  
 Turkey Bozzard (bird-of-prey),  
 673a, 4402a; [4401]  
 Turkey Oak (tree), 3113a  
 Turmeric (Asiatic plant), 4300a  
 Turnip (plant), 4296b; white t.  
 [4310]  
 Turnstone (shore bird), 4310a  
 Turtle (legged reptile), 4311a; Box  
 t., 4312a; Box t. [4311]; cara-  
 pace of t., 4312a; Green t.,  
 4312b; Land t., 4312b; Leather-  
 back t., 4311b; Mud t., 4312a;  
 Mud t., underside of [4312];  
 plastron of t., 4311a; reproduc-  
 tion among t., 4311b; Sea t.,  
 4312b; the Hawksbill, 4313a;  
 Terrapins, 4312a; t. hunt in  
 Samoa [4313]; t. sunbathing  
 [4312]  
 Turtle-Dove (bird), 1239b  
 Tussock Moths, 2868b; eggs, cocoon  
 and wingless female [2865]  
 Twaa (S. Afr. grass), 5001a  
 Twelve-Weeks Stock (plant), 4086b  
 Twilight Sleep (partial general  
 anaesthesia), 159a  
 Twinflower (wild flower), 2527b  
 Two-Toothed Caterpillar, facing  
 [798]  
 Tyee Salmon (fish), 4717a  
 Tympanic Membrane (ear drum),  
 1297a; diagram [1297]; seen  
 from auditory canal [1298]  
 Typhoid Fever (med.), 4218b; treat-  
 ment of, 4319a; t. bacilli [363],  
 [1205]  
 Typhus Fever (med.), 4219a;  
 stages in, 1523a, treatment of,  
 4319b  
 Tyrant Flycatcher (bird), 1576b

## U

ULNA (anatom.), 256b; [456], [3975]  
 Ultra-Violet Rays, use of in medi-  
 cine, 4326a  
 Umbelliferae (botan.), 4326b  
 Umbilicaria Vellae (lichen) [2502]  
 Unau (sub-family of sloths), 3982b;  
 S. Amer. u. [3982]

Ungulates (zool.), 4331a  
 Univalves (zool.), 2810b  
 Uræmia (med.), 3452a; and  
 spasms, 4042a  
 Urea, formation of by liver,  
 2539a  
 Ureter, and kidney [2371]

Urethral Fistula (med.), 1546b  
 Urial (Indian var. of sheep), 5032a  
 Urine (physiol.), 4332a  
 Urticaria (med.), 2808a, 4253b;  
 Prickly Heat, 3541b  
 Uvula, and palate, 3229a; and  
 pharynx, 3169a

## V

VACCINATION (in med.), 4358a; and  
 Smallpox, 3984b  
 Valerian (plant), 4359b  
 Vampire Bat, 4360b  
 Vane (part of feather), 1513a; dia-  
 gram [1513]  
 Vanilla (climbing orchid), 4363a;  
 v. plants in Mexico [4303]  
 V. pour Baths, med. uses of, 416b  
 Vapourer (Tussock Moth), 2368b  
 Variation, and theory of evolution,  
 1482a  
 Varicose Veins (med.), 4363b

Vascular System (physiol.), 4364a  
 Vaso-Dilator Nerves (anatom.),  
 4364b, and 522a  
 Vegetable (plant foods), 4366a  
 Vegetable Beefsteak (mushroom),  
 5902b  
 Vegetative Reproduction (in  
 botany), 552b  
 Vein (anatom.), 4366b; facing [516]  
 Velvet Scoter (species of duck), 3873a  
 Velvet Sponge (sea animal) [4052]  
 Vena Cava, Inferior and Superior  
 (vein), 4366b; and [2371]; arch

of aorta showing position of v.c.  
 [195]  
 Venereal Diseases (med.), 4367b  
 Venusection (in med.), 4368a  
 Venous Bleeding (med.), 1834b  
 Ventral Fin (of fishes) [1544]  
 Ventricle (anatom.), 1949b; dia-  
 gram [1950]; arch of the aorta,  
 diagram [195]  
 Venus' Flower Basket (sponge),  
 4053a; facing [4052], [4053]  
 Venus' Flytrap (carnivorous plant),  
 4372b

- Verbena** (genus of plants), 4378b; wild v., 3000b  
**Verdigris Mushroom**, 2932a  
**Vermes** (zool.), 4380a  
**Vermiform Appendix** (anatom.), 4378a; and Caecum, 128b, 2205b; diagram [128]  
**Veronal** (drug), 398b  
**Vertebrae** (anatom.), 3975a; [3975]  
**Vertebral Vein** (physiol.), 3332a; diagram [333]  
**Vertebrates** (zool.), 4377b, 2210b, 4377a  
**Vertigo** (med.), 4377b  
**Vervain** (flowering weed), 4373b  
**Vesicular Ringworm** (med.), 3724a  
**Vetch** (genus of plants), 4370a; Brunet's milk v., 4810a  
**Veterinary Sciences**, 4370a; history of, 4379a; and human medicine, 4380a; recent progress in, 4381a; V. Institute in Germany [4380]; v. work, examples of [4381]  
**Victoria Gum** (tree), 1465b  
**Victorin's Gentian** (plant), 4810b  
**Victorin's Golden Rod** (plant), 4810a  
**Vicuña** (camel-like animal), 4380b, 1861b  
**Vine** (flexible-stemmed plants), 4001b  
**Viola** (garden flower), 4392b; facing [1572]; Heartsease or wild v. [4392]  
**Violet** (genus of flowering plants), 4380b; facing [1570]; seeds in capsule [3900]; sweet v., facing [1586]; wood v. [4392]  
**Viper** (family of venomous snakes), 4380a; European v., 27b; Green Tree v., 3032b; Horned v. [4393]; Russell's v., 3032b  
**Vireo** (family of insectivorous birds), 4380b  
**Virginia Creeper** (plant), 4324b; method of gripping support [1677]  
**Virginian Deer** (mammal), 1145a; [1144]  
**Virginia Stock** (plant), 4086b  
**Virus** (in med.), 4380b  
**Viscera** (organs contained in abdominal cavity), 6b; diagram of [6]  
**Vitamins**, 4380a; and nutrition, 3106b; and scurvy, 3892b  
**Vitreous Humour** (part of eye), 1491a; diagram [1491]  
**Vivisection** (in med. sci.), 4380b  
**Vlakhob** (var. of antelope), 4938a  
**Vogelstruigas** (S. Afr. grass), 3001a  
**Vole** (small rodent), 4380a  
**Vomer** (facial bone), 1494a  
**Vomiting** (physiol.), 4400a  
**Vorticella** (genus of unicell animals), 4400b  
**Vulture** (bird-of-prey), 4401b; [4401]; v. gathered round carcass [4401]  
**Wagtail** (song-bird), 4404a; Pied w. [4404]  
**Wallaby**, 4618b; [488]; Bennett's w. [4618]  
**"Wallace Line"** (in zool.), 4618a  
**Walker's Gazelle** [1693]  
**Wall Fern** (plant), 1530a  
**Wallflower** (garden plant), 4412b; facing [1572]; [4412]  
**Walnut-Leaf Caterpillar**, facing [798]  
**Walnut** (tree), 4413a; bark [401]; leaves and fruit [4413]; nut [3106]; w. ruined by Codling moths [4413]  
**Wairus** (carnivorous animal), 4413b; [4414]; after a w. hunt [4414]  
**Wanamansi** (ethnol.), 72b  
**Wanda** (flowering plant), 3543a  
**Wandering Albatross** (bird), 103b  
**Wapiti** (species of deer), 4418a  
**Waratah** (Australian species of protea), 4682a  
**Warbler** (bird), 4418b; Willow-w. at nest [4415]  
**Warraw** (fish), 312a  
**Wart** (growth on skin), 4418a  
**Wart-Hog** (African pig), 4418a; [4419]; [4935]  
**Washington Palm** (tree), 3298b  
**Wasp** (stinging insect), 4420a; facing [3186]; Digging w., 4425b; head of w., enlarged [4426]; Mason w., 4425b; nest, a near view [4425]; nest, interior of [4426]; solitary and social w., 4425b  
**Water Adder** (snake), 28a  
**Water Beach** (tree), 2063b  
**Water Beetle**, 4420a; [4429]  
**Waterbuck** (snake), 137b  
**Water Buck** (antelope), 4420a; male and female [4429]  
**Water-Buttles** (species of ox), 644b  
**Watercress** (aquatic plant), 1064a  
**Water Grass** (marine plant) [3123]  
**Water-Hen**, 1463a  
**Water Lily** (plant), 4420a; in Central Africa [4420]; Tuberous Water Lily [4422]  
**Water-Measuring Earth Star** (mushroom), 2902b  
**Watermelon** (fruit), 4430b  
**Water Ouzel** (bird), 1180a; [1199]  
**Water Plantain** (aquatic plant), 4810b  
**Water Plants** (botan.), 4430b  
**Water Rail** (bird), 3627b; water r. brooding [3627]  
**Water Spaniel** (dog), 4030a; [4039]  
**Water Turkey**, 1120a; African w. turkey [69]  
**Water Vole** (rodent), 4398b  
**Wattle** (trees and shrubs of the genus *Acacia*), 4435b, 15b; [4436]; Australian var. of, 4680a; blossom of [4681]; flower of, facing [4682]  
**Waxwing** (Arctic bird), 4437a  
**Weasel** (small mammal), 4437a; [4437]  
**Weather Fish** [1545]  
**Weaver-Bird**, 4437b; nest of [4437]  
**Wedge-Tailed Eagle** (bird), 1296a; [1296]  
**Weed** (botan.), 4430a  
**Weeping Birch** (tree), 490a  
**Weeping Willow** (tree), 4477a  
**Weevil** (beetle), 4430b, 445b  
**Wels Catfish**, 798b  
**Welsh Black** (breed of cattle), 803b  
**Welsh Springer Spaniel** (dog), 4038b; [4039]  
**Wen** (cyst), 4446b  
**Western Red Cedar** (species of Juniper), 813a; [4423]  
**Weymouth Pine** (tree), 3420b; [3420]  
**Whale** (marine mammal), 4456a; facing [174]; [488]; pair of w. [4456]; varieties of, 4456b  
**Whale Shark** (deep-sea fish), 3923a  
**Wheat** (food cereal), 4457b; w. grown on various soils [4458]  
**Wheatsear** (bird), 4450a; cock w. at nesting hole [4459]  
**Whelk**, facing [2810]; shell of w., facing [3926]  
**Whimbrel** (wading bird), 4400b  
**Whinchat** (bird), 4400b; [4460]  
**Whip Grafting** (of plants), 1817b; [1817]  
**Whippet** (dog), 4400b; [4460]  
**Whirligig** (var. of water beetle), 4439a  
**White Ant** (termite), 4206b; ant hill in Africa [4206]  
**White Ash** (tree), 383b  
**White Cedar**, 217b  
**White Clover** (plant), 943a  
**White Currant** (fruit), 1094a; [1094]  
**White Elm** (tree), 1396a  
**Whitefish** (fresh-water fish), 4462a  
**White-Fronted Goose**, 1860a  
**White Hellebore** (plant), 1969a; [1969]  
**White Jasmine** (shrub), 2290b  
**White-Lipped Peccary** (var. of wild pig), 3299a  
**White Mulberry** (tree), 2890a  
**White Oak** (tree), 3112b  
**White Parched Caterpillar**, facing [798]  
**White Pine** (tree), 3420a, 4813a; [4813]; N.Z. white p. [4915]; Weymouth white p. [3420]  
**White Plague** (med.), 4292a  
**White Plume Moth** [2187]  
**White Poplar** (tree), 3494b  
**White Rhinoceros**, 3699a; [3699]  
**White Shark** (deep-sea fish), 3923b  
**White-Tailed Deer** (mammal), 1145a, 4712b; [1144]  
**White-Tailed Eagle** (bird), 1295b  
**Whitethorn** (tree or shrub), 1942a; blossom and leaves [1942]  
**Whitethroat** (song-bird), 4462a; [4462]  
**White Whale**, 4715b  
**White Willow** (tree), 3184a, 4477a  
**Whooper** (species of swan), 4138b  
**Whooping Cough** (med.), 4463b  
**Whortleberry** (shrub), 4463b, 480b  
**Wiggon** (duck), 4460b  
**Wild Arum** (plant), 2930a  
**Wild Cat**, 4460b  
**Wild Duck**, facing [1690]  
**Wilddoost**, 4936a; w. at water-hole [4937]; w. in Kruger Park [69]  
**Wild Rose** (flowering plant), 3758b, [3758]  
**Willow** (genus of trees and shrubs), 4470b; catkins [4477]; giant w. [4476]; varieties of, 4477a  
**Willow Grouse** (game bird), 1861a

## W

- Willow-Leaved Spiraea (plant), 4050a  
 Willow Tit (bird), 4242b  
 Willow-Warbler (bird), 4416a; w. w. at nest [4413]  
 Wilson's Bird of Paradise [497]  
 Wilson's Petrel (bird), 3353b  
 Wilson's Snipe (shore bird), 3993a  
 Wind-Hover (Kestrel), 2807b; [2367]; w. and young at nest [2367]  
 Windpipe (air tube in body), 4063a, 2398b; diagram [2398]  
 Winged Pea (plant), 2384a  
 Winking Membrane (of bird's eye), 491b  
 Winkle, Horned, facing [2810]  
 Wintergreen (flowering plant), 4489; [4489]  
 Winter Jasmine (shrub), 2291a  
 Wire-Haired Fox Terrier, facing [1222]  
 Wireworm (larva of click beetle), 4504a  
 Wistaria (flowering climber), 4504a  
 Witch-Hazel (shrub), 4506a; bloom and fruit [4505]; healing and tonic lotion derived from, 4505b  
 Wolf, 4506b; facing [174]; Canadian Brush Wolf [4713]; w. at Whip-snade Zoo [4506]  
 Wolfhound (breed of dogs), 4506b  
 Wolf's Bane (wild plant), 2823a; [2823]  
 Wolverine (fur-bearing rodent), 4507b  
 Wombat (marsupial), 4508a; [4508]; w. and young at mouth of lair [4622]  
 Wood Anemone (flower), 165b  
 Woodchuck (mammal), 1860a  
 Woodcock (bird), 4510a; facing [1670]  
 Wood Cricket (insect), 1066a  
 Wood-Grouse (bird), 748b  
 Woodland Caribou (reindeer), 763a  
 Woodlark (bird), 2440b; w. with young [2440]  
 Wood Leopard (moth), facing [4572]  
 Woodpecker (bird), 4510b; [4510]; English species described, 4511a; Greek w., facing [494]  
 Wood-pigeon (bird), 1239b  
 Wood Violet (flowering plant), 4392b; [4392]  
 Wood-Warbler (song-bird), 4416a  
 Woodward's Kangaroo (marsupial), 4618b  
 Woody Nightshade (plant), 3045b  
 Wool-Sorter's Disease (med.), 184b  
 Worms (zool.), 4535a  
 Wormwood (aromatic plant), 4535a  
 Wounds, 4535b  
 Wren (family of birds), 4530a; facing [494]; common w. at nest [4536]  
 Wryneck (bird), 4539a; w. at nesting hole [4539]  
 Wych Elm (tree), 1396a

## X

XYLEM (botan.), 4080a

## Y

- YAK (Tibetan wild ox), 4548a; [4546]  
 Yam (plant), 4548a  
 Yarrow (flowering plant), 4548b; [4546]  
 Yeast (unicellular plants), 4547a  
 Yellow-Billed Tropic Bird, 4286b  
 Yellow Bunting (bird), 655b  
 Yellow Crocus (flower), 1074b  
 Yellow Fever (infectious disease), 4548a; stages in, 1523a  
 Yellow Gentian (plant), 1703a  
 Yellow Gurnard (fish), 1876a  
 Yellow Hammer (bird), 4548a, 655b; male at nest [4548]  
 Yellow-Necked Caterpillar, facing [798]  
 Yellow Rue (plant), 2708b  
 Yellow-Rumped Cavy (rodent), 79a  
 Yellowtail (Tussock Moth), 2870a  
 Yellow Underwing (moth), facing [4572]  
 Yellow Wall (lichen) [2502]  
 Yellow Water-Lily, 2584a; American lotus [2584]  
 Yew (genus of evergreen trees), 4549b; English y. [4549]; Irish y. [4549]  
 Yorkshire Terrier (breed of dog), 4556b  
 Yuca (shrub), 789b

## Z

- ZEBRA (horse-like animal), 4588a; [4566]; z. at waterhole [4937]; z. in Krueger National Park [69]; z., protective coloration of, facing [3562]  
 Zebra Finch (Australian bird), 4622b  
 Zebra Swallow-Tail (butterfly), facing [668]  
 Zebra Wolf (marsupial), 4176a  
 Zebu (Indian domestic cattle), 4588a, 5032a  
 Zoology (division of biology), 4571a; history of, 4572a; scope of subject, 4571a; comparative anatomy, 4572a; [4572]; heredity and variation, 4574a; paleontology, 4573a; sexual reproduction, 4573b; survey of animal kingdom, 4574b; uses of z., 4572b  
 Zulu (anthr.), 72b, and 4991b; Z. mother and child [2939], [4993]; Z. warriors [2939], [4993]  
 Zygomatic Arch (of the skull) [1943]  
 Zymase (secretion of yeast), 4547a

# THE ARTS

*Painting; Music; Literature; Sculpture; Architecture; Photography; Elocution; Dancing; Cinema; Theatre; Opera*

## A

- A (first letter of alphabet), 1  
 à Kempis (religious writer), *see* Thomas à Kempis  
 Aaron's Rod (in architecture), 2a  
 Abacus (in architecture), 2b  
 Abbadides, his patronage of art, 2b  
 Abbey Theatre, Dublin, foundation, 457b; influence, 1248b  
 Abbeys, Cistercian, 218b; buildings, 2816b; [2817]  
 Abbot, derivation of word from Greek, 4a  
 Abbreviations, common, 4a  
 Abdul the Damned, quotation from Sir W. Watson, 7a  
 Abélard, love letters to Héloïse, 7b  
 Abernethy, round tower of, 3342b  
 Aberration, derivation of word, 11b  
 Ablative (noun case), 13a  
 Abydos, Temple of Seti I, 3910b  
 Academy, association for promotion of lit., sciences or art, 16a; French, established, 1635b, 16a-b; Russian, founded by Catherine, 502a  
 Acanthus (form of decoration in architecture), 16b; [16]  
 A Capella (Chorus in music), 892a; for the term, *see* Chorus  
 Accent (in music), nature of, 2910a; *see* Music; (in poetry), use of, 3707b  
 Accidentals (in music), meaning of, 2907a; the term, 17b  
 Aechus Lucius (Roman tragic poet), 18a  
 Accolade (in architecture), 19a; (in music printing), 19a  
 Accompaniment, musical, 10a  
 Accordion (wind instrument), 10a; [19]  
 Accusative (noun case), 21a  
 Achaemenid kings, discovery of inscriptions, 220b  
 Acheron (underworld river mentioned by Homer), 22a  
 Achilles (in the Iliad of Homer), 22b  
 Acoustic theory, and a chord of dominant seventh, 1204b  
 Acoustics, the study of sound, 23b  
 Acropolis (fortress in ancient Athens), 309a-b; list of buildings contained in, 24a; account of temple of Nike Apteros in, 3046a  
 Acrostic, in Hebrew poetry, 21b  
 Acting, nature of Greek, 1245a  
 Action, of pianoforte, 3410a  
 Actors, Chinese [1247]  
 Actresses, first appearance on English stage, 840b, 1248a, 4215b  
 Adagio (musical term), 4198b; *see* Music  
 Addison, Joseph (English essayist and poet), 22a; [28]  
 Adelaide [4630]  
 Adelphi Terrace, London, 2571b  
 Adjective, a part of speech, 37a  
 Adjectives, comparison of in English, 994b; inflection of, 2177b; use of in grammar, 944b  
 Admiralty Arch, London [2570]  
 Adonis and Venus (a painting by Titian) [35]  
 Adverb (a part of speech), 37a  
 Adverbs, use of in grammar, 994b  
 Aegis (shield used by Greek deities), mentioned in *Odyssey* and *Iliad*, 45a  
 Aeneid (epic poem by Vergil), 45a, 4374b; first translation of into English verse, 1237b  
 Aeolian harp (stringed musical instrument), 45a; [45]  
 Aeolians (possible originators of the *Iliad*), 45b  
 Aeschylus (Greek tragedian), 57a; [57]  
 Aesop (a legendary Greek author), 58a; [58]  
 Aesop's Fables (collection of fables attributed to Aesop), 58a  
 Aesthetics (in architecture), 599b; the philosophical study of the nature of beauty, 58a  
 Afrikaans (a language of Union of S. Africa), 4978a  
 Agrigento, Sicily, Temple of Concord [2249]  
 Ahmadabad, India, view of Minar [5127]  
 Ainsworth, William Harrison (English historical novelist), 58a  
 Ajanta, India, wall paintings on temple, 5045a; [5045]; sculptures from [5037]  
 Ajax, statue of [6]  
 Akenside, Mark (English minor poet), 97a  
 Alabaster, sculptured pavements of, discovered in Nineveh, 297b; use of for statuary and building, 97b-98a  
 Albert Hall and Memorial (London monuments), 108a; original organ at A.H. [1171]  
 Alberti (Italian architect), 2332  
 Aldeburgh, Noot Hall [2551]  
 Alessandrian style, sculptural relief in [457]  
 Alexander the Great, sarcophagus of [116]  
 Alexandria, Museum of Ptolemy at, 2907b; Alexandrian library, 2499a; largest ancient, 117b; and Ptolemy I, 3577b  
 Alfred, King, jewel of [621]  
 Algardi, Alessandro (Italian sculptor and architect), 120b  
 Algonkian (American Indian language), 4719b  
 Alhambra, Granada, Court of Lions [4037]; example of Moorish art, 212b; Moorish palace and fortress, 127a  
 Alice's Adventures in Wonderland (children's book by Lewis Carroll (Charles Lutwidge Dodgson)), 1220a  
 Alizarin (dye derived from madder), 2616b  
 Allahabad, Central College [5065]; notable buildings in, 2418a  
 Allegory (a form of story), 129a  
 Allegri, Antonio, *see* Correggio  
 Allenstein Castle, Prussia [3569]  
 Alliteration (a poetic device), 181a  
 Alloway, memorial to Burns at [663]  
 Alma-Tadema, Sir Laurence (artist), 134a  
 Alnwick, Norman architecture in 3073b  
 Alphabet, and the blind [513]  
 Alphabet, definition, 136b; derivation of Latin, 2445b; lacking in Chinese, 882b; origin of in Crete 1064b; phonetic, 3384b; phonetic meaning, 4539a  
 Alphabets, modern, connection with Greek, 1847b  
 Altarpiece (architectural decoration), 140a  
 Alto (in music), 141a; 4204  
 Alto-Relievo (a form of sculpture), 141a; [141]  
 Alton Abbey, Hants [2817]  
 Amadeio, Giovanni Antonio (Italian architect and sculptor), 143b  
 Amadis of Gaul (central figure of medieval legends), 143b  
 Amalfi [2724]; cathedral and monastery at, 2250a  
 Amati (Italian family of violin makers), 144b  
 Ambrosian library, Milan, 2499a  
 Amiens, Cathedral of, 232a; 1607a  
 Ammon (ancient Egyptian god) [150]  
 Amphitheatre (building for public entertainments), 144a; 1232a  
 Amphitracic metre (in poetry), 2750a  
 Amphora (Greek jar) [813]; [1100]; [2014]  
 Anrithar, India, Golden Temple at [2147]; 5029a; [5029]  
 Amsterdam, fame as art centre, 156a  
 Amulet [156]  
 Anacreon (Greek lyric poet), 167b  
 Anagram (a form of literary exercise), 156a  
 Anapaestic metre (in poetry), 2750a  
 Andalusian, Moorish architecture in, 162a  
 Anderkila (Roman name of Peversey), 4135a  
 Andersen, Hans Christian (Danish writer of fairy tales), 168a  
 Andrews, Lamcelot (Elizabethan author of sermons), 168a  
 Andreyev, L. (Russ. writer), 3913b  
 Andromache (mythological wife of Hector, described in *Iliad*), 165a

Angelico, Fra (Italian painter), 166a; illustration of his painting [166]  
 Anglic (simplified English), 2433b  
 Anglo Saxon language, 1422b;  
 King Alfred and, 323a;  
 Animals, Landseer and, 2429b  
 Animator (in music), 4198b  
 Ankara, Turkey [4303]  
 Annunciation, The, in art, 178a;  
 1688a; [1658]  
 Anthemius (Byzantine architect), 231a  
 Antigone (title of play by Sophocles), 289b  
 Antioch, architectural remains of, 4160a  
 Antrim, Ireland, Round Tower at [4325]  
 Antwerp, architectural and art treasures, 193b; the lace of, 2410a  
 Anubis (Egyptian deity) [194]  
 Apelles (ancient painter), 186a  
 Apis (Egyptian god in form of bull), 197a; [197]  
 Apollo Belvedere (sculpture of ), 198a; [197]  
 Apollo, Temple of, Pompeii [3485]  
 Aposrophe (in punctuation), 3586b  
 Applique (form of embroidery), 1401a; [1400]  
 Apse (in cathedral architecture), 800a  
 Aqueduct, 208b-11b; at Segovia in Spain [230]; a. over R. Irwell [211]; Croton a. [210]; longest a. in world, near Los Angeles [210]; Pont du Gard [211]; use of in canal construction, 733a-b; [732]; [733]  
 Arabesque (a style of ornamentation), 212b; [213]  
 Arabian Nights (collection of stories), 215a  
 Arabic language, kinship with Hebrew, 1958b; traces of in Hindustani, 5083a  
 Aramaic (ancient language), 216b; its development 1959a; and Hebrew, 1958b  
 Arbuthnot, John (English physician and satirist), 218a  
 Arc de Triomphe (Paris monument), 219a; [219]  
 Arcade, its use in architecture, 218b; [218]; Norman architecture and the, 3058a  
 Arch, changes wrought by Da Vinci, 591b; development of, 591b; first used in ancient Egypt, 230b; ignorance of in Aztec architecture, 226b; its value in bridge construction, 591b *et seq.*; round a. in Romanesque architecture, 231b; Roman a. in S. France [592]; semicircular, used by Romans, 591b; [592]; use of in ecclesiastical architecture, 591b; use of "false work" for support, 596b; [594]; use of piers in a. construction, 596a; [596]; use of stone, 591a  
 Arch-lute (musical instrument), 2600b  
 Archaeology, 120a *et seq.*  
 Architects, of Quebec, 4722a; use of metal alloys by, 2744a  
 Architecture, 228b *et seq.*;  
 America's oldest building [3053]; and sculpture, 3890b; Arabian,

1228a; [284]; Assyrian, 296b; 1228a; Aztec, 226b; 354b; Babylonian, 296b; 357b; Buddhist, in India, 5036a; Byzantine, and the extensive use of pendentive, 3314b; Byzantine, in Venice, 4370b; [4371]; Byzantine, and its influence on Mohammedan, 2806b; Canadian, 4721a *et seq.*; classical, in British India, 5042a; classical revival in Canada, 4722b; Colonial style in S. Africa, 4944a; [4945]; concentric type, Caerphilly Castle, 1770b; Corinthian temple, 1030b; Cretan, 44a; decorated, and mullions, 2891b; decorated and perpendicular, in time of Edward III, 1339a; decorated style [1276]; dome in Arabian, 1228a; dome in Assyrian, 1228a; Doric, Parthenon an example, 982b; Dutch, in S. Africa, 4944a; [4945]; Early English, and mullions, 2891b; Early English, at Beverley, Yorks., 475a; Early English, at Lincoln, 2520b; [2524]; Early English decorated, at Chester, 866; [866]; Early English, examples [799]; [8337]; Early English, in London, 2569a; East Indian, temple at Bali an example [1307]; ecclesiastical, and the arch, 591b; ecclesiastical, and the rose window, 3761a; ecclesiastical, and the use of finial, 1531b; ecclesiastical, and the use of woodcarving, 4508b; 4510a; Egyptian, ancient, 1361a; Elizabethan, 4293b; Elizabethan, timbered [864]; English, 234a *et seq.*; English, and the Renaissance and Reformation, 621a; English domestic, example, 3113b; English domestic, in Derbyshire, 1170b; Flemish, at Louvain [153]; French Canadian [4720]; French, in Canada, 4721a-b; Georgian, in Dublin, 4850a; Gothic, and the Renaissance, 613a; Gothic, and the use of corbels, 1029a; Gothic and the use of gargoyles, 1682a; Gothic, and the use of ribbed vaulting, 4365a-b; Gothic and the use of tracery, 4263a; [4264]; Gothic, and woodcarving, 3890b; Gothic, Cologne Cathedral [973]; Gothic, English example [745]; Gothic, examples [1812]; Gothic, example at Brechin, Scotland, 482b; Gothic, examples in France, 1607b; 1608a; 1609b; Gothic, in Belgium, 1751a; Gothic, in Ireland, 4848a; Gothic, in Vienna, 4390a; Gothic revival in Canada, 4722b; Gothic revival in Ireland, 4851a; Gothic, Rheims Cathedral, 5673a; Gothic style in Cathedral design, 799b; Gothic, the Cloth Hall at Ypres, 451a; Gothic, the roof, 3754a; Greek, and the construction of bridges, 591a; Greek, and the order of columns, 982b; [983]; Greek, the roof, 3754a; Hindu, Gupta period, 4390b; Hindu, styles and periods, 5038a-b; Hittite, 2038a; Indian, 5037b *et seq.*; 2146b; [2147]; [2154]; Indian, and the influence of

Shah Jehan, 1149b-50a; Indian, and its decorative features, 5045b; Indian, Dravidian style, 5037b; Indian, early Buddhist, 5034a; [5034]; Indian, examples, [4593]; Indian, examples from U.P. [4338]; Indian, Gupta period, 5037a; Indian, North Indian style, 5037b; Indo-Saracenic, 5038b; Irish, 4846b *et seq.*; Irish, example of Romanesque [4846]; Irish, Romanesque, example, 4846b; [4587]; Italian, ancient, at Pompeii, 3484a-b; [3484]; [3485]; Italian Gothic, examples, 799b; 2250a; Italian Renaissance, and the use of the pilaster, 3415a; [3415]; Italian Renaissance style, Berlin Cathedral, 467b; Jacobean domestic, 4064b; Japanese, its simplicity [2280]; Maori [2659]; Maya, example [2706]; medieval, example of fortified bridge [597]; medieval, in Danzig [1620]; medieval, in Ireland [4848]; medieval Italian, at Padua, 2251a; modern American, in New York, 3025a; modern ecclesiastical, at Hove, 2082a; modern, in India, 5040b *et seq.*, [5041]; modern, in Russia [3809]; modern styles, in Chicago, 869a; [869]; Mohammedan, 2806b; Mohammedan, in India, 1228a; monastic, in Ireland, 4848b; Moorish, and the use of the arch [220]; Moorish, in Madrid, 2619b; Mogul, in India, 5038b *et seq.*; New Zealand, 4880a *et seq.*; 4892a; Norman, 3057b *et seq.*; [3058]; Norman, examples at Derby, 1168a; Norman, example at Illey, 3202b; Norman, at Bristol, 603b; [601]; Norman, examples in Cambridgeshire, 707b; Norman, in Durham, 1285a; [1283]; Norman, in Hampshire, 1908a; Norman, in Ireland, 4847a; Norman, in Lancashire, 2421b; Norman, in London, 2569a; oriental, and the use of pendants, 3314a; origins of in Sumaria, 223b; Perpendicular style, 3331a; Perpendicular, and the Tudor style, 4293b; Perpendicular style, and the use of mullions, 2891b; Perpendicular, and the use of tracery, 4263a; [4264]; Perpendicular, an example [1312]; Perpendicular, English example [918]; Persian, and the construction of bridges, 591a; Persian, and the dome, 1228a; Persian, examples [3332]; [3333]; [3336]; Persian, examples at Persepolis [1127]; Persian, its influence on Mohammedan, 2806b; Plato's view of, 59a; primitive, and its absence from Australia, 4623b; reasons for use of different stone, 647b; Regency, at Cheltenham, 349a; Regency period, at Brighton, 602b; [603]; Renaissance, and the use of columns, 983b; Renaissance, and the use of corbels, 1029a; Renaissance, at Stuttgart, 1738b; Renaissance, example [801]; Renaissance, in Venice, 4370b; Renaissance, in

- Vienna, 4390a; [4390]; Renaissance, its beginning, 633a; Renaissance, under Pope Leo X, 3683b; Roman, and the aesthetics of bridges, 599a; Roman, and the construction of bridges, 591a; Roman, and the order of columns, 983a; [983]; Roman, in Britain, 3740a; 3743b; Roman, its influence on Donatello, 1230a; Roman, its remains in Dorset, 1233b; Roman military, and earth works, 1303a; Romanesque and Norman compared, 3057b; Romanesque, in Ireland, 4846b; [4846]; Romano-Greek, admired by artists of Renaissance [384]; Rumanian, examples [379]; Saxon [3863]; 3863b; Saxon, and the tower [3067]; Saxon ecclesiastical, in Northamptonshire, 3068b; [3067]; Saxon, examples in Cambridgeshire, 707b; Saxon, examples in Dorset, 1236a; Saxon, in Essex, 1454b; Saxon, in Gloucestershire, 1784b; Saxon, in Surrey, 4128a; Scottish domestic, 1278b; Siamese native [3951]; 16th century, 2033a; S. Africa, 4043a & seq.; Spanish [4030]; [4033]; [4034]; Swedish, examples [4141]; [4143]; Swedish timbered [4143]; Syrian, remains [4159]; timbered "Magpie," 2842b; Tudor style, 4233b; [4233]; use of Cartouche in, 785a;
- Architrave: *see* Column
- Ardagh Chalice, 4847b; [4848]
- Ardrossan, ruined castle, 239a
- Arezzo, Gothic Cathedral, 2250a
- Argentina, buildings, 242a-b; [241]; [242]
- Aristophanes (writer of comedy in ancient Athens), 247b
- Aristoxenus (ancient Greek writer on harmony), 248a
- Arlen, Michael (novelist), 259a; [256]
- Aries, Roman amphitheatre [3567]
- Arms, coats of famous families [1992]; College of: *see* Herakly
- Arnold, Sir Edwin (English author and orientalist), 271b
- Arnold, Matthew (English critic and poet), 271b
- Arras tapestry, medieval, 4168b; *see* Tapestry
- Art, Academy at Bologna, 1228a; American Indian, in Ecuador, 3191a; Anglo-Saxon, brochures [621]; Annamese, at Hue, 1634a; and recreation, 1917a; and the Arts, 273a-b; Australian, 4024a & seq.; Aztec, in Central America and Mexico, 226b; Baroque ideals and Rubens, 3210a; Baroque, its beginning, 3218a; bolshevik, or communist, 332a; Byzantine, drawing, 1253a; Byzantine, its nature, 675b; Byzantine, niello metalwork, 302a; Byzantine, recognition, 225a; Byzantine, St. Sophia, 2726b; [2726]; Canadian, 4728a & seq.; Catholic religious, and Eric Gill, 1756b; Charles II and, 840b; Chinese, jade carving [2267]; Chinese, lacquer ware, 2411a; [2411]; Chinese, use of enamel, 1407b; Christian, importance of carvings, 785b; [786]; Christian, monograms, 2829b; Christian, in Ireland, 4846a; Christian, symbolical use of dragon, 1241b; Christian, third century, from catacombs [2303]; civilization and, 1232b; classical, Hegel's view, 60a; classification by Hegel, 59b; classification by Kent, 59b; Corinthian, ancient, 1030b; Cubist, 1087b; ecclesiastical, use of enamel, 1407b; 1408a; [1407]; [1408]; English, and the Renaissance, 621a; English, Hogarth and its renaissance, 2040b; Etruscan, 1404b; [1405]; Etruscan, ornamented chariot [836]; Etruscan, representations on monuments, 454a; Florentine, Renaissance, 1565b; Graeco-Persian, traced to India, 226a; Graeco-Roman, its vulgarity, 3890b; Greek, and drawing, 1253a; Greek, early example [2733]; Greek, example from Campania [789]; Greek, under Dionysius of Syracuse, 1198a; German, importance of Augsburg, 1736b; German, Munich a centre, 2893a; Gothic, development of, 3890b; Hindu, Gupta period, 4599b; Hindu, its early development, 5043b; imagination and, 2135b; Impressionist, and drawing, 1254b; Indian, 5042a & seq.; Indian, discoveries of early work, 5036a-b; Indian, influence of Islam, 5046b; Indian, its nature, 2146b; Indian, its standards, 5088b; Indian, wall paintings, 226b; Industrial, 2104a; Industrial Council for, and industry, 2165a; industry and, Gorell report, 2164b; Industrial, London Exhibition, 1485b; Industrial, modern, exhibition, 2165a; industrial, research proposed, 2164b; Irish, 4846b & seq.; Italian, Central, its decline, 3216b; Italian, Medieval, example [2307]; Japanese, 2281b & seq.; London and, 2574a-b; Maori, 4892a-b; Minoan, paintings, 3215b; Mogul, in India, 5039b; Moorish, Alhambra an example, 127a; machine and, 2164a; New Zealand, 4890a & seq.; collection in New York, 3026a; patronage by Charles I, 839b; patronage by Charles V of France, 842b; patronage by Harun al Rashid, 1929b; patronage by Henry VII, 1986a; Phoenician, 3383a; [3383]; primitive, from New Zealand [4890]; raw materials, 2903a; Renaissance, and drawing in, 1253b & seq.; Renaissance, influence on Burne-Jones, 662b; Renaissance, jewellery a branch, 3311a; [2311]; Roman contribution, 1474b; romantic, Hegel's view, 60a; scenic, in England, 4215b; schools, 1330b; South African, 4040a & seq.; Southern Italian and Emperor Frederick II, 1625b; Sumerian, 3215b; Artemis, Temple at Ephesus, 1187a; 1411a; [1409]
- Arthur, King, inspiration of literary creations, 275a; Round Table at Winchester [275]; the legend in early poetry, 1428b
- Article, in English speech, 270a
- Articulation, in elocution, 1397a; in speech, 270b
- Arts, Bachelor of—abbreviation, 4b
- Arts and Crafts, 280b
- Arts, Aztec, 354b; Egyptian, early development, 1357b; European, Pierpont Morgan collection, 3026a; Greek, under Pisistratus, 3425b; place of music in, 2913b; Renaissance and, 3683a-b; revival in Europe, 1475a; visual, and drawing, 1251b
- Artybashev, M. (Russ. writer), 2813b
- Arundel Castle, 4135b; [4136]
- Aryan (language), 2434a
- Aryan (linguistic term), 281a
- Ascham, Roger (English writer), 282a
- Asby-de-la-Zouch Castle, 2477b; [2476]
- Ashted, Saxon Church, 4128a
- Ashurbanipal: *see* Assurbanipal
- Assurbanipal (Assyrian king noted for interest in art and literature), 289a-b
- Assyria, development of applied arts, 296b; discovery of ancient tablets in (1878), 220b; her monarchs' devotion to arts, 296b
- Assyrian literature: *see* Literature
- Assyrians, and the use of the arch, 220a
- Astley Hall, Chorley, Lancashire [235]
- Athapascan (Indian language), 4769b
- Athenaeum (temple in Athens devoted to literature), 308a
- Athens (ancient city of Greece), 308a & seq.; from the Acropolis [1841]; modern city, 310a; theatres in, 4214b; [4217]
- Atlantes (in architecture), 786b
- Atlantis (mythical island described by ancient writers), 312a
- Atlas (map collection), origin of the term, 312a
- Atlas (statue in Natural Museum, Naples) [312]
- Atonality, 1921b
- Atrium (reception hall of Roman house), 314b; [315]
- Aubert de Gaspé, P. (Canadian novelist), 4732a
- Aubrey, John (English gossip writer), 318a
- Auckland, N.Z., art gallery, 3031a; school architecture [4896]; University [4896]; War Memorial Museum [4922]
- Aughanure Castle, Galway [2219]
- Augustan Age, in English literature, 3493b
- Austen, Jane (English novelist), 321b & seq.
- Austin, Alfred (English poet), 322a
- Australia, art, 4124b & seq.; church architecture [4688]
- Australian aborigines, drawings 4611a; [4611]; language, 4610b
- Australian language, 4607b
- Autobiography, Hazlitt's essays in, 1945a; Life of Opley Cither, 903b; *see* Biography
- Autograph, 247b
- Auxiliary verb (in language), 348a

Avebury, Sir John (English writer), 348b  
 Ave Maria, set to music, 348b  
 Avignon, Palace of Popes, 1607a;  
 see France  
 Axes (in Chinese building), 232b

Aylesbury, Bucks, buildings, 350b  
 Ayr (Scottish town), associated with Burns, 350b  
 Ayrshire, Scotland, associations with Burns, 351b

Aztec, meaning of name, 354a  
 Aztec language, hieroglyphic records, 2019b  
 Aztecs, architecture, 226b; nature of their art, 226b

## B

B (second letter of alphabet), 355; [355]  
 Babel, use of word in English, 355a  
 Babylon, ancient buildings, 230b; art treasures, 357a; Hanging Gardens, 357a; ruins of ancient royal palace [358]; [2970]; Royal Canal, 733b  
 Bacchylides (Greek lyric poet), 358a  
 Bach Choir, Vancouver, 4785b  
 Bach, Johann Sebastian (German composer), 359b; [359]; [360]  
 Bacchus, Theatre at Athens [309]  
 Bacon, Francis (author of "Essays"), 361b; [361]  
 Baedeker, Karl (Ger. publisher of travellers' handbooks), 367a  
 Baghdad, Palace and Shrine [2217]  
 Bagpipe (musical wind instrument), 367b  
 Bailey, Philip James (English poet), 368b  
 Baiyat, India, circular temple, 5034b  
 Bakelite, used for jewellery and ornaments, 369a  
 Baker, Sir Herbert (S. African architect), 4048b  
 Bali, dance of, 1120a; [1119]  
 Ballad singers, in Cork [4880]  
 Ballade form, its use by Dobson, 1217a  
 Ballads, early Danish, 1161b; early Irish, 2228b; medieval, and minstrals, 2792b; medieval traditional, 2325b; Scottish, 2274a; Scottish national, 3876a; traditional English fifteenth century, 1429a  
 Ballet, an art comprising dancing, drama, and music, 376b *et seq.*; [377]; early, and opera, 3149b; pantomime and, 1245a; Stravinsky and, 4008a  
 Balmoral Castle, 112; [3879]  
 Balzac, Honoré de (French novelist), 382a; [382]  
 Bamboo, its use in building, 382a-b  
 Bamburg Castle, Northumberland [3074]  
 Ban Castle, Renfrewshire, 3684b  
 Band (combination of musical instruments), 390b  
 Bands, Indian [5096]  
 Bangkok Palace and Temple [3952]  
 Bangor Cathedral, 386b-7a  
 Banjare, State Palace [5089]  
 Banjo (stringed musical instrument), 397a; [387]  
 Bantock, Sir Granville (English composer), 394b  
 Bantu language, in S. Africa, 4977b  
 Bar tracery, Godalming Church [4264]  
 Barican (part of a fortification), 398b; [3456]  
 Barbizon School (a group of French artists), 398b; 3224b  
 Barbola (form of artistic handicraft), 398b *et seq.*; [399]

Barbour, John (Scottish poet), 398a  
 Barcelona [4030]  
 Bardi, Donato di Betto: see Donatello  
 Bards (Celtic singers), 398a; 1963a; 1522b; 2545b; 3876a; 4409b; their music, 2913b  
 Barham, Richard Harris (English poet), 399b  
 Bari, ancient churches, 2250a  
 Baring, Hon. Maurice (English author), 399b; [400]  
 Barnack, Saxon church, 3068b  
 Barnard Castle, Durham, 1285a  
 Barnes, William (Dorset poet), 400a  
 Barnet, the Church, 2012b  
 Barnsley, Yorkshire, linen weaving, 403b  
 Barnum, Phineas Taylor (American showman), 403b  
 Baroque (a style in architecture), 405a-b; [405]; [3891]  
 Barrel organ, *see* Hand organ  
 Barrie, Sir James M. (Scottish author), 406b; [406]  
 Bartauld, Anna Letitia (English poetess), 397b  
 Bartok, Bela (Hungarian composer), 408a  
 Bartolommeo, Fra (Italian painter), 408a-b  
 Bascule bridges, construction of, 500a; [599]; [598]  
 Base (architectural term), 400a  
 Basel, aerial view [4150]; Cathedral, 4150a  
 Basic English (international language), 2433b  
 Basilica, in Roman architecture, 410b; remains at Carthage [784]  
 Basingstoke, Elizabethan architecture, 1908b  
 Basketry (the craft of basket making), 411b *et seq.*; [411]; [412]  
 Basque language, Iberian origin, 2118b; incidence, 1470a  
 Basra, view of Mosque [2217]  
 Bas-relief (a method of sculpture), 412a; [413]  
 Bass drum (a percussion instrument), 1263b  
 Basse-taille (form of enamel), 1407b  
 Bass, figured, 830b  
 Bassoon (musical wind instrument), 413b; [413]  
 Bastille (French fortress), 414a; [414]  
 Bath, examples of eighteenth-century architecture, 415b  
 Bath, Roman, at Bath, Somerset [416]; Hadrian's [1883]  
 Bath stone, used in building, 417b  
 Batik dyeing (a form of handicraft), 417b  
 Battersea, power station [1372]  
 Battle Abbey, gateway [4133]  
 Bax, Arnold (English composer), 420a

Baxter, Richard (English religious author), 420b  
 Bayeux Tapestry, 420b; 1400; 4170; 4469; [1932]  
 Bayreuth, association with Wagner, 1736b; 4404a  
 Beadwork (a form of handicraft), 422a-b; [422]  
 Bean, C. E. W. (Australian war historian), 4631b  
 Beattie, James (Scottish poet), 426b  
 Beaumaris Castle, gateway [792]  
 Beaumont, Francis (English dramatist), 427b  
 Beauty, according to Croce, 60a; connection of with sex, 60b; Greek ideal, 1474b; Kant's theory, 59b; Plato's view, 59a; pure, compared with applied, 59b; purpose of investigation, 58a; view of Plotinus, 59a  
 Beckford, William (English author), 431a  
 Beddoes, T. L. (English poet), 432a  
 Bede House, Lyddington, Rutland [3817]  
 Beds, decorated and carved, 431a-b; [431]  
 Beecham, Sir Thomas (English musician), 442a; [442]  
 Beelich, twelfth century abbey, Essex, 1454b  
 Beethoven, Ludwig von (German composer), 442a *et seq.*; [444]  
 Beggar's Opera, by John Gay, 1692a  
 Behistun, discovery of inscriptions, 220b  
 Beh, Afra (English authoress), 446a  
 Bel, Temple in Babylon, 356b  
 Belem, Tower of [3507]  
 Belfast, aerial view [2220]; architecture, 447a  
 Bell (an instrument of sound), 456a *et seq.*  
 Belles lettres (a form of literature), 457a  
 Bellini, Giovanni (Italian painter), 457a-b; [457]  
 Belloc, Hilaire (English writer), 458a  
 Bells, their use in carillon, 766b  
 Benares, bathing ghats [4338]; sacred wall [2147]; the temples, 2148a  
 Benedictines, bridge building by, 591b  
 Bengal, ports of, 5091a  
 Bengali language, in India, 5084b  
 Bennett, Enoch Arnold (English writer), 460b; [460]  
 Benson, E. F. (English writer), 461a  
 Bentley, Richard (English scholar and writer), 461a  
 Beowulf (Anglo-Saxon epic poem), 462a; 1427b, [1427]



- Berlia, buildings and monuments, 444
- Berlioz, Hector (French composer), 468b *at seq.*
- Berne, Bagpipes fountain [4153]; Federal Palace [4153]; Gothic minster, 4150a
- Berners, Lord J. B. (English translator), 478a
- Bernhardt, Rosine (known as Sarah) (French actress), 478a
- Berthon, G. Th. (Canadian painter), 4728a
- Berwickshire, Scotland, associations with Scott, 472b
- Beryl (a precious stone), 472a
- Besant, Sir Walter (English novelist and critic), 472b *at seq.*
- Bethlehem, Basilica of Nativity, 3231a
- Bethsaida, the pool [3208]
- Beverley Minster, 472a
- Bhuvanesvara, India, temples, 5037b
- Bible, 475b *at seq.*; authorised version, 1430a; and James I, 2276b; Cranmer and the English translation, 1060b; edition by St. Jerome, 2298b; English translation, 1056b
- Bibliography, 478a
- Bibliothèque Nationale (Paris library), 478b
- Big Ben (bell on clock-tower of the Houses of Parliament, London), 435b
- Bignor, Roman villa, 281a; 3744a; 3742
- Bihari (language in India), 5084b
- Bijapur, India, temple [5040]
- Bilingualism, in Canada, 4760b
- Bill, English usage of the word, 481a
- Binary numbers, 979b
- Binham Abbey [3681]
- Biography, 486a *at seq.*; Carlyle's contributions to style, 767b-8a; modern development, 1435a; Dr. Johnson, 2322a
- Birmingham, art gallery, 499b
- Birrell, Augustine (English writer), 490b
- Bishop's Stortford, Norman castle, 2012b
- Bishop's Waltham, Bishop's palace, [1909]
- Bizet, Georges (French composer), 504a; [504]
- Björnsen, Björnsterne (Norwegian writer), 504a; [504]
- Black, nature of colour, 504a
- Blackfriars Theatre, London, 4215a
- Blackmore, Sir R. (English poet), 507a
- Blackmore R. D. (English novelist), 507b
- Blackwood's Magazine (Scottish periodical), 1167b
- Blair, Robert (Scottish minister and poet), 509a
- Blake (English artist and poet), 508b; [509]
- Blank verse, Italian and English, 510a
- Blarney Castle, Ireland, 510a; [510]
- Bleak House (novel by Dickens), 1130b
- Blenheim Palace, Woodstock, 4311a; [4311]
- Blind, adaptation of alphabet for [513]
- Bliss, Arthur (English composer), 513a
- Bloemfontein, House of Assembly [4337]; Law Courts [4979]
- Blondel (twelfth century minstrel), 516a
- Blue (a primary colour), 520b
- Blue Print, used by architects, 521a
- Blunden, Edmund (English poet), 521b
- Blunderbus, derivation from Dutch, 522a
- Boadicea, statue on Embankment, London [523]
- Bobbin lace, 5267b; [5409]
- Boccaccio, Giovanni (Italian novelist and poet), 523a; [523]
- Bodleian Library, Oxford, 523b; 2499b; 3197a
- Bodley, Sir Thomas (English scholar), 523b
- Bodmin, early church, 523b; [524]
- Boece or Boethius, H. (Scottish scholar), 524a
- Boethius (Roman philosophical writer), 524a
- Bologna, Academy of Painting, 728a; churches and art treasures, 2250b
- Bolton Priory [1416]
- Bombardon, brass musical instrument, 523a; name of stop on an organ, 523a
- Bombay, India, early architecture, 5034a; Gateway of India [4598]; General Post Office [5052]; High Court [5085]
- Bonheur, Rosa (French artist), 525b; [535]
- Bonington, R. P. (English painter), 526a
- Book production, 526b *at seq.*
- Bookbinding, 526b *at seq.*
- Bookplate, 526b; [538]
- Books, English collections of, 2499b; index of prohibited, 544a; 2143b; Roman collections of, 2499a
- Boothby Pagnell, Lincolnshire, twelfth century manor, 2525a
- Boots, ornamentation of in Middle Ages, 542b
- Boppard, on the Rhine [3697]
- Bordeaux, eleventh century cathedral, 1607b
- Borodin, A. P. (Russian composer), 546a
- Borneo, weaving and matting in, 546a
- Borrow, George (English author and linguist) 547b
- Boston, Lincolnshire, buildings, 549b
- Boston, U.S.A., library, 549b
- Boswell, James (Scottish biographer), 549a
- Botany, early books, 551a
- Bothwell Castle, Lanarkshire, 2421b; 1903b
- Botticelli, Sandro (Italian painter), 557a; [558]
- Boucicault, Dion (Irish playwright), 558a
- Bournemouth, England, Municipal Orchestra, 559b
- Bow, 560b
- Bowdler, Thomas (editor of a garbled Shakespeare), 560b
- Bowdlerize, 560b
- Bowles, W. L. (English poet), 560b
- Box wood, used for carving and engraving, 564b
- Boyman's Museum, Rotterdam, 5769a
- Bradford Cathedral, 566b
- Bradford-on-Avon, Saxon church, 4481a
- Brahma, representation in Hindu mythology, 567a
- Brahms, Johannes (German composer), 568a
- Braidwood Castle, Midlothian, 2766a
- Braintree, tower of Priory [1453]
- Bramante, Donato (Italian architect)
- Bramber Castle, Sussex, 4135a
- Branconi Chapel, Florence, Lippi frescoes, 2331b
- Brandes, G. M. C. (Danish literary critic), 572b
- Brangwyn, Frank (English painter), 572a
- Brasenose College, Oxford [3205]
- Brass, use for ornamental work, 573b-4a; [573]; working of by early Britons, 617b
- Brass instruments, in orchestra, 3160b
- Brasses, monumental, in English tombstones [573]; 3742a-b
- Brasswork, Indian [574]
- Bratislava, Czechoslovakia, notable buildings, 1103a
- Breathing, in elocution, 1397a
- Brechin Cathedral, stained glass and sculptured doorway, 582b
- Brera Palace, Milan, paintings, 2768b
- Breslau, Gothic cathedral [1737]
- Breton, J. A. (French painter), 586b; [586]
- Breughel (family of Flemish painters), 587a
- Bridge, development of lattice girder, 585b
- Bridge, Frank (English composer), 600b
- Bridge of Sighs, Venice, 600b; 1223
- Bridges, building and construction of, 591a *at seq.*; cast iron, 593a; in Venice, 4370b; use of caisson in the construction of, 690b
- Bridges, Robert (English poet), 601a; [601]
- Bridlington, Yorks, Priory Church, 4556a
- Brighton, Saxon church, 3068b
- Brinsford, City Hall organ [3173]; Customs House [4628]
- Bristol Cathedral, 603b; [604]
- British Museum, 2574a; autograph collection in, 348a; library [541]; *see* London for main references
- Brno, Moravia [2853]
- Broadcasting House, London [4490]
- Brocade (a cloth enriched with raised ornaments), 622b
- Brodribb, J. H.; *see* Irving
- Bromyard, architect, 2001a
- Brontë, Anne (English novelist), 622a
- Brontë, Charlotte (English novelist), 622b; [630]
- Brontë, Emily (English novelist), 622a
- Bronze Age, 626b
- Brooch, 626b; [631]
- Brooches, use of by Greeks and Romans, 672a



Brooke, Henry (English man of letters), 631a  
 Brooke, Rupert (English poet), 631a  
 Brooklyn Institute Museum, Tissot collection, 4240b  
 Brown, Ford Madox (English painter), 631b  
 Brown (a mixed colour), 631b  
 Browne, Sir Thomas (English prose writer), 631b  
 Browning, Elizabeth Barrett (English poetess), 631b; [631]  
 Browning, Robert (English poet), 632a; [632]  
 Brückner, Anton (Viennese composer), 632a  
 Bruges, architectural interest of, 449a  
 Bruges, Memling paintings, 3219a  
 Bruges lace, 2410a  
 Brunelleschi, Filippo (Italian Renaissance architect), 633a; 233a-b  
 Brussels lace, 2410a; [2408]; [2409]  
 Brussels, medieval architecture, 633a; [634]  
 Bruyère, Jean de la (French writer), 635b  
 Buccaneer, derivation of the word, 636a  
 Buchan, John: see Tweedsmuir  
 Buchanan, George (Scottish scholar), 636b  
 Buckfast Abbey, in Devonshire, 1180b; [4]

Buckingham, Duke of (author of "The Rehearsal"), 637b  
 Buckingham House, Wren and, 4337a  
 Buckingham Palace, London, date of erection, 2574a; [2570]; decoration of, 4383a  
 Buckram, its use in book-binding, 640b  
 "Bucolics" (a poem by Vergil): see Vergil  
 Budapest, colour plate [2094]; Parliament House [2096]; theatres, 4217a  
 Buddha, statues 643a; [643]  
 Buddhism, influence on Indian art, 5044b  
 Bugle (a copper wind instrument), 646b  
 Building, chemistry and, 855b  
 Building stone, varieties and use, 647b  
 Buildings, medieval, use of wood, 755a  
 Bülow, Hans G. von (German musician), 654a  
 Bulwer Lytton (name of two English writers, father and son), 654a  
 Bungalow (a type of one-floor dwelling), 654b  
 Bungay Castle, Suffolk, 4112a  
 Bunyan, John (English author), 655b; [655]  
 Burgh Castle, Suffolk, 4112a  
 Burgos Cathedral, 232a

Burgtheater (Viennese theatre), 4390a; [4390]  
 Burial, use of pictures and models in, 658b  
 Burin, its use in line engraving, 7435b; see Engraving  
 Burke, Edmund (British orator and man of letters), 658b; [658]  
 Burlesque, in drama, 1245a; in literature, 659a  
 Burne-Jones, Sir Edward (English painter), 661b  
 Burns Museum, near Ayr, 350b  
 Burns, Robert (Scottish poet), 662b *et seq.*; [663]  
 Burr (in dry-point etching), 1266a  
 Bury St. Edmunds, Abbey, 644b; [4213]  
 Bust (a form in sculpture), 668a  
 Butler, Samuel (English writer), 667a  
 Butler, Samuel (English writer, author of *Hudibras*), 668b; [667]  
 Buttrasses (in Gothic architecture), 232a  
 Byland Abbey, Yorks, 4554b  
 Byling, (Russian epic song), 3812a  
 Byrd, William (English composer), 673b  
 Byron, Lord (English poet), 673b; [674]  
 Bytown Troubadours (Canadian singers) [4787]  
 Byzantine art, succeeded Hellenistic, 225a

## C

C (third letter of alphabet), 676  
 Caedmon (Saxon poet), 682a  
 Caerleon, Roman amphitheatre, 2829a; [3741]  
 Caernarvon, Castle Square, [681]  
 Caernarvon Castle, Wales, 652b; [4407]  
 Caerphilly Castle, Wales, [761]  
 Caesar (in hexameter metre), 2016a  
 Caine, T. H. Hall (English novelist), 689a; [689]  
 Cairo, Sultan Hassan Mosque [689]  
 Caisley Abbey, Renfrewshire, 3684b  
 Caister Castle, Norfolk, 3056b; [3054]  
 Caisson (an engineering device in the construction of bridges and buildings), 690b  
 Calais, Gothic buildings, 1607b  
 Calcutta [2150]; [2151]; Government House [5086]; Victoria Memorial, 5040b; [696]  
 Caldey Island, Pembrokeshire, Cistercian Abbey, 3311a  
 Calgary Symphony Orchestra, 4789a  
 Calliope (muse of epic poetry), 702a; [702]  
 Callisthenes (the art of developing bodily grace), 702b  
 Calypso (description in the *Odyssey*) 704a  
 Camber (a term used in architecture), 704a  
 Cambodia, Indo-China, temple, 1031a  
 Cambridge, Saxon church, 705b  
 Cambridge University, Colleges, [709]

Cambusnethan Priory, Lanarkshire [2421]  
 Camden, William (English antiquarian), 708b  
 Cameo (precious metal engraved with raised figures), 711a; [711]  
 Cameos, collections, 479b; 1697a  
 Camera, 711b; [711]; [712]; cinematograph, use in science, 913a; early form, 907a; types of, 3397a *et seq.*; c. lucida (used for sketching detail), 713a; c. obscura (former use for illustrations), 713b  
 Campanile (a church bell tower), 718a  
 Campbell, Thomas (English poet), 718a  
 Campbell, W. W. (Canadian poet), 4740b  
 Campbelltown, Scotland, stone cross with Lombard inscriptions, 717b  
 Campion, Thomas (English poet and musician), 718a  
 Canada, American architecture, 4723b; University buildings, 4724b  
 Canadian Bank of Commerce, Toronto [4736]  
 Canals, construction, 722b *et seq.*  
 Canberra, Australia, architecture and planning, 739a; Federal Parliament House at, 739a; [739]; Parliament House, [4684]  
 Cancioneiros, Portuguese, 3508b  
 Candia, Crete, labyrinth, 1064b  
 Cantata (a musical composition), 744b  
 Canterbury [2160]; Cathedral, 232a; 744b; [715], choir [430], Gothic carvings, 3890b

Canterbury Tales (poem by Chaucer), 846b-7a; use of grammatical article in, 276a  
 Canticles: see Solomon, Song of  
 Cantilever, use in construction of bridges, 598a; [597]; [594]  
 Cantow, China, buildings of old city, 745b  
 Canvas, use for painting, 747a  
 Cape Town, Dutch buildings, 749a; [750]  
 Capitol, Washington, 4424a; [4424]  
 Caracalla, Baths of [417]  
 Caracas, Venezuela [4368]  
 Carat (a weight used by jewellers), 755a  
 Caravaggio, M. A. M. da (Italian painter), 755b  
 Carbuncle (a variety of garnet), 759b  
 Cardiff, castle and public buildings, [761]; modern architecture [1771]  
 Cards, playing [764]  
 Carew, Thomas (English poet), 784a  
 Caricature (satirical writing or drawing), 785b  
 Carillon (a tune played on bells), 786b  
 Carisbrooke Castle, Newport, I.O.W., 3016a  
 Carlaverock Castle, Dumfriesshire [1276]  
 Carlisle, castle and cathedral, 767a, [766]  
 Carlyle, Thomas (Scottish writer), 767a *et seq.*; [767]  
 Carman, W. Bliss (Canadian poet), 4740b  
 Carmarthen Castle, 768b

- Carmine (a red colouring matter), 771a  
 Carnatic system of music, 3094b  
 Carnelian or Cornelian (a precious stone), 779b  
 Carol (a religious song of rejoicing), 779a  
 Carols, Christmas, 897b  
 Carpets and Rugs, 779a *et seq.*; [778]; [779]; modern English, 779a-b  
 Carpio: *see* Vega, Lope de  
 Carracci (family of Italian painters), 800a  
 Carrara (variety of marble): *see* Marble  
 Carrickfergus, Old Gate, [4325]  
 Carroll, Lewis, *see* Dodgson  
 Carrovia, Antonio (Italian sculptor), 744a  
 Cartagena, Colombia, [974]  
 Carthage (city of antiquity), 789a; [784]  
 Cartoon (a satiric picture), 704b; distinguished from caricature, 766a  
 Cartoons, use of by ancient painters as models, 704b  
 Cartouche (oval ornament used in art, heraldry and architecture), 789a; [785]  
 Cartridge paper, used for drawing, 785a  
 Caruso, Enrico (Italian operatic tenor), 785b; [785]  
 Carving, 785b *et seq.*; [786]; 3846b; Italian, twelfth and sixteenth century [389]; ivory, 2261b; [2262]; ivory, Byzantine, 3890b; ivory, Chinese, 2262a; ivory, Japanese, 2262a; jade, Chinese, 2268a; [2267]; prehistoric [2641]; use of cornelian, 772b; walnut, in Burma [661]; wood, at Baden, 364b; wood and ivory, Chinese, 840a-b  
 Caryatids, in Greek architecture, 789a; [786]  
 Casanatense Library, Rome, incunabula, 2142b  
 Case (in grammar), 788b  
 Cashmere shawls, 2350b  
 Casbel, Cross of, Munster [2395]  
 Casino, original use of term for small house, 788a  
 Cast, plaster, 700b  
 Caster and Pollux, temple at Rome [4199]  
 Casterbridge, name of Dorchester used by Hardy, 1232a  
 Castile (literary language of Spain), 791a  
 Castle, 701a; [792]; Crusader, in Syria [1082]; medieval, Lithuanian [2336]; Norman, in Devonshire, 1181a; Turkish [4306]  
 Castle Acre, Norfolk, 3056b; [3054]  
 Castle Combe, Wiltshire [4479]  
 Castle Howard, design of, 4361a  
 Castle Rising, Norfolk, 3056b; [3054]  
 Castles, Anglo-Norman, in Ireland, 848b; medieval, in Dorset, 1234b; [1235]; Norman, in Carmarthenshire, 771a; Norman, in Cumberland, 1091b; Norman, in Glamorganshire, 1770b; [1771]; Norman ruins in Breconshire, 584b; Tudor, in Ireland, 1890b  
 Castletown, Castle Rushen [2642]  
 Catacombs (subterranean galleries), 794b; [794]  
 Cathays Park, Cardiff, War Memorial [761]  
 Cathedral, 700a *et seq.*; [799]; [801]; comparative table of dimensions, 800b; Romanesque, in Zürich, 4151b  
 Cathedrals, Moscow, 2862a-b; [2863]; Scottish, most complete at Elgin, 1289b; [1289]  
 Catullus, G. V. (Roman lyric poet), 800a  
 Cave-dwellers; paintings, 3215b  
 Cavernwall Castle, 4064b  
 Cawdor Castle, fifteenth century, 2926b  
 Caxton, William (first English printer), 811b; [812]  
 Cecilia, Saint (patron saint of music), 812b; [812]  
 Cecrops (traditional Greek king), 812b  
 Cellini, Benvenuto (Italian goldsmith and sculptor), 815b  
 Cellulose, use for making photographic films, 816b  
 Celtic crosses, in Ireland, 4847b  
 Celtic languages, grouping, 4864b  
 Cenotaph, 818a  
 Censer, ornamental forms, 818a; [818]  
 Censorship, papal, established by Paul IV, 3288a; of publication, stage and cinema, 818b-819a  
 Centaur, in Greek art, 819b; [819]  
 Centlivre, Susanna (English dramatist), 820b  
 Ceramic Art: *see* Pottery  
 Cervantes, Miguel de (Spanish writer), 824a; [824]  
 Cetinje, Montenegro [2836]  
 Ceylon, ancient ruins, 825a  
 Cezanne Paul (French artist), 825a  
 Chairs, Chippendale and Hepplewhite, 1654b  
 Chalcedony, ornamental uses of, 827a  
 Chalet, Swiss [4153]  
 Chaliapin, F. I. (Russian singer), 827b; [827]  
 Chamberlain, Lord, censorship of stage, 818b  
 Chamber music, 830b; in Canada, 4789b  
 Champérelé enamelling, 1407b  
 Chancel, 832b  
 Chandra, B. H. (Indian writer), 8050a  
 Chanter (part of a bagpipe), 367b  
 Chantry, Sir Francis (English sculptor), 834a  
 Chapel, 834a  
 Chapman, George (English poet), 834a  
 Character, Dickens' depiction of, 1190b  
 Characters, a necessity in drama, 1244a  
 Charade, verse or acting in, 835a  
 Charlton, near Woolwich, Jacobean manor, 2573a  
 Charterhouse, London, Carthusian monastery, 784a  
 Chartres Cathedral, 231b; [232]; carvings, 3890b  
 Chateau style, in Canadian buildings, 4722a; [1724]  
 Chatterton, Thomas (English poet), 840a  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey (English poet), 840b; [846]  
 Chedworth, Roman villa, 3744a; [3742]  
 Chekhov: *see* Tchekhov  
 Chelmsford, Roman villa and cathedral, 840b; [848]  
 Chelsea, buildings and hospital, 234b; 848b; 2573b  
 Chelsea Porcelain [3496]  
 Cheminade, C. L. S. (French composer), 831b  
 Chepstow, Norman castle, 859a; [859]  
 Chertsey Abbey, Surrey, 4128b  
 Cherubim, representation by painters, 860b; [861]  
 Cherubini, M. L. G. Z. S. (Italian composer), 860b; [861]  
 Cheshire, domestic architecture [863]  
 Cheshunt, moated Great House, 2013a  
 Chester, architecture of, 867a; [866]  
 Chesterfield, Earl of (English letter writer), 867a; [867]  
 Chesterton, G. K. (English man of letters), 867b; [867]  
 Chiaroscuro (a term in painting), 868b  
 Chicago, architecture, 869a; [869]  
 Chichester Cathedral, 870b  
 "Child Harold's Pilgrimage" (poem by Byron), 674a  
 Chile, buildings in the cities [874]; [875]  
 Chillon, Castle of, Lake Geneva, colour plate, [4154]  
 Chimæra, Bellerophon and (terracotta relief) [877]  
 China, Dresden, 1287a  
 China, Great Wall, 889; [885]  
 China and Porcelain, chemistry and the manufacture of, 853b  
 China-ware: *see* Porcelain  
 Chinese language, 2433b; 2434a  
 Chinook (Canadian trade jargon), 4770a  
 Chippendale, Thomas: *see* Furniture  
 Chipping Norton, church, 3203a  
 Chivalry, satirized in Don Quixote, 765b  
 Chloro-bromide paper, in photography, 3394a  
 Choir, in English usage, 892a  
 Choirs, Canadian, 4788a-b  
 Chopin, F. F. (Polish composer), 891a; [891]  
 Choral singing, in Canada, 4788a  
 Chords, concordant and discordant, 1204b; 2904b; science of, 1921a; *see* Music  
 Chorus, importance in Greek tragedy, 1245b *et seq.*; in music and drama, 892a  
 Christchurch, Hampshire, twelfth century church, 1908b  
 Christchurch, New Zealand [3029]  
 Christ Church, Oxford [3205]  
 Christianity, expressed in Byzantine art, 675b  
 Chromatic harmony, 1921a  
 Chromatic scale, in music, 890b; 2906b *et seq.*  
 Chromo film, used in photography, 3394b  
 Chronicle, Anglo-Saxon, prose of, 1428a  
 Chronicles, Book of, in Old Testament, 800a

- Chrysler Building, New York, 3025a
- Church architecture, Australian [4688]; Canadian, French influence, 4722a; Canadian, modern, 4723b; in Ireland, 4846b; [4847]
- Church, Eastern, art of, 225a; influence on European drama, 1246a; music, Canadian, 4789a; typical Russian [3807]; smallest in England, 4135a; [4133]
- Churches, built by Wren in London, 2569b, 2571a; in early London, 2568b; medieval, screens of chancel, 832b; monastic, characteristic choirs, 832b; New Zealand [4918]; of Montgomeryshire, 2842b; plan of early type, 470b; S. African [5007]
- Churchill, Charles (English satirist), 901a
- Cibber, Colley (English actor and dramatist), 903a
- Cicero, M. T. (Roman orator), 903b; [904]
- Cid, The (character of romance and song), 904b
- Cimabue, Giovanni (Florentine painter), 905b
- Ciné-camera, lens testing [2484]
- Cinema, 906a *et seq.*; art of make up for, 2633b; censorship in England, 819a; Edison's work, 1323b; influence on drama, 1250b; licensing, 2503a
- Cinematograph, invention of, 2207
- Cinematography, development of colour, 915b
- Circus, 917a; [917]; Roman, 917a; [917]
- Circus Maximus, Rome, 3752a
- Cirencester, church and castle, 918a; [918]; Roman amphitheatre, 1784b
- Cistercian, monasteries in England, 918b; 2816b *et seq.*; Order, bridge building by, 591b
- Cithara (ancient musical instrument), 4570a; *see* Lute; Zither
- City Hall, New York, 3025a
- Clare College, Cambridge [709]
- Clarendon, Earl of (English historical writer), 927b
- Clarinet (wood wind instrument), 928a; [928]
- Classical architecture in England, 234b
- Classical school, of music, 2913a-b
- Classical studies, and the Renaissance, 3683a-b
- Clauses, in grammar, 929b
- Clavichord, 3409b; keyboard musical instrument, 929b
- Clay, for porcelain, 930b
- Cleeve Abbey, windows [3681]
- Clef, musical, 2908a; [2908]; *see* Music
- Clement XIII, Pope, monument by Canova, 744a
- Cleopatra, sculptures [932]
- Cleopatra's Needles (obelisks), 933a
- Clermont-Ferrand, Gothic cathedral, 348a
- Clifford's Inn [2183]
- Clifford's Tower, York, thirteenth century, 4532a
- Cloaca Maxima (Roman sewer) [3749]
- Clochans (Irish religious buildings), 4846b; [4847]
- Clocks, ornamental [939]
- Cloisonné enamelling, 1407b; 1408a
- Closters, 940b; [940]
- Closter Cathedral, Co. Galway [4846]
- Clootmel, West Gate [2894]
- Clopton Bridge, fifteenth century, Stratford, 4096b
- Clough, A. H. (English poet), 942b
- Clubs, literary, English, 942b
- Cluny lace, 944a; 2470a
- Clytemnestra (character in Homer), 944b
- Cnossus, discovery of manuscripts: 2499a; *see* Knossos
- Cobalt, used for artists' pigments, 957a
- Cobbett, William (English writer), 957a
- Coda, musical, 2913a
- Codes, ancient and modern, 962b
- Codex Alexandrinus (Biblical MS.) [1835]; Sinaiticus, second oldest New Testament, 476b
- Coffin texts, in ancient Egypt, 1361a
- Coffins, Egyptian, decorated, 1359a
- Colchester, castle and architecture, 967b; [968]
- Coleridge, Hartley (English poet), 968b
- Coleridge, S. T. (English poet), 968a; [969]
- Collins, W. Wilkie (English novelist), 971a
- Collins, William (English poet), 971a
- Collytype (process of reproduction), 971b
- Colman, George (English dramatist), 972a
- Cologne, bridge of boats [592]
- Cologne Cathedral, 232a; 972a; [973]; 4050b
- Colon, in grammar, 3546b
- Colosseum (Roman amphitheatre), 978a; [977]; 3752a; arcades, 219a; completion, 4243a; material, 4276b
- Colossus, 978a; [978]
- Colour, chart of, *facing* [980]; in early photography, 3388b; its importance in dress design, 1260a; photography and, 3399a; reproduction, 2533b; reproduction by half tone [1896]; scientific explanation, 2511b; scientific principles of printing in, 2512a; use and classification, 979a *et seq.*; use in interpreting form in painting, 875b; uses in cinematography, 915b
- Colours, heraldic, 1993b; [1993]; in decoration, 2202a
- Columbine (character in comedy), 980b, 1245a
- Column, Doric, early standardization, 231a; *see* *column*, 982b; [983]; in Egyptian architecture, 1361a
- Colwyn Castle, Radnorshire, 3625b
- Comedy, 984a; 1244b; English and Lyly, 1248a; French, social and Molière, 2810a; Greek, and Aristophanes, 1246a; Greek, origin, 1849a; Latin, characters, 1246a; Roman, *forms* of, 1246a; 2446a
- Comedy of manners, and Congreve, 1007a; in Restoration drama, 1248a-b
- Comma, in grammar, 3586b
- Commedia dell'arte (Italian pantomime), 1245a
- Comparison, grammatical, 994b
- Complementary colours, 979b
- Concert halls, Canadian, 4788a
- Concertina (musical instrument), 998a; [998]
- Concerto, 998a; grosso, 998a
- Concertos, in early music, 830b
- Concert pitch, 2904a
- Concord, in music, 1204b; 2904b
- Concrete, 999b; [1000]
- Conductor, orchestral, 1001b; 3160b
- Confucianism, influence on Chinese literature, 887b
- Confucius (compiler and editor of Chinese classics), 1005a
- Congreve, William (English dramatist), 1007b; [1007]
- Conjugation, in grammar, 1008a
- Conrad, Joseph (Polish novelist in English), 1012b; [1013]
- Conservatoire (school of music), 1015a
- Consonants, articulation in speech, 1015a; 1397a; 2432a
- Consort music, English, for viols, 439a
- Constable, John (English painter), 1018a; [1016]
- Constantine, Arch. of, 1017a; [1017]
- Constantinople, 1018a; [1018]; University [4302]
- Contra-bass (the double-bass of the violin family), 1237a
- Contrapuntal music, 2912a
- Copenhagen, architecture and sculpture, 1024b-25a
- Copenhagen, Denmark [1024]; Royal Porcelain [3497]; Thorwaldsen's sculptures, 1162a
- Copper engraving, 339a
- Copyright, law of, 1027a *et seq.*
- Cor anglais (tenor oboe), 3119a
- Corbel (a form in architecture), 1029a; [1029]
- Cordoba, bridge [4033]; Moorish architecture, 162a
- Corelli, Marie (English writer), 1030a; [1030]
- Corinth, ancient, art and architecture, 1030b
- Coriolanus, legend of, used by Shakespeare, 1032a
- Cork, New City Hall [4866]; University College [4858]; cathedral at C. harbour [4877]
- Corneille, Pierre (French tragedian), 1035a; [1035]
- Cornelius, Peter von (German painter), 1035a
- Cornet (musical wind instrument), 1035a; [1035]
- Cornish dialect, 817a
- Corot, J. B. C. (French painter), 1040b; [1040]
- Corpus Christi College, Oxford [3203]
- Correggio (Italian painter), 1041a; [1041]
- Costume, Danish national [1158]
- Cottonian collection of MSS., 2499b
- Counterpoint, 2911b; distinguished from harmony, 1921a; harmony develops from, 2914a; invention, 2992b; origin in descendant, 3435a; use by Bach, 360b
- Counter-reformation, attitude to art and letters, 2033b
- Country dance (form of folk dance), 1580b; *see* Folk dance
- Couperin, François (French composer), 1053a

- Court of Lions, in the Alhambra at Granada, 219a  
 Courtyard, importance in Italian houses [2257]  
 Covent Garden Theatre, 4216a  
 Coventry, Palace yard [4422]  
 Coverdale, Miles (translator of Bible), 1056b  
 Cowdray, historic mansion, 4135a  
 Cowley, Abraham (English poet), 1057a  
 Cowper, William (English poet), 1057a; [1057]  
 Cowrie shells, used for adornment, 1057b  
 Coysul, King, of Strathclyde, "Old King Cole," 351b  
 Crabbe, George (English poet), 1058b  
 Crafts, aptitude of Japanese for, 2282a; in early Britain, 617b  
 Craftsmen, disappearance of their art, 2164b; in ancient Egypt, 1359b  
 Craigie, Pearl R. (English writer), 1058a  
 Craignethan Castle, Lanarkshire, 2421b  
 Craik, D. M. M. (English novelist), 1058a
- "Cranford" (novel by Mrs. Gaskell), 1688b  
 Crannogs (Scottish and high lake dwellings), 2416b; [2416]  
 Crashaw, Richard (English poet), 1061a  
 Crawford, Isabella V. (Canadian poet), 4750b  
 Crayons (coloured pencils), 1061b  
 Cremona, J. O. (Canadian poet), 4750b  
 Cremona (centre of violin making), 4393a  
 Crete, 1064b; ruins, 230b  
 Cretonne, patterns, 1065a  
 Crewe, war memorial [1065]  
 Criticism, literary, 1073a, 3275b; English, 1430b, 1433a, 1434a-4b  
 Crochets, musical, 2909  
 Croft, woodwork in church, 3975a  
 Cro-Magnon, drawings by cave-dwellers, 1252b  
 Croases, Celtic, in Sutherland, 4137a; Irish [4845]; market, in Sussex, 4135a; monumental, 1079a  
 Crown, 1080b; [1080]  
 Crown Tavern, Oxford, Shakespeare and, 3197a  
 Croxden Abbey, Staffordshire, 4064a
- Croydon, important buildings, 1081b  
 Crucifixion, painting by Dürer [2308]  
 Crulshank, George (English artist), 1081b  
 Crusaders, castles built by, 791b  
 Crypt, 1084b; [1084]; in Canterbury Cathedral, 744b  
 Crystal Palace, 1465b, 4385a  
 Cubism, in painting, 3225a; see Art; Painting  
 Cufic characters [1357]  
 Cuneiform writing, 1002a; [1092]; collection from Nineveh, Assyria, 296a; [296]; 297b  
 Cupid, in sculpture and painting, 1092b; [1092]  
 Cupola, in architecture, 1098b  
 Cut Glass, Irish, eighteenth century, 4850b  
 Cutwork (type of embroidery) 1401a; [1400]  
 Cuzco, Inca palace and temple remains, 3344a  
 Cymmer Abbey, near Dolgelley, Wales, 1225b  
 Cypher, see Code writing  
 Czechoslovakia, languages of, 1103a
- D**
- D (fourth letter of the alphabet), 1106  
 Da Capo (musical term), 5a  
 Da Vinci, Leonardo: see Vinci  
 Dactylic metre, 2750a  
 Daedalus (mythological sculptor and architect), 1107b  
 Dafoe, John W. (Canadian journalist), 4751a; [4751]  
 Daguerrotype (early photographic invention), 1108b; [1108]; 3400a  
 Dalai Lama, Palace of the [4833]  
 Damascening (metal inlay), 2181a  
 Damascus steel, 1110b  
 Damascus, Syria, 1116a; [1116], [4161]  
 Damask (fabric), 1116b; [1116]  
 Dance, English country, 1093a  
 Dance, origin and early history, 1579b  
 Dance of Death, Dürer's representation of his age in, 2033a; woodcuts by Holbein, 2042b  
 Dancers, Madagascar [2616]; sacred, early Greek, 892a  
 Dancing, ballroom, 1120a; community, at Batson, Devonshire [1180]; early European, 1118a; Hindu traditional, 3223b; history of, 1117b & seq.; Indian [5095], [2149]; Indian traditional, and Menaka, 5093a; Moori [2659], [5095]; oriental, 1118b; [1119]; Sir Christopher Hatton's, 1935a; use of tambourine for, 1466a; [4166]  
 Daniel, Samuel (English poet), 1122a  
 Danish language, and Swedish, 4130a  
 D'Annunzio, Gabriele (Italian man of letters), 1122a; [1122]  
 Dante Alighieri (Italian poet), 1122a; [1122]  
 Dausig, medieval buildings, 1124b; [1125]  
 Darius, inscription of, 1092b; tomb at Persepolis [1127]  
 Daudet, Alphonse (French man of letters), 1130a; [1130]  
 Davenant, Sir W. (English poet and dramatist), 1130b  
 David Copperfield (novel by Dickens), 1190a  
 David Dunlap Observatory, Ontario [4732]  
 David, J. L. (French painter), 1131b  
 David, P. J. (French sculptor), 1131b  
 Davidson, John (poet and journalist), 1132a  
 Davies, W. H. (English poet), 1132a  
 De La Mare, Walter (English man of letters), 1148a  
 De Mille, James (Canadian novelist), 4751b  
 De Morgan, W. F. (English novelist), 1154b  
 De Quincey, Thomas (English writer), 1167a; [1167]  
 Debussy, C. A. (French composer), 1141a  
 Decameron, by Boccaccio, 323b  
 Declension, in grammar, 1142b  
 Decoration, Japanese interior [2287]  
 Defoe, Daniel (English writer), 1145a; [1146]  
 Degas, Hilaire (French painter), 1146a  
 Dekker, Thomas (English dramatist), 1147b  
 Delft pottery [3496]; manufacture of, 2991b  
 Delhi, India, air station [5041]; architectural beauties of, 1140b; [1150]; Imperial Secretariat buildings [5041]; mosque and palace, 5039a; new buildings, 5040b & seq.; [5041]; palaces built by Mogul Emperors, 1602a  
 Delius, Frederick (British composer), 1151b; [1151]  
 Demi-semi-quavers, musical, 2909  
 Demosthenes (Athenian orator), 1155a; [1155]  
 Demotic (Egyptian writing), 1360b  
 Denbigh Abbey, 1156a  
 Dendera, Temple of, Egypt [3678], [4199]  
 Derby, Norman architecture, 1168a  
 Descant (musical form), 2914b; medieval, 3435a  
 Design, acoustic properties in relation to, 24a; arabesque, in Burne-Jones' illustrations, 662a; geometrical in Mohammedan countries, 779a; geometrical, use of in China, 780a; in oriental rugs, 779b  
 Designers, use of kaleidoscope by, 2345a  
 Designs, geometric, in Mohammedan architecture, 2806b, heraklic, 1993a & seq.; [1993]  
 Detective fiction, influence of Conan Doyle, 1211a  
 Devil-worshippers' Temple, Kurdistan [2399]  
 Dewar Hill, Midlothian, monolith, 2766a  
 Diadem, 1081a  
 Dialect, 1104a; 2433a; absent from Australia, 4657b; *Aeneid* translated into, 1237b; Cornish, grouping, 617a; early English, 1421a-b; English, in Chaucer's time, 847a; Middle English, 1426a  
 Dialogue, its introduction into Greek tragedy, 1245b  
 Diaper (a term in architecture), 1187a  
 Diary and diarists, 1188a  
 Diatonic scale, in music, 891b, 2905b; [2909]  
 Dickens, Charles (English novelist), 1188a; [1189]  
 Dickinson, Emily (American poetess), 1190b

- Dictionaries, English, 3381a  
 Dictionary, 1190b; Johnson's, 3321b  
 Didactic Poetry, 1191a  
 Diderot, Denis (French encyclopaedist), 1191b  
 Dido, characterized in Virgil's *Aeneid*, 1191b  
 Dijon, Gothic cathedral, 1608a; school of sculpture, 3376b  
 Dilwara Temple, India [5120]  
 Dingwall, castle remains, 3764a  
 Dionysus, festivals of, and the origin of Greek tragedy, 1245b; theatre in ancient Athens, 309b  
 Direct speech, in language, 1190b  
 Discobolus, The (statue by Myron), 1205a; [1205]  
 Discord, musical, 1204b; 2905a; innovations of Monteverde, 2841a  
 Disraeli, Benjamin (English statesman and author), 1209a  
 Dithyrambs, supposed origin of Greek tragedy, 1245b  
 "Divine Comedy" (poem by Dante), 1123a  
 Dobson, Henry Austin (English poet), 1217a  
 Dodgson, Charles L. (name of Lewis Carroll, English author), 1220a  
 Dodona, Epirus, ancient temples, 1220a  
 Doges, Palace of, Venice, 1223b; [1223]  
 Dolls, varieties of, 1225b; [1225]; [1226]  
 Dolmetsch, Arnold (musical scholar), 1227a  
 Dome, 1228a; distinguished from cupola, 1093a; introduction by Byzantines, 231a-b; of the Rock, Jerusalem [2300]  
 Domenichino (Italian painter), 1228a  
 Dominant (in music), 1204b; 2908a  
 Dominicans, distinguished painters in Order, 1229a  
 Don Quixote (novel by Cervantes), 824a; an example of burlesque, 659a; its importance, 3098a; proverbs, 3566b; satire, 765b  
 Donatello (Italian sculptor), 233a; 1230a; [1230]  
 Doncaster, St. George's Church [1230]  
 Donizetti, Gaetano (Italian composer), 1231a  
 Donjon (the keep of a castle), 791b  
 Donne, John (English poet and preacher), 1231a-b  
 Donne Castle, Perthshire, 3342b  
 Doon (Scottish river), associated with poetry of Burns, 331a  
 Dorchester, Roman and Norman architecture, 1232a; Roman amphitheatre, 1744a  
 Doré, Paul Gustave (French illustrator), 1232a  
 Doric (a form of Greek column), 1232b  
 Dornoch, Sutherland, Bishop's Palace, 4137a  
 Dorset, Earl of (English poet), 1233a  
 Dostoevsky, F. M. (Russian novelist), 1236b  
 Douai Bible (English translation), 4401b  
 Double Bass (stringed musical instrument), 1237a; its use in an orchestra, 4393a  
 Douglas, Gavin (translator of the *Aeneid*), 1237b  
 Douglas, Manx National Museum of Art at, 1237b  
 Dover Castle, refortified by Romans, 1239b; [1240]  
 Dowden, Edward (English critic and scholar), 1240a  
 Dowland, John (English composer), 1240a  
 Doyle, Sir A. Conan (English novelist), 1241a; [1241]  
 Dragon (as symbol in art and story), 1241b  
 Drama, 1244a & seq.; Chinese, 888a; English, influence of Marlowe, 2675b; English, place of Dryden in, 1265a; English, Restoration, 1248a; English, and Sackville, 3822b; English Elizabethan, 1246b; 1430a; English Elizabethan, and Jonson, 2326b; forms and history, 1245a & seq.; French, and Racine, 3621a; French classical, the Golden Age, 1636a; German, its development, 1734b; Greek, 1245 & seq.; Greek, and Sophocles, 4012a; Greek, origin, 4266b; Greek, the chorus, 892a; Greek, stimulus to art of speech, 1396b; Greek, use of burlesque, 659a; Hindu, Gupta period, 4599b; in music, 2912b; Indian, ancient, 5089a; Indian, Sanskrit and Prakrit, 2146b; Irish, its revival, 2228b; Latin, 1246a; medieval, the mystery play, 2920b; music and, 3159b; musical, Wagner's, 3150a; New Zealand, 4890a & seq.; New Zealand, its development, 4892a; Passion play, 3282a; religious, medieval, 1795a; Restoration, and court of Charles II, 840a; Russian, 1250b; Russian, modern, 4217a-b; Russian, Pushkin's influence, 3591a; Scandinavian, 1250b; secular, beginnings in Europe, 2325b; South Africa and, 4984a; Spanish, 1250a  
 Dramatic poetry, Plato's view, 59a  
 Draughtsman, instruments of, 1251a  
 Dravidian language group, in India, 5084a  
 Drawbridge, 791b  
 Drawing, 1251a & seq.; by light, sixteenth century, 3309b; history, 1252b & seq.; prehistoric, in S. Africa, 4941b; [4941]; primitive, in Australia, 4611a; [4611]; teaching, 1254b; cave-dweller's, engraved on ivory, 811a  
 Drayton, Michael (English poet), 1255b; [1255]  
 Dreiser, Theodore (American novelist), 1256b  
 Dresden, Germany, architecture and art, 1257b; [1258]; Zwinger Museum at [1744]  
 Dresden china, manufacture, 3497a  
 Dress, designing of, 1260a & seq.  
 Drones (parts of a bagpipe), 367b  
 Drinkwater, John (English poet), 1261b  
 Druids, arts and learning of, 2223b; earliest harmony derived from, 1921a  
 Drum (a musical percussion instrument), 1263b  
 Drummond, W. H. (Canadian poet), 4762a; [4752]  
 Drummond, William (Scottish poet), 1264a; [1264]  
 Drums, in Indian music, 5096b; in orchestra, 3160b  
 Drury Lane Theatre, 4216a; and Mrs. Siddons, 3955b; and Sheridan, 3928a  
 Dryburgh Abbey, Berwickshire, 472b; [473]  
 Dryden, John (English poet), 1264a; [1265]  
 Dry Point (an etching process), 1265b; 1435a  
 Du Maurier, G. L. P. B. (English novelist and illustrator), 1273b  
 Du Maurier, Sir Gerald (English actor), 1273b  
 Dubbing (technical process in sound films), 914a  
 Dublin, 1268b & seq.; [1267]; Cathedral Church of St. Patrick [4877]; Christ Church Cathedral, 4847a; eighteenth century architecture, 4850b  
 Dublin Castle [4879]  
 Dubrovnik, Yugoslavia [4559]  
 Dudley, castle and priory, 1270b  
 Duke's Theatre, London, 4216a  
 Dulcimer (ancient musical instrument), 1272a; [1272]  
 Dumas, Alexander, The Elder (French novelist), 1272b; [1273]; The Younger (French dramatist), 1273a  
 Dumfries, grave of Burns, 1275b; poem in ruins, 1424b  
 Dunbar, castle ruins, 1308a  
 Dunbar, William (Scottish poet), 1277b  
 Dundee, 1278a  
 Dundrennan Abbey, Kirkcudbright [1283]  
 Dunedin, New Zealand [3031]; Town Hall and Cathedral [4917]  
 Dunfermline Abbey, 1278b; [1279]  
 Dunnottar Castle, Stonehaven [1275]  
 Dunoon Castle, 1279b  
 Dunster Castle, 4008b  
 Dürer, Albrecht (German painter), 1281b  
 Durham Cathedral, 231b; 3058a; Cathedral and Castle, 1285b; [1285]; [1283]  
 Dutch language, 2992a  
 Dutt, M. M. S. (Indian Bengali writer), 5062b  
 Dutt, R. C. (Indian writer), 5062b  
 Dutt, Toru (Indian writer), 5063a  
 Dvorak, Antonin (Bohemian composer), 1283a  
 Dyeing, art of, in early times, 1289b

- E (fifth letter of the alphabet), 1295  
 Eagle, use as emblem, 1296b  
 Earle, John (English man of letters), 1298a; [1299]  
 Earls Barton, Saxon church, 3068b; [3067]  
 Earring, 1280a  
 Earthwork (an ancient fortified encampment), 1303a  
 Easby Abbey [2817], [3681]  
 East London, S. Africa, Selborne College [4963]  
 Eastbourne, music, 1305a  
 Ebony, use for musical instruments and ornamental work, 1306a  
 Eccles, twelfth century church, 1309a  
 Ecclesiastes (a book of the Old Testament), 1309a  
 Ecclesiastical (a book of the Apocrypha), 1310a  
 Ectype (an architectural term), 1318a  
 Edda (ancient Scandinavian literature), 1319b; Icelandic folk poetry, 3086a  
 Edgeworth, Maria (English novelist), 1321b  
 Edinburgh, Castle and Cathedral, 1322a, 1323a  
*Edinburgh Review*, 3986a  
 Edmonton, Alberta, Legislative Buildings [4772]  
 Edward II, effigy in Gloucester Cathedral [1336]  
 Edward III, patronage of literature and art, 1339a  
 Edward the Black Prince, effigy of [1346]  
 Edward the Confessor, chapel at Westminster Abbey [1333]; effigy of at Westminster [1347]  
 Effigies, monumental, 1349b  
 Egyptian writing, 2018b  
 Egyptians, ancient, use of arch, 230a  
 Eiffel Tower, Paris, 3263b; [3265]; 1362a; [1362]  
 Eikon (a sacred picture), 1362a  
 Eisteddfod (Welsh annual art and musical festival), 1363a  
 El Amarna, tablets, early evidence of Hebrew, 1956b  
 Elaine (lady in the legend of King Arthur), 1363b  
 Elrbo Castle, Perthshire, 3342b  
 Electra (personage in Greek drama), 1367b  
 Elephanta, India, sculpture [5035]  
 Elegiac verse, in Greek usage, 1385b  
 Elgy (a poem of melancholy nature), 1385b  
 Elgar, Sir Edward (English composer), 1388a; [1388]  
 Elgin, Scotland, Cathedral and Town Hall, 1389b; [1389]; 2855a; [2854]  
 Elgin, seventh Earl of (art collector), 1389b; [1388]  
 Elgin Marbles, 220b, 1389b, 3278b  
 Ella, essays of, by Lamb, 2417b  
 Eliot, George (English novelist), 1390b; [1390]  
 Ellora, India, temple and sculpture [5047]  
 Elocution, 1390a *et seq.*  
 Elstow, Bedfordshire, Bunyan's cottage [656]  
 Ely, Cathedral and Palace, 1390a; [1398]  
 Elyot, Sir Thomas (English author), 1390b  
 Elsevir (family of Dutch printers), 1390b  
 Embossing, 1400a  
 Embroidery, 1400b *et seq.*; [1400]; [1401]; Byzantine, 2973b; Chinese silk, 880a-b; on church vestments, 846a; English, 2973b; exported from Constantinople, 1018a; included in definition of "Arts," 273b  
 Emerson, R. W. (American man of letters), 1402a; [1402]  
 Empire State Building, New York, 237b; [237]; 3025a  
 Enamel, decorative uses, 1407a *et seq.*; [1407], [1408]; eighteenth century, Battersea, 2572a; use for jewellery, 3110b, 2311b  
 Encaustic (decorative tile), 4236b  
 Encyclopaedias, 1408b *et seq.*  
 Endymion (myth in poetry and sculpture), 1409b; [1410]  
 English language, correspondence with Sanskrit, Latin and Greek, 3380a; derivation from Latin, 2245b; form in Canada, 4788b *et seq.*; grammar, 1819b *et seq.*; in Indian education, 3067b, 3064a; in S. Africa, 4077b *et seq.*; phonetic weakness, 3384b; Shakespearean, 1381a; standard, 2432b, 2433a; *lingua franca* in India, 5070a; translations of Bible, 4772 *et seq.*  
 Engraving, 1435a *et seq.*; advancement by Dürer, 1282a; copper and steel, 2134b; dry point, and 1265b; in ancient Babylonia, 357b; in England, 509b; use of cornelian for, 772a; wood, 4510a  
 Engravings, collection in Paris Library, 479b; used in early books, 539a  
 Enoch, Book of, 1437b  
 Entablature (architectural term), 1438a  
 Enunciation, in elocution, 1397a  
 Epic (a form of poem), 1441a  
 Epics, Indian, 2152b; Irish prose, 4868a  
 Epidaurus, theatre at, 4214b; [1216]  
 Epigram (a short poem), 1442a  
 Epilogue, dramatic, 1443a  
 Epimenides (early Greek poet), 1443a  
 Epitaph, 1444a  
 Epstein, Jacob (British sculptor), 1444b; [1444]  
 Erechtheum (temple in ancient Athens), 309b; [310]; Caryatids on, 786b; [786]  
 Erewhon (a novel by Butler), 667a  
 Escorial (palace near Madrid), 234a, 1448b; Monastery of San Benito [234]; Royal Library, 2499a, 2501a; staircase, decorated by Giordano, 1759a  
 Eskimo language, in Canada, 4769b  
 Esperanto (international language), 1450b  
 Essay, 1450b  
 Essex House, London, 2571a  
 Esther, Book of, 1455b  
 Etching, 1457a; process, 1436b; Rembrandt's art, 3682a; use in making bank notes [389]; use of drypoint in, 1265b  
 Etchings, in early books, 539a  
 Ethereg, Sir George (English dramatist), 1458b  
 Ethiopian language, 3904b  
 Etruscan language, 225a  
 Etruscans, use of arch by, 220a  
 Etymology, 1464b  
 Euphemism (a form of speech), 1467b  
 Euphonium (brass musical instrument), 533a  
 Euphuism (a style of writing), 1467b  
 Euripides (Greek tragedian), 1467b; [1468]  
 Europa (legend in painting), 1468a  
 Eurythmics (a system of musical exercise), 1467b  
 Euterpe (Greek muse), 1476a  
 Evelyn, Sir John (English diarist), 1476b  
 Everyman (English morality play), 1246b  
 Evesham, Abbey Church, 1479a, 4515b; [4514]  
 Ewald, Johannes (Danish poet), 1483a  
 Exchange, Royal, London, 4537a  
 Exeter, Castle and architecture, 1484b *et seq.*; [1485]  
 Exhibitions, architectural, 1485b  
 Exodus (Book of the Bible), 1488b  
 Exposition, musical, in sonata, 4011a  
 Exposure, photographic, 712a, 3389b  
 Exposure meters, photographic, 3398b  
 Expression, dramatic, 1396b; poetic, 3452a  
 Expressionism, in painting, 3225a  
 Exton Hall, Rutland, 3817b  
 Eyck, Van (family of painters), 1489a  
 Eye, pre-Norman Castle, 4112a  
 Ezra, Book of, 1490b

## F

- F** (sixth letter of the alphabet), 1493
- Fabius, G.** (Roman painter), 1403a
- Fables**, 1403b; French, Lafontaine's, 2414a
- Fabre, Jean Henri** (French naturalist writer), 1404a
- Facade**, 1404a
- Factorial system**, in photography, 3990b *et seq.*
- Faerie Queens** (poem by Spenser), 129a; 4043a
- Fagotto**: *see* Bassoon
- Faience** (glazed pottery), 1407a; distinguished from Majolica ware, 2632a
- Falla, Manuel de** (Spanish composer), 1501a
- Fan tracery**, in architecture, 4262a; [4264]
- Fandango** (Spanish national dance), 1504a
- Fantasia** (a form of music), 1504a; 2913a
- Farce**, in drama, 1244b
- Farmagusta**, St. Nicholas church [3678]
- Farnese, Palace of**, art treasures in, 1505a; [1505]
- Farnese Jazza** (sardonyx cameo bowl), 711b
- Farnham Castle**, Surrey, 4128b
- Farquhar, George** (English dramatist), 1506a
- Fascism**, influence on Italian literature, 2248a
- Faure, Gabriel** (French composer), 1511b
- Faust** (character in drama), 1511b; legend used by Goethe, 2734b
- Faut-Bourdon** (early musical form), 2914b
- Fawn, House of**, Pompeii [183]; representation in art, 1511a; [1511]
- Feather work**, Aztec, 354b
- Fersanna** (Irish musical festival), 4871a; [4870]
- Félibrige** (Provençal literary society), 3565b
- Felsted, school building** [3871]
- Fénelon, F. de S.** (French author), 1517a
- Fenian cycle** (in Irish literature), 4868a
- Ferland, J. B. A.** (Canadian historian), 4758b
- Fez, Tombs of Sultans** [2857]
- Fiction, detective**, Conan Doyle and, 1241a; development of writing, 3097b; forms, 1524b; influence of Chaucer, 3097b; medieval, 3097b; prose, history of, 3097b *et seq.*
- Filding, Henry** (English novelist), 1525b; [1525]
- File, Scotland**, architecture, 1526a; 1527b; [1527]
- File** (wind instrument), 1526a; [1526]
- Figaro** (hero of French comedy), 1526b
- Figure of speech**, 1528b
- Filet lace**, 2410b
- Filigree**, 1529b; Chinese gold and silver, 880a; gold, 2310b; Venetian seventeenth century [2311]
- Filigree work**, exported from Constantinople, 1018a
- Film, photographic**, invention of, 907a; sound in, history of, 911a *et seq.* [906]; *see* Cinema; Photography
- Films, cinematographic**, history, 907a *et seq.*; development of production, 908a *et seq.*; documentary, 913a; future of, 913a; use in industry, 914a *et seq.*
- Fine Arts**, 1530b; French Academy, 2191b
- Finial** (a term in architecture), 1531b
- Finnish language**, 1532a
- Pirdausi** (Persian poet), 1535a
- Fitzgerald, Edward** (English man of letters), 1547a
- Flageolet** (wind musical instrument), 1548b
- Flanders, tapestry centres in**, 4168b
- Flatford, and Constable** [4113]
- Flaubert, Gustave** (French novelist), 1555b
- Flaxman, John** (English sculptor), 1557b
- Flecker, James E.** (English poet), 1558b
- Flemish language**, 1559a; 448b
- Fletcher, John** (English dramatist), 1559a; [1559]
- Flintshire, castles**, 1561b; 1562a; [1562]
- Flod, and ancient poetical composition from Assyria**, 220b; in Babylonian Gilgamesh, 1320b; in Greek tradition, 1152b; recorded on Babylonian tablets, 1152b
- Floodlighting**, to display buildings, 1563b; [1564]
- Florence**, 1565a-b; [1565]; examples of Donatello's work, 1230a; in the Renaissance, 557a; Riccardi Palace at [2723]
- Florence Cathedral**, 633b; 799b; baptism, bronze gates, 1752a; campanile by Giotto, 716a; 1759b
- Florio, John** (English translator), 1568a
- Flute** (musical instrument), 1574a; [1574]
- Flying buttress** (architectural device), 1576b
- Folk dance**, 1579b; [1579]; origin of social dancing in, 1118a
- Folk lore**, origin, 1581a; collection by Grimm, 1581a
- Folk music**, Canadian, 4787b; [4787]
- Folk song**, 1581a
- Font, fons**, 1581b; [1581]
- Fontainebleau, château**, 1582-
- Fontana del Moro, Rome** [2255]
- Fonthall Abbey**, built by Beckford, 431a
- Foot, Samuel** (English actor), 1590a
- Footlights**, introduction, 4216b
- Forbucken City**, Peking, palaces, 3305a
- Forst, John** (English dramatist), 1590b
- Foreshortening**, in drawing, 1592b
- Form**, in painting, interpreted by colour, 825b; musical, 2910b; significance in drawing, 1251b; three-dimensional, in drawing, 1252a-b
- Formaldehyde**, in photography, 1597a
- Forms**, musical, 2912a *et seq.*
- Forres, Sweno's stone**, 2855a
- Fort Augustus Abbey**, Inverness-shire [2210]
- Forté** (abbreviated *f*, musical term), 5a
- Forth Bridge**, 1598b; [1597]
- Fortissimo** (abbreviated *ff*, musical term), 5a
- Fortrose, cathedral ruins**, 3764a
- Fortuna** (goddess, in art), 1598b; [1598]
- Fortune Theatre**, London, 4215a
- Forum, ancient Roman**, 1598b; [1599]; [3752]; 4267b; Rome, built by Trajan, 4267b
- Fountains Abbey**, Yorkshire, 1928a; 2817; [3681]; 4554b
- Fountains, ornamental**, 1001a; [1601]
- Foxe, John** (author of *Book of Martyrs*), 1603b
- Foxtro, 1120b**
- Fra Angelico**: *see* Angelico
- Fragonard, J. H.** (French painter), 1605b
- Framlingham Castle**, Suffolk, 4112a; [4113]
- France, Anatole** (French man of letters), 1619b; [1619]
- Francé, César** (Belgian composer), 1622a
- Frankfort, modern German architecture**, 236a
- Frankfurt-on-Main, Cathedral** [1623]
- Frerhette, L. H.** (Canadian poet), 4759b; [4759]
- Fredricton, N. B.**, Legislative Building, [4774]
- French horn**, 2062b
- French language**, history and study, 1635a; in Canada, 4768a *et seq.*; in Quebec, 4755a
- Fresco painting**, 1639b; [1639]; [1640]; early Indian, preserved at Ajanta and Bagh, 226b; revival by Cornelius, 1035a
- Frescoes**, in ancient Egyptian houses, 1360a; in Christian catacombs at Rome, 795a; Italian, in Vatican, 557a
- Frieze, 1642a**; [1642]; on Parthenon, Athens [223]
- Friezes**, classical, designed for Wedgwood by Flaxman, 1557b
- Froissart, Jean** (French chronicler), 1645a
- Froude, J. A.** (English historian), 1646a
- Fuenterabba, the Great Gate** [4035]
- Fugue** (musical composition), 1648b; Bach and the, 2912a
- Fulham, Bishop's Palace**, 2573a
- Functionalists**, interior decoration and, 2201a
- Fundamental tone**, in music, 2904a
- Furness Abbey**, remains [2425]



Furnishing, choice in decoration, 2201b  
 Furniss, Harry (English caricaturist), 1654a  
 Furniture, English, Chippendale and Hepplewhite styles, 1992a;

description and history, 1654a *et seq.*; Egyptian funeral, 1339a, 1360a; English masters and styles, 1634b; [1635]; English, Sheraton's influence, 3928a; Irish eighteenth century, 4850a

Furnivall, F. J. (English scholar), 1658a  
 Futtehpore Sikri, Akbar's palace, India [5035]

## G

G (seventh letter of the alphabet), 2637; interchangeable with C in Latin, 676  
 Gable, 1637a; [1657]  
 Gaelic language, 1658b; in Canada, 4769b; in Kirkcudbright, 2383a; in Scotland, 3873b; in Ireland, 4884b *et seq.*; in Irish literature, 2228b; in Kinrossshire, 2380b; in Ross and Cromarty, 3763a  
 Gainsborough, Thomas (English painter), 1659a; [1659]  
 Galahad, Sir, in literature and art, 1659b  
 Galatea (fresco painting by Raphael), 1660b; [1660]  
 Galsworthy, John (English writer), 1660a; [1666]  
 Galt, John (Scottish writer), 1666b  
 Galvanometer (used for sound films), 912b *et seq.*  
 Galway, Spanish architecture, 1663a  
 Gandhara, India, sculpture, 3046a  
 Garden cities, planning, 1674b  
 Gardens, history of planning, 1675a *et seq.*  
 "Gargantua" and "Pantagruel," by Rabelais, 3616a  
 Gargoyles (architectural decorations), 1682a; [1682]; on Notre Dame, Paris, 799b  
 Garneau, F. X. (Canadian historian), 4760a  
 Garrick, David (English actor), 1683b; [1683]  
 Garth Castle, Perthshire, 3342b  
 Garth, Sir Samuel (English poet), 1683a  
 Gascoigne, George (English poet), 1686b  
 Gaskell, Elizabeth C. (English novelist), 1688a  
 Gateshead, ancient architecture, 1689b  
 Gath (Philistine royal city), 1690b  
 Gathas (earliest portion of Zend-Avesta), 3336a  
 Gauguin, Paul (French painter), 1690b  
 Gautier, Théophile (French man of letters), 1691a  
 Gavotte (French dance form), 1692a  
 Gay, John (English poet and dramatist), 1692a; [1692]  
 Geisha (Japanese dancing girl), 1695a  
 Gelatine relief, in photo-engraving, 3387b  
 Gelatine, used in photography, 1693b  
 Gêlle, Claude (French painter), 1696b  
 Gemara (part of Hebrew Talmud), 1959a, 4163b  
 Gems, art of engraving, 1696a  
 Genckr, use of in grammar, 1697a  
 Genesis, Book of, 1700a  
 Geneva [4753]  
 Genoa, architecture, 1701b

Geoffrey of Monmouth (early historian), 1704b  
 Geometric ornament, in Maori art, 4892a  
 George, The (London coaching inn), 2572a  
 German, Sir Edward (English composer), 1733b  
 German language, description and history, 1734a  
 Germanic (linguistic or cultural term), 281b  
 Germany, architecture, 1736-9  
 Gerund, in grammar, 1740a  
 Gesso (old Italian craft), 398b  
 Geste, chansons de (early French poetry), 1635b  
 Ghent, 1731a; [1731]; altar piece by Van Eyck, 2489a  
 Ghiberti, Lorenzo (Italian artist), 1752a  
 Ghirlandajo, D. (Florentine painter), 1752a  
 Gibbon, Edward (English historian), 1753a; [1753]  
 Gibbons, Orlando (English composer), 1753b  
 Gifford, William (English satirist), 1754b  
 Gilbert, Sir Alfred (English sculptor), 1755a  
 Gilbert, Sir W. S. (English dramatist), 1755b; [1755]  
 Gilding, 1756a  
 Gilgamesh Epic (Babylonian story of flood), 1321a  
 Gill, Eric R. (English sculptor), 1756b  
 Gillingham, Norman church, 1757a  
 Giordano, Luca (Italian painter), 1758a  
 Giorgione (Italian painter), 1759a  
 Giotto (Italian painter and sculptor), 1759a  
 Giovanni da Fiesole: *see* Angelico, Fra  
 Gissing, George (English novelist), 1763a  
 Giza (Gizeh), pyramids, 230b, 1358a, 3594a  
 Gladstone, caricature [2495]  
 Glasgow, architecture, 1773b; [1772], [1773]  
 Glass, art of making, 1773b *et seq.*; Danish modern [1775], [1776]; English modern, by Powell [1775]; painted, at Innsbruck, Austria, 335b; stained, in Brechin Cathedral, 582b; Swedish, Orrefors [1775]  
 Glastonbury Abbey, 1779a; [1779], 4010a  
 Glassware, Phoenician, 3363b, 3382a  
 Glazes, coloured, in ancient Egypt, 3361b  
 Glazing, of pottery, 3520a; [3519]  
 Glendalough, Wicklow, St. Kevin's Church [4847]

Globe Theatre, London (Elizabethan), 1246b, 2372a, 4213a  
 Glossary (form of dictionary), 1781a  
 Gloucester Cathedral, architecture of, [801]; 1781b; [1781], [1783]  
 Gluck, C. W. (German composer), 1787a; [1787]  
 Glynn Vivian Gallery, Swansea, 4139a  
 Gobelin (famous tapestry makers), 1790a, 4168b  
 "God Save the King," 2911a-b, 2939b  
 Godalming, Tudor houses, 4128b  
 Godstow, Trout Inn [3201]  
 Godwin, Mary (English writer), 1793a; [1793]  
 Godwin, William (English writer), 1793a  
 Goethe, J. W. (German poet), 1794a; [1794]  
 Gog and Magog (wooden statues in London), 1795b  
 Gogarath Abbey, near Llandudno, 2545a  
 Gogarty, O. St. J. (Irish author), 4860a  
 Gogh, Vincent van (Dutch painter), 1795a  
 Gogol, N. V. (Russian novelist), 1795a  
 Gold, 431b, 1796b  
 Gold and silver work, manufacture in Cairo, 690a  
 Golden Bough, *The* (Frazer's), 2922b, 2922b  
 Golden Temple, Amritsar [3961]  
 Gold lace, decorative use, 1802a  
 Gold-leaf, used in the arts, 1799b  
 Goldsmith, Oliver (English writer), 1802b; [1802]  
 Goncharov, I. (Russian novelist), 2813a  
 Gongorism (term in Portuguese literature), 3509a  
 Goodman, R. G. (South African artist), 4074a  
 Goodrich Castle, near Ross-on-Wye, 3763b  
 Goossens, Eugene (English composer), 1806b  
 Gorboduc (first English tragedy), 4267a  
 Gorell, Lord (English poet), 1808a  
 Gorky, Maxim (Russian novelist), 1809b; [1809]  
 Gospels, New Testament, 1811a  
 Gosse, Sir E. W. (English man of letters), 1811b  
 Gothic, Strawberry Hill style, 3170b  
 Gothic ideal in English modern art, 572a  
 Gouache, painting, method, 1813a  
 Goujon, Jean (French sculptor), 1813a  
 Gounod, C. F. (French musician), 1813b; [1813]  
 Gower, John (English poet), 1815b



- Goya, Francisco (Spanish painter), 1815b  
 Graces, Three (in art and literature), 1815b; [1816]  
 Grail, Holy (legend in literature), 275b  
 Grainger, P. A. (Australian musician), 4648b  
 Grammar, 1815a *et seq.*; 2432b; English, changes in, 3380b *et seq.*; Middle English, 1425b *et seq.*; Old English, 1422b  
 Gramophone, early types and record [4017]; invention by Edison, 1323b; recording for, 4016a; [4017]; *see* Sound Recording for main article  
 Granada [4033]; hospital, 233b; Summer Palace [220]  
 Granite, use of in building, 647b; [647]; 1822a  
 Grattan, Henry (Irish orator), 1827b  
 Gratz or Graz, Cathedral, 335a  
 Graves, R. R. (English poet), 1828a  
 Gravesend, Dickens and, 1828a  
 Gray, Thomas (English poet), 1830a; [1830]  
 Gray's Inn, London, 2571b  
 Great Berkhamstead, Norman architecture, 2013a  
 Great Bookham Church, tracery [4264]  
 Great Fire, London, 2568b, 2569b, 2571a  
 Great House, Hertford (moated residence of Wolsey), 2013a  
 Great Wall of China, 232b  
 Greece, ancient, art of never equalled, 1835h, 1836b  
 Greek language, ancient, 1847a; modern, 1847b  
 Green, Alice S. A. (Irish writer), 4860a  
 Green, colour and pigment, 1840b  
 Green, J. R. (English historian), 1840b  
 Greenaway, Kate (English illustrator), 1850a  
 Greene, Robert (English dramatist), 1850b  
 Greenoch, modern architecture, 1853b; [1853]  
 Greenwich, buildings by Wren, 2572b; Hospital, London, 234b; Palace [4537]  
 Gregorian chant (plain song), 2913b, 3435a  
 Grenville (collector of books), 2499b  
 Griboyedov, A. (Russian dramatist), 3813a; *see* Russian literature  
 Grieg, E. H. (Norwegian composer), 1857b; [1857]  
 Grier, Sir E. W. (Canadian painter), 4765a  
 Grimm, brothers (German scholars and writers), 1858a; [1858]  
 Grimm's law, in philology, 3380a  
 Groins, in vaulting, 4365b; [4365]  
 Grote, George (English historical writer), 1850b; [1859]  
 "Grundy, Mrs.," (character popularized in a play), 1861a  
 Guadalajara, Mexico, Cathedral, 2753b  
 Guatemala, city [1864]  
 Guido of Arezzo (musical theorist), 1866b  
 Guido Reni (Italian painter), 1866b; [1867]  
 Guild Chapel, Stratford, 4097a  
 Guildford, Norman castle, 1867b, 4128b; [4127]; Saxon Church of St. Mary, 4128a  
 Guildhall, The, Westminster [2552]  
 Guild House [1868]  
 Guilds and the development of drama, 1869a  
 Guitar (stringed musical instrument), 1871a; [1871]  
 Gujarati language, in India, 5084b  
 Guizot, F. P. G. (French historical writer), 1871a  
*Gulliver's Travels* (novel by Swift), 4147b  
 Gutenberg, J. (inventor of printing), 1876b; [1876], [1877]  
 Gwalior, India [1878]; the Fort [5039]  
 Gwyn, Nell (English actress), 1877b  
 Gypsy language, 547b

## H

- H (eighth letter of the alphabet), 1881  
 Habakkuk, Book of, Old Testament, 1881a  
 Haddon Hall, Derbyshire, 1170b; [1171], [4291]  
 Hadleigh, Guildhall [4113]  
 Hadrian, Villa of, near Tivoli, 1884a  
 Hadrian's Tomb, in Rome, 1883a; [1884]  
 Hafiz (Persian lyric poet), 1885a  
 Haggai, Book of, Old Testament, 1885b  
 Haggard, Sir H. Rider (English novelist), 1885b; [1885]  
 Hague, The, Holland, 1886a; [1886]  
 Haiti, Presidential Palace [1893]  
 Hakluyt, Richard (English travel writer), 1890a  
 Halévy, Ludovic (French dramatist), 1890b  
 Half-tone (photo engraving process), 1894b *et seq.*; [1895]; [1896]; 3387b; in book illustration, 539a  
 Haliburton, T. C. (Canadian writer), 4785a  
 Halicarnassus, Mausoleum: *see* Seven Wonders  
 Halifax, architecture, 4723a  
 Halifax, first Earl of (as author), 1897a  
 Hall, Rev. A. V. (S. African poet), 4675a  
 Hall, in architecture, 1890a  
 Hall, Joseph (English satirist), 1890a  
 Hall mark, on gold and silver, 1890a; [1900]  
 Hallam, Henry (English historian), 1890b; [1899]  
 Hallelujah Monument, Mold, 2809a  
 Halo, use in art, 1900b; 3047a; [3047]  
 Hals, Franz (Dutch painter), 1900b; [1901]  
 Hamartia, in Greek tragedy, 1245b  
 Hamburg, city [1902]  
 Hamilton, Canada, city, 1903b  
 Hamlet (character of Shakespeare), 1905a; supposed grave at Elsinore [1160]  
 Hammer-beam roof, in Llanidloes, 2843a  
 Hampden House, Great Hampden, Bucks. [639]  
 Hampshire, architectural examples [1909]  
 Hampstead, London, associations with Keats, 2574a  
 Hampton Court Palace, 234b, 2765b; [2763], [4537]  
 Hand organ: *see* Hurdy-gurdy  
 Handel, George Frederick (German composer), 1911a; [1911]  
 Handicrafts, early, in Carmarthen-shire [770]  
 Hanover, Germany [1913]  
 Hanson, J. A. (English architect), 1914b  
 Hardwar, India, bathing ghats [1333]  
 Harby, Thomas (English novelist), 1917b; [1918]  
 Harrington, Sir John (English writer), 1920a  
 Harlech Castle, Wales, 2740a; [792], [4410]  
 Harleian collection of books and MSS., 2499b  
 Harlequin (character in pantomime), 1245a, 1920a; [1920]  
 Harmonic music, 2912a; progressions, 2911a; scale, 2906b; series, 2904a-b, 2908a  
 Harmonica (musical instrument), 1920b  
 Harmonics, 1920b; in clarinet register, 928a  
 Harmonium (a portable organ), 1921a  
 Harmony (in music), 1921a *et seq.*; atonal, use by Hindemith, 2024a; early Celtic, 1923b; development, 2914a; function in music, 2920b; in the fourth century, a.c. 248a; Indian, 5094b; jazz, 2294a; modern, Scriabin's scale of fourths, 3886a; poetry as, 3452a; rules relating to chord of dominant seventh, 1204b; Wagnerian, 633a  
 Haroun al Rashid: *see* Harun  
 Harp (stringed musical instrument), 1923b; [1923]; earliest music written for, 2192a; orchestral use, 3160b  
 Harpsichord (keyboard instrument), 1924b; [1925]; 3409b; and Couperin, 1053b; revival of music for, 1227a  
 Harrisburg, U.S.A., Capitol Building [3319]  
 Harrogate [1927]  
 Harrow, school buildings and church, 1928a  
 Harty, Sir H. Hamilton (Irish conductor), 1928a  
 Harun al Rashid, in Arabian Nights, 1928a  
 Harwich, early architecture, 1454b  
 Hasleour House (Elizabethan mansion) [4062]

- Hastings, 1981b; [1931]  
 Hatfield, old palace [2011]  
 Hatfield House (residence of Queen Elizabeth) [1993]  
 Hathaway, Ann: *see* Shakespeare  
 Hathor (Egyptian goddess of music and dance), 1938a; [1935]  
 Hatshepsut (Temple in Egypt), [209]; 230b  
 Hauptmann, Gerhart (German dramatist), 1935a  
 Hantboy: *see* Obce  
 Havana, Cuba, Capitol [1085]  
 Hawerfordwest, castle ruins, 3310b; priory, church and castle, 1936a  
 Hawarden Castle, 1563a  
 Hawkins, Sir Anthony H. (English novelist), 1940b  
 Haworth, Yorkshire, Art Gallery, 21a; birthplace of Charlotte Brontë, 629b  
 Hawthorne, Nathaniel (American writer), 1942a; [1942]  
 Haydn, Josef (Austrian composer), 1943a; [1943]  
 Hazlitt, William (English Essayist), 1943a; [1943]  
 Heaven, Temple of, in Peking, 232b  
 Heavyside, C. (Canadian poet), 4763a  
 Heber, Reginald (author of hymns), 1958a  
 Hebrew language, early inscription, 2032a; history and form of, 1958b *et seq.*; [1959]  
 Hebrews, Epistle to the, New Testament book, 1900a  
 Hebron, Mosque of El Haram, 3231a  
 Hecate, representation in sculpture, 1961a; [1961]  
 Hector (character in the *Iliad*), 1961b  
 Hedin, Sven (Swedish explorer and author), 1962a  
 Heidelberg [1963]; open-air theatre [4215]  
 Heifetz, Jascha (violinist), 1963b  
 Heine, Heinrich (German poet), 1964b; [1964]  
 Helicon (temple sacred to Muses), 1966b  
 Heliopolis, obelisks, 3117a-b  
 Helios (sun god statue) [1967]  
 Hell, Dante's conception, 1968b  
 Hellespont, poetry, 1969a  
 Helms, Roman and Etruscan [1970]  
 Helmholtz, Hermann von (German scientist, important in field of musical acoustics), 1969a  
 Helston Flora (traditional Cornish dance) [1938]  
 Hemans, Felicia D. (English poetess), 1970b  
 Hemi-semi-demi-quavers (musical), 2009  
 Henley, W. E. (English poet), 1972b; [1973]  
 Henry V. and Shakespeare, 1982a  
 Henry, G. A. (English author), 1991a  
 Hepplewhite, George (English cabinet maker), 1992a  
 Heptameron (collection of stories), 1992a  
 Heptameron, by Margaret of Angoulême, 2951b  
 Herakly, 1992b *et seq.*  
 Herbars (early books on plants), 531a  
 Herbert, A. P. (English author), 1996a; [1995]  
 Herbert, George (English poet), 1996a  
 Herculeum, city of, 1996b; [1995]; exploration of ruins, 225b; wall paintings, 225b  
 Hercules, ancient Greek temple [1978]; statue as infant [1996]  
 Herder, J. G. von (German critic), 1997a  
 Hereford, architecture, 1997b; [1998]  
 Hero, cult of, in literature, 2003a  
 Herodas (Greek poet), 2004a  
 Herodotus (Greek historian), 2004b; [2004]  
 Hermæ, ancient Greek sculptures, 665a  
 Hermione, in Racine's *Andromaque*, 2002a  
 Hermitage, art gallery in Leningrad, 2484a  
 Herrera, Francisco de (two Spanish painters), 2006a  
 Herrick, Robert (English poet), 2006b; [2006]  
 Hertford, early castle, 2009a; the church [2009]  
 Herzen, A. (Russian writer), 2013a  
 Hesiod (Greek epic poet), 2013b; [2014]  
 Hewlett, M. H. (English novelist), 2015b; [2016]  
 Hexameter (verse metre), 2018a  
 Hexham Abbey Church, Northumberland [2074]  
 Heyse, P. J. (German man of letters), 2010a; [2016]  
 Heywood, John (English dramatic writer), 2010b  
 Heywood, Thomas (English dramatic writer), 2010b  
 Hibernia (Ireland), described by Ptolemy, 2017b  
 Hieratic (Egyptian writing), 1360b; 2019a  
 Hieroglyphic (Egyptian writing), 1360b, 2018b; [2018], [2019]; 4538b; deciphering, 220b  
 Highclere Castle, Hampshire [1909]  
 High relief, in sculpture: *see* Kelic  
 High speed photography [1999]  
 Hinchbrook, seventeenth century architecture, 2100b  
 Hindemith, Paul (German composer), 2024a  
 Hindi languages, in India, 2023a; 5084b  
 Hinduism, influence on Indian art, 5044a  
 Hindustani language, 5085a; in Indian education, 5070a  
 Hippodrome (Greek racing arena), 2028b  
 Hirschhorn, Hsue [2015]  
 History, Herodotus and writing on, 2004b  
 Hittites, architecture and art, 2038a  
 Hobbe, M. (Dutch landscape painter), 2038b  
 Hobbes, John Oliver: *see* Craigie, P. R.  
 Hobbes, Thomas (English political writer), 2038a; [2039]  
 Hobson's choice, meaning of phrase, 2039a  
 Hofburg, Imperial Palace, Vienna, 1369b  
 Hogarth, William (English artist), 2040b; [2010]  
 Hogg, James (Scottish poet),  
 Hohenzollern, fortress [2005]  
 Holbein (family of German painters), 2042a  
 Holinshead, Raphael (English writer),  
 Holkham, collection of books, 2499b  
 Holland House, London, 2573b  
 Hollywood, cinema industry, 907b, 909a  
 Holmes, Oliver Wendell (American man of letters), 2044a; [2044]  
 Holst, Gustav (English composer), 2045a; [2045]  
 Holstein, castle at Plön in [2045]  
 Holy Cross, Tipperary, Clsterian Abbey, 2484a  
 Holy Family, The, in art, 2046a  
 Holy Grail, romances and legends, 2047a  
 Holyhead, early church, 2047b  
 Holyrood House, palace, Edinburgh, 1322b; 1323a; [1322]; monastery and palace in Edinburgh, 2048b  
 Homer (Greek epic poet), 2049b; [2050]; his poem compared to Beowulf, 462a; Schliemann's discoveries, 221a  
 Homer, Winslow (American painter), 2050b  
 Homeric poems, translated by Pope, 1432b  
 Homily (a church discourse), 2051b  
 Honduras, National Palace at Tegucigalpa [2053]  
 Hong Kong [2055]  
 Honolulu, Federal Building [1937]  
 Hood, Thomas (English poet), 2056b; [2056]  
 Hooker, Richard (English philosophical writer), 2057a; [2057]  
 Hope, Anthony: *see* Hawkins  
 Hôpital Général, Quebec, 4721b, 4722a; [4722]  
 Hopkins, Gerard Manley (English poet), 2059b  
 Horace (Latin poet), 2060a  
 Horn, wind instrument, 2062b; material used for making musical instrument, 2062b  
 Hospice (traveller's shelter), 2073a  
 Houdon, J. A. (French sculptor), 2077a  
 Houses, Egyptian, 1360a  
 Housing problems, 2090a *et seq.*  
 Housman, A. E. (English poet), 2091b  
 Hove, Sussex [2082]  
 Huboc Priory, Northumberland, 3073a  
*Iadibus* (satire on Puritans, by Butler), 666b  
 Hudson, W. H. (English writer), 2084b  
 Hughes, Thomas (English author), 2085a  
 Hugo, Victor M. (French poet and author), 2087a; [2087]  
 Hula (Hawaiian dance) [1938]  
 Hull, fourteenth century church, 2089b; [2089]; Guildhall [2550]  
 Hume, David (English writer), 2092a; [2092]  
 Humperdinck, E. (German composer), 2092b; [2092]  
 Hunt, J. H. Leigh (English essayist), 2099a; [2099]  
 Hunter's Craig, Middleham, relief of eagle, 2766a

Huntingdon, old buildings, 2100b, [2100]; stone bridge [2102]  
 Huntingdonshire, castles, 2102a;  
 Norman architecture, 2103a  
 Hurdy-gurdy (musical instrument),  
 2103b  
 Husley, Aldous (English writer),  
 2106b  
 Huysmans (Flemish family of  
 painters), 2106b

Hyde, Douglas (Irish poet),  
 4861a  
 Hyderabad, India, architecture,  
 5042a; Char Minar, 2148b;  
 [5090]; Osmania General Hospi-  
 tal [5041]; tomb of Kuli Kutb  
 Shahi [5127]; tombs of the  
 Nizams [5145]; language, 2107b;  
 sculpture [2108], [5145]  
 Hydraulic organ, 3170b

Hymen (the god), representation  
 in art, 2115a, (Greek marriage  
 song), 2115a  
 Hymns, Ancient and Modern,  
 2115b; and hymn tunes, 2115b;  
 Egyptian, addressed to Aten,  
 1359a; Indian, early music,  
 5094a  
 Hypersensitive films, in photo-  
 graphy, 3396a

## I

I (ninth letter of the alphabet), 2118  
 Iambic metre, 2750a; *see* Metre  
 Ibañez, V. B. (Spanish novelist),  
 2118a; [2118]  
 Iberia (in literature), 2118b  
 Iberian language, survival in  
 Basque, 2118b  
 Ibsen, Henrik (Norwegian drama-  
 tist), 2119b; [2120]  
 Iceland, view of Reyðarfjord  
 [2125]  
 Ictinus (architect of the Parthenon),  
 231a, 2127b  
 Ideographic writing, Egyptian,  
 2018b  
 Idyll (a pastoral poem), 2129a  
 Ifley Church [3058]  
 Ightham Mote, Kent, 4293b  
 Ile de la Cité, Paris [2131]  
 Iliad (epic by Homer), 2121b *et*  
*seq.* translation by Chapman,  
 834b  
 Illumination, Irish, early, 4847b;  
 manuscripts, 2657b *et seq.*; [2657];  
*see* Manuscripts  
 Illustration, 2134a; aesthetic place,  
 1251a; Canadian, 4729b; Gus-  
 tave Doré, 1232b  
 Images, forbidden in Koran, 2129a  
 Imperial City, Peking, temples,  
 3305a  
 Impressionism (school of painting),  
 2138b *et seq.*; [2138], [2139];  
 Cézanne and, 835b; French  
 literature and, 1636b; its begin-  
 nings in France, 3224b; sculp-  
 ture, 3892a-b  
 Incas, ancient palace, 3343a  
 Incunabula (printed books before  
 A.D. 1500), 2142b  
 Index, of books, 2143a  
*Index Librorum Prohibitorum*,  
 2143b; Introduced by Pope  
 Paul IV, 2034b  
 India, dance, its high development,  
 2118b; languages, 5063b *et seq.*  
 Indian (American) languages,  
 2160a-b, 4769b  
 Indian languages, 2145a; teaching,  
 in India, 5063b, 5070a  
 Indianapolis, War Memorial [2156]

Indirect speech, in language,  
 1190b  
 Indo-Aryan languages, in India,  
 5080b  
 Indo-European (term for group  
 of languages), 281a; language  
 group, 2434a; language, in India,  
 4598b; Sanskrit and, 3852b  
 Industry, art and, 2184a *et seq.*  
 Infinitive (verb tense), 4201b; in  
 grammar, 2177a; split, in gram-  
 mar, 2177a  
 Inflection, in grammar, 2177b; in  
 speech, 1397a  
 Infra-red photography, 3396b;  
 [3392]  
 Inge, V. Rev. (philosophical writer),  
 2178b; [2179]  
 Ingres, J. A. D. (French painter),  
 2179a; [2179]  
 Ink, Indian, 2180b  
 Inlay (form of decoration), 2181a  
 Inn, English, galleried fifteenth  
 century, at Gloucester, 1782a  
 Inner Temple, first performance of  
 English tragedy, 1246b  
 Inns, early, London, 2572a; Eng-  
 lish, old, at St. Albans, 3828b;  
 [3828]; Old English [2076]  
 Inns of Court and Chancery, 2182b;  
 [2183]  
 Innsbruck, 335b  
 Inscriptions and Belles Lettres,  
 French Academy of, 2191b  
 Inscriptions, Runic, 3795b  
 Institute of France, 2191b  
 Instrument, musical, 2192a; [2192]  
 varied combination of in chamber  
 music, 831b  
 Intaglio (form of engraving), 2198a;  
 [2198]; 3387b; distinguished  
 from cameo, 711a  
 Interior decoration, 2200 *et seq.*;  
 [2200], [2201]  
 Intermezzo, musical form 2913a;  
 musical piece, 2202a  
 International Labour Office build-  
 ing, 4130b  
 Intervals, musical, inversion of,  
 2904b; terms of, 2903b; *see*  
 Music

Inverness [2208]  
 Iona, ancient cathedral at, 2212b;  
 [2213]  
 Ionians, artistic and literary superi-  
 ority, 2213a  
 Ios, of Chios (Greek author), 2213a  
 Ios (supposed burial place of  
 Homer), 2213b  
 Ipswich, "Ancient House," 2215a;  
 [2215]  
 Iqbal, Sir M. (Indian Moslem poet),  
 5081a  
 Iranian languages, 2215b  
 Ireland, literary life in Middle Ages,  
 399a  
 Irish Dramatic Movement, origin,  
 4869a  
 Irish language, revival, 2223a,  
 4856a-b  
 Iron Age, decorated weapons,  
 2230a; [2230]  
 Ironwork, medieval wrought [2171];  
 Renaissance pre-industrial [2172]  
 Irony, rhetoric and literature, in,  
 2230a  
 Irvine, Seagate Castle, 2240b  
 Irving, Sir Henry (English actor),  
 2240b; [2240]  
 Irving, Washington (American  
 writer, 2241a; [2241]  
 Isaeus (Attic orator), 2242a  
 Isaiah, book of, Old Testament,  
 2242a  
 Ishtar Gate (fortification of Baby-  
 lon) [357]  
 Isfahan, Persia, royal mosque,  
 3332b  
 Isis, representation in Egyptian art,  
 2242b; [2243]; Temple of,  
 Petra, Arabia [284]  
 Isocrates (Attic orator), 2244b  
 Ispahan rug, rarity, 779b  
 Israels, Josef (Dutch painter),  
 2245a; [2245]  
 Italian language, Dante and, 2247a;  
 development, 2246b  
 Italics (form of type), 2248b; [2248]  
 Italy, modern arts and crafts,  
 2254a  
 Ivory, decorative use, 431a, 786a,  
 2261b; [2262]

## J

J (tenth letter of the alphabet),  
 2264  
 Jacobi, Otto R. (Canadian painter),  
 4768a  
 Jade, used for carving, 2268a  
 Jain Temple, Rajputana [269]  
 Jaina art, in India [5049]  
 Jainism, influence on Indian art,  
 5045b

Jaipur, palaces of, 2148b  
 James, Henry (American novelist),  
 2278b; [2278]  
 James William (American writer on  
 psychology), 2278b  
 Jane Eyre (novel by Charlotte  
 Brontë), 630a  
 Janssens van Nuyssen, A. (Flemish  
 painter), 2279b

Japan, dancing schools, 1120b  
 Japanese language, 2281b  
 Japanning (imitation lacquering),  
 2290b  
 Jason, statue [2291]  
 Jazz, 2294a; as orchestral form of  
 music, 3161a  
 Jedburgh Abbey, Roxburgh,  
 3772b

Jenkins, John (English composer), 2297a.  
 Jeremiah, by Michelangelo [2297].  
 Jerome, Jerome K. (English author), 2299.  
 Jerome, St., by Dürer [2298].  
 Jerrold, Douglas (English writer).  
 Jerusalem, 2300a.  
 Jester, Court, Shakespeare's portrayals, 2302a.  
 Jesus, representations of, in art [2303], [2304], [2305], [2306], [2307], [2308].  
 Jesus, Son of Sirach, Wisdom of, a book of the Apocrypha, 1310a.  
 Jewellery, 2310a *et seq.*; [2310], [2311], [2312]; Aryan, in India, 5043b, [5044]; Egyptian [2312]; Greek, 1299b; Greek and Roman enamelled, 1407b; Irish [4856]; manufacture in Belgium, 451b;

Moorish influence on medieval, 1299b; use of bakelite, 369a.  
 Jewish life, in fiction, 4565b.  
 Jews, influence on Spanish literature, 2313b.  
 Jew's harp (musical instrument), 2314a; [2314].  
 Jews' House, Lincoln (twelfth century), 2321a.  
 Jig (Irish dance), 2314b.  
 Joachim, Joseph (Hungarian violinist), 2315a.  
 Joan Sanderson (English country dance), 1095a.  
 Job, Book of (Hebrew poem), 2316a.  
 Joel, Book of, 2317a.  
 Johannesburg [2318].  
 John, Augustus E. (English painter) 2320b.  
 Johnson, Samuel (English man of letters), 2321b; [2322].  
 Jokai, Maurus (Hungarian novelist), 2324b.

Jones, Henry Arthur (English dramatist), 2325a.  
 Jones, Inigo (English architect), 2325a; [2325].  
 Jongleurs (medieval musicians), 2325b, 4287b; French Canadian music traced to, 4787b.  
 Jonson, Ben (English dramatist), 2326a; [2326].  
 Josephus, Flavius (Jewish historian), 2328a.  
 Joshua, Book of, 2328b.  
 Judges, Book of, 2331b.  
 Jumna Masjid, Akbar's Mausoleum, India, 5039a.  
 Junius, Letters of, 2337a.  
 Juno, representations, 2337a; [2337].  
 Jupiter, statuette [2338]; Temple on Capitol in ancient Rome, 753b.  
 Jutland, twelfth century cathedral, [1159].  
 Juvenal (Roman poet), 2342b.  
 Joyce, James (Irish writer), 2329a.

## K

K (eleventh letter of the alphabet), 2343.  
 Kaaba (Mohammedan shrine) [1965]; 2343a; [2344].  
 Kaleidoscope (instrument for producing patterns), 2345a.  
 Kanarese (Indian language), 5084a.  
 Kandahar, Afghanistan [2346].  
 Kane, Paul (Canadian artist), 4768b.  
 Kansas City [2348].  
 Kaolin (used for fine porcelain), 930b; 2348b.  
 Karachi, India, Municipal Buildings [5082].  
 Karnak, Hall of Columns, 3910b; Temple [4199].  
 Kaulbach, W. von (German painter), 2350b; [2350].  
 Kaunas, Lithuania [2536].  
 Keats, John (English poet), 2362b; [2352].  
 Keells (ancient churches in Isle of Man), 2643a.  
 Kells, Book of (Early Irish illumination), 4847b.  
 Kelmscott Press, illustrations by Burne-Jones for, 662a.  
 Kelso Abbey, 3772b; [3772]; [3879].  
 Kendal Castle, Westmorland 2356a; [4431]; 4452b.  
 Kendall, Henry (Australian poet), 4658a.  
 Kenilworth Castle [792]; 2357b; [2357].  
 Keswick, Crosthwaite Church, 2368a.  
 Kettering, church [2368].  
 Kettledrum (percussion instrument), 1264a; 2369b.  
 Key (in music), 2906a, 2909, 2369a.  
 Keyboard, of organ, 3171b, 3172b; use on carillon sets, 766b, instruments, classification, 3109b; music, Bach and, 360a.

Keys, medieval, ornate [2556]; Renaissance, decorated [2556]; Roman, decorative [2556].  
 Keys (musical), modulation of, 2907a *et seq.*  
 Keystone (part of arch), 2369a.  
 Khāsi language, in India, 5085a.  
 Khayyam, Omar: *see* Omar.  
 Khotan, Turkistan, discovery of manuscripts, 226b.  
 Khufu, Great Pyramid, 2358a.  
 Kilderminster [2370].  
 Kilgerran Castle, Wales, 761b, 763a.  
 Kilkenny, historic buildings, 2373b.  
 Killarney, abbey and castle, 2373b.  
 Killiesnoo Church, Co. Carlow [4587].  
 Kilmarnock, Burns monument [2374].  
 Kimberley, S.A., High Court [4979].  
 Kinclaven Castle, Perthshire, 3342b.  
 Kindergarten, art teaching in, 2377b; [2377].  
 Kings, Book of, Old Testament, 2378a.  
 King's Chapel, London, Cherubini and, 861a.  
 King's Lynn, monastery and Guildhall, 3056a.  
 Kingsbury Church (Saxon), 2765a.  
 Kingsford, William (historian of Canada), 4768b.  
 Kingsley, Charles (English novelist), 2379b; [2379].  
 Kingston, Saxon monument, 2380a-b; [614]; Norman architecture at, 2002a.  
 Kinross Abbey, 2855a.  
 Kinross Castle, Perthshire, 3342b.  
 Kipling, Rudyard (English poet and novelist), 2381b; [2381].  
 Kirby Muxloe Castle, Leicestershire [2476].  
 Kirby, W. (Canadian writer), 4768b.

Kirkcaldy, thirteenth century church tower at, 2382b.  
 Kirkstall Abbey, Leeds, 2468b.  
 Knaresborough Castle, 1927b, 2387b.  
 Kneller, Sir Godfrey (English painter), 2387b; [2388].  
 Kneller Hall, Twickenham, 4315a.  
 Knight, Dame Laura (English painter), 2388b.  
 Knighthood, medieval romances, 2389a.  
 Knossos, Cretan culture, 224b.  
 Minos' Throne [791]; *see* Crete.  
 Kocern Castle [2863].  
 Königsberg Castle [3571].  
 Koran (Mohammedan sacred book), 2395b; prohibition of human and animal representations, 212b; prohibition of images of living things, 779a; 2129a.  
 Krakow, Barbican [3456]; Cathedral of Stanislaus, 3457b.  
 Kreier, Fritz (Austrian violinist), 2396b.  
 Krenlin (Moscow citadel), 2396b; [2397].  
 Kriehoff, C. (Canadian artist), 4767a.  
 Krishna literature, in India, 5090b.  
 Kruger Memorial, Pretoria, 4947b.  
 Krylov, I. (Russian poet), 3813a.  
 Kubelik, Jan (Bohemian violinist), 2398a.  
 Kublai Khan, Coleridge's poem, 2398a.  
 Kuprin, A. (Russian writer), 3813b.  
 Kurdistan, devil-worshipper's temple [2399].  
 Kurds, language, 2399a.  
 Kynver Castle, Czechoslovakia [1104].  
 Kyoto, Imperial Palace, 2282b; [2280].

## L

- L (twelfth letter of the alphabet), 2401
- La Fontaine, Jean de (French poet), 2411a
- La Rochelle, France [2088]
- Labyrinth, 2406a; [2406]; of Daedalus, in Crete, 1004b
- Lace and lace making, 2407b *et seq.*; [2407], [2408], [2409]
- Lace making, in Belgium, 432a; in Bruges, Belgium, 449a; in Buckinghamshire, 638b; in Devonshire, 1180b; in Louvain, Belgium, 449b
- Lacquer ware, 2411a; [2411]
- Ladino (dialect of Tyrol), 2412b, 3746a, 4321a
- Lagerlöf, Selma (Swedish novelist), 2414a; [2414]
- Lahore [3587]; mosque and palace, 2148b; University Building [5065]
- Lake-dwellings (habitations on piles), 2416b; [2416]
- Lake School of English poetry, 4037a
- Lamartine, A. de P. (French poet), 2417a
- Lamb, Charles (English man of letters), 2417a; [2417]
- Lambequins (term in heraldry), 1994a
- Lamentations, Book of, Old Testament, 2418a
- Lampman, A. (Canadian poet), 4767b
- Lampoon (literary composition), 2419b
- Lamps, wrought iron, ornamental [2418]
- Lanarkshire, medieval castles, 2421a
- Lancaster, castle [2126]; church and other notable buildings, 2426a
- Lancelot (traditional personage, in literature), 2427a
- Landor, W. S. (English writer), 2428a
- Landscape, English painters of, 1232a; representation in drawing, 1234b; [1233]; gardening, 2428b; [2428]; painting, 2428b *et seq.*; [2429]; photography, early stages of, 3388b
- Landseer, Sir E. H. (English painter), 2429b; [2430]
- Landwasser (Swiss viaduct), 4382a
- Lanercost Priory, Cumberland [1090], [3681]
- Langland, William (English poet), 2431a
- Language, 2431b *et seq.*; Assyrian, dictionary of, 1101a; Babylonian, 337b; Celtic, connection with Old English, 1424a; changes of meaning, 3381b *et seq.*; Chinese, 882b *et seq.*; Danish, 1162a; early discoveries, 220b; Egyptian, ancient, 1360b; English, 1422b *et seq.*; English, Chaucer's contribution, 847a, 1426a; English, development by Ascham, 283a; English, development from dialect, 1184b; English, enunciation, 1197a-b; English, Sir Philip Sidney's view, 1427a; Etruscan, origin doubtful, 223a; French, connection with Middle English, 1425b; in Canada, 4768a *et seq.*; Latin, earliest example, 630b; Phoenician, connected with English alphabet, 355; Scandinavian, connection with English, 1425a; Sanskrit and, 3852a-b; universal, 2433a; use of slang, 3978b
- Languages, European, 1470a; fusing through conquest, 3382a; Germanic, connection with English, 1422b; in India, 5082b *et seq.*; relationship of, 3379b; nature and classification, 2435b *et seq.*
- Lantern (architectural term), 2435b; magic, *see* Stereopticon
- Laocöon, sculpture in Vatican, 2436b; [2436]
- Lapidary (gem engraver and cutter), 2436b
- Lapis lazuli, ornamental uses, 2436b
- Lapp language, 2438a
- Last Supper, Chamber of, Jerusalem [2309]
- László de Lombos, P. A. (British artist), 2443a
- Latakia, Roman architectural remains, 2443b
- Lateran, Cathedral Church of the Pope, at Rome, 2443b; Palace, papal residence, 2443b
- Latin language, 2443a-b; connection with Old English, 1424a; dialects in Italy, 2246b; translation of Bible, 477a
- Latvian language, 2450a
- Launceston, Tasmania, Anglican Church [4689]
- Laurentian Library, Florence, 2499a
- Laurvikite (ornamental building stone), 4157a
- Lausanne, castle of fifteenth century, 4150b; Gothic Cathedral, 4150b
- Lava blocks, used for construction of cathedral in Clermont-Ferrand, 348a
- Lavery, Sir John (Irish painter), 2458a
- Law Courts, London [1055]
- Lawrence, T. E. (English scholar and writer), 2458a; [2458]
- Lawson, Henry A. (Australian poet), 4662b
- Lazienki, Warsaw, Royal Palace [3458]
- Le Corbusier (Swiss architect), 2467a
- Le Mans, Gothic cathedral, 1608a
- Le Sage, A. R. (French novelist), 2468b
- Leacock, S. B. (Canadian humorous writer), 2459a
- Lead chromate, used as pigment, 2459b
- Lead, white and red, used as pigment, 2459b
- Leading note (in music), 2908a
- League of Nations Buildings, Geneva, 4150b
- Leaning Tower of Pisa, 716a; [3425]; arcades, 219a
- Learning, early British, monasteries and, 619a; New, Henry VII and, 1986a; patronage by Charlemagne, 838a; patronage by Harun al Rashid, 1929b; revival on fall of Constantinople, 1028a; Roman, persecution by Domitian, 1229b
- Leather-stamping, use of die for, 1192a
- Leather-work, ornamental, 2468a
- Lecky, W. E. H. (Irish historical writer), 2467a; [2467]
- Lecterns, church, forms of, 2467a
- Ledbury, Tudor houses, 2467b; [2467], [2468]
- Leeds [2469]; Kirkstall Abbey and the parks, 2468b
- Legend (a narrative form), 2471a
- Lehar, Franz (Hungarian composer), 2472a; [2472]
- Leicester, 2473a; [2473]
- Leicester, Robert Dudley, Earl of ("Prince Arthur" in the *Faerie Queene*), 2474b
- Leicestershire, early architecture, 2477a; [2476]
- Leighton, Lord (English painter), 2477b; [2478]
- Leipzig, Renaissance architecture [2480]
- Leipzig Conservatorium, Mendelssohn and, 2732b
- leit-motiv, in Wagner's operas, 3150a
- Lely, Sir Peter (English painter), 2481a; [2481]
- Lemberg, cathedrals, 3457b
- Lemercier, Jacques (French architect), 233b
- Lenin, Tomb at Moscow [2483]
- Leningrad, 2483b; [2484]; State Library, 2501a
- Lento (musical term), 4198b
- Leominster, Norman architecture, 2001b
- Leon, Nicaragua, Cathedral, 3037b
- Leonardo da Vinci, *see* Vinci
- Leoncavallo, R. (Italian composer), 2486b
- Leopold, heraldry, 2530b
- Léopold, A. C.; *see* Bizet
- Leo N., Pope, patron of art and literature, 2486a
- Lermontov, M. (Russian poet) 3813a
- Lessing, G. E. (German dramatist), 2490a; [2490]
- Letters (literature), 2491a; Renaissance and, 3683a; revival in Europe, 1475a
- Lever, C. J. (Irish novelist), 2493a
- Leviticus (Book of Pentateuch), 2493b
- Lewes, Church of St. Nicholas, 2493b, 4135a
- Lewes, G. H. (English philosophical writer), 2494a; [2491]
- Lewis Carroll; *see* Dodgson, C. L.
- Lexicon (a translating dictionary), 1191a
- Leycester Hospital, Warwick, 4420a
- Lhasa, 4231b; Palace of Dalai Lama [4233]
- Liberty, ideals of in English Romantic literature, 1433b *et seq.*; Statue of, New York 2498b
- Libraries, public, development of, 2500a
- Library, history, 2496b *et seq.*; Shakespearean, in Boston, U.S.A., 549b

- Lichfield, Dr. Johnson's house [2504]  
 Lichfield Cathedral, 834a, 2504a; [2504], [4050]  
 Lifting bridges, construction, 599a  
 Lighthouses, 2513b; [2514]  
 Lime, nature of, 2525b  
 Limerick (a form of verse), 2519a  
 Limerick, Irish city, medieval buildings, 2519a  
 Limestone, soft, used by Assyrian sculptors, 256b; used for building, 648a, 2519b  
 Linacre, Thomas (English scholar), 2520b  
 Lincluden Abbey, Dumfriesshire [1276]  
 Lincoln, Cathedral and buildings, 2520b; [2521], [2524]; old Roman gate [2524]  
 Lincoln Imp, the [2524]  
 Lincoln's Inn [2183]  
 Lindisfarne Abbey, 3075a  
 Line, economy of in caricature drawing, 766a; [766]; fine use of in Japanese paintings, 2282a; purity of in Holbein, 1254b  
 Line engraving, 1435b *cf seq.*; [1436]  
 Lingard, John (English historical writer), 2526b  
 Lingua Romana, replaced Latin, 2445a  
 Linlithgow Palace [4449]  
 Linlithgow, St. Michael's Church [4449]  
 Lino-cut, 2528a  
 Linseed oil, used in paint mixing, 2529a  
 Lintel: *see* Arch  
 Lions, in herakry, 2530a  
 Lippi, Filippo (Italian painter), 2531a; [2531]  
 Lippi, Fra Filippo (Italian painter), 2531a  
 Lisbon, monastery and churches, 3502b; views of buildings [3503], [3504]  
 Lismore Castle, Co. Waterford, I.F.S. [4879]  
 Liszt, Franz (Hungarian musician), 2532a; [2532]  
 Literary Club, founded by Johnson and Reynolds, 2322a; founded by Dr. Johnson, 350a; The, Sheraton and, 3928b  
 Literature, Afrikaans, 4978a; American, Irving and, 2212a; Anglo-Saxon, 462a; Assyrian, 296a; Assyrian, collection at Nineveh, 295b; Assyrian, remains of library at Assurbanipal, 2499a; Attic, history, 1848a; Australian, 4602b *cf seq.*; Babylonian, 357b; Babylonian, collection at Nineveh, 295b; Bengali, 460b; Biblical, 1959a; Canadian, 4774b *cf seq.*; Chinese, 887b *cf seq.*; Chinese, Confucius classical, 3003a; Danish, 1161b, 3866a; Dutch, 2996b *cf seq.*; early English, French as medium, 1423a; Egyptian, religious, 1360b; Egyptian, reflecting agricultural pursuits, 1359b; Egyptian, secular, its nature, 1261a; Egyptian, secular, its preservation, 1360b; Egyptian, writing, 2019a; English, 1427a *cf seq.*; English, allegory, 655b, 656a; English, Anglo-Norman, 1428a *cf seq.*; English, dramatic, 1246a *cf seq.*; English, essays, 1451a; English, in India, 5091b; English, influence of Caxton's press, 812a; English, influence of Queen Elizabeth, 621b; English, plan of fiction, 3098a; English, Romantic, 969a; English, under Queen Elizabeth, 1391a; Ethiopian religious, 3904b; European, influence in Japan, 2290b; feudalism and, 1522b; Finnish, 1532a; Flemish, 1550a; French-Canadian, 4779a *cf seq.*; French, 1635b *cf seq.*, 4288a; French, Romantic, and Hugo, 2087a; Gaelic, 1858b, 4865a; German, and Goethe, 1794a-b; German, French influence, 2490a; German, history of, 1794a *cf seq.*; German, Lessing's influence, 2490a; German, Luther's translation of Bible, 2601b; German, national, influence of Herder, 1997a; Greek, dialects, 1847a-b; Greek, history, 1847a *cf seq.*; Greek, origin and nature of drama, 1245a *cf seq.*; Hebrew, as shewn in the Bible, 475b, 478a-b, 479a; Hebrew, medieval and modern, 1959b; Icelandic, early, 2125a; historical, Canadian, 4779a; humorous, Canadian, 4777a; Indian, ancient, 5088b *cf seq.*; Indian, modern, 5089b *cf seq.*; Indian, nature, 2146b; Indian, vernacular, 5089b; influence of Renaissance in England, 621a; Irish, 4607b *cf seq.*; Irish, Gaelic and English, 2228b; Italian, 2246b *cf seq.*; Italian, dramatic, 1245b, Italian, early, 323a; Japanese, Chinese influence, 2281b; Japanese, history, 2290a; Latin, and Horace, 2060b; Latin, history, 2445b *cf seq.*; medieval, influence on Hopkins, 2092a; New Zealand, 4890a *cf seq.*; Norwegian, 503a, 3056a, 3865b; Old English, 1427a *cf seq.*; open-air, Canadian, 4778b; patronage by Charles V of France, 843b; patronage by Henry III, 1979b; patronage by Richard II, 3714b; Persian, 3336a; Polish, 3473a; Portuguese, 3500b *cf seq.*; printing and, 1429b; Provençal, 3565b; Restoration, 1432a; Roman, advance on Greek, 1474b; Roman, historical, 2446b, 2447a; Russian, history, 3812a *cf seq.*; Sanskrit, 3832b; Sanskrit, Gupta period, 4599b; Scandinavian, 2865b *cf seq.*; Scandinavian, Poetical and Prose Edda, 1319b; Scottish, history, 3876a; S. African, 4082a *cf seq.*; Spanish, L. de Vega and, 4366a; Swedish, 3806a, 4140a; Swedish, Academy of, 3051a; Swedish, decline of pessimism, 2414b; Swedish, Strindberg and, 4100b; theological, James I's knowledge of, 2274b; Welsh, history, 4400b *cf seq.*  
 Lithographs, in early books, 539a  
 Lithography (process of picture reproduction), 2532a; crayons, use of for, 1062a  
 Lithuania, wayside shrines [2535]  
 Lithuanian language, 2535b  
 Liverpool, cathedrals and buildings, 2540a; [2539]  
 Livy, T. L. (Roman historian), 2542b  
 Llandaff, Wales, Cathedral, 760b  
 Llandudno [2545]  
 Llangollen, Valle Crucis Abbey, 1157b  
 Llanilloes, notable buildings, 2843a  
 Llanthony Abbey, Monmouthshire [2817]; 2829b  
 Lewellyn, Sir William (British painter), 2546a; [2546]  
 Lochleven Castle, Kinrossshire, 2380b  
 Lock, Spanish, ornamental [2555]  
 Locke, John (English philosophical writer), 2557a; [2557]  
 Lockhart, J. G. (English man of letters), 2557b  
 Loggia (Italian roofed gallery), 2562a  
 Lombardy, origins of romanesque architecture, 231b  
 Londinium (Roman London), 2566a  
 London, churches of Wren's design, 4537a; dialect as standard English, 1424b, 1426a; planning of city abandoned, 462a; Elizabethan [2569]; history, 2565b *cf seq.*; Wren's plans for rebuilding, 4537a  
 Longfellow, H. W. (American poet), 2577a; [2577]  
 Longinus, D. C. (Greek rhetorician), 2577b  
 Loom, development for carpet weaving, 779a; hand, for weaving [4438]  
 Lope de Vega: *see* Vega  
 Lorelei, the myth of, 2581a  
 Lorrain, Claude (French landscape painter), *see* Gellée, Claude  
 Los Angeles, cinema industry, 2581b  
 Loti, Pierre (French novelist), 2582b  
 Lotus flower in Egyptian art [3678] use as design in Chinese rugs, 780a  
 Lourdes, Basilica [2591]  
 Louth, Cistercian monastery and Gothic church, 2525b  
 Louvain, Belgium, Town Hall and Cathedral [453]  
 Louvre, Palace, 2591b; [2592]; 3264a  
 Love poetry, Latin, of Catullus, 808a; little in Chinese, 887b  
 Lover, Samuel (Irish novelist), 2593a  
 Loving spoons, carved in Carmarthenshire [770]  
 Lübeck, medieval architecture, 2594a  
 Lucan (Roman poet), 2594b  
 Lucanian (style of ancient Greek vase painting) [25]  
 Lucerne, Lion of, 4158a; medieval church, 4158a; old [4153]  
 Lucian (Greek writer), 2591b  
 Lucifer, in Milton and Shakespeare, 2593a  
 Lucknow, Old Residency at [2595]  
 Lucretia (painting by Reni) [2595]  
 Lucretius, T. L. C. (Roman poet), 2595a  
 Ludlow, Castle and Chapel [3947]; 3949a

Lullington, smallest church in England, 4113a; [4133]  
 "Lusiads, The" (Portuguese epic), 3508b  
 Lute (musical instrument), 2000b; [2600]; early English compositions for, 1240b; revival of music for, 1227a  
 Lutenists, English school of, 1240a  
 Luton, Church of St. Mary, 2602a

Lutyens, Sir Edwin (English architect), 2602a  
 Luxemburg, city [2603]; language, 2602b  
 Luxor, Egypt, 1353b; obelisks from, 3172a; Temple [3678], [4199]  
 Lyceum (Athenian gymnasium), 2003b  
 Lyceum Theatre, Irving and, 2240b

Lyons, churches and Cathedral, 2603a-b; [2605]  
 Lyre (musical instrument), 2005b; [2605]  
 Lyric, derivation of word, 2605b  
 Lysias (Attic orator), 2006b  
 Lysippus (Greek sculptor), 2006b  
 Lytton, Edward Bulwer: *see* Bulwer Lytton

## M

M (thirteenth letter of the alphabet), 2607  
 Mabinogion (Welsh tales), 4409a  
 Macaulay, T. B. (English writer), 2008a; [2608]  
 Macbeth, Shakespeare's treatment of, 2609a  
 Machiavelli, Niccolo (Italian political writer), 2012a  
 Machynlleth, 2613b; [2613]  
 Mackenel, Sir B. (Australian sculptor), 4004b  
 Mackenzie, Compton (English novelist), 2014a  
 Madder, dyes derived from, 2016b  
 Maddermarket, Norwich Theatre, 4218a  
 Madeleine, Church of the, Paris, 2635a  
 Madonna, painting of, Italian, 337a  
 Madras, early temple near [3035]; Victoria Technical Institute [3065]; views [2618], [2619]  
 Madrid, 2019a  
 Madrigal (musical composition or form), 2019b, 2912a; musical form, 2912a; English composers of, 2610a  
 Madura, India, temple, 5091b; [5092], [5127]  
 Maecenas (Roman patron of arts), 2020a  
 Maeterlinck, Maurice (Belgian dramatist), 2020a; [2620]  
 Maleking, South Africa, Town Hall [4391]  
 Magdalen College, Oxford [3205]  
 Magdalenian culture, paintings by cave-men, 811a  
 Magic and art, in simple cultures, 2621b  
 Magic lantern: *see* Stereopticon  
 Magna Carta, facsimile [613]  
 Magnificat, in Roman and Anglican service, 2025a  
 Mahabharata (ancient Indian epic), 2132b, 2026a, 5088b  
 Mahler, Gustav (Austrian composer), 2026b  
 Maiden Castle, earthworks, 1303a  
 Maidstone, Bishop's Palace, 2627b; [2628]  
 Mair, Charles (Canadian poet), 4781a  
 Maison Dieu Hall, Dover, 1240a  
 Maisonneuve Statue, Montreal, 4730a  
 Majolica (lustre earthenware), 2031b; [2632]; early Italian [2303]  
 Major mode, in music, 2906a-b  
 Make-up (theatrical), 2033a  
 Malachi, Book of, in Old Testament, 2034b  
 Malachite, ornamental uses, 2634a  
 Malay, temple [1514]

Malayalam (Indian language), 5084a  
 Malines, Belgium, architectural interest, 450a  
 Malory, Sir Thomas (English author), 2038a  
 Maltese lace, 2410b; [2408]  
 Malvern, 2640b; [4514]  
 Man, Isle of, ancient ruined churches, 2643a  
 Managua, Nicaragua, City Hall [3018]  
 Manchester Cathedral, 2643b  
 Mandalay, Burma, 659b; Golden Monastery [2818]  
 Mandeville, Sir John de (English travel writer), 2047b  
 Mandoline (string instrument), 2047b; [2648]  
 Mandrake, Shakespeare's reference, 2648a  
 Manet, Edouard (French painter), 2048a  
 Manetho (Egyptian historian), 2048b  
 Mangan, J. C. (Irish poet), 4008a  
 Manhattan, New York [3027]  
 Manila, Philippines [2631]  
 Mann, Heinrich (German novelist), 2054a  
 Mann, Thomas (German novelist), 2054a  
 Manor house, 2654b, 3056b; [3054]  
 Mansard roof (in architecture), 2055a  
 Mansfield, 2655a  
 Mansions, plan in Tudor times, 4293b  
 Mantegna, Andrea (Italian painter), 2055b  
 Mantlings (a term in heraklry), 1994a  
 Mantua, mural paintings by Mantegna, 2655b  
 Manuscripts, 2056b *ds* *sq.*: [2657], [2658]; collection at Oxford, 523b; forms of decoration, 2134a; in Italy, 2501a; libraries, 2499a; London collections, 2574a  
 Marx crosses, 2643a  
 Maori (in literature), 4090a  
 "Maple Leaf for Ever" (Canadian song), 4824a  
 Maps, history, 2060a; [2660]  
 Marble, nature and varieties, 2062b; quarrying, 4135b; use in building [648a]  
 Margate, Norman church, 2667a  
 Marionettes, 2071a; [2671]  
 Market Square, medieval, in Brussels, 635a  
 Marlborough House, London (built by Wren), 234b, 4537a  
 Marlowe, Christopher (English dramatist), 2075b  
 Marquetry (wood inlay), 2181a  
 Marryat, E. (English author), 2077b; [2677]

Marseillaise (French national anthem), 2078b; composer, 2940a  
 Marseilles, Cathedral and buildings, 2679a  
 Martello tower (English fort), 2081a; [2681]  
 Martial, M. V. (Roman satirist), 2081b  
 Martyn, Edward (Irish dramatist), 4060a  
 Marvell, Andrew (English poet), 2082a; [2683]  
 Mary, Virgin, reputed tomb [2691]  
 Mascagni, Pietro (Italian composer), 2083a; [2693]  
 Masfield, John (English poet), 2083a; [2693]  
 Mask, forms and uses of, 2083b; [2693], [2694]  
 Masks, ceremonial, New Guinea [3009]; theatrical, superseded by make-up, 2613a  
 Masnavi (Persian poetry), 3336b  
 Masonry, 2084a  
 Masque, 2085b; connection with opera, 3149b; English, derivation of ballet from, 377a  
 Massenet, J. E. F. (French composer), 2087a; [2697]  
 Matting, primitive, 2703b  
 Maupassant, H. R. A. G. de (French writer), 2704a; [2704]  
 Maurois, André (French writer), 2704b  
 Mausoleus (famous tomb in Asia Minor), 4251a  
 Maya language (Mexican), 2019b  
 Maynooth College, I.F.S. [4875]  
 Maze (a confusing labyrinth), 2406b; [2406]  
 McCormack, John (Irish singer), 2089a; [2609]  
 McGill University, Montreal [4756]  
 Mecca, Great Mosque [1882], [2344]; 2711a; holy shrine at [1965]  
 Meeblin lace, 2410a; [2409]  
 Medici, Cosimo (Italian patron of arts), 2723b; [2724]; Lorenzo (Italian writer and art patron), 2723b; [2724]  
 Medina, Hejaz, tomb of Mohammed, 2725a  
 Mehmedie Mosque, Constantinople, 1228a, 2728b; [2726]  
 Meiningen orchestra (in Germany), 654a  
 Meissonier, J. L. E. (French painter), 2727a; [2727]  
 Meistersingers (German minstrel societies), 2727a  
 Melba, Nellie (Australian singer), 2728a  
 Melbourne [2728], [4642]; Conservatorium of Music, 4667b; University [4641]



- Melodic scale, in music, 2906b  
 Melodies, Indian, modes, 5095b;  
 numerous, in polyphonic music,  
 3161a  
 Melodrama (dramatic form), 2729b  
 Melody, function, 2910b *et seq.*;  
 Indian, adapted to seasons and  
 emotions, 5095b  
 Melrose Abbey, 3773a; [3773]  
 Melton Mowbray, 2477b  
 Memling, Hans (Flemish painter),  
 2731a  
 Memnon, colossal statues, 2731a;  
 [2730]  
 Memphis (city of ancient Egypt),  
 230b, 1353b, 1358a  
 Menaka (Indian lady dancer), 5083a  
 Menander (Greek comic poet),  
 2723a  
 Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, J. L. F.  
 [Jewish composer], 2732a; [2732]  
 Mendelssohn Choir, Toronto, 4788a  
 Menlo Castle, Galway [2119]  
 Mephistopheles (the devil in *Faust*),  
 2724b  
 Meredith, George (English novelist),  
 2728a; [2738]  
 Merezhkovsky, D. (Russian novel-  
 ist), 2813a  
 Merlin (bard and magician of  
 legend), 2740a  
 Merstham Church, window [4264]  
 Meshed, Persia, superb mosque,  
 3332b  
 Messa di voce (in singing), 3970a  
 Metalwork, decorated, ancient,  
 3686b; early Irish, 4847a-b;  
 Indian, niello, 3042a; Roman,  
 niello, 3042a  
 Metaphor (a figure of speech),  
 2745a  
 Metonymy (figure of speech), 2749b  
 Metre (in poetry), 2750a; Chinese  
 poetic, 388a; hexameter, in  
 Greek and Latin, 2016a  
 Metronome (instrument to beat  
 time), 2752a  
 Metropolitan Museum of Art, New  
 York, 3025b  
 Mexico City, Cathedral and palace,  
 2734a; [2756], [2753]  
 Meyerbeer, Giacomo (German com-  
 poser), 2757b; [2757]  
 Meynell, Alice C. (English poet),  
 2758a; [2758]  
 Mezzo-relievo (form of sculpture),  
 2758a  
 Mezzotint (form of engraving),  
 1437a, 2758a  
 Michaelangelo Buonarroti (Italian  
 sculptor and painter), 2758b;  
 [2759]  
 Michelet, Jules (French historian),  
 2759b; [2759]  
 Midas, tomb of, in Phrygia, 3403a  
 Middle English, language, 1422b,  
 1424b *et seq.*  
 Middle Temple, [2183]  
 Milan, Gothic Cathedral, 2768b;  
 [2768]  
 Milford Haven, Pembroke Castle  
 [792]  
 Millais, Sir J. E. (English painter),  
 2772b; [2773]  
 Millet, J. F. (French painter),  
 2774a; [2774]  
 Millin, Sarah G. (South African  
 novelist), 4085a  
 Milo, Venus of, 2729b; [3887]  
 Milton Abbey, Dorset minster,  
 1236a  
 Milton, John (English poet), 2775a  
*et seq.*; [2775]  
 Minaret (in Mohammedan architec-  
 ture), 2777a, 2806b  
 Ming (Chinese porcelain) [3496]  
 Ming Tombs, Nanking [2928]  
 Miniature cameras, 3398a  
 Miniature painting, use of carmine,  
 771a  
 Minims (in music), meaning, 2909  
 Minnesingers (early German min-  
 strehs), 1734a, 2780a  
 Minoan frescoes, discovery, 3215b  
 Minor mode (in music), 2906a-b  
 Minster, 2782b  
 Minsters, examples in Dorset,  
 1234b, 1236a  
 Minstrel, 2782b, 3745b  
 Minstrels' gallery [4293]  
 Minstrelsy, German, medieval,  
 2727a, 2789a; medieval, jongleurs  
 and, 2325b  
 Minuet (a dance), 2794b; m. and  
 trio (musical form), 2913a  
 Miracle plays, 1246a-b, 2795a;  
 early drama, 2852a; medieval,  
 marionettes, 2671a  
 Miracles of Jesus (in painting) [2304]  
 Mirrors, Hall of, Versailles [4376],  
 [4377]  
 Mishna (Hebrew commentary on  
 Pentateuch), 1939a, 4165b  
 Mississippi State Capitol [2798]  
 Moabite Stone, ancient inscription,  
 2203a; [2803]  
 Modelling, 2886b  
 Modena, Cathedral, 2251a  
 Moderato (musical term), 4198b  
 Modulation (in music), 2805b;  
 development in harmony, 2911b;  
 emotional element, 2911b; of  
 key, 2907a; principles, 2908a  
 Mogul School, of Indian art, 3046b  
*et seq.*  
 Mold, Monument and "The Tower,"  
 2809a  
 Molière (French dramatist), 2810a;  
 [2810]  
 Mombasa, ancient buildings [2811];  
 [2812]  
 Mommsen, Theodor (German his-  
 torian), 2812b  
 Mona Lisa, 2592a  
 Monaco, buildings [2812], [2813]  
 Monaghan, medieval monastery,  
 2813a  
 Monasteries, development of learn-  
 ing in early Britain, 619a; Eng-  
 lish, 2816b; [2817]; libraries,  
 2499a  
 Moncloa, pottery, 2619b  
 Monet, Claude (French painter),  
 2819a; [2819]  
 Monkwearmouth, St. Peter's Church  
 [3863]  
 Monmouth, Norman architecture,  
 2825b  
 Monodic style of music, and  
 Monteverde, 2912a  
 Monograms, 2829b  
 Monoliths and sculptured monu-  
 ments in Perthshire, 3342b  
 Monrovia, Liberia [2497]  
 Mont Orgueil Castle, Jersey, 2300a  
 Mont St. Michael, Abbey [1606]  
 Montagu, Lady (English writer),  
 2832b  
 Montaigne, M. E. de (French writer),  
 2832b; [2832]  
 Monte Cristo, described by Dumas,  
 2833a  
 Montespan, Marquise de (patroness  
 of letters), 2830b  
 Montesquieu, Charles de (French  
 writer), 2830b  
 Monteverde, Claudio (Italian com-  
 poser), 2841a  
 Montevideo Cathedral, 4353b;  
 [4354]  
 Montgomery, the castle, 2843a  
 Montreal [2844], [2845], [4738],  
 [4758]; architecture, 4722b;  
 Bank of [4736]; Cathedral and  
 churches, 2844a; literary circle  
 in, 4779b; St. James' Cathedral  
 [4800]; schools of sculpture, in  
 eighteenth century, 4722b;  
 Society of Canadian Artists,  
 4725a; Symphony Orchestra,  
 4789a; typical French architec-  
 ture [4720]  
 Monuments, ancient, Renaissance  
 and, 3683a; early carved, Indian,  
 5034b; [5034]  
 Mood of verb, in grammar, 2846b,  
 4373a  
 Moore, Thomas (Irish poet), 2850a;  
 [2850]  
 Moorish elements in Spanish archi-  
 tecture, 233b  
 Morality play, Dekker's, 1248a  
 Morality plays, church drama,  
 2852a; in England, 1246b;  
 medieval English, 4267a  
 More, Sir Thomas (Lord Chancellor  
 and writer), 2855a  
 Moreton Old Hall, Cheshire, Eliza-  
 bethan [864]  
 Morland, George (English painter),  
 2855b; [2855]  
 Morley, John (English statesman  
 and writer), 2856a; [2856]  
 Morley, Thomas (English com-  
 poser), 2856a  
 Morris dancing, at Bampton [3202];  
 at Thaxted [1451]  
 Morris, William (English poet and  
 artist), 2859b; [2860]  
 Morte d'Arthur (English prose  
 romance), 2638a; legends com-  
 prised in, 273a-b  
 Mortlake tapestry [4169]  
 Mosaics, 2861b; [2861], [2862];  
 Byzantine, 675b; Byzantine, im-  
 portance of drawing, 1253a, in  
 St. Sophia at Constantinople,  
 225a; Italian, by Cimabue, 905b;  
 manufacture at Innsbruck, 335b;  
 work of B. Jones, 662a  
 Moscow, 2862a *et seq.*; [2862],  
 [2863], [3800]; theatres, 4217b  
 Moses, statue by Michelangelo  
 [2864]  
 Mosque (Mohammedan holy build-  
 ing), 2865a; Great, at Delhi,  
 1150a; [1150]; Serbian [3903];  
 the largest in Constantinople  
 [4306]  
 Mosques, numerous in Cairo,  
 690a  
 Motet (musical form), 2868a, 2912a;  
 Byrd and the, 673b; madrigal  
 and, 2619b  
 Mount Batten Castle, Plymouth,  
 3447b  
 Mount Grace Priory [3811]  
 Mousourgsky, M. P. (Russian com-  
 poser), 2867b  
 Movements (musical), 2913a  
 Mow Cop, Cheshire [863]  
 Mozart, J. C. W. A. (German com-  
 poser), 2888b; [2889]



Much Wenlock Priory, Shropshire [2817]  
 Muckross Abbey, Killarney, Co. Kerry, 2373b; [4848]  
 Mukden, Royal Manchu tomb [2646]  
 Müller, F. Max (German philologist), 2801a; [2892]  
 Mullion (architectural term), 2801b  
 Mulock, Miss: *see* Craik, D. M. M.  
 Mummies, Egyptian, embroideries on, 1400b  
 Mumming (primitive acting), 2801b; [2892]  
 Munchhausen, Baron von (German author of tales), 2803a  
 Mundā language group, in India, 5083b  
 Munich, art galleries, 2893a; Cathedral, 2893b; [2893]  
 Munkacsy, M. (Hungarian painter), 2894b  
 Munshi, K. M. (Indian writer), 5094a  
 Münster, Westphalia, old church [4455]  
 Murillo, B. E. (Spanish painter), 2898a; [2898]  
 Murray, Sir G. Gilbert (Australian scholar), 2898a  
 Museum, nature and history, 2901a  
 Music, 2903a, 2915a; absolute, opposed to "music-drama," 568a; accompaniment of dance, 1182a-b; accompaniment of Greek poetry, 3126b; after Bach, 360a; Australian, 4866b *et seq.*; Australian aborigines and, 4667a; Bachelor of, 5b; Bohemian folk music, used by Dvorak, 1288a-b; bolshevik or communist, 532a; Canadian, 4787a *et seq.*; Celtic, early, 1923b; Charles II and, 840b; church music and the motel, 2868a; chamber music, 830b; classical, 568a; classical, and Elgar, 1383b; classical tradition, 568a; classical tradition in Brückner's, 633a; collection in Boston, U.S.A., 549b; contemporary development, 4098a; contrapuntal, and Monteverde, 2841a-b; Doctor of, 5b; 1147a; dramatic, 3149a-b, 3150a; Dutch fame, 2992b; early

English, 2914b; early English, its revival, 1227a-b; ecclesiastical and the madrigal, 2619b; English and Elgar, 1388b; English, modern, 515a; English, modern chamber, 600b; European, for plucked instruments, 2192a; folk, national characteristics, 1581a; Frederick the Great, 1626a; French, influence on Bach, 359b; French contemporary, and Franck, 1622a; French tradition in, 1141b; German, contrasted with French, 568a; German, its centre in Berlin, 468a; Germanic, Mahler and Wagner, 2626b; Grainger and Australian, native, 4648b; Greek, 2913b; Greek, connected with drama and opera, 3149a; Greek, the lyre, 2603b; Hathor, Egyptian goddess of, 1935a; [1935]; Hindu, Gupta period, 4599b; Hindu, systems, 5094b; history, 2913a *et seq.*; impressionistic, 1141a; Indian, 5094a *et seq.*; 2146b; Indian (American) in Canada, 4787a; influence of early German on Bach, 359b; Irish, 4889b *et seq.*; Italian, influence on Bach, 360b; Italian, Scarlatti, 3867b; listening, 3161a; liturgical, in Ireland, 4869a; lyrical style, shown in work of Delius, 1151b; Maori, in N. Zealand, 4892a; military, Royal School at Kneller Hall, 2358a; 4315a; modern, contrapuntal and Holst, 2045a; modern, intellectual, and, Hindemith 2024a; modern, place of jazz, 2294a; modern, and Sibelius, 3953a; modernist, the harmony, 1921b; Netherlands, early, 2619b; New Zealand, 4890a *et seq.*; Norwegian national, in Grieg's compositions, 1857b; orchestral, and the bass drum in, 1263b; orchestral, before Haydn, 830a; oriental, percussion instruments, 2192a; part in masques, 2695b; patron saint, St. Cecilia, 812b; patronage by Harun-al-Rashid, 1929b; physical basis, 2903b *et seq.*; pianoforte, Chopin's contribution, 891b; pianoforte,

development, 3410b; programme music, 466b; programme, and Liszt, 2532b; Polish, in Chopin's compositions, 891a; Queen Elizabeth's skill, 1391b; regarded as highest form of art by Schopenhauer, 60a; relation to painting 1087b; romantic, Wagner's contribution, 3150a; romantic tradition, influence on Delius, 1151b; Russian, 546a; Russian, influence of Moussorgsky, 2887b. Russian, Rimsky Korsakov, 3723a; Russian national folk music, 546a, 3812a; sacred, 3159a; sacred, compositions of Cherubini, 850b-11; Schopenhauer's views, 60a; Spanish folk music, used by de Falla, 1501a; S. Africa, 4948a; treatise by Ptolemy, 3579a; use of burlesque, 659a; Welsh, at Eisteddfodau, 1363a; Welsh, use of the harp, 1924a

Music-halls, licensing, 2503a  
 Musical box, 2915a  
 Musical Clubs, Canadian, 4788a  
 Musical festivals, at Eastbourne, 1305a; Canadian, 4790a-b  
 Musical instruments, Indian, 5095b; manufacture at Baden, 364b  
 Musical series, of tones, 2903b  
 Musset, Alfred de (French writer), 2917a  
 Mute (in musical instrument), 2918b  
 Muttra, India, temple [4338]  
 Mycenae (ancient Greek city), 230b, 2918a; discoveries at, and Homer's poems, 221a; succeeded Crete in cultural leadership, 224b  
 Mycenaean civilization, and Homer's poems, 41a  
 Mycenaean tombs, similar construction used in Ireland, 4346b; [4847]  
 Myron (Greek sculptor), 2919b  
 Mysore, India, Palace [5087]; Throne Room [5128]  
 Mystery play, distinguished from miracle play, 1246b; early drama, 2852a; medieval drama, 2920b  
 Mythology, Greek, and drama, 2923b, in poetry, 2923a

## N

N (fourteenth letter of the alphabet), 2924  
 Naevis (Latin dramatist), 2924b  
 Nagoya, Japan, castle, 2828b  
 Nahum, Book of, in Old Testament, 2925a  
 Nairne, Baroness C. O. (Scottish poetess), 2925b  
 Nairnshire, medieval castles, 2926b  
 Names, personal, nature and history, 2927a  
 Nancy, architectural beauty, 1608b  
 Nanking, buildings and porcelain tower, 2927b  
 Nantes, architecture, 1609a  
 Naples, 2929b; [2352], [2930]; Cathedral frescoes, 1728a; college of music, founded, 2992b; Porto Noale [2356]  
 Napoleon, paintings [2931], [2932], [2933]

Narthex (part of a church), 2936b  
 Nash, Paul (English painter), 2937b  
 Nashe, Thomas (English dramatist), 2937b  
 Nashville, Tennessee, State Capitol [4200]  
 National Anthems, 2939b  
 National Gallery, Dublin, 4851a; London, 2574b  
 National Library, France, founded by Charles V, 812b; Scotland, 3876b  
 Nativity, presentation in dramatic form, 1246a  
 Nature, in poetry, Wordsworth's attitude, 4516b; in English poetry, 1433b *et seq.*  
 Naudi (Swiss Bull), Hyderabad, Indian sculpture [5126]  
 Nave (in architecture), 2951b; nature in cathedrals, 800a; [800]

Nazareth, Church of Annunciation, 3231b  
 Neath, Abbey, 1771a  
 Nebraska City [2969]  
 Necropolis, in Greece and Egypt, 2972a  
 Needle point lace, 2407b; [2408]  
 Needlework, 2973a  
 Nefertiti, Egyptian, portrait head [3889]  
 Negative, photographic, tone values, 3390a *et seq.*; [3391]; development, 3392a *et seq.*  
 Neidpath, Peebles, castle, 3300b  
 Nekrasov, N. (Russian poet), 3813a  
 Nelson Monument, London, 2430a, 2977a; sculptures, 141b  
 Nelson, tomb [2976]  
 Nenagh Castle, Ireland [348]  
 Neo-classical movement in art, archaeological study and, 220b

Nepal, temples [2979], [2980], [2981]  
 Neptune, in sculpture, 2982a; [2982]  
 Nestor, carving [2987]  
 Neuchâtel, castle, 4151a; twelfth century abbey church, 4151a  
 New Norcia Monastery, W. Australia [4688]  
 New York City, 3003b *et seq.*; [3023], [3024], [3025]  
 New York [3025]; theatres, 4218a; Times Square [4346]  
 Newark Abbey, Surrey, 4128b  
 Newark Castle [735]; 3093b  
 Newbold, Sir H. J. (English poet), 3001b  
 Newcastle-on-Tyne, castle, 3003b; [3005]; fourteenth century Cathedral at, 3003b  
 Newman, Cardinal (English divine and poet), 3013b; [3014]  
 New Orleans [3015]  
 New Philharmonic pitch, 3426b  
 Newport Arch, Lincoln, 2520b  
 Newport, I.O.W., Guildhall designed by Nash, 3016a  
 Newport, Mon., castle, 3016a  
*Nibelunglied* (German epic), 1734a, 3035b  
 Nicholas Nickleby (novel by Dickens), 1189b  
 Niello (method of metal work), 3042a  
 Nike Apteros (temple in Acropolis), 3040a; [4199]  
 Nîmes, ancient Roman aqueduct, 208b; Roman architecture, 1609

Nimbus (in painting), 3047a; [3047]  
 Nimrod, ivory reliefs from [3385]  
 Nimrod's Castle, ruins [3048]  
 Nineveh, in Babylonia, buildings, 230b, 295b, 296b; excavations, 297b; foundation, 297a  
 Niobe, statue at Florence [3048]  
 Nobel Prize, for literary works, 3080b; awarded to Kipling, 322a; awarded to S. Lagerlöf, 2414b  
 Nocturne (musical composition), 3081b, 2913a  
 Nom-de-plume (a pen name), 3058b  
 Norfolk, castles, 3056b; [3054]  
 North, Sir Thos. (English translator), 3002a  
 Northallerton, All Saints Church, 3062a  
 Northampton, castle, 3068b; churches, 3066a  
 Northcote, James (English painter and biographer), 3070a  
 Northumberland, medieval monastic buildings, 3073a; [3074]  
 Norman castles, 3073a; [3074]  
 Norwegian language, 3086a  
 Norwich, Norman castle, 3056b; Norman Cathedral, 3088b; [3087]  
 Norwich Players, Maddermarket, 4218a  
 Notation (musical), 2908a *et seq.*; Indian, 3095a; originator of, 1866b  
 Note (musical), 2903b; 4012b *et seq.*; duration, 2909b *et seq.*; quality, 2904b  
 Notre Dame (Paris Cathedral), [800], [801]; 3090a

Notre Dame (Cathedral), Antwerp, paintings, 3782a  
 Notre Dame de Paris (musical school), 2914a  
 Nottingham, Castle Rock, 3090a  
 Noun, classes and use, 3085b; inflection, 2177b  
 Nova Scotia, literature, 4775a  
 Novel, 3007b; Australian, 4663a; Canadian, 4775b; Chinese, seventeenth century, 888a; detective, foundation, 971a; English, and Defoe, 1146a; English, and Sterne, 4083a; English, and Fielding, 1526a; English, development, 1433a; English, history, 3008a *et seq.*; extension of forms, 1434b; French, 3099a; French, realistic, and *Gil Blas*, 2489b; Japanese, 2290a; Portuguese modern, 3509a; psychological, and Henry James, 2278b; psychological, Dostoevsky's mastery, 1236b; psychological, in France, 1636b; Russian, 3099a; Russian, realistic, 1795a, 3813a; S. African, modern, 4984a  
 Novelists, Canadian, modern, 4778a; English Victorian, 1434a; New Zealand, 4890b  
 Novelle (early Italian fiction), 3097b  
 Noyes, Alfred (English poet), 3100a  
 Number, in grammar, 3102a  
 Numbers, Book of, Old Testament, 3102a  
 Nuneaton, fourteenth century church, 3104b  
 Nunney Castle, near Frome, 4008b

## O

O (fifteenth letter of the alphabet), 3122  
 Oakham, Church and Castle, 3113a-b, 3817a  
 Obadiah, Book of, 3116b  
 Oban, Roman Catholic Cathedral, 3117a  
 Obelisk (Egyptian monument), 3117a; [3117]  
 Obelisk of Luxor (Paris monument), 2669b  
 Oberammergau (Passion play), 1246a; [1247]; 3117b  
 Object, in grammar, 3118b  
 Obligato (in music), 3117a  
 Olwe (musical instrument), 3118b; [3118]  
 O'Brien, L. R. (Canadian painter), 4777a  
 Ocarina (musical instrument), 3119b; [3120]  
 Ochre (mineral pigment), 3124a  
 Octave (in music), 3125a; notation, 2903b; physical basis, 2905a; sub-division, 2905b  
 Ode, 3126b  
 Odes, collection of Chinese, by Confucius, 888a  
*Odyssay* (Greek epic), 3128a; translation by Chapman, 834b  
 Offenbach, Jacques (French composer), 3129b  
 Ogham (language), 3128a; inscriptions in Ireland [4843]; stone, sculptured monolith, 2376a  
 O'Henry: see Porter, W. S.  
 Oil, use as medium in painting, 3134b  
 Old Bailey, London [1055]

Old Cross Kirk, Peebles, 3301b  
 Old English, or Anglo-Saxon, 1421b  
 Oldham, John (English satirist), 3130b  
 Oldham, modern church, 3138b  
*Oliver Twist* (novel by Dickens), 1181b  
 Olympia, Greece, ancient hippodrome, 2026b; Temple [4199]  
 Olympieum, ancient Athenian building, 309b  
 Oman, Sir Charles (English historian), 3142a; [3142]  
 Omar Khayyam (Persian poet), 3142a  
 Omedeo: see Amadeo  
 One-half-pitch roof, 3754a  
 O'Neill, E. G. (American dramatist), 3143a  
 Onomatopoeia (philological term), 3143b  
 Ontario, architectural features, 4723a  
 Opera, 3140a *et seq.*; chorus, 892a; comic opera and Sullivan, 4117a; connection with oratorio, 3159b; contrasted with cantata and oratorio, 744b; development by Monteverde, 2841b; English, and Purcell, 3588a; Gluck, and development of, 1787a; Italian, burlesqued in England, 1692a; Italian, developments, 3149b; Italian, Donizetti and, 1231a; Italian, Leonecavallo's contributions, 2486b; Italian, popularity, 1248b; Italian, Rossini and, 3765a; Italian, Verdi and, 4373b;

Mozart, 2889b; nature of musical art, 2912b; overtures, 3194a; place in drama, 1245a; romantic school and Weber, 4438b; Russian, development, 3150b; Russian, interpretation by Chaliapin, 827b; Russian, Moussorgsky and, 2887b; Wagnerian, the overture, 3194a; Wagner's influence, 4404a  
 Operettas, Franz Lehar's, 2472b; French, Offenbach's, 3130a  
 Oporto, old monasteries, 3503a  
 Orange, Roman arch [3566]  
 Oratorio, general article, 3150b *et seq.*; chorus, 892a; contrasted with opera and cantata, 744b; German school, 3160a; musical origin, 2903a  
 Oratorios, composed by Handel, 1911a  
 Oratory, congregation of, and music, 2902b  
 Oratory (elocution), English, Lord Rosebery's, 3799b; Greek, ancient, 1849b; Greek, influence on elocution, 1396b; Greek, Isaeus and, 2242a; nature of elocution of Burke, 659a; Roman, 2446a; and Cicero, 904a-b  
 Orchestra, 3160b *et seq.*; modern, history, 3161a; modern, importance of violin in, 2792b; modern, kettledrums, 2368b; municipal, at Eastbourne, 1305a; the conductor, 830b, 1001b; the double-bass, 1237a; the horn, 2063a; the piccolo, 3411a

Orchestras, Canadian, 4788b  
 Orchestration (in music), history, 469a, 3161a; Bach, 360b; influence of Haydn and Mozart, 3161a; jazz music, 2994a; Rimsky Korsakov, 3723a; Russian modern, 3161a  
 Orders, religious [3681]  
 Orford, Norman castle, 4112a  
 Organ, 3170b *et seq.*; American, harmonium type, 1921a; bombardon stop, 533a; construction, 3173a-b; [3174]; mechanism of modern electric, 3172a  
 Organum (early musical system), 2914b  
 Oriel College, Oxford [3205]  
 Oriel window (in architecture), 3175a  
 Orissa, India, Temple [5035]; [5099]  
 Oriya language, in India, 5084b  
 Orleans, stained glass, 1609b

Ormolu, used for clocks and vases [399]  
 Ornamentation, compatibility with function in bridges, 599b  
 Orpen, Sir William (English painter), 3180a; [3180]  
 Orpheus (mythical poet and musician), 3180b  
 Orrery, 1st Earl of (English writer), 103181a  
 Orthochromatism (in modern photography), 3388b  
 Orwell, valley of, Gainsborough and, 4110b  
 Oscan (Italian dialect), 3183a  
 Osiris (in Egyptian art), 3184a; [3184]  
 Oslo, Norway [3085], [3086]  
 Ostrovsky, A. (Russian dramatist), 3312a  
 Ottawa, Canada, architecture, 3188b; [3188], [3189], [3190];

Parliament Buildings, 4723a; [721], [729], [4773]; Rideau Hall [4798]; Royal Canadian Mint [4736]  
 Otway, Thomas (English dramatist), 3192a  
 Overbeck, J. F. (German religious painter), 3193b  
 Overton, innuming [2892]  
 Overtones (in music), 2904a  
 Overture (musical), 3194a  
 Ovid (Roman poet), 3194a  
 Oxford, 17th Earl of (famed as poet), 3198a  
 Oxford [3196]; Cathedral, 3197a; churches, 3197a; Shakespeare's visits, 3197a  
 Oxford and Asquith, Lord, caricature [2496]  
 Oxford University, colleges [3205]  
 Oxfordshire, Saxon architecture, 3202b

## P

P (sixteenth letter of the alphabet), 3209  
 Paderewski, I. (Polish pianist), 3212b; [3212]  
 Padua, architecture and art, 2251a; equestrian statue by Donatello, 1230a  
 Pagodas, 3214b; [3214]; Chinese sixth and seventh century, 232b  
 Paimio Sanatorium, Finland, (reinforced concrete building), 236b  
 Painter etching, 1457b  
 Painting, 3215b, *et seq.*; abstract, 1087b; association with ballet, 378a; Australian, 4624b *et seq.*; Byzantine, 3215b, Canadian, 4723a *et seq.*; [4725], [4726], [4727], [4728]; cave, in France and Spain, 810a; Christian, use of nimbus or halo, 3047a; [3047]; colour, principles, 2512a; Cubist school, 1087b, 3411a; Dutch, 2428b; [2429]; 2992b, 3134b, 3221a; Dutch school, Hogarth and, 2040b; early Indian, preserved at Ajanta and Bagh, 226b; Egyptian, on tomb walls, 1359a; English, 3221b *et seq.*; English, historical, 631b; English, landscape, 536a, 2428b *et seq.*; [2429]; English, pre-Raphaelite movement, 631b, 3534b; Flemish, influence on Durer, 1281b; Flemish, landscape, 2106b; Flemish method and Perugino, 3346a; Flemish school, 3218a *et seq.*; [3218]; Flemish school, influence on Holbein, 2042b; Flemish, use of shadow, 2139a; Florentine, 557a; Florentine school, and Cimabue, 905b; Florentine, Lippi, father and son, 2531a; Florentine school, 3218a *et seq.*; forbidden by Koran, 2129a; foreshortening, 1592b; formal decorative style, 2320b; French, 3223b; French classical, and Ingres, 2179b; French, impressionist, 1146a, 2138a-b; French, impressionist, and Renoir, 3685a; French, landscape, 2428b; French, landscape, and Corot, 1040b; French, natural-realist school, 1131b;

French, rococo, 1605b; French, Romantic movement, 536a; fresco, at Rome, 1228a; German, modern, and Kaulbach, 2352a; German, modern, influence of Cornelius, 1035a; German Renaissance and Durer, 1281b-2a; German school, 3219a; Gothic period in England, 3221b; Greek, 3215b; Hindu, Gupta period, 4599b; impressionist, 2138b *et seq.*; [2138], [2139]; impressionist, and Cezanne, 825a; impressionist, and Manet, 2648a; impressionist, in Germany, 3220a; impressionist in the Louvre gallery, 2592a; impressionist, Monet's influence, 2819a; Indian, 2146b; [2146]; Indian, Bengal school, 5050a; Indian, Bombay school, 5050a; Indian, examples [5050]; Indian, history and development, 5047b *et seq.*; Indian, Mughal school [5050]; Indian, periods and styles, 5044a *et seq.*; Indian, Rajput school [5050]; Irish, 4851a; [4849], [4850], [4851]; Italian, Bolognese school, decline, 1867a; Italian, Eclectic school, 780a; Italian, naturalistic, 755b; Italian, Primitive, and David and Ingres, 2179a-b; Italian, realism in, 755b; Italian, religious, by Caracci, 780a; Italian Renaissance, debt to Giotto, 1759a; Italian Renaissance, fresco, 1640a; Japanese, example of Hokusai [4173]; Japanese, simplicity, 2281b; [2281]; landscape, Canadian, 4723b *et seq.*; [4725], [4727]; landscape, Constable, 1016a; landscape, English, and Turner, 4309a; light and shade, and Correggio, 1041a; modern, and Van Gogh, 1795a; modern, English, 3225b; modern, in India, 5048a *et seq.*; [5048], [5050]; modern, in Canada, 4729a; mural, Brangwyn's work, 573b; mysticism and Rosetti's, 3764b; Nazarene school, in Germany, 3220a; Negro, in S. Africa, 4946a; New

Zealand, influences, 4891a; objective, and impressionists, 2139a; oil painting, 3134b; pastelwork, 1061b; Persian [3335], [3336]; Post-impressionist and Gauguin, 1689b-90a; potterywork and, 3520b; [3519]; pre-historic, in S. Africa, 4941b; relation to music, 1087b; religious, Byzantine, 2046b; religious, Italian, 2046b; Renaissance, importance of Eclectic school, 780a; Renaissance, Mantegna and, 2655b; Renaissance, use of caricature, 766b; representation of Holy Roman Empire, 2031b; Russian modern [3801]; satirical and literary, Hogarth's, 2040b; Sieneese school, 3218a; S. Africa, 4946b *et seq.*; [4947]; Spanish school, 3220a, theory according to Lessing, 2490a; use of burlesque, 659a; Venetian school, 3217a *et seq.*; Venetian school, borrowings from Byzantine art, 675b; Venetian, characteristics, 457b; Venetian school, Giorgione and, 1759a; water colour, in England, 4429b  
 Paintings, Kassel collection, 1737b; Louvre collection, 2592a; Spanish, in Madrid, 2619a  
 Palermo, Cathedral, 2251b; catacombs [794]  
 Palestrina, G. P. da (Italian composer), 3235a  
 Palgrave, F. T. (English poet), 3238a; [3236]  
 Palimpsest (early manuscript), 2858a  
 Palissy, B. (French potter and designer), 3236b  
 Palladio (Italian architect), 233b  
 Palladium (Greek statue), 3237a  
 Pallas Athene (statue in Parthenon), 3237a  
 Palmyra, Syria, Temple of Sun [4159]; triumphal arch [4159]  
 Panchromatic film (in photography), 3396a [3395], [3393], [3397]  
 Panelling (in architecture), 3245b; (in decoration), 2201b  
 Pantheon (building in ancient Rome), 3246b; [3247]

- Pantomime (early type of play), 1243b, 3247a; [3247]
- Papal Palace, Rome, Domenichino's work, 1228a
- Parable (an illustration by comparison), 3254a
- Paradise (earthly and celestial in Dante's poems), 1123b
- Paradise Lost*, by Milton, 2776b; edition by Bentley, 461b
- Parallax (in photography), 3398a
- Parenthesis, 3586b
- Paris, 3263a *et seq.*; [3264], [3265]; Arc de Triomphe and surroundings, [1613]; art collections, 3263a, 3263b
- Paris, Matthew (English chronicler), 3267a
- Parker, Sir Gilbert (Canadian novelist), 3268b; [3268]
- Parliament, Houses of, 2574a, 3273a; [3271], [3272]
- Parma, Cathedral at, Correggio's painting, 1041a
- Parody, 3275a; compared with burlesque, 659a
- Parrhasius (Greek painter), 3276a
- Parry, Sir C. H. H. (English composer), 3277a
- Parsifal, source of opera by Wagner, 2047a
- Parsing (in grammar), 3277b
- Parthenon, 231a, 309b, 3278a, constructional system, 231a; decorations in high relief on, 141b, 3678a; sculptures transferred to London; 220b; 1389b
- Partial tones (in music), 2904a
- Participle (in grammar), 3278a
- Pascal, Blaise (French religious writer), 3280b
- Passion Play, 3281b; at Oberammergau, 1246a; [1247]
- Pastel, use for painting, 1061b
- Paston Letters (15th century historical documents), 3283b
- Patadakal, Bombay, sculpture, [5145]
- Pataliputra, India, palisade, 5031a
- Patterson, A. B. (Australian writer), 4675a
- Patmore, Coventry K. D. (English poet), 3287a; [3287]
- Pattern, geometrical, in Mohammedan countries, 779a
- Patterns (musical), basis, 2911a
- Patti, A. J. M. (soprano singer), 3287b
- Paul, Saint, Epistles, 3289b
- Pausanias (Hellenistic geographical writer), 3291a
- Pavlova, Anna (Russian ballet dancer), 3291a
- Peace, Palace of, at the Hague (1886), [3293]; Temple of Universal [356]
- Peacock Throne, of Mogul Emperors, Delhi, 4602b
- Peacock, Thos. Love (English novelist), 3295a; [3295]
- Pediment (in architecture), 3299b
- Peebles, ruined castles, 3300b
- Peel, George (English dramatist), 3302a
- Peking, planning and description, 3304b *et seq.*; [3304]
- Pembroke Castle, 3311a; [3309]
- Pembrokeshire, castles, 3310b
- Pen stippling (in lithography), 7533b
- Penang, Snake Temple [2636]
- Pendant (in architecture), 3314a; [3314]
- Pendennis Castle, Falmouth, 1039a
- Pendentive (in architecture), 3314a; [3314]
- Penelope, terra-cotta bas-relief [3315]
- Penrith, Castle and Church, 3320b; [3320]
- Pentateuch (the Five Books of the Old Testament), 3322b
- Pentelic marble, use in Academy building in modern Athens, 310a
- People's Palace, Mile End, London, inspired by Besant, 473b
- Pepys, Samuel (English diarist), 3325a; [3326]
- Percy, Thomas (collector of ballads), 3327b
- Persepolis, Royal Palace, [1127]; ruins, 3333b
- Pershore, Abbey Church, 4515b
- Persian language, 2215b; and Hindustani, 5085a; in Indian literature, 5089b
- Persius (Roman poet), 3338b
- Person (in grammar), 3338b, 4373a
- Personification (a figure in rhetoric), 3339b
- Perspective, 3340a; [3340]; discovery by Uccello, 1252a; excellence in Ghirlandajo's painting, 1752a; lacking in Japanese painting, 2282a; mastery by Degas, 1146a
- Perth, Scotland, Palace and Castle, 3341a-b; W. Australia [4664]
- Pertshire, castles, 3342b
- Perrugino, Pietro (Italian painter), 3348a; [3346]
- Peter, Epistles, 3359a
- Peter Pan, statue [407]
- Peter, St., medieval sculpture [3319]
- Peterborough, Norman Cathedral, 3350, [3350]
- Peterhof, the, Palace of Tsars (2434), [3748]
- Petra, Arabia, Temple of Isis and amphitheatre, 3353a
- Petrarch, F. (Italian poet), 3353a; [3353]
- Petrarchan Library, Venice, 2199a
- Petronius (Roman satirist), 3364a
- Pevensy, Norman Castle, 4355a; [4333]
- Pewter ware, 3368a; [3365]
- Phaedra, in literature and art, 3366a; [3366]
- Phaedrus (Roman author of fables), 3368a
- Pharaohs, Tombs of, in ancient Egypt, 1361b
- Pharsalia (Roman epic poem), 2594b
- Phidias (sculptor of ancient Greece), 3370b
- Philadelphia, Independence Hall (1733); main street [3371]
- Phileas, in Egypt, Temple, 1354a; [1354], [1355]
- Philemon, Epistle to, 3372a
- Philharmonic, New, Pitch, 2904a
- Philippica (invective speeches by Demosthenes), 1155a; *see* Demosthenes
- Philips, Ambrose (English poet), 3378a
- Philistines, Arnolt's use of term, 3379b
- Philpotts, Eden (English novelist), 3379b
- Philology (science of language), 2431b *et seq.*; 3379b *et seq.*
- Phocis, Delphic shrine, 3383a
- Phoenician language, kinship with Hebrew, 1959a
- Phoenician writing, early discoveries, 224a
- Phonetics (science of sounds in language), 2432a, 3384a *et seq.*
- Photograph, invention, 911a
- Phonology, in study of language, 3380a
- Photo-chemistry, photography and, 3387a
- Photo-electric cell, 913a; *see* articles Cinema and Television
- Photo-engraving, 1874b; [1895]; 3387b
- Photograph, reproduction by halftone, 1894b *et seq.*; [1895]
- Photographic apparatus, 3397a *et seq.*; [3399]
- Photographic gun, for moving pictures, 907a
- Photography, 3388a-3401a; colour, in cinema, 910b; early, 3388, [3388], [3398], [4017]; for filming, 913b *et seq.*; early processes, 1109a; history, 3399b *et seq.*; infra red, 3396b; [3392]; inventions, 2207; in surveying, 4131a *et seq.*; of birds [3388], [3389], [3398]
- Photogravure process, 3387b, 3401a
- Photolithography, 2534a
- Phrase (in grammar), 3402a
- Phrases (musical), as units of music, 2911a
- Phrasing, importance in speech, 1397a
- Phrygia, rock-hewn tombs in, 3403a
- Pianissimo, abbrev., 6a
- Pianoforte, 3409b; [3409], [3410]; abbrev., 6a; compared with clavichord, 929b; dulcimer its forerunner, 1272a; orchestral use, 3160b; resonators, 4013a
- Picasso, Pablo (Spanish painter), 3411a
- Piccolo (musical instrument), 3411a
- Pickwick Papers (novel by Dickens), 1189b
- Picton Castle, Pembrokeshire, 3310b
- Picture-writing, probable origin of alphabet, 136b; use of, 4535b
- Pictures, talking, 912a *et seq.*
- Piddinghoe Church, Norman tower, 4135a
- Pidgin English, 3411b
- Pied Piper of Hamelin, 3412a
- Pienot, French and English, 3412b
- Pier (in architecture), 3412a
- Pierpont Morgan art collection, New York, 3026a
- Piers, cylindrical, in Norman architecture, 3058a
- Piers Plowman, Vision of (early English poem), 2428b, 2431a
- Piers, use in arch bridges, 591b
- Pietà group, sixteenth century [2637]
- Pigment, 979a
- Pilaster (in architecture), 3415a, [3415]
- Pilgrim's Progress, *The* (allegorical work by John Bunyan), 129b, 655b, 656a
- Pindar (Greek poet), 3418b

- Pindar, Peter (English satirist), 3418a
- Piner, S. R. Arthur (English dramatist), 3425a
- Pipes, organ, 3171a; voicing, 3173b
- Pirandello, Luigi (Italian dramatist), 3426b
- Pisa, Italy [2255]; Leaning Tower of, 231b, 2251b, 3424b; [3425]
- Pissarro, Camille (French painter), 3428b
- Pitch (musical), 2903b, 2904a, 3429b
- Pitti Palace, Florence [3683]
- Pittsburgh, U.S.A. [3429]
- Place-names, 3428b & seq.
- Plain-song (church melodies), 3425a
- Plate tracery (in architecture), 3761a
- Plateresque (style of architecture in Castile), 323b
- Plates, photographic, 3388a & seq.
- Plautus (Roman dramatist), 3440b
- Plays, historical, 1244b
- Piazza de Torres, Moorish design of, Madrid, 2619b
- Plectrum, use on stringed instruments, 387a
- Pliny (name of two Roman writers), 3422b
- Plot, importance in drama, 1244a; the plot in Ben Jonson's plays, 3236b
- Plutarch (Greek biographer), 3440a; [3446]
- Pluto and Persephone (statue) [3446]
- Plymouth, 3447b; [3447]
- Plympton, Augustinian Priory, 3447b
- Pneumatic organ, 3170b
- Podesta, Palace of, sculpture by Verrocchio [1131]
- Poe, Edgar Allen (American writer), 3450b; [3451]
- Poet Laureate (poetic title), 3451b
- Poetry, 3451b & seq.; Anglo-Saxon, Caedmon, 682b; Australian, 4622b & seq.; Canadian, Golden Age, 4776b; Canadian, history, 4775b & seq.; Chinese, compared with Japanese, 2290a; Chinese influence on European, 887a; classical view, 3452a; development of rhyme, 3707a; didactic, 1191a, 2013b; early English, 131a; early German, 131a; early Norse, 131a; English, appreciation of nature in, 1132b; English, Chaucer, 846b, 1428b; English, classical age, and Crabbe, 1058b; English, classical, and Cowley, 1057a; English, and Dryden, 1265b; English, classical, and Wordsworth, 4516b; English, early Northumbrian dialect, 1424b; English, elegy, 1385b; English, Elizabethan lyric, 718a; English, French influence, 1432b; English, Keats' place, 2353a; English, Lake school, 4027a; English, love, 764a; English, lyric, 2606a; English lyric, Propertius' influence, 3559a; English, metaphysical, 1231b; English, metaphysical, and Cowley, 1057a; English, metaphysical, and Herbert, 1995a; English, modern, and G. M. Hopkins, 2059a; English, Nature in Cowper's, 1057a; English, Nature in Crabbe's, 1058b; English, new forms of verse in sixteenth century, 1429b; English, Puritanism, and, 1430b; English, rhymes, 3707a; English, romantic, and Cowper, 1057a; English, romantic, and Crabbe, 1058b; English romantic revival, 4516b; English satirical, 3859b; English, the sonnet, 4011a; English, use of blank verse, 510a; English, Victorian, 1434b; epic, 1441a; epic, Indian, 5089a; German, early developments, 1734a; German, medieval, 2789a; Greek, epic, 1848a; Greek, epigrammatic, 1442b; Greek, lyric, 1848b; Greek lyric, and Pindar, 3419a; Greek pastoral, 1849b; Hebrew, medieval and modern, 1959b; Hebrew, shema in the Bible, 476a, 479a; heroic, Crabbe's, 1058b; Indian, vernacular, 5090b & seq.; Irish, eighteenth and nineteenth century, 2228b; Irish, Bardic, 4868a; Italian, nineteenth century, 2247b; Italian religious, early, 2246b; Italian, sixteenth century, 2247a; James I's appreciation, 2271b; Japanese, 2290a; Latin, Augustan and Silver Age, 2446b; Latin, development, 2446b; Latin, didactic, 1912b; Latin, epic, 2445b; Latin, epigrammatic, 1442b; Latin, Oriental influence, 808a; love, in works of Burns, 663b; lyric, 2606a; lyric, ancient Indian, 5089b; medieval, imitations by Chatterton, 346a-b; medieval, Provençal, 3563b; modern English, liberated from romanticism by Housman, 2081b; music and, 2532b, 3451a; New Zealand, style, 4891a; ode in English, 3266b; Old English Anglo-Saxon, 1427b; pastoral, English, 3284a; pastoral, Greek, 3284a; Persian, lyrical, 1835a; philosophy of, 3452a & seq.; Polish, 3473a-b; Renaissance, pagan, 3683b; Roman, the elegy, 1385b; romantic, and Housman, 2081b; romantic, Peacock and Shelley in controversy, 3295a; romantic English, influenced by Chatterton, 846b; Sanskrit, in India, 2146b; Scottish fifteenth century, 1429a; Scottish, history, 5876a; Scottish border, collection by Scott, 3884a; S. African, 4983b; theory of, Lessing's, 2490a; use for moral instruction, 1191b; value for play, for health 1947a; Welsh, 4409a & seq.; Welsh, at eisteddfodau, 1363a; Welsh, modern, 4411a
- Point d'Alençon (variety of lace), 2410a; [2408]
- Pointillism (in painting), 3225a
- Polka, history, 1118a
- Polo, Marco, book of, 3479a
- Polybius (Greek historian), 3479b
- Polyphonic music, 2911b, 2914b
- Polyphony, superseded by monody, 3149a
- Polytonality, 1921b
- Pompeii (ancient Italian city), 3485b & seq.; [3483], [3484], [3485], [3486]; exploration of ruins, 225b; houses, 314b; Roman shrine [3678]; wall paintings, 3215b
- Pont du Gard (Roman aqueduct in Nîmes), 208b; [211]
- Ponte delle Guglie, Venice [2255]
- Ponte San Trinita (bridge in Florence) [595]
- Ponte Vecchio (bridge in Florence), [595]; 1565a; [1565]
- Pontefract Castle, 4556a
- Poole, medieval buildings, 3489b
- Pope, Alexander (English poet), 3489b; [3493]
- Popes, Palace of, Avignon [3492]
- Poplar, modern flats [3983]
- Porcelain, 3490b & seq.; [3496], [3497]; first used by Chinese, 880a; French, at Limoges, 1608b; manufacture at Canton, 746a; manufacture at Derby, 1168a
- Porch (approach to a building), 3497b
- Porson, Richard (English scholar), 3498a
- Port Arthur, Tasmania [4660]
- Portcullis, 791b
- Porter, W. S. (American author), 3500a; [3500]
- Portland cement, used for mixing concrete, 999b
- Portland stone, use in building, 648a, 1234b
- Portland Vase, example of blue glass cameo, 711b
- Portraiture, first attempted in effigies, 1348b
- Portsmouth [3501], [3502]; twelfth century architecture, 3501b
- Portuguese language, 3502b
- Poseidon, Temples, 231a; [2981]
- Post-Impressionism (in painting), 3225a, 3511a
- Posters, coloured, in advertising, 3511a; [3510]; Russian, modern [3808]
- Potassium bichromate, used in photography, 899a
- Potteries, English, 3518a
- Pottery, 3518 & seq.; [3519], Aegean, decorated and glazed, 43b; Aztec, 354b; Chinese Tang statue [879]; Cretan compared with Aegean, 44a; Danish, manufacture at Copenhagen, 1160b; Greek, of Bronze Age [630]; Hittite skill, 2038a; included in definition of "Arts," 273b; in early Britain, 617b; Japanese, 2282b, 2282a; [2288]; made in Belgium, 432a; manganese, used in, 2649a; manufacture at Baden, 364b; manufacture in Dorset, 1234b; painted, Copper Age, in Persia, 223b; vases, Roman [1750]
- Poultry Cross, Salisbury, 3837b, [3837]
- Poussin, Nicolas (French painter), 3525a; [3525]
- Powis Castle, near Welshpool, 2843a
- Poynter, Sir E. J. (English painter), 3525b
- Prado, Madrid, 2619a; Velazquez's paintings, 4167a
- Prague, Czechoslovakia [1103], [3526]; adornment by Rudolph II, 3783b
- Prakrit language, in Indian literature, 2145a, 5088b

Prato, Cathedral of, Lippi frescoes, 2531a  
 Praxiteles (Greek sculptor), 3587a  
 Prayer rug (variety of oriental rug), 780a  
 Predicative words, in grammar, 3583a  
 Prelude (musical term), 3583b  
 Preposition (a part of speech), 3584a  
 Pre-Raphaelite Brotherhood (a movement in English art), and Burne-Jones, 661b, 3534b; *see* Painting, English  
 Prescott, W. H. (American historian), 3538a  
 Pretoria [4332], [4944], [4949], [4979]; Kruger statue [4591]  
 Priestley, Joseph (English scientist and author), 3562a  
 Primary colours, 979b  
 Prime Tone (in music), 2904a  
 Primitives (in painting), 2913b  
 Prints, photographic, development, 3392a *et seq.*  
 Prior, Matthew (English poet), 3548b  
 Procter, Brian W. (English poet), 3554b  
 Professor, *The* (novel by Charlotte Brontë), 630a  
 Programme music, 2912b  
 Prometheus (story in poetry), 3557a  
 Pronoun (part of speech), 3557b

Pronunciation, 1397b, 1426b, 3380b *et seq.*  
 Propertius, Sextus (Roman poet), 3586a  
 Propylaea (Gateway to the Acropolis at Athens), 309b  
 Prose, Attic, development by Herodotus, 2005a; distinguished from poetry, 3453a; English, Dryden's mastery, 1264b; English eighteenth century, 1433a; English, Elizabethan, 1430a; imaginative (in English literature), 1167a; English, influence of Donne's sermons, 1231b; English, seventeenth century, and Hooker, 2057a; Latin, Cicero's influence, 2446a; realism in James Joyce's, 2329a  
 Proserpine, statue [3061]  
 Provencal language, 3568a; 3746a; used by troubadours, 4287b  
 Proverb, 3506b  
 Proverbs, Book of, 3506b  
 Prowse, D. W. (Canadian historian), 4819b  
 Prussian Blue (pigment), 3570b  
 Pryne, William (English Puritan author), 3570b  
 Psalms, 3572a; authorship of David doubtful, 1131b  
 Psalter, Hebrew, 2115b; history, 3572a  
 Ptolemy, C. P. (ancient scientific author), 3578b  
 Ptolemy I (patron of letters), 3577b

Puccini, Giacomo (Italian composer), 3579b; [3580]  
 Puebla (Mexico), churches, 2754a  
 Puerto Rico, Old Morro Castle [3581]  
 Pun (a play upon words), 3580a  
 Punch and Judy (puppet show), 3580a; [3586]  
 Punctuation (in grammar), 3580a  
 Punjabi (language in India), 5084b  
 Purcell, Henry (English composer), 3583a; [3588]  
 Purchas, Samuel (compiler of travel stories), 3588b  
 Pure music, 2912b  
 Puri, India, temple of Jagannath [3038]  
 Puritans, antagonism to beauty, 479a; attitude to art, 3589b; in English literature, 1430b *et seq.*  
 Purpurin (dye derived from madder), 2616b  
 Pushkin, Alexander (Russian poet), 3501a  
 Pygmalion (mythical sculptor), 3501b  
 Pylon (entrance to temple), 3502b  
 Pyramid, Great, built by Cheops, 858b; [858]; dimensions of, 1351b  
 Pyramids, ancient Mexican [224]; Egypt, royal tombs, 1358a, 3504a; [3594], [3595]; of Gizeh, part of the Necropolis at Memphis in Egypt, 230b

## Q

Q (seventeenth letter of the alphabet), 3603  
 Quadriglio (Italian dance measure), 766b  
 Quadrille (French dance), 3604a  
 Quartet, 3607a; development by Haydn, Mozart and Beethoven, 830b; form fixed by Haydn, 3161a  
 Quartets, unaccompanied string, 2192b  
 Quatrain (in poetry), 3608a  
 Quatrain (in music), 3608a

Quaver (in music), 3608a  
 Quavers, musical meaning, 2909  
 Quebec, 3610a; [3610], [4723b]; Basilica, West Front decorations, 4722b; Bridge, construction, 598b; [394], [597]; English language, 4769a; old architecture, 4721a *et seq.*; [4721]; oldest house in Canada [4721]; seventeenth century buildings [4722]; 4721b; typical church [4721]; Ursuline Church, 4722a

Queen's College Chapel, Oxford, 4537a  
 Quilker-Couch, Sir A. T. (English man of letters), 3613a  
 Quimble (term in music), 3608  
 Quintilian, M. F. (Roman rhetorician), 3614a  
 Quito, Ecuador, buildings, 1311b  
 Quotation marks, 1199b, 3586b  
 Qum, Tehran, shrine near [3336]

## R

R (eighteenth letter of the alphabet), 3615  
 Rabat, Morocco [2558]  
 Rabelais, François (French writer), 3610a; [3616]  
 Rachel, tomb [3620]  
 Rachmaninov, S. (Russian composer), 3621a; [3621]  
 Racine, J. B. (French dramatist), 3621a; [3621]  
 Rackham, Arthur (English artist), 3621b  
 Radio City Music Hall, New York [3024]  
 Radnorshire, medieval castles, 3625b  
 Raeburn, Sir H. (Scottish painter), 3628a  
 Ragas (Indian melodic modes), 5095b  
 Raginis (Indian melodic modes), 5096b

Raglan Castle, Monmouthshire [2827]; 2829b  
 Rahamun, S. F. (Indian painter), 5115b  
 Rajasthani (Indian language), 5084b  
 Rajput School, of Indian art, 5048a *et seq.*; [5048]  
 Ramayana (ancient Indian epic), 2152b, 3643a, 5089a  
 Rana literature, in India, 5090b  
 Ramesay, Chateau de, Montreal, 4721b  
 Rameses II, colossi of [3643]  
 Ranke, Leopold von (German historian), 3645b  
 Raphael Santi (Italian painter), 3646a; [3646]; use of arabesque style by, 212b  
 Ras Shamra, Syria, new form of script discovered, 274a

Rauch, C. D. (German sculptor), 3651a  
 Ravel, Maurice (French composer), 3651a  
 Ravenna, death of Dante at, 1123a  
 Rawlinson, Sir H. C. (English scholar), 3651b; [3651]  
 Re or Ra, in Egyptian art, 3654b  
 Reade, Charles, (English novelist), 3654b  
 Reading, twelfth century Abbey, 3655a  
 Realism, decline in modern novel, 3099b; in sculpture of Donatello, 1230a; in Swedish literature, 4140b  
 Reason, Age of, in English literature, 1432a *et seq.*  
 Rebec (medieval musical instrument), 4392b  
 Recercar (musical form), 2912a  
 Recitation, of verse, 1397b

- Recitative, musical, origin of opera, 3149a; operatic, in Wagner's usage, 3159a  
 Recorder (the English flute), 1574b; music, 1257a; *see* Flute  
 Recording, musical, 4016a *et seq.*; [4017]  
 Red (colour), 3082a  
 Reflex camera, 3397a  
 Reformation, Monument of, Geneva [3668]  
 Regina, Saskatchewan, Parliament Building, 4820b  
 Reigate Priory, Surrey, 4128b  
 Reims, or Rheims, Gothic Cathedral, 3673a  
 Reinforced concrete, used in architecture, 336b, 393b  
 Reinhardt, Max (German theatrical producer), 3878a; [3674]  
 Relative major key (in music), 2908b  
 Relative minor key (in music), 2908b  
 Relief (in sculpture), 3878a; [3678]  
*Religio Medici* (work by Sir Thomas Browne), 631b  
 Religious houses, medieval, in Somersetshire, 4010a  
 Religious plays, medieval, 1246a  
 Rembrandt (Dutch painter), 3882a  
 Renaissance, 3682b *et seq.*; architectural masterpiece, 572a; art and letters, ethical values, 2034a; arts of and da Vinci, 4391b; development of libraries, 2499a; Dante and Petrarch, 2247a; end in English architecture, 234b; end in Italy, 2247b; English literature, 1428a *et seq.*; influence on art and literature in England, 621a; Italian influence of Brunelleschi, 233a; in Italy and archaeological study, 220b; painters' use of caricature, 766b; revival of bust portraiture, 665a  
 Renoir, F. A. (French painter), 3885a  
 Repertory theatres, history, 4218a  
 Reported speech (in English usage), 1200a  
 Repoussé (ornamented metalwork), 3688b  
 Reproduction, photographic methods, 2534b  
 Resonance, use in musical instruments, 4013a  
 Respighi, O. (Italian composer), 3880b; [3690]  
 Restoration theatre, 4215b-6a  
 Rests (in music), 2910a  
 Resurrection, painting by P. Breughel [3308]; presentation in dramatic form, 1246a  
 Revelation, Book of, New Testament, 3694a  
 Revue, theatrical, history, 4218a  
 Reynolds, Sir Joshua (English painter), 3885a; [3693]  
 Rhetoric, art and study, 3885b *et seq.*  
 Rhinegold, in Wagner's operas, 3922a  
 Rhodes, ancient fortress [3700]; ancient state, 3700a; Colossus, 978b, 3700a  
 Rhodes Memorial, Bulawayo [3700], [4945]  
 Rhyme, 3700b; Elizabethan, 3380b; grotesque use by Browning, 632b  
 Rhythm, 3707b; in Indian music, 3096a-b; in Browning's works, 632b; in poetry, 3452a; nature and importance in music, 2910b *et seq.*  
 Rialto Bridge, Venice, 601b  
 Ribbon development, restriction, 4262b  
 Richardson, Samuel (English novelist), 3716b; [3716]  
 Richardsonian Romanesque (Canadian architectural style), 4723b  
 Richmond, Surrey, 3718b; Yorkshire, 4536a; [4535]  
 Richmond, Sir W. B. (English painter), 3718b  
 Richter, J. P. F. (German satirist), 3718a; [3719]  
 Riddle (a variety of puzzling question), 3719b  
 Rievaulx Abbey, Yorkshire, 4555b  
*Rig Veda* (Sanskrit writings), 4366a; translated into Bengali, 5062b  
 Riga [2448]  
 Rimsky-Korsakov (Russian composer), 3723a  
 Ring, forms of, 3723b; [3723], [3724]  
 Ringstrasse (noted boulevard in Vienna), 4389b; [4390]  
 Rio de Janeiro, 3723a; [3725]  
 Ripon, Minster and historic buildings, 3726a  
 Robbia, Della (Italian family of sculptors), 3730b  
 Roberts, Sir C. G. D. (Canadian poet), 4821a; [4821]  
*Robinson Crusoe* (first English novel), 3098a; Selkirk and, 3904a  
 Rochester, Cathedral church and castle, 3734a  
 Rochester, Earl of (English poet), 3734a; [3734]  
 Rochdale, Saxon castle, 3733b  
 Rock carvings, in Canada [4720]  
 Rock painting, in S. Africa, 4941b  
 Rockbuilding, ingenuity of ancient peoples [284]  
 Rockefeller Center, New York [4343]  
 Rocker (instrument used for mezzotint), 1437a  
 Rockingham Castle, 3068b; [3067]  
 Rodin, Auguste (French sculptor), 3737b; [3737]  
 Roll film cameras, 3397a  
 Rolle, Richard (English mystic and poet), 3733b  
 Romaic (vernacular language of Greece), 3740a  
 Romance (musical), 2913a; (novel), 3748a; first English prose, 2638a; medieval, verse and prose, 3097b  
 Romance languages, 1470a, 2445a, 3745b; French and the, 1635a  
 Romances, Portuguese, 3508b  
 Romances, medieval, chivalry and knighthood, 2389a  
 Romanesque architecture, origin and development, 231b  
 Romanesque art, and Gothic, 3890b  
 Romans, use of arch by, 220a  
 Romansch dialects, 3748a  
 Romansch language, decline, 4149a  
 Romantic movement, in Norwegian literature, 3866a  
 Romantic revival, in English architecture, 235a-b; English literature, 1433b *et seq.*  
 Romanticism, German literature, 1734b; in art and literature, 3747b; in French drama, 1250a; in French literature, 1636b; in poetry, reaction from, 3494a  
 Rome, 3782a; [2250], [3749]; catacombs of early Christians, 795a; Church of St. Cecilia, 812b; island on Tiber [4230]; literary, and Maecenas, 2620a; literary periods, 2445b; planning of modern city, 3752b; Renaissance architecture, 3752b  
 Romney, George (English painter), 3752b  
 Romsey, Norman Abbey [1909]  
 Ronald, Sir Landon (English conductor), 3753a; [3753]  
 Rondeau, use by Dobson, 1217a  
 Rondo form (in music), 2913a, 3753b  
 Rood screen, 3753b; [3753]  
 Roof (in architecture), 3753b *et seq.*  
 Roscommon Abbey, 3757b  
 Roscommon, Earl of (English poet), 3788a  
 Rose window, in Gothic churches, 3761a  
 Rosenthal, Sir C. (Australian architect), 4889b  
 Rosetta Stone, 3761a; [222]; discovery of inscription, 220b; [222]; use of in deciphering Egyptian, 1360b, 2019a  
 Ross, Herefordshire [2000]; 3765a  
 Rossetti, Christina G. (English poetess), 3764a  
 Rossetti, D. G. (English poet and painter), 3764b; [3764]  
 Rossini, G. A. (Italian composer), 3764b; [3765]  
 Rostand, Edmond (French dramatist), 3765b  
 Rothesay Castle, Buteshire, 666a-b  
 Rotogravure (process of reproduction), 3767b  
 Rotterdam, Church of St. Lawrence, 3769a; Stadhuis [3768]  
 Rotherham, church, 3766b; [3766]  
 Rouen, France [3059]; Gothic Cathedral, 1609b  
 Rouget de Lisle (composer of "Marseillaise," *which see*)  
 Round Tower, form of Christian architecture, 3770a; [3770]  
 Rowley, Thomas (imaginary poet invented by Chatterton), 846a  
 Roxburgh, medieval architecture, 3772b-3a  
 "Royal George, Loss of" (Cowper's poem), 2356a  
 Rubaiyat (Arabic poetic term), 3770a  
 Rubens, P. P. (Flemish painter), 3782a; [3782]; painting of Andromeda and Perseus by [165]  
 Rubinstein, A. G. (Russian musician), 3782b  
 Rubrication (ornamentation in early books), 339a  
 Rugby School [3784], [4422]  
 Rugs, oriental varieties, 779b *et seq.*  
 Ruysdael: *see* Ruysdael  
 "Rule Britannia," authorship, 4226a  
 Rumba (modern dance), 1120b  
 Runes (earliest Teutonic alphabet), 3795b; [3795]  
 Ruskin, John (English art critic), 3797a; [3797]  
 Russia, development of classical ballet 377b



Russian Imperial School of Ballet, 377b  
 Russian language, nature and dialects of, 3813a  
 Ruth, Book of, Old Testament, 3814b

Rutherford, Mark: *see* White, W. H.  
 Rutland, medieval architecture, 3817a-b  
 Ruysdael, Jacob (Dutch painter), 3818b

Rye, Norman church, 4136a  
 Rye, old gate [2361]  
 Rylands Library, Manchester [2499]  
 Rymer, Thomas (English writer), 3819b

## S

S (nineteenth letter of the alphabet), 3820  
 Sabatini, Rafael (English author), 3820b; [3820]  
 Sachs, Hans (German poet), 3822a  
 Sackville, Thomas (English man of letters), 3822a  
 Sacré Coeur, Church of, Paris, 3213a  
 Sadi (Persian poet), 3823b  
 Sagas, early, substantiated by excavation, 221a  
 Sagas, Norwegian, early, 3086a  
 St. Albans, Cathedral and ancient architecture, 3288b; [3288]; site of Roman town, 3743a  
 St. Andrews, 3829a  
 St. Asaph Cathedral, 1563a  
 St. David's Cathedral, 3310b; [3309]  
 St. Dunstan's Clock, London [2065]  
 St. George's Chapel, Windsor, 3023a  
 St. George's Hall, Liverpool, 2540a; organ [3171]  
 St. Helier, Jersey [2999]  
 St. Ives, architecture, 2103a  
 St. James' Palace, London, 2571b  
 St. John's College, Cambridge [709]  
 St. Louis, Missouri [3831]  
 St. Mark's Cathedral, Venice, 4370b; [4371]; the Campanile, 716b; [716]  
 St. Martin's Church, at Canterbury, 714b  
 St. Mary's Abbey, York, 4552a  
 St. Michael's Mount, chapel, 1039a, 3323b  
 St. Neots, architectural interest, 2703a  
 St. Pancras, modern flats [3983]  
 St. Paul's Cathedral, London, 234b, 2563b, 2569b, 4536b  
 St. Peter's, Rome, colonnade [3745]; designing, 522a; illuminated [3491]; Leo X's aid to rebuilding, 2486a; Raphael as architect of, 3646b; Michelangelo and, 2759a-b; stone used, 4276b  
 St. Robert's Chapel, Knaresborough, 2387b  
 Saint-Saëns, C. C. (French composer), 3822a  
 St. Sophia, Church at Constantinople, 231a, 2341a; first use of dome on square building, 1228a  
 St. Stephen's Cathedral, Vienna [342]; and Haydn, 1943a  
 Sainte Chapelle, Paris, stained glass, 3263a  
 Saintsbury, George (English critic), 3832b  
 Sakkara, step pyramid [3591]  
 S. Iannis, Forum [3811]  
 Salisbury Cathedral, 3837b; [3837]; 4050b  
 Salisbury Hall (Walthamstow manor), 4115a  
 Sallust (Roman historian), 3838a  
 Salons, literary, French, eighteenth century, 2117a

Saltykov, M. (Russian satirist), 3813b  
 Salzburg [340], [3905]  
 Samarkand, mosques and buildings, 4337a  
 Samech (Phoenician letter), 4541  
 Samian pottery, Roman, in Britain, 2566b, 3744a  
 Samuel, Book of, Old Testament, 3848a  
 San Francisco, skyscrapers [3851]  
 San Marino [3851], [3852]  
 San Salvador [3841]  
 Sanchi, Bhopal, India, sculpture [5034], [5043]  
 Sand, George (French novelist), 3848a; [3848]  
 Sandham, Henry (Canadian artist), 4822b  
 Sandringham House, Norfolk, 3056b; [3055]  
 Sandstone, use in building, 648a  
 Sanskrit language, 3852a; 2145a; [3852]; correspondence with Latin, Greek and English, 3380a; disruption by Islam, 5089b; in Gupta period, 4599b; philological grouping, 281b; revival in India, 5085a  
 Sant' Angelo, Italy, Castle of [2255]  
 Santa Cruz Hospital, in Toledo, 233b  
 Santa Fé, Governor's palace [3015]  
 Santiago de Compostella, hospital, 233b  
 Sappho (Greek poetess), 45b; 3854a; [3854]; fragment discovered in Egypt, 223a  
 Saracens, architectural forms of, 219a; development of dome by, 2806b  
 Sarajevo, palaces, 4561b  
 Sarcophagus, 966a, 3855a  
 Sardou, V. (French dramatist), 3856a; [3856]  
 Sardonyx, use for cameo engraving, 711a-b  
 Sargam (Indian musical scale), 5093a  
 Sargent, J. S. (English portrait painter), 3856a; [3856]  
 Sarkar, Sir J. N. (Indian historian), 5122b  
 Sarnath, India, stupa [5035]  
 Sarzen stones, use in buildings, 3856b  
 Sarto, Andrea Del (Florentine painter), 3856b  
 Satire, 3858a; distinguished from lampoon, 2419b; English, Swift's works, 4117b; German, after Goethe, 1964a; in English literature, 1432a-b; political, Swift's, 4147b; political, used by Dryden, 1265a  
 Satsuma ware (Japanese pottery), 2282a; [2288]  
 Savage, Richard (English poet), 3861a

Savinkov, B. (Russian novelist), 3815b  
 Saviour's Gate, Kremlin [2397]  
 Savoy, comic operas, 3149b  
 Saxboms (family of musical instruments), 533a  
 Saxophone (brass wind instrument), 3864a; [3864]; prominence of in jazz music, 2292a  
 Scale, whole tone, in modern music, 1921b  
 Scales (musical), analysis, 2905b et seq.; Indian, 2914a, 5093a, modes, 2906a; nomenclature, 1866b; relations, 2908b  
 Scarab, Egyptian carvings, 1361a, 3866a; [3866]  
 Scarborough Castle, Yorkshire [4555]  
 Scarlatti, Alessandro (Italian composer), 3867a  
 Scarlatti, Domenico (Italian composer), 3867b  
 Scenery, absent from Elizabethan theatre, 1246b  
 Scherzo (in music), 2913a, 3868b  
 Schiller, J. C. F. von (German poet), 3868b; [3868]  
 Scholemaster, *The* (treatise by Ascham), 283a  
 Schönberg, Arnold (Viennese composer), 3870b  
 School buildings, English [3871]  
 Schreiner, Olive (S. African novelist), 5008b  
 Schubert, Franz P. (German composer), 3872b; [3873]  
 Schubert Choir, Brantford, Canada, 4788b  
 Schumann, Robert (German composer), 3873a; [3873]  
 Scene Palace, Perth, 3341a, 3342b  
 Scotland, first history of by Winton, 2380b  
 Scotland Yard, police buildings, 3883b  
 Scott, Sir Walter (English novelist), 3884a; [3884]  
 Scottish Regiments, statuettes of uniforms in Scottish National Regimental and Naval Museum [266]  
 Scriabin, A. N. (Russian composer), 3884a  
 Scribe, A. E. (French dramatist), 3884a  
 Scriblerus Club (eighteenth century London literary club), 218a  
 Sculptors, French, in Quebec, 4722a  
 Sculpture, 3886a et seq.; architectural, early London, 2566b, Assyrian, 266a-b; [297], [3678]; 3888b; Australian, 4625b; [4624]; Artec, 351b; Babylonian, 337b; Byzantine, 475b; Canadian, 4729b et seq.; [4728]; Chinese, 3888a, collection, in Louvre, 2592a; Corinthian, ancient, 1030b; Danian, 1162a; drawing and, 1241b; Egyptian, 975b; [978]; 1354b



- 1335a, 3888b; [3889]; Egyptian, on tomb walls, 1339a; Etruscan, 1464b; [1465]; Greek, ancient, 3890a; [1835], [1836], [1837], [1838], [3887], [3889]; Greek and Roman, collection in Hermitage, 1484a; Greek, Attic school, 2477a; Greek, classical statue of Orpheus [1746]; Greek, colossal, 978b; Greek, fourth century [3887]; Greek, early use of bust, 665a; Greek, terra-cotta [2393]; Hindu, Gupta period, 4599b; Hittite skill in, 2038a; Holy Roman Empire represented, 2031b; Indian Buddhist, 5034b; [5034]; Indian, early discoveries, 226a-b; Indian, examples [5145]; Indian, first century A.D. [2145]; Indian, from rock temples in Hyderabad [2108]; Indian, history, 5045b *et seq.*; Indian, its development, 5043a; [5042], [5043]; Indian Jain [5119]; Italian advance on Byzantine, 1230a; Italian, Baroque, 3892a; [3891]; Italian, development of realism, 1230a; Italian, influence of Canova, 744a; Italian, Renaissance, 3922a; [1966], [3891]; Italian Renaissance and Mächtelung, 2738b *et seq.*; Majolica [2632]; Mexican [225]; modern, Epstein's place, 1444b; Phoenician relief [3385]; primitive, in S. Africa, 4942b; Renaissance, and Donatello, 1230a; Rhodian school, 1305a; [1505]; Singalese, tenth century [2144]; S. Africa, 4947b; Sumerian, 223b; [221]
- Seattle, U.S.A. [3897]
- Sedley, Sir Charles (English writer), 3009b
- Segovia, Spain, Roman aqueduct [230]
- Selby, Yorkshire, Benedictine Abbey, 4356b
- Selkirk Castle, 3903a
- Semantics (branch of philology), 3381b *et seq.*
- Semibreve (in music), 2909
- Semicolon, 3336b
- Semiquavers (musical), 2909
- Semitic languages, 3004b; and Hebrew, 1958b
- Semitones (in music), 2905b
- Seneca (Roman philosopher and tragedian), 3008a
- Septuagint (translation of Old Testament), 3007b
- Serbo-Croatian language, 4538b
- Sermon on the Mount, fresco [2303]
- Serpent (musical instrument), 1035b
- Seven Wonders of the World, 3012a
- Seville [4031]; castle [4031]; Cathedral, 234a, 2806b, 4032a; [4033]
- Sèvres porcelain, 3497b; [3496]
- Shadow, development in painting, 2139a
- Shadwell, Thomas (English poet), 3017a
- Shahnameh (Persian epic by Ferdusi), 3336b
- Shakespeare, William, 3018a *et seq.*; [3918]; Memorial Library, Stratford, 4096b; Memorial Theatre, Stratford, 4097b
- Shakuntala (Indian drama), 4599b
- Shankill, Co. Dublin, new church [4877]
- Shaw, G. B. (Irish dramatist), 3003b; [3923]
- Shawm (predecessor of oboe), 3118b
- Sheldonian, Oxford [4537]
- Shelley, P. B. (English poet), 3007b; [3927]
- Shell-Max House, London [2573]
- Shelton, Thomas (English translator), 3002a
- Shen-kar, U. (Indian dancer), 6123b
- Shenstone, William (English poet), 3002a
- Sheraton furniture, English style, 3002a
- Shere Church, tracery [4264]
- Sheridan, R. B. (Irish dramatist), 3002a; [3928]
- Sherman Memorial, Central Park, New York, 4730a
- Shield, size in Homeric Greece, 262b
- Shoemaker's Holiday (play by Dekker), 1148a
- Shrewsbury, castle and timbered houses, 3944b; [3944]; 3949a
- Shutter, camera, function, 712a
- Siam, obedience dance, 1120a; [1119]; Throne Hall of King [3950]
- Sibelius, J. J. C. (Finnish composer), 3053a
- Sickert, W. R. (English painter), 3055a; [3955]
- Siddons, Sarah K. (English actress), 3055b; [3955]
- Skle drum (percussion instrument), 1263b
- Sidney, Sir Philip (English poet), 3056a; [3956]
- Siena, Cathedral [2255]; Gate of Camulia [2255]
- Silchester, site of Roman town, 3743a
- Silhouette, in primitive drawing, 1252a
- Silverware, Irish, eighteenth century, 4850b
- Simile (figure of speech), 3067a
- Simonides (Greek lyric poet), 3067b
- Singing, 3070a; Australian proficiency, 4667a; Indian styles, 5096b
- Siren (instrument for measuring pitch), 3071b
- Sistine Chapel, 2759a, 3346a
- Sitwell, family of (authors), 3073a
- Siva literature, in India, 5090b
- Skalds (Scandinavian bards), 3086a, 3074a
- Skone, Sweden, sixteenth century manor house [4141]
- Skyscrapers, 235b; [237]; 237b; Canadian, 4724a; [4724]; in New York, 3023a
- Slang, 3078a; in English, 331b; use by Kipling in ballads, 2382a
- Slate, use in building, 648a
- Sleaford Church, 3980b
- Sligo Abbey, 3981b
- Sloane, Sir Hans (British collector), 3081b
- Slow contact paper (in photography), 3394a
- Smith, Sydney (English writer), 3085b
- Smollett, Tobias (British novelist), 3086b; [3986]
- Smyth, Ethel M. (English composer), 3088a
- Soest, Westphalia, Church [4455]
- Sofia (capital city of Bulgaria), 648b; Cathedral [650]
- Solihull, thirteenth century church, 4423b
- Sologub, F. (Russian novelist), 3013b
- Solomon, Song of (Old Testament poem), 4006a
- Somerset House, London, 2571a
- Somerset, medieval castles, 4008b
- Sompting Church [4133]
- Sonata (in music), 2912b; 4011a; place in chamber music, 830b; variations and, 4363b
- Song, Christian, place of carol, 774a; of birds, 492a, 495a
- Songs, Canadian, 4824a
- Sonnet, 4011a; first use in England, 4129a; Petrarch's influence, 3353a
- Sonnets, of Shakespeare, 3918b
- Sophocles (Greek dramatist), 4011b; [4011]; fragments of his work discovered in Egypt, 223a
- Sound, 4012a-5a; musical, in India, 5055a; reproduction on films, 911a *et seq.*; recording, methods of, 4015b *et seq.*; [4017]
- Sounds, the relationship in music, 2903a
- Southampton, Norman walls and Guildhall, 4022b; [4022]
- Southsea, Church of, Norman tower, 4135a
- Southend, architectural remains, 4027a
- Southey, Robert (English poet), 4027a
- Southwark Cathedral, thirteenth century, 2571b
- Soviet Theatre Festival, 4217a
- Spain, traditional dance, 1118a
- Spandril arch, used in bridges, 598a
- Spanish language, 4030a
- Sparta, recitation of Homer's poems, 2050a
- Speech, defective, causes, 1396b
- Spelling, English, 1246b
- Spelling reform, English, 3384b
- Spencer collection, of books, 2499b
- Spenser, Edmund (English poet), 4044b; [4045]
- Spenserian stanza (verse form), 4045a
- Sphinx, Great (Egyptian monument), 4045b; [3395], [4046]; excavation [1359], [1360]; use in Phoenician art for decoration [3385]
- Spinet (small harpsichord), 1925a; 4049a; also called virginal, 4393b
- Spire (in architecture), 4050b; [4050]
- Spode porcelain [3496]
- Srutis (Indian musical tones), 5095a
- Staffordshire, Norman castles, 4064a
- Stage, censorship in England, 818b; design, 4216b; Elizabethan, 1246b; English, attack on its immorality by Collier, 971a; English, influence of Ibsen, 1248b; English, Marlowe, 1248a; Greek, development, 1849a; moveable settings, designed by I. Jones, 2325b

- Stage lighting, history of, 4216b  
 Stained glass, English [1778]; examples at Dover, 1240a; English, in Lincoln Cathedral, 2320b; French [1778]; modern, in Ireland, 4852a  
 Statuary, Greek terra-cotta, 4208b; [4207]; Italian, terra-cotta [4208]; 4208b; modern [3868], [3890]  
 Statuettes, Egyptian, 1361b  
 Staves (musical notation), 2908a  
 Stead, William T. (English journalist), 4070b  
 Steel, Damascus, ornamented, 1116b  
 Steel frame, use in modern architecture, 233b, 237a-b  
 Steele, Sir Richard (English author), 4070a; [4079]  
 Stefansson, V. (Canadian writer), 1  
 Stencilling, as decoration, 4080b  
 Stereopticon, or magic lantern, 4080a; [4082]  
 Sterne, Laurence (English author), 1  
 Stettin [3127]  
 Stevenson, Robert L. (Scottish writer), 4003b; [4083]  
 Stirling Castle, 4083b; [4086]  
 Stitches, varieties in embroidery, 1401a-b  
 Stockholm [4088]; Parliament Buildings [4141]  
 Stokesay Castle [3947]  
 Stone, building, varieties, 4000b; [4090]  
 Stone Age, carvings [3892]  
 Stonehenge, sculptured Ogham stone, 2376a  
 Stonehenge, 4480b; [4118]  
 Stonyhurst College [3871]  
 Stops, of organ, 3172a-b; 3173a  
 Stour, valley of, and Constable, 4110b; [4113]  
 Stourbridge Church, 4516a  
 Stow, John (antiquarian writer), 1  
 Stowe School [3871]  
 Strabo (Greek geographer), 4004b  
 Strachey, Giles Lytton (English writer), 4004b  
 Stradivarius (violin maker), 4005a  
 Stralsund, fourteenth century Town Hall [3482]  
 Stranraer, Castle of St. John, 4096b  
 Stratford-on-Avon [4422]; and Shakespeare, 4000b  
 Strasbourg Cathedral, 1610a; [801]; the clock, 940a  
 Strauss, Johan (Austrian composer), 4007b; [4097]  
 Strauss, Richard (German composer), 4007b; [4097]  
 Stravinsky, I. F. (Russian composer), 4000a  
 Strawberry Hill, Twickenham (home of Walpole), 3170a, 4313b  
 Streeton, Arthur (Australian painter), 4694b  
 Strindberg, August (Swedish writer), 4100b  
 Stringed instrument, in orchestra, 3160b  
 Strings, vibration, 4013a; [4014]  
 Stucco (plaster decoration), 4103b; used by Babylonians, 357b  
 Stupas (early Indian monuments), 5034a  
 Styles, period, in interior decoration, 2200b  
 Subject (musical), in sonata, 4012a  
 Suchling, Sir John (English poet), 4100a  
 Sudbury, old buildings, 4112a  
 Sudermann, Hermann (German dramatist), 4100b  
 Suffolk, scenery and painters, 4110b  
 Suite (musical form), 4116a; and the concerto, 998a  
 Sullivan, Sir Arthur S. (English composer), 4117a; [4117]  
 Sulte, B. (Canadian writer), 4002b  
 "Sumer is icumen in" (written down at Reading), 3655a  
 Sumeria, architecture, 223b; sculpture, 223b  
 Sumerians, inventors of cuneiform writing, 1092a  
 Summer Palace, Moorish building in Granada [220]; Peking [3304]  
 Sunderland Town Hall [4121]  
 Sunga (early period of Indian sculpture), 226b  
 Superlative, grammatical use, 994b *et seq.*  
 Supertonic (in music), 2098a  
 Surrealists (modernist artists), 3311a  
 Surrey, Saxon architecture, 4128a  
 Surrey, Earl of (English poet), 4129a  
 Susa, in Persia, discoveries of early painted pottery, 223b; tomb of Daniel, 3334a  
 Sussex, Norman castles, 4134b; [4133]  
 Suspension bridges, 804b  
 Swahili language, 4137b  
 Swansea, 4139a; Oystermouth Castle [1771]  
 Swedish language, 4140a  
 Swift, Jonathan (English author), 4147a; [4147]  
 Swinburne, A. C. (English poet), 4148a; [4148]  
 Swing bridges, 399a  
 Switzerland, languages, 4149a  
 Sword dance (English folk dance), 1580a  
 Sydney, Catholic Cathedral [3018]; Commonwealth Bank [4628]; Government House [4661]; Harbour bridge, 3018b; [4699]; University [4641]  
 Syenite (granite used for building), 4157a  
 Syllabary (possible substitute for alphabet), 137a  
 Symbols, use in Egyptian drawing, 1252b  
 Syme, David (Australian journalist), 4086a  
 Symphonic poem, originated by Liszt, 2532b  
 Symphony, 4157a; compared with concerto, 998b; enjoyment of, 3161a-b; Tchaikovsky's greatness, 4291b  
 Symphony form, first used by Haydn, 1943a, fixed by Haydn, 3161a  
 Synagogue, furniture, 4157b  
 Syncopation, 4157b; in jazz, 2294a  
 Synecdoche (figure of speech), 4158a  
 Synge, J. M. (Irish dramatist), 4158a  
 Syntax (division of grammar), 4158a; Hebrew, compared with Western, 1958a; study of, 1820a, 2432b  
 Syracuse, 4158b; Temple of Minerva [4199]  
 Syriac (dialect of Aramaic), 4160b, translation of Bible into, 477a  
 T (twentieth letter of the alphabet), 4162  
 Tabard Inn, London, 2572a  
 Tablets, used for writing in Assyria, 295a, 297b; [296]  
 Tabularium (library at Rome), 753b  
 Tacitus, G. C. (Roman historian), 4163a  
 Tagore, A. N. (Indian painter), 5136b  
 Tagore, Sir R. (Indian poet), 4163b  
 Taine, H. A. (French writer), 4164a  
 Taj Mahal (Indian monument), 1228a, 1149b, 4251a, 4602b  
 Tale of a Tub (satire by Swift), 129b  
 Talmud (Jewish religious literature), 1959a, 4165b  
 Tambourine (musical instrument), 4166a; [4166]  
 Tāmīl (Indian language), 2143a, 3084a  
 Tamworth Castle, 4064b  
 Tango (Spanish dance), 1118b; 1120b  
 Tanjore, India, Shiva Temple, [5120]  
 Taoism, influence on Chinese poetry, 887b  
 Tapestries, manufacture at Malines, Belgium, 450a  
 Tapestry, 4168b *et seq.*; Gobelin 1790a; in House of Lords, London [621]; Irish, eighteenth century, 4850b; manufacture in Madrid, 2619b; weaving, 4438a  
 Tara brooch, early Irish, 2310b; [4850]  
 Tarantella (folk dance), 4171a  
 Targum (translation of Old Testament), 4171b  
 Tāmil (Indian language), 2143a, 3084a  
 Tamworth Castle, 4064b  
 Tango (Spanish dance), 1118b; 1120b  
 Tanjore, India, Shiva Temple, [5120]  
 Taoism, influence on Chinese poetry, 887b  
 Tapestries, manufacture at Malines, Belgium, 450a  
 Tapestry, 4168b *et seq.*; Gobelin 1790a; in House of Lords, London [621]; Irish, eighteenth century, 4850b; manufacture in Madrid, 2619b; weaving, 4438a  
 Tara brooch, early Irish, 2310b; [4850]  
 Tarantella (folk dance), 4171a  
 Targum (translation of Old Testament), 4171b  
 "Task, The" (poem by Cowper), 1057a  
 Tasso, Torquato (Italian poet), 4176a; [4176]  
 Tattershall Castle, Lincolnshire [2524]  
 Taunton, castle, 4008b; Church of St. Mary Magdalene, 4177a  
 Taxila, India, Buddhist art at, 5036a; ruins [3587]  
 Taylor, Jeremy (English author), 4178b; [4178]  
 Tchaikovsky, P. P. Tchaikovsky Tchechov, A. P. (Russian dramatist), 4178a  
 Technique, development in art, 2903a  
 Tegner, Esaias (Swedish poet), 4183a  
 Tehran, city gate [3331]  
 Television, 4184a *et seq.*; make-up required, 2635b

## T

- T (twentieth letter of the alphabet), 4162  
 Tabard Inn, London, 2572a  
 Tablets, used for writing in Assyria, 295a, 297b; [296]  
 Tabularium (library at Rome), 753b  
 Tacitus, G. C. (Roman historian), 4163a  
 Tagore, A. N. (Indian painter), 5136b  
 Tagore, Sir R. (Indian poet), 4163b  
 Taine, H. A. (French writer), 4164a  
 Taj Mahal (Indian monument), 1228a, 1149b, 4251a, 4602b  
 Tale of a Tub (satire by Swift), 129b  
 Talmud (Jewish religious literature), 1959a, 4165b  
 Tambourine (musical instrument), 4166a; [4166]  
 Tāmīl (Indian language), 2143a, 3084a  
 Tamworth Castle, 4064b  
 Tango (Spanish dance), 1118b; 1120b  
 Tanjore, India, Shiva Temple, [5120]  
 Taoism, influence on Chinese poetry, 887b  
 Tapestries, manufacture at Malines, Belgium, 450a  
 Tapestry, 4168b *et seq.*; Gobelin 1790a; in House of Lords, London [621]; Irish, eighteenth century, 4850b; manufacture in Madrid, 2619b; weaving, 4438a  
 Tara brooch, early Irish, 2310b; [4850]  
 Tarantella (folk dance), 4171a  
 Targum (translation of Old Testament), 4171b  
 Tāmil (Indian language), 2143a, 3084a  
 Tamworth Castle, 4064b  
 Tango (Spanish dance), 1118b; 1120b  
 Tanjore, India, Shiva Temple, [5120]  
 Taoism, influence on Chinese poetry, 887b  
 Tapestries, manufacture at Malines, Belgium, 450a  
 Tapestry, 4168b *et seq.*; Gobelin 1790a; in House of Lords, London [621]; Irish, eighteenth century, 4850b; manufacture in Madrid, 2619b; weaving, 4438a  
 Tara brooch, early Irish, 2310b; [4850]  
 Tarantella (folk dance), 4171a  
 Targum (translation of Old Testament), 4171b  
 "Task, The" (poem by Cowper), 1057a  
 Tasso, Torquato (Italian poet), 4176a; [4176]  
 Tattershall Castle, Lincolnshire [2524]  
 Taunton, castle, 4008b; Church of St. Mary Magdalene, 4177a  
 Taxila, India, Buddhist art at, 5036a; ruins [3587]  
 Taylor, Jeremy (English author), 4178b; [4178]  
 Tchaikovsky, P. P. Tchaikovsky Tchechov, A. P. (Russian dramatist), 4178a  
 Technique, development in art, 2903a  
 Tegner, Esaias (Swedish poet), 4183a  
 Tehran, city gate [3331]  
 Television, 4184a *et seq.*; make-up required, 2635b

- Telugu (Indian language), 5084a  
 Tempera (method of painting), 4197a  
 Temple Bar, London [2570]  
 Temple, Druidical, remains in Cumberland, 1091b  
 Temple, Japanese [2282]  
 Temple, Jewish, Jerusalem, 2003b, 3384a, 4198a  
 Temple, London, 2571b  
 Temple, Siamese [3952]  
 Temple, Sir W. (English author), 4198a  
 Temples, Assyrian, 296b; at Ahmadabad, India, 3028a; Doric and Ionic, 230b; Egyptian, 1353b, 1354a, 1361a; [1354]; [1355], [4199]; Greek [4199]; Hindu, and Pagodas, 3214b; Indian, 2148a-b; [2147], [2151], [4593]; Indian, early, 5034a; [5035]; Jaina, in India [5040]; Roman [4199]  
 Tempo (musical term), 4198a  
 Tenbury, Worcester, Saxon Church, 4315a  
 Teniers (Flemish family of painters), 4200a  
 Tenniel, Sir John (English cartoonist), 4200b  
 Tennyson, Alfred (English poet), 4202b; [4204]  
 Tenor (normal voice in music), 4204a  
 Tense (in grammar), 4204a; 4373a  
 Terence, P. T. A. (Roman playwright), 4206a  
 Teresa, Saint, writings, 4206b  
 Terpsichore, Muse of dancing, 4207b  
 Terra-cotta, pottery, 4207b & seq.; [4207], [4208]; sculpture, 3888a; use in sculpture, influenced by Della Robbia, 3730b  
 Tetbury, Elizabethan Town Hall, 1785a  
 Tewkesbury Abbey, 4209b; King John's Bridge [4209]  
 Textiles, Indian, 2146b; manufacture at Cairo, 690a  
 Thackeray, W. M. (English novelist), 4211b; [4211]  
 Thaumatrope, forerunner of cinema, 906b  
 Theatre, 4214b & seq.; architecture in Germany, 4217b; influence of Maeterlinck, 1250a; Elizabethan, 1246b; English, modern, 1246b; [1249]; English Restoration, 1322b; English, thymed tragedies in, 3181a; German, modern and Reinhardt, 3674a; Greek, 4214b; Greek, nature and decline, 1245a & seq.; Greek, orchestra, 3161b; Latin, 1246a; Roman, at Orange, France [1615]; Roman, influence of Menander, 4712a; Russian, beginnings, 3812b; Russian, modern [3810]; Spanish, founded by Vega, 4366a  
 Theatres, English, closed during Civil War, 1248a; English, history, 4215a-b; English, reopened under Charles II, 810b; first built in London, 1246b; French, modern, 4217b; licensing, 2503a; Roman, design, 4214b  
 Thebes (city of ancient Egypt) 1353b; Temple Tombs, 230b; Valley of the Tombs of the Kings [1353]  
 Theocritus (Greek poet), 4219a  
 Theorbo (a large lute), 2600b  
 Theosum (ancient Greek temple), 309b 4221b  
 Theseus, statue [4222]  
 Thespis (Greek poet and tragedian), 4222a  
 Thetford, medieval monastic houses, 3056a  
 Thomas à Kempis (religious writer), 4225b  
 Thompson, Francis (English poet), 4225b  
 Thomson, James (Scottish poet), 4226a; [4226]  
 Thorvaldsen, B. (Danish sculptor), 4226b  
 Thoth (Egyptian deity), illustrated [194]  
 Thothmes III, statue [4227]  
 "Thousand and One Nights": see "Arabian Nights"  
 Thrones, English, in House of Lords [2814]  
 Through the Looking Glass (children's book by Lewis Carroll), 1220a  
 Thucydides (Greek historian), 4229a; [4229]  
 Thurgarton, Nottinghamshire, Priory Church [3091]  
 Tibeto-Chinese languages, 5033b  
 Tibullus, Albius (Roman poet), 4232b  
 Tiepolo, G. (Italian painter), 4234b  
 Tiles, use for decoration, 4236b  
 Time and temperature system, in photography, 3391a  
 Time-signatures, musical, 1910a  
 Timgad, Algeria, Roman ruins, 4238b; [4238]  
 Timur, his tomb in Samarkand, 4357a  
 Tinnia Castle, Peebles, 3300b  
 Tintern Abbey, 2830b; [1414]  
 Tintoretto (Venetian painter), 4239b  
 Tissot, J. J. (French painter), 4240a  
 Titian (Venetian painter), 4241b  
 Titus, Arch of, 4243b; [4243]  
 Tokyo, Imperial Palace, 4248b; modernization, 4248b; [4249]; picturesque building [2283]  
 Toletorp Hall, Rutland, 3817b  
 Tolstoy, Count L. N. (Russian novelist), 4249b; [4249]  
 Tomb, forms of, 4251a  
 Tombs of the Kings, Valley of, in Egypt, 1361b  
 Tonality, musical, 2907a  
 Tonbridge, castle [4251]  
 Tone, musical, 1920b, 4252a; Indian, 5094b; vibrations of, 2904a, 3971b  
 Tonic note, in musical scale, 2369a  
 Torchin (variety of lace), 2110a  
 Toronto [4255]; Government House [3144]; Parliament Buildings [4771]; public buildings, 4254b; [4254]; Royal York Hotel [4724]; Symphony Orchestra, 4788b; Union Station, in American style, 4724b; University buildings, 4724b; [4757]  
 Torre Abbey, Torquay, 4259a  
 Torun, Poland, Gothic architecture [3459]  
 Tours Cathedral, 1610a  
 Tower Bridge, London, 599a; [599]  
 Tower of London [3566]  
 Towers, Norman, in Sussex churches, 4135a; round, in Irish architecture, 4847b; [4848]  
 Town Planning, in England, 4262a  
 Towner Art Gallery, Eastbourne, 1305a  
 Toxophilus (treatise by Ascham), 283a  
 Tracery, in architecture, 4263a; [4264]; in Indian architecture, 5039b  
 Trade Guilds, producing plays in medieval England, 1246a-b  
 Tragedians, Roman, influence on Renaissance drama, 1246a  
 Tragedy, 1245b, 4266b; Aristotles' view, 59a; English, first performance, 1246b; French, 1250a; Greek, and Sophocles, 4012a; Greek, origin, 1848b; Greek, themes, 1245a; Greek, use of masks, 2693b; [2693]; in French literature, 1635b; Roman, early decay, 2445b-6a  
 Tragi-comedy, 1244b  
 Trajan's Arch, Benevento, 4267b; Bridge, on Danube, 593a; [595]; Column, Rome, 4267b  
 Transitive and intransitive verbs, 4373a  
 Travertine (building stone), 4278a  
 Treble (musical term), 4278a  
 Tredington, Saxon Church, 4515a  
 Trim, County Meath, Anglo-Norman castle, 4283a  
 Trinidad, Government offices [4283]  
 Trinity College, Cambridge, 4537a; [709]  
 Trinity College, Dublin [4537]  
 Tripoli, Roman triumphal arch, 2503a  
 Trirème, Greek relief [4285]  
 Triton, statue [4285]  
 Trivandrum, India, Science College [5065]  
 Trocadero, Palace of, Paris, 3264a  
 Trochaic metre, 2750a  
 Trollope, Anthony (English novelist), 4286a; [4286]  
 Trombone (musical instrument), 4286a; [4286]  
 Troubadours (French lyric poets), 1616a, 4287b; and Canadian folk music, 4787b; language, 3565b; Richard I and the, 3711a  
 Trouvères (medieval poets), 4288a; their love songs, 1636a  
 Troy, ruins, 230h  
 Trumpet (musical instrument), 4288b; compared with bugle, 466b  
 Truro Cathedral, 4289a; [4289]  
 "Tsar Kolokol," Moscow (largest bell in the world), 453b; [456]  
 Tchaikovsky, P. I. (Russian composer), 4291a; [4291]  
 Tuba (brass musical instrument), 533a  
 Tumulus, at Newgrange, I.F.S. [4844]  
 Tunbridge Wells, the Pantiles, 4295b; [4295]  
 Tuning, of double-bass and violoncello, 1237a  
 Tuning fork, 2901b, 4296b  
 Tunis [4296], [4297]  
 Turanian language group, 1470a  
 Turgenev, I. S. (Russian novelist), 4299b  
 Turkish language, modern alphabet used, 4303a

Turner, J. M. W. (English painter), 4308a; [4309]  
 Turrets, use of, in Tudor architecture, 4393b  
 Tutankhamen, statue [4314]  
 Tutbury Castle, Staffordshire, 4064a

Twain, Mark (American author), 4314b  
 Tweedsmuir, Lord (Scottish writer), 4315a; [4315]  
 Twin lens reflex cameras, 3397b  
 Tympani, use in orchestras, 2264a

Tyndale, W. (English translator of Bible), 4318b  
 Tynemouth, Northumberland, Abbey, 3075a; parish church, 4316a

## U

U (twenty-first letter of the alphabet), 4322  
 Udall, N. (author of *Ralph Roister Doister*), 4323a  
 Ukulele (musical instrument), 4323b  
 Ulysses (hero of the *Odyssey*), 4324a; [4326]  
 Ultramarine (blue pigment), 4326a  
 Umber (artist's pigment), 4327a

Unicorn (heraldic beast), 4331a; [4331]  
 Unities, Three, in tragedy, 4266b  
 Upper partials (in musical sound), 1920b; none in tuning fork, 4296b  
 Uppingham, Norman church and school, 3818a; [3817]  
 Upton Church, Slough, 3984a

Ur, Chaldaea, 230b; discoveries of sculpture and architecture, 223b; temple of Moon god, 827b  
 Ural-Altaic language group, 2434a  
 Urdu, (Indian language), 2145a, 5085a; evolution in India, 5090a  
 Ursuline Monastery, Quebec, 4721b  
 Ushabti figures, Egyptian, 1361b

## V

V (twenty-second letter of the alphabet), 4358  
 Valenciennes (variety of lace), 2410a; [2409]  
 Valetta, Malta [2638], [2639]  
 Van Dyck, Sir Anthony (Flemish painter), 4362a; [4362]  
 Van Gogh: *see* Gogh, Vincent van  
 Vanbrugh, Sir John (English architect and dramatist), 4361a  
 Vancouver [4362]; Pauline Johnson Memorial [4777]; Symphony Orchestra, 4780a  
 Vanishing point, in perspective, 3340a  
 Variation form (in music), 2913a  
 Variations (in music), 4363b  
 Varma, Ravi (Indian painter), 5144a  
 Varnish, 4363b; used as colour medium by Hubert van Eyck, 1289a  
 Varro, M. T. (Roman writer), 4364a  
 Vase, Greek terra cotta [3893]  
 Vases, Greek, nature of figures on, 1252b  
 Vatican (papal palace), 4364b; [4365]; Borgia apartments, decorated by Raphael, 3646a; decoration of chapel of Sixtus IV, 537a; library, 2499a, 2501a; [2500]; new galleries designed by Bramante, 573a  
 Vandeville (stage entertainment), 4365a  
 Vaughan Williams, R. (British composer), 4365a  
 Vault (form of roof), 4365a; [4365]; Nonian, 3057b  
 Vaulting, development in Gothic architecture, 232a; stone, 3754a  
 Vaults, transverse, in concrete, 236b  
 Velas (sacred Sanskrit writings), 3852a-b, 4365b, 4398b  
 Verbe Hymns, 2146b  
 Vega Carpio, Lope F. de (Spanish dramatist), 4366a  
 Velasquez, D. R. de S. (Spanish

painter), 4367a; [4367]; painting of Aesop [58]  
 Venice, 4370a; [2258], [4371]; Ducal Palace, decorations, 4240a; lace, 2410b; [2408]  
 Verb (part of speech), 4373a; tenses, 3381a, 4204a  
 Verdi, G. (Italian composer), 4373b; [4374]  
 Vergil (Roman poet), 4374b; [4374]  
 Vermilion (red pigment), 4375a  
 Verne, Jules (French writer), 4375b; [4375]  
 Verona, Roman amphitheatre and remains, 2252a  
 Veronese, Paul (Italian painter), 4376a  
 Verrocchio (Italian sculptor), 233a  
 Versailles, Palace of [1607]; 4376b; [4376], [4377]  
 Verse, blank, as medium of English drama, 2248a; blank, introduced into drama, 1430a; distinguished from poetry, 3451b; elegiac, Latin, Ovid's mastery, 3194b; English, metres used, 2750a; heroic, 2005a; metrical form, 4377b  
 Verulam, Baron: *see* Bacon, Francis  
 Verulamium, Roman theatre, 2012b  
 Vesta, temple in Rome [231]  
 Vestments, church, ornamentation, 1400b, 4378b; [4378]  
 Viaduct, 4382a  
 Vibrations (musical), 2903a-b; measurement, 3971b  
 Vicenza, architecture by Palladio, 2252a  
 Victoria, Methodist Church [4688]  
 Victor Emmanuel II Monument, Rome [4383]  
 Vienna, 4385b; [4389], [4390]; Cathedral of St. Stephen, 4389b; School of Arts and Crafts at, 1253a  
 Vignola (Italian architect), 233b  
 Vikings, origins of craftsmanship, 226b  
 Villon, François (French poet), 4391a

Vimy Ridge, Canadian War Memorial, 4730a  
 Vinci, Leonardo da (Italian painter), 4391a; painting of Last Supper [198]  
 Viol (stringed musical instrument), 4392a; [4392]; development of music, 2192b  
 Viola (musical instrument), 4393a  
 Violin (musical instrument), 4392b; [4393]; development, 2192b; first English compositions, 2297a; Stradivarius and Amati schools, 4095a; importance in chamber music, 830b  
 Violoncello (musical instrument), 4393a  
 Viols, early music, 673b, 830b, 1227b; connection of double-bass with, 1237a; early English fantasias for, 1504a; John Dordland's compositions, 1210b  
 Virgil: *see* Vergil  
 Virginal (musical instrument), 4393b; compared with harpsichord, 1925a; early English music for, 673b  
 Virginia, State Capitol [4391]  
 Visby, Sweden, medieval walls [4141]  
 Vishnu, Temple of, Madras [2613]  
 Vivace (musical term), 4198b  
 Vocabulary, 2432b; English, growth and evolution, 3381a *et seq.*  
 Voice, human, pitch, 3970a; singing, range, 3970a; (in grammar), 4373a  
 Volapük (universal language), 4397b  
 Volsungasaga (thirteenth century Norse epic), 3960b  
 Voltaire, F. M. A. de, (French writer), 4398a; [4399]  
 Vowel (sound of speech), 4400b  
 Vowel sounds, phonetic classification of, 1397a  
 Vowels, English, changes in pronunciation, 3380b; in phonetics 2432a; in poetry, 3970b  
 Vulgate, Latin Bible translation 4401a

## W

- W (twenty-third letter of the alphabet), 4403  
 Wagner, W. R. (German composer), 4403a; [4403]  
 Waits (singers of carols), 4404b  
 Wakefield, Yorkshire, bridge and chapel (4555); Cathedral [4405]  
 Wakeman's House, Ripon, 3726b  
 Wales, literary life in middle ages, 389a; music, 4407b  
 Walker Art Gallery, Liverpool, 2540b  
 Wallace, Edgar (English writer), 4411b  
 Waller, Edmund (English poet), 4412b  
 Wallingford, Berkshire, castle, 466b  
 Wallon dialect, in Belgium, 4413a  
 Walls, decoration, 2012a-b  
 Walpole, H. S. (English novelist), 3170a, 4413b; *see* Orford, Earl of  
 Waltham Cross [2011]  
 Walton, Isaac (English author), 4413a; [4415]  
 Waltz, modern, 1120a  
 Ward, Mrs. Humphrey (English novelist), 4416a; [4416]  
 Warsaw [3457], [3458]  
 Warton, Thomas (English poet), 4419a  
 Warwick, 4420a; castle [792]; 4419b; [4419]; 4423a; Church of St. Mary, 4419b  
 Washington, D.C., buildings, 4424a; [4424]  
 Water colours, 4429b; used in Indian painting, 5044b; use of carmine, 771a  
 Waterford, cathedrals, 4430a; Reginald's Town, 4430a  
 Watford, parish church, 4435a  
 Watson, Sir W. (English poet), 4435a  
 Watteau, A. (French painter), 4435b  
 Watts, G. F. (English painter), 4436a; [4436]  
 Watts, Isaac (English hymn writer), 4436b; [4436]  
 Waverley Abbey, Surrey, 4128b  
 Wax, use for batik dyeing, 417b  
 Weathercocks, decorative [4183], [4484]  
 Weaving, 4437b; [4438]; Aztec, 354b; by natives of Borneo, 546a; development of possible effects, 628b; included in definition "Arts," 273b; methods used for carpets, 778b *d seq.*  
 Weber, K. M. F. E. von (German composer), 4438a  
 Webster, John (English dramatist), 4438b  
 Wedgwood Ware (decorated pottery), 4438a  
 Wellingborough, Gothic architecture, 4441b  
 Wells, Bishop's Palace, 4444a; Cathedral [801]; 4443b; [4443]  
 Wells, H. G. (English author), 4444a; [4444]  
 Welsh language, 4407a  
 Wenlock, ruins of eighth century priory, 3949a  
 Weobley, Herefordshire, church and inn at [2000]  
 West Hartlepool, Church of Stranton, 4448a  
 Westminster Abbey, 4449b; compared with Greek Parthenon, 231a; rebuilt by Henry III, 1979b; woodcarving [4509]  
 Westminster Cathedral, mosaics, 2862a  
 Westmorland, Norman architecture, 4452b; Saxon crosses, 4452b  
 Weston-super-Mare, parish church, 4454a  
 Wheel window, 3761a  
 Whigs, satires on by Arbuthnot, 218b  
 Whistler, J. A. M. (American artist), 4461a; [4461]  
 Whitby Abbey [3681]  
 White, Gilbert (English author), 4461b  
 White, W. H. (English author), 4461b  
 Whitehall, new palace, 234b  
 Whitland Abbey, Carmarthenshire, 771a  
 Whitman, Walt (American poet), 4462b  
 Wigan, fourteenth century church, 4464b  
 Wigs, theatrical, 2805b  
 Wilde, Oscar (Irish author), 4467a; [4467]  
 Wilkie, Sir David (Scottish painter), 4467b; [4467]; painting, of King Alfred [119]  
 Willett, William (English architect), 4468b  
 William II, Palace of [2042]  
 Wilton Diptych (early English painting), 3222a; [3217]  
 Wiltshire, Saxon architecture, 4481a  
 Winchester, Cathedral, 4482a; churches, 4482b; West Gate, 4482b; [4482]  
 Wind instruments, musical, 2192a; [2192]  
 Window, Norman, tracery [4264]  
 Windows, decoration [2201], in Norman architecture, 3053a; tracery, 4263a; [4264]; Tudor, 4293b  
 Windsor Castle, 3023a; [4487]  
 Wingless Victory, temple at Athens, 309b  
 Winnipeg, Manitoba, architecture, 4489a; [2652]; Legislative Building, 4724b  
 Winter Palace, Leningrad, 2484a; [2484]  
 Winthorpe, woodwork in church, 3975a  
 Wittering, Northamptonshire, church, 3068b  
 Witwatersrand, S.A., University [4963]  
 Wolfston Hall, seventeenth century, Stourbridge, 4516a  
 Wolverhampton Art Gallery [4507]  
 Wood, Sir Henry (English conductor), 4508a; [4508]  
 Wood, skill in working by early Britons, 617b; use for medieval buildings, 775a; used for carving by Egyptians, 785b  
 Woodcarving, 4508a *d seq.*; [4509]; Canadian, 4721b *d seq.*; English, fifteenth century [3889]; in French Canada, 4730a; Maori [4906]  
 Woodcut, Durer's style, 1254a-b; printing in colours by Dürer, 1282a; in early books, 539a; used for illustration, 2134b  
 Wood engraving, 1435a; [1435]; 4510a  
 Woodstock, Oxfordshire, old buildings, 4511a; Ontario, Court house [4774]  
 Wood wind instrument, in orchestra, 3160b  
 Woolton Bassett, Town Hall [4479]  
 Worcester, Cathedral, 4512b; [4512]; Guildhall, 4512b  
 Worcestershire, Norman architecture, 4515a  
 Wordsworth, William (English poet), 4516a; [4516]  
 Worthing, Old Town Hall [4535]  
 Wren, Sir Christopher (English architect), 4538b  
 Wrexham, church, 1158b  
 Writing, 4538a; Babylonian and Assyrian, 1092a-b; cuneiform, discovered in Asia Minor, 224a; cuneiform, rock inscriptions at Behistun, 220b; cuneiform, used in Babylonia, 357b; demotic, *see* Hieroglyphics; identified with drawing, 1251a; ideographic, or picture, 2018b; Indian (American), 2160a; invention in Egypt, 1357b; Irish, basis of Old English, 1422b; Phoenician, early discoveries at Jebel, 224a; phonetic, Egyptian [2018], symbolic, Egyptian, 2019b; [2019]  
 Wrong, G. McK. (Canadian historian), 4537b  
 Würzburg, Archbishop's Palace, 4234b  
*Wuthering Heights* (novel by Emily Brontë), 630a  
 Wycherley, William (English dramatist), 4539b  
 Wymondham, seventeenth century Market House [3054]  
 Wyss, J. H. (Swiss author), 4540b

## X

- X (twenty-fourth letter of the alphabet) [4510]  
 Xenophon (Athenian historian), 4541a  
 Xylophone (musical instrument), 4542b; [1512]

## Y

- |   |  |   |
|---|--|---|
| Y (twenty-fifth letter of the alphabet), 4542<br>Yankton, South Dakota, bridge [4026]<br>Yeats, W. B. (Irish poet), 4547b;<br>{ 547<br>Ye {colour}, 4547b | Yokohama [2283]<br>York, 4552a; Minster, 4551b;<br>{4551}; walls and gateways of,<br>4551b; [4551]<br>York House, London, 2571a;<br>Twickenham, 4315a<br>Yorkshire, monastic houses [4553] | Ypres, Belgium, architecture, 451a<br>Ystad, Sweden, timbered house [4143]<br>Yugoslavia, languages spoken, 4558b |
|---|--|---|

## Z

- |  |   |   |
|--|---|---|
| Z (last letter of the alphabet), 4565<br>Zangwill, Israel (British writer), 4565a; [4565]<br>Zayin (Phoenician letter), 4565<br>Zechariah (prophet, priest and poet), 4568b<br>Zend-Avesta, (Parsee sacred book), 4567a; earliest portion, 3336a | Zinc etching, 4568a; in book illustrations, 539a<br>Zither (musical instrument), 4570a; [4570]<br>Zola, Émile E. C. A. (French novelist), 4570b; [4570]<br>Zoopractiscope, forerunner of cinema, 906b | Zurich, Romanesque Cathedral, 4151b<br>Zwinger, Museum, in Dresden, 1256a |
|--|---|---|

# SOCIAL LIFE AND EDUCATION

*Sports; Pastimes; Manners and Customs; Fashions; Food; Cuisine*

## A

- ABACA, cloth made from, 2a  
 Abalone, mollusc used as food, 2b  
 Abbot's Bromley, folk dancing at, 1380a; horn dance at [4063]  
 ABC teashop, first opened, 3691a  
 Aberdeen University, 8b; first principal, 324a  
 Aberystwyth, University College, 12b  
 Abinger Hammer, ancient clock at [4127]  
 Aborigines, Australian, activities, etc., 4600a-b, [4609]; nomadic life, 4606b  
 Absinthe (liqueur drink), 14a; made of wormwood, 4535a  
 Academies, in ancient Greece, 3870b  
 Academy, educational institution, 18a  
 Accolade, medieval ceremony conferring knighthood, 889a, 2389a  
 Acorns, edibility of, 3112a  
 Address, forms of, 28b  
 Adelaide, University of, 4024a  
 Adolescence, educative necessities of, 35a  
 Adolescents, education of, Hadow Report on, 1328a  
 Adult education, in England, 1330b *et seq.*  
 Adulteration, of foodstuffs, 36b  
 Aegeans, costume of, 43b  
 Aerated bread, nature of, 45b, 508a  
 Aerated waters, 2784a  
 Afghanistan, education in, 61a  
 Africa, Northern, children of [872]  
 Africans, costume of, [67]  
 Afrikaans language, recognized in schools in S. Africa, 4978a; taught in schools, 4019a; in Universities, 4978a  
 Agate, used in jewellery, 77b, [77]  
 Agricultural education, 79b *et seq.*  
 Agriculture, National Diploma in, 80a; schools of, in Canada, 4710b; in S. Africa, 4929b  
 Aigrette (form of plumage decoration), 1352a; [1352]  
 Aino, hair worn long, 89b; [89]  
 Aintree, Liverpool, racecourse, 4079b  
 Air-conditioning, modern [1957]  
 Alabaster, ornamental uses of, 87b; [97]  
 Alcohol, content of, in wine, 4488b; distilled from maize, 2631b; effects of excessive consumption, 1151a; potato a., 3517a  
 Aldbury, Herts, whipping-post at, 4461a  
 Ale (a beverage), 113a; English beer, 443a  
 Alexandra Park, racecourse at, 2065b  
 Alexandria, library, 117b; museum of Ptolemy Soter, 2901b  
 Algerians, costumes of [123]  
 Alizarin (a dye), 2616b; used for dyeing fabrics, 128b  
 All Fives (a game of dominoes), 1229b  
 All Fools' Day, 130a  
 All Souls College, Oxford, 3203b  
 All Souls' Day, customs of, 132b  
 Alligator pear (a fruit), 349a; [349]  
 All-India Olympic games [5135]  
 Allspice (a spice), 133a; obtained from pimento, 3418a  
 Almanacs, history of, 133b; [133]  
 Almandine (semi-precious stone), 134a  
 Almond, edible fruit of, 134b  
 Almoner, Lord High, 136a  
 Alpaca, wool of, 4512a  
 Alpine Club, London, 2886a  
 Aluminium, criticized as kitchenware material, 3454a; use for cooking utensils, 142b  
 Amateur Athletic Club, founded, 3611b  
 Amateur Football Association, origin of, 1586b  
 Ambassadors, precedence of, 3528b  
 Amber, ornamental uses of, 146a  
 Ambergis, used by perfumers, 4457a  
 Ambrosia (mythical food), 147b  
 America, famous racing yacht, 4544b  
 America's Cup (yachting trophy), 4544b  
 Amethyst (a gem), 149b; [1696]  
 Amontillado (sherry), 3929a  
 Amphitheatre, Roman, at Caereleon, 2829a; at Verona, 2252a  
 Amsterdam, diamond cutting in, 155b  
 Amulet (a charm), 156a; [156]; use of earring as, 1299b  
 Ancestor worship, nature of, 161a  
 Angling, 169b *et seq.*; carp in India, 5033a  
 Angora rabbit, wool of, 3616a  
 Angostura (aromatic stomachic), 172a  
 Angus, weaving introduced in, 172a  
 Aniline dyes, uses of, 173a  
 Anise, seeds of, uses of, 175a; [175]  
 Anna (Indian coin), 3796a  
 Antarctic exploration, history of, 3463a *et seq.*; Scott and, 3844b; Shackleton and, 3916b  
 Antimacassars, for furnishing, 2608a  
 Antimony, cosmetic uses of in Egypt, 190a  
 Antisemitism (Jew hatred), 2313b, 2314a  
 Antwerp lace, 2410a  
 Antwerp University, 448b  
 Apaches (Paris hooligans), 195b  
 Apothecaries' weight, 3524b  
 Apparatus, Montessori educational, 2838a-b *et seq.*, [2838], [2839]  
 Apple (a fruit), [1646]; *facing* [3758]; culture of, 202a *et seq.*; food value and uses, 204b; varieties, 1647a  
 Apple tree, wassailing the, at Christmas, 4427a  
 Apprenticeship, medieval, 1868b; system of, 2568a  
 Apricot (a fruit), 208a; [206]  
 Apricot kernel, liqueur made from, 206b  
 April Fool, *see* All Fools' Day  
 Aquamarine, variety of beryl, 207b  
 Aquaplaning (a water sport), 208a; [207]  
 Arabs, customs of, 212b  
 Arcadians, simple manners of, 219b  
 Archers, Indian, in contest [5133]  
 Archery (a pastime), 227b; [227]  
 Arctic exploration, history, 3463b *et seq.*  
 Argand lamp, 18th century, 2419a  
 Argentina, education, 242b  
 Argol, cream of tartar made from, 1062a  
 Ariki, Maori chieftain, 4904b  
 Aristocracy, of wealth, in Rome, 3579a  
 Arithmetic, in elementary schools, 2702b  
 Arizona, education in, 252b  
 Arizona rubies, or garnets, 3783a  
 Arkansas, education in, 254b  
 Armenia, education in, 259a  
 Armlets, in India, 2311b  
 Arms, coats of, origin and practice, 1692b; [1992], [1993]  
 Arms, kings of, 1993a  
 Arnold, Thomas (English educationist), 271b  
 Arrack (alcoholic liquor), 272a, 3710b  
 Arrowroot (a digestive foodstuff), 272b; [273]  
 Artichoke (a vegetable), 45b; [275]  
 Artificial flowers, used for ornament, 1572b *et seq.*  
 Art serge, meaning of, 3909a  
 Asbestos (fire resisting fabric), 282a; [282]  
 Ascham, Roger (author of *The Schoolmaster*), 283a  
 Ashmolean Museum, Oxford, 2901b  
 Ash Wednesday (a festival), 284a  
 Asparagus (a vegetable), 290a; [290]  
 Assam, tea production of, 292b; [293]  
 Association football, 1585b *et seq.*; in Australia, 4693a-b; in Irish Free State, 4883b; in New Zealand, 4924a; in S. Africa, 5010a; *see* Football  
 Asurbanipal, earliest libraries, 2499a  
 Astrakhan fur, 3799b  
 Astrology, superstitions of, 280b  
 Asylum, ancient practice of, 307b  
 Athenaeum, ancient Greek university, 308a  
 Athenians, ancient, luxury of, 1836a  
 Athens, modern, National University of, 310a; social conditions according to Aristophanes, 247b; stadium at [1841]; University, 1842b

- Athletics, 4655b *et seq.*; [4057]; in Australia, 4690b; in Irish Free State, 4885a; [4884]; in New Zealand, 4924a; in S. Africa, 5012b
- Atlantis, island of ancient tradition, 312a
- Atlas, origin of, 2660a
- Atrium, Roman living room, 314b; [313]
- Attar, a perfume of flowers, 315b
- Aubergine, same as Eggplant, which *see*
- Auckland, New Zealand, University College, 5031a, 4897a; [4896]
- Auction bridge, rules of, 600b; *see* Bridge
- Augusta, College of, in ancient Rome, 318b
- Augury, Roman divination, 1213a
- Australia, education in, 329b, 4040b *et seq.*
- Australian aborigines, customs, 324a-b
- Australian Rules, form of Rugby, 4693a-b
- Austria, education in, 336b; folk-dancing in [1579]
- Autographs, collections of, 347b; [347]
- Avocado pear (a fruit), 348a; [349]
- Avourdupois, meaning, 3524b
- Axminster carpet, nature of, 179b
- Aztec, cannibalism among, 741a; civilization of, 354b
- Azulejos, Portuguese porcelain tiles, 3504a
- B**
- Baccarat, a card game, 358b; illegal in England, 1671a
- Bacchantes, orgies of, in ancient Greece, 3274b
- Backgammon, a game, 300b; [360]
- Bacon (flesh of the pig), 361a; [361]; 3498b
- Baden Powell, Lord, Chief Scout, 385a; [365]
- Badminton, a game, 368a; [366]; in Canada, 4528a
- Bafin Land Eskimo (costume of), [367]
- Bagatelle, a game, 367a
- Baggataway (American-Indian game), 4826b
- Baghdad, University in, 2215b
- Bait, fishing, nature of, 170a
- Baize (a coarse fabric), 380a
- Baking, yeast used for, 4547b
- Baking powder composition, 4002a; phosphates in, 3386a; function of, 389a
- Ball alleys, for hand-ball, in Irish Free State, 4883b
- Ballet, Imperial School of, 377b; social origins of, 377a
- Balliol College, Oxford, 3203b; Jowett and, 2320a
- Balloon, invention of, 2207
- Ballooning, in stratosphere, 4097b
- Ballot, ancient customs of, 380a
- Ballroom dancing, forms of, 1120a
- Ballsbridge, Dublin, horse show at, 4388b
- Bampton, Oxon, Morris dancing at, [3202]
- Ban, variety of meanings in history, 333a
- Banana (tropical fruit), 383b; [383], [384], [385], *facing* [4286]
- Banbury cakes, 692b
- Bandana, a silk kerchief, 388a
- Bangkok, University of, 3950b
- Bangor, colleges in, 387b
- Bank holidays, British, 387a
- Bankers, Institute of, Examinations of, 392b
- Banking, educational training for, 392a
- Bank-note, Guinea, rare, [390]
- Bannocks (Scottish cakes), 579b-580a
- Banshee, Irish superstitions concerning, 394a
- Barbers, the practise of surgery by, 398a
- Barber's pole, origin of, 398a
- Barber's shop, centres of gossip, 398a
- Barbola, a handicraft, 398b; [399]
- Dards, in Wales and Ireland, 399a
- Barette, judge's cap, 408a
- Barge (as ceremonial boat), 300b
- Barley (food uses), 402a
- Barnardo Homes, Dr. (for children), 403a
- Barnum (American showman), 403b
- Baroda, free and compulsory education in, 5063a, 5070b
- Barometer, discovery of, 4260a
- Baronage, in England, Henry II and, 1978a
- Barons (English), Henry III and, 1978a-b
- Baroque pearls, meaning of, 3297b; [3297]
- Barristers, education of, 2182b; in Irish Free State, 4866a
- Baseball (a game), 409a *et seq.*; [409], [410]; in Canada, 4827b; [4827]; in S. Africa, 5010a; national game of U.S.A., 409a, *et seq.*
- Baseball bats, made of willow, 4477a
- Basel, University of, 4150a
- Basket ball (a game), 411a; in India [5135]
- Basket-making, competition for, at Taunton [4009]; in Donegal, Irish Free State [4862]; use of willow in, 4477a
- Basketry, art of, 411b; [411], [412]
- Basques, distinctive customs of, 4030a
- Bassen umbrellas, Burma [660]
- Bathing, ceremonial, in Indian temples [5092]
- Bathing Ghats, India [4330]
- Bath Oliver biscuit, 691a
- Baths, history of, 410a *et seq.*; [416], [417]; public, in ancient Rome, 3752a; Roman, in Glamorganshire, 1770b; Romano-British, 3743b, 3744a
- Bath stone [4090]
- Batik dyeing (a handicraft), 417b
- Baton Sinister (in heraldry), 1993b
- Battledore and Shuttlecock (a game), 418b; [418]
- Batson, Devon, community dancing in, [1180]
- Battle, trial by, in England, 3163a
- Bayeux tapestry (famous embroidery), 420b, 4170a; scenes from the [4169]
- Bay Rum (a toilet preparation), 421a
- Bazaar (oriental market), 421a
- Beadle, office of, 421b; [421]
- Beads, form of jewellery, 421b
- Beadwork (a handicraft), 422a; [422]
- Beagling (a sport), 422b
- Beaker pottery, early British, 3531a
- Bean (a vegetable), 422a; [423]
- Beard, wearing of, 425b; taxed in Russia, 3348a
- Beards, fashion of, medieval, 1890b
- Beauty culture, art of, 487b; [428]
- Beaver fur, Canadian trade in, 4714b; seldom used for hats, 1932a
- Bed, Japanese [2289]
- Bedchamber, ladies of the, 3778b
- Bedding, camping, types of, 715a
- Bedlam, hospital for lunatics, 435b
- Bedouins, costume of, 436a; [4269]
- Beds, history and varieties of, 431a; [431]
- Beef, cattle bred for, varieties of, 807a
- Beefeaters, costume of, 4548b; [4548]
- Beef extract, preparation of, 1489a
- Beefsteak Club, 913b
- Beer (a malt liquor), 442b; contaminated by arsenic, 389a; made from nettle stalks, 2998a; varieties and preparation, 389a
- Beeswax, commercial uses, 4436b
- Beet (a vegetable), 443a
- Beet sugar, manufacture of, 4114b
- Beggars, in England, under Henry VIII, 1989a
- Beirut, universities at, 4158b
- Belfast, municipal college in, 447b; [446]
- Belgium, education in, 448b; education in Flemish language in, 1559a; Universities, 448b
- Belgrade, University of, 4558b
- Belleek (Irish porcelain), *facing* [3496]
- Bellmen (medieval watchmen), 3470a; [3469]
- Bells, 455a; [456]
- Bell tent, form of, 4206a
- Beluga (Russian sturgeon), 4104a
- Benares, bathing ghats at [4338]; [1672]; [5127]; brassware and jewellery of, 2148a; Sanskrit College at, 5063b
- Bend Sinister (in heraldry), 1993b
- Berbers, customs of, 462a
- Bergamot (common name of plants), 462b; oil of, 462b
- Berlin, University of, 468a
- Bermuda rig (in yachting) [4545]; 4513b
- Bern (or Berne), University of, 1510a
- Beryl (a precious stone), 473a; S. African, 4987b
- Betel nut, chewing of, 4748
- Betrothal, ring as symbol of, 3723b
- Betting Control Board, 4748
- Betting, legality of, 1671a



- Bézique (card game), 478a  
 Bhang (Indian narcotic), 478a  
 Bhopal, schools founded in, 5134b  
 Bible School Movement, 4121a  
 Bicycle, development of [1099]; invention of, 2207; *see* Cycles for main article  
 Bicycling, in Holland, popularity of, 2991a  
 Big game, African [4937]  
 Big-game fishing, in N. Zealand, 4924a; in S. Africa, 5012b  
 Big game hunting (a sport), 2100a  
 Bignor, Roman villa at [3742]; 4134b  
 Bilberry (a berry-bearing shrub), 480b  
 Billiard table, standard dimensions of, 481b  
 Billiards (an indoor game), 481a *et seq.*; [482]  
 Billiards Association and Control Council, 481b  
 Birds, cage, custom of keeping, 494b  
 Birds' nests, edible, 1221b  
 Biretta (a form of hat), 498a; [498]  
 Birth, registration of, 3672a  
 Birth stones, origin and custom of, and list, 481a  
 Biscuit pottery, 3520a  
 Bisley, rifle shooting at [4057]  
 Bitters (liquid of tonic properties), 502b  
 Black, as mourning shade, 2887a  
 Blackberry (small fruit), 504b  
 Black Box, legend of, 2826a  
 Blackburn, Grammar School at 506b  
 Black Cap, judge's, origin of, 498a  
 Blackcock, tail of, as adornment, 1361a  
 Black Death, effect of, in England, 1523a  
 Black flag, use of, 1549a  
 Blacking (for shoes), 507a  
 Blackmail, custom of, in olden times, 507b  
 Black Watch tartan [3880]  
 Blackberry, same as Bilberry, *which see*  
 Blancmange (sweetmeat), 519a; 2297a  
 Blankenburg, first kindergarten at, 1643b  
 Blarney Stone, customs and beliefs concerning, 510a  
 Bleaching (a whitening process for fabrics), 511a; [4212]  
 Blind, alphabet for the [513]; education of, 514a  
 Bloat (a form of cured herring), 515a; 2003a  
 Blood Stone (semi-precious stone), 1602a; *see* Heliotrope  
 Blubber, whale, used for soap-making and other manufactures, 520a, 4456b  
 Blue, colour, use as emblem, 520b  
 Blue Coat School, in York, 4552a  
 Blue Riband, origin of, as prize-winning emblem, 520b  
 Bluing (mixture used to whiten clothes), 521a  
 Boar spearing, or pig-sticking (Indian sport), 5132b, 5214b  
 Boat race, in India [5133]  
 Boat Race (Oxford and Cambridge), 5271b  
 Bobb, E. V. (Indian lawn tennis player), 5055b  
 Robbin lace, 2407b; [2409]  
 Bodleian Library, Oxford, 2499b; 3197a  
 Body, decoration of the, by Maoris, 4892a  
 Body Brussels, carpet, nature of, 779a  
 Bolivia, education in, 529a  
 Bologna, ancient university at, 2250b, 4351a  
 Bombshell, a form of firework, 3598b  
 Bondmen, in medieval society, 3051b  
 Bonbons, early history of, 1002b  
 Bonfires, custom of, on Hallowe'en, 1900a  
 Bonn, university of, 1736b  
 Bonnet, a soft cap, 536a  
 Bookmakers, law relating to, 1670b  
 Bookmaking, illegal in New Zealand, 4924a  
 Bookplates, history of, 538b, [538]  
 Boomerang, use of in Australia, 4608a  
 Bootlegging, illegal production and sale of intoxicants, 3987a  
 Bootleg whisky, in U.S.A. [3556]  
 Boots and shoes, history and manufacture, 542b *et seq.*; [542]  
 Bordeaux, a wine, 928a  
 Borneo, costume and customs in, 546a; [546]; native dwelling, [545]  
 Boston (Lincs), grammar school in, 549b  
 Botany serge, meaning of, 3909a  
 Bottle, container for liquids, forms of, 557a  
 Bottle Gourd, in the Orient, 1814a  
 Bottling, of food, 3536b  
 Botulism, food poisoning, 558a; 1584a; 3454b  
 Bouquet, aroma of wine, 4488a  
 Bourbon coffee, 965b  
 Bowling, indoor game, 562b  
 Bowling greens, municipal, 2894a  
 Bowl playing, Irish national game, 4885a  
 Bowls, a game, 581a *et seq.*; [561]; in Canada, 4828a; in S. Africa [5011]  
 Bowls, porcelain [3496]  
 Bow Street Runners, early police, 3470b; [3469]  
 Boxing, sport of, 583a *et seq.*; [563], [564]; origin, 4056a; in Irish Free State, 4883a  
 Boxing Day, calling for gratuities on, 4404b  
 Box kite, toy, 2386a [2385]  
 Box lacrosse, indoor game, 4827b  
 Boy bishop, procession of, 3452b  
 Boys' Brigade, 585b  
 Boys' clubs, history of, 585b  
 Boy Scout Movement in India, 5068b; *see* Boy Scout  
 Bracelets, Roman a : Greek [2312]  
 Bracket mushroom, edible, 2902b  
 Braemar Games, Scotland [3876]  
 Brahmans, Indian caste, 1598b  
 Bran, dietary value of, 1569a  
 Bran, wheat product, 4458b; use of for food, 572b  
 Brandy, distilled liquor, 573a  
 Brandy, Russian (vodka), 4397a  
 Brasenose College, Oxford, 3203b, [3205]  
 Brass, uses of, 574a, [571]  
 Brassie, golf club, 1804b  
 Bratislava, university of, 1103b  
 Braunston, Stilton cheese made at, 3818a  
 Brazil, education in, 576b  
 Brazil Nut, *see* Para Nut  
 Bread, 579a *et seq.*; 4457b  
 Bread Fruit, use for food, 580b; [580]; *facing* [4286]  
 Breakfast foods, made of wheat, 4458b  
 Bream, used as food, 581b  
 Breslau, university of, 1737a  
 Brewing, 587a *et seq.*; [588]; in Irish Free State, 4862a; Pasteur's discoveries in, 3283b  
 Briar root, use of for tobacco pipes, 589b  
 Bribery, Walpole's views on, 3170a  
 Bridewell, London, early prison, 3549b  
 Bridge, card game, 590b  
 Brill, use for food, 603a  
 Bristol, university of, 603b, [604]  
 British Chess Association, 865b  
 British Museum, London, 2574a *et seq.*; origin of, 2901b  
 British School of Archaeology, Athens, 1842b  
 Brno, university of, 1104a  
 Broad Bean, a vegetable, 423b  
 Broadcloth, woollen fabric, 628a  
 Brocade, enriched cloth, 628b  
 Broccoli, a vegetable, 628b; [629]  
 Brocken, Harz Mountains, magic circle of [2622]  
 Broderers, London City Guild, 2541b  
 Broilers, young chickens, 3524b  
 Bronze, uses of, 630a-b  
 Brooch, a decoration, 630b; [631]  
 Brooches, in India, 2311b; in the Middle Ages, 2310b; Irish, 4846b; [2310]; Romano-British [3742]  
 Brooklands, motor racing at, 2572b, [2878]  
 Brownies, junior Girl Guides, 1762b  
 Bruce tartan [3880]  
 Bruges lace, 2142a  
 Brummell, Beau, man of fashion, 633a; [633]  
 Brussels lace, 2410a; [2409]  
 Brussels Sprouts, a vegetable, 635a; [635]  
 Buccancer, maritime adventurer, 636a  
 Buchanan, George, Scottish scholar and teacher, 636b  
 Bucket-shop, an establishment gambling in stocks and shares, 338b  
 Buckskin, form of leather, 640b  
 Buffalo, slaying of, as funeral rite, [5109]  
 Buffalo fight, Indian sport, 5132b; [5032]  
 Bulgaria, education in, 649a  
 Bull Bow, university disciplinary officials, 3555a  
 Bullock cart, in India [5059]; in Nova Scotia [4745]  
 Bullroarers, Australian aborigines' ritual instrument, 4609b  
 Bull's head, black, sign of death sentence, 2272b  
 Bumping races, at universities, 3771a  
 Bural, 657b *et seq.*; Egyptian, 1359a, 1358b, 2892a; [2892]; in ancient times, 4251a, in

Australia, 4610a; of vampire's body, 4360b  
Burma, costume of [659]; [660]  
Bury, public library at, 664a

Bushman, mode of life of, 4980a-b  
Butter, 667a *et seq.*; [667], [668];  
test for distinguishing it from  
margarine, 2667a

Buttermilk, making of, 671a  
Buttons, use and manufacture of,  
672a; [672]; colour of, denotes  
rank in China, 2647a

## C

Caa, history of, 678a; [676]  
Cabbage, a vegetable, 677a; [677]  
Caber tossing, Scottish sport, 678a;  
[678]  
Cacao, cocoa and chocolate tree,  
680b; [680]  
Caerleon, Roman amphitheatre at,  
2829a  
Caffeine, stimulant found in tea  
and coffee, 688b, 4179b; effects,  
963b  
Cage birds, custom of keeping,  
494b  
Cairngorm, used in jewellery, 689b  
Cakes, 689b *et seq.*; [693]  
Calabash, used for tobacco pipes,  
694a; [694]  
Calcutta, university of, 5066b;  
Dr Banerji and, 5050b  
Calendar, 4237a *et seq.*; Christian,  
in Turkey, 2355b; combined  
with watch [938]; European, in  
Japan, 2919a; Gregorian, adop-  
tion in England, 1721a; in  
Russia, 3811a-b; Nestorian, in-  
stitution of, 1963a; reckoning  
of year in, 4547a; Roman, 2843b  
Calgary stampede, Canadian ath-  
letic meeting [4585]  
Calico, cotton fabric, 697b; print-  
ing of, 4211a  
Callisthenes, form of physical  
culture, 702b  
Calm, Wilts, bacon industry at,  
4481b  
Calories, food values expressed in,  
3108b, 3109b  
Calumet, American-Indian peace  
pipe, 703a; [703]  
Caman, used in Irish hurling, 4883a  
Cambric, linen fabric, 704b; [705]  
Cambridge, University of, 705b,  
707a *et seq.*; discipline at, 3555a  
Camel cart, Indian [4593]  
Camel's hair, 2805b  
Cameos, ancient genus, 1696a;  
1697a  
Cameron tartan [3830]  
Camogie, Irish game, 4883b  
Camorra, Neapolitan secret society,  
714a  
Campbell tartan [3880]  
Camp followers, female, 4396b  
Camping, 714b *et seq.*; growing  
popularity of, 4205b  
Camping Club of Great Britain,  
714b  
Canada, education in, 4752b *et seq.*;  
French customs in, 3603b  
Canadian Amateur Hockey Associa-  
tion, 2121a  
Candied fruits and nuts, recipe for,  
1003a  
Candlemas, in Scotland, 3506b  
Candles, manufacture of stearin  
for, 1787b; used to measure  
time, 917a; use in Jewish ritual,  
4157b  
Candling, method of testing eggs,  
4351a  
Cane, uses of, for manufacture,  
740b

Cane sugar, manufacture of, 4114a  
Cannibal, and cannibalism, 741a  
Cannibalism, in Australia, 4610a  
Canning, of food, 3537a; [3537]  
Cannon-ball tree, fruit of, 743a  
Canoe and canoeing, 743a *et seq.*;  
[743]  
Cantaloupe, variety of melon,  
2915b  
Canvas, coarse cloth, 747a; [747]  
Caoutchouc, crude rubber, 3799b  
Cape rubies, or garnets, 3783a;  
1683a  
Cape Verde Islands, recent slavery  
in, 749a  
Caper, bud used for food, 748a;  
[748]  
Capetown, Union of S. Africa, early  
schools in, 4961a, university of  
[4962]  
Capital punishment, history of,  
753a; abolition of, for many  
offences in 1837, 3798b  
Capsicum, used as condiment, 754a  
Caramels, recipe for, 1003a  
Carat, weight for precious stones,  
etc., 755a  
Caravans, 755b *et seq.*; [756]  
Caraway, seeds of, used as flavour-  
ing, 757a  
Carbohydrates, nutritive elements  
in food, 757b, 1582b; chemistry  
of, 484b; element in nutrition,  
3109a; function of, 2742b  
Carbon dioxide, content of in wine,  
4483b  
Carbuncle, variety of garnet, 759b  
Card tricks, nature of, 1009b  
Cardamom, seeds of used as spice,  
760a  
Cards, playing, varieties of, 763b  
*et seq.*; [763], [764]  
Carnelian, used in jewellery, 772b  
Carnival, festive period, 772b;  
[773]  
Carob, used for food, 773b  
Carols, singing of, at Christmas,  
892b; 4401b  
Carp, edible fish, 774b; [4577]  
Carpentry, home, 775a *et seq.*  
Carpets, Worcestershire, 4575b  
Carpets and rugs, 778a, [778],  
[779]  
Carpet weaving, in Quebec [4782]  
Carrageen moss, used for food  
[4871]; *see* Irish moss  
Carrara marble, 2662b; [2663]  
Carriages, hackney, in London,  
4274a  
Carrot, a vegetable, 781a; [781]  
Carts, primitive forms of, [4271]  
Casein, nutritive value of, 787a  
Cashew nuts, used for flavouring,  
787b  
Cashmere goat, fleece of, 787b,  
4512a  
Cashmere shawls, 2350b  
Casino (a place of entertainment),  
788a  
Cassaba (variety of melon), 789a  
Cassareep (a sauce), 789b  
Cassava (sauce made from juice of,

789b; tapioca extracted from,  
4700b  
Cassia, used as cinnamon, 789b  
Cassowary, plumage of, as orna-  
ment, 790b  
Caste System, absent from Siam,  
3950a; in India, 2145b, 4598b,  
3108b, 5125a *et seq.*; religion and  
the, 5118b; in Sparta, 4041b  
Casting, of pottery, 3520a  
Castoreum, used for perfume, 793b  
Catch-as-catch-can wrestling,  
4537a; [4538]  
Catechu, use of as cotton dye, 797b  
Catholics, admitted to academic  
posts at Oxford, 2278a; school  
for, Stonyhurst [3871]  
Catmint, formerly used for season-  
ing, 803b  
Cauliflower (a vegetable), 808b;  
[808]  
Cave-dwellers, domestic arts of,  
811a  
Caviar (the roe of sturgeon), es-  
teemed as food, 811b, 4103b-4a,  
4042b; production of, in Russia,  
3803b  
Cayenne pepper (a condiment),  
812a; made from capsicum,  
754a  
Cedara Agricultural College [4929]  
Célerifère (early bicycle), 1098a  
Celery (a vegetable), 814a; [814]  
Cellulose acetate, rayon or artificial  
silk, 3652b, 3654a, 1966a  
Censorship, established by Pope  
Paul IV, 3288a; of stage and  
cinema, in England, 818b  
Centre cycle, postman's nineteenth  
century [3515]  
Ceramic art, meaning of, 3518a  
Cereals, food value of, 1583  
Ceremonies, Australian aboriginal,  
4609a-b; [4609]; Japanese  
[2292]; masks used in, 2693b;  
[2693]  
Cernauti, Rumania, University of,  
3736a  
Chairs, English period, 1654b;  
[1053]; French, Louis XVI,  
1651b  
Chairs, University, Regius, 3672a  
Chalcedony, ornamental uses of,  
827a  
Champagne (a wine of France),  
832a  
Champignon (cultivated mush-  
room), 2902b  
Channel bass (game fish), 3662b  
Chantilly lace [2409]  
Char (a fish), food, use of as, 835a  
Chardonnay (type of rayon), 3652b  
Charlot (vehicle of ancient times),  
838a; [836]  
"Charles" (medieval watchmen),  
3470a; [3469]  
Charms (superstitions), use of, 156a  
Chand, Lieut. D. M. (Indian racing  
pilot), 5056a; [5056]  
Chedworth, Roman villa at [3742];  
3744a  
Cheese, varieties and manufacture,

- 487a, 1112b; food value, 2772a; yield of, from milk, 1112b  
 Chelsea porcelain, English [3496]  
 Cheltenham, (educational centre), 849a  
 Chemin de fer (a card game), 358b  
 Chenille (carpet fabric), 779b  
 Cheroot (type of cigar), 4447a  
 Cherries, Kentish, quality of, 1647b  
 Cherry (a stone fruit), 860a  
 Chess (game of skill), 864b *et seq.*; [864], [865]; in India, 3132b  
 Chestnut (edible nut), 868a; [868]  
 Cheviot shoop, wool of, 3773a  
 Chewing gum (sweetmeat), 1873b; manufacture of, 870b  
 Cheyenne, Rodeo at, 3737a  
 Chicken, food value of, 3524a-b  
 Chick gum (used for chewing), 1874a  
 Chicory, as substitute for coffee, 871a; [871]  
 Chiffon (a soft fabric), 871a  
 Chile, education in, 878a  
 Child, 871b *et seq.*  
 Child marriage, in India, 2146a, 5068a, 5110b  
 Children, education of, 2376a *et seq.*; Froebel and, 1644a; Montessori Method, 2837a *et seq.*  
 Children's house, in Montessori method, 2837b  
 Children, sensitive, in education, 2838b  
 Chile, universities of, 876a  
 China, ancestor worship in, importance of, 161a; [161]; customs of, 882b; education in, 884a; gastronomy in, 1689a  
 China (name for porcelain), 3497a  
 Chinchilla, fur of, uses of, 887b  
 Chippendale furniture, 1654b, 1992a  
 Chivalry (ideals of knighthood), 889a; in middle ages, 1522b, 2389a; orders of, 3163a *et seq.*; rules relating to gloves, 1786b  
 Chocolate, varieties and manufacture, 890b, [890]; 960b  
 Chopsticks, used for eating, in New Guinea [3010]  
 Chosen, education in, 892b; European customs in, 892b  
 Chow-chow (Indian pickle), 3411b  
 Christ Church, Oxford, 3203b, [3205]  
 Christchurch, New Zealand, University College, 3031a  
 Christmas, festival of, 897b; mistletoe and, origin, 2801a; mumming at, 2891b; wassailing the apple tree at, 4427a  
 Christmas Day, carols sung on, 4404b  
 Club, not used for food, 901a  
 Chubb's patent detector lock, 2555a  
 Chukka (term in polo), 3478b  
 Church, dedication festivals of, 4405b  
 Church, the, education and, 3872a  
 Churches, burial in, 4251a  
 Churching Ceremony, in Rumania [3786]  
 Churn (vessel for butter making), 903a  
 Chutney (a pickle), 3411b  
 Cider, 901b *et seq.*; method of manufacture, 1519a; contaminated by lead, 3454a  
 Cider vinegar (condiment), 4392a  
 Cigarettes, manufacture of [4246]  
 Cigarette smoking, in mid-19th century, 1247a  
 Cigars, manufacture of, 4247a  
 Cinema, popularity of, development, 907a  
 Cinnamon (a spice), 916a  
 Circumcision, among Australian Aborigines, 4609a  
 Circus (form of amusement), 917a  
 Cirencester, Royal Agricultural College at, 79b  
 Citric acid, use of in beverages, 919b  
 Citron (a sour fruit), 919b  
 Citrus fruits, varieties, 919b, [919]  
 City Guilds, London, 2541b  
 City state, ancient Greek, 1838b  
 Civet, use of for perfume, 920b  
 Civil Service, examination for entry, 925b, 1483b  
 Civil Service Commission, functions of, 925a  
 Civilization, development of, 921a *et seq.*, [921], [922]  
 Clairvoyance (an occult power), 926b  
 Clams (shellfish used for food), 926b; digging for, in Canada [4585]  
 Clan (tribal system in Scotland), 927a; its suppression, Scotland, 1721; system among Maoris, 4904b; system in early Ireland, 2223b  
 Clans, Scottish, tartans of, 4173a; facing [3880]  
 Clare College, Cambridge [709]  
 Claret (a wine), 928a  
 Classes, social, in ancient Rome, 3287b; medieval, 1522b; origin of, 3051a-b  
 Clay, types of, used in pottery, 3578b; used for tobacco pipes, 3423a  
 Clepsydra (water clock), 936b, [937]; see Water Clock  
 Cliff dwellers, in France [1617]  
 Clinching, in boxing, 564b, [561]  
 Clock, 938b *et seq.*; [937], [938], [939]; ancient, at Abinger Hammer [4127]; pendulum, Galileo's invention, 1663a  
 Clocks, mechanism of, 937a *et seq.*, [937]  
 Cloisonné ware, Japanese [3496]  
 Clonmel, Munster, Ireland, salmon fishing in, 2897a  
 Cloth (woven fabric), 940b; water-proofing of, 4432b; worsted, 4535a  
 Clothes, for mountaineering, 2883a  
 Cloth trade, early, in Worcestershire, 4515a; medieval, in Surrey, 4128a  
 Clover, four-leaf, lucky, 4124b  
 Cloves (a spice), 943a  
 Clubs, history of, 943b *et seq.*; licensing of, 2503b  
 Cluj, Rumania, University of, 3786b  
 Cluny lace, Belgium, 944a, 2410a  
 Coaches, early, and their development, 4274a-b; and coaching, 944b, [945]  
 Coaching Club, The, 945a  
 Coaching inn, the George, London, 3572a  
 Coatbridge, educational establishments at, 957a  
 Cobbler's lamp, medieval [2419]  
 Cobs, of maize, as vegetable, 2630a  
 Cochineal (natural dyestuff), 959a, 1289b  
 Cock-fighting, sport of, 959a; illegal at common law, 1671a; popular in India, 5132b  
 Cockle, edible, 959b  
 Cocktails, vermouth as ingredient of, 4375b  
 Cocoa, beverage and raw material for chocolate, 960a, [960]  
 Cocoa beans, drug contained in, 129b  
 Coconut, uses of as food, 961a-b; uses of oil of, 3239b  
 Coconut palm, facing [4286]  
 Cod (imported food fish), 962a, [962], 1515b; catch of, at St. Pierre, 3832a  
 Cod liver oil, 963a; medicinal use, 1546a; vitamins in, 4396b  
 Co-education, history of, 963a  
 Coffee, growth and manufacture of, 963b, [964], [965], [966]; drugs contained in, 129b  
 Coffee houses, London, 17th century, 963b  
 Coffee pot, Italian [3496]  
 Coffin (a burial receptacle), 966a; ancient Egyptian, 3855a  
 Cognac (a wine), 966b  
 Coins, minting of, 2793a *et seq.*; [2792], [2793]  
 Coir (a fibre used for mats, etc.), 967b  
 Cold storage (a method of preservation), 968a; [968]; of food, 3670b; of meat, 2710b; [2710]  
 Cold water, tinning process, 3537b  
 Coleshill, pillory at [4422]  
 Collar and elbow wrestling, 4537a  
 College, meaning of, in education, 970a; distinguished from Hall at university, 1899a  
 College of Arms, foundation of, 1993a  
 Colleges, Cambridge, 708a; [709]  
 Cologne, eau de (a perfume), 972a  
 Colours, schemes of, in dress, 1260a  
 Columbia, slavery abolished in, 974b  
 Columbia University, New York, 3026a  
 Columbus, in S. Africa, 5004b  
 Combat, trial by, in England, 3163a  
 Combination lock, 2557a  
 Commerce, university education in, 393a  
 Commercial education, 989b  
 Common land, in feudal society, 2655a  
 Community dancing, in Devon [1130]  
 Corruption, parliamentary, Walpole and, 3170a  
 Condensed milk, value of, 2770b  
 Confectionery, 1002a *et seq.*; [1002]; British craftsmen in, 694a; gum arabic used in, 1873b  
 Congo, Belgian, hairdress styles in [447]  
 Conjuring, art of, 1608b *et seq.*; [1009]; psychology of, 4115b  
 Connecticut tobacco, nature of, 1012a  
 Connemara diamonds, crystals, 1010a  
 Conservatoire, a school of music, 1015a  
 Constantinople, educational centre, 1018a; university of, 4301a; [4302]  
 Contract bridge, rules of, 600b

- Convention, social, Sudermann and, 4190b  
 Cony, trade name for rabbit, 3615a  
 Cookery, art and methods of, 1022a  
 Cooking, camping, in, 716a  
 Co-operative movement, founded by Owen, 3194b  
 Copal, a resin, 3690a; used in varnish, 4165b  
 Cope, ecclesiastical vestment, *facing* [4378]  
 Copenhagen, university of, 1025a, 1161b  
 Copenhagen porcelain [3497]  
 Copper, uses of, 1025b  
 Copra, dried coconut, uses of, 1028b  
 Coracles, still used in the Towy [768]  
 Coral, precious, 1029a; a form of polyp, 3480b  
 Coral mushroom, edible, 2902b  
 Coril, manufacture of, 3756b *et seq.*  
 Cordials, cherry, 860a  
 Cordoba, Argentina, university of, 242a  
 Coriuro, cotton material, 1030a  
 Cordwainers, London City Guild, 2541b  
 Coriander, a herb used as spice, 1030b  
 Cork, technical institutes at, 1032a; University College of [4358]  
 Cork, variety of uses of, 1032b *et seq.*  
 Cork ballad singer [4880]  
 Cork cloak, Irish [4880]  
 Corn, cereals used as foodstuffs, 1034a  
 Corn, varieties and growing of, 2630a *et seq.*  
 Cornelian, see Carnelian  
 Cornish wrestling [4338]  
 Cornwall, traditional dancing in [1038]  
 Coronation, ceremony of, 1039b *et seq.*; [1040]; of English kings, in Westminster Abbey, 4495b  
 Coronation chair, Westminster Abbey, 1040a; [1040]  
 Corporal punishment, of children, 3262b; in schools, 1563b  
 Corpus Christi College, Oxford, 3203b; [1205]  
 Correspondence teaching, compulsory, in Western Australia, 329b  
 Corroborree, Australian aborigines' dance, 1609b; [4610]  
 Cos lettuce, 2491b  
 Cosmetics, 1043b; extent of use, 428a; in ancient Egypt, 190a; use of whale products in, 4457a  
 Costume, American Indians in Canada [4801]; Armenian [261]; Austrian national [1579]; Bedouin Arab [4269]; Caucasian peasant [3806]; Dutch, 299a; Dutch children's [2996]; Dutch peasant, 1508a; [2996]; Eskimo, [2053]; Eskimo, in Canada [1801]; European, in Japan, 2281a, 2919a; fashion in, 1507b *et seq.*; girl's, native Indian [1593]; Greek, modern [1842]; [1841]; Highland Scottish, 3876a; history of, in pictures, *facing* [1258] and [1260]; Hungarian national [2097]; Icelandic national [2124]; Indian: 2146a; [5109]; Rajput [3640]; Toda, [5109]; woman's, 5022a. Irish peasant [4880]; Japanese [2286]; [2287]; Javanese [2291]; Jewellery and, in Renaissance, 2310b; Lapland, 2438a, [2437]; Latvian national [2448]; Lithuanian national [2536]; Malayan [2633]; Maori [4906], [4587]; Montenegro national [2835]; negrito [2974]; Norwegian national [3610]; Persian [3334]; Portuguese national [3507]; Rhodesian native [3704]; Roman, 4247b, 4296a; Rumanian peasant [3787], [3786]; Russian peasant [3803]; Samoan native [3211]; Senegalese [3905]; native in S. Africa [4993]; Spanish peasant [4035]; Spanish woman's, in Seville [4036]; Swedish, girl's [4141]; Syrian woman's [4160]; Tibetan [4231], [4232]; Welsh national [4410]; Yugoslavian national [4539]; *see* Dress  
 Costumes, national, European [1473]  
 Cotton, 1046a *et seq.*; mercerizing of, 2735b; [2736]; superseded linen in 19th century, 1555a; vegetable fibre, 1523b  
 Cotton fabrics, washing of, 2453a  
 Cotton-seed oil, as butter adulterant, 669a  
 Council of Legal Education, 2182b  
 Country dancing, English, 1580a  
 Coursing, greyhound racing, 1054a; [1054]; in India, 1857b, 5133b; in Irish Free State, 483a  
 Court, 18th century, and drama, 4216a; life at, under George I, 1718b; life at, under Mary I, 2655b; Queen Elizabeth's [1392]  
 Court plaster, used as decoration by ladies, 1054b  
 Coventry, pageant at, 3213b  
 Cowes, yachting regatta at, 1513b  
 Cowrie shells, used for adornment, 1057b; [1057]; used as currency, 3927a  
 Crab, shell fish used for food, 1058a, [1058]  
 Crab-apple, fruit of, 1058b, [1058]  
 Cradles, American Indian [2160]  
 Crafts, traditional Irish [4861]  
 Crampons, used for mountaineering, 2883b  
 Cranberry, a small fruit, 1059a; [1059]  
 Crannogs, Irish lake dwellings [2116]  
 Cranwell, Royal Air Force College at, 3778a  
 Crape or crêpe, mourning material, 1061a  
 Crawford Technical Institute, Cork, 1032a  
 Crayfish, edible shell fish, 1061b; [1061]  
 Cream, separation of, 667a, 2772a; [2772]  
 Cream of tartar, used in baking, 1062a  
 Creams, cosmetic, nature of, 1013b  
 Cremation of dead, 1063a, 1650b; among Australian aborigines, 4160a; in Greece and Rome, 658a; in the Bronze Age, 658a  
 Crêpe rubber, meaning of, 3780b  
 Cress (a salad plant), 1064a; [1064]  
 Crest (in heraldry), 1063b  
 Cretonne (a fabric), 1065a  
 Cribbage, game of cards, rules of, 1065b  
 Cricket, English national game, 1066a *et seq.*; [1067]; [1068]; in Australia, 4692a *et seq.*; [4692]; in Canada, 4828b; in India, 5132b, 5134a; [5135]; in New Zealand [4923]; in S. Africa, 5012a; [5010]; little played in Irish Free State, 4883b; rules and ethics of, 1066b-8b; Test Match of 1930, 4055; use of term "gentlemen" in, 1703b  
 Cricket bats, made of willow, 4772a  
 Cricket pitch, prepared with marl, 2674a  
 Crinoline (a stiff fabric used for petticoats), 1073a; [1073]  
 Crofter, in Hebrides [1060]  
 Crofting, Scottish and Irish bleaching method, 511b  
 Croix de Guerre (French order), 3163b; [3163]  
 Croke Park, Dublin, Stadium, 4833a  
 Croquet (an outdoor game), 1078b; [1078]  
 Crore (Indian monetary unit), 3796a  
 Croridolite (S. African ornamental mineral), 4987b  
 Cross, eight-pointed, Knights Templars, 4197b  
 Crosse (implement used in lacrosse), 2411b  
 Croupier, at Roulette, 3769b  
 Crown (a monarch's beaddress), 1080b; [1080]  
 Croydon, old schools at, 1081b  
 Crystal gazing, practice of, 1213b  
 Crystal Palace, fireworks at [3601]  
 Cuba, cigars made in, 4247a, education in, 1086b  
 Cubes (Eastern flavouring), 1087a  
 Cucumber (a vegetable), 1088a; in antiquity, 3833a  
 Cumberland wrestling, 4537b; [1538]  
 Cuprammonium (type of rayon silk), 3652b  
 Curacao oranges, used for liqueur, 1092a  
 Curlew, custom of ringing, 1093a; rung at Duglesley, 1225a  
 Curling, in Canada, 4828a; [4825]; a winter sport, 1094a; [1094]  
 Currency, Canadian, 4738a-b  
 Cushion, 1095a  
 Cushion dance, English country, 1095a  
 Customs, ceremonial in folk lore, 1581a; Flensburg, in Penbroskeshire, 3310a; Indian [1071]; Turkish, 4307a; Western, suppressed in Turkey, 2355b  
 Cutter (type of yacht), 4513b  
 Cuttlefish, ink made from fluid of, 2180b, used for food, 1096b  
 Cyanite, *see* Kyanite  
 Cycle racing [4058]  
 Cycles and cycling, 1098a *et seq.*; [1098]; [1099]  
 Czechoslovakia, education in, 1104b  
 Czechoslovakian costume [1103]  
 Czernowitz—*see* Chernauti

## D

- Dab** (edible fish), 1106a  
**Dace**, food value of, 1106b  
**Dafoe**, J. W. (Canadian journalist), 4751a; [4751]  
**Dairy**, 803b *et seq.*  
**Dairying**, National Diploma in, 80a  
**Dalmatia** (costume of peasant), [1113]  
**Dalmatic** (ecclesiastical vestment), [4378]  
**Dalton plan** (educational system), 1114b  
**Damascus steel**, 1116b  
**Damascus**, University of, 4158b  
**Damask** (a figured fabric), 1116b; [1116]  
**Dame** (title of rank), 1117a  
**Damson** (small plum), 1117b  
**Dance**, ceremonial, Australian aborigines [4607]; court and country in English and in 17th century, 1580a; folk, in England, 1580a; Indian native [2149]; revival of, 5093a; [5095]; Maori [4905]; native, of Madagascar [2616]; in S. Africa [4591], [4990], [4991]; place of in social life, 1118a; social, its development, 1118a  
**Dandelion**, leaves used for salad, 1120b  
**Dartmouth**, Royal Naval College at, 1181a  
**Dassera festival**, in India [5131]  
**Date** (edible fruit), 1130a; 3239a; [1129]  
**David Dunlap Observatory**, Toronto University, 4732b; [4732]  
**Davis Cup** (tennis), 4202a; Australia and the, 4693a  
**Dawson**, Sir J. W. (Canadian educationist), 4751a; [4751]  
**Day continuation schools**, 1328a  
**Dead**, custom of watching over, 1650b, 4404b; drinking orgies over bodies of, 4404b; spirits of, Roman lars and penates, 4440b; honoured by libations, 2495a  
**Deaf**, education of the, 1136b  
**Death**, registration of, 3672a  
**Death sentence**, on women, 3687a  
**Debtors**, in Fleet Prison, 1558b  
**Decimal system**, considered for England, 1142a  
**Decoration**, interior, 2200a *et seq.*  
**Decoys**, use of in duck shooting, 1268b  
**Deep Sea Scouts**, 3885b  
**Deer**, hunting, 4065a; stalking, 2099b  
**Defenestration**, Bohemian custom, 4224a  
**Degrees** (university titles), 1147a; conferment of, at Cambridge, 708a; at Oxford University, 3203b  
**Dehra Dun**, public school at, 3068a  
**Dehydration**, food preservation process, 1147b  
**Delphi**, oracle at, 3157a  
**Demense**, in feudal times, 2654b  
**Demons**, history of belief in, 1154b  
**Denmark**, education in, 1161b  
**Dental schools**, in universities, 1165b  
**Dent corn**, variety of maize, 2630b  
**Denver**, rodeo at, 3737a  
**Derby** (a style of hat), 1167b  
**Detective fiction**, Conan Doyle and, 1241a  
**Detroit**, University and Institutes at, 1173a  
**Devil**, belief in, extent of, 1176a  
**Devil worship**, practice of, 1176b  
**Dextrin** (formed by cooking), 1022a  
**Diadem** (emblem of power), 1081a  
**Diamond** (precious stone), 1184a; how to tell a genuine d., 1187a; industry of d. cutting, in Amsterdam, 1553b; mining, in S. Africa, 4987a; [4987]; necklace scandal, 2669a  
**Diamond Sculls**, at Henley regatta, 3771b  
**Diaper** (linen fabric), 1187a; [2526]  
**Diarrists**, history and importance of, 1188a  
**Dice**, cubes used for games of chance, 1189a; [1189]; games of, illegal in England, 1671a  
**Dictionaries**, history of, 1190a  
**Diet**, food and drink regimen, 1192b; effect of, on growth, 2090b *et seq.*; food element necessary for, 757b; Indian peasant, 5022a; normal composition of, 3109a; principles of, 2113b; principles of, in reducing, 1509a; type of, necessary for man, 1583b  
**Dietary laws**, Jewish, 2396a  
**Dietetics**, 1192b; gastronomy and, 1689a  
**Digestibility of foods**, 1583b  
**Dill pickle**, 3411b  
**Dumity**, a cotton fabric, 1195a  
**Dunghy**, racing [4545]  
**Dumysus**, festivals of, in ancient Greece, 4214b  
**Discipline**, 1204b; in education, English view, 1325b *et seq.*  
**Discus throwing**, ancient and modern sport, 1205a; [1205], [4057]  
**Disinfectants**, domestic use of different, 1207b *et seq.*  
**Distemper**, uses of for decoration, 1210a  
**Distilled liquors**, manufacture of, 1211b  
**Divination**, history of forms of, 1213a *et seq.*; [1213]  
**Diving**, art of, 1214b; [1214]  
**Divining rod**, for locating water, 1213b; [1213]  
**Divorce**, history of, 1216b; in India, 5117b *et seq.*  
**Doctor**, correct use of title, 1219b; degree of, 1147a  
**Dodona**, oracle at, in ancient Greece, 3157a  
**Dogfish**, used as food, 1224b  
**Doggett's Coat and Badge** boat race, 3771b  
**Dogs**, feeding of, 1222a-b  
**Dog transport**, in French Canada [4743]  
**Dolls**, varieties and history of, 1225b; [1225], [1226]  
**Dolman**, Turkish short jacket, 1227a  
**Domestic subjects**, education in, 1328a; teaching of, 2078b  
**Domino**, a cloak, 2694a  
**Dominoes**, a game, 1229a *et seq.*  
**Doom**, or dum palm, fruit of, 1231b  
**Dory**, John, food value of, 1236b  
**Douglas tartan**, facing [3880]  
**Douro valley**, wine grapes of, 3503b  
**Dover College**, a public school, 1240a  
**Dower house**, 1240b  
**Drajét**, a sweet, early invention, 1002b  
**Draughts**, a game for two, 1250b  
**Drawing room**, social reception, 2492a  
**Dreams**, interpretation of, 1255b  
**Dresden**, porcelain made at, 3497a  
**Dresden china**, a delicate porcelain, 1257a  
**Dress**, ceremonial, in Uganda [4323]; English, 1258b; evolution of, 1258a-b; fashion in, 1507b *et seq.*; 1257b *et seq.*; Greek and Roman, 1258a-b; [1258], [1259]; Highland, banned in 18th century, 4173a; Jewish conservatism in, 2313b; of children, 1508a; women's, influenced by athletics, 1508a  
**Dress design**, art of, 1259b *et seq.*  
**Dressmaking**, art of, domestic, 1261a  
**Dress Reform Movement**, 1259b  
**Drinking horn**, German, medieval [1744]  
**Driver**, golf club, 1804a  
**Druids**, customs and practices of, 1263a; Irish, schools of, 2237b  
**Drunkness**, punishment for, history, 1264a  
**Drying**, as method of preserving food, 3536b  
**Dry wishes**, meaning of, 4488b  
**Dublin**, Horse Show, jumping at [4884]; university, 1267a, 4357b; Veterinary College, 4841a  
**Ducat**, a coin, 1267b  
**Duchess satin**, silk fabric, 3859a  
**Duck**, a textile, 747a  
**Duck-shooting**, in India [5135]  
**Ducking stool**, at Warwick, 4420a; disappearance of, 4461a  
**Duelling**, history and practice, 1271a; weapon used in France, 1517a  
**Duelling pistols**, types of, 3425b  
**Ducks**, history of, 1271a  
**Dugout**, early variety of canoe, 743b  
**Dulwich College**, 2573a  
**Dumb-bells**, for physical exercise, 1275b  
**Dundee**, University College at, 1278a  
**Dunedin**, New Zealand, University of, 3030b-31b  
**Durban**, site for university, near, 2939a  
**Durbār**, Indian ceremony, 1281a; [4605]  
**Durham**, University of, 1286a  
**Dwellings**, Siamese native [3951]  
**Dyaks**, costume and customs of, 546a; [546]; 1289a; [1289]  
**Dvbbuk** (Jewish sermon), 2748a  
**Dyeing**, history of, 1289b  
**Dyes**, use of, and varieties, 1290b

## E

- EAGLE**, use of as emblem, 1296b, 1348b, 4382a  
**Earl**, history of title, 1296a  
**Earl Marshal**, hereditary dignity, 2679b; office and functions of, 1296a  
**Ear pendant**, Indian [5044]  
**Earring** (gem worn in ear), 1299a  
**Earthenware** (coarse pottery), 3520b  
**Eastbourne College**, view of [3871]  
**Easter** (festival), history of, 1305a  
**Eau de Cologne** (a perfume), 927a, 3328b  
**Ebonite** (rubber substance), 3779b  
**Eccles cakes**, 692b, 1309a  
**Ecuador**, education in, 1319a  
**Edinburgh, University of**, 1322b  
**Edinburgh Lodge** (Masonic), 2695a  
**Education**, 1324b *et seq.*: adult, evening, 3481a; adult, in Canada, 4756b; adult, in England, 1330b *et seq.*; agricultural, 79b *et seq.*; agricultural, in Australia, 4641a; agricultural, in Canada, 4710b; agricultural, in Irish Free State, 4841a; agricultural, at Reading, 3653a; agricultural, in New Zealand, 4897a; [4896]; agricultural, in S. Africa, 4929b; aims of, Herbart's views, 1994b; Australia, 4340b *et seq.*; Board of, 1332a, 3552b; British system, for India, 5082b; Canadian, 4752b *et seq.*; commercial, 789b *et seq.*; compulsory, beginning of, 2133b; Dalton method of, 1114b; English, in India, 5063b *et seq.*; English, influence on India, 5069b; English, view of, 1325b; first grant for, 4474b; gardening, place of in, 1676b; Greek, ancient, 1837a; growth of, in England, 625a; history of grants, 1326b; housecrafts in, 2078b; in astronomy, in Canada, 4731b; industrial art, 2169b; in New Zealand, 4365a-b, 4895b; [4895]; in Irish Free State, 4856a *et seq.*; in S. Africa, 4960a *et seq.*; Irish, problems of language in, 4865a-b; Irish, school class [1587]; law of, 1331b *et seq.*; legal, in Canada, 4773b; legal, in India, 5088b; main movement in English, 2133b; manual, in Russia, 3805b; medical, modern, 2723a; medieval guilds and, 1868a; military, in Australia, 4642a; modern, in New Zealand [4895]; modern system of, in India, 5063b; Moslem, in India, 5074b; of natives, in S. Africa, 4965a; occupational, in polytechnics, 3481a; parent's duty to provide, 3262b; physical, 3403b *et seq.*; Pope Gregory XIII and, 1854b; professional, in ancient Greece, 3872a; professional, in Irish Free State, 4857a; reformatory and corrective, 3670a-b; religious, in England, 4121a-b; Rousseau's theories on, 3771a; systems of, in Canada, 4753a-b; system of, Herbart and, 1994b; systems of, Irish, 4856a; technical, in India, 5067a; technical, in Scotland, 3876b; technical, in S. Africa, 4964b; types of, for public minded, 1514b; universal, effect of, 3020a; university, in India, 5066b; vocational, in Canada, 4756a; vocational, in polytechnics, 3481a; vocational, in S. Africa, 4964a  
**Educational theories**, 1824b *et seq.*;  
**Effigies**, practice of carving, 1348b; [1336]; [1346]; [1348]  
**Egg**, freshness of, testing methods, 1351a  
**Eggplant** (edible vegetable), 1351b; [1351]  
**Eggs**, food value of, 1350a; 1583  
**Egypt**, ancient, education in, 1360a; ancient, hairdressing in, 1360a, 1892a; education in, 1363a  
**Egyptians**, ancient, manners and customs of, 1359b *et seq.*; modern, mode of life of, 1353a  
**Elder down** (duck's down for pillows, etc.), 1362a  
**Eighteenth Amendment**, in U.S.A., 3556b  
**Eisteddfod**, Welsh bardic meeting, 4409b; Welsh national festival, 1363a  
**Elder berries**, used for wine, 1365b; [1365]  
**Electric clocks**, mechanism, 939; [939]  
**Elementary education**, in England, 1326a *et seq.*  
**Elephant**, Danish order of, [1161]  
**Elephant**, State, in India [5037]  
**Elephant fighting**, Indian spectacle, 5132b; [5030]  
**Elephant seal**, oil from, 3895a  
**Elephant's foot** (species of yam), 1387b  
**Elephants**, trained for ploughing, etc., 1387a; [1386]  
**Eleusinian mysteries**, Greek festival, 1387b  
**Eleusis**, Greek mysteries, 2920a-b  
**Elixir**, ancient and modern, 1391a  
**Elocution**, study and teaching of, 1396b  
**Embalming** (preservation of dead bodies), 1398b  
**Embroidery**, art of, 1400b *et seq.*; history of, 2973b; Japanese proficiency in, 2282a  
**Emerald** (a precious stone), 1401b; [1696]  
**Empire Day** (British festival), 1406a  
**Enamel**, domestic uses of, 1407b  
**Encaustic**, decorative tiles, 4236b  
**Encyclopaedia**, history of, 1408b  
**Endeavour** (famous racing yacht), 4544b; [4545]  
**Endive** (a bitter salad plant), 1409a; [1409]; in antiquity, 3833a  
**Endogamy**, practice of, 2676b  
**Engineering**, educational training for, 1413b  
**England**, education in, 1416b  
**English**, study of, in Japanese schools, 2281b  
**English Folk Dance Society**, formation of, 1580b  
**Entertainment**, place of, in ancient Greece, 4214b  
**Envelope**, early form of [3513]; not used before 1840, 1438b  
**Epée**, fencing weapon, 1517a  
**Epitaph**, memorial words, 1444a  
**Epsom Downs**, racehorses bred on, 1444a, 4128a  
**Ermine**, fur of, 1446b  
**Escapement** (part of mechanism of watch), 4427b; [4427]  
**Escorial, Royal Library in**, 2499a  
**Escutcheon**, heraldic, point of, 1993b; [1993]  
**Eskimo**, costume of, in Baffin Land [367]; dress and dwellings of, 1449a; *et seq.*; [1449]  
**Esquiline Hill** (Roman fashionable district), 2620a  
**Essential oils**, Indian, 5099b  
**Estonia**, education in, 1456a  
**Ethiopians**, dress and customs of, 1461a; [1461]; [1462]  
**Etiquette** (rules of social behaviour), 1463a; Court e. under George I, 1718b; social, in Japan, 2280b  
**Eton**, founded by Henry VI, 3872a  
**Eton College** (English school), 1464a; [1325]  
**Eton Fives** (a game), 1547b; origin, 1464a  
**Etruscans**, customs of, 1464a  
**Euchorics**, system of elocution, 1397b  
**Eurythmics** (musical education system), 1467b  
**Evening Institutes**, commercial education in, 990a  
**Evesham**, Vale of, orchards in, 4515b  
**Evil Eye**, belief in, 4124b; earring as protection against, 1299b; superstitious belief, 1479b  
**Evzones** (Greek soldiers), costumes of [1844]  
**Ewers**, French and English [3496]  
**Examinations**, Cambridge University, 708a; English, 1483a *et seq.*; in China, 2647b  
**Execution**, of criminals, in Spain and Portugal, 1684a  
**Executions**, public, abolished in England, 753b  
**Exercise**, necessity for health, 1947a  
**Exeter College**, Oxford, 3203b  
**Exhibition**, history of, 1485a  
**Exogamy**, practice of, 2676b  
**Exorcism**, in Jewish belief, 2745b, the early Church and, 1154b  
**Exploration**, Elizabethan, 4581  
**Exposure of infants**, in Sparta, 1837a  
**Extracts**, used in cookery, 1468b

## F

**Fabrics**, effect of washing on, 2453a  
**Fagging**, system in English schools, 1497a  
**Fair Isle**, knitted goods from, 3929b  
**Fairs**, history and types of, 1497b; [1498]  
**Fakir** (Indian ascetic), 1499a; [1499]; [5118]  
**Falconry** (a medieval sport), 1800a  
**Falkland Islands**, education in, 1300b  
**Family**, size of, in Canada, 4801a  
**Fandango**, Spanish national dance, 1804a  
**Fans**, history of, 1803a  
**Fasces** (Roman symbol of power), 1800a, 2503a  
**Fascism**, effect of on literature, 2248a  
**Fashion**, in dress, 1507b *et seq.*; women's, in hats, 1934b; [1933]; [1934]  
**Fasting**, among Jews, 4550a; health value of, 1508b  
**Fat**, value of in diet, 1508b  
**Fats**, chemistry of, 484b; element in nutrition, 3109a; food value of, 757b; 1582b  
**Feasts**, celebration of, 1821b  
**Feeble minded**, education of, 1814b, 2734a  
**Fees**, professional, in guineas, 1870a  
**Feet**, washing of, by king, on Maundy Thursday, 2704a  
**Feint**, in fencing, 1516b  
**Feiseanna** (Irish musical and sporting festival), 4871a; [4870]  
**Fellahin**, Egyptian, customs of, 1353a  
**Fellowship**, University, 1515b  
**Felstead School** [3871]  
**Felt** (material), 1518a; hats made from, 1933a *et seq.*  
**Feminism**, in England, Mary Godwin and, 1793a  
**Fencing**, sport, 1518a; [1516]  
**Fennel** (seasoning herb), 1517a  
**Fennel**, oil of, for soaps and perfume, 1517b  
**Ferguson tartan**, *facing* [3880]  
**Fermentation**, of tea, 4180a  
**Fermented liquors**, types of, 1518a  
**Ferns**, starch from roots as food, 1520a  
**Festivals** (periods of celebration), 1821b; in India, 5112b; national, Greek, 3602a  
**Fetish**, object of superstitious worship, 1822a  
**Feudal System** (medieval social system), 1522a; in Scotland, 3880b  
**Fez**, brimless oriental cap, 1823b; [1523]; not worn in Turkey, 4300a  
**Fibre**, substance used for weaving, etc., 1523b  
**Fig**, a fruit, 1527b; [1528]  
**Fiji Islanders**, costume [1618]; Fiji, schools in, 1529a  
**Fijians**, dwellings and customs of, [3210]  
**Filices**, gold and silver work, 1829b; jewellery, Venetian [2311]  
**Finland**, education in, 1532a; prohibition in, 3556b  
**Finnan haddie**, salt haddock, 1882b  
**Fire**, ordeal by, 3162b; portraiture

in, 3599a; [3599]; public, in ancient villages, 1537a; regarded as sacred, 1536b; use of by primitive man, 922a  
**Wireless cooker**, 1839a  
**Fire making**, ancient [1536]  
**Fire-walking**, ancient rite, 1839b  
**Fireworks**, 1839b *et seq.*; [1539]; [1540]; 3598b *et seq.*  
**Fire-worship**, ancient ritual, 1840b  
**Firing**, of pottery, 3520a  
**First fruits**, feasts of, 1920b  
**Fish**, food, in Russian waters, 3803b; food value of, 1845a, 1583; poisoning caused by, 1584a; products of, 1546a; sporting, Canadian, 4717a; staple food in India, 5098b; types of, in British catches, 1546a  
**Fisheries**, Canadian, 4717a-b, 4791a-b; control of, 1545b *et seq.*  
**Fishery**, laws of, 1546a  
**Fishing**, in Canada, 4828b; in New Zealand, 4924a-b; [4925]; in S. Africa, 5012a; [5011]; with spear, Australian aborigines [4607]; types of net used for, 2990a  
**Fitch**, trade name of fur of polecat, 1653a, 3468b; [3468]  
**Fitz**, name prefix signifying descent, 1547; 2607a  
**Fives**, a sport, 1547b  
**Flagellants**, 13th century sect, 1503b  
**Flags**, 1548b *et seq.*; *facing* [1538], *facing* [1540]; Dominion, 1850a; European, 1550b *et seq.*; naval, British, 1550a; shipping line, *facing* [3936]  
**Flanders**, medieval, marketing centre, 1554b; tapestry making in, 4163b; [4169]  
**Flannel**, woollen material, 1554b  
**Flannelette**, cotton fabric, 1555a  
**Flat-coated retriever**, gun-dog, 3692b  
**Flat-fish**, importance as food, 1555a  
**Flax**, plant cultivated for fibre, 1555b *et seq.*; plant fibre, 1524a  
**Fleece**, scouring of, 4512a  
**Fleet prison**, former London prison, 1558b  
**Flemish language**, teaching of, in schools, 1559a  
**Flies**, fishing, artificial, 170a  
**Flint corn**, variety of maize, 2636b  
**Float**, use of, in fishing, 170a  
**Flogging**, as a punishment, 1563a; early treatment for insanity, 1722b  
**Floodlighting**, of public buildings, 1843b; [1564]  
**Florin**, 13th century coin, 1568a  
**Flounder** (edible fish), 1568b; [1568]  
**Flour**, 1843b *et seq.*; made from potatoes, 3517a; varieties of, 1843b  
**Flour corn**, a maize, 2633a  
**Flowers**, at funerals, custom of, 1650b; language of, 1573a; national, list of, 1573a; used as emblems, 1873a  
**Flying**, education for, 3778a  
**Foil** (fencing weapon), 1516b, 1878a  
**Folk-dance** (traditional dance), 1879a *et seq.*; [1579]

**Folk-lore**, belief and customs of, 1880b *et seq.*  
**Folk song** (traditional music), 1881a; English, collection of, 1581b  
**Fondant** (sweet basis), recipe for, 1003a; invention of, 1003a  
**Food**, 1882a *et seq.*; adulteration of, 366b; contamination of, 3454a; effect of cooking on, 1022a; energy derived from, 483a; excess of, harmful effects of, 3108a; habits of, for health, 1948b; Jewish laws relating to, 2396a; Ministry of, in war-time, 3649b; preservation of, by ice, 3670b; rationing of, in war-time, 3649b; transportation of, into tissue, 2742a; types of, Japanese, 2281a; types of, necessary for health, 2113b  
**Food Commissioners**, in war-time, 3650a  
**Food poisoning**, 1584a; types of, 3454a-b  
**Foods**, digestive and nutritive values of, 1583a  
**Foodstuffs**, preservation of, 3536b *et seq.*  
**Fools**, court, maintained, 2302a; feast of, 1889a; Pope of, in Europe, 1584a  
**Football**, Association, 1585b *et seq.*; Association, dimensions of ball, 1585b; Gaelic, in Irish Free State, 4883a; [4884]; in Australia, 4693a *et seq.*; [4694]; in Canada, 4827b; [4625]; in India, 5134a; international, New Zealand and, 4924a; origin of, 4055b; Rugby, 1588a *et seq.*; type of, in U.S.A., 1590a  
**Football Clubs**, Association, history of, 1586b  
**Footwear**, length of, as mark of rank, 312b  
**Forest Hills**, Long Island, tennis at, 4205b  
**Forest of Dean Stone**, *facing* [1090]  
**Forestry**, education in, in antiquity, 1675b  
**Forks**, not used till 16th century, 4124b  
**Fortuna**, in Greek and Roman belief, 1598a  
**Fortune-telling**, by cards, 1213b  
**Forum** (market place), importance in Roman life, 1598b  
**Fouls**, in boxing, 561b  
**Fountain pens**, making of [3312]  
**Four-poster bed**, period of, 431b  
**Fox**, George (founder of the Quakers), 1603b; [1603]  
**Foxhound**, in the hunting field, 1804a; [1504]  
**Foxhounds**, formerly crossed with pointers, 3454a  
**Foxhunting** (sport), 2099b; [2100]; in Canada, 4829a; in Maryland, U.S.A., 2686b  
**Foyer** (a place for conversation), 1605a  
**France**, education in, 1606b *et seq.*; Southern, early folk dance in, 1579b  
**Franciscan Order**, rules of, 1621b  
**Franciscans**, identified with education, 1621a



- Frankfort-on-Main, University of, 1623a  
 Frankincense (fragrant substance), 1682a  
 Freemasonry, *see* Masonry  
 Freemen, in medieval society, 3051b  
 French Guiana, education in, 1632b  
 French Indo-China, education in, 1633a  
 French polish (wood coating), 1687a  
 Friday, superstitions about, 4124b  
 Friendly Societies (a form of club), 1661b  
 Friendship, salt as symbol of, 3840a  
 Friesian cattle, milk yield of, 806a  
 Froebel, F. W. A. (German educationist), 1663b; [1643]
- Froebel system of education, principles, 1644a  
 Fruit, 1660b *et seq.*; dried, value of, 1147b; full standard, for jam, 2270a  
 Fruit gaming machines, illegal, 1671a  
 Fruit pulp, imported for jam, 2269b  
 Fruits, food value of, 1583, 1647b *et seq.*  
 Fruit trees, pruning of, 3568b  
 Fujiyama, pilgrimage to, Japanese, 1649a  
 Fuller's Earth (filtering medium), 1640b  
 Pulling (removing grease from cloth), 1649b  
 Fumigation, domestic, methods of, 1640b
- Funeral, Javanese [2292]  
 Funeral rites, history of, 1680b  
 Funerals, Roman rites, in use to-day, 1650b  
 Fungi, edible, 1651b  
 Fur, farming of, 1688a; on Prince Edward Island, 3543b  
 Furniture, 1654a *et seq.*; [1653]; choice of, in decoration, 2201b; English, 18th century, 1992a; English, Sheraton and, 3928a; made of rosewood, 3761b; none in Japan, 2280b  
 Furs, Canadian trade in, 4714a-b, 4791b; preparation of, 1663a; [1652]  
 Fusel oil (fluid used for varnishes, etc.), 1656b  
 Fustic (natural dyestuff), 1289b
- G**
- GABARDINE (woven fabric), 1687a  
 Gaelic Athletic Association, Irish Free State, 4883a  
 Gaelic language, in Irish schools, 4865a  
 Gallon (liquid measure), 1685a  
 Gallows (apparatus for execution), 1665b; used by Incas [1070]  
 Galway, Ireland, University College, 1668b  
 Gambia, schools in, 1669b  
 Gamboge (resinous gum), 1669b  
 Game, offences relating to, 3450a-b; protection of, in S. Africa, 4936a-b, 4938b; types of, in S. Africa, 5012a  
 Game birds, classification of, 1670a; [1670]; in Canada, 4829a  
 Game fish, Canadian, 4828b  
 Games, as national festivals, in Greece, 1521b, 3602a; at Greek and Roman funerals, 1650b; in antiquity, 4055a; English, in India, 5133b *et seq.*  
 Gaming and betting, law relating to, 1670b  
 Ganges, pilgrimages to, 1673a  
 Garden architecture, training for, 1680b  
 Garden cities, 1674b; [1675]  
 Gardening, 1675a *et seq.*; history of, 1675a  
 Gardens, Eastern, nature of, 1653b  
 Garfish (fish), suitable for food, 1681b; [1681]  
 Gargoyle (grotesque stone figure), 1682a; [1682]  
 Garlic (plant used as seasoning), 1683a  
 Garment, sacrificial, at Mecca offering, [2712]  
 Garnet (a gem), 1683a; S. African, 4987b  
 Garrotte (form of execution), 1684a  
 Garter, Order of the, 1684a; [1684]; 3163b; [3164]  
 Garter King of Arms, Truncation of, 1992b  
 Gas, use of for domestic lighting, 1685b  
 Gascony, France, traditions of, 1686b  
 Gastronomy (art of eating), 1686a  
 Gaul, French, Romanization of customs of, 1616a  
 Gauntlet (medieval gloves), 1680b; [1691]
- Gause (light fabric), 1661b  
 Gavelkind (Kentish custom of inheritance), 1661b  
 Gavotte (light French dance), 1692a  
 Gazelle hunting, with Salukis, 3840a-b  
 Geelong Grammar School, Australia [4645]  
 Geisha (Japanese dancing girl), 1694a; [2287]  
 Gelatine, food uses of, 1695b  
 Gems, 1685b *et seq.*; [1696]  
 Genealogy (art and science of pedigree), 1697a  
 General Medical Council, controls education, 2723a  
 Genet (trade name for cat fur), 1653a  
 Geneva, University of, 4150a  
 Genii (Mohammedan spirits), 1701a  
 Genoa, educational institutions of, 1701b  
 Gentian, root of, used as tonic, 1703a; used in vermouth, 4375b  
 Gentleman, medieval meaning of, 1992b  
 Gentlemen, order of, history of, 1703b  
 Geometry, in secondary schools, 2702b; teaching of in English schools, 1716b *et seq.*  
 George, Saint, Red Cross of, 1717b  
 Georgette crape (a fabric), 1661a  
 Gerbes, used in fireworks, 3598b  
 German silver (a metal alloy), 1735a; used for table ware, 3041a  
 Germany, education in, 1741b *et seq.*; universities in, 1742b  
 Ghazi (Arabic title), 1751a  
 Ghetto (Jews' quarters), spread of, 1751b  
 Ghosts, belief in, 1752a  
 Giants, belief in, legends of, 1752b  
 Gifts, given in ancient Rome at Saturnalia, 3860b; New Year, in East, 3023a  
 Gilding, art of, 1756a  
 Gilead, Balm of fragrant substance, 1756b  
 Gin (distilled liquor), 1757b  
 Ginger (a spice), 1757b  
 Gingerbread tree, fruit of, 1231b  
 Ginger wine (a liquor), 1757b  
 Gingham (cotton fabric), 1758a  
 Ginseng (Chinese medicinal plant), 1758b; [1758]  
 Gipsies, customs of, 1760a; [1760]  
 Girdle ornaments, Egyptian [2312]
- Girl Guides, 1761a *et seq.*; [1762]; in India, 5068b  
 Girls, education of, 1330a; in France, 1666b; education of, in house craft, 2078b; education of, in Irish Free State, 4860b; education of, in Japan, 2281a  
 Girls' Friendly Society movement, 4557a  
 Girls' Life Brigade, 1763a  
 Gladiators, shows of, in ancient Rome, 1766a; [1766]  
 Glasgow, University of, 1773b, [1773]  
 Glass-making, history of, 1773b *et seq.*  
 Glassware, modern [1775]  
 Glazing of pottery, 3520a  
 Glengarry, Scottish name for, 556a  
 Gliding clubs, development of, 1780a-b  
 Glossary (dictionary of special terms), 1781a  
 Glove, 1786a; [1786]  
 Glove, bishop's [4378]  
 Glovemaking, instructions for, 1786b  
 Glucose (form of sugar), 1787a *et seq.*  
 Glue (sticking substance), 1787b  
 Gluten (vegetable albumen), 1787b  
 Gluten bread, nature of, 580a  
 Glycerine, uses of, 1788a  
 Goa, India, Portuguese influence on customs in, 1789a  
 Goal, Association football, dimensions, 1586a; hockey, size of, 2039b  
 Goat's flesh, suitable for food, 1789a  
 Goatskin, bottles made from, 557a  
 Gobelin (French family of tapestry makers), 1790a  
 Gobelin tapestries, French, 4168b  
 Goblets, Henley rowing trophy, 3771b  
 Godiva, Lady, commemorated in a fair at Coventry, 1792a  
 Godwin, M. W. (English feminist), 1793a; [1793]  
 Gog and Magog (London statues), legend of, 1794b  
 Gold Coast, schools in, 1800b  
 Golden Fleece, Order of, 3163b, [3164]  
 Golden Plover (game bird) [1670]  
 Golden retriever (sporting dog), 369ab; [3692]



- Golden rose, custom of in Lent, 1801b  
 Goldfish, care of, 1802a  
 Gold lace (woven fabric), 1802a;  
 gold content of, 1799b;  
 Gold leaf, making and uses of, 1799a-b  
 Gold ornaments, Irish, early, 487b  
 Golf (a sport), 1800a *et seq.*, [1804];  
 clubs, varieties of, 1804a *et seq.*;  
 course, nature of, 1803b; handic-  
 cap in, 1911b; in Canada, 4828a;  
 title in India, 5134a; in Irish  
 Free State, 4885a; in New Zea-  
 land, 4944a; [4925]; in S. Africa,  
 5010a, 5012b; [5011]  
 Gondola (Venetian boat), 1805a,  
 4370b  
 Gonfalon (medieval standard),  
 1548b  
 Good Friday, 1805b  
 Goose, food value of, 1806a  
 Gooseberry (cultivated berry),  
 1800b; [1806]  
 Gordon knot, cutting the, origin,  
 1807a  
 Gordon Bennett balloon races,  
 1807b  
 Gordon riots (1780), 1808a  
 Gosport, Royal Naval Training  
 Establishment at, 1811b  
 Gotha, Almanach *de*, 1802a  
 Gothenburg, schools in, 4140b  
 Gourd (family of edible plants),  
 1813b  
 Graeco-Roman wrestling, 4537a  
 Grail, Holy, legends of, 2047a  
 Grains (cereals), 1810b  
 Grain store, native S. African  
 (4929)  
 Grammar school, English, 1329a;  
 foundation of, 3872a  
 Grandee, Castile nobility, 1821b  
 Grandfather clocks [930]  
 Grand lodges, masonic, 2695a  
 Grand National (steplechase),  
 4079b  
 Granite, varieties [4090]  
 Grape-fruit (citrus fruit), 1824a,  
 [1824]  
 Grape (fruit of the vine), 1822a *et*  
*seq.*; [1823]; [1824]  
 Grapes, dried, *see* Raisins; fer-  
 mented for wine, 4488a  
 Graphite, used for pencils, 3312b,  
 3314a  
 Great Exhibition (1851), 4385a  
 Great Pyramid, Egyptian, 3594a;  
 [3595]  
 Greece, ancient, customs of, 1836a;  
 education in, 1837a; modern,  
 education in, 1842b  
 Greengage (fruit), 1851a  
 Greenland, types and scenes [1852]  
 Green turtle, made into soup, 4312b  
 Greeting, Maori form of [4906]  
 Gregorian Calendar, 4237b; adopted  
 in England, 1721a  
 Greta Green, marriages at, 1277a;  
 [1276]  
 Greyhound, silver, symbol of King's  
 messenger, 2742a; racing, 2054a,  
 1857a  
 Greyling (edible fish), 1830b  
 Grilse (young salmon), 1858a  
 Ground-nuts, or peanuts, 3295b  
 Grouse (game bird), 1800a; [1860]  
 Grundy, Mrs. (character person-  
 ifying society), 1861a  
 Guadalupe, University of, 2753b  
 Guatemala, education in, 1863b  
 Guava, fruit, 1804b; [1865]  
 Gudgeon (edible fish), 1805a  
 Guiding, girl, principles of, 1761b  
 Guildford, Royal Free Grammar  
 School, 1867  
 Guilds (medieval trade associa-  
 tions), 1868a; power of, 2568a;  
 schools founded by, 3872a  
 Guillotine (device for execution),  
 1800b; [1869]  
 Guinea (English coin), 1870a  
 Guinea Fowl (edible bird), 1870a;  
 [1870]  
 Gum Arabic (type of gum), 1878a  
 Gunny cloth, made from jute, 2342a  
 Gurnard (fish), use of as food,  
 1875b  
 Gutenberg (inventor of printing),  
 1870b; [1876]; [1877]  
 Guy Fawkes' Day, in England,  
 1540b; origin of, 1875b  
 Gymkhana (sports display), 1878a  
 Gymnasium (German "secondary  
 school"), 1742b; first in Nürn-  
 berg, 1738b  
 Gymnasium (room for physical  
 training), 1878a  
 Gymnastics (physical exercises),  
 1878b; [1878]; [1879]; teaching  
 of, in ancient Greece, 1837a;  
*see* Physical Training  
 Gypsies, life of described by  
 Borrow, 547b

## II

- Haddock (food fish), 1882b; [1882]  
 Hadj (pilgrimage to Mecca), 1882b;  
 [1882]  
 Hadow educational scheme, 1328a  
 Hadrian's Baths, Rome [1883]  
 Hagenbeck, K. (collector of  
 animals), 1885b  
 Haggis (Scottish dish), 1885b  
 Hair, composition of dyes for,  
 1044a; cutting and shaving of,  
 4253a; false, wearing of in 19th  
 century, 1807a; styles of, in  
 antiquity, 1800b; use of wig in  
 dressing of, 4464b; worn in  
 queue in China, 3613a  
 Hairdressing, 1800a *et seq.*  
 Hairpins, Roman [2312]  
 Haïiti, education in, 1892b  
 Hake (food fish), 1893a; [1893]  
 Haleyon days, meaning of, 1893b  
 Halibut (food fish), 1890a; [1896]  
 Halibut liver oil, medicinal use,  
 1946a; vitamin in, 4396b  
 Hall, meanings of, 1800a; in Tudor  
 times [4293]  
 Halle, University of, 1737a  
 Hall Mark, on gold and silver,  
 1800a; [1900]  
 Hallowe'en, custom of, 1800a  
 Ham (flesh of pig), 1901b, 3498b  
 Ham Hill Stone, facing [4090]  
 Hamilton, McMaster University at,  
 1903b, 4740a  
 Hammer throwing (athletic sport),  
 1800b; [1903]  
 Hammock (hanging bed), 1905b  
 Hampstead Garden Suburb, 1674b  
 Hampton Court, maze at, 2406b  
 Hand, lines on, significance of,  
 3240a; [3240]  
 Hand-ball (Irish game), 4383b  
 Handicap, in sporting contests,  
 1911b  
 Handicapped Scouts, 3885b; [3885]  
 Handshake, incorrect with glove,  
 1786b  
 Hanging, execution by, 1665b,  
 1912a  
 Hanoi, University in, 1633b  
 Hanover, educational centre in,  
 1914a  
 Hansard, proceedings of House of  
 Commons, 1914a  
 Hanson, Joseph A. (inventor of  
 hansom cab), 1914b  
 Hansom cab, in England, 676a;  
 [676]  
 Hara-kiri (Japanese suicide), 1915a  
 Hardwar, India, bathing habits at  
 [4338]  
 Hare, flesh of, as food, 1919a  
 Harem, Solomon's, contrary to  
 Hebrew tradition, 4005a  
 Haricots (variety of bean), 423b  
 Harrier (hound used for hunting),  
 1825b; [1925]  
 Harriers, in Irish Free State, 4885a  
 Harris tweed (type of Scottish tex-  
 tile), 1927a; hand loom for  
 making [1960]  
 Harrow School, 1928a; squash-  
 rackets and, 4060b  
 Harvard University, 1829b  
 Harvest festivals, 1829b; Greek,  
 masks at, 2693b; in Lisbon [3507]  
 Hashish (Eastern narcotic), 1931a  
 Hat (head covering), 1933a *et seq.*;  
 European, enforced in Turkey,  
 2355b  
 Hats, straw, industry of, 4098a  
 Havana, tobacco industry in,  
 1915b, 4247a  
 Havering atte-Bower, Essex, whip-  
 ping post at, 4461a  
 Hawaiian grass hut [1937]  
 Hawaiians, costumes of [1938]  
 Hawaii, education in, 1938a  
 Hawking, in India, 5132b; medieval  
 sport, 1500a  
 Hay box, used for cooking, 1539a  
 Hazel nuts (edible plant), 1944b;  
 [1944]  
 Head, covering, custom of, 1934a  
 Head hunting (primitive practice),  
 1948a  
 Headdress, Egyptian, ancient  
 [2312]; lionskin, Masai [2692];  
 native, S. African [4334]; oriental  
 [1934]; 1934b; Swedish, 1934b;  
 [1934]; women's, Zulu [4335];  
 worn by popes, 3490b; Zulu  
 [4579]  
 Headdresses, lace and muslin, in  
 18th century, 1891a  
 Heads, shaved, by Greeks, as  
 mourning, 2887a  
 Health tax (ancient impost), 1861a  
 Heating and ventilation, 1956a *et*  
*seq.*  
 Hebrew calendar, nature of, 4237b  
 Hebrides, primitive customs of,  
 1960a  
 Hecatonb (ancient Greek sacrifice  
 custom), 1861a

- Hegira (in Moslem calendar), 1963a  
 Heidelberg, University of, 1737b  
 Heliotrope (semi-precious stone), 1900a  
 Hell, various conceptions of, 1900b  
 Helmingford, University of, 1532b  
 Hemlock bark, used for tanning, 1977b  
 Hemp, fibre, production and use of, 1972a; [1972]; rope made from, 3757a; oil from seeds, 1972b; uses of, 1524a  
 Henley Regatta, 3771b  
 Henna, used as dye, 1892a, 1974b  
 Hepatoscopy (form of ancient divination), 1901b  
 Hepplewhite, G. (English furniture designer), 1902a  
 Hepplewhite furniture, 1634b  
 Herald, sanctity of person of, 1923b  
 Heraldry (science of armorial bearings), 1900b *et seq.*  
 Heraldry, of arms, English, 1993a  
 Herbart, J. F. (German educational philosopher), 1904b; [1994]  
 Heriot (Saxon custom), 2002a  
 Herling (young of the trout), 2002a  
 Hermits, communities of, 2002a-b  
 Heron's feathers, in Turkish costume, 4298a  
 Herring (food fish), 2006b *et seq.*; [2007], [2008]  
 Hertford College, Oxford, 3203b  
 Hessians (tasseled boots), 2015a  
 Hide (Saxon unit of land), 2018a  
 High priest, Jewish, customs relating to, 2020a  
 Hight, Dr. James (New Zealand educationist), 4898a  
 Hippocratic oath, basis of medical ethics, 2026b  
 Hippodrome (ancient racecourse), 2028b; Olympic, 3140b  
 Hobart, Tasmania, University in, 4174b  
 Hobby-horse festivals, observed in West Country, 2697a  
 Hobson's choice, origin of phrase, 2039a  
 Hock (white wine), 2039b  
 Hockey, 2039b; [2039], [2040]; in Australia [4691]; in India, 5134a; in Irish Free State, 4883b; [4884]  
 Hockey Association (founded 1886), 2039b  
 Hogg, Quintin (English educational benefactor), 2041a  
 Hogmany, Scottish custom of, 2041a  
 Holiday, meaning of term, 2042a  
 Holidays, national Russian, 3812b  
 Holland, costumes of, children's [873]  
 Holland gin (made from rye), 3819a  
 Hollands (fabrics bleached in Dutch manner), 3112a  
 Holly, at Christmas, origin of, 897b  
 Holstein porcelain, Dutch [3496]  
 Holy Week, celebrations of, in Spain [1521], [4036]  
 Homage (feudal custom), 2049a; required by William the Conqueror, 3059a  
 Home, Japanese, nature of, 2280b; science of the, 2079b  
 Hornespun (woollen textile), 2051b; true meaning of term, 1927a  
 Honduras, education in, 2052b  
 Honey, 2053b  
 Hong-Kong, education in, 2056a  
 Honolulu, University at, 1938a  
 Hook, fishing, types of, 170a  
 Hookah (oriental tobacco pipe), 3423a  
 Hoop skirt, 18th century [1260]  
 Hope Diamond, 2966b  
 Hopfield, stilts used in [4085]  
 Hops (plants of vine family), 2059a *et seq.*; [2059]; use of in brewing, 589a  
 Hopscotch (children's game), 2000a  
 Horn dance, English traditional, 1580a; [4063]  
 Horn, uses of in manufacture, 2082b  
 Horoscope, casting of, 299b  
 Horse, 2068a *et seq.*  
 Horse breaking, in Australia [4614]  
 Horse-chestnut, starch extracted from, 2069b  
 Horsemanship, art of, 2070a  
 Horse mushroom, edible, 2902b  
 Horse-racing, in Australia, 4692a; [4693]; in ancient Greece, 3602a; in S. Africa [5011]; popular in India, 5134a  
 Horse-radish (cultivated herb), 2071a; [2071]  
 Horses, Irish, for hunting, 4838b  
 Horticulture, degrees awarded in, 1680b  
 Hose, silk, making of, 2073a; [2073]  
 Hosiery (knitted goods), 2072a; [2073]  
 Hospice (travellers' shelter), 2072a  
 Hospitality, salt as symbol of, 3840a  
 Hospitallars (medieval orders), 2076a  
 Hospitals, medical schools attached to, 2723a  
 Hot Cross buns, origin of, 693b  
 Hot-pack (method of tinning food), 3537a  
 Hottentots, education among, 4990b; mode of life of, 4990a-b  
 Houdini, Harry (American escapologist), 2077a; [2077]  
 Hound (name of sporting dogs), 2077b  
 Hour-glass (time measuring device), 2078a; [2078]  
 House, timbered, Swedish [4143]  
 Houseboat (floating home), 2078a; Indian [5061]  
 Housecraft (skill in care of home), 2078a  
 Household, Indian, poverty of, 5020b, 5021b  
 Household science, meaning of, 2078b  
 House of Commons, ceremonies of, 2611a  
 Housewifery, 2079b  
 Housing, Tibetan, 4232a  
 Huckaback (linen or cotton fabric), 2084a; [2326]  
 Huckleberry, *see* Whortleberry  
 Hula girls (Hawaian dancers) [1938]  
 Hundred (medieval political unit), 2093a  
 Hungary, education in, 2096a  
 Hunter (English saddle horse), 2066b; [2067]  
 Hunters, Irish horses as, 4838b  
 Hunting, 2099b; bushmen's customs of, 4989b; in Canada, 4828b; [4828]; in India, 5132b; medieval, 4053b; of game, in S. Africa, 4934b, 5012a  
 Huntingdon, old George Hotel [2100]  
 Hurdling (athletic sport), 2103a; [2103]  
 Hurling (Irish game), 4883a; [4887], [4884]  
 Hut, native, Nigerian [3042]  
 Huts, Indian forms of [5109]  
 Hyde Park. Great Exhibition in, 4383a  
 Hyderabad, education in, 5104b; Osmania University in, 5067b  
 Hygiene, domestic, 2113a  
 Hypocaust (Roman heating system), 3744a  
 Ice hockey (game), 2040a, 2122a; [2123]; in Canada, 4824b; [4885], [4823]; in S. Africa, 5010a  
 Ice yachting (a sport), 2126a; [2126]  
 Iceland, education in, 2124b  
 Igloo (Esquimo hut), 1449b; [1449]  
 Ignis fatuus (legendary light), 2130a  
 Illiteracy, 2123a *et seq.*; extent of in different countries, 2134a; high percentage in Brazil, 376b; in Central America, 1861b; in Mexico, 2753a; in Queensland, 3612b; in Portugal, 3504b; in Puerto Rico, 3581a; in Yugoslavia, 4558b  
 Illusions, use of, in conjuring, 1009a  
 Incantation, used in sorcery, 2140b  
 Incense (sweet smelling substance), 2140b  
 Incense sticks, of sandalwood, 3848b  
 Incest, attitude towards, 2140b  
 Index Librorum Prohibitorum (Roman Catholic list of forbidden books), 2143b  
 India, caste system in, 2145b; beginning of education in, 4603a; development of education in 19th century, 4603a; education in, 5003a *et seq.*; 2145b; schools established in by Albuquerque, 5028b; social customs in, 2146a; sports in, 5122a *et seq.*  
 Indian classical languages, teaching of, 5063b  
 Indian Corn, *see* Maize  
 Indian Military Academy, 5068a  
 Indian States, education in, 5068b  
 Indian students, in England, 5068b  
 Indian Universities Act, 4603a  
 Indians, American, costumes of [2159]; cannibalism among, 7412  
 Indigo (deep-blue fabric dye), 1289b, 2161a  
 Industrial schools, 2079a  
 Infanticide, practice of in primitive communities, 2174b  
 Infants, education of, changes in, 3872a

Inheritance, customs relating to, 3542b  
Initiation into manhood, among Australian Aborigines, 4609a  
Ink (writing fluid), 2180b  
Inns, English, 15th century, studies of, 1782a  
Inns of Court (barristers' colleges), 2182b; [2183]  
Insanity, early treatment of by flogging, 1722b  
Insignia, history of, 4331b  
Inspectors, educational, purpose of, 1332b  
Institute of France (group of learned societies), 2191b  
Intaglios (ancient gems), 1696a

Interior decoration, 2200a *et seq.*; Japanese [2287]  
International Bowling Board, 562b  
Inventions, list of principal, 2207  
Ipswich, Wolsey's College, remains of, 2215a  
Iran, *see* Persia  
Iraq, education in, 2215b  
Ireland, education in, 2223a; *see* Irish Free State  
Irish Free State, education in, 4856a *et seq.*; sports and pastimes, 4882b *et seq.*  
Irish Moss (edible seaweed), 2229a, 3898b  
Irkutsk, University of, 3953a  
Iron Cross (German order), 3163b

Ironing, in laundrywork, 2452b; [2453], [2452]  
Isinglass (gelatine used for food preparation), 2242b; made from sturgeon's bladder, 4103b  
Isphahan ray, nature of, 779b  
Isthmian Games (Greek athletic festival), 2245b  
Italy, education in, 2249b; folk-dances in [1579]  
Ivory, elephant's tusk, 2261a *et seq.*; [2261]; vegetable, 3239a  
Ivory black (powdered ivory), 2262a  
Ivory palm, nuts of used for buttons, etc., 2263a

## J

Jackal hunting, in India, 5133b  
Jackboot (form of boot), 342b  
Jack-o'-lantern (legendary light), 2130a  
Jacquard loom, 4438a  
Jade, 4987b; ornamental stone, 2268a; [2267]  
Jadeite (form of jade), 2268b  
Jagannath car procession, in India [5119]  
Jam (fruit and sugar conserve), 2289b *et seq.*; [2269], [2270]; fruits used for making, 1647b  
Jamaica, rum produced in, 3785b  
Jamaica berry (a spice), 133a  
Jamaica coffee, nature of, 965b  
Jamaica pepper (a spice), 3418a  
Jamboree (scout meeting), 3885a; [3885]  
Jamboree, Scout, in India, 5068b  
January, originally not first month, 2279b  
Japan (a varnish), 4364a  
Japan, education in, 2281a  
Japanese Emperor, coronation robes [2028]  
Japanning (lacquering process), 2290b  
Jargon, of thieves and tramps, 3978b  
Jasmine, perfume made from, 2291a; used to scent teas, 2291a  
Jasper Ware (Wedgwood pottery), 4439a

Java coffee, nature of, 965b  
Java cotton, *see* Kapok  
Javelin throwing (sport), 2298a; [4057]  
Jelly (fruit preparation), 2298b; use of pectin for making, 3299b  
Jena, University of, 1737b  
Jerusalem, Hebrew University at, 2230b; Jewish customs at Wailing Wall, 4404b  
Jerusalem (artichoke a vegetable), 275b; [276]  
Jester, Uganda native [4323]  
Jesters, court (comedians), 2302a  
Jesus College, Oxford, 3204a  
Jewellery, 2310a *et seq.*; ancient [2312]; Anglo-Saxon [621]; early Indian, 5043b; Egyptian [2312]; in ecclesiastical vestments, 4378b; Irish early [4850]  
Jewels, famous, 1696b; use of in watch mechanism, 4427a  
Jews, dispersal of, remarkable feature of, 1209a; hats worn as mark of respect among, 1934b; separation of in ghettos, 1751b  
Jew's Ear (edible mushroom), 2902b  
Jew's House, Lincoln, 12th century, 2321a  
Jiggers, use for pottery, 3520a  
Jinns (Arabic spirits), 1701a  
Jinrikisha (light vehicle), 2314b; [2314]

Jiu-Jitsu, *see* Ju-Jitsu  
Joan Sanderson (country dance), 1095a  
John Bull (figure symbolizing Britain), 2320b  
John Dory (fish), 2320b; [2320]  
Joinery (branch of woodwork), 2322a  
Jongleurs (medieval minstrels), 2325b  
Journalism, history and practice of, 3019b *et seq.*  
Jowett, Benjamin (English educationist), 2328b; [2329]  
Jubilee (anniversary), customs of, 2329b  
Jug, Spanish [3496]  
Juggernaut, customs associated with, in India, 2333a  
Ju-Jitsu (Japanese wrestling), 2280b, 2333b; [2333]  
Judo (highest form of Ju-Jitsu), 2334a  
Julian Calendar, nature of, 4237b; superseded in England, 1721a  
Jump, pole, record in, 3469b  
Jumping (athletic sport), 2334b; [2335]  
Junior housewifery schools, function of, 1328a  
Junior instruction centres, purpose of, 1328a  
Junior technical school, purpose of, 1328a

## K

Kaaba (Mohammedan shrine), 2343a; [2344]  
Kaffir corn (a cereal), 2343b; [2343]  
Kaffirs, customs of, 2343b  
Kale (vegetable), 2344b; [2345]  
Kaleidoscope (instrument for making patterns), 2345a  
Kansas, universities in, 2347b  
Kaolin (clay used for porcelain), 2349b; 3496b  
Kapok (Indian fibre), 2349a; 5099b  
Karakul (sheep-pelt used as fur), 2349b; [2349]  
Kashmir, education in, 2350b  
Kaunas, Lithuania, University of, 2357a  
Kauri gum, used for varnish, etc., 4914a

Kayak (Eskimo light boat), 1449b; [1449]  
Keeble College, Oxford, 3204a  
Kedgeroe (Indian dish), 2353b  
Kenya, education in, 2366a; huts used by natives in [2365]; strange headdresses in [2365]  
Keramic, *see* Ceramic  
Kerosene, petroleum by-product, 2366b  
Kerry sheep, for wool and mutton, 2842b  
Ketch, yachting rig, 4544a  
Ketchup (sauce), 2368a  
Ketton Stone, *see* [4090]  
Kew, Royal Gardens, training at, 1680b  
Keys, Roman and medieval [2556]  
Khaddar (Indian homespun cloth), 1671b; 5061b

Khaki (brownish fabric), 1  
Kiddermister, carpet making in, 2370b, 4515b  
Kidney bean (a vegetable), 423b  
Kilkenny, grammar school at, 2373b  
Kilts (highland dress), 3876a  
Kimono (Japanese dress), 2281a  
Kindergarten (children's school), 2376a *et seq.*; [2376], [2377]; founded by Froebel, 1643b  
Kindergarten education, aims of, 874a  
King Edward VII School, Johannesburg [4963]  
King's School, Canterbury, origin, 3872a  
Kingston, Canada, Queen's University, 4766b  
Kipper herring, 2008a  
Kiss (form of greeting), 2294a

Kit-Cat Club, 943b  
 Kitchen middens (mounds of refuse), 2385a  
 Kite (toy and scientific device), 2385a *at seq.*; [2385]  
 Klauenburg, *see* Chu  
 Knives, 2385a  
 Knight-errantry, 2385a  
 Knighthood (medieval institution), 2385b; ideals of, medieval, 2385a  
 Knights, combats of, in Middle Ages, 2261b

Knitting (weaving by hand), 2385b; types of, 2072b  
 Knitting machine, form of, 2385a; invention of, 2072b  
 Knucklebones, used for game, 2385a; [2393]  
 Knots, tying of, 2385b; [2390]  
 Koh-i-noor diamond, 1695b  
 Kolinsky (trade name of a Jew), 1753a  
 Königsberg, teacher's college at, 1993a

Kosher (term applied to food by Jews), 2385a  
 Koumiss (fermented mare's milk), 2385b  
 Kraals (Zulu villages) [4992]  
 Ku-Klux Klan (American secret society), 2385b  
 Kunquat (variety of orange), 2385b  
 Kyanite (stone used for ornaments), 2400b  
 Kyoto, university in, 2282b

## L

Labrador (sporting dog), 3692b; [3692]  
 Laboratory methods, in Dalton educational system, 1114b  
 Labyrinth (network of passages), 2400a; [2406]  
 Lac (resinous gum), 2400b  
 Lacquer, varnish used in, 4364a  
 Lacquer ware, 2411a; [2411]  
 Lace, 2407b *at seq.*; Venetian [2408]  
 Lace making, Indian [2153]  
 Lacrosse (game), 2411b; [2412]; in Canada, 4824b, 4826b; [4825]  
 Ladders, superstitions about, 4124b  
 Ladies of the bedchamber, Queen's, 3775b  
 Lady Day (date of), 3606b  
 Lager beer (a beverage), 4432; fermentation of 389a  
 Lahore, University College [5065]  
 Lakh, of rupees, in India, 3796a  
 Lake Dwellings, European, 2416b; [2416]  
 Lamb's wool, meaning of, 4512a  
 Lammass, in Scotland, 3606b  
 Lammass Day, pre-Reformation custom of, 1930a  
 Lamp, 2418a; [2418], [2419]; early, found in Canada [4719]  
 Lamp black (fine carbon), 2419a  
 Lancing College, view of [1359]  
 Landscape architecture, training for, 1680b  
 Landscape gardening, art of, 2428b; [2428]  
 Lantern, light enclosing case, 2435b; [2436]  
 Lanterns, early, 2418  
 La Paz, University in, 529a  
 Lapis lazuli (ornamental mineral), 2436b; [1696]; ground for pigment, 4326a  
 Laplanders, mode of living of, 2438a; [2437], [2438]  
 Lard, fat used for soap and cooking, 2440a; refinement of pig's fat for, 2413b  
 Lares and Penates (Roman household deities), 2440b  
 Lasso, (hide rope used by cowboys), 2442b  
 Latakia, tobacco from, 2443b  
 Latex (sap in rubber production), 3779a  
 Latvia, education in, 2449b  
 Laundry work (washing of fabrics), 2451b; [2451], [2452]  
 Laurentian Library, Florence, 2499a  
 Lausanne (Swiss educational centre) 4150b  
 Lawn (high quality linen), 511b, 2458a

Lawn tennis, *see* Tennis  
 Lead (used as pencil), 3312b  
 League of Nations, social conditions and, 4001a  
 Leaner, a, in quails, 3614b  
 Leather, and leather making, 2464b *at seq.*; [2465]  
 Leathers, types of used for gloves, 1786a  
 Leather work, varieties of, 2466a *at seq.*  
 Leeds, University of, 2468b  
 Leek (vegetable), 2470a; [2470]; Welsh national emblem, 1573a; known in antiquity, 3833a  
 Legerdemain (sleight of hand), 2471a; in conjuring, 1008b  
 Leghorn braids Tuscan straw plaiting, 4098a  
 Legion of Honour (French order), 2471b; [2471]; 3163b; [3164]  
 Leicester, University College [2476]  
 Leicester Guildhall, Mayor's seat [2707]  
 Leipzig, University of, 2980b, 3863b  
 Lemberg, University of, 2457b  
 Lemon (citrus fruit), 2481b; [2481]  
 Lemon oil, uses of, 2482a  
 Leningrad, University of, 2483b  
 Lent (fasting season), origin of, 2483a  
 Lentil (food plant), 2485b  
 Leopard dances, S. Africa [5006]  
 Leopards, in English Arms, 2530b  
 Lepers, bell and distinguishing clothing of, in Middle Ages, 2488b  
 Letchworth Garden City, 1674b  
 Letters, sealing of, with ring, 3893b  
 Letter writer, public, in Turkey [4301]  
 Lettuce (vegetable), 2401b; [2491]; known in antiquity, 3833a  
 Levee, forenoon reception by sovereign, 2492a, [2492]  
 Lexicons, history of, 1191a  
 Leyden, University of, 2991b  
 Libation, action of homage, 2404b  
 Liberia, education in, 2498a  
 Liberty cap, symbol of freedom, 2498b  
 Library, collection of books, 2400b *at seq.*; [2499], [2500]  
 Library systems, French, German, Vatican, and U.S.A., 2500b *at seq.*  
 Libraries, public, first, in Rome, 2499a  
 Lichfield, ancient fair in, 2504a  
 Licorice (root of plant), 2504b  
 Lictors (magistrate's attendant in Rome), 2504a

Light Hopton Stone, facing [4090]  
 Lima, Peru, University of San Marcos in, 3244b  
 Lima (edible fruit), 2518b  
 Limerick Grand Prix motor race [4884]  
 Lincoln College, Oxford, 3204a  
 Lincoln Imp [2524]  
 Line, fishing, nature of, 170a  
 Linen (flaxen textile), 2520a, [2526]; found in ancient Egypt, 1555b; table damask, 1116b; fabrics washing of, 2453a  
 Ling (food fish), 2528b  
 Linoleum (floor covering), 2528b; cork used in making, 1033a  
 Linseed oil, uses of, 2529a  
 Lions of England (heraldic), 2530a  
 Lip-reading, teaching of, 1136b  
 Liqueurs (alcoholic drinks), 2531b  
 Liquor, alcoholic, licensing principles, 2503a; intoxicating, prohibition of, 3556a-b  
 Liquorice, *see* Licorice  
 Liquors, fermented, types of, 1519a  
 Lisbon, harvest celebrations at, [3507]  
 Lisle thread, meaning of, 4228a; used for knitting, etc., 2532a  
 Litchi (fruit-bearing tree), 2533a  
 Literary Club, The, 18th century, 943b  
 Literature, medieval, feudalism and, 1522b  
 Lithuanian, education in, 2535b  
 Litre (measure of capacity), 2537a  
 Liver, examination of, for omens, 1991b  
 Liverpool, University of, 2540b  
 Livre (old French coin), 2542b  
 Livered servants, forbidden in 15th century, 2542a  
 Livery and livery companies, 2541b  
 Llama, fleece of, uses, 2544b, 4512a  
 Lloyd's, custom at [2548]  
 Lobster (edible shell-fish), 2549a; [2549], [4577]  
 Lobsters, found in Canada, 4717b  
 Local option, limited prohibition, 2553a, 3556b  
 Locks, history and types, 2555a *at seq.*; [2555]  
 Lodges, Masonic, English, 2693a  
 Loganberry (a fruit), 2561b  
 Loggia (Italian gallery), 2562a  
 Logwood (natural dyestuff), 1289b  
 Lollards (14th century preachers), 2564a  
 Lombardy, Iron Crown of, 1081a  
 London, new university buildings in, 2571b; 17th century life in, 2148a; 18th century social conditions, Fielding and, 1525b

London, Ontario, University at, 9780a  
 Londonderry, Ulster, M'Crea-Magee College, 2373a  
 Looms, forms of, 4438a, [4438]  
 Loquat (Japanese fruit), 2725b  
 Lord, meaning of title, 2878b  
 Lord High Constable (ceremonial office), 2880a  
 Lords Cricket Ground, 1068a  
 Lord Steward, of royal household, 3778a  
 Loriners (London City company), 2341b  
 Lotions, cosmetic, nature of, 1043b  
 Lottery, illegality of, 2589b  
 Lotus, eating of, legends, 2384a;

national emblem of Egypt, 1573a; sacrw in India, 1573a  
 Lourdes, pilgrimages to, 2891a; [2591]  
 Love, Courts of illustrated [4169]  
 Love apple (name for tomato), 4250b  
 Love tokens on St. Valentine's day, 4359a  
 Loving spoons, Welsh carved [770]  
 Lowestoft, holiday attractions of, 2593b  
 Luck, superstition and primitive view of, 4124a  
 Luddites, 19th century secret association, 2898b  
 Lund, University of, 4140b  
 Lunge, in fencing, 1516b

Lupercalia (ancient Roman festival), 2899b  
 Lutina bell, as "caller" at Lloyd's, [2548]  
 Luto, straw hat industry in, 4098a  
 Luxemburg, education in, 2602b  
 Luxury, excessive, Henry VII and, 1944b  
 Lwow, *see* Lemberg  
 Lyceum (gymnasium of ancient Athens), 2808b  
 Lychee, *see* Litchi  
 Lykewake (funeral custom), 1650b, 4409b  
 Lynx, fur of, demand for, 2603a  
 Lyons, France, centre of velvet industry, 4367b

## M

Mac (prefix to surname), 2602a  
 Macalister tartan, *facing* [3880]  
 Macaroni (a foodstuff), 2607b; [2607]  
 Macassar oil (hair oil), 2608a  
 Macbeth tartan, *facing* [3880]  
 Macclesfield, milk industry in, 2609a  
 Macdonald tartan, *facing* [3880]  
 Mace (symbol of authority), 2811a; [2611]  
 Mace (a spice), 3107b  
 Macfarlane tartan, *facing* [3880]  
 Mackerel (food fish), 2614b; [2614]; food value of, 1545b; poisoning caused by, 1584a  
 Mackintosh (waterproof coat), 4432b  
 Mackintosh tartan, *facing* [3880]  
 Macquarrie tartan, *facing* [3880]  
 Madagascar, education in, 2616a  
 Madder (dye plant), 1289b, 2616b; [2616]  
 Madeira wine, 2616b  
 Madras, Victoria Technical Institute [5065]  
 Madrid, University of, etc., 2619b  
 Maifa (Sicilian secret society), 2620b  
 Magdalen College, Oxford, 3203a; [3205]  
 Magic (power over sup. natural), 2621b *et seq.*  
 Magic beliefs, foundation of, 2922b  
 Magic circle, in Harz Mountains [2622]  
 Mah-jongg (Chinese game), 2625b  
 Mahseer (sporting fish), 2627b  
 Mails of Honour, queen's, 3778b  
 Mail coach, development of, 945a; 19th century [3514]  
 Maize (important cereal), 2630a *et seq.*; cultivation of, 1034b  
 Majolica (earthenware of lustre), 2631b *et seq.*; [2632]  
 Malachite (decorative copper ore), 2634a  
 Malready envelope [3513]  
 Malt (grain used for brewing), 2638a; dietetic uses of, 402b; used in distilling whisky, 4461a  
 Malta, education in, 2639a  
 Maltese lace, 2410b; [2408]  
 Malting (a process in brewing), 2674a  
 Manchester, University of, 2643b  
 Manchuria, education in, 2645b  
 Mandarin (a fruit), 2647a  
 Mandarin (Chinese official), 2647a  
 Mandrakes, strange belief relating to, 2648a

Manganilla (sherry), 3929a  
 Mangel wurzel (coarse beet), 2649a  
 Mango (tropical fruit), 2649a; [2650]  
 Manicure (care of the nails), 2650b  
 Manila hemp, for ropes, 3757a  
 Manitoba, education in, 2653b  
 Manna (Old Testament food), 2654a  
 Manners, English Comedy of, 1007b  
 Manor (feudal institution), 2654b; [2654]  
 Manorial system, in Middle Ages, 1322b  
 Mantillas (Seville women's costume) [4036]  
 Manx Grand Prix (motor cycle race) [2880]  
 Maori, educational methods, adaptation of, to, 4908a; national dress of [4589]; pah (a village) [4907]  
 Maoris, arts and crafts of, 4892a-b; [4890]; customs, dances, etc., of, 4904b *et seq.*; [2658], [2659]; education among, 4896a; schools for, 3030b  
 Map, 2658b *et seq.*; [2660]  
 Maple sugar, manufacture of, 4115a  
 Maple syrup, value of, 2660b; [2661]  
 Marabou feathers, as decoration, 2661b  
 Marathon (a footrace), 2662b  
 Marble, varieties of, 2662b; [2663]  
 March (month of the year), 2664a  
 Maroon rig (now called Bermuda), 4453b  
 Mardi Gras (Shrovetide festival), 3949a; in New Orleans, 3015b; in Paris, 773a  
 Margarine (butter substitute), 2667a; distinguishing test for butter, 669a  
 Margrave (medieval title), 2667a  
 Marionettes (controlled dolls), 2671a; [2671]  
 Marjoram (seasoning herb), 2671b, 2794a  
 Mark (German coin), 2671b  
 Marlborough College [1331]; incorporated, 2673a  
 Marmalade, guava, 1865a; orange, 3138a; quince, 3613b  
 Maroon, (a) chestnut, (b) colour, 2676a  
 Marouquin, same as Marroccain  
 Marque, letters of, meaning, 3550b

Marquesas Islands, Christian customs in, 3210a  
 Marquis (a title), 2676a  
 Marriage, caste system and, in India, 2146a; Chinese, 882b; early, among Hottentots, 2075b; forbidden between castes in India, 4598b; in ancient Egypt, 1360a; Indian, customs, etc., of, 5110b *et seq.*; no morganatic in England, 4485b; practices relating to, 2676b; prohibited degrees in, 2351a; registration of, 3672a; systems of, 3490a; with sister, in Egypt, 2141a  
 Marroccain (leather articles), 2677a  
 Marrow (a vegetable), 2677b  
 Marseillaise (French national anthem), 2678b  
 Marshal (a title), 2679b  
 Marten, fur of, value of, 2681a  
 Martinmas, in Scotland, 3606b  
 Maryland, U.S.A., English customs in, 2686b  
 Marylebone Cricket Club, 1068a  
 Marymass Fair, held in Irvine, Scotland, 2340b  
 Masai tribe, dwellings of, 2692a  
 Mashe (golf club), 1803a  
 Mask (disguise for face), 2693b; [2693], [2694]; ceremonial, New Guinea [3009]  
 Mask dance, Papuan [4504]  
 Masters of Foxhounds Associations, 2100a  
 Masonry, history of, 2694b *et seq.*  
 Massachusetts, U.S.A., education in, 2696b  
 Matadore (a game of dominoes), 1229b  
 Matches, history and manufacture of, 2699b; [2699], [2670]; yellow phosphorus forbidden in making of, 3387a  
 Maté (a beverage), 2701a  
 Materials, value of different for dress, 1800a  
 Mathematics, teaching of, in schools, 2702a-b  
 Matriarchy, among Australian Aborigines, 4609a  
 Mats, making of, art of, 411b; straw, Japanese use of, 2280b  
 Matterhorn, first climbed, 2703a  
 Matting (material for making mats), 2703b  
 Maundy Money, London ceremony, 2705b  
 Maundy Thursday, customs of, 2704a

- Mauritius, education in, 2704b  
Mausoleum (a tomb), derivation of, 4237a  
May (a month), 2708a  
May Day, customs of, 2708a  
Maypole, in village greens, 2706a  
May Queen, election of, 2706a  
Mayor (civil dignitary), 2707a  
Maze (network of passages), 2406a; [2406]  
McGill University, Montreal, 2844a; [2844]; 4757a; [4756]  
Meat, making of, 2519a  
Meat, food value of, 1533; Jewish laws relating to, 2306a; nutritive value of, 2700b; reduction of quantity advocated in diet, 4366b  
Meat industry, by-product of, 2710b  
Meat packing, industry of, 2700b *et seq.*; [2710]  
Mecca, balsam of, 2756b; Mount of Sacrifice, garments worn [2712]; pilgrimage to, among Moslems, 2122a  
Mechlin lace, 2410a; [2409]  
Medals, military, as decorations, 3163b *et seq.*  
Medical schools, modern, 2722a-b  
Mediums, spiritualistic, 4052a-b  
Medlar, edible fruit of, 2725b  
Meersbaum (used for tobacco pipes), 2720a, 34232  
Megrin (food fish of small importance), 2720b  
Meistersingers, German medieval societies of, 2727a  
Mela (Indian native festivals) [2107]  
Melbourne, boys school [4641]; university of [4641]  
Melon (a fruit), 2720b  
Melson Mowbray (hunting centre), 2477b  
Mendicant Orders, 2732b  
Menahs, Indian dancer, 5023a  
Mental tests, used in education, 2734a  
Mercantile Marine, education for, 2735a  
Mercator, G., Flemish geographer, 2735a  
Mercator's atlas, 16th century, 2660a  
Mercator's projection, in maps, meaning of, 2735b; map according to, 2658b  
Mercerizing (process of treating cotton), 2735b; [2736]  
Mercoers, London City Guild, 2541b  
Merchant Adventurers, the, 2735b  
Merida, Mexico, university in, 2735a  
Merino wool, 4512a  
Merlin (legendary magician), 2740a  
Mermaid (mythical creature), 2740b; [2741]  
Mermaid Taven, early club at, 243b  
Merman (mythical being), 2740b  
Merton College, Oxford, 3204a  
Messengers, King's, 2742a  
Metabolism (transformation of food), 2742b  
Methanol (synthetic wood alcohol), 4508b  
Methyl alcohol, *see* Wood Alcohol  
Methylated spirits, 2740b  
Metre (unit of measurement), 2750a  
Metric system, 2750a *et seq.*  
Mexico, education in, 2751a  
Mexico City, university of, 2753a  
Mica, uses of for store doors, etc., 2758b  
Mi-Carême (Paris carnival), 2773a  
Michaelmas, celebration of, 2758b  
Michaelmas Day, 3606b  
Middle Ages, life in, expressed in love poems, 3563b  
Middlings (wheat product), 4458b  
Midsummer Day, 3606b  
Mikado (Japanese emperor), 2768b  
Mile (unit of distance), 2768a  
Milk, 2770a *et seq.*; dried, value of, 1147b; food value of, 1111b; grades of, official, 1111b  
Millet, cultivated for forage, 2774a  
Millinery, importance of in costume, 1260b  
Mind reading, practice of, 2777b  
Minehead, Hobby Horse Festival at, 2694a; May Day celebrations in, 2778b  
Mineral waters, kinds of, 2784a  
Mink, fur of, 2780a; [2789]  
Minnesingers, German minstrels, 2783a  
Minstrels, ancient and modern, 2782b  
Minstrel's gallery, in Tudor hall [4293]  
Mint (a herb), 2794a  
Mint (institution for making coins), 2793a *et seq.*  
Minting, of money, first in England, 247a  
Minute (division of time), 2794b  
Miracle plays, in Middle Ages, 2793a  
Mirror, ancient Greek [1839]; magic, in legend, 1580b  
Mirrors, glass, first made in Venice, 2797a; use of, in antiquity, 2797a  
superstitions about, 4124b  
Miss England, Segrave's motor boat [2871]  
Missionary school, in India [2798]  
Mistletoe, Christmas use, origin of, 897b; tradition relating to, 2801a  
Moccasin (N. American Indian footwear), 2803b  
Mocha coffee, 965b  
Model engineering, 2804a *et seq.*; [2804]  
Model making (hobby), 2804a *et seq.*; [2804], [2805]  
Mohair (Angora goat hair), 2805b, 4512a; used for plush, 3446a  
Mohammedan calendar, nature of, 4238a  
Moire (type of fabrics), 2806b  
Molasses (by-product of cane sugar), 2806b; fermented to make rum, 3783b  
Mole, fur of, 2806b  
Monaco, decorations for national fête at [2813]  
Monarchy, ceremonies of, significance, 2813b  
Monasteries, libraries maintained in, 2499a; schools connected with, 3872a  
Monday, derivation of day, 2819a  
Money, use of beads as, 422a  
Mongols, nature of life of 2821b; [2821]  
Monogamy, practice of, 2676b  
Monogram, abbreviation of name, 2820b  
Monsieur (French title), 2820a  
Monte Carlo, casino for roulette, etc., 21, 2821b; [2821]; 3769b; [3767]  
Montessori, Maria (Italian educationist), 2836b; [2837]  
Montessori Method, of education, 2837a *et seq.*; [2838], [2839], [2840]  
Montevideo, University of, 4353b, 4354b  
Montreal, education in, 2844a  
Month, different meanings of, 2842a; first, originally not January, 2790b  
Moonstone (a gem), 2849b  
Moose hunting, in Canada, 4828b; [4828]  
Moot Hall, Aldeburgh, Suffolk [2551]  
Morality play (designed for moral reform), 2852a  
Morality, sexual, among Australian aborigines, 4610b  
Mordants (used to make dyes permanent), 2853a  
Morganatic marriage, not known in English constitution, 4483b  
Mormons, polygamy forbidden among, 3480a  
Morocco, leather, 2850a; tanning of [2465]  
Morphine, manufacture of checked by agreement, 4001a  
Mortise (in joinery), 2860b  
Morris dance, English traditional, 1580a; [145]; at Bampton [3202]  
Moscow, State University of, 2862b  
Moselle, wines of, 2863a  
Mother-of-pearl, meaning of, 3927a  
Moths, clothes, nature of, 2870a  
Motor-boat, world speed record, 2871a  
Motor cycle racing [4056]; in England, 2881a  
Motor cycles, sporting uses of, 2880a; [2880], [2881]  
Motoring, popularity in S. Africa, 5010b  
Motor racing, Campbell's car [2877]; world record for, 2879b  
Motor trials, English, 2878b  
Motto, in heraldry, 1994a  
Mountaineering, 2883a *et seq.*; [2883]; [2886]; clubs, at universities, 2886b; in Canada, 4899a; in New Zealand, 4936a  
Mourning, customs relating to, 2887a; among Aborigines in Australia, 4610b  
Mucilage (adhesive substance), 2889b  
Mudpack, application of [428]  
Mukden, University at, 2645b  
Mulberry, fruits of, 2890a; [2890]  
Mullein flowers, used for tea, 2890b  
Mullet (salt water fish), 2891a; [2891]; *see* Red Mullet  
Mumming, traditional festivity, 2891a; [2892]  
Mummy (Egyptian embalmed body), 1999a; [1999]; 2892a; [2892], [4314]  
Mummy corn, meaning of, 2631a  
Munich, University of, 2893a  
Munster Institute, Cork (agricultural), 4841b  
Muscatel (raisin and wine), 2890a  
Muscovite (variety of mica), 2758b  
Museum, history of, 2891a; New York, 3026a

Mushrooms (edible fungi), 2902a  
*et seq.*; [2902]; cultivation of,  
 2902a, [2902]  
 Musk, used for perfumes, 2918a  
 Musk melon (a fruit), 2915b  
 Muslin (cotton fabric), 2916b

Mussel (edible shell fish), 2916b;  
 [2917]  
 Must (grape juice), 4488a  
 Mustard, seeds of as condiment,  
 2912a; [2918]  
 Mutton (flesh of sheep), 2919a;  
 sheep bred for, 3926a

Myrrh (pageant substance), 2919b  
 Mysteries, Greek religious festivals  
 2920a  
 Mystery play (medieval dramatic  
 spectacle), 2920b

## N

Nails, culture of, 2650b  
 Nakedness, in Greece and Rome,  
 3101a; practised by Jains, in  
 India, 2269a  
 Names, personal, customs relating  
 to, 2927a  
 Naphtha (domestic fuel), 2929a  
 Naphthalene, domestic uses of,  
 2929a  
 Naples, first conservatoire in, 1013a  
 Naples, University of, 2930a  
 Narcotic substances, forms of, 2936b  
 Narwhal (sea mammal), products  
 of, 2937a  
 Natal, education in, 2939a  
 National Anthems, list of, 2939b  
 National College of Teachers of the  
 Deaf, 1138a  
 National Hunt's Committee, and  
 steeplechasing, 4079b  
 Nature study, in schools, 2945 *et seq.*  
 Nature worship, in early Britain,  
 3332b; [3331]  
 Nebraska, University Stadium  
 [2969]  
 Necklaces, in India, 2311b  
 Necromancy (form of divination),  
 2972a  
 Nectarine (variety of peach), 2972b  
 Needle point lace, 2407b; [2408]  
 Needlework, art of, 2973a; Royal  
 College of, London, 2973b  
 Negroes, enslavement of, 2973a  
 Negus (18th century drink), 2975a  
 Negus (Ethiopian emperor's title),  
 2975a  
 Nemean Games (Greek national  
 festival), 2977a

Nepenthe (legendary drug), 2981a  
 Nephrite (form of jade), 2268a  
 Nepotism, 2981a  
 Net (open weave fabric), 2989b;  
 [2989]  
 Netball (outdoor girls' game),  
 2990a; [2990]  
 Netherlands, education in, 2992a  
 Nettle, edible parts of, 2998a;  
 [2998]  
 Nettle rash, caused by foods, 2998a  
 New Brunswick, education in, 3004a  
 Newbury, horse-racing centre at,  
 466a  
 New College, Oxford, 3204a  
 New Guinea, natives of, customs of,  
 3009a; [3010]; schools in, 3011a  
 Newmarket, race-course at, 707a;  
 race meetings at, 4112a  
 New South Wales, education in,  
 3017a  
 Newspapers, communal, in Uzbek  
 [4357]; history of, 3019b *et seq.*  
 New Year, celebration customs,  
 3023a  
 New York, universities in, 3026a  
 New Zealand, British traditions in,  
 4919b; education in, 3030b,  
 4895b *et seq.*; [4895]; sport in,  
 4923b *et seq.*  
 New Zealand Cross (decoration),  
 3165b  
 Niblick (golf club), 1805a  
 Nicaragua, education in, 3037a  
 Nickel silver (metal alloy), 1735a  
 Nicotine, absorbed by clay and  
 briar, 3423a; alkaloid in tobacco,  
 3042a

Nigeria, education in, 3043a  
 Nile, Egyptian Order of, 3163b  
 Nitro-cellulose artificial silk, 3066a  
 Nobility (privileged class), 3081a  
 Nomad life, nature of, 3052a; [3052]  
 North Berwick, golf links at, 1308a  
 Northumberland, folk dance festi-  
 val in [1579]  
 Norway, education in, 3086a; pro-  
 hibition in, 3556b  
 Norwich, Flemish weavers settled  
 at, 3377a  
 Noses, rubbing of, Maori salute  
 [2658]  
 Nottingham, University College,  
 3090b  
 Nova Scotia, education in, 3095b  
 Novels, English traditional, 2694a  
 Nudism, cult of, 3101a  
 Number, name and, numerological  
 relations of, 3102a-b  
 Numerology, pseudo-science of,  
 3102a  
 Numismatics (science of coins),  
 3103a  
 Nuremberg, first gymnasium in,  
 1738b; toy making at, 4263a  
 Nursery schools, in England, 1328b,  
 2377a  
 Nurses, training for, 3106a  
 Nut, fruit enclosed in shell, 3106b;  
 [3106]  
 Nutmeg, fruit kernel used as spice,  
 3107a; [3107]  
 Nutmeg melon (fruit), 2915b  
 Nutrition, 3108a *et seq.*; chemistry  
 of, 484a *et seq.*  
 Nyasaland, schools, in 3111b

## O

Oak Apple Day (29th May), 3691a  
 Oak-apples, used for tanning,  
 1665b; [1666]  
 Oakham School (Elizabethan  
 foundation), 3113b  
 Oakum (refuse hemp fibre), 1972b  
 Oatmeal, nutritive value of, 3116a  
 Oats (important cereal), 3115b, *et  
 seq.*  
 Oberammergau, Passion Play at,  
 origin of, 3118a  
 Obesity, dieting to reduce, 3118a  
 Obi (Japanese girdle), 3118b  
 October, place of in Calendar,  
 3125b  
 Octopus, flesh of, edible, 3126a  
 Oddfellows (Independent Order of),  
 benevolent society, 3128a  
 Oil, extracted from maize, 2631b  
 Oilcloth (heavy cloth), 3124a  
 Oil palm, *facing* [4286]  
 Oils, types of, used for soap, 3995a;  
 value of as food, 3135a  
 Olein (component fat of lard),  
 2440a  
 Olive (fruit of olive tree), 3139b;

[3139]; leaves symbolizing peace,  
 3140a  
 Olive oil (food oil), 3140a  
 Olwa, crown of, at Olympic games,  
 3140a  
 Olympia, Olympic games and, 3140  
 a-b  
 Olympiad (ancient Greek chronol-  
 ogy based on games), 3140b  
 Olympiads, modern, 3141b  
 Olympian Games, odes in honour of,  
 3419a; discus throwing at, re-  
 vival, 1205a; international  
 athletic festival, 3141a; [3141]  
 new stadium for, at Athens  
 [1811]; water polo in [3478];  
 yacht racing in [4543]  
 Olympic Winter Games, ice hockey  
 at, 4826a  
 Omnibus, development of, 4274b;  
 [4273]  
 Omens, divination of, in Rome,  
 318b  
 Omens, good and bad, 1213a-b;  
 signs connected with future,  
 3142a

Onion, in antiquity, 3833a; super-  
 stition relating to, 4142b; veg-  
 etable, 3143a; [3143]  
 Onkaparinga racecourse, Australia  
 [4693]  
 Ontario, education in, 3146b  
 Onyx, variety of, agate, 3148a;  
 [3148]; marble, decorative stone,  
 3148a  
 Opal (a gem), *facing* [1696], 3148b  
 Opium, export of port from, 3502b  
 Opium (narcotic drug), 3151b;  
 [3152]; consumption of, checked  
 by agreement, 4001a  
 Oracles, belief in, in antiquity,  
 3157a  
 Orange (citrus fruit), 3157a; [3157]  
 Orange Free State, education in,  
 3158b  
 Oratory, school of, Isocrates,  
 2244b  
 Orchard fruits, care of, 1679b  
 Ordeal, trial by, in primitive  
 societies, 3162b  
 Orders and Decorations, 3163a, *et  
 seq.*



Orders, British, seniority of, and classes, 3165a  
 Ordinaries, early restaurants, 3691a  
 Ordinary meal, meaning, 3691a  
 Ordnance Survey, maps published by, 2660b  
 Organzine (silk yarn), 3963a; *see* Silk  
 Oriel College, Oxford, 3304a; [3205]  
 Oriflamme (banner of France), 2175a  
 Ormiskirk gingerbread, recipe for, 693a  
 Orin root, used for tooth powder, 2121a  
 Orphanages (children's institutions), 2120a

Osier (willow used in basket making), 2121a  
 Oslo, University at, 3086b, 3284b  
 Ostracism (ancient Greek custom), 2125b  
 Ostrich feathers, as to decoration, 3287a  
 Ottawa, education in, 3189a  
 Otter, fur of, uses of, 3190b  
 Otterhound (sporting dog), 2190b; [3190]  
 Ounce (measure of weight), 2122a  
 Outlawry, in medieval England, 2122a  
 Oval cricket ground [2067]  
 Oven (Siberian native) [3953]

Overton, Hants, mummers at, [2892]  
 Oz, domestication of, in Neolithic times, 3323b  
 Oxalic acid, uses of, 3196b  
 Oxford, Colleges, first founded, 1979b  
 Oxford University, 2202a *et seq.*; [3205]; beginnings of, 3196b; discipline at, 3354b; in 15th century, 4351b; Rhodes scholarships at, 3793a-b  
 Oyster (edible shell fish), 2206b; [3206]  
 Oyster fisheries, at Taranto, 2251b  
 Oysters, poisoning caused by, 3584a  
 types of, in Canada, 4717b

## P

PACHESI (Indian game), 5122b  
 Paddy (form of rice), 2212b, 3709a  
 Padishah (Persian title), 2213a  
 Padua, University at, 2251a  
 Paganism, decline of, in Greece, 1844a  
 Pageant (historical spectacle), 2213b  
 Pageant, civic, in medieval London, 2568b  
 Paint (colouring medium), 2215a  
 Paisley, shawls made at, 2260b  
 Palaestra (ancient Greek wrestling school), 3140b  
 Palanquin (oriental vehicle), 2225b; [3228]  
 Pale, English, in Ireland, 2230a  
 Palestine, education in, 3230a  
 Palindrome (trick sentence), 2236b  
 Palm (date bearing tree), 2237b; [3237], [3238]  
 Palmers (medieval pilgrims), 3416a  
 Palming (in conjuring), 1009a  
 Palmistry (divining by hand reading), 2240a; [3240]  
 Palmitin (component of lard), 2410a  
 Palm oil, of many uses, 2240b  
 Palm sap, uses of, 3239a  
 Palm Sunday, customs of, 2240b  
 Panama, village life in [3242], [3242]  
 Panama hats, making of, 1524a  
 Pancake Tuesday (festival), 3949a  
 Pancreatin (digestive agent), 2245a  
 Pangbourne, nautical college at, 2735a  
 Papaw, *see* Paw-Paw  
 Paper, manufacture of, 2248a *et seq.*; [3250], [3251]; substances used for, 1524a  
 Papier mâché (pulp of many uses), 2248b  
 Paprika (Hungarian condiment), 2253a; [3253]  
 Papyrus, Egyptian paper, 3249a  
 Papyrus (plant used for writing material), 2253a; [3253]  
 Para (Turkish coin), 2254a  
 Paradise, concept of, 2254a  
 Paraffin, uses of, 2256b  
 Paraffin wax, making of, 4436b  
 Paraguay, education in, 3256b  
 Paraguay tea (name for maté), 2702a  
 Para nut (edible fruit), 2260a; [3260]  
 Para rubber, crude form, 3780b  
 Parasol (oriental umbrella), 4327a; *see* Umbrella  
 Parasol mushroom (edible), 2902b

Parchment (writing material), 3249a, 2261b; [3262]  
 Pariah (outcast), 2262b  
 Paris, educational institutes in, 3265b; University of, 2267b *et seq.*; University of, in Middle Ages, 4351a  
 Parish (government unit), importance of, 2268a  
 Parliament, opening, custom of searching vaults, 1875b  
 Parma, University of, 2251b  
 Parnassus, in ancient Greek life, 2274b  
 Parquet (type of flooring), 2275b  
 Parr (immature salmon), 2275b; [3275]  
 Parry, in fencing, 1516b  
 Parsees, customs of, 2277b  
 Parsley (herb used for seasoning), 2277b; [3277]  
 Parsnip (vegetable), 2278a; [3278]  
 Parthian shot, meaning of, 2278b  
 Partridge (game bird), 2280a; [3280], facing [1670]  
 Passion Week, customs of, 3282b  
 Passover, Jewish festival, custom of, 2282b  
 Pasteurization of milk, 1112a, 2772a, 3233b  
 Pastry, in cookery, 2284b  
 Patagonian Indians, costume of [3284]  
 Patent leather, drying of [2465]  
 Patience (form of card game), 2286b  
 Patriarchal organization, Australian, 4609a  
 Patrician, 2287a; in ancient Rome, 3248a  
 Patterns (dressmaking), value of, 1261a  
 Pavia, University of, 12th century, 2251b  
 Paw-Paw (edible fruit), 3292a; [3292], [3291]  
 Pea (vegetable), 2292a; [3292]  
 Peach (a fruit), 2293a; [3294], facing [3758]  
 Peanut (edible fruit), 2295b  
 Pear (a fruit), 2295b; [3296]; facing [3758]  
 Pearl (a gem), 2296a *et seq.*; facing [1696], [3296], [3297]  
 Pearson, C. A. (newspaper proprietor), 2298a  
 Peasants, Dutch, costumes of, 1508a  
 Peat (used as fuel), 2298b  
 Pecan (edible fruit), 2298a

Pectin (substance in foodstuff), 2299a  
 Peeler (early policeman), 3470b, [3470], [3469]  
 Peearge, English, history of, 2202a *et seq.*  
 Peers, precedence of, 3258b  
 Pellegrina pearl, famous, 1667a  
 Pembroke College, Oxford, 3204b  
 Pembrokeshire, Flemish customs in, 3310a  
 Pennman (N. American Indian food), 2211a  
 Pen (writing instrument), 2211a *et seq.*; [3312]; [3312]  
 Pencils, history and manufacture, 2211a *et seq.*; [3313]  
 Pendulum (for measuring time), Galileo's discovery of, 1663a  
 Pennant (ship's flag), 3318b  
 Pennsylvania, University of, 3371a  
 Penny (English coin), 2220a  
 Penny Farthing (early bicycle), 1098b; [1099]  
 Pentonville, model prison at, 3350a  
 Pepper (condiment), 2224a; [3324]  
 Peppermint (herb for flavouring oil), 2224b; [3325]  
 Perch (edible fish), 2227a; [3327]  
 Perfume, 2227b *et seq.*; made from hedge roots, 3899b; use of musk for, 2915a  
 Perfumery, use of essential oils in, 3135a  
 Perique tobacco, 4246a  
 Periwig, now contracted to wig, 4464a  
 Permanent waving, of hair, method, 1891a; [1891]  
 Persia, education in, 3332b  
 Persian lamb, fur of, 3799b  
 Persimmon (a fruit), 2224a; [3338]  
 Perth, Australia, University at, 4447b; Scotland, centre of dyeing industry, 3341a  
 Peru, education in, 3348b  
 Peseta (Spanish coin), 2248b  
 Peso (old Spanish dollar), 2248b  
 Pestalozzi, educationalist, 2248b  
 Peterborough type of Neolithic pottery [4091]  
 Peter's Pence (Roman Catholic subsidy), 2251b  
 Petrarcan library, Venice, 2499a  
 Pewter, used for domestic utensils, 2260a, [3265]  
 Pfennig (German coin); 3320a  
 Pheasant [1670]  
 Pheasant, shooting of, 3370a



- Philadelphia, educational institutions in, 3371a-b  
 Philatelic societies, in England, 4068a  
 Philately (stamp collecting), 4067a *et seq.*  
 Philippine Islands, education in, 3377b  
 Phoenix (fabulous bird), 3384a  
 Phoenix Park, Dublin, cross-country championship (4884)  
 Phonography (shorthand), 3427b  
 Phosphorus, yellow, no longer used in matches, 3387a  
 Phrenology (pseudo science), 3402b; [3402]  
 Physical education, 3403b *et seq.*  
 Physical training, army school of [3405]  
 Physicians, College of, founded by Linacre, 2320b  
 Physiognomy (a pseudo science), 3409a  
 Piastre (a coin), 3411a  
 Piccalilli (an Indian pickle), 3411b  
 Pickles (vegetables preserved), 3411b  
 Piquet, *see* Piquet  
 Picts, use of wood by, 4505b  
 Piece of eight (obverse coin), 3412a  
 Pie Powder, Court of, medieval court, 3412a  
 Pig (food animal), 3412b *et seq.*; 3414a, [3413]; regarded as unclean for food, 3498b  
 Pigeon racing, sport of, 3414a  
 Pigeons, used for food, 3414a  
 Pig sticking, sport in India, 2426b, 3414b; [3435]  
 Pike (sporting and food fish), 3414b, [3414]  
 Pilchard (food fish), 3415b, [3415]  
 Pile dwellings, 2416b, [2416]; in Siam, 3950a; [3951]  
 Pilgrimage, customs of, 3416a; in Japan, 1649a; to Mecca, 1882b, [1963]  
 Pilgrim shell, meaning of, 3927a  
 Pillory (instrument of punishment), 3417a; included with stocks, 4088b  
 Pillow, Japanese, wooden [2289]  
 Pilot fish, edible flesh of, 3417a  
 Pimento (a product of capsicum), 734a; as spice, 3418a  
 Pin, history of, 3418b  
 Pina muslin, woven in Philippines, 3422a  
 Pineapple (a fruit), 3421b; [3421], [3422]  
 Ping-pong, now called table tennis, *see* Table Tennis  
 Pia money, derivation of custom, 3418b  
 Pipe, tobacco, calabash, 694a; [694]; history of, 3422b  
 Piquet (card game), 3423b  
 Pisa ware, porcelain, Italian [3496]  
 Pistachio nuts, 3425b  
 Pistole (gold coin), 3426a  
 Pitman, Sir Isaac, English educationist, 3427b; [3427]  
 Place names, meanings of, 3428b *et seq.*  
 Plance (food fish), 3428b  
 Plain weave, meaning of, 4437b  
 Plaster of Paris, uses of, 3428a  
 Playing cards, *see* Cards  
 Plebeians (Roman social class), 3287b, 3748b  
 Plum (a fruit), 3445a; facing [3758]  
 Plush (a fabric), 3446a, 4367b  
 Poaching (game offence), 3450a  
 Point d'Alençon (form of lace), 2410a; [2408]  
 Pointer (sporting dog), 3452b; [3454]  
 Point-to-point, steeplechase [4079]; at Lahore, India [5135]  
 Poker (card game), 3456a  
 Poland, education in, 3457a  
 Polar exploration, 3463b *et seq.*  
 Polecat, fur of, 3468b; [3468]  
 Pole vault (a sport), 3468b; [3468], [3469]  
 Polka, discovery of, 1118a  
 Pollack, fish, little food value, 3478a; [3476]  
 Pollan (food fish), 3476b; [3476]  
 Poll tax, unpopularity of, 3477b  
 Polo (a game), 3478a; [3477], [3478]; in Australia [4691]; in India, 3133a; [5135]; suggested origin of, 3132b  
 Polyandry, marriage system, 3480a; in Tibet, 4231b; practice of, 2676b  
 Polygamy, 3480a; allowed by Mohammedanism, 2807a; among S. African natives [4993]; in India, 3112a; among Mormons, 2856b; no longer common in Mohammedan countries, 2676b; suppressed in Turkey, 2355b  
 Polytechnic, educational institution 3481a; Regent Street, founded 1881, 2041a  
 Pomade (hair dressing), 3481b  
 Pomegranate, a fruit, 3481b; [3481]  
 Pongee silk, 3921b  
 Pontefract cakes (a sweetmeat), 4536a  
 Pontifex (Roman title), 3487b  
 Pool (a game), 3488b  
 Poor Whites, S. African class, 5004a  
 Pop corn (variety of maize), 2630b  
 Pope, insignia of office of, 3490b  
 Pope-fish, disliked by anglers, 3494b  
 Popes, use of seal by, 3895b  
 Poplin (fine fabric), 3495a; hand weaving of, in Irish Free State [4861]  
 Poppy, grown for opium, 2495a; [3495]  
 Porcelain, 3496b *et seq.*; finest grade of pottery, 3520b; tobacco pipes of, in Holland, 3423a  
 Pork (flesh of swine), 3498a; forbidden to Jews and Moslems, 3412b  
 Porpoise, uses for food, leather, etc., 3498b  
 Porson, Richard (classical scholar), 3499a  
 Portents, different examples of, 1213a-b  
 Porter (a brew of beer), 3500a  
 Portland Stone, facing [4090]  
 Portugal, education in, 3504b; folk dancing in [1579]  
 Port wine (a grape beverage), 3500b; industry, etc., 3502b, 3503b; [3506], [3507]; origin of name, 3502b  
 Postage, penny, Sir R. Hill and, 2022a  
 Postal system, in France, 2586a  
 Post boy, 18th century [3515]  
 Posters, origin and development of, 3511a; [3510]  
 Postgraduate education, in India, 3506b  
 Potassium permanganate, domestic use of, 1208a  
 Potato (vegetable), 3510b *et seq.*  
 Poteen (illegal whisky), 3517b  
 Potteen, *see* Poteen  
 Pot-holing (a pastime), 3517b  
 Pots (curious caves), 3518a  
 Potted meats, poisoning caused by, 1584a  
 Potteries, English, 3518a  
 Potter's wheel, use of, 3518b  
 Pottery, 3518a *et seq.*; early, in Canada, 4718a-b; early, in India, 5043b; early, in S. Africa, 4941a, 4942b; hand made, in Irish Free State [4861]; N. American, in Canada [4719]; Roman [3750]; Stone Age [4091]  
 Poultry, as meat food, kinds of, 3522a  
 Pound (unit of weight and money), 3524b  
 Pout (food fish), 3525a; [3525]  
 Powan (Scottish fish), 3525a  
 Powdered milk, meaning of, 2770b  
 Power loom, form of, 4438a  
 Prawn (edible crustacean), 3527a; [3527]  
 Prayer, Mohammedan customs of, 2777a  
 Precedence, of ranks, 3528a; social, order of, 3999a  
 Preservation, of food products, 3530b *et seq.*; [3537], [3538]  
 Preservatives, use of in foods, 36b  
 Press, the, history of, 3019b *et seq.*; Liberty of the, 3538a  
 Preston, cotton spinning in, 3540a  
 Prickly Pear, edible fruit of, 3542a  
 Priest, office of, history, 3542a  
 Primogeniture (system of inheritance), 3542b  
 Prince Edward Island, education in, 3544a  
 Princetown Prison [3550]  
 Printing, invention of, 1576b  
 Prison, 3549a *et seq.*; [3549], [3550]  
 Privateer (former custom of war), 3550b  
 Private schools, English, 1329a  
 Prizefighting, in 18th century, 4056a; *see* Boxing  
 Proclamation, Royal, 3554a; [3554]  
 Proctor (University disciplinary officer), 3554b  
 Professional athletes, in ancient Rome, 4053a  
 Professional football, practices in, 1588a  
 Professionalism, in Rugby football, 1590a  
 Professors, in medieval university, 4351b  
 Prohibition of intoxicating liquor, 3556a; among S. African natives, 5004b  
 Protector, the Lord (English title), 3563a  
 Proteins (class of food substances), 3563a; avoidance of excess of, in diet, 1946b; chemistry of, 484b; description of, 1582b; element in nutrition, 3108a; function of, 2742b; value of, 757b  
 Prune (dried plum), 3445a, 3568a  
 Psychology, in education, Pestalozzi and, 3347a

Ptarmigan (game bird), 3570a; [3570]  
 Potomac poisoning, 1584a, 3454b  
 Potomac, and food poisoning, 3570a  
 Publicani (Roman class), 3570a  
 Public house, distinguished from restaurant, 3691a  
 Public schools, Arnold's influence on, 271b; English, 1329a, [3871]; in India, 3668a  
 Pueblo (Indian village) [3580]  
 Puerto Rico, education in, 3580b  
 Pulled wool, meaning of, 4512a

Pulque (Mexican drink), 3584a  
 Pumpkin (a vegetable), 3586a; [3585]  
 Punch and Judy show, 3586a; [3586]  
 Punishments, ancient, Egypt, 1359b  
 Purdah (seclusion of women in India), 3668a, 3112a  
 Purim (Jewish feast), 3680a  
 Puritan attitude, nature of, 3589b  
 Purple (a dye), 3589b; an imperial colour in Rome, 3589b, 4331b  
 Purpurin (a dye), 2616b, 3589b

Pursuivants (heraldic officers), 1993a  
 Putter (golf club), 1803a  
 Putting the shot, see Shot  
 Putty (a cement), 3581a  
 Pygmies, customs of, primitive, 3592a  
 Pyramids, Egyptian, 3594a *et seq.*; [3594], [3595]  
 Pyrope (Bohemian garnet), 1683a  
 Pyrotechnics, fireworks, 3596b *et seq.*  
 Pythian Games, Greek national festival, 3602a order in honour of, 3419a

## Q

QUADRILLE (a dance), 3604a  
 Quæstors (Roman officials), 3604a  
 Quail (game bird), 3604a  
 Quakers (society of friends), 3604a  
 Quart (a measure), 3604a  
 Quarter days, English and Scottish, ---  
 Quasals, uses of, in manufacture, 3607b

Quebec, education in, 3609b, 4753a  
 Quærsberry boxing rules, 363b, 3611b  
 Queen's College, Oxford, 3204a  
 Queensland, education in, 3612b  
 Queen's ware, Wedgwood pottery, 4439a  
 Queue (Chinese long hair), 3613a

Quills, used for writing, 3315b  
 Quince (a fruit), 3613b, [3613]  
 Quintain, for lance tilting, 3614a; post, Offham, Kent [2359]  
 Quintel, same, as Quintain  
 Quirites (Roman form of address), 3614b  
 Quoits (a pastime), 3614b  
 Quorum, meaning of, 3614b

## R

RABBI (Jewish title), 3615a  
 Rabbit, fur of, uses, 3615a  
 Raccoon, fur of, 3617a; [3616]  
 Race-hatred, none, in Australia, 4683a  
 Racehorses, Irish bred, 4838b  
 Racing, in New Zealand, 4924a; [4925]; of yachts, 4543a *et seq.*  
 Rack (instrument of torture), 3621b  
 Raquets (a game), 3621b  
 Radish (a vegetable), 3623a; used by Egyptians, 3833a  
 Rama, used for weaving, 3626a  
 Raffles College, Singapore, 3969b  
 Raikes, Robert, founder of Sunday School, 3627b  
 Rainbow (famous racing yacht), 4544b  
 Rainbow trout, fishing, in New Zealand, 4924b  
 Rabins (dried grapes), 3629b; [3639]  
 Rajputs, India, marriage customs of, 4600b  
 Ramadan (Moslem feast), 3642b  
 Ram fighting, Indian sport, 5132b  
 Ranger, meaning of, 3645a  
 Rangers, senior Girl Guides, 1762b  
 Ranjitsinghjee, J. S., of Nawanagar, Indian cricketer, 5116b  
 Rank, social, in England, 4242a  
 Rapids, shooting, in Canada [4585]  
 Rapier blades, tempering of, 4156b  
 Rasmussen, Arctic explorer, 3646b  
 Raspberry (a fruit), 3646b; [3758]  
 Rationing, of food, 3649b  
 Rattan, cane of domestic uses, 3650a; [3650]  
 Rayon (artificial silk), 3652b; [3653]; manufacture of, 816b; plant cellulose fibre, 1524a; watered, 2808b  
 Razor (instrument for shaving), ---  
 Reading, University of, 3653a  
 Realschule, German secondary schools, 1742b

Records, world athletic, list of, 4056  
 Rectors, in medieval university, 4331b  
 Red cap (French symbol of freedom), 2498b  
 Red drum (game fish), 3662b  
 Redfish (game fish), 3662b  
 Red flag, use of, 1549a  
 Red mullet (food fish), 3663a  
 Reel, fishing, structure of, 169b  
 Referee, boxing, 564b  
 Reformation, effect on schools of, 3672a  
 Reformatory schools, 3670a  
 Refrigerator, date of invention, 2710a; food storage by, 3670b; [3670]  
 Regattas, yachting, 4543a  
 Regent (English title), 3671b  
 Regent Street Polytechnic, 3481a  
 Regius professor, 3672a  
 Reindeer, use of skin, milk and flesh, 3674a  
 Religion, education and, 3870b  
 Repoussé (metalwork ornamentation), 3686b  
 Resin (substance used in varnish), 3680a; commercial, 4310a  
 Restaurant (eating establishment), 3680b  
 Retriever (sporting dog), 3682a; [3692]  
 Réunion, schools in, 3693a  
 Reykjavik, Iceland, university in, 1266a  
 Rhea (a bird), plumes and skin of, uses of, 3695b  
 Rhetoric, study of, in medieval university, 3696a  
 Rhodes College, S. Africa [4961]  
 Rhodes scholarships, 3706a, and Australia, 4610b  
 Rhubarb (edible plant), 3706a; [3706]  
 Ribbon (silk fabric), 3707b  
 Rice (a food), cultivation, etc., 3708a *et seq.*; [3708], [3709]

[3710]; origin of, 1034b; used for bread making, 579a  
 Rice mill, primitive Philippine [3378]  
 Rice pages, meaning of, 3710b  
 Rice straw, uses of, 3710b  
 Rickets, nutrition and, 3719a  
 Rickshaw, S. African [4957]; see Jinrikisha  
 Riddles, in Middle Ages, 3719b  
 Riding, 2070a; in Canada, 4829a  
 Riga, yachting, types of, 4543b *et seq.*; [4544], [4545]  
 Ring (finger ornament), 3723b; [3723], [3724]; pontifical, 3490b  
 Ringer, a, in quoits, 3614b  
 Ring hockey (a game), 2040a  
 Rings, confined to certain classes in Rome, 2310b  
 Rio Piedras, University at, 3581a  
 Riposte, in fencing, 1516b  
 River dwellings, Malayan native [2634]; Siamese [3948]  
 Roach (fish), food value of, 3728a, [3728]  
 Robes, mistress of, Queen's, 3728b; official, in China, 2647b  
 Robot (mechanical man), 3732a, [3733]  
 Rob Roy canoe, form of, 743b  
 Rock-climbing, (sport), 2683a *et seq.*; [2886]  
 Rocket (form of firework), 3598b  
 Rock salt [3839]  
 Rod, fishing, construction of, 169b  
 Rodeo, American contests, 3737a  
 Roman Britain, civic life in, 3743a  
 Roman Candles (form of firework), 3598b  
 Romani (name of gipsies), 1760a  
 Rome, education in ancient, 3872a; slavery in ancient, 3679a  
 Rope, manufacture of, 3756b; [3757]  
 Ropes, hemp fibre used for, 1927b  
 Rose, Tudor, English emblem, 1573a; useful products of, 3758b  
 Rosemary, used for perfume, 3759b

Roses, altar of, 315b  
 Rosewood (ornamental timber), 3761a  
 Rosin or Resin (used for varnish), etc., 3761b; 3690a  
 Rotary clubs, origin, etc., 3765b  
 Rouble (Russian money unit), 3766a  
 Rouge (a cosmetic), 3766a  
 Rouge-et-noir (game of chance), 3766a  
 Roulette (game of chance), 3766b; [3769]; illegal in England, 1671a  
 Rounders (a game), 3766b  
 Rover Scouts, 3883b  
 Rowan tree, to drive away evil spirits, 3883a  
 Rowing (a sport), 3771a, [3771]; in Irish Free State, 4883a  
 Royal Air Force, training for, 3778a  
 Royal and Ancient Club, St. Andrews, 3803a  
 Royal College of Veterinary Surgeons, 4379b  
 Royal Dublin Horse Show, annual, 4838b  
 Royal Family, precedence of members, 3328a  
 Royal Game, name for old tennis, 4201a

Royal game, protected in S. Africa, 3012a  
 Royal Household, officers of, 3778a  
 Royal Institution, scientific society, 3778b  
 Royal Society, The, scientific society, 3778b  
 Royal Standard, history of, 1549b  
 Rubber, 3779a *et seq.*; erasing, first used, 3779b; used for making waterproof, 4432b  
 Ruby (gem), 3788a; *facing* [1696]  
 Ruby port, meaning of, 3509b  
 Rudd (food fish), 3788a [3783]  
 Rue, used for seasoning, 3784a  
 Rugby football, 1588 *et seq.*; Australian form of, 4693b, [4694]; in Canada, 4824b, 4827b, [4824]; in Irish Free State, 4883b, [4884]; in New Zealand, 4923b, [4924]; in S. Africa, 3010a-b  
 Rugby League football, form of, 1590a  
 Rugby School, 3788a, [3784]; life at, 2086b; origin of Rugby football in, 1588a  
 Rugby Union, founded, 1590a  
 Rugs, and carpets, 778a *et seq.*; [778]; oriental, varieties of, 779b

Rum (alcoholic drink), 3788b  
 Rumania, education in, 3790a  
 Rumba (a modern dance), 1120b  
 Rummy (card game), 3796a  
 Running and hurdling, *see* Sport  
 Rupee (Indian coin), 3796a  
 Rupert's drops (glass bauble), 3796b  
 Rush, used for basketry, etc., 3796b  
 Rush-bearing, festival of, at Ambleside, 147a  
 Ruskin College, Oxford, 3204a  
 Russia, education in, 3803a; education under Alexander I and II, 1135b-4a; European dress adopted, 3348b; prohibition in, 3556b  
 Rust, removal of, 3814b  
 Rustication; at Oxford University, 3554b  
 Ryan, loch, herring catches in, 4096b  
 Rye (a cereal), 3819a; use of for bread making, 379a  
 Rye bread, nature of, 3819a  
 Rye straw, uses of, 3819b  
 Ryewhisky (alcoholic liquor), 3819a  
 Ryerson, E., Canadian educationist, 4821b  
 Rylands Library, Manchester [2499]

## S

SABBATH, day of rest, 3820b  
 Sable, fur-bearing mammal, 3821b  
 Sable marten, fur of, value, 2681a  
 Sabre (fencing weapon), 1517a  
 Sac, *see* Sake  
 Saccharin (sweet sugar substitute), 3821a  
 Sacrifice, human, in Druid rites, 617b; human, to Baal, 3833b  
 Sacrificial pole, from Borneo [3823]  
 Sacrilege, history of attitude towards, 3822a  
 Safety matches, invention of, 2700a  
 Safflower, oil of, for cooking, etc., 3824a  
 Saffron (flavouring material), 3824b  
 Saffron Walden, maze at, 2406b  
 Sage (herb used for flavouring), 2794a, 3824b  
 Sagers, for firing pottery, 3520a  
 Sago (edible palm product), 3825a  
 Sago flour, making of, 3825a  
 Sailing, *see* Yachting  
 Sails, types of, 3827b; [3827]  
 St. Andrews, famous golf links at, 1803a  
 St. Andrews, University of, 3829a  
 St. Anne, Russian Order of, 3163b  
 St. David's Day, leeks worn on, by Welsh, 2970a  
 St. Dunstan's Clock, London [2065]  
 St. John's College, Cambridge [709]; Oxford, 3204a  
 St. Nicholas' Day, celebrations, abolished, 3833a  
 St. Olaf, Norwegian Order of [3164]  
 St. Patrick, Order of, 3163b; [3164]  
 St. Swithin's Day, customs of, 4149a  
 St. Valentine's Day, customs of, 4359a  
 Saki (fermented rice drink), 2281a; 3710b  
 Saker (a preparation of herbs), etc., 3833a

Salad dressing, olive oil used for, 3140a  
 Sale of Food and Drugs Act, 37a  
 Salerno, Italy, University at, 4351a  
 Salesmanship, education for, 3835b  
 Salic Law, of inheritance, 3836a  
 Sali (priestly colleges in ancient Rome), 3836b  
 Salle d'Armes (fencing schools), 1516b  
 "Sally Lunn's" cakes, recipe for, 692b  
 Salmon (food and sporting fish), 3838a, [3838]; tinned, 4717a  
 Salmon fishing, Canadian, 4717a; in New Zealand, 4924b  
 Salmon trout (food fish), 3838a  
 Salomika, University of, 1842b  
 Salt (seasoner and preservative), 3838a *et seq.*; monopoly of, in Rome, 3579a; servants sitting below, 3840a; spilling of, superstition, 4124b  
 Salt currency, in Africa [3839]  
 Saltpetre, used for fireworks and matches, 3840a  
 Salukis, used for hunting, 3840a, [3840]  
 Salvador, education in, 3840b  
 Samarkand, mosque schools in, 4357a  
 Samian ware, Roman, in Britain, 3744a  
 Samoan hut, view of [3825]  
 Samurai (Japanese class), 3847a  
 Sanctuary, custom of, 3847b  
 Sanctuary knockers, on cathedrals, 3847b, [3847]  
 Sandalwood, uses of, 3848b  
 Sand-eel, used by anglers, 3848b  
 Sand grouse (game bird), 3848b  
 Sanhedrin (Jewish National Council), 3860a  
 San Salvador, University of, 3840b  
 Santa Claus, 897b,

3852b; name for St. Nicholas, 3040b  
 Sap, economic uses of, 3854a  
 Sapphire (a gem), 3854a; *facing* [1696]  
 Sarcophagus (stone coffin), 3855a  
 Sardine (edible fish), 3855a  
 Sardonyx (ornamental stone), 3855b  
 Sari (Indian dress), 3022a  
 Sarong (Malayan costume) [2635]; 2636b  
 Satcen (cotton fabric), 3859a  
 Satin (silk fabric), 3859a  
 Satin weave, meaning of, 4437b  
 Satinwood, first used for furniture, 3928a  
 Saturday (seventh day of week), 3859b  
 Saturnalia (Roman festival), 3860b; Christian form of, 1584a  
 Sausages, poisoning by, 1584a; skins of, intestines used as, 2710b  
 Savagery, characteristics of, 3822b  
 Saxony, educational centre, 3863b  
 Scale (weighing), construction of, 4439b  
 Scallop shell, worn by medieval pilgrims, 3927a  
 Scapegoat, in Jewish custom, 3866b  
 Scarab amulets, Egyptian, 3867a; [3866]  
 Scarabs (bulb-shaped gems), 1696a  
 Scarborough, tunny fishing at, 3867a  
 Scarification, primitive custom, 4177a  
 Scheduled castes, Indian, schools for, 5110a  
 School equipment, for nature study, 2946a *et seq.*  
 School farms, in S. Africa, 4930b  
 School garden, value of, 2950a  
 School medical care, in Australia, 4642b  
 School medical service, work of, 1328b

- Schools, 3870b *et seq.*; [3871]; approved, 3670b; Canadian, 4782b *et seq.*; control of, in Canada, 4734a; elementary, aims of, 1328b; English, Dr. Arnold's influence, 3785a; English, Dalton system in, 1114b; gardens in, for educative purposes, 1676b; German, types of, 1742a; grammar, English, 1329a; gymnasium in, 1878a; housecraft training in, 2078b; Indian, establishment of, 4605a; Indian, problems of, 5064b; industrial, 3870a; Italian, 2249b; New Zealand, development, 4862a; [4866]; nursery, in England, 1328b; physical training in, 3404a; [3404]; private, English, 1329a; private, not favoured in Scotland, 3876b; public, 1329a; reformatory, 3870a; Roman, holidays in, 3860b; secondary, division of, 1329a *et seq.*; secondary, examinations and work of, 1330a; S. African, 4800a *et seq.*; Turkish, secularized by Atatürk, 3407a; ventilation necessary in, 1958a
- School teachers, superannuation of, 4124a
- Schooners, yachting rig, 4544a; [4545]
- Scotland, education in, 3876a
- Scott, R. F. (English explorer), 3883b; [3883]
- Scottish Education Department, 3876a, 3882b
- Scottish Football Association, founded, 1586b
- Scots tartan, *facings* (3880)
- Scout movement, 3884b; [3885]; Baden Powell and the, 365b
- Scratch, meaning of, in athletics, 1911b
- Scriveners, London City Guild, 2341b
- Scruple (measure of weight), 3886b
- Sculling (rowing boat racing), 3771b
- Sea cucumbers, eaten in China, 3883b, 4280b
- Seal (impressed device), 3885b
- Seals, Indian engraved [5043]
- Sealskin fur, capture and treatment, 3804a-b
- Sea Scouts, 3885b, [3885]
- Sea trout (food and sporting fish), 4288a; parent of trout species, 3897b
- Seaweed (edible species of), 3898b; [4871]
- Secondary education, English, 1328b *et seq.*
- Secondary schools, Irish, 4858a
- Second sight, *see* Clairvoyance
- Sedan chairs, in London, 4274a
- Sedge (family of plants), uses for food, 3892b
- Selborne College, East London, S. Africa [4963]
- Self-raising flour, value of, 1570a
- Seminole Indians, in Florida [1566]
- Semolina (a meal), 3804b
- Sepia (a pigment), 3807a
- September (a month), 3807a
- Seraglio, women's apartments in Mohammedan countries, 3800a
- Serfdom, Russian, abolition of, 3807a
- Serfs (feudal labourers), 3800a; in Medieval Europe, 1522b; in Russia, 3051b; in Russia under Catherine II, 802a
- Serge (twill fabric), 3800a, 4315b
- Serpentine (ornamental stone), 3810a
- Setter (sporting dog), 3811a, [3911]
- Seville, University of, 4032a
- Sèvres porcelain, description of, 3497b; *facings* (3496)
- Sewing, 3914a; thread used for, 4828a
- Sewing machine, invention and development of, 3914a
- Shackleton, Sir E. (explorer), 3916b; [3916]
- Shad (food fish), 3916b
- Shagreen (shark skin), 1546a, 3918a
- Shallot (edible bulb), 3820a
- Shamrock (Irish emblem), 1573a, 3920a
- Shamrock (racing yacht), 4544b
- Shantung silk, fabrics of, 3921b
- Shark, leather made from hide of, 3923b
- Shark fins (Chinese delicacy), 3923b
- Shark fishing, in S. Africa, 5012b
- Shaving, generality of, 425b; practice of, in antiquity, 398a
- Shawl, worn in Cork, Irish Free State [4888]
- Sheffield, University of, 3926a
- Sheik (Arabic title), 3926b
- Shekel (Hebrew coin and measure), 3806b
- Shell, uses of, 3927a
- Shells, in heraldry, 3927a
- Sherraton furniture, 1634b, 3928a
- Sheriff (title), varied meanings of, 3928b
- Sherry (dry wine), 3929a; product of Andalusia, 162a
- Shetland wool, famous, 3929b
- Shewbread, in Jewish tabernacle, 3929b
- Shield, heraldic, blazoning of (description), 1993a-b
- Shilling (English coin), 3930a
- Shoe, liturgical, *facings* (4378)
- Shoemakers, Indian at Delhi [5077]
- Shoes, 14th century leather [512]
- Shogun (Japanese title), 3942a
- Shooting (sport), in Canada, 4829a; game, in India, 5132b; in S. Africa, 5012a
- Shorthand writing, history, etc., 3942b *et seq.*; Pitman system of, 3427b
- Shorts (wheat product), 4458b
- Shot, putting the (athletic contest), 3944a; [3944]
- Shrewsbury cakes, nature of, 693a
- Shrift, customs of, on Shrove Tuesday, 3949a
- Shrimp (edible crustacean), 3945b, [3945]
- Shrines, wayside, in Austria [341]; in Lithuania [2535]
- Shrove Tuesday, customs of, 3949a
- Shuffleboard (a game), 3949b
- Shuttlecock, battledore and (a game), 418b; [418]
- Siam, education in, 3950b
- Sickle, ancient Egyptian [3656]
- Sidcars, on bicycles, 1098b
- Sierra Leone, schools in, 3956b
- Sigillaria (Roman gifts), 3860b
- Signet ring, custom of wearing, 3895b; origin of, 3733b
- Silk (textile material), 3802b *et seq.*; artificial, 3804a; artificial, manufacture of, 816b; artificial, *see* Rayon. Gum arabic used for stiffening, 1873b; manufacture of, 3964b *et seq.*; [1964], [3965]; weaving of fabrics from, 4212b; cultivation, history, 3962b; [3963]; fibres, spun on mulberry leaves, 2890a; hats, making of, 1934a, 3466a; materials, uses of, 1260b, 3966a
- Silver, domestic, uses of, 3966b
- Silver fox, farming of, on Prince Edward Island, 3543b
- Simmel cakes, nature of, 693a
- Sinclair tartan, *facings* (3860)
- Singapore, education in, 3969b
- Sinn Féin (Irish organization), 3970b
- Siphon bottles, for aerated water, 3971b
- Sisal (fibre used for rope), 3972b; [3972]
- Size (glue preparation), 3973b
- Skate (edible fish), 3974a; [3974]
- Skating (a sport), 3974a; [3974]; in Canada, 4829a
- Ski-ing (Norwegian sport), 3976a; [3976]; in Canada [4825]; in New Zealand, 4926a, [4925]
- Skittles, adaptation of as bowling, 562b
- Skunk, fur of, value of, 3977b
- Slang (mode of language), 3978a
- Slavery, 3979a *et seq.*; abolished in British Empire, 4474b; abolished in Kenya, 2366a; abolished in Tanganyika, 4166b; abolition of, Wulberforce and, 4466b; in ancient Greece, 1837a; declared abolished in Ethiopia, 2246a, 1461a; of Christians, forbidden in Morocco, 2858b
- Slaves, emancipation of, in U.S.A., 2522a; Roman, participated in Saturnalia, 3860b; trade in, in S. Africa, 5013b
- Slave trade, history, 2975a; Livingstone and the, 2542b
- Sled-dog racing, in Canada, 4829a
- Sleeping, Japanese bedding, 431a
- Slip (for glazing pottery), 3520a
- Sloane, Sir Hans (British collector), 3981b
- Sloe, fruit of, used for wine, 3982a
- Sloop (type of yacht), 4543b
- Slums, meaning, and clearance of, 3984a; [3983]
- Smeit (food fish), 3985a
- Smoking, ceremonial, by American Indians, 4223a; pipe, by Zulu women [4993]; tobacco, history of, 4247a
- Snails, used as food, 3989a; [3988]
- Snake charmer, Indian [5029]
- Snake (game bird), *facings* (1670)
- Snawshoe (contrivance for walking on snow), 3984a; [3994]
- Snawshoe race, Canadian (4826)
- Sauß (powdered tobacco), 3984b; taking of, by N. American Indians, 4247a; in Africa [3994], [3995]
- Soap, 3986a; [3996]; fats used in making, 2440a
- Soap making, whale oil used in, 4456b
- Soc, *see* Soko
- Social conditions, novelists and, 3099a
- Social distinctions, few, in Irish Free State, 4880b

- Social precedence, order of, 3996b  
 Social survey, meaning and history of, 4000a-b  
 Society, English 18th century, Hogarth and, 2040b; English, under George IV, 1726a; feudal, structure of, 2654b; Roman, martial and, 2681b  
 Sociology (study of society), 3996b *et seq.*  
 Sodium bicarbonate (baking soda), 4002a  
 Solas, French, Louis XVI, 1654b  
 Softball (Canadian game), 4827b  
 Soft corn, same as Flour Corn  
 Soks (Anglo-Saxon right), 4003a  
 Sole (edible fish), 4008b; [4003]  
 Solicitors, education of, in England, 4004a; Irish, training of, 4866a  
 Solitaire (one person card games), 4004a  
 Sometake, Japanese, porcelain, *facing* [3496]  
 Sophists (Greek itinerant instructors), 4011b  
 Sorrel (plant used in salads), 4012a  
 Soutane (papal vestment), 3491a  
 South Africa, education in, 4960a *et seq.*; sport in, 5010a *et seq.*; *see* Union of S. Africa  
 Southampton, ancient, *et seq.*, *et seq.*, green at, 561a  
 South Australia, education in, 4024a  
 South Pole, exploration of, 3916b  
 Southport, golf courses of, famous, 4027b  
 Sovereign (English coin), 4029b  
 Sow Thistle, eaten in Northern Europe, 4029b  
 Soya bean (a vegetable), 423b; production of the, in Manchuria, 2646a  
 Spain, education in, 4030a; grandees of, hats in presence of royalty, 1934b  
 Spaniel (sporting dog), 4038b *et seq.*; [4039]  
 Sparta, customs of, 4041b  
 Spanish dollar, meaning of, 3412b  
 Sparkling wine, meaning of, 4488b  
 Spartans, education of, 1837a; simplicity of life of, 1836a  
 Spas, English, for waters, 2784a; foreign, renowned, 2784a  
 Speaker, parliamentary, customs relating to, 4042b  
 Spearmint (a herb), 2794a, 4042b  
 Spectacles, first invention of, 4043a  
 Speech defects, among school children, 1396b  
 Speech House, ancient forestry court, in Coleford, 1785a  
 Speed boats, speed of, 2871a; *see* Motor Boat  
 Spermaceti (wax used in toilet cream), 4430b  
 Sperm whale, cosmetics made from products of, 4437a  
 Spice (aromatic food seasonings), 4045b  
 Spikenard (perfume-yielding plant), 4045b  
 Spinach, a vegetable, 4049a  
 Spinell rubies, meaning of, 3783a  
 Spinnage, household industry, 4049a; [4049]  
 Spinning jenny, device invented in 1767, 4050a  
 Spirit photography, practice of, 4051a  
 Spiritualism (belief in communication with dead), 4051a *et seq.*  
 Splicing (joining ropes), 4052a  
 Spode porcelain, English, *facing* [3496]  
 Sponges, in commerce, for domestic use, 4053b  
 Sport, 4055a *et seq.*; Australian, 4059b *et seq.*; [4691]; Australia's place in, 4690b; in India, 5132a *et seq.*; New Zealand, 4822b *et seq.*; S. African, 5010a *et seq.*  
 Sports and pastimes, Canadian, 4824b *et seq.*; Irish, 4882b *et seq.*  
 Sprat (food fish), 4058a  
 Springboks, (S. African football teams), 5010a-b  
 Spruce, uses and products of, 4058a  
 Spun silk, meaning of, 3963a  
 Spurs, golden (medieval insignia), 4331b  
 Spy Wednesday, *see* Holy Week  
 Squash rackets (a game), 4060b  
 Stadium, Athenian foot race; also structure for athletic meetings, 4061b  
 Staffordshire, potteries in, 3518a  
 Stag, hunting of, 4063a  
 Stage coach, development of, 944b; in 17th century, 4274b  
 Staghound (sporting dog), 4065a  
 Stake, driven through body of vampire, 4360b  
 Stamford (Lincoln), medieval university at, 2523b  
 Stamps, and stamp collecting, 4067a *et seq.*; [4069]  
 Standards, ancient, use of, 1548b  
 Staplers (medieval wool traders), 2736a  
 Starch, as food element in cereals, 757b; best, made from wheat, 4458b; evidence of excess of, in diet, 1946b; change of to dextrin, 1022a; made from potatoes, 3517a; uses and making of, 4072b  
 Staysail schooner, yachting by, 4544a  
 Stead, W. T., English journalist, 4076b  
 Stearin (a fat), uses of, 4078b  
 Steeplechasing (borsening over obstacles), 4078a; [4079]; at Kempton Park [2335]; Irish horses for, 4838b  
 Stencil, use of for decorating fabrics, 4080b  
 Stereopticon (magic lantern), 4082a; [4082]  
 Sterlet (Russian sturgeon), 4104a  
 Stilton cheese, made in Braunston, 3818a  
 Stilts [1683]; 4085a; [4085]  
 Stirling, Smith Institute in, 4085b  
 Stitches, in sewing, kinds of, 3914a  
 Stoa, Zeno's lectures in, 4089a  
 Stoa, *see* Ermine  
 Stockholm, Caroline Medico-Surgical Institute at, 4140b  
 Stockings, making of, 2072b; [2073]  
 Stocks (instrument of punishment), 3172a, 4088a; and pillory, at Colleshill [4422]; at Havering-atte-Bower, Essex [625]; at Oakham, Rutland [3113]; prisoner in, [3170]  
 Stola (Roman garment), 4247b  
 Stone, varieties of, 4090b; *facing* [4090]  
 Stone Age, habits of, 3529b  
 Stonehenge, annual ceremony at [1263]  
 Stones, precious and semi-precious, 1695b  
 Stoneware (variety of pottery), 3520b; *see* Pottery  
 Stonyhurst College [3871]  
 Stourbridge, carpet making at, 4535b  
 Stout (alcoholic liquor), 4094b  
 Stoolball (English game), 4092b; [4093]  
 Stoves, camping, types of, 715b  
 Stow, John (16th century antiquarian), 4094b  
 Stowe School [3871]  
 Strachan, John (Canadian educationist), 4829b  
 Straits Settlements, education in, 4096a  
 Strasbourg, University of, 1610a  
 Stratford Grammar School, quincentenary of, 4097a  
 Stratford Mop (a fair), 4097a  
 Straw, uses of, 4098a  
 Strawberry (edible fruit), 4098b; [4098], [3758], [1646]; cultivation of, 4098b  
 Stucco (decorative plaster), 4103b  
 Sturgeon (edible fish), 4103b; [4103]; caviare from eggs of, 4042b; fishing-centre for [3789]  
 Sucre, University of, 529a  
 Sudras (Indian outcasts), 4598b  
 Suede *see* Glove  
 Suffragettes, 3246b; demonstration by in 1913 [3472]  
 Sugar, 4112b *et seq.*; content of in wines, 4488b; confectionery made from, 1002b; food value of, 1583; manufacture of, from beets, 443b; refining of, with bone black, 535b  
 Sugar beet, nature of, 443b  
 Sugar cane (plant), 4115a; [4114]  
 Suicide (death by one's own hand), 4118a; a, becomes vampire, 4360b; traditions of, in Japan, 3052a  
 Suicides, burial of at cross-roads, 1516a  
 Sultan (Arabic title), 4118a  
 Sumatra, natives of [4118], [4119]  
 Summer time, adoption of, 4468b  
 Sunday (Christian day of rest), 4120b; English, law relating to observance of, 4120b *et seq.*; stoolball on, complaints in 16th century, 4092b  
 Sunday schools (for religious instruction), 4121a; founded, 2133b, 3627b  
 Sundial (device for measuring time), 4122a; [4123]  
 Sunflower, seeds of, crushed for oil, 4123a  
 Superannuation schemes, and pensions, 4123b *et seq.*  
 Superstition, foundation of, 2022b; primitive notion on luck, 4124a-b  
 Supporters, in heraldry, 1993b  
 Surf carnivals, in Australia, 4691a  
 Surf-riding, in Australia, 4694a; [4691]; in Hawaii [1937]; in S. Africa [3011]  
 Surgery, cosmetic, meaning of, 1041a  
 Surinam coffee, nature of, 963b  
 Surnames, Welsh, 2607a  
 Suttle (suicide of Hindu widow), 4137b, 4600b; abolition of, 461a, 2146a, 4604b

Swan, former popularity of as food, 4139a  
 Swansea, University College of, 4139a  
 Swastika (emblem of good luck), 4139b  
 Swede (a vegetable), 4309b; *see* Turnip  
 Sweden, education in, 4140b  
 Sweepstake, *see* Lottery  
 Sweetbread, esteemed as food, 4145b

Sweet corn (variety of maize), 2610b  
 Sweet potato (plant with edible root), 4146a  
 Sweets, history and varieties of, 1002b  
 Swimming (a sport), 4147b *et seq.*; [4147]; in Australia, 4694a; [4691]; in Irish Free State, 4885a  
 Swine, flesh of used as food, 4148b  
 Switzerland, education in, 4149b *et seq.*

Sword dance, English traditional, 1580a  
 Sword-fish fishing, in New Zealand, 4924a  
 Sydney University, 3017a; [4641]  
 Syme, David (Australian journalist), 4005a  
 Synagogue, furnishing, etc., of, 4157b  
 Synthetic dyes, history of, 1290a  
 Syria, education in, 4158b

## T

TABLE tennis (indoor game), 4162a; [4162]  
 Taboo (primitive custom), 4162b  
 Taffeta (silk fabric), 4163b  
 Tagore's College, Santiniketan, India [5061]  
 Tahiti, native home [4028]  
 Tailteann games, early Irish, 4056b, 4882b  
 Tak, uses of, 4164b  
 Talent (ancient coin), 4164b  
 Tallow, uses of, 4165a  
 Tamarind, fruit of, uses, 4165b  
 Tamasha (Indian display), 5132b  
 Tambourine, used in peasant dancing, 4166a; [4166]  
 Tandem bicycle, invention of, 1093b; [1099]  
 Tangerine (variety of orange), 4167a  
 Tango (dance), origin of, 1113b  
 Tankards (pewter vessels) [3365]  
 Tannin (constituent of tea), 4179b  
 Tannin, contained in willow bark, 4477a; used in leather tanning, 2466a  
 Tanning, of leather, 2464b; [2465], 2466a  
 Tapestry (ornamental fabric), 4168b *et seq.*; [4169]  
 Tapestry rug, nature of, 779b  
 Tapioca (a food starch), 4170b  
 Tara, Ireland, early games meetings at, 4832b  
 Tara brooch, early Irish [4850]  
 Tarantella (Italian dance), 1113b, 4171a  
 Tarbush (native name for Fez), 1523b  
 Tarpon (game fish), 4172b; [4172]  
 Tartans, Scottish, 4173a; *facing* [3880]  
 Tasmania, education in, 4173b  
 Taste (of food), and flavour, 3109a-b  
 Tattooing, 4177a; [4177]; among Maoris, 2658a; [4906]  
 Tawny wine, meaning of, 3509b  
 Taxicab, *see* Cab  
 Tea, cultivation of, 4179b *et seq.*; [4179], [4180]; drug contained in, 129b; tannin found in, 4168a; universal use of in China, 882b  
 Teachers, training of, 1230a; training, for deal, 1138a; training of, in Canada, 4756b; training of, in Irish Free State, 4856b  
 Tea pot, English Chelsea, *facing* [3496]  
 Teasels, used in cloth making, 4181b  
 Teashops, modern, history of, 3691a  
 Technical education, in England, 1330b

Temperance associations, 3556a  
 Templars (knights), 4197b  
 Tench (food fish), 4198b  
 Tennis (ball game), 4201a *et seq.*; [4202], [4203]; in Australia, 4693a; in Canada, 4828a; in India, 5134a; in Irish Free State, 4885a; in New Zealand, 4924a; in S. Africa, 5010a; [5011]  
 Tennis courts, ancient, 4201a; municipal, 2894a  
 Tent, 4203a *et seq.*; [4205]; Arab, interior of [4160]  
 Tent clubs, Indian, for pig sticking, 3414b  
 Terra cotta, uses of, 4207b  
 Test matches, cricket, Australian interest in, 4692b; S. Africa and, 5012a  
 Tetrarch (ancient Greek title), 4209a  
 Textile printing, 4211a  
 Textiles, 941a, 4211a *et seq.*; [4212]; dyeing of, 1290b; five principal, 3962b; industrial revolution and development of, 2168b *et seq.*  
 Thaler (German coin), 4213a  
 Thane (Anglo-Saxon title), 4214a  
 Thatching (making a roof of straw), 4214a; [4214]  
 Thaxted, Morris dancers at [451]  
 Thermos flask, for keeping liquids hot, 4221a  
 Third degree (mental torture), 4222a  
 Thirteen, superstitions about, 4124b  
 Thirty Years War, effects of, on moral standards, 4224b  
 Thistle (Scottish national emblem), 1573a, 4225a; Order of the [3164]  
 Thread, meaning and varieties of, 4227b  
 Thrown silk, meaning of, 3964b  
 Thuggee (Indian custom), abolished, 4504b  
 Thugs, the (Indian robbery fraternity), 4229b; suppression of, 461a  
 Thumb rings, ancient, 3724a  
 Thursday (day of the week), 4229b  
 Thyme (garden herb), 2794a, 4229b  
 Tiara, pontifical, worn by popes, 3490b  
 Tiles, uses of 4236a  
 Tilting, in medieval tournaments, 4053a, 4261b  
 Tilting the bucket (a sport), 3614a  
 Time lock, 2557a  
 Tinctures (heraldic), 1991b; [1993]  
 Tin foil (thin sheet of tin), 4239b  
 Tinned food, botulism caused by, 1584a  
 Tinning, of food, 3537a *et seq.*; [3537]; of fruit, in England, 1647b

Tinware, kitchen, nature of, 4239a  
 Tilt barn, at Maidstone [2628]  
 Titbes, custom of, history, 4241a  
 Title (designation of rank), 4242a  
 Titles, limited in Irish Free State, 4880b  
 Tobacco, 4244b *et seq.*; [4244], [4245]; Canadian, development [4709]; 4710a; chewing and smoking of, history, 4247a; drug contained in, 129b; fine flavour of Connecticut, 1012a; introduction of, in England, 3423a; nicotine in, quantity of, 3042a; S. African types of, 4932a  
 Tobacco pipe, *see* Pipe  
 Tobogganing (outdoor sport), 4247a; [4247]; in Canada, 4829a; [4825]  
 Toc H (social organization), 4247b  
 Todas, marriage custom of [5107]  
 Toenails, fashion of dyeing, 2650b  
 Toga (Roman garment), 4247b; [4248]  
 Toilet creams, ingredient of, 4436b  
 Toledo, rapier blades of, 4156b  
 Toleration, religious, 3781b  
 Toll system, in England, 4248b  
 Toluene (S. American balsam), 4250a  
 Tomato (a fruit), 4250b, [4250]; first brought to Europe, 3833a; vitamins in, 4396a  
 Tomb (burial chamber), 4251a  
 Tomsk, University of, 3953a  
 Tom-tom, in Rhodesia [3702]  
 Ton (English measure), 4251b  
 Tonbridge, Kent, school at, 2362a  
 Tonbridge School, foundation of, 4252a  
 Tonsure (hair dress), 4253a  
 Tools (primitive), development of, 922b  
 Tooth, knocking out of, Australian Aboriginal ceremony, 4609a  
 Topaz (a gem), 4253a; *facing* [1696]  
 Tope (game fish), 4253b  
 Toronto, educational institutions of, 4254b; University of, astronomical research at, 4731b, 4732b; University of, 3147a, 4757a, [4757]  
 Tortilla (Mexican maize cake), 379b, 2631b  
 Tortoise-shell (decorative substance), 4212a  
 Torture, 4260b; abolished, in Japan, 2919a  
 Totalizer, 4260b; at greyhound courses, 1857b; conditions for legality, 1671a; control of, 474b; in New Zealand, 4924a

Totem (symbol of clan or family), 4280b; [4260]  
 Totem marriage, among Australian Aborigines, 4609a  
 Tourbillon (a firework), 3598b  
 Tournament (medieval display), 4261b  
 Tourney, *see* Tournament  
 Toynbee Hall, London, 1331a  
 Toys, children's, 4262b  
 Trailer caravans, design of, 756a; [756]  
 Tramcar, development of, 4287b; [4273]  
 Transport, 4270a *et seq.*; [4270], [4271], [4272]  
 Treacle, *see* Molasses  
 Treadmill (instrument of punishment), 4276b  
 Tree felling contests, in Australia [4691]  
 Tree planting, education in, in antiquity, 1675b  
 Trepan (Chinese delicacy), 3893b, 4280b  
 Tribal organization, among Australian Aborigines, 4609a  
 Trinidad, education in, 4283b

Trinity College, Cambridge [709]; Dublin [4857]; Oxford, 3204a  
 Tripe (form of meat food), 4224a  
 Tristan da Cunha (dwelling) [4285]  
 Triumph (ancient Roman custom), 4286b  
 Troubadours (medieval minstrels), 4287b  
 Trout (sporting fish), 4287b *et seq.*; [4288]  
 Trout-fishing, bait for, 170a; in New Zealand, 4924b; [4925] in S. Africa, 5012a  
 Trouvères (medieval court poets), 4288a  
 Troy weight (standard system), 3524b, 4288b  
 Truck Acts, in 19th century, objects of, 4288b  
 Tuna fish, *see* Tunny  
 Tung-oil, uses of, 4296a  
 Tunic (Roman dress), 4298a  
 Tunny (food and sporting fish), 4299a; [4298]  
 Tunny fishing, at Scarborough, 3867a  
 Tuns (for maturing wine), 4488a

Turban (a head-dress), 4298a; [4298]  
 Turbot (food fish), 4299b; [4299]; food value of, 1543b  
 Turkey (game and domestic bird), 4307b  
 Turkey, costume of, European in [4298]; education in, 2356a, 4307a; educational centre of, 1018a; European head-dress in, 4523b; Moslem customs suppressed in, 2355b; prohibition in, 3556b  
 Turkish bath, nature of, 416b  
 Turnip (vegetable), 4309b; [4310]  
 Turpentine (resinous sap), uses of, 4310a; [4310]  
 Turquoise (semi-precious stone) *facing* [1666]; [4310b], [4311]  
 Turtles, edible species of, 4311b  
 Turtle soup, 4312b  
 Tussah silk, 3966a  
 Tussore (silk fabric), 3966a  
 Tweed (rough woollen fabric), 4314b, *et seq.*  
 Twill (a fabric), 4315b, 4437b  
 Tynwald (Isle of Man ceremony) [2642]; 4316b, [4316]  
 Tyrian purple (a dye), 3589b

## U

UDALL, Nicholas (Headmaster of Eton College), 4322a  
 Uganda, schools and education in, 4322b  
 Ultramarine (blue pigment), 4326a  
 Umber (mineral pigment), 4327a  
 Umbrella, 4327a; made of waterproof paper, 4432b; superstitions about, 4124b  
 Umpires (cricket), duties of, 1066b  
 Unicorn (fabulous and heraldic beast), 4331a; [4331]  
 Uniforms, history of, 4331b  
 Union Jack, history of, 1549a  
 Union of S. Africa, education in, 4334a  
 Universities, agricultural education in, 80a; American, new degrees in, 1147a; Australian, 4643a; [4641]; athletics in, 4056a-b; Canadian, 4755a, 4757a, [4756], [4757]; Canadian, buildings of, 4724b; Canadian, in Ontario, 3147a; Canadian, in Quebec, 3609b; commercial education in, 990a; discipline in, 3554b; Dutch, 2992a; English, 1330a; English, numbers of, 1147a; English, Indian students in,

3068b; French, 1606b; Greek, 1842b, 3870b; German, libraries of, 2501a; Guatemalan, 1863b; Hungarian, 2096a; Indian, 2146b, 3064a, [3065]; Indian, first establishment of, 4605a; Indian, languages recognized in, 5085a; Irish, 2223a; Irish, agricultural training in, 4841a; Italian, 2249b; Japanese, 2281a; Mexican, 2753a; New Zealand, 3030b; Nicaraguan, 3037a; Nova Scotian, 3095b; Paraguayan, 3256b; Philippine, 3377b; Polish, 3457a; Portuguese, 3504b; Rumanian, 3790b; Russian, 3805b; Scottish, 3876b; Scottish, date of, 4351b; S. African, 4334b, 4964b; Spanish, 4030a; Swedish, 4140b; Swiss, 4150a; Syrian, 4158b; U.S.A., in Massachusetts, 2696b  
 Universities Mission to Central Africa, 2798a  
 University, 4351a; Latvian, 2449b; Lithuanian, 2535b; Maltese, 2639a; medieval, degrees in, 1147a; medieval, study of rhetoric in, 3696a; Moslem, at

Aligarh, scheme for, 3082b; of Wales, 4407b; polytechnic as substitute for, 3481a; S. African, in Orange Free State, 3588b  
 University ceremonies, mace in, 2611a  
 University College, Oxford, 3203a  
 University degrees, history of, 1147a  
 University education, in ancient Greece, 4011b  
 University Examinations, English, 1483b  
 University Extension Lectures, 1331a  
 University government, at Cambridge, 707b  
 University grants system, in Australia, 4613a  
 Unknown Warrior, tombs of, 4351b  
 Uneavened bread, eaten by Jews at Passover, 3282b  
 Untouchables (Indian caste), 5110a  
 Uppingham School, 3818a; [3817]  
 Uppsala, University of, 4140b  
 Urns, Roman, cinerary [3742]  
 Uruguay, education in, 4354b  
 Utrecht, University of, 2991b

## V

Vacuum cleaner (domestic apparatus), 4358b  
 Vacuum jar, for preserving food, 3537b  
 Vadite (S. African ornamental stone), 4987b  
 Vagabondage, early attitude towards, 3480b  
 Vagrancy, early attitude towards, 3480b  
 Valenciennes (form of lace), 2410a; [2409]  
 Vampire, superstitions relating to, 4360b

Vandua (early artificial silk), 3966a  
 Vanilla (plant yielding flavouring extract), 4363a; [4363]  
 Vanity ring, modern [3723]  
 Varnish, 4363b; resins used in, 3690a  
 Vatican Library, 2501a; [2500]  
 Vegetable (edible plant), 4368a; potato most popular, 3516b  
 Vegetable gardening, principles of, 1679a  
 Vegetables, dried, value of, 1147b; food values of, 1583

Vegetarian diet, value of, 1192b  
 Vegetarianism, practice of, 4368a  
 Veil, not worn by Turkish women, 2355b, 4300a  
 Vellum (writing material), 3262a  
 Velvet (a fabric), 4367b  
 Velvetten (a fabric), 4367b  
 Veneer, used for furniture, 4367b  
 Ventilation, hygienic necessity for, 2113b; necessity for in home, 1957b *et seq.*  
 Ventriquoism (art of voice projection), 4372a  
 Verdigris (a pigment), 4374a



Vermicelli, *see* Macaroni  
 Vermouth (a wine), 4375b  
 Vesta, Temple of, in Rome, 1537a  
 Vestments (ceremonial garments), 4378; facing [4378]; of Pope, 3490b  
 Veterinary science, education for, 4379a-b  
 Vexillum (Roman standard), 1548b, 4394a  
 Viareggio, carnival at [773]  
 Victoria Cross (decoration for gallantry under fire) [3164]; 4388a  
 Vicuña wool, 4389a  
 Vidyasagar, I. C. B. (Indian educationist), 8144a  
 Vigil, knight's (medieval ceremony), 2389a

Village, Indian in Bengal [5069]  
 Village system, Indian, 5124b *et seq.*  
 Villas, Romano-British, 3743a; [3742]  
 Villeins (medieval serfs), 1522b  
 Vilna (Polish educational centre), 3458a  
 Vinegar (sour condiment), 4391b  
 Vintage port, meaning of, 3509b  
 Virgin Mary, customs connected with in May, 2706a  
 Virginia, tobacco plantations in, 4394b  
 Viscose (type of rayon), 3652b, 3654a; first made, 3966a; *see* Cellulose; Rayon  
 Viscount (title), 4395b

Vitamin C, contained in oranges, 3158a  
 Vitamin D, importance of, for growth, 2091b  
 Vitamins (organic substances in food), 1583a, 4396a; in fat, 1509a; in foodstuffs, 3109b; in green vegetables, 4366a; in peanuts, 2993b  
 Vivandière (camp follower), 4396b  
 Vizier (Mohammedan dignitary), 4397a  
 Vodka (alcoholic drink), 4397a  
 Voile (light fabric), 4397a  
 Volstead Act, in U.S.A., 3556b  
 Vulcanite (rubber substance), 3779b  
 Vulcanization, of rubber, 3779b

## W

Wailing Wall, Jerusalem, 4404b  
 Waits (original medieval watchmen), 4404b  
 Wake (watching over dead), 4404b  
 Wakes (annual holidays), 4405b  
 Waldenses (medieval sect), 4406a  
 Wales, education in, 4407b; National library of, 12b; University College of, 12b  
 Wall tent, form of, 4206a  
 Walking, national championship in [4057]  
 Walnuts (edible nuts), 4413a; [4413]; pickled, 3411b  
 Walnut shell, early tobacco pipes of, 3423a  
 Walton, Isaac (author of *Complait Angler*), 4413a; [4413]  
 Waltz (a ballroom dance), 1120a  
 War dance (Maori) [4205]  
 Warden of the Marches (medieval title), 4416b  
 Washing, ceremonial, before prayer, 2807a; [2807]; water suitable for, 4428b  
 Wassail (medieval festivity), 4427a  
 Waste land, in feudal society, 2653a  
 Watch, 4427a *et seq.*; [4127]  
 Watches, ancient [938]  
 Watchmen, medieval, 3470a; [3469]  
 Water, nutritive value of, 1583a; ordeal by, 3162b; pollution of, 4435a; quantity required daily, 1946b; types suitable for washing, 4428b  
 Water clock, for measuring time, 4429b  
 Watercress (a salad), 1064a; in antiquity, 3833a; *see* Cress  
 Water divining, forms of, 1213b; [1213]  
 Waterloo Cup (greyhound race), 1053a  
 Water melon (a fruit), 4430b  
 Water polo (a game), 3479b; [3478]; *see* Polo  
 Waterproofing, of cloth, 3779b, 4432b  
 Watford, Free School at, 4435a  
 Wax, commercial uses of, 4436b  
 Wazir (Mohammedan dignitary), 4437a  
 Weals, on body, denote warrior among Australian Aborigines [4607]  
 Weathercocks, some interesting [4483]; [4484]  
 Weaving, art of, 4437b *et seq.*;

[4438]; different in various materials, 1260a-b; early Indian, 5043b; rural, in India [5077]; Malayan native [2635]; medieval industry, Suffolk and, 4112a  
 Wedding festivities, in Uganda [4323]  
 Wedding, Javanese [2292]  
 Wedding ring, Roman [212]; rings, ancient [3724]  
 Weddings, Indian, celebration of, 5112a  
 Wedgwood porcelain, example [3496]; potteries of, 3518a; [3519]  
 Wedgwood ware (pottery), 4439a  
 Wednesday (day of week), 4439a  
 Week, days of, 4439a; Russian five-day, 3811a  
 Weft, in weaving, 4437b, 4438a  
 Weighing scale, construction of, 4439b  
 Weights and measures, system of, 4440a  
 Wellington, New Zealand, University College at, 3031b  
 Wells, water, pollution of, 4435a  
 Welsh Terrier (sporting dog), 4444b  
 Wembley, Empire Exhibition at, 4485b  
 Western Australia, government correspondence teaching in, 329b  
 Whale, products of the, 4456b  
 Wheat (food cereal), 4457b *et seq.*; [4458]; Canadian production of, 4707a *et seq.*; [4708]; cultivation of, 1034b; milling of flour from, 1509a; production, distribution of, 4458b  
 Whipping, early treatment for insanity, 1722b; of women, abolished, 1563b  
 Whipping post 4460b; [1069]; at Coleshill [4422]; at Havering-Atte-Bower, Essex [623]  
 Whisky (alcoholic liquor), 4461a; distilling of, in Irish Free State, 4862a  
 Whist (a card game), 4461a  
 Whitebait ( fry of herrings), 2008a; *see* Herring  
 White Eagle, Serbian order of, 3163b  
 White flag, use of, 1549a;  
 White heather, superstition about, 4124b;  
 White Horse (Berks), nature worship and, 3532b; [3531]  
 Whit Sunday (festival), 3122b

Whitsuntide, in Scotland, 3606b  
 Whole-wheat flour, value of, 1569a  
 Whortleberry, edible fruit of, 4463b; *see* Bilberry  
 Wickerwork, willow used in, 4477a  
 Wicket, cricket, size of increased, 1068a  
 Widow, burned on husband's funeral pyre, 4137b  
 Widows, Hindu, marriage forbidden to, 5110b  
 Wig (artificial hair), 4464a  
 Wightman Cup, for tennis, 4202a  
 Wigs, in ancient Egypt, 1890a; use of since 1650, 1890b  
 Will-o'-the-wisp (legendary light), 2130a  
 Willow, economic uses of, 4477a  
 Wilno, *see* Vilna  
 Wilton carpet, nature of, 779a  
 Wiltshire bacon, curing of, 4481a  
 Wimbledon, lawn tennis at, 4202a; [4202]; King George VI at, 4486b  
 Wines, flavour of determined by soil, 1823b  
 Winchester, early school at, 3872a  
 Winchester College (public school), 4482b  
 Winchester fives (a game), 1547b  
 Windham College, Oxford, 3204a  
 Windjammer, race of grain, from Australia [3933]  
 Windows, decoration of, 2202a; [2201]  
 Wine (beverage made from grape), 4488a  
 Wine, industry, Australian, Blaxland and, 4632a; mulberry, 2890a; rhubarb, 3706a; types of, 4488b  
 Wingfield, rowing race, 3771b  
 Winnipeg, University at, 2653b  
 Wintergreen, oil of (flavouring), 4489a; [4489]  
 Winter sports, in Canada, 4829a; [4825]; in New Zealand, 4924b; [4925]  
 Wire rope, uses of, 3457b  
 Witch, becomes vampire on death, 4360b  
 Witchcraft, 4504a  
 Witch doctors, Nigerian [3013]; Papuan [1504]; S. African [5006]  
 Witches, belief in, 4824b; persecution, in Europe, 4903a  
 Witch-Hazel, lotion made from, 4505b



Witwatersrand, S. Africa, native life in [4591]; University of [4963]

Wood, used as dye by Picts, 4505b

Wolf Cubs (young Scouts), 3885b

Wolfhound, used for hunting, 4508b

Women, colleges for, at Oxford, 3204a

debarred from stage in England, 4215b; education of, in ancient Greece, 1837a; education of Indian, 5068a; in Scottish universities, 3876b; in universities, status of, 4351b; medical education for, 2723a; inferiority of, Strindberg and, 4100b; medieval, chivalry and, 15a2b; not allowed in bars in S. Africa, 5004b; often put in pillory, 3417a; position of, in China, 882b; position of Indian, 5112a; betterment of condition of Indian, 5115b, 5144b; precedence of, 3528b; released from seclusion, in Russia, 3348b; rights of, Mary Godwin and, 1793a; right: of, in Turkey, 2356a; Salic law of inheritance by, 3836a; segregated in synagogues, 4157b; set apart in India, 4567a; status of Indian, 5068a; status of, in Turkey, 4300a; suffragist movement of, 3246a

Women's movement, in India, 2925a

Women's suffrage, Mrs. Haslam and, 4860b

Wood, touching, belief in, 4124b; types of used for furniture, 1654b, 1656a

Wood alcohol, uses of, 4508b

Woodbine Racecourse, Toronto [4824]

Woodcarving, practice and uses of, 4508b *at seq.*; [4509]

Woodcock (game bird), 4510a; [4510]; *facing* [1670]

Woodstock, Oxon, glove making at, 3202b

Wool, in weaving, 4437b, 4438a

Wool (hair of sheep, goat, etc.), 4512a; medieval trade in, 2735b;

sheep bred for, 3925b; [3924]; trade, in Rutland, 3817b; trade, in Selkirk, 3904a

Woolen fabrics, washing of, 2453a

Woolens, Scottish, 3880a

Worcester College, Oxford, 3204a

Worcester sauce, manufacture of, 4512b

Workers' Educational Association, 1331a

Wormwood, essential oil of, 4535a; used for wine making, 4375b

Wormwood Scrubs Prison [3550]

Worsted (form of yarn), 4535a

Wort (liquor formed in brewing), 587b; used in yeast making, 4547b

Wreaths, used as decoration by Romans, 1081a

Wrecking, of machinery, 19th century, 2593b

Wrestling (a sport), 4537a *at seq.*; [4538]; popular in India, 5132b; [5133]; in Ireland [4884]

Wysa, J. R. (Swiss educationist), 4640b

## Y

Yachts and yachting, 4543a *at seq.*; in S. Africa [5011]; in Australia [4691]; in New Zealand [4925]; in Sydney Harbour [4677]

Yak, milk and hair of used, 4546a; flesh and skins of, used in Tibet [4231]

Yale lock, invention of, 2555a; [2555]

Yam (edible plant), 4546a

Yankee Stadium, New York [4054]

Yard (English measure), 4540b

Yarn, distinguished from thread, 4227b

Yawl (yachting rig), 4544a

Year (measure of time), 4547a;

Yeast, uses and making of, 4547a; use of for bread, 380a; use of in brewing, 587b

Yellow flag, meaning of, 1519a

Yen (Japanese coin), 4548b

Yeoman (medieval rank), 4548b

Yeomen of the Guard, costume of, 4548b; [4548]

Yom Kippur (Jewish fast), 4550a

York, pageants at, 3213b

Youghal, Irish point lace from, 2897a

Young Men's Christian Association, 4558b

Young Women's Christian Association, 4557a

Yugoslavia, education in, 4558b

Yule (old name for Christmas), 4564b

Yule log, origin of, 897b

## Z

ZENANA (women's quarters in India), 4567a

Zodiac, signs of, in astrology, 299b

Zulu, costume, [4579]; life, in Natal [2939]; hairdressing of [67]

Zurich (Swiss educational centre) 4151b

Zuyder Zee, costumes of peasants near, 1508a

# RELIGION, MYTHOLOGY, AND THE SCIENCE OF MIND

*Including Philosophy and Psychology*

## A

**AARON**, 8a  
**Aaron's rod**, 2a; kept in Ark of the Covenant, 416aa; in Solomon's temple, 4198a  
**Abba**, Father, 4a  
**Abbot**, 4a  
**Abjuration**, oath of, 18a  
**Absoluta**, Hegel's ideal of, 2747b  
**Academy**, 18a *et seq.*, 3440a  
**Accidents**, in philosophic conception of reality, 4273b  
**Achates** (Trojan hero), 22a  
**Acheron** (river in Pluto's realm), 22a  
**Achilles** (legendary Greek hero), 22a *et seq.*  
**Acolyte** (minor order of Roman Catholic Church), 2467a  
**Actaeon** (Greek mythological character), 24b  
**Action**, determined by will, 4468a  
**Adam**, 26b; fall of, consequences denied by Pelagius, 3305b  
**Adonijah**, 25a  
**Adonis** (Greek mythological character), 25a *et seq.*; [35]  
**Adrian IV**, Pope, 36a  
**Adrian VI**, Pope, 36a  
**Advent**, 37a; fasting in, 1508b  
**Adventists** (religious sect), 37a  
**Adwoson** (ecclesiastical patronage), 43a *et seq.*  
**Aegis** (shield of Zeus), 45a  
**Aelric** (monk), 45a  
**Aeneas** (Trojan hero), 45a  
**Aeneid**, 45a  
**Aeolian harp**, named after Greek god, 45a  
**Aeolus**, 45b  
**Aesculapius**, 58a  
**Aesop's Fable**, 58a  
**Aesthetics**, 58a *et seq.*; Kant's theory of, 59a *et seq.*; 2348a  
**Affusion**, baptism by, 1581b  
**Afghanistan**, religion in, 61b  
**Africa**, religion in, 73a  
**Agamemnon** (Greek mythological character), 77b  
**Aganippe**, 77b  
**Aggressive instinct**, rôle of sublimation in, 4104a  
**Agnostic**, 78b *et seq.*  
**Agoraphobia**, 193a  
**Ahab**, King of Israel, 88a  
**Ahasuerus**, King of Persia, 88b  
**Ahmadiyya Movement** (Mohammedan religious movement), 5027b  
**Ahriman** (Persian religious principle), in Zoroastrianism, 4579a  
**Abura Mazda** (Persian religious principle), in Zoroastrianism, 4579a  
**Aidan**, monk, 88b  
**Ajax**, 98b *et seq.*; [96]  
**A Kempis**, see Thomas à Kempis  
**Aladdin**, 98a  
**Alb** (religious vestment), 101b, facing [4378]

**Alban** (first British Christian martyr), 101b  
**Albania**, religion in, 102b  
**Albertus Magnus** (medieval philosopher), 108b  
**Albigenses**, persecution of, 2032a; 2184a  
**Alcestis**, 109a, [109]  
**Alchemy**, 109a *et seq.*  
**Alexandria**, Church of, founded by Saint Mark, 2672a  
**Algeria**, religion in, 124b  
**Allah**, 129b  
**Allahabad** (Mohammedan Holy City), 2046a  
**All Hallows** (church in Barking), 2569a  
**Alla**, Priory at, 132a  
**All Saints' Day**, 122b; day after Hallows'ea, 1900a; immovable feast, 1322a  
**All Souls' Day**, 122b  
**All Spirits' Day**, celebrated by Gotha, 1900b  
**Almsgiving**, importance of to Hindus [513]; indulgence granted for, 2163b; Koran, prescribed by, 2395b, 2807a  
**Alpheus**, 127a  
**Altar**, 129b *et seq.*, [139]  
**Altharva-Veda** (part of Vedas), 4366a  
**Altruism** 141b  
**Amadis of Gaul**, 143b  
**Amalekites**, 143b  
**Amazons**, 145b *et seq.*  
**Ambrose**, Saint, 147a *et seq.*  
**Ambrosia**, 147b  
**Ambrosian rite**, found in Western Catholic Church, 3744b  
**Amen**, 148a; similar in meaning to Om, 3141b  
**Ammon** (Egyptian god), 180a, [150]  
**Amonite priesthood** (Egyptian order, powerful in Tutankhamen's reign), 4314b  
**Amphitrite**, 154a *et seq.*  
**Amritsar**, the Golden Temple [147]  
**Amsterdam**, New Church at, 156a  
**Analysis**, in philosophy, 159b  
**Analytical psychology**, development of Determinism, 1174b; James W., representative of, 2278b  
**Ananias** (Biblical character), 159b *et seq.*  
**Anarchy** (system of philosophy), 160a  
**Anathapinda** (Buddhist place of pilgrimage), 5036b  
**Anathema**, 160a  
**Ancestor-worship**, 161a; Chinese burial customs, influence on, 658a; development of belief in ghosts, 1752b; develops into hero-worship, 2003a; characteristic of religion of Japan, 2281a; allied to magic, 2622a

**Andromache**, 165a  
**Andromeda**, 165a *et seq.*, [165]  
**Angel**, 165b *et seq.*, [166]  
**Angelus Bell**, 166a  
**Anger** (emotion), 166b  
**Anglican Church**, 168a; Australia, strength in, 4687a; dedication, ceremonies of, 1143b; episcopalian basis, 4462b; Holy Water, use of, 2049a; Holy Week, celebration of, 2049a; Hooker, defended by, 2057a; Laud, supported by, 2450a *et seq.*; lectern, form of, 2467a; Lessons, reading of, 2490b; Magnificat, singing of, 2625a; Maori, mission to, 4917a; Methodists, separation of, 2749a, 4445b; religious instruction in, 4121a; vicar, use of title of, 4382a; see also Church of England  
**Angra Mainyu** (Persian religious principle), in Zoroastrianism, 4579a  
**Animal Magnetism** (early name for hypnotism), described by Mesmer, 2741b  
**Animism**, 174b *et seq.*; belief connected with harvest, 1929b; implies belief in immortality, 2135b; influence on development of religion, 3679a  
**Annates**, payment of, resumed under Mary I, 2684b  
**Annunciation**, 178a, [1658]  
**Anselm**, Saint, 178b  
**Anthony**, Saint, of Padua, 184a *et seq.*  
**Anthony**, Saint, of Thebes, 184b  
**Antichrist**, 189a; in Medieval Europe, 2033a  
**Antigone**, 189b, [189]  
**Antinomianism**, 190a *et seq.*  
**Antioch** (centre of early Christianity), 4160a  
**Antipope**, 190b; 3493a *et seq.*  
**Antisthenes** (Greek philosopher), 191b  
**Antwerp**, Cathedral at, 193b  
**Anubis** (Egyptian deity), 194b  
**Anxiety**, 194a *et seq.*  
**Anxiety hysteria**, 2999b  
**Anxiety neurosis**, 195a, 2999b  
**Apex** (part of dress of Flamines), 1533a  
**Aphrodite**, 197a  
**Apis**, 197a, [197]  
**Apocalypse**, 197a *et seq.*  
**Apocrypha**, 197b; place of in Jewish history, 2113a  
**Apollo**, 197b *et seq.*, [197]  
**Apostles**, 198b *et seq.*; facing [198]; prayers of, after Ascension, 2692a; disciples of Jesus Christ, 2305b *et seq.*; preach Gospel, 2310a; first missionaries, 2797b; witness Transfiguration, 2307a  
**Apostles**, Acts of, mention Agrippa,

87b; recorded by St. Luke, 2396a  
 Apostles' Creed, 200a, 1063a; in Lutheran Church, 2602a  
 Apostles' Days (immovable feasts), 1322a  
 Apostolic ministry, possession of claimed by Church of England, 902a  
 Apostolic Succession, claimed by Episcopal Churches, 1443b  
 Apotheosis, 200b  
 Apperception, 201b *et seq.*, 1994b  
 Apple of discord, 208b  
 Apports (phenomenon in spiritualism), 4031a  
 A priori, in Kant's philosophy, 2348b, 2747b  
 Aquinas, St. Thomas, 211b  
 Arabia, religion in, 214b  
 Arachne, 215b  
 Aranyvaka (religious treatises), contribution of to Indian literature, 3089a  
 Ararat (mountain), 216b  
 Archangel, 227a  
 Archbishop, 227a *et seq.*; vestments of, *facing* (4378)  
 Archbishop of Canterbury, palace at Lambeth, 2372a; *his* special licence for marriage, 2677a  
 Archdeacons (subdivision of diocese), 1197a  
 Ardagh chalice (Irish communion chalice) (4848)  
 Arethusa, 239b  
 Argentina, religion in, 242b  
 Argo, built from wood from Pelion's slopes, 3307b  
 Argonauts, 244a *et seq.*; set sail from Iolcus, 4222b  
 Ariadne (Greek mythological character), 246b, [246]

Arian heresy, 246b, 147b, 2030b  
 Aristotle (Greek philosopher), 247b *et seq.*; [247]  
 Ark, 254a  
 Ark of the Covenant, 254a; contained in Tabernacle, 4162a; in Solomon's temple, 4198a  
 Armageddon, 257b  
 Armagh, church at, 257b  
 Armenia, religion in, 260b  
 Art denounced by Plato, 59a  
 Artemis, 273b; *see also* Diana  
 Arthur, King, 278a *et seq.*  
 Arya Samaj Movement (reform movement in Hindu religion), 3120b  
 Aryas (Indian natives), religion of, 4598b  
 Aryans, religion of in India, 5034a  
 Ascension of Christ, origin of mission of Disciples, 1204b  
 Ascension Day, 282b; movable feast, 1522a  
 Asceticism, 282b *et seq.*; practised by Jina, 2269a  
 Ascription, contained in Lord's Prayer, 2580b  
 Ash Wednesday, 284a *et seq.*; beginning of Lent, 2485a  
 Asia, religions in, 288b  
 Assemblies of God, number of members of in New Zealand, 4917b  
 Associated Churches of Christ, numbers of in New Zealand, 4917b  
 Association of ideas, 2802b, 295a; Hume's theory of, 2747a; Locke's theory of, 2557a  
 Assumption, Feast of, 295a, 2692a  
 Assumption of the Virgin, picture by Titian, 4241b  
 Assyrian Deity [3678]

Astarte, 298a  
 Astrology, 299b *et seq.*  
 Athanasian Creed, basis of Lutheran Church, 2602a  
 Atheism, 307b; of Voltaire, 4399b  
 Athenaeum, 308a  
 Athor, *see* Ifathor  
 Atlas, 312a, [312]  
 Atonement, 314b; implies immortality, 2136a; in Jewish religion, 2329b; doctrine of Methodists, 2749b; doctrine of Protestantism, 3364a  
 Atonement, Day of, fast prescribed on, 1508a  
 Atrium, 314b  
 Attention, 316 *et seq.*  
 Auditory image, 2134b  
 Auegan stables, 318a *et seq.*  
 Augsburg Confession, 318b; drafted by Luther, 2601b, 2602a; justified by Melancthon, 2727b  
 Augurs, 318b *et seq.*  
 Augustine, Saint, 319a *et seq.*  
 Augustine, Saint, Apostle of the English, 319b  
 Aurora (goddess of dawn), 321a  
 Australia, religion of, 4687a *et seq.*, [4687]  
 Australian aborigines, rites and ceremonies of, 4609a *et seq.*  
 Austria, religion in, 336b  
 Authorised Version, of the Bible, 477b; decided on by Hampton Court Conference, 1908a, 4316a; influence of Tyndale's translation on, 4316a  
 Automatic writing (phenomenon in spiritualism), 4051a  
 Automatism, 348a  
 Auto-suggestion, part of mechanism of suggestion, 4116a  
 Ave Maria, 348b, 166a

## B

BAAL, 355a  
 Babel, tower of, 355a  
 Babism, 358a  
 Babylonia, religion in, 357b  
 Babylonian captivity, return of Jews from, 4566b; foreseen in Papacy of Martin IV, 2682a  
 Babylonians practised sacrifice, 3622b  
 Bacchantes [1640]  
 Bacchus, 358a, [359]  
 Bacon, Francis (English philosopher), 361b *et seq.*, [361]  
 Bacon, Roger (English philosopher), 362a, [362]  
 Bakler, 372a  
 Baluchistan, religion in, 381b  
 Ban, papal, 385b  
 Bangor, Cathedral at, 386b *et seq.*  
 Banns of marriage, 394a  
 Baptism, 394b *et seq.*; Church Sacrament, 3822b; in Greek Church, 1846a; conveys Holy Spirit, 2049a; in Methodist Church, 2749b; necessity denied by Pelagius, 3305b; service, form of, 2490b  
 Baptists, 396a; Bunyan, preacher, 655b; missionary activity, 2798a; in New Zealand, 4917b; in Sweden, 4140b  
 Barabbas, 398b

Barnabas, 402b  
 Basilica (model for early Christian churches), 410b, [784]  
 Basilisk, 410b  
 Bath, abbey at, 415b  
 Baucis, 419a *et seq.*  
 Beadle, 421b, [421]  
 Bear (in mythology), 425b  
 Beatification, as part of process of canonization, 743b  
 Beauty, 58b, *et seq.*  
 Becket, Thomas A., Archbishop of Canterbury, 430b *et seq.*  
 Beelzebub, 442b  
 Behaviourists (school of psychology), 3575b  
 Being, relation of to Neo-Platonic idea of God, 4351a  
 Belfast, cathedral at, 447a  
 Belgium, religion in, 448b  
 Belief, as part of faith, 4490b  
 Bell, 456b, *et seq.*  
 Bellerophon, 457a  
 Belshazzar, 458a  
 Benares (Hindu holy city), 2046a  
 Benedict VIII, Pope, 459a  
 Benedict IX, 459a  
 Benedict XIV, Pope, 459a  
 Benedict XV, 459a *et seq.*  
 Benedict, Saint, 459b  
 Benedictines, 459b; foundation, 3491a; monasteries, foundation

of, 3630a; properly called monks, 1641a, Westminster, re-established by Mary, 2683a  
 Benediction, 459b  
 Benedice, 459b  
 Benefit of Clergy, 459b; attacked by Henry II, 1976b  
 Benjamin, 460b  
 Bentham, Jeremy, 461a  
 Bergson, H., 462b *et seq.*  
 Berkeley, George, 463a *et seq.*  
 Berlin, cathedral at, 466b  
 Bernard of Clairvaux, St., 469b *et seq.*  
 Bethlehem, 3231a  
 Beverley,minster at, 475a  
 Bhagavad-Gita (Indian work of religious literature), 5039a; expounds Vaishnavism, 5090b, 5117b  
 Bhagabata Purana (Indian work of religious literature), 5089a  
 Bhakti (devotion), Hindu approach to God, 5118a  
 Bible, 475b, *et seq.*; [477], [478]; biography in, 486a; in Fundamentalism, 1650a; genealogy, 1698a; Jerome, edition by, 2298b; Jews, story of, 2312b *et seq.*; kissing, references to, 2381a; translated by Luther, 2601b; in mystery plays, 2920b;

translation into Mohawk, 4740a;  
New Zealand, instruction in,  
4918a; oath, use for, 3113b;  
prophecies, 372; in teaching of  
Swedenborg, 4143a; translated  
by Tyndale, 4315b; Unicorn,  
references to, 4337b; Veronese,  
sources of themes for, 4376a;  
Vulgate, 4401a *et seq.*; Waldenses,  
interpretation of, 4406a; trans-  
lated by Wyclif, 4539b  
Bible School Movement, *see* Sunday  
School  
Biblical prophecies, 372  
Biddle, J. (founder of Unitarian-  
ism), 479b  
Bihar, religion in, 480b  
Biretta, 587b *et seq.*  
Bishop, 581a *et seq.*; confirms  
abbot, 4a; adwoson, exercise of,  
43a; in America, 2749b; in  
Church of England, 902b, 1443b;  
glove, facing [4378]; in Luth-  
eran Churches, 2602a; attitude  
of Mary I., 2684b; attitude of  
Methodists, 2749b; shoe, facing  
[4378]; vestments, facing [4378]  
Bishops of London, 2532a  
Bithynia, christianity in, 503b  
Blasphemy, 510b  
Blushing, 522a  
Board of Control, supervises mental  
treatment, 2734b  
Bodh Gaya (Buddhist place of pil-  
grimage), 5036a  
Bodmin, parish church at, 523b  
Boethius (ancient philosopher),  
525a

Bolivia, religion in, 539a  
Bone-pointing (magical ceremony  
of Australian aborigines) 4610a  
Boniface, Saint, 598a  
Book of the Dead, 2136a  
Boras (Australian aboriginal in-  
itiation ceremony), 4609b  
Boreas (Greek god), 643b  
Bourne, Francis, Cardinal, 558b *et  
seq.*  
Boy Bishop, in Feast of Fools,  
1584a  
Brahma, 587a  
Brahmanas (religious treatises),  
contribution to of Indian litera-  
ture, 5089a  
Brahmin style of religious architec-  
ture, 5038a  
Brahminical institutions, revived in  
Gupta period, 5037a; monu-  
ments, excavation of, 5036b *et  
seq.*; temples, 5034a  
Brahminism, 587a; relation to  
Buddhism, 642b; idols, 2129a;  
immortality, 2136a  
Brahmins (Hindu priestly caste),  
791a; 2269a *et seq.*; 5120a  
Brahmo Samaj (Hindu reform  
movement), influence on modern  
Hinduism, 5120b; established  
by Roy, M. R., 5121b; supported  
by Sen, B. K. C., 5123a  
Brazil, religion in, 576b  
Breach with Rome, 1987a *et seq.*  
Brethren, number of members of in  
New Zealand, 4917b  
Breviary, 587a  
Bridget St., 501a

Bristol, church of St. Mary Red-  
cliff at, 603b  
British Israel Church, number of  
members of in New Zealand,  
4917b  
Broad Church, as division of  
Anglican Church, 169a  
Brotherhood of man, in Chris-  
tianity, 895a *et seq.*; taught by  
Mohammedan religion, 460rb;  
accepted by Unitarians, 4337a  
Brussels, St. Gudule's Church at  
[634]  
Buddhism, 642a *et seq.*, 3678b *et  
seq.*; in Burma, 659b; idols,  
2129a; immortality, belief in,  
2136a; incense, use of, 2140b;  
India, place in, 2145b, 5044b,  
5088b *et seq.*, 5117b; Jainists,  
relation to, 2269a *et seq.*; in  
Japan, 2281b; in Java, 5046b;  
and Lamaism, 2417a; monu-  
ments of, 5034b, 5038a; oath,  
form of, 3115b; pacifist doc-  
trines, 4600a; rosary, use of,  
3757b; temple, 5034a; Theo-  
sophism, influence on, 4220a  
Bulgaria, religion in, 650b  
Bull, 551b  
Bullroarer (sacred symbol of Aus-  
tralian aborigines), 4609b  
Burial of the dead, 557b *et seq.*, 2490b  
Burnt offering, Altar of, contained  
in Solomon's Temple, 4198a  
Bush Brotherhoods (Anglican mis-  
sions in Australia), 4688a  
Bush Church Aid (Anglican mission  
in Australia), 4688a

## C

CAABA, *see* Kaaba  
Cabbala, 677b; 3120a  
Cadmus (Greek hero), 682a  
Caduceus, carried by Mercury, 2737b  
Cadmon (Saxon religious poet),  
682a  
Cain (Biblical character), 683a  
Cairo, Mosque at [689]  
Caliph, 700b  
Caliphate, abolished in Turkey,  
4301a  
Calixtines, 105b  
Calixtus I, Bishop of Rome, 701a  
Calixtus II, Pope, 701a  
Calixtus III, Pope, 701a  
Calliope, 702a, [702]  
Callisto, 702b  
Calvary, 2309b, 4376b  
Calvin, John, 703b, [703]  
Calvinism, 703b *et seq.*; Divine  
Right of Kingship, doctrine of,  
2274b; influence on Jansenism,  
2270b; influence on Knox, J.,  
2391b; Reformation, place in,  
3668b *et seq.*; influence on Whit-  
gift, 4462b  
Calypso, 704a  
Carnaldose, Order of the, 3680a  
*et seq.*  
Cambridge, chapels in, 514a  
Campus Martius, sacred to Mars,  
712a  
Canaan, worship of Baal in, 155a  
Canaanites, 712b  
Candelmas Day, 1517b  
Cannibalism, in Bismark Archi-  
pelago, 502a; as religious rite,  
741a, 4610a

Canon, the, 476a *et seq.*; and Mass,  
2695b  
Canon Law, 744a, 1143a, 1309b  
Canonical Book, *see* Bible  
Canonization, 743b *et seq.*, 3832a  
Canons regular, 3680b  
Canterbury Cathedral, 744b; [745],  
[430]  
Canticles, *see* Solomon, Song of  
Capricornus, 754a  
Captivity in Babylon, 237a  
Capuchins, 3680b  
Cardinal, 763a *et seq.*  
Cardinals, College of, founded,  
3491b  
Carmelites, 2816b, 3680b  
Carnival (period of festivity before  
Lent), 772b *et seq.*; [773]  
Carthage, mythological foundation  
of, 753a  
Cartusians, 764a, 2685a, 3680b  
Carving, use of in churches, 785b  
*et seq.*  
Cassandra, 769a, [769]  
Cassiopeia, 790a, [790]  
Caste, as class of society divided  
by religious laws, 790b *et seq.*;  
characteristic of Hinduism, 5118b  
Castor, 793b  
Catacombs, 791b *et seq.*  
Catechism, 797a *et seq.*  
Catharists, 2134a  
Cathedral, 799a *et seq.*  
Catholic Emancipation, under  
George IV, 1726b  
Catholicism, 802b *et seq.*, *see* Roman  
Catholic Church  
Causality, principle of, 2181b

Cause, place of in philosophy of  
Spinoza, 4050a  
Cecilia, Saint, 812b, [812]  
Cecrops, 812b  
Celibacy, 814b; opposed by  
Zwingli, 4580b  
Cemeteries, chapels in, 834b  
Centaur, 819b *et seq.*, [819]  
Cerberus, 822a  
Cerealia, 1521b  
Cereemonial Customs, 1581a  
Ceres, 822b *et seq.*, [823]  
Chaityas (Indian rock temples), 5038a  
Chalukyan (style of religious archi-  
tecture), 5038a  
Chancel, 822b  
Chapel, 834a  
Chaplain, 834b  
Charity, sisters of, 836b *et seq.*  
Charity, virtue emphasized by  
Buddha, 4599a  
Charon, 845a  
Charterhouse, 784a, 2569a, 2654a  
Chartres, Cathedral at [232]  
Chastity, vow of taken by Knights  
Templars, 4197b  
Chasuble, 845b *et seq.*; facing [4378]  
Cherub, 860b  
Child, 871b *et seq.*  
Child-marriage, semi-religious char-  
acter of, in India, 8110b  
Chile, religion in, 876b  
Chimaera, 877b  
China, religion in, 884a; form of  
oath, 3115b  
Chiron, 888b  
Chivalry, medieval code of, illus-  
trated by mythology, 2923b

- Choice, determined by will, 4468a  
 Choice, doctrine of free, 1446a  
 Choir stalls, 15th century carving of [4509]  
 Christ, *see* Jesus Christ  
 Christening, 396a  
 Christian Church, fasts in, 1508a;  
   Jesus Christ, founder of, 2309b;  
   defended by knights, 2389a;  
   marriage, attitude to, 2676b *et*  
   *seq.*; Miracle Play in, 2795a;  
   organizes relief work, 836b;  
   levies tithes, 4241a; Luke, leader  
   of, 2596a; Peter, leader of,  
   3350a; viaticum, use of, 4382a;  
   Trinity, cardinal dogma, 2049a;  
   witchcraft, persecution of, 4505a  
 Christian Era, 804b; relation in  
   time to Hebrew Calendar,  
   4327b  
 Christian Platonism, 2179a  
 Christian Science, 807a  
 Christianity, 804b *et seq.*; in Africa,  
   73a; in Armenia, 260b; com-  
   pared with Brahminism, 567a;  
   compared with Buddhism, 643a;  
   chapels, building of, 834a; estab-  
   lished by Charlemagne, 837b;  
   Christmas, origin of, 897b; educa-  
   tion, influence on, 3872a; evolu-  
   tion, theory of, in relation to  
   Christian Faith, 1483a; com-  
   pared with Hinduism, 5117b,  
   5120b; place in history, 2030a  
   *et seq.*; in India, 5121b; Jeru-  
   salem, sacred town, 2300a; in-  
   fluence on Japan, 2281b; Jew-  
   hatted fostered by Christian  
   writers, 2313b; marriage, atti-  
   tude to, 2676b; missions, 2798a;  
   nimbus, use of, 3047a; place in  
   religion, 3678b *et seq.*; in Roman  
   Ireland, 4846a; sacrilege, exten-  
   sion of, 3823b; slavery, attitude  
   to, 3979a; S. African  
   natives, influence on, 5005b *et*  
   *seq.*; superstitions, relation to,  
   4124b; in Syria, 4158b; in  
   Trans-Jordan, 4269a; Wycliff's  
   conception of, 4539b  
 Christians, persecution of, 87b;  
   2953b; 3751a  
 Christmas, 897b; prepared by  
   Advent, 37a; fast day, 1508b;  
   immovable feast, 1521b, 4237b;  
   mystery play at, 2920b; Yule,  
   synonym for, 4564b  
 Christopher, Saint, 898a  
 Christ's kingdom, establishment of,  
   37a  
 Chrysostom, Saint, 900b  
 Church Army, 801a  
 Church of England, 802a *et seq.*;  
   missions to aboriginal Austra-  
   lians, 4689a; in Canada, 4757a;  
   supported by Charles I., 839b;  
   Deaconess, 1135a; Kindred,  
   table of, 2381b; Lord's Prayer,  
   2580b; magistrates must be  
   members, 4209a; compared with  
   Methodists, 2749b; attacked by  
   Milton, 2775b; missions, 2798a;  
   in New Zealand, 4917b *et seq.*;  
   in S. Africa, 5007a; Thirty-Nine  
   Articles, 4233b; vestments, use of,  
   4378b; *see also* Anglican Church  
 Church of Ireland, relation to re-  
   ligion of Ireland, 4875a *et seq.*  
 Church of the Province of S. Africa  
   (synonym for Anglican Church  
   in S. Africa), 5007a *et seq.*  
 Church of the Seven Rules of Je-  
   boah, 4918a  
 Church Missionary Society, 2798a  
 Church, calendar regulation of,  
   4547a  
 Church lands, renounced by Mary,  
   2685a  
 Church music in Canada, 4789a  
   *et seq.*  
 Churches in S. Africa [5007]  
 Churches of Christ, number of  
   members of in New Zealand,  
   4917b  
 Churchwarden, 902b *et seq.*  
 Cine, 816b  
 Circuit in Methodist Church,  
   2749b  
 Circumcision, the, immovable  
   feast, 1521b, 4237b  
 Clairaudience (phenomenon in  
   spiritualism), 4051a  
 Clairvaux, foundation of monas-  
   tery at, 470a  
 Clairvoyance (phenomenon in spir-  
   itualism), 4051a; relation to tele-  
   pathy, 4187a  
 Clarendon, Constitutions of, 1976b,  
   1977a  
 Clarendon Code, 1726b  
 Classical art, in aesthetics, 59b *et*  
   *seq.*  
 Claustrophobia, 195a  
 Clerical marriage, forbidden by  
   Gregory VII, 1854a  
 Clermont, Council of (Church Coun-  
   cil), First Crusade preached at,  
   2032a, 4352b  
 Cloister, 940b  
 Cluny, Benedictine Abbey in, 944a  
 Clytemnestra, 944b  
 Codrus, 983a  
*Cogito, ergo sum*, 2746b  
 Cologne, Cathedral at, 456a, 972a  
 Common Prayer Book, *see* Prayer  
   Book  
 Common sense, according to Reid,  
   3672b *et seq.*  
 Communion, importance of in  
   Dutch Reformed Church, 5006b;  
   in Orthodox Church, 3181b  
 Compline (last prayer at night),  
   587a  
 Concept, 907b *et seq.*, 2332a  
 Conceptions in metaphysics, 2747b  
 Conciliar Movement, failure of,  
   2032b *et seq.*  
 Conclusion and inference, 2176b;  
   in logic, 2562b  
 Confession, 1003b *et seq.*  
 Confession of Augsburg, 3666b,  
   3668a  
 Confirmation, 1004a; in Greek  
   Church, 1846a; gives Holy  
   Spirit, 2049a; Sacrament, 3822b  
 Conflict between light and dark,  
   doctrine of Manichaeism, 2650a  
 Confucianism, 1005b  
 Confucius, 1004b *et seq.*, [1004]  
 Congregational Church, 1006b *et*  
   *seq.*; in New Zealand, 4917b;  
   Presbyterianism, relation to,  
   3535a; Puritans, opposed by,  
   3589a  
 Congregations, headed by Cardinals,  
   763b  
 Conjuring, 1008b *et seq.*; in rela-  
   tion to magic, 2622a  
 Conscience, and personality, 3339b  
 Consecration, 1143a  
 Consciousness (psychological state),  
   relation to unconsciousness, 4327a  
 Constantine, Edict of (A.D. 321),  
   regulates Sunday work, 4120b  
 Contemplation (characteristic of  
   trance), 4268a  
 Control, exercised by will, 4468a  
 Conversion hysteria, 2999b *et seq.*  
 Convocation, 1021a  
 Cope (religious vestment), *facing*  
   [4378]  
 Copts, religion of, 1353a  
 Corinthians, Epistles to the, 1032a  
 Corporation Act, religious clauses  
   of, 4209a  
 Council, of Basel, 2105b; of Cler-  
   mont, 2032a, 4352b; of Con-  
   stance, 2032a, 2682a; of Nicaea,  
   *see* Nicaea; of Pisa, 2032b; of  
   Siena, 2682b; of Trent, *see*  
   Trent; of Westminster, 1976b  
 Counter-Reformation, inaugurated  
   by Council of Trent, 4280b; led  
   by Jesuits, 2032b, 2302b, 2798a;  
   supported by Mary I., 2684b;  
   supported by Mary Stuart, 2619a  
 Courage, stoic virtue, 4089a; in  
   Koran, 2305b  
 Covenant, Jewish religion as, 476a  
 Covenant of Sinai, 2021a  
 Covenanters, 1056a *et seq.*  
 Coverdale, Bishop, 1056b  
 Covetousness, abstinence from, vir-  
   tue emphasized by Buddha,  
   4599a  
 Cranmer, Thomas, Archbishop,  
   1080b *et seq.*, [1060]  
 Creation, 26b; Hebrew chronology  
   dates from, 4237b; Holy Spirit  
   in, 2046b; inspires Michelangelo,  
   2759a  
 Creed, 1063a  
 Cremation, 1063a *et seq.*  
 Cross, 1079a *et seq.*  
 Cross of Cong (Irish processional  
   cross) [4850]  
 Cross of the Crusaders, used in  
   medieval toys, 4262b  
 Crucifixion, 2300a; [2308]; Holy  
   Grail, 2047a, 2328a; and Mary  
   Magdalene, 2687a; and Mary  
   the Virgin, 2691a; in Oberam-  
   mergau, 3118a; Tintoretto, pic-  
   ture by, 4240a  
 Crusaders, 1082a *et seq.*; castles,  
   building of, 791b; St. George,  
   patron, 1717b; Godfrey de  
   Bouillon, part taken by, 1791b;  
   history, place in, 2032a *et seq.*;  
   first indulgences given in con-  
   nection with c., 2163; Knight-  
   hood, development of, 2389a;  
   Knights Templars, importance  
   of, 4197b; St. Louis, leader,  
   2583b; inspire Minnesinger,  
   2789b; Richard I., part of,  
   3711a *et seq.*; Syria, conquest of,  
   4159a; supported by Urban II,  
   4352b  
 Crypt, 1084b  
 Crystal-gazing, 1213b  
 Cupid, 1092b, [1092]  
 Cuzco (Inca Holy City), 2046a  
 Cycloid types, 3339a  
 Cyclops, 1100b  
 Cynic school of philosophy, 1101a,  
   1197b

## D

**DARDAULUS**, 1187b  
**Daibutsu** (Great Buddha) [643]  
**Dalmatic** (religious vestment), facing [4378]  
**Daniel**, 1182a; Book of, 37a  
**Daphne**, 1185b  
**David**, King of Israel, 1180b *et seq.*, [1131]  
**Day of Atonement**, in Jewish religion, 1508a, 2020b *et seq.*  
**Day-dream**, 2133a  
**Deacon** (minister in the Church), 1124b *et seq.*; takes over function of lector, 2467b; in Methodist organization, 2749b  
**Deaconess**, 1125a  
**Dean**, 1128b  
**Death** in myth, 1138b *et seq.*  
**Deborah** (prophetess of Israel), 1129b *et seq.*  
**Decalogue**, 1141b  
**Dedication**, 1148a  
**Deduction**, 2563b *et seq.*  
**Defender of the Faith**, 1145b, 1988a  
**Definition** (term of logic and philosophy), 1145b  
**Deism**, 1147b  
**Delilah** (Biblical character), 1151a  
**Delphi** (religious centre of Greece), 1151b *et seq.*  
**Delphic oracles** practise divination, 1213a; at Dodona, 1220a  
**Deluge**, 1158a *et seq.*; Deucalion's part in, 1175a; Manu survivor, 2656a  
**Delusions**, 2128b  
**Dementia** (secondary defect), 2734a; type of insanity, 2184b  
**Demeter**, *see* Ceres  
**Demiurge** (as used by Plato), 1153a  
**Democritus** (Greek philosopher), 1154b  
**Democology**, 1154b; part of ritual of Taoism, 4168b  
**Demons** (place in Jewish mysticism), 2748a; masks of, 2694a; in witchcraft, 4504a *et seq.*  
**Dervish**, 1172a, [1172]

**Descartes** (French philosopher), 1172b *et seq.*; [1172]  
**Design** in nature (place in Kant's philosophy), 2348a  
**Desire** (in philosophy of Hedonism), 1962b; causes illusion, 2134a  
**Determinism**, 1174b; opposed by Holism, 2043a  
**Deucallion**, 1175a *et seq.*  
**Deuteronomy**, 1178b, 476a  
**Devil**, 1178a *et seq.*  
**Devil worship**, 1178b; practised by Magi, 2621b; temple [2399]  
**Devotion** (Hindu approach to God), 5118a; characteristic of Mogul art, 5048a  
**Devotionalism** (impetus to art in India), 5044b, 5050a  
**Dharma** (righteousness), one of Hindu aims of life, 5118b  
**Diana**, 1187a, [1187]  
**Dido**, 1191b  
**Didymus**, *see* Apostles  
**Dieu le veult**, 2032a  
**Diocese**, 1197a  
**Diogenes** (Athenian philosopher), 1197a *et seq.*; [1197]  
**Dionysian mysteries**, *see* Mysteries  
**Dionysus**, 1198a  
**Dioscuri**, *see* Castor and Pollux  
**Direct voice** (phenomenon in spiritualism), 4051a *et seq.*  
**Disciples**, 1204a *et seq.*; place in ministry of Jesus Christ, 2305b *et seq.*, 2704a  
**Disestablished Church of Ireland** (name of Catholic Church in Ireland), 4876a *et seq.*  
**Dispensation**, 1208a  
**Displeasure**, 2777b  
**Dissolution** of the monasteries, effects of, 2685a  
**Divination**, 1218a *et seq.*; relation to magic, 2622a; relation to superstition, 4124a; practised by water diviner [1213]  
**Divine Being**, relation of to idea of unity, 4351a, fire symbol of, 1540b

**Divine Comedy**, 1123a  
**Divine office**, 587a  
**Divine Right of Kings**, 1214a, 2274b  
**Divine service**, homilies written for, 2052a  
**Divining-rod** (instrument of divination), 1213b  
**Divinity of Christ**, denied by Unitarians, 4337a *et seq.*  
**Dodona**, oracle of, 1220a  
**Dogmatism** of John Knox, 2392b  
**Dolmen**, 1227a  
**Dominic**, Saint, *see* Dominicans  
**Dominicans**, 1229a; Order of Friars, 1641a; inquisitors taken from, 2184a; importance in history of monasticism, 2816b; one of religious orders, 3680b  
**Donatism**, heresy, 1230a *et seq.*  
**Doorkeeper** (minor order of R.C. Church), 2467a  
**Doris**, 1232b  
**Douai Bible** (English translation of Vulgate), 4401b  
**Douay Bible**, *see* Douai Bible  
**Doxology**, 1240b  
**Dragon**, 1241b, [1241]  
**Dread**, causes illusion, 2134a  
**Dream**, 1255b *et seq.*; interpreted by Magi, 2621b; influence of unconscious, 4327b  
**Druids**, 1263a *et seq.*; ceremonies of, [1263]; harvest celebration, 1900b, 1929b; tabu on writing, 4867b  
**Dryads**, 1264b, 3111b  
**Dryburgh Abbey** [473]  
**Dualism**, 1266a  
**Dunedin Cathedral** [4917]  
**Duns Scotus** (philosopher), 1279b  
**Dunstable**, parish church at, 435a  
**Dunstan**, Saint, 1279b *et seq.*  
**Dutch Reformed Church**, in S. Africa, 5006b; compared with Presbyterians in S. Africa, 5008a  
**Duty**, denied by bedonists, 1962b  
**Dybbuk** (Jewish demon), 2748a

## E

**EASTER**, 1305a *et seq.*; Ascension Day, relation to, 282b; fast day, 1308b; Good Friday, Friday before E., 1805b; prepared by Holy Week, 2049a; Holy Spirit conveyed to Apostles, 2043b; ends Lent, 2485a; mystery play at, 2920b; First Sunday after Low Sunday, 2593b; preceded by Maundy Thursday, 2704a; movable feast, 1522a, 4237b; Pentecost, relation to, 3322b  
**Eastern Church**, *see* Greek Church  
**Ecclesiastes**, 1309a *et seq.*  
**Ecclesiastical Calendar**, method of regulating, 4237b  
**Ecclesiastical Commissioners**, 1309b  
**Ecclesiastical Law**, 1309b *et seq.*  
**Ecclesiastics**, 1310a  
**Echo**, 1311a  
**Ecstasy** (approach to God in Neo-Platonic philosophy), 4351a  
**Ectoplasm** (phenomenon in spiritualism), 4051b  
**Edda**, 1319b

**Effect**, place of in philosophy of Spinoza, 4050a  
**Effort**, importance of in education, 4463a  
**Egeria**, 1349a  
**Egypt**, religion in, 1353a, 1358b; sacrifice, form of, 3822b  
**Eikons**, in Orthodox Church, 3181b  
**Einsiedeln** (centre of pilgrimage), 4580b  
**Elders** in Methodist Church, 2749b  
**Elitist school**, 1404b  
**Electra**, 1367b  
**Eleusinian mysteries**, 1367b *et seq.*; 2920a  
**Elf**, 1388a *et seq.*  
**Elixir of life**, 109b  
**Elijah**, 1290a  
**Elisba**, 1291a  
**Elissa**, *see* Dido  
**Elohim**, 1297b  
**Elvira**, synod of, 814b  
**Ely Cathedral**, 1398a, [1398]  
**Elysium**, 1398b, 2490b, 4101a

**Ember Days**, 1399b; days of fasting, 1508b  
**Emotion**, in personality, 3339b; satisfaction in imagination, 2135a; in relation to thought, 4227a; influence on unconscious, 4327b; controlled by will, 4468a  
**Empedocles**, 1404b *et seq.*  
**Enchanted mirror** in folk-lore, 1580b  
**Encyclical**, 1408b  
**Endymion**, 1409b  
**England**, Religion in, 1416b, *see* Anglican Church, Church of England  
**Enoch**, Book of, 1437b *et seq.*  
**Environment**, influence on man's intelligence, 1438b  
**Epheus**, Council of, condemned Nestorians, 2987b  
**Ephod** (raiment of High Priest), 2020b  
**Epic Poetry**, religious origin of, 1848a; as hymns to legendary characters, 1848a

Epictetus, 1441b  
 Epicureanism, 1441b  
 Epicurus, 1441b, [1441]  
 Epiphany, 1443a; immovable feast, 1322a; place in calendar, 2279b  
 Episcopal Church, 1443b; altar in, 140a; deaconess in, 1135a; defended by Laud, 2450b; Methodists, separation of, 2749b; Presbyterianism, relation to, 3535a *et seq.*  
 Episcopal Church of America, accepts Thirty-nine Articles, 4223b  
 Episcopal Church of Ireland, accepts Thirty-nine Articles, 4223b  
 Episcopal Church of Scotland, accepts Thirty-nine Articles, 4223b  
 Episcopal ordination, enforced by Act of Uniformity, 4331b  
 Episcopalianism, Martin Marprelate tracts directed against, 4462b  
 Episcopallians, in Ulster, 2220a  
 Episcopate, claims Apostolic Succession, 3165b  
 Epistemology, 1443b *et seq.*, division of Metaphysics, 2745b  
 Epistle, in Church service, 2467b, 2490b  
 Epistles, of Saint Paul, 476a, 3289b *et seq.*  
 Epistles of Saint Peter, 3350a, 476a *et seq.*  
 Equality, taught by Mohammedan religion, 4601b, 5121b  
 Eris, 1448a *et seq.*  
 Esau, 1448a  
 Eschatology, 1448a  
 Eskimos, religion of, 1450a

Essence, in philosophy, 1451a  
 Essenes, place in history of Monasticism, 2816a  
 Established Church, Acts of Uniformity apply to, 4331b  
 Esther, 1456b *et seq.*, Book of, 476a  
 Eternal punishment, denied by Unitarians, 4337a  
 Ethelburga, St. Bishopsgate, 2569a  
 Ethelreda, St. Holborn, 2569a  
 Ethics, 1458a *et seq.*; in Greek literature, 1849b, 2746a; in Tolstoy's thought, 4250a  
 Ethiopia, religion in, 1461b  
 Etna, in mythology, 1463b  
 Eucharist, 1468a *et seq.*; in Greek Church, 1846b, 3181b; celebrates Last Supper, 2049a; in service of the Mass, 2693b; one of the Sacraments, 3822b; transubstantiation in, 4275a; Wyclif's interpretation, 4539b  
 Euhemerism, 2921a *et seq.*  
 Europa, 1468a *et seq.*, [1468]  
 Europe, religion in, 1470a *et seq.*  
 Eurydice, 1475b; [1476]  
 Eurydice, *see* Graces, the three  
 Eusebius (theologian), 1475b *et seq.*  
 Euterpe, 1478a  
 Evangelical Church, 1478a  
 Evangelical Lutheran Concordia Conference, number of members of in New Zealand, 4917b  
 Evangelical Union, organized by German Protestants, 4224a  
 Evangelicals, 1478a  
 Evangelistic Movement, inspires hymns, 2115b  
 Evangelists, origin of Methodists, 2749a  
 Eve (Biblical character), 26b

Evening Prayer, reading of lessons at, 2467a, 2490b; vespers used as synonym for, 4378a  
 Evensong, in Irish music, 4869b; singing of Magnificat, 2623a  
 Everlasting life, accepted by Unitarians, 4337a  
 Evil, deliverance from, prayer for, 280b  
 Evil, Manichean conception of, 2650a  
 Evil Eye, 1479b, 4504a  
 Evil One, in legend of Mephistopholes, 2734b  
 Evil-speaking, abstinence from, virtue emphasized by Buddha, 4599a  
 Evil spirits, Bantu belief in, 5005b *et seq.*; protection from [2622]  
 Evolution, idea of, in idealistic philosophy, 1963a; in religion, 3679a; in Spencer's philosophy, 4044b  
 Excommunication, 1484a  
 Exegesis, 1484b  
 Exeter, Cathedral at, 1485a  
 Existence, meaning of name Jehovah, 2955b  
 Exodus, 1486b  
 Exorcism, in Jewish religion, 2748b; in witchcraft, 4504b  
 Exorcist (minor order of R. C. Church), 2467a  
 Experience, 2745b *et seq.*  
 Experimental method, in psychology, 3575b *et seq.*  
 Extreme Unction, last Sacrament, given after viaticum, 4382a  
 Extroverts, 3339a  
 Ezekiel, 1492a, [1492]  
 Ezra, 1492a *et seq.*, [1492]

## F

FARNIR, 1497a  
 Fairies, 1498b  
 Fairy ring, 2903a  
 Faith, 1498b *et seq.*  
 Faith cure, 1498a  
 Fakir, 1498a *et seq.*; [1499], [5118]  
 Fallacy, 1501a *et seq.*; in logic, 2562a *et seq.*; 2563b  
 Fanatic, 1503b  
 Fantasy, 2135a  
 Far West Mission, Methodist mission in Australia, 4688a  
 Fasts, 1508a *et seq.*; prescribed in Koran, 2395b, 2807a; in Lent, 2485a; opposed by Zwingle, 4580b  
 Fatalism, 1509a  
 Fates, 1509a *et seq.*  
 Father of the Chapel, 834b  
 Fatherhood of God, in Christian conception of sin, 3968a; in Trinity, 4283b *et seq.*; accepted by Unitarians, 4337a  
 Fauns, 1511a *et seq.*; [1511]  
 Faunus, 1511b  
 Fayum, monastery at, 184b  
 Fear, 1512b *et seq.*; in relation to anxiety, 195a; in heathen idea of God, 1791a; represented by masks, 2693b  
 Feasts, *see* Festivals  
 Feeble-minded, 1514b *et seq.*; ascertainment of, 2734a; type of mental defect, 2733b *et seq.*  
 Feeling (constituent of mind), 2777b

Festivals, religious, 1521b *et seq.*; [1521]  
 Fetish, 1522a; relation to superstition, 4124a; worship practised in Africa, 2129a  
 Fez (Arab Holy City), 2046a  
 Fiana (legendary Irish militia), Irish literature, place in, 4868a  
 Fire, in legend and religion, 1538a *et seq.*  
 Fire-walking, 1539b  
 Fire-worship, 1540b  
 First-fruits, 1543a  
 Fixed feast days, determination of, 4547a  
 Flagellants, practices of, 1503b  
 Flamen, 1553a *et seq.*  
 Flora, 1563b; [1563]  
 Folk-lore, 1580b; in Indian literature, 5088b; in Mogul art, 5048a  
 Folk-songs, as part of folk-lore, 1581a  
 Font, 1581b; [1581]  
 Fools, feast of, 1584a  
 Forces of Nature, in folk-lore, 1582a  
 Forgiveness, asked for in Lord's Prayer, 2580b  
 Form in Metaphysics, 2746a  
 Fortuna, 1596a *et seq.*; [1598]  
 Fortune-telling, 1598b  
 Fountain of the Satyr [1601]  
 Fountain of youth, 109b  
 Fountains (origin in myth), 1601a

Four Square Gossellers, in S. Africa, 5008a  
 Francis, Saint, of Assisi, 1621b  
 Franciscans, 1621a; order of Friars, 1641a; Inquisitors taken from, 2184a; Liszt, member of order, 2532b; monasticism, importance in history of, 2816b; religious orders, place in history of, 3680b  
 Free association (technique of psychoanalysis), 295a, 1640b, 3574b  
 Free Church Assembly, 1628a  
 Free Church of Scotland, 1628a *et seq.*  
 Freedom of Will, precluded in Determinism, 1174b, 1631b; precluded in Fatalism, 1509a; in Pelagian doctrine, 3305b  
 Freethinker, 1630a *et seq.*  
 Freud, Sigmund (founder of psychoanalysis), 1640b  
 Frey, 1640b  
 Freyja, 1640b  
 Friar, 1641a  
 Friars Minor, 1641a; order of Franciscans, 1621a  
 Friday (in myth and religion), 1641a *et seq.*; days of fasting, 1508b  
 Friends, Society of, 1642a; in Ireland, 4876b; attitude to oath, 3115b  
 Frigg, *see* Frigga

Frigga, 1648b

Frugality, virtue emphasized in Taoism, 4168b

Fujiyama (sacred mountain) *facing*

[1648]; 1648a

Fundamentalism, 1650a

Funeral rites, 1650b

Furies, 1653a

Furness Abbey [2423]

## G

GABRIEL (archangel), 1657b *et seq.*

Gaia (mythological goddess), 1658b

Galahad, Sir (legendary character), 1658b; [1660]

Galatea (nymph), 1660a *et seq.*; [1660]

Galgumbas Temple in India [5040]

Galilee, as scene of events in Christ's life, 1663a

Gallican Liberties (declaration of rights of French clergy), 2182b

Gamaliel (protagonist of the Apostles), 1668b *et seq.*Ganges (river sacred to Hindus), 1672a *et seq.*

Ganymede (mythological character), 1674a; [1674]

Garden of Roses (religious treatise), written by Thomas à Kempis, 2255b

Gaza (scene of exploits of Samson), 1682b

Ge, *see* Gaea

Gehenna (place of sacrifices to Moloch), 169,b

Gehenna (equivalent of Hell), 1968b

Gemara (Jewish discourses), basis of Talmud, 4165b

Genesis, book of, 1700a, 476a

Genii, 1701a

Gentiles, 1703b

George, Saint, 1717b

Gerhardt, Paul (writer of hymns), 1733a *et seq.*Gethsemane (garden frequented by Jesus Christ), 1749a *et seq.*

Ghegs (Roman Catholics in Albania), 102b

Ghosts, 1752a *et seq.*

Giants (as figures of mythology), 1752b; mentioned in Bible, 1753a

Gideon (judge of Israel), 1754b

Gilead (habitation of tribes of Israel), 1756b

Giles, St., Cripple Gate, 2569a

Gipsies, religion of, 1760a

Gloucester Cathedral [1781]; [1783]

Gnomes, 1788b

Gnostics, 1788b; use of term demiurge, 1153a; include Manichaeism, 2650b

God, 1790b *et seq.*; Christian conception of, 1791a; Heathen ideas of, 1790b *et seq.*; Hebrew conception of, 1791a; conception of in philosophy of immanence, 2135b; immortality, relation to idea of, 2136a; Ishmael's appeal, 2242b; Jacob's trust in, 2266a; Jehoshaphat, gives instruction concerning, 2293a; Jehovah, synonym, 2293a; Jews, command to, 2298a; glorified by Jesuits, 2302b; father of Jesus Christ, 2305b; Job's trust in, 2316b; conception of, in Lord's Prayer, 2380b; logical proof of existence, 2562b; expounded by Martineau, 2663a; promises Messiah, 2742b; metaphysical proof of existence, 2746b *et seq.*; miracles as expression of freedom, 2795a; submission to by Mohammedans, 2243a; oath, name used in, 3115a

Goddess, in white jade (Chinese) [2267]

Godiva Lady (legendary character), 1792a

Godparents, 396a

Gods of Greece and Rome, 1792b

Gods, as subjects of Attic poetry, 1849a; in Homer, 2050b; idols, represented by, 2129a; in Iliad, 2132b; infanticide as sacrifice, 2174b; worship renounced by Jainists, 2269a; influence on Lok, 2565a

Gog (Biblical character), 1794b

Golden Age, 2050a

Golden calf, 1801a, 2a

Golden Fleece, 1801a, [1801], 2291a

Golden rose, 1801b

Golgotha, 1805a

Goliath, 1805a

Gomorrah, 1805a

Good, idea of, in Manichaeism philosophy, 2650a; supreme factor in Platonic system, 4351a

Good Friday, 1805b; commemorates Christ's death, 2049a; feast of the Passion, 1641a

Goodness, in Metaphysics, 2746a; in Neo-Platonic system, 4351a

Gordian knot (in legend), 1807a

Gorgons (mythological figures), 1808a, *et seq.*; [1808]Goshen, 1810b *et seq.*Gospels, 1811a *et seq.*; in Church service, 2467b, 2490b; record of life of Jesus Christ, 2303a, 2305aGrace, 1816a *et seq.*; conception of, in Calvinism, 704a; only refuge for the individual, 2030bGrail, the Holy, *see* Holy Grail

Graces, the three, 1816b; [1816]

Great Bible, printed by Coverdale, 2056b

Great Britain, religion in, 1832b

Great Schism, 1846b, 2032b, 4352b

Great Spirit, belief of Australian aborigines in, [4609], 4610a; Bantu belief in, 5005b

Greece, religion in, 1842b

Greek and Roman mythology, 2023a *et seq.*Greek Orthodox Church, 1848a *et seq.*; 3181a *et seq.*; Apocrypha, attitude to, 476b; dedication, significance of, 1143a; Icons permitted, 2127b; Greece, prevailing religion in, 1842b; Holy water, use of, 2049a; kinship, attitude to, 2381b; kiss of peace used in, 2384a; monasticism in, 2816a; service, form of, 1135a, 2467b, 2490b; Vespers, use of, 4253a; transubstantiation, doctrine of, 4275b; Trinity, conception of, 4284a; Virgin Mary, veneration of, 2691a; Western Church, separation from, 2632a; *see also* Orthodox ChurchGreeks, religion of, 1836b *et seq.*; sacrifice, practice of, 3827b

Green, as sacred colour of Mohammedans, 1849b

Gregorian Christianity, 260b

Gregory the Great, Pope, 1854a

Gregory VII, Pope, 1854a

Gregory XIII, Pope, 1854b

Grey Friars of Greenwich re-established by Mary I, 2685a

Guilt (punishment remitted in indulgence), 2163a *et seq.*

## H

HABAKKUK, book of, 1881a *et seq.*

Hades, 1882b; synonym for Hell, 1968b; synonym for Tartarus, 4173b

Hadrian, *see* AdrianHadj (Arabic pilgrimage), 1882b *et seq.*

Haggai (prophet), 1885b

Hagiology (branch of historical theology), 1885b *et seq.*Haji, *see* Hadj

Hajji (title of pilgrim to Mecca), 1882b, 2711a

Halcyon days, 1893b

Haldane, 1st Viscount (philosopher), 1893b *et seq.*; [1893]Hallowe'en, 1900a *et seq.*

Halo, as emblem of divinity, 1900b

Hamadryads, 3111b

Hamlet, as legendary character, 1905a *et seq.*

Hampton Court Conference, 1910a, 3589a, 4462b

Happiness, in Altruism, 241b; aim of Hedonism, 1962b; in Millenium 2774a; meaning of to Stoics, 4089a; aim of Utilitarianism, 4356a

Harmonious adaptation in aesthetics, 59b

Harpies (mythological figures), 1904a *et seq.*; [1924]Harvest, Feast of, *see* Pentecost

Hasmonaeans, 2609a

Hate depicted by masks, 2693b

Hathor (Egyptian goddess), 1935a; [1935]

Heaven, 1935a; in Swedenborgian philosophy, 4145a; reached by Yggdrasil, 4549b

Heavenly beauty (theme of hymn by Spenser), 4045a



- Heavenly love (theme of hymn by Spenser), 4045a  
 Heavenly Privity, Palace of, 3305a  
 Hebe, 1988a  
 Heber, Reginald (Anglican bishop), 1988a *et seq.*  
 Hebrew congregations, number of members of in New Zealand, 4917b  
 Hebrew Calendar, description of, 4237b *et seq.*  
 Hebrews, Epistle to the, 1960a  
 Hebron, 1961a, 3231a  
 Hecate (Greek goddess), 1961a; [1961]  
 Hecatomb (Greek sacrifice), 1961a  
 Hector (mythological character), 1961b; [1961]  
 Hecuba (mythological character), 1961b  
 Hedonism (system of philosophy), 1962b *et seq.*; ethical position of, 1459b  
 Hegel (German philosopher), 1963a  
 Hegira, 1963a *et seq.*, 2805b; marks beginning of M. hammedan Calendar, 4238a  
 Heimdall (mythological character), 1963 *et seq.*  
 Hel, *see* Hela  
 Hela (goddess), 1966b *et seq.*  
 Helen, St., Bishopsgate and London, 2569a  
 Helen of Troy (legendary character), 1966a *et seq.*; [1966]  
 Helicon, 1966b, 77b  
 Helios (mythological character), 1967b; [1967]  
 Hell, 1968b; in Swedenborgian philosophy, 4145a  
 Hellespont, in legend, 1969a  
 Hengist (semi-legendary character), 1973b  
 Hepatoscopy (art of divination), 1991b  
 Hephaestus (Greek god), 1991b  
 Hera (Greek goddess), 1992a  
 Heracleitus (Greek philosopher), 1992a *et seq.*  
 Herbert, J. F. (German philosopher), 1994b *et seq.*; [1994]  
 Hercules 1996a *et seq.*; [1996]  
 Heresiarch, Wyclif denounced as, 4539b  
 Heresy, 2001b; Arian doctrine, 246b, 2030b; Manichaeism, 2650a; treatment of heretics by Mary I, 2684b; Wishart tried for, 2391b  
 Hermes (Greek god), 2002a  
 Hermione (mythological character), 2002a  
 Hermit, 2002a *et seq.*  
 Hero (mythological priestess), 2002b *et seq.*  
 Heu, as subject of Attic poetry, 1849a; in Greek legend, 2003a; in Homer, 2050b  
 Herod's temple (3rd Jewish temple), 4198a  
 Hesperides (mythological figures), 2014a *et seq.*; garden of [2014]  
 Hexateuch, includes Pentateuch, 3322b  
 Hezekiah, King of Judah, 2016b *et seq.*  
 Hierarchy (governing body of the Church), 2018a; system denounced by Lollards, 2585a  
 Hieroglyphics, as sacred writing, 2018b *et seq.*  
 High Church, 169a; attitude to use of vestments, 4378b  
 High Priest, 2020b *et seq.*; [2020]; breast-plate of [2020b]; originally given title Messiah, 2742b  
 Higgins, E. J. (Salvation Army General), 2019b  
 Hildebrand, *see* Gregory VII  
 Hinduism, 2025a; in Asia, 288b; centre of Gandhi's life, 1671a; contains doctrine of incarnation, 2140b; place in religion of India, 2145a *et seq.*; 5089a, 5177b *et seq.*; contrasted with Islam, 4602a; influence on Java, 5046b; in mysticism, 2921; influence on theosophism, 4220a; belief in transmigration of the soul, 4270a  
 Hippocrene (mythological fountain), 1966b  
 Hippolyta, Queen of the Amazons, 2026b  
 Hippolytus, *see* Phaedra  
 Hippomenes, *see* Atalanta  
*Historiarum adversus Paganos Libri VII*, 2030b  
 Hoadly, Benjamin (English bishop), 2038b  
 Hobbes, Thomas (English philosopher), 2039a; [2039]  
 Hobby-horse festivals, masks worn at, 2694a  
 Hogmanay (traditional Scottish custom), 2041a  
 Holiday, as sacred festival 2043a  
 Holiness code contained in Leviticus, 2493b  
 Holism (philosophic term), 2043a  
 Holy Ark, kept in synagogue, 4157b  
 Holy Baptism, fasts before, 1508a  
 Holy City, 2046a  
 Holy Club (religious body), founded by Wesley, 4445a  
 Holy Communion, exclusion from in excommunication, 1484a; fasts before, 1508a  
 Holy family, 2046a *et seq.*; picture by Titian, 4241b  
 Holy Ghost descends on Virgin Mary, 2691a  
 Holy Grail, 2047a, [2047]; connexion with Glastonbury, 1779a; in medieval mythology, 275b, 2923b, 4404a  
 Holy of Holies (duties of High Priest), 2020b *et seq.*; part of tabernacle, 4162a; in Solomon's temple, 4198a  
 Holy Land (birthplace of Christianity), in Syria, 4159a; Jewish national home in, 4568b; Tisot obtains material from, 4240b  
 Holy League, organized by German Catholics, 4221a  
 Holy office, *see* Inquisition  
 Holy oil, significance of anointment with, 2742b  
 Holy Orders (Holy Spirit given at sacrament), 2049a; sacrament of Greek Church, 1846b; tonsure as preparation, 4253a  
 Holy place (part of Israelite tabernacle), 4162a; in Solomon's temple, 4198a  
 Holy places, visited by Loyola, 2393b  
 Holy Roman Empire, in relation to the Church, 1744a, 2031a, *et seq.*  
 Holy See, makes treaty of 1929 with Italian government, 2444a, 4364b; delegates power to legates, 2471a  
 Holy Sepulchre, defended by Godfrey de Bouillon, 1791b; protection of by Knights Templars, 4197b  
 Holy Spirit, 2048 *et seq.*; in Greek church, 1846b; in philosophy of immance, 2135b; descent of at Pentecost, 3322b; personality in Trinity, 4283b *et seq.*  
 Holy Thorn, connexion of Glastonbury with, 1779a  
 Holy Thursday, 2049a; commemorates Last Supper, 2049a; movable feast, 1522a  
 Holy water, 2049a  
 Holy week, 2049a; in life of Jesus Christ, 2309a *et seq.*  
 Homily, 2051b *et seq.*  
 Homocousion, 246b  
 Homocousion, 246b  
 Hooker, Richard (English theologian), 2057a; [2057]  
 Horatius (legendary hero), 2060b; [2060]  
 Horsa (semi-legendary character), 1973b; [1974]  
 Horus, *see* Egypt  
 Hosanna, 2072a  
 Hosea (prophet), 2072a  
 Hospitaliers, 2075a; place in history of monasticism, 2816b  
 Host, consecration of, 1805b  
 House of Lords, abbots in, 4a; bishops as members, 501b  
 Huguenots, 2087b *et seq.*; persecution of, 1990a, 2587b, 2929a; importance of, in Reformation, 3666b *et seq.*  
 Humanism, *see* Renaissance  
 Humility, advocated in Koran, 2395b  
 Hungary, religion of, 2096a  
 Hussites, 2105a *et seq.*; 2032a *et seq.*  
 Hyacinth, in mythology, 2107a  
 Hydra (mythological figure), 2107b *et seq.*  
 Hygieia (Greek goddess), 2113a  
 Hymn (Greek god), 2115a  
 Hymn tunes, 2115b  
 Hymns, 2115b  
 Hypatia (Greek woman philosopher), 2118a  
 Hyperbole, 2118a *et seq.*  
 Hyperion (mythological character), 2116b  
 Hypnotism, 2116b *et seq.*; history of, 2741b  
 Hysteria, 2117b; treated by faith-cure, 1499a; type of neurosis, 2999b

## I

**IAPETUS** (mythological figure), *see* Prometheus  
**Icarus**, *see* Daedalus  
**Icon**, *see* Eikon  
**Iconoclasts**, 2127a *et seq.*  
**Idea**, 2128b; causes action, 2777b; in apprehension, 202a; in judgment, 2332a; in mental creation, 2135a; in Socrates' philosophy, 4002a  
**Idealism**, 2128b *et seq.*; in Hegel's system, 1963a; in Indian art, 5042a, 5043b; in James' philosophy, 2279a; opposed to realism, 3118b, 3147b, 3656a *et seq.*; associated with transcendentalism, 4268b  
**Idiot**, 2128a, 2184b, 2733b  
**Idol**, from coast of New Guinea [4509]  
**Idolatry**, 2328b, 3121b  
**Idols**, 2128a  
**Ignatius Loyola**, *see* Loyola, Ignatius  
**Ignatius**, Saint, Bishop of Antioch, 2129b  
**Illusion**, 2134a  
**Imagery**, experienced in thinking, 2128b; 2134b *et seq.*  
**Images**, denounced by Lollards, 2365a  
**Imagination**, 2134a *et seq.*; relation to thought, 4227b  
**Imam** (Turkish priest), 4301a  
**Imbecility**, 2183b, 2733b  
**Imitation**, instinctive activity, description of, 4468a  
**Imitation of Christ**, religious treatise, written by Thomas à Kempis, 5225b  
**Immaculate Conception of Virgin Mary**, 2691a  
**Immanence**, 2135b  
**Immediate inference** as type of inference, 2176b  
**Immersion**, baptism by, 1581b  
**Immortality**, 2135b *et seq.*, 4270a  
**Incantation**, 2140b, 2622a

**Incarnation**, 2140b; 3564a  
**Incense**, burning of as act of worship, 2140b  
**Incense**, Altar of, kept in Israelite Tabernacle, 4162a; in Solomon's temple, 4198a  
**Independent Church**, Watts, minister of, 4436b  
**Independents**, *see* Congregational Church  
**India**, religion of, 2145a *et seq.*, 3117b *et seq.*, [3119]  
**Indian Totem poles**, in British Columbia [4801]  
**Individual freedom**, in philosophy of Locke, 2557b  
**Induction**, 2162a, 2563b *et seq.*; in philosophy of J. S. Mill, 2773b  
**Indulgence** (remission of punishment), 2163a *et seq.*; denounced by Luther, 2601a  
**Industrial Psychology**, 2165a *et seq.*  
**Infallibility**, of the Pope, proclaimed by Vatican Council, 2654a, 3693b, 4364b  
**Infant baptism**, 396a  
**Inference**, 2176b *et seq.*  
**Inferiority complex**, 2177a  
**Inge**, Very Rev. Wm. R., Dean of St. Paul's, 2178b *et seq.*; [2179]  
**Inhibition**, 2179b, 4468a  
**Initiation**, ritual of, 2802a  
**Innate ideas**, 2181a *et seq.*; in philosophy of Descartes, 1173a; attacked by Locke, 2746b  
**Innocent I**, Pope, 2182a  
**Innocent II**, Pope, 2182a  
**Innocent III**, Pope, 2182a  
**Innocent XI**, Pope, 2182a *et seq.*  
**Innocent XII**, Pope, 2182b  
**Innocents**, Holy, Feast of, 2182b  
**Inquisition**, 2184a *et seq.*, 2313b, 4259b  
**Insanity**, 2184b *et seq.*, 2734a  
**Instinct**, 2191a *et seq.*; in personality, 3339b  
**Intellectual liberty**, Voltaire's defence of, 3599b

**Intelligence**, 2198a; in industrial psychology, 2166b; embodiment of Minerva, 2784b  
**Intense Thought**, Hall of, 3303a  
**Intercourse with spirits**, characteristic of magic, 2622a  
**Interdict**, distinguished from excommunication, 1484a  
**Interest** (in psychology), 2199a  
**Introspection**, 2206b  
**Introverts**, 3339a  
**Intuition**, 2208a, in ethics, 2459a; in Neo-Platonic philosophy, 4351a  
**Inventiveness**, Minerva, embodiment of, 2784b  
**Investiture dispute**, 1845a, 1975b, 1976a, 2031a  
**Invisible ruler**, in theocracy, 4219a  
**Invocation**, use of in Lord's Prayer, 2580b  
**Involuntary acts**, *see* Reflex action  
**Io** (mythological character), 2212a  
**Iona**, Cathedral at, 2212b, [2213]  
**Iona**, monastery at, 88b, 980a, 2212b  
**Iphigenia** (mythological character), 2214b  
**Ireland**, religion of, 2220a *et seq.*, 4875a *et seq.*, [4877]  
**Iris** (mythological character), 2228a *et seq.*  
**Isaiah** (prophet), 2242a, [2242]; book of, 2242a *et seq.*  
**Isariot**, Judas, 2242b  
**Ishmael** (Biblical character), 2242b  
**Ishtar**, *see* Astarte  
**Isis** (Egyptian goddess), 2242b *et seq.*; [2243]  
**Islam**, 2243a, 2805b; in India, 4602a, 5120b, 5121a; Medina, Holy City, 2725a  
**Israelites**, *see* Jews  
**Israelitish invasion** supplants Canaanites, 718b  
**Isthmian Games**, 2245b, 5121b, 3602a  
**Italy**, religion of, 2249b

## J

**Jacob** (biblical character), 2265b *et seq.*; [2266]  
**Joel** (Old Testament character), 2268b  
**Jaganath car** in procession, illustrating religion in India [3119]  
**Jahveh**, becomes synonym for Demiurge, 1153a  
**Jainists** (Indian sect), 2268b *et seq.*, 2145b; in architecture, 5038a; festival [3119]; Indian art, influence on, 5045b; Indian religion, place in, 3127b; scriptures, 5088b; statue [3119]; temples, [2269], 5034a  
**James** (name of three New Testament characters), 2278a *et seq.*  
**James**, Saint, 2278b; Epistle of, 2278b  
**James**, William (American psychologist), 2278b *et seq.*  
**Jansenism**, 2278b *et seq.*; influence on Pascal, 3280b  
**Janus** (Roman god), 2279b *et seq.*  
**Japan**, religion of, 2281a *et seq.*

**Japheth** (Old Testament character), 2290b  
**Jason** (Greek legendary figure), 2291a; [2291]  
**Jebusites**, *see* Canaanites  
**Jehoiakim**, *see* Habbakuk  
**Jehoram**, *see* Jehoshaphat  
**Jehoshaphat** (scriptural king), 2296a  
**Jehovah**, 2295a *et seq.*; temple of, at Jerusalem, 2500b; Jesus as "help of Jehovah," 2305a; Jewish conception of, 2313a  
**Jehu** (ruler of Israel), 2295b  
**Jeremiah** (prophet), 2297b *et seq.*, [2297]; book of, 2298a  
**Jericho**, 3231a *et seq.*  
**Jeroboam I** (ruler of Israel), 2298a *et seq.*  
**Jeroboam II** (ruler of Israel), 2298b  
**Jerome of Prague** (religious reformer), 2298b *et seq.*  
**Jerome**, Saint, 2298b; [2298]  
**Jerusalem**, 2300a *et seq.*, [2300], 2046a; desolation of, 2418a;

fall of, 2379a, 3116b, 4434a;  
 journey of Jesus Christ, 2307b;  
 in Jewish history, 2312b *et seq.*;  
 Knights Hospitallers, foundation of, 2389b; Tabernacle, 4162a;  
 Virgin Mary at J., 2691a; Walling Wall [2301], 4404b  
**Jesse** (Old Testament character), 2302a  
**Jesuits**, 2302a *et seq.*; driven from Bohemia, 4224a; Counter Reformation, importance in, 2034b; founded by Loyola, 2593b; Michelet's controversy, 2759b; missionary work, 2785a; Pascal, influence on, 3280b; Popish Plot, 3115a; religious orders, in history of, 3680b  
**Jesus**, Society of, *see* Jesuits  
**Jesus Christ**, 2302b *et seq.*; early image of [2303]; disputing with the doctors [2303]; miracles of [2304]; Blessing the Little Children [2306]; head of [2307]; before Pilate [2307]

Jews, **2312a et seq.**; in Algeria, 124b; in Australia, 4687a; Fasts, 1308a; in Ireland, 4876b; Jerusalem as sacred city, 2300a; in Luxemburg, 2602b; oath, form of, 3115b; Obadiah, prophecy in book of, 3116b; Palestine, as homeland, 4568b; in Russia, 114a; driven from Spain, 4239b; in Syria, 4158b; temple, 4198a; tithes, levy of, 4241a  
 Jezebel (Old Testament character), **2314b**  
 Jinns, *see* Genii  
 Jnana (wisdom), Hindu approach to God, 3118a  
 Joan of Arc, Saint, **2315a et seq.**; [2313], [2316]  
 Job (Old Testament character), **2311a**; book of, 2316a *et seq.*  
 Joel (Old Testament character), **2317a**; book of, 2317a  
 John the Baptist, **2322a et seq.**; beheading of [2322]  
 John I, Pope, **2320a**

John XII, Pope, **2320a**  
 John XIX, Pope, **2320a**  
 John XXII, Pope, **2320a**  
 John XXIII, Anti-Pope, **2320a et seq.**  
 John, Saint, knights of, place in history of monasticism, 2816b  
 Jonah (Old Testament character), **2324b et seq.**; site of tomb of, [2325]  
 Jonah, book of, translated by Tyndale, 4315b  
 Jonathan (Old Testament character), **2326a**  
 Jordan (river), in biblical history, 2327a  
 Joseph (Old Testament character), **2327a**; sold into slavery [2327]  
 Joseph (husband of Mary), **2327a**  
 Joseph of Arimathea (New Testament character), **2328a**  
 Joshua (Old Testament character), **2328b**; book of, 476a, 2328b  
 Josiah (king of Judah), **2328b**  
 Joy (depicted by masks), 2693b  
 Judah (patriarch), **2331a**

Judaism, 3678b *et seq.*; 2136a, 2748a  
 Judas tree, **2331a**  
 Jude (New Testament Epistle), **2331a**  
 Judea (in the Bible), **2331a**  
 Judges, book of, **2331b et seq.**  
 Judgment (as term in psychology), **2332a**  
 Judgment of Solomon, carving of in Westminster Abbey [4509]  
 Judith (biblical heroine), **2332b**; [2332]; book of, 2332a  
 Juggernaut **2332b et seq.**  
 Julius I, Saint, Pope, **2334a**  
 Julius II, Pope, **2334a**  
 Julius III, Pope, **2334b**  
 Juno (Roman goddess), **2337a**, [2337]  
 Jupiter (Roman god), **2337a et seq.**; [2338]  
 Justice, in Koran, 2395b; metaphysical inquiry into, 2746a; in Millenium, 2774a; stoic virtue, 4089a

## K

Kaaba (Mohammedan shrine), **2343a**; [2344]  
 Kabbalists, 2748a  
 Kandahar, chief mosque of [2346]  
 Kant, Immanuel (German philosopher), **2348a et seq.**; [2348]  
 Karma, 2269a, 5089a, 5118a  
 Kasia (Buddhist place of pilgrimage), 5036b  
 Kausambi (Buddhist holy place), 5036b  
 Keble, John (English churchman), **2353a et seq.**; [2353]

Kells, Synod of, establishes Irish Church organization, 4876a  
 Kingdom of God (in Christian conception of sin), 3968a  
 Kings, books of, **2379a**  
 Kleptomania, **2386b**  
 Knights Hospitallers of Saint John, **2389b**  
 Knights of the Round Table, 1659b  
 Knockers, *see* Gnomes  
 Knowledge (in metaphysics), 2715b *et seq.*; in transcendental philosophy, 4268b

Knox, John (Scottish religious reformer), **2391b et seq.**; [2392]  
 Koran, **2395b**, 5121a; spreads Allah's name, 129b; idols, use of forbidden, 2129a; Mahdi, not mentioned, 2626b; Mohammed, teaching of, 2806a, 2806b *et seq.*; Mohammedan Law, source of, 5087a; oath, used for, 3115b  
 Kosher, **2396a**  
 Krishna (Hindu deity), **2397a**  
 Kronos (Greek God), **2397a**

## L

Labyrinth (in myth), 2106a  
 Lady Day (immovable feast), 1521b  
 Laena, part of dress of Planuncy, 1553a  
 Lamsan (religious cult), **2417a**  
 Lamentations, book of, **2418a**, 476a  
 Lamas (marked beginning of harvest), 1930a  
 Launcelot (traditional knight), **2427a**  
 Lanfranc, Archbishop of Canterbury, **2430b**  
 Lang, Cosmo Gordon, Archbishop of Canterbury, **2430b et seq.**; [2431]  
 Langton Stephen, Archbishop of Canterbury, **2431b**  
 Locoona (mythological character), **2436a et seq.**; [2436]  
 Laomedon (mythological character), **2436b**  
 Lares (Roman mythological spirits), **2440b**  
 Last Judgment, in medieval Europe, 2030a, 2033a; in Swedenborgian philosophy, 4143a; picture by Pintoretto, 4210a  
 Last Supper, Chamber of [2309]; commemoration of, 110a, 2701a, 2049a; cup of, 1659b, 2017a, 2328a  
 Lateran, **2443b**  
 Lateran, council of, enjoins celibacy

of clergy, 811b; reform in Papal election, 190b  
 Lateran treaty, **2443b et seq.**  
 Latimer, Hugh (English martyr), **2444b et seq.**; [2444]  
 Latona (Roman goddess), 2447b  
 Latter Day Saints, Church of Jesus Christ, 4556b, 4917b  
 Laud, William, Archbishop of Canterbury, **2450a et seq.**; [2450]  
 Lauds, 587a  
 Laughter (as instinct), **2451a**  
 Lay investiture, struggle concerning, 1854a, 1975a, 1976a, 2031a  
 Lay preachers, in charge of followers of Wesley, 4115b  
 Lazarists, in history of religious orders, 1683a  
 Lazarus (New Testament character), **2459a**  
 Lectern, **2467a**  
 Lector, **2467a et seq.**  
 Leda (Greek mythological character), **2467b**  
 Legate (Papal), **2471a**  
 Legend, **2471a**  
 Legends of Germany, used as material by Wagner, 1103b  
 Leipzig disputation, 2727b  
 Leiriope (mythological character), **2481a**  
 Le Mort d'Ishkur, by Sir Thomas Malory, 275b, 2638a

Lent **2485a**; preceded by carnival, 772b; fasts, 1508b  
 Leo I, Pope, **2485a**  
 Leo III, Pope, **2485a**  
 Leo IX, Pope, **2485a**  
 Leo X, Pope, **2485a**  
 Leo XIII, Pope, **2485a**; [2486]  
 Leopard dance (S. African native religious dance), 5006a  
 Lessons (in the Christian church), **2490b**  
 Lethe (mythological river), **2490b**  
 Leviathan (Old Testament sea-monster), **2493b**  
 Levites (Old Testament tribe), **2493b**  
 Leviticus, **2493b**  
 Libation (act of worship), **2494b et seq.**  
 Liberal Catholic Church, number of members of in New Zealand, 4917b  
 Libraries (of the monks), 2499a  
 Life, abstinence from taking of, virtue emphasized by Buddha, 4599a  
 Lincoln, Cathedral at, 2520b, [2524]  
 Litany, **2533a**  
 Liturgy, **2537b**; in Catholic Church, 2695b, 4378a; in Church Service, 2490b, 3357b; in Orthodox Church, 3181b

Locke, John (English philosopher), 2557a *et seq.*; [2557]  
 Logic, 2552a *et seq.*, 2564a; as abstract conception, 2746b; in Greek literature, 1849b; in Hegel's philosophy, 1963a; in Mill's philosophy, 2773b  
 Logos (in stoic philosophy), 1993b  
 Lok (mythological character), 2553a  
 Lollards, 2555a, 4539b  
 London, influence of, on Reformation, 2569a  
 London Missionary Society, 2799a  
 Longinus (Greek philosopher), 2577a  
 Lord's Day, observance regulated by Sunday Observance Acts, 4120b  
 Lord's Prayer, 2580b, 4281a  
 Lord's Supper, in Mass, 2695b; in Methodist Church, 2749b  
 Lotophagi, *see* Lotus-eaters  
 Lotus-eaters, the (Greek legendary race), 2554a

Lotus flower (symbol of birth of Buddha), 5034b  
 Lotze, Rudolf Hermann (German philosopher), 2584b  
 Louis, Saint (Louis IX of France), 2585b *et seq.*  
 Lourdes, pilgrimage to, 2591a; the Basilica [2591]  
 Louvain, cathedral at [453]  
 Love (attribute of God), 1791a; represented in masks, 2693b  
 Lovers of Zion, 4568b  
 Low Church (group in Anglican Church), 169a; attitude to use of vestments, 4378b  
 Low Sunday, 2593b  
 Loyola, Saint Ignatius, 2593b *et seq.*; [2593]  
 Lucifer (as synonym for Satan), 2595a  
 Luck, place of in superstition, 4124a  
 Luke, Saint, 2596a  
 Lumbini garden (Buddhist place of pilgrimage), 5036a

Luna (Roman goddess), 2597a *et seq.*  
 Lunacy Commission, report on mental treatment, 2734b  
 Lupercalia (Roman festival), 2590b *et seq.*, 1521b  
 Luther, Martin, 2590b *et seq.*; cell of [2601]; in the castle of Wartburg [2601]  
 Lutheran Church, deaconess, place of, 1135a; in New Zealand, 4917b; in Sweden, 4140b, 4144a  
 Lutherans, 2592a; Calvinists, separation of, 703b; Maximilian II, attitude of, 2705a *et seq.*; Melancthon's differences, 2727b; missions, 4689a; Reformation, place in, 3666b *et seq.*  
 Luxemburg, religion of, 2602b  
 Lyceum (school of Aristotle), 428a, 339b  
 Lying, abstinence from, virtue emphasized by Buddha, 4599a  
 Lycurgus (legendary Spartan law-giver), 2593b *et seq.*

## M

Maccabees, 2609a  
 Madonna, by Giotto [1759]  
 Magi, 2621b; journey of in Mystery Play, 2920b  
 Magic, 2621b *et seq.*; practised by aboriginal Australians, 4688b; circle on the Brocken [2622]; Divination, related to, 1213a; magi, practised by, 2621b; superstition, in relation to, 4124a; in Taoism, 4168b  
 Magnificat, 2623a  
 Magog (Biblical character), 1794b  
 Mahab Harata, 2636a  
 Mahdi, 2626b  
 Mahomet (variant of Mohammed), 2627a  
 Maimonides, Moses (Jewish philosopher), 2628a *et seq.*  
 Major term, in logic, 2563b  
 Malachi (prophet), 2633b; [2633]; Book of, 2633b *et seq.*  
 Malines Conversations, 3693b  
 Malta, Knights of, 2639a  
 Manasseh (Old Testament character), 2643a  
 Manetho (Egyptian priest), 2643a  
 Manethon, *see* Manetho  
 Mania, type of insanity, 2184b  
 Manichaeism, 2650a *et seq.*  
 Maniple (religious vestment) [facing 4378]  
 Manna, 2654a  
 Manning, Henry Edward (English R.C. Cardinal), 2654a; [2654]  
 Manu, 2656a; code of, 2654a  
 Marabout (Mohammedan hermit), ----  
 Mardi Gras, or Shrove Tuesday, 773a  
 Martinus I, Pope, 2670b  
 Martinus II, Pope, 2761a  
 Mark, Saint, 2672a  
 Marriage, 2678a *et seq.*; in India, 5111b  
 Marriage at Cana of Galilee, picture by Veronese, 4376b  
 Mars (Roman god), 2678a *et seq.*; [2678]  
 Martin I, Pope, 2682a  
 Martin II, Pope, *see* Martinus I

Martin III, Pope, *see* Marinus II  
 Martin IV, Pope, 2682a  
 Martin V, 2682a *et seq.*  
 Martin Marprelate tracts (religious controversial writings), 4462b  
 Martineau, James (Unitarian divine), 2682b *et seq.*; [2682]  
 Martinmas, 2683a  
 Martyr, 2683a  
 Mary Magdalene, 2687a, [2687]  
 Mary, the Virgin, 2691a; [2691]; reputed tomb of [2692]  
 Mary, St. (parish church of Luton), 2602a  
 Mask, for use in festivals, 2693b *et seq.*; [2693], [2694]  
 Mass, 2695b *et seq.*; Kiss of Peace in, 2384a; denounced by Knox, J., 2392a; denounced by Lollards, 2565a; restored by Mary I, 2684a, 2684b; Missal, use of, 2797b  
 Materialism, 2701a; in philosophy of Spencer, 4044b  
 Materialization of spirit forms (phenomenon in spiritualism), 4051a  
 Matins, 587a  
 Matrimony, in Greek Church, 1846b; sacrament, 3822b  
 Matter, in philosophy of materialism, 2701a  
 Maundy money, 2703b *et seq.*; given on Maundy Thursday, 2704a  
 Maundy Thursday, 2704a, 135a  
 Mazdaism (ancient Persian religion), 4579a  
 Mecca, 2711a *et seq.*; 2046a, 2805b, 5121a; pilgrimage to, prescribed in Koran, 2807a, 2395b  
 Medea (Greek mythological character), 2722a  
 Mediate inference, as type of inference, 2176b  
 Medieval English plays, religious character of, 4152a  
 Medieval mythology, 2933b  
 Medina (holy city), 2725a, 2046a  
 Meditation, in Brahminism, 567b  
 Meditations on Christ's life, 4225b

Medium, 2725b; in spiritualism, 4051a  
 Medusa (Greek mythological figure), [2725]  
 Megæra (Greek mythological figure), 2726a  
 Mehmedie mosque, 2728b; [2726]  
 Melancholia (type of insanity), 2184b  
 Melancthon, Philipp, 2727b; [2727]  
 Memnon (Greek mythological character), 2731a  
 Memory, 2731a *et seq.*; relation to unconscious, 4327b  
 Mendicant Orders, 2732b, 3680b  
 Menelaus (Greek mythological character), 2733a; [2733]  
 Mental defect, 2733b *et seq.*; treatment, 2734a; supervision, 2734b  
 Mental development, function of memory, 2731a  
 Mental events, in theory of psychophysical parallelism, 2777b  
 Mental healing or faith cure, 1499a  
 Mental hospitals, provision of, 2734b  
 Mental tests, 2734a  
 Mental treatment, 2734a *et seq.*  
 Mephistopheles, 2740b  
 Mercury (Roman mythological character), 2737b *et seq.*  
 Mercy seat, part of Israelite Tabernacle, 4162a  
 Mercy, Sisters of, 2728a  
 Merits of Christ, power of, 2163b  
 Merlin (legendary magician), 2740a  
 Mermaid, 2740b; [2741]  
 Merman, 2740b  
 Mesmerism, 2741b, founded by Mesmer, 2741b  
 Messiah, 2742b; Jesus Christ as Messiah, 2303b; synonym for Mahdi, 2626b; foretold by Malachi, 2634a; in Zoroastrianism, 4579a  
 Messianic prophecy, relates to Christ, 2745b  
 Metaphysics, 2745b *et seq.*  
 Metempsychosis, 2745b *et seq.*

Methodists, 2780a *et seq.*; in Australia, 4687a; Australians, missions to, 4689a; Canada, missions to, 4757b *et seq.*; in Ireland, 2220a, 4875b; Maoris, mission to, 4917a; in New Zealand, 4917b *et seq.*; in S. Africa, 5007b; in Sweden, 4140b; Wesley, founded by, 4445a *et seq.*  
 Methuselah (Old Testament character), 2740b  
 Mi-carême (festival in Lent), 773a  
 Micah (prophet), 2758b  
 Michael, Saint, 2758b  
 Michaelmas (Christian festival), 2758b; immovable feast, 1521b  
 Midas (mythical Phrygian king), 2763a  
 Middle term (in logic), 2563b  
 Midianites (Old Testament tribe), 2765b  
 Midsummer day (immovable feast), 1521b  
 Mikado (as sacred personage), 2768b  
 Milanese rite, variant of Western Catholic Church, 3744b  
 Miletus (scene of St. Paul's missions), 2768a  
 Mill, James (British philosopher), 2773b *et seq.*  
 Mill, John Stuart (British philosopher), 2773b; [2771]  
 Millenary petition, 2769a  
 Millennium, 2774a  
 Minaret (as prayer tower), 2777a; Muezzin, called from, 2777a  
 Mind, 2777a *et seq.*; conception in Materialism, 2701a; in Metaphysics, 2746b; in Neo-Platonism, 4351a  
 Mind Reading, 2777b *et seq.*  
 Minerva (Roman goddess), 2784a, *et seq.*; [2784]  
 Ministry of Christ, 2300a  
 Minor term (in logic), 2563b  
 Minos (in mythology), 2791b; throne of, [2791]  
 Minot Bull, 2791b  
 Minotaur (mythological monster), 2791b; [2792]  
 Minster, 2792b

Miracle, 2795a; in life of Jesus Christ, 1811a, 2307a  
 Miracle of Saint Mark, picture by Tintoretto, 4240a  
 Miracle play, 2795a, 2852a, 2920b  
 Miraculous birth of Jesus, denied by Unitarians, 4337a  
 Mishna (Jewish code), basis of Talmud, 4165b  
 Missal, 2797b  
 Missionaries, 2797b; first called Apostles, 198b; influence in New Zealand, 4917a  
 Missionary school [2798]  
 Missions, 2797b *et seq.*; [2797]  
 Mithras, 2802a  
 Mitre, 2802a *et seq.*  
 Mnemonics, 2802b  
 Mohammed, 2805b *et seq.*  
 Mohammedan calendar, description of, 4382a  
 Mohammedanism, 2806b *et seq.*, 3678b *et seq.*, 5121a; Europe, invasion of, 675a, 2030b; fasting, customs of, 1508b; Hinduism, compared with, 5117b; in India, 2145b; Inquisition, persecuted by, 2184a; Islam, synonym of, 2243a, 5121a; Jerusalem, sacred city, 2300a; Jews, position of, 2313b; Kaaba, shrine at, 2344a [2344]; opposed by Knights Hospitallers, 2380b; Koran, sacred book, 2395b; Louis, capture of, 2585b; Mecca, pilgrimage to, 2711a; oath, form of, 3125b; prayer [5119]; reform, 5027b; rosary, use of, 3757b; in Syria, 4158b; in South Africa, 5006a; in Trans-Jordan, 4269a  
 Moksha, one of Hindu aims of life, 5118b  
 Moloch (god of the Ammonites), 2810b  
 Monasticism, 2815b *et seq.*; in Middle Ages, 4a; suppressed by Henry VIII, 1987b *et seq.*; influence on Irish literature, 4867b; monastery at Fayum, 1846; in Orthodox Church, 3181b; in Tibet, 4232a; ruins

of monasteries in Worcestershire, 4515a  
 Monk, 2823b  
 Monomania, 2829b  
 Monotheism, 2830a; in Hinduism, 5118a; importance for history of religion, 3678b *et seq.*  
 Monothelete Heresy, condemned by Church Council, 2682a  
 Montreal, Cathedral at, 455b  
 Moral philosophy, in works of Hesiod, 1848a  
 Moral sense theory (in ethics), 2495a  
 Morality, in relation to aesthetics, 58b  
 Morality play, 2858a  
 Moravian brethren, 2853a *et seq.*, missionary activity, 2798a; influence on Wesley, 4445b  
 Mormons, settlement at Great Salt Lake, 1833b; founded by Smith, J., 4556b; expelled from Sweden, 4240b  
 Morning Prayer, 2467a, 2490b  
 Morpheus, 2859b  
 Mosaic Law, rules concerning sacrifice, 3823a *et seq.*  
 Moscow, bell at, 455b [456]  
 Moses, 2863a *et seq.*  
 Moslems, *see* Mohammedanism  
 Mosque, 2777a  
 Mother Goddesses, cult of by Dravidians, 5043a  
 Mount Helicon, *see* Helicon  
 Mount Parnassus, *see* Parnassus  
 Movable feasts, determination of, 4547a  
 Mozarabic rite, variant of Western Catholic Church, 3744b  
 Muezzin, 2777a  
 Muses, 2901a, 77b  
 Mysteries, 2920a *et seq.*  
 Mystery play, 2920b, 2852a  
 Mysticism, 2920b *et seq.*  
 Myth, legend, in relation to, 2471a; religion, in relation to, 2921a; science, in relation to, 2921a  
 Mythological themes (in modern Indian art), 5046b, 5048a  
 Mythology, 2921a *et seq.*, 4376a, 5088b

## N

Naiads, 2925a, 3111b  
 Nantes, edict of, 2923a; 1990a, 2088b, 2587b  
 Narcissus, 2930a *et seq.*  
 National Church of Scotland, 1628a  
 Nativity, 2303b, 4237b, [4561]  
 Natural abilities in mental tests, 2734a  
 Nature spirits, cult of by Dravidians, 5043a  
 Nature worship, 2950a; in Brahminism, 567b; ghosts, 1752b; in Japan, 2281a  
 Nausea, 2960b  
 Nazareth, 2831b  
 Nebo (Assyrian god), 2900b  
 Necromancy, 2972a  
 Nectar, 2972b, 147b  
 Nemean Games, 1521b, 3602a  
 Nemesis, 2977b  
 Neophyte, 2978a  
 Neo-Platonism, reality, conception of, 3656a; compared with Theosophism, 4220a; unity, conception of, 4351a  
 Neptune, 2980a *et seq.* [2982]

Nereids, sculpture of [1813], 3111b  
 Nereus, 2982a  
 Nestor, 2987 *et seq.*, [2987]  
 Nestorians, 2987b  
 Neurosis, 2990a *et seq.*, sleep, influence of, 3980b  
 New Jerusalem Church, church of Swedenborgians, 4145a  
 New Testament, 476a; in church service, 2490b; Holy Spirit, conception of, 2048b; Koran, compared with, 2395b; Mass, used in, 2695b; oath, used for, 3115a *et seq.*; Trinity, theory of, 4284a; Tyndale, translated by, 4315b *et seq.*  
 New Year's Day, as Christian festival, 2279b  
 New Zealand, religion of, 3030a *et seq.*, 4917a *et seq.*, [4918]  
 Newman (cardinal), 3013b *et seq.*, [3014]  
 Nibelungenlied, 3085b *et seq.*  
 Nicæa, councils of, 2808a *et seq.*; Arianism condemned, 246b; Iconoclasts, doctrine of, 2127b;

Orthodox Church, foundation of, 3181b; Trinity, doctrine of, 4284a  
 Nicæa, creed of, 1063a, Lutheran Church based on, 2602a; Orthodox Church based on, 3181b  
 Nightmare, 3045 *et seq.*  
 Niobe, 3048, [3048]  
 Nirvana, as Buddhist doctrine, 642b, 4599a; in Jainism, 2269b; transmigration of the soul, 4270a  
 Noah, 2950b  
 Nominalism, 3052b; represented by Occam, 3120a; opposed by Realism, 3656a, 4539b  
 Nonconformists, deacon, position of, 1135a  
 None, 587a  
 Non-jurors, 2356b  
 Non-perceptive reality, 2128b  
 Norms, 3061b *et seq.*  
 Noumena in idealism, 2129a  
 Nyaya (system of philosophy), contribution of to Indian literature, 5089a  
 Nymphs, 3111b, [3111]

## O

OATH, as sacred promise, 3118a *et seq.*  
 Obadiah (prophet), 3116b  
 Obedience, vow of, taken by knights templars, 4197b  
 Obelisk (connected with sun cult), 3117a *et seq.* [3117]  
 Oblates of St. Charles Borromeo, 2634a  
 Obsessional type, 3339b  
 Obsecrism, 3118b  
 Occam, William (English philosopher and theologian), 3120a  
 Occult, 3120a, 2274b  
 Oceanids, 3111b  
 Ockham, William, *see* Occam, William  
 Ode (Norse god), 3127a  
 Odin (Norse god), 3127a  
 Odipus (Greek hero), 3128b *et seq.* [3128]  
 Old Testament, 476a; chronology, 479a; in Church service, 2490b; written in Hebrew, 1958b; Lamentations, book of, 2418a; in Mass, 2693b; oath of Jews, 3113b; Obadiah, book of, 3116b; Trinity, conception of, 4283b; Zechariah, book of, 4566b

Olives, Mount of, association with Christ, 3140a  
 Olympia, 3140a *et seq.*  
 Olympic games, 3141a; [3141], 1521b; 3602a, 4053a  
 Om (Sanskrit sacred syllable), 3141b  
 Omens, in practice of magic, 2621b  
 Oneness of God (leading doctrine of Koran), 2393b  
 Ontological proof of the existence of God, 2746b  
 Ontology, 3147b *et seq.*; 2745b  
 Optimism, 3150b, 3346b  
 Oracles, 3157a  
 Oratorians, in history of religious orders, 3682a  
 Oratorio, 744b  
 Ordeal, 3158b *et seq.*  
 Order of Our Lady of Mercy, 2738a  
 Order of Penance (order of Franciscans), 1621a  
 Orders, Holy, 3165b *et seq.*, 3822b  
 Ordination of the clergy, on Ember days, 1399b  
 Oreads, 3111b  
 Orestes (Greek mythological character), 3168b *et seq.*  
 Orientation, in churches, 3176a

Oriflamme, 3176a  
 Origen, Church Father, 3176a  
 Original sin, denied by Pelagius, 3305b; denied by Unitarians, 4337a  
 Orion (Greek mythological character), 3176a  
 Ormazd (Persian religious principle), in Zoroastrianism, 4579a  
 Orpheus (group of Humeites), 2103b  
 Orpheus (Greek mythological character), 3180b; [3180]  
 Orthodox Church, 3181a *et seq.*; *see also* Greek Orthodox Church  
 Orthodoxy, attacked by Voltaire, 4399b  
 Osiris (Egyptian god), 3184a *et seq.*; [3184]  
 Ossa (mythical mountain), 3306b  
 Ottawa, religion in, 3189a  
 Over-being (Neo-Platonic idea of God), 4351a  
 Over-mind (Neo-Platonic idea of God), 4351a  
 Oxford, chapels in, 834a  
 Oxford group, in S. Africa, 5008a  
 Oxford Movement, 3190b *et seq.*; 2353b; 3013b *et seq.*; 3590b; hymns of, 2115b

## P

PAGANISM, akin to witchcraft, 4503a  
 Pagoda [3214]  
 Painted porch, school of philosophy of Zeno, 4567a  
 Palestine, 3220a *et seq.*  
 Palestine Jewish Colonial Organization, 4568b  
 Pallas Athene, 3227a *et seq.*  
 Pallium, 3237b  
 Palm Sunday, in Holy Week, 2049a; movable feast, 1522a  
 Pan (Greek god), 3241b, [3241]  
 Pandora (Greek mythological character), 3245a *et seq.* [3245]  
 Pantheism, 3246b; in Hinduism, 3118a; immortality, conception of, 2136a; in philosophy of Spinoza, 4050a; in Stoicism, 4089a  
 Pantheon (Roman temple), 3246b *et seq.* [3247]  
 Papal bull, burned by Luther, 2601a  
 Papacy, *see* Pope  
 Papal states, 3248b *et seq.*  
 Parables, in the New Testament, 1811b; 3254b; [3254]  
 Paradise, 3256a  
 Paragony, religion in, 3256b  
 Parallelism, in philosophy of Spinoza, 4050a  
 Paranoia (type of insanity), 2184b  
 Parental instinct, 2191a  
 Pariash, place in caste system, 791a  
 Paris (Greek mythological character), 3263a  
 Parish, 3268a, 1197a  
 Parmenides (Greek philosopher), 3274a *et seq.*  
 Parmassus, 3274b, 1191b  
 Parochial Church Council, chooses churchwardens, 902b  
 Parsees (Indian sect), 3277a *et seq.*;

oath, form of, 3115b; religion of, 2143b, 4579a  
 Parthenon, 3278a *et seq.*, 309b  
 Particular affirmative, in Logic, 2563a  
 Particular negative, in logic, 2563a  
 Pascal, Blaise (French religious writer), 3280b *et seq.*  
 Passion, the, celebrated on Good Friday, 1641b  
 Passion flower, 3281b; [3281]  
 Passion play, 3281b *et seq.*; [3282]; related to Mystery Play, 2920b; at Oberammergau, 3118a  
 Passion week, 3282a *et seq.*  
 Passionists, in history of religious orders, 3682a  
 Passover, 3282b *et seq.*; 2305a *et seq.*; relation to Pentecost, 3822b  
 Paternoster (synonym for Lord's Prayer), 2580b  
 Patriarch, 3287a  
 Patrick, Saint, 3287b  
 Patroclus (Greek hero), 3287b  
 Paul, Saint, 3288b *et seq.*, [3289]; [3290]  
 Paulinus, Saint, 3290b  
 Pegasus (Greek mythological character), 3290b  
 Pelagianism, 3305b *et seq.*  
 Pelagius (Welsh monk), 3305b *et seq.*  
 Pellas (Greek mythological character), 3306a  
 Pellon (mythical mountain), 3306b *et seq.*  
 Penance, 3312a; in Greek Church, 1846b; during Lent, 2485a; practised by Loyala, 2593b; Sacrament, 3822b  
 Penates (Roman deities), 2440b  
 Penelope (Greek mythological character), 3315b *et seq.*, [3315]  
 Penn William, 3317b *et seq.*; [3317]

Pentateuch, 3322b, 476a; read in synagogue, 2313a; translated by Tyndale, 4315b  
 Pentecost (Jewish Christian festival), 3322b; celebration of harvest, 1920b; Holy Spirit, descent of, 2048b; movable feast, 1522a; Trinity Sunday, relation to, 4284a  
 Perception, 3327a; in Croce's philosophy, 60a; in Kant's philosophy, 2348b, 2747b; in metaphysics, 2747b; reality, in relation to, 2128b, 3118b  
 Percepts, used in forming judgments, 2332a  
 Performance tests, 2734a  
 Peripatetic school of philosophy, 3329b, 248a  
 Persephone (Greek goddess), 3331b  
 Perseus (Greek mythological character), 3331b; [3331]  
 Pershore, Abbey of, in Worcestershire, 4513b  
 Personality, 3338b *et seq.*; in theories of immortality, 2136a  
 Pesaro Madonna (picture by Titian), 4241b  
 Pessimism, 3346b; opposite of optimism, 3156b  
 Peter, Epistles of, 3350a *et seq.*  
 Peter, Saint, 3348a *et seq.*, [3349]  
 Peter, the Hermit, 3351b; [3351]  
 Peter Lombard (theologian), 3351b  
 Peterborough, cathedral at, 3350b, [3350]  
 Peter's Church, St., 2759a *et seq.*  
 Peter's pence, 3351b; payment prohibited by Henry VIII, 1987b  
 Petitions, in Lord's Prayer, 2580b  
 Phaedra (Greek mythological character), 3360a, [3366]  
 Phaedrus (ancient philosopher), 3360a *et seq.*

- Phaeton (Greek mythological character), 3566b  
 Phallic worship (cult of Dravidians), 3043a  
 Pharaoh, 3367b *et seq.*, [3367]  
 Pharisees, 3368a *et seq.*; (controversy concerning Resurrection), 3692a  
 Phenomena, distinguished from noumena, 2199a  
 Phenomenalism, 3370b  
 Philémon, 419a *et seq.*  
 Philémon, Epistle to, 3372a  
 Philip, the Evangelist, 3378a  
 Philipians, Epistle to, 3377a *et seq.*  
 Philippine Islands, religion in, 3377b  
 Philippists, Melancthon's controversy with, 2727b  
 Philosopher's stone, the, 109b  
 Philosophical radicalism, philosophy of James Mill, 2773a *et seq.*  
 Philosophy, aesthetics, history of, 59a; analysis, 159b; in Greek education, 1837a; Greek literature, influence on, 2849b; in Indian literature, 5088b; magic, in relation to, 2621b; of Nature, 1963a; religion, in relation to, 3679b *et seq.*; of spirit, 1963a  
 Phlegethon (Greek mythological river), surrounds Tartarus, 4173b  
 Phobia, 195a, 2999b  
 Phoenicia, religion of, 3363b  
 Phoenix (Egyptian sacred bird), 3384a  
 Physiognomy, 3409a  
 Pilate, Pontius, 3415a *et seq.*  
 Pilgrim Fathers, 3416b  
 Pilgrimage, 3416a; characteristic of Hindus, 3120a; indulgence, granting of, 2163b; Moslems, importance to, 2711a; 3121a  
 Pilgrimage of Grace, 1988a  
 Pilgrims (1749), 2399b, 2572a  
 Pilgrim's Progress, 636a  
 Pilgrim's Way, 3416b *et seq.*  
 Pius II, Pope, 3430a  
 Pius IV, 3430a, [3430]  
 Pius V, 3430a *et seq.*  
 Pius VI, Pope, 3430b  
 Pius VII, Pope, 3431a  
 Pius IX, Pope, 3431a  
 Pius X, Pope, 3431b  
 Pius XI, Pope, 3431b *et seq.*; [3431]  
 Plato, 3440a *et seq.*; [3440]  
 Pleasure, in altruism, 141b; in Hedonism, 1962b; in theory of psycho-physical parallelism, 2777b; in Stoic philosophy, 4089a  
 Plotinus, 3443a *et seq.*  
 Pluto, 3447a  
 Plutus (Roman god), 3447a  
 Plymouth Brethren, 3447b *et seq.*; in Irish life, 4876b  
 Pollux, 3477b, 793b  
 Polynices (Greek mythological character), 3480b  
 Polyphemus (Greek mythological character), 3480b *et seq.*  
 Polytheism (type of religion), 3678b *et seq.*  
 Pontefract, Priory of St. John at, 403a  
 Pontifex (Roman priest), 3487b; distinguished from Flamen, 1553a  
 Pool of Bethesda, the, [2308]  
 Poor Clares (order of Franciscans), 1621a  
 Poor Preachers (religious body, instituted by Wycliff), 4539b  
 Pope, 3480b *et seq.*; confirms abbot, 4a; Audience Room [3491]; Avignon, palace at [3492]; cardinal counsellor of Pope, 763a *et seq.*; Germany, conflict with, 36a; 1744a, 2031a; dispenses Indulgences, 2163b; infallibility, 2654a, 3693b, 4364b; Knights Hospitalliers, creation of, 2399b; Lanfranc, opposed by, 2430b; head of Lateran Church, 2443b; Legates, position of, 2471a; Luther, dehed by, 36a, 2601a; wears pallium, 3237b; St. Peter's [3491]; power of, 837b, 2444a, 4352b; head of Roman Catholic Church, 3744b *et seq.*; supremacy restored by Mary I, 2684b; Vatican [3493], 4364b, [4365]; Vicar of Christ, 4382a; Zwingli, opposed by, 4580b  
 Pope of Fools, 1584a  
 Popish Plot, 841b, 3115a  
 Port Royal, Pascal's connexion with, 3280b  
 Portugal, religion in, 3302a  
 Pot of manna, kept in Ark of the Covenant, 4162a; in Solomon's temple, 4198a  
 Poverty, vow of taken by Knights Templars, 4197b  
 Power, attribute of God, 1791a  
 Pragmatism, 3526b  
 Prayer, 3527b; grace, synonym for, 1816a; Koran, prescribed by, 2395b, 2807a, 3121a; Loyala, prepared by prayer, 2593b; Muezzin, 2777a; in Methodist Church, 2749a  
 Prayer, Book of Common, 3527b *et seq.*; as liturgy of the Anglican Church, 169a; in Church of England, 902b; translated by Cranmer, 1341b; kinship, definition of, 2381b; lessons, reading of, 2490b; suppressed by Mary, 2684a; use of enforced by Act of Uniformity, 4331b  
 Preaching Friars (order of friars), 1621a  
 Pre-conscious (psychological state), relation to unconscious, 4327b  
 Predestination (doctrine of Calvinism), 704a  
 Premise, in logic, 2176b, 2562b  
 Premonstratensians, in history of religious orders, 3680b  
 Presbyterian Church, 3535a *et seq.*; deprived of status by Act of Uniformity, 4331b; in Australia, 4687a, 4689a; in Ireland, 2220a, 4875a *et seq.*; attacked by Laud, 2450b; in New Zealand, 4917b *et seq.*; restored in Scotland, 4473a; in S. Africa, 5008a; Spiritual Order, 3166a  
 Presbyterian Unland Mission (central Australian mission), 4688a *et seq.*  
 Presbyters (ministers in Methodist Church), 2749b  
 Prester John (legendary Christian character), 3530a *et seq.*  
 Priam (legendary King of Troy), 3540b  
 Priest, 3542a  
 Priest of 7th century, vestments of, facing [4378]  
 Prime, 587a  
 Primitive religion, relation of to superstition, 4124a  
 Procrustes (Greek legendary character), 3554b  
 Progress, Spencer's theory of, 4044b  
 Prometheus (Greek mythological character), 3558b *et seq.*; [3557]  
 Promised Land, Israelites' search for, 1486b, 2372a, 2331b  
 Proofs of existence of God, 3679b  
 Prophets, missions of fulfilled by Jesus, 2307a; place in history of Jews, 2312b *et seq.*  
 Proposition, in logic, 2562b  
 Proserpine (Roman goddess), 3561a *et seq.*; [3561]  
 Protesilaus (Greek mythological character), 3563b  
 Protestants, 3563b *et seq.*; Apocrypha, attitude to, 197b; calendar, regulation of, 4547a; in England, 1391b *et seq.*, 4085b, 4473a; in France, 2087b; in Germany, 4224a *et seq.*; opposed by Jesuits, 2034b, 2302b; Lord's Prayer, 2580b; in Luxemburg, 2602b; persecuted by Mary, 2684b; missionary activity, 2798a; Popish plot, 3115a; Sacraments, views on, 3822b; in Scotland, 2391b, 2688b; in Switzerland, 4149b, 4580b  
 Proteus (Greek mythological character), 3564a  
 Proverbs, 3566b *et seq.*  
 Psalms, 3572a; authorship of, 4566b  
 Psalter, 3572a *et seq.*; [2657]  
 Psyche (Greek mythological character), 3572b; [3572]  
 Psychiatry, 3572b *et seq.*  
 Psychological research, 3573a *et seq.*  
 Psychoanalysis, 3574a *et seq.*, 1640b, 2177a  
 Psychography (phenomenon in Spiritualism), 4051a  
 Psychological tests in industrial psychology, 2166b  
 Psychology, 3575b *et seq.*; relation to aesthetics, 60b; and logic, 2562a; part of psychoanalysis, 3575a  
 Psychology of conjuring, 1009b  
 Psycho-physical parallelism, 2777b  
 Psychosis, 3576b  
 Psychotherapy, 3576b; for kleptomania, 2386b; psychoanalysis, 3575a  
 Psychotherapeutics, function of faith-cure, in, 1499a  
 Public worship, regulated by Acts of Uniformity, 4331b  
 Puranas (mythological Indian history of the universe), 5042b  
 Purgatory, 3588b *et seq.*; punishment for sin, 2163b  
 Purification, significance of Lupercalia, 2600a  
 Purification from sin, preparation for knighthood, 2389a  
 Purim, 3589a  
 Puritans, 3589a *et seq.*; influence on Bunyan, 655b; opposed by Hooker, 2057a; represented by Milton, 2720b; represented by Pilgrim Fathers, 3416b; vestments, attitude to, 1877b  
 Purpose, place of in philosophy of Spinoza, 4030a  
 Pygmalion (Greek mythological character), 3591b  
 Pyramus (mythological character), 3587a  
 Pythagoras, 3600b *et seq.*  
 Pythian Games, 3600b *et seq.*, 1521b



## Q

QUAKERS, *see* Friends, Society of  
Qualities, theory of, 2747a  
Quirinus (Roman god), 3614b

## R

RA, *see* Re  
Rabbi, 3615a  
Ragged School (origin of Sunday School), 4121a  
Rajagriha (Buddhist place of pilgrimage), 5036b  
Ramadan (Mohammedan feast), 3642b, 1505b  
Ramayana (Indian epos), 3642a  
Rapping (phenomenon in spiritism), 4031a  
Ratana Church (Maori church in New Zealand), 4918a  
Rationalism, 3640a  
Re (Egyptian god), 3654b  
Reader (minor order of Roman Catholic church), 2467a  
Realism, 3655a; opposed to Idealism, 2128b; analogous with Objectivism, 3118b; opposed by Occam, W., 3120a; in Ontology, 3147b *et seq.*; in philosophy of Wyclif, 4339b  
Reality, in metaphysics, 2745b, 2746a *et seq.*; in transcendental philosophy, 4268b  
Reason, irreconcilable with faith, 1498b; in proof of God's existence, 2562b; relation to thought, 4227b; Voltaire's defence of, 4399b  
Re-birth, doctrine of, 2269a  
Redemption, doctrine of, 895b  
Redemptionists (in history of religious orders), 3682a  
Reformation, 3686a *et seq.*; 4031b; Calvin's part in, 703b; in England, 621a, 1988a, [3667], 4316a; influence on education, 3872a; faith, controversy on, 1498b; influence on hymnody, 2115b; opposed by Jesuits, 2034b, 2302b, 2798a; Knox, importance of, 2391b; London, influence on, 2569a, leaders of [3666]; Luther's part in, 36a, 2601b, [3669]; Melancthon's part in, 2727b; monuments [3668]; influence on Milton, 2776b; influence on monasticism, 2816b; opposed by Mary Stuart, 2691a; in Sweden, 4144a; in Switzerland, 4155b; Trent, influence on Council of, 4280b; vestments, use of, 4378b; waking, practice of abolished, 4404b  
Reid, Thomas (Scottish philosopher), 3672b *et seq.*  
Reincarnation, in Australian religion, 4689a; in Buddhism, 4599a; in Hinduism, 5118b; in theosophy, 4220a  
Relational proposition (in logic), 2562b, 2564a  
Religio-philosophic outlook on life in India, 5042a  
Religion, 3678a *et seq.*, [3678]; in

Indian literature, 5088b; evolutionary theory of, 3679a; magic, relation to, 2621b; temples and symbols facing [3678], [3681]; in Tolstoy's development, 4250a  
Religious congregations (in history of religious orders), 3680b *et seq.*  
Religious discussion (place in origin of Methodism), 2749a  
Religious hymns, 2789b  
Religious music, of Gounod, 1813b  
Religious orders, 3680a *et seq.*, [3681]  
Religious tests, abolished in universities, 4351b  
Religious toleration, 2469b  
Remus (Roman mythological character), 3682b  
Repentance, preached by John the Baptist, 2322b  
Repression, 3682b  
Requiem (type of mass), 2695b  
Resurrection, 3681b *et seq.*, [2308], 2309b *et seq.*; Heaven, influence on idea of, 1958a; immortality, doctrine of, 2136a; depicted in Mystery Play, 2920b; association with Sunday, 4120b  
Reunion, Church, 3683b *et seq.*  
Revelation, 3684a, 3679b; identical with apocalypse, 197a  
Revelation, book of, *see* Apocalypse  
Revised Version decided on by Convocation, 477b; omits reference to Unicorn, 4331b  
Rhea (Greek goddess), 3695a *et seq.*  
Rhetoric in Greek education, 1837a  
Rig-Veda (part of Vedas), 4366a; hymns, 5094a; reference to Manu, 2654a  
Righteousness (one of Hindu aims of life), 5118b  
Ringatu Church (Maori church in New Zealand), 4918a  
Risen Lord, 2687a  
Ritual (part played in development of Indian music), 5094a; in relation to superstition, 4124a  
Ritualistic uniformity, insisted on by Whitgift, 4462b  
Rogation days (days of fasting), 1508b  
Rolle, Richard (religious mystic), 3739b  
Roman Catholic Church, 3744a *et seq.*, [3745], 2031b *et seq.*; in Albania, 102b; Latin in, 140a; Apocrypha attitude to, 197b; in Australia, 4687a, 4688a, 4689a; bell in, 455a; calendar, regulation of, 4547a; opposed by Calvin, 703b; celibacy, attitude to, 814b; cremation, attitude to, 1063a; dedication significance of, 1143a; divorce, attitude to, 479b; Eastern Church, end of union with, 2682a; Ecclesiastical, canonical book, 1310a;

fast days, 1508b; general Council, 4364b; in Germany, 4224a *et seq.*; gunpowder plot, 1875b; as Holy Catholic Church militant, 2031a; Holy Orders, 3165b; Holy Water, use of, 2049a; Holy Week, 2049a; opposed by Hooker, 2057a; and Huguenots, 2087b *et seq.*; in Hungary, 2096a; images, attitude to, 2127b; in India, 5121b; in Ireland, 2220a, 4867b, 4875a *et seq.*; faith spread by Jesuits, 2302b; Jubilee, 2399a; kinship, attitude, 2381b; Kiss of peace, use of, 2384a; opposed by Knox, J., 2392a; opposed by Laud, 2450a; Lector, office of, 2467a *et seq.*; supported by Louis XIV, 2587b; in Luxemburg, 2602b; Magnificat, use of, 2625a; Manning, Cardinal, conversion of, 2654a; Maoris, mission to, 4917a; under Mary I, 2684a, 2684b; supports Mary Stuart, 2690b; and Maximilian II, 2705b; Mass, 2695b; Millennium, conception of, 2774a; Missal, use of, 2797b; missionary activity, 2798a; in New Zealand, 4917b *et seq.*; and Oates, T., 3119a; attacked by Pelagianism, 3305b *et seq.*; penal laws, 4473a; on Philippine Islands, 3377b; religious instruction, 4121a; sacrifice, commemoration of, 3822b; Saint Cecilia, place of, 812b; Sacraments, 3822b; Service, form of, 2490b; Sisters of Mercy, 2738a; in S. Africa, 3008a; Stirlingshire, religious conflicts in, 4083b; in Switzerland, 4149b; Tabernacle, significance of, 4162a; tonsure, use of, 4253a; transubstantiation, belief in, 4275a; Trent, Council of, 4280b; Trinity conception of, 4284a; unction as Sacrament, 4327b; vicar, title of, 4382a; Vatican City, support of, 4364b; Virgin Mary, veneration of, 2691a; Vulgate, use of, 4401a  
Roman Law, influence on Ecclesiastical Law, 1309b  
Romans, Epistle to the, 3747b  
Romans practise sacrifice, 3822b  
Romantic art (in aesthetics), 59b *et seq.*  
Romulus (Roman legendary character), 3783a  
Rood screen, 3783b, [3753]  
Rosary, 3757b  
Rumania, religion in, 3790a *et seq.*  
Rural deaneries (sub-division of diocese), 1197a  
Russia, religion in, 3805b, [3807]  
Ruth, 3814b *et seq.*



- SABBATH**, **3820b** *et seq.*; distinct from Christian Sabbath, **4120b**; observance of, **4157b**  
**Sabbath** (Christian festival), *see* Sunday  
**Sacerdos**, distinguished from **Flamen**, **1553a**  
**Sacrament**, **3822b**; confers Grace, **1816a**; in Methodist Church, **2749a** *et seq.*; of Penance, **1484a**  
**Sacred history**, themes taken by Michelangelo, **2759a**  
**Sacred pole**, Australian aborigines performing ceremony of [4609]  
**Sacred rites** practised by Magi, **2621b**  
**Sacred temples**, in possession of Indian potentates, **5125a**  
**Sacred well**, of Vishnu [2147]  
**Sacrifice**, **3822b** *et seq.*, [3823]  
**Sacrilege**, **3823a** *et seq.*  
**Sadducees**, **3827b**; attitude to Resurrection, **3692a**  
**Sadhu** (Indian ascetic), playing horn [5096]; representative of Indian types [5109]; representative of religion in India [5119]  
**Saints**, **3822a**; life portrayed in miracle plays, **2755a**; veneration opposed by Zwingle, **4580b**  
**St. Augustine's Abbey**, in Canterbury, **744b**  
**St. Bartholomew's Church**, Smithfield, **2569a**; **2571a**  
**St. Bartholomew's Day**, **3829a** *et seq.*  
**Saint Joseph's Society** (in history of religious orders), **3682a**  
**St. Martin**, Church of in Canterbury, **744b**  
**St. Nicholas**, Deptford, **2572b**  
**St. Stephen**, cathedral of, **4389b**  
**St. Thomas**, shrine of, **744b**  
**Saiva scriptures**, contribution of to Indian literature, **5089a**  
**Sakta scriptures**, contribution of to Indian literature, **5089a**  
**Salisbury**, cathedral at, **3837b**, [3837]  
**Salvation Army**, **3842a** *et seq.*; missions to Australia, **4689a**; in New Zealand, **4917b**  
**Sama-Veda** (part of Vedas), **4366a**, **5094a**  
**Samaadhi** (Hindu mystical experience), **5118b**  
**Samaritans**, **3843a**  
**Samkhya**, system of philosophy, contribution of to Indian literature, **5089a**  
**Samuel**, **3848a** *et seq.*  
**Sanchi**, centre of Buddhist culture, **5036a**; stone anjati at [5043]  
**Sanctuary**, **3847b**  
**Sangit-Shastras**, Indian treatises on music, divine origin claimed for, **5094a**  
**Sanhedrin** (Jewish court), **3850a** *et seq.*, **4157b**  
**Sankasya** (Buddhist place of pilgrimage), **5036b**  
**Sankisa** (Buddhist place of pilgrimage), **5036b**  
**Santa Claus** (legendary figure), **3852b** *et seq.*  
**Saoshiyant** (saviour of Zoroastrian religion), **4579a**  
**Sarnath** (Buddhist place of pilgrimage), **5036b**  
**Saturn** (Roman god), **3859b** *et seq.*; [3859]  
**Saturnalia** (Roman festival), **3860b**, [3860]; **1521b**; Feast of Fools, as Christian equivalent, **773a**, **1584a**  
**Satyr** (Greek mythological character), **3860b** *et seq.*, [3861], **1511a**, **2763a**  
**Saul**, **3881a**  
**Scandinavian and German mythology**, **2923b**  
**Scepticism** (in metaphysics), **2746b** *et seq.*  
**Schizoid types**, **3339a**  
**Schism**, Great, **2032b** *et seq.*  
**Scholasticism**, **3870a**, **2034a**, **4275b**  
**Schools**, **3870b** *et seq.*  
**Schopenhauer**, Arthur (German philosopher), **3872b**; [3872]  
**Science**, relation to religion, **3679b** *et seq.*  
**Scorpio** (Greek mythological character), **3874b**  
**Scotland**, religious struggles in, **3882a** *et seq.*  
**Scripture** in Church service, **2490b**, in Methodist Church, **2749b**; *see also* Bible  
**Sebastian**, Saint, **3888b**  
**Second coming**, belief in, **2774a**  
**Second Prayer Book** of Edward VI, regulates use of vestments, **4378b**  
**Self-control**, taught in Brahminism, **567b**, **2160b**; importance of, in Stoic philosophy, **4089a**  
**Self-denial**, taught in Brahminism, **567b**  
**Self-preserved instincts**, **2191a**  
**Self-realization**, in philosophy of Holism, **2043a**  
**Self-will**, in character of John Knox, **2392b**  
**Semele** (Greek mythological character), **3904a**  
**Sementinae** (Roman festival), **1521b**  
**Seneca** (Roman philosopher), **3905a** *et seq.*  
**Senile dementia**, **2734a**  
**Sensation**, distinguished from image, **2134b**; in theory of psychophysical parallelism, **2777b**; in relation to thought, **4227a**  
**Sense-impression**, **2134a**  
**Senses**, of the child, **872b**  
**Sensituum Libri Quatuor**, **3351b**  
**Separatists**, *see* Pilgrim Fathers  
**Septima Actus Mundi**, **2030a**  
**Septuagint**, **3907b**, **476b** *et seq.*  
**Serapis** (Egyptian deity), **3908a**  
**Sermon on the Mount** [2305]; in ministry of Jesus Christ, **2305b**; Lord's prayer, **2580b**  
**Serpents**, attribute of Furies, **1653a**  
**Service**, Hindu approach to God, **5118a**  
**Servites**, in history of religious orders, **3680b**  
**Seven bishops**, **2356b**  
**Seven Churches** of Asia Minor, **2436b**  
**Seventh Day Adventists**, missions to aboriginal Australians, **4689a**; in New Zealand, **4917b**; in S. Africa, **5008a**  
**Sex instinct**, rôle of sublimation in, **4104a**; necessary for survival of race, **2191a**  
**Sext**, **587a**  
**Shaman** (Indian medicine man), **2160b**  
**Sheol** (synonym for Hell), **1968b**  
**Shewbread**, **3820b**; in Tabernacle, **4162a**; in Solomon's Temple, **4198a**  
**Shibboleth**, **3929b**  
**Shiites** (Mohammedan sect), **2807b**  
**Shintoism** (Japanese religious cult), **3930a**, **2281b**  
**Shock**, **3941b** *et seq.*  
**Shrine of Saint Patrick's Bell**, example of Early Irish jewellery [4850]  
**Shrine of St. Thomas**, **430b** *et seq.*, **744b**, **834b**, **2360a**, **3416a**  
**Shrove Tuesday**, **3948a**, **773a**  
**Stam**, religion in, **3950a**  
**Sikhs**, religion of, **2143b**  
**Silenus** (Greek mythological character), **3901b**  
**Simony**, **3968a**  
**SimPLICITY**, virtue emphasized in Taoism, **4168b**  
**Sin**, **3968a** *et seq.*, **2163b**; in Calvinism, **704a**; *see also* Original Sin  
**Sinai**, **3968b**  
**Sirens**, **3972a**; [4326]  
**Sistine Chapel**, **2759a** *et seq.*  
**Sisyphus** (Greek mythical king), **3973a**  
**Siva** (Hindu god), **3973b**  
**Siwa**, temple of Annon at, **150a**  
**Slate-writing** (phenomenon in spiritualism), **4051a**  
**Sleep**, disturbed by psychological conditions, **3980b**  
**Sleeping Devil**, belief of Australian aborigines in, **4610a**  
**Socialism**, **3995b** *et seq.*; and anarchy, **160a**  
**Society for the Propagation of the Gospel**, **2798a**  
**Socrates** (Greek philosopher), **4001b** *et seq.*; [4001]  
**Sodom** (Biblical city), **4002b**  
**Solar myths**, theory of, **2921b** *et seq.*  
**Solemn High Mass**, **2695b**  
**Solomon**, King of Israel, **4004b** *et seq.*  
**Solomon's Temple**, houses Israelite Tabernacle, **4162a**; Knights Templars, home of, **4197b**; first Jewish temple, **4198a**  
**Somnambulism**, artificial, **2117a**  
**Sou**, as personality in Trinity, **4283b** *et seq.*  
**Sophia's**, St. **2726b**  
**Sophists** (Greek philosophers), **4011b**; agnostics, **79a**  
**Sorcery**, belief of Australian aborigines in, **4610a**  
**Sorrow**, depicted in masks, **2693b**  
**Soul**, in materialism, **2701a**; relation to mind, **2777a** *et seq.*; rebirth of, **367b**; transmigration of, **642b**, **2748a**, **4275a** *et seq.*; withdrawal during trance, **4262a**  
**Soul's Soliloquy**, The (religious treatise), **5225b**  
**Sounding brass**, in First Corinthians, **573b** *et seq.*

South Africa, religion of, 5005b *at seq.*  
 Southwark Cathedral, 2569a  
 Southwell Minster, 2467a  
 Spain, religion in, 4030a  
 Spells, in practice of magic, 2622a  
 Spencer, Herbert (English philosopher), 4044a *at seq.*  
 Sphinx (Greek mythological creature), 4046b; (4046)  
 Spinoza, Baruch (Dutch-Jewish philosopher), 4000a  
 Spire, in religious architecture, 4050b *at seq.*  
 Spirit-photography (phenomenon in spiritualism), 4051a  
 Spirits, belief in, in occult studies, 3120a; connexion with witchcraft, 4504a *at seq.*  
 Spiritual contemplation, practised by Zoroaster, 4579a  
 Spiritual freedom, one of Hindu aims of life, 5118b  
 Spiritualism (religious movement), 4051a *at seq.*; 2559b; 2725b; in New Zealand, 4917b  
 Sport, religious origin of, 4053a  
 Spy Wednesday, 2049a  
 Sravasti (Buddhist place of pilgrimage), 5036b  
 Stained glass, in churches, *facing* [1778]  
 Statistical methods, in psychology, 3576a  
 Statute of Six Articles, 1988a  
 Statute of Ten Articles, 1988a  
 Stoicism (Greek philosophic school), 4000a *at seq.*; 4567a; belief in World Cycle, 1992b

Stole (religious vestment), *facing* [4378]  
 Stupas (Buddhist monuments), 5035b *at seq.*  
 Styx (mythological river), 4104a  
 Subconscious (psychological state), relation to unconscious, 4327b  
 Sub-deacon, 2467b  
 Subject-predicate propositions (in logic), 2563a *at seq.*  
 Subjectivism, opposed to objectivism, 3118b  
 Sublimation (psychological mechanism), 4104a; influence on personality, 3339b  
 Sublime, the, in aesthetics, 59b  
 Substance, in philosophic conception of reality, 4273b  
 Suggestion (psychological mechanism), 4118b *at seq.*; accentuates fear, 1513a; distinguished from imitation, 4466a; importance in psychotherapy, 3576b  
 Suicide, considered as sin, 4116a  
 Sultan Hassan Mosque, Cairo [689]  
*Summa Theologica*, by Saint Thomas Aquinas, 221b  
*Summum Bonum*, in ethics, 2460a  
 Sun, Temple of the, at Palmyra [4159]  
 Sun Goddess, in religion of Japan, 2281b  
 Sunday (Christian day of rest), 4120b  
 Sunday Entertainments Act, regulates Sunday work, 4120b  
 Sunday Observance Acts, to enforce observance of Sunday, 4120b  
 Sunday School (institution for

religious instruction), 4121a *at seq.*  
 Sunnites (Mohammedan sect), 61b, 2807b  
 Supernaturalism (doctrine of divine agency), 4124a  
 Superstition, 4124a *at seq.*; relation to Divination, 1213a; relation to Magic, 2622a  
 Supreme Being, belief in, natural to mankind, 307b; in Brahminism, 567b *at seq.*; in Maori art, 4892a; represented by idols, 2129a  
 Supreme Power, in theocracy, 4219a  
 Surplice (ecclesiastical garment), 4125b  
 Sutras (religious treatises), contribution of to Indian literature, 5089a  
 Sutee, 2157b  
 Swastika (ancient symbol of luck), 4129b  
 Sweden, religion of, 4120b  
 Swedenborgians (religious sect), 4145a  
 Switzerland, religion of, 4149b  
 Syllogism (term of logic), 4187a, 2177a, 2563b  
 Symbolic art, in aesthetics, 59b *at seq.*  
 Symbolism, in art of India, 5042a  
 Synagogue (Jewish place of worship), 4187b; in Jewish religion, 2313a *at seq.*; reading of Scriptures, 4171b  
 Synoptic Gospels, 1811a  
 Synthesis, in philosophy, 159b  
 Syriac, parts of the Bible written in, 4160b

## T

TABERNACLE (centre of worship of Israelites), 4102a, 2495b  
 Tabernacles, feast of, 1521b, 2072a  
 Tables of the Law, kept in Ark of the Covenant, 4162a  
 Taboo (primitive religious practice), 4103b; in magic, 2622a; relation to superstition, 4124a  
 Taborites, 2105b  
 Tabu, *see* Taboo  
 Tadmor (city traditionally founded by Solomon), Biblical name of Palmyra, 4160b  
 Tagore, Sir R. (b. 1861) (Indian philosopher and religious leader), 4103b *at seq.*  
 Talmud (book of Jewish lore), 4103b; defines rules for kosher food, 2396a  
 Tancred (c. 1050-1112), Prince of Antioch, Crusader, 4106a  
 Tantalus (Greek mythological figure), 4106a *at seq.*  
 Taoism (Chinese philosophical doctrine), 4100b, 1005b  
 Targum (translation of Old Testament), 4171b  
 Tartarus (Greek mythological region), 4173b; reached by Styx, 4104a; abode of Titans, 4241a  
 Taxila (centre of Buddhist culture), 5056a; ear pendant found at [5044]  
 Telepathy (psychic phenomenon), 4187a, 2777b  
 Tellus (mythological goddess), 4190b *at seq.*

Temperance, prescribed by *Kuran*, 2395b; Stoic virtue, 4089a  
 Templars, Knights (religious order), 4197b *at seq.*; importance in history of monasticism, 2816b  
 Temple (place of religious worship), 4100a  
 Temple Church, 2569a  
 Temple of Concord, Agrigento [2249]  
 Temple of Great Happiness, 3305a  
 Temple of Jagannath (Indian centre of pilgrimage) [5038]  
 Temple of Jerusalem, altar in, 140a; commemorated in Arch of Titus [4243]; restoration of, 4566b  
 Temple of Vesta, 1537a  
 Temptation, deliverance from, 250b  
 Ten Commandments (basis of Jewish theocracy) 2141b, 4219a  
 Tendon of Achilles, 22b  
 Ten golden candlesticks, kept in Israelite Tabernacle, 4162a  
 Terpsichore (classical Muse), 4007b  
 Terce, 587a  
 Tertiaries (order of Franciscans), 1621a  
 Test Acts (religious acts), 4000a  
 Testament, meaning of, 476a  
 Thales (Greek philosopher), 4013a  
 Theatre, religious origin of, 4214b  
 Theocracy (religious form of government), 4219a  
 Theogony of Hesiod, 2014a

Theology, Aristotelian logic, in relation to, 2562b; and metaphysics, 2746b  
 Theory of Ideas, in metaphysics, 2746a  
 Theosophical Society, represents teachings of theosophy, 4219b  
 Theosophy (religious and philosophy system), 4219b *at seq.*; 473b  
 Theosus (legendary king of Athens), 4221b *at seq.*; [4221]  
 Thessalonians, Epistles of St. Paul to, 4222b  
 Third Crusade, 1090b  
 Third Order of Dominicans, 1229a  
 Thirty-nine Articles (statement of religious belief), 4223b; Anglican Church, doctrine of, 169a; Augsburg Confession, in relation to, 318b  
 Thirty Years War (religious war), 4224a  
 Thias (mythological character), *see* ~~Thias~~  
 Thomas à Kempis (religious writer), 4225b  
 Thor (Norse mythological god), 4226a *at seq.*  
 Thothis (Egyptian god), 4227a  
 Thought, 4227a *at seq.*  
 Three hours devotion, in Good Friday services, 1895b  
 Thugs, the (Indian religious fraternity), 4228b  
 Thursday, religious significance of, 4229b

Timgad (early Christian centre), 4238a *et seq.*; (4238)  
 Timothy (early Christian), 4238a  
 Tisiphone (mythological Fury), 4240a  
 Titans (mythological deities), 4240b *et seq.*; (4241)  
 Tithes (ecclesiastical tax), 4241a *et seq.*  
 Tithonus (mythological figure), 4241b  
 Titus (early Christian missionary), 4242b  
 Tiu (Norse god), gives name to Tuesday, 4293b  
 Tiw (Norse god), 4243b  
 Toleration Act, gives freedom of worship to Protestant Dissenters, 4473a  
 Tonsure (symbol of dedication to clerical life), 4253a  
 Toradja (priestess), in religion of Malay (2635)  
 Torquemada, Tomas de (Dominican friar), 4259a *et seq.*  
 Torture, prohibited by Papal Bull, 4260b

Totem (tribal object of worship), 4280b *et seq.*; (4280); in Alaska [100]; in Australia, 4688b; related to belief in ghosts, 175ab; in Indian religion, 2160b  
 Tractarians, 3590b  
 Traditional logic, part of logic, 2563a; compared with modern logic, 2564b  
 Trance (psychic state), 4288a, 4051a *et seq.*  
 Transcendentalism, philosophic conception, 4288a *et seq.*; contrasted with immanence, 2135b  
 Transmigration of the soul (religious belief), 4270a; in Buddhist thought, 642b; synonym for metempsychosis, 2748a  
 Transubstantiation (religious doctrine), 4278a *et seq.*  
 Trappists (Cistercian monks), 4276a  
 Trent, Council of, 4280b; presided over by Julius III, 233ab; in history of Roman Catholic Church, 3744b; expounds doctrine of transubstantiation, 4275a  
 Trial by combat, 2163a

Trinitarian dogma, 2030b, 3680b  
 Trinity (conception of God), 4283b *et seq.*; 893a, 2049a; in doctrine of Immanence, 2135b; accepted by Methodists, 2749b; denied by Unitarians, 4337a *et seq.*; relation to conception of unity, 4351a  
 Trinity Sunday (Church holy day), 4284a; movable feast, 1522a  
 Triton (Greek mythological figure), 4285b; (4285), (1813)  
 Triumph, mythological significance of, 4285b  
 Trust, as part of faith, 1498b  
 Tuesday, mythological significance of, 4243b; religious origin of, 4293b  
 Turkey, religion of, 4300a *et seq.*  
 Turvey, Church of St. Peter at, 435b  
 Twelfth Night, *see* Epiphany  
 Twilight of the gods, in Scandinavian mythology, 2923b  
 Tyndale, William (English translator of the Bible), 4215b *et seq.*  
 Tyr, *see* Tiw  
 Types, psychological, 3339a

## U

Ulysses (Greek legendary hero), 4286b  
 Unconscious (psychological term), 4327a *et seq.*  
 Unconscious wish, relation to memory, 2731b  
 Unction (sacrament of Catholic Church), 4327b, 3822b; in Greek Church, 1846b  
 Underworld, reached by Yggdrasil, 4549b  
 Uniate Churches, 3744b  
 Unicorn (legendary animal), 4331a; (4331)  
 Uniformity, Acts of (religious acts), 4331b  
 Unitarians (religious body), 4337a *et seq.*; in New Zealand, 4917b; penal laws against, 4473a; founded by Biddle, 479b

United Church of Scotland, incorporates Free Church of Scotland, 1628b  
 United Free Church in Scotland, 1628b  
 United Presbyterians, 1628b  
 United Societies (evangelical missions), founded by Wesley, J., 4445b  
 Unity (theological term), 4351a  
 Universal affirmatives, in logic, 2563a  
 Universal negatives, in logic, 2563a  
 Universal power, in philosophy of Brahminism, 567b  
 Universe, explanation by Spencer, 4044b  
 Universities, become ecclesiastical

foundations with Christian era, 4351a  
 Universities' Mission, 2798a  
 Upanishads (religious treatises), contribution to Indian literature, 5088b *et seq.*, 5117b  
 Uranus (Greek god), 4352b  
 Urban II, Pope, 4352b  
 Urban VI, Pope, 4352b  
 Urban VIII, Pope, 4352b  
 Ursulines (Roman Catholic sisterhood), 4352a  
 Utilitarianism (system of ethics), 4350a; in Bentham's philosophy, 461a; in ethics, 1459b; in Mill's philosophy, 2773b  
 Utility, in philosophy of James Mill, 2773b  
 Ultraquists, 2105b

## V

Vaiseshika (system of philosophy), 5089a  
 Vaishnava scriptures, contribution to Indian literature, 5089a  
 Vaishnavism (theistic movement in Hindu religion), 5090b  
 Valentine, Sts. (Christian martyrs), 4358a  
 Valentine's Day, Saint (Christian holy day), celebrates death of Sts. Valentine, 4359a; celebrated in February, 1513b  
 Valhalla (mythological palace of Northern god), 4350b; heroes transported to by Valkyrs, 4359b; palace of Odin, 3127a  
 Valkyries, *see* Valkyrs  
 Valkyrs (mythological figures), 4350b  
 Vampire (creature of superstition), 4260b  
 Vatican (papal residence), 4364b

2443b; Vatican City (4365); Vatican palace (3493)  
 Vatican Council (General Catholic Council), 4364b; Council of 1870, 2030a  
 Vedanta (system of philosophy), 5089a  
 Vedas (sacred writings of India), 4365b *et seq.*, 567a *et seq.*; used by Aryas, 4398b *et seq.*; Hinduism, source of, 5120b; Indian art, references to, 5042b; Indian literature, influence on, 5089a; Indian religion, place in, 5117b; Vishnu, conception of, 4395b  
 Vedic philosophy, relation to Indian art, 5043b  
 Venus (Roman goddess), 4378b; [35]  
 Verily, verily (translation of Amen), 148a  
 Veronica, Saint (follower of Christ), 4378b

Vespers (canonical hour in Catholic liturgy), 4378a, 587a; in Irish music, 4869b; Magnificat, singing of, 4869b  
 Vesta (Roman goddess), 4378b  
 Vestal virgins, guard eternal fire, 4378b  
 Vestalia (festival of Vesta), 4378b  
 Vestiarian controversy, 3589a  
 Vestments (ceremonial garments of priests), 4378b; *facies* (4378); denounced by Lollards, 2563a  
 Vesuvius (legendary battlefield of gods), 4379a  
 Viaticum (last Communion), 4382a  
 Vicar (ecclesiastical functionary), 4382a  
 Vicisti, Galileas, 2030a  
 Virginia (Roman legendary character), 4383b  
 Virtue, in metaphysics, 2746a; in Plato's philosophy, 3440b

Vishnu, the Preserver (Hindu god), 4305b  
 Visual image, 2134b  
 Voltaire, F. M. A. de (1694-1778)

(French philosopher), 4398a *et seq.*; [4399]  
 Vulcan (Roman god), 4401a; forge of [4400]

Vulgate (translation of the Bible), 4401a *et seq.*, 477a; founded on edition of St. Jerome, 2298b

## W

Wailing Wall (Jewish place of lamentation) [2301]; 4404b  
 Waits (practice of carol-singing), 4404b  
 Wake (vigil over dead), 4404b  
 Wakefield Cathedral [4405]  
 Waldenses (medieval religious sect), 4406a  
 Wallace, A. R. (1823-1913) (British philosopher), 4411a *et seq.*; [4411]  
 Wars of Religion, 2035a *et seq.*  
 Watts, Isaac (English hymn-writer), 4436b; [4436]  
 Wednesday, religious origin of name of, 4439a  
 Wee Frees (section of Free Church of Scotland), 1628b  
 Weeks, Feast of, *see* Pentecost  
 Wells Cathedral [4443]; lectern in, 2467a  
 Wesley, Charles (leader of Methodism), 4445b; [4445]  
 Wesley, John (founder of Methodism), 4445a *et seq.*; [4445]  
 Western Church, *see* Roman Catholic Church

Western Schism, *see* Great Schism  
 Westminster Abbey (English national church), 4449b *et seq.*; [4509]; importance in history of London, 2369a; Maundy Money, distribution of, 2703b  
 Westminster catechism, 3797b  
 Wheel (symbol of first sermon of Buddha), 5034b  
 Whitgift, John, Archbishop of Canterbury, 4482b  
 Whitsunday, relation to Ascension Day, 282b; movable feast, 1522a; synonym for Pentecost, 3322b, 4284a  
 White Fathers, in history of religious orders, 3682a  
 Wilderness, sending of manna in, 2652a  
 Will (psychological term), 4468a  
 Will to live, in aesthetics, 60a  
 Winchester Cathedral, description of, 4482a  
 Wisdom (Hindu approach to God), 5118a

Wisdom Tree (symbol of enlightenment of Buddha), 5034b  
 Wishes, 2134a  
 Wish fulfilment, in dreams, 1256a  
 Witch, alleged to become vampire, 4360b  
 Witchcraft, superstition, 4504a *et seq.*; Bantu belief in, 5005b; burning of witches in England, 4124b; in relation to belief in ghosts, 1752b; in relation to magic, 2622a; in Papua [4504]; in Scotland, 1498b; in S. Africa, 5006a; [5006]; in relation to superstition, 4124a; part of ritual in Taoism, 4168b  
 Wizard, alleged to become vampire, 4360b  
 Worcester, bishopric of, 4513b  
 Word-images, 2135a  
 Works, justification by, in Swedenborgian philosophy, 4145a  
 World soul, stoic conception, 4089a  
 Wren churches, 2571a  
 Wyclif, John (English philosopher and divine), 4539b; [4539]

## Y

Yajur-Veda (part of Vedas), 4366a  
 Yahweh, *see* Jehovah  
 Yezidees (devil worshippers), 1176b  
 Yggdrasil (mythological tree), 4549b  
 Yoga (Indian communion with Creator), 5042b, 5089a, 5118b

York, Minster at, 2467a, 4551a  
 Young, B. (President of Mormons), 4556b  
 Young Men's Christian Association (religious and social organization), 4556b *et seq.*

Young Women's Christian Association (religious and social organization), 4557a  
 Yule (ancient name for Christmas), 4564b

## Z

Zedekiah (New Testament character), 4566a  
 Zechariah (Jewish prophet), 4566b  
 Zedekiah, King of Judah, 4566b  
 Zend-Avesta (Persian religious writings), use in oath, 4579a; contain teaching of Zoroaster, 4579a  
 Zeno (Greek philosopher), 4567a; [4567]

Zephaniah (Hebrew prophet), 4567b  
 Zephyrus (mythological figure), 4567b  
 Zerubbabel's temple (second Jewish temple), 4198a  
 Zeus (Greek god), 4567b  
 Zion (home of Jews), 2313a  
 Zionism (religious movement), 4568b *et seq.*; [4569]; 2013b

Zionist Movement, *see* Zionism  
 Zohar (Jewish writing), 677b, 2748a  
 Zoroaster (Persian religious reformer), 4579a  
 Zoroastrian Religion, practised by Parsees, belief in Resurrection, 3619b taught by Zoroaster, 4579a  
 Zwingli, Ulrich (Swiss Reformer), 3b





**Harold Shelton, M.A. (Oxon):** Lecturer in British Antiquities, City Literary Institute; Author of *Upland Rambles in Sussex* & *Sussex*, etc.; President, Glos. Arch. Soc. Fellowship. (British Antiquities.)

**G.K. Bucknall, Associate (First Honorary):** Chartered Institute of Secretaries; Commercial editor, Sir Isaac Pitman & Sons, Limited; Sometime Examiner to the Union of Educational Institutions and Assistant Inspector of Schools.

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-496-7 (Set)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-497-4 (Vol. 1)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-498-1 (Vol. 2)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-499-8 (Vol. 3)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-500-1 (Vol. 4)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-501-8 (Vol. 5)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-502-5 (Vol. 6)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-503-2 (Vol. 7)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-504-9 (Vol. 8)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-505-6 (Vol. 9)**

**ISBN: 978-81-8205-506-3 (Vol. 10)**